

This "Little Book" Provides the "Backside" Evidence  
Showing How All Jesus' Prophecy Revelations are  
Fulfilled By Those Who Were Known as:

# Ti & Do

## The Father and "Jesus"

### Heaven's Gate

### UFO Two Witnesses

Who Returned Incarnate With Their "Saints"  
From 1972 to 1997  
Prophesied in the Book of Revelations

Termed by Christians as  
"The Second Coming"

From  
The Physical "Evolutionary" Level Above Human  
The Kingdom of God In Heaven

Whose Membership: "Wear" Physical Vehicles (Bodies)  
Grown on a Vine  
(That Human bodies are Designed to Resemble)

To Work Within Planet Sized Spacecrafts  
Like Pluto and Ceres  
That Serve as Laboratories for Their Earth  
Soul Growing "Garden" Experiments

That Incorporate the Negative Influence of  
The Luciferian "Space" Aliens, aka "The Fallen Angels" So  
Prospective New Members, Directed By Incarnate Older Members  
May Overcome the Human "Evolutionary" Kingdom

To Graduate Into the  
Next Level Kingdom In the Literal Heavens

This “Little Book” Provides the “Backside” Evidence  
Showing How All Jesus’ Prophecy Revelations  
are Fulfilled By Those who were known as:

Ti & Do

The Father and “Jesus”

Heaven's Gate

UFO Two Witnesses

Who Returned Incarnate With Their “Saints”  
From 1972 to 1997  
Prophesied in the Book of Revelations

Termed by Christians as  
“The Second Coming”

From

The Physical “Evolutionary” Level Above Human  
The Kingdom of God in Heaven

Whose Membership: “Wear” Physical Vehicles (Bodies),  
Grown on a Vine  
(That Human bodies are Designed to Resemble)

To Work Within Planet Sized Spacecrafts  
Like Pluto and Ceres

That Serve as Laboratories for Their Earth  
Soul Growing “Garden” Experiments

That Incorporate the Negative Influence of  
The Luciferian “Space” Aliens, aka “The Fallen Angels” So

Prospective New Members, Directed By Incarnate Older Members  
May Overcome the Human “Evolutionary” Kingdom

To Graduate Into the  
Next Level Kingdom In the Literal Heavens

SAWYER  
authorHOUSE®

AuthorHouse™  
1663 Liberty Drive  
Bloomington, IN 47403  
[www.authorhouse.com](http://www.authorhouse.com)  
Phone: 1 (800) 839-8640

© 2017 Sawyer. All rights reserved.

*No part of this book may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted by any means without the written permission of the author.*

*This book is protected by Common Law copyright. Permission is hereby granted to reproduce this book, or portions thereof, as long as the content is unchanged, i.e., nothing added to it or taken away from it as long as it is for non-commercial purposes.*

*Scripture taken from the King James Version of the Bible.*

*Published by AuthorHouse 01/19/2017*

*ISBN: 978-1-5246-5762-8 (sc)*

*ISBN: 978-1-5246-5761-1 (e)*

*Library of Congress Control Number: 2017900001*

*Any people depicted in stock imagery provided by Thinkstock are models, and such images are being used for illustrative purposes only. Certain stock imagery © Thinkstock.*

*Because of the dynamic nature of the Internet, any web addresses or links contained in this book may have changed since publication and may no longer be valid. The views expressed in this work are solely those of the author and do not necessarily reflect the views of the publisher, and the publisher hereby disclaims any responsibility for them.*

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

## I. INTRODUCTION

A. ADDITIONAL STATEMENTS THIS BOOK WILL BRING AN ABUNDANCE OF SCRIPTURAL EVIDENCE TO PROVING

.B. DISCLAIMERS

1. DO AND CREW POST, “OUR POSITION AGAINST SUICIDE”

2. THERE IS NO CULT OR LEADERS AS TI AND DO ARE NO LONGER IN HUMAN FLESH BODIES

3. MY MOTIVATION FOR WRITING THIS BOOK

4. TI AND DO WERE NOT INTERESTED IN ATTRACTING FOLLOWERS - They were willing to accept anyone as a student but were choosy about who they thought could accomplish the task of overcoming the human condition. Public meetings were only held over two approximate nine month periods with about seventeen years of cloistered Overcoming “Classroom” in between, during which many gradually learned it wasn’t what they wanted so freely left the group and in many cases when the group had the capacity were given funds or an airline or bus ticket to go where they wanted to go

C. BIBLIOGRAPHY AND SCRIPTURE NOTATION

D. INTRODUCTION TO TI AND DO

1. THE NAMES AND TEMPORARY ORGANIZATIONS ASSOCIATED WITH TI AND DO

2. TI AND DO’S TERMINOLOGY CHANGES AND CONCEPT UPDATES

3. PRIMER OF TI AND DO’S INITIAL TEACHINGS

a. SUMMARY OF TI AND DO’S BEGINNING AND THEIR FIRST PUBLIC STATEMENT

## II. JESUS PROPHECY OF THE RETURN OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN

A. THE UNOBSERVABLE (THROUGH INSPECTION BY EYESIGHT), IN SECRET AS “A THIEF IN THE NIGHT” (UNDERCOVER)

RETURN OF THE FATHER, THE SON (LAMB), JESUS AND THEIR STUDENTS, THE “SAINTS” (ANGELS) IN FLESH (CARNAL) HUMAN BODIES

1. JESUS SAY’S “The kingdom of God cometh not with observation,”  
Luk 17:21
2. “SON OF MAN” IS A PHRASE THAT JESUS USED TO IDENTIFY HIMSELF IN ARAMAIC AS A CHILD (SON) KIN OF GOD (HIS HUSBAND) WHILE OF A MORTAL
3. JESUS SAID HE WOULD HAVE A NEW NAME AND THAT HIS FATHER WOULD HAVE A NAME AND THE CITY OF GOD THAT IS THE NEW JERUSALEM WOULD ALSO HAVE A NEW NAME UPON HIS RETURN
4. RESURRECTION - TO STAND UP OR RISE AGAIN - IN-CARNAL (FLESH) AGAIN - (REINCARNATION), BORN AGAIN OF WATER AND BORN OF SPIRIT/MIND
  - a. ACCORDING TO TI AND DO, “REINCARNATION” AS IT’S TAUGHT BY EASTERN RELIGIONS OF HINDU AND BUDDHIST ORIGINS IS NOT ACCURATE. IT INCLUDES STANDING UP AGAIN WHICH IS DEFINED AS PERFORMING SERVICE TO ONES OLDER MEMBER FROM THE NEXT LEVEL SHOWN AS THE DELIVERY OF PROPHECY
  - b. BORN OF WATER = BORN OF FLESH - WHICH IS A PROCESS OF “STANDING UP IN” (TAKING OVER) A HUMAN VEHICLE
  - c. WHAT CHRISTIANS SAY ABOUT BEING “BORN AGAIN” AND “SAVED” HAS IT’S APPLICATION BUT HAS BECOME SO DISTORTED IS NO LONGER REFLECTIVE OF FATHER AND JESUS MIND/SPIRIT INTENTION
  - d. JESUS HAVING A NEW NAME THUS HAVING A NEW “SON OF MAN” BODY IS ANOTHER PROOF THAT HE IS RESURRECTING, RE-INCARNATING
  - e. “GOD IS NOT THE GOD OF THE DEAD, BUT OF THE LIVING” and “GOD IS A SPIRIT”
  - f. JESUS SAID, “BEFORE ABRAHAM WAS I AM” AND INDICATED ABRAHAM WAS BACK TO SEE JESUS’ DAY
  - g. JOHN THE BAPTIST WAS A RETURNING ELDER STUDENT

SENT TO FULFILL THE ISAIAH PROPHECY OF A MESSENGER TO ANNOUNCE JESUS ARRIVAL BUT HAD NOT YET BECOME AN ADULT (AS OPPOSED TO A CHILD) MEMBER OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD

h. PAUL OF TARSUS, “RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD” EXPLANATION SEEMS FOUNDED UPON JESUS AND TI AND DO’S TEACHINGS THAT INCLUDES AN INTRODUCTION TO A NEXT LEVEL (CELESTIAL) “FLESH” BODY

i. JESUS SAYS “THE REST OF THE DEAD LIVED NOT AGAIN UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE FINISHED” meaning these had their Souls saved, what Do called being “put on ice” (though not literal ice), which is in addition to those who gave their lives

j. OLD TESTAMENT PROPHET DANIEL IS TOLD OF HIS RETURN AND PEOPLE IN GRAVES RISING TO THEIR JUDGMENT

5. JESUS DESCRIBES HIS RETURN AND REVEALING TO INCLUDE HIS FATHER COMING WITH HIM INCARNATE SUBSTANTIATED FURTHER BY DISCIPLES JOHN, PETER AND THE OLD TESTAMENT PROPHET DANIEL

a. JESUS SAYS “WE WILL COME UNTO HIM AND MAKE OUR ABODE WITH HIM”

b. JESUS SAYS IN Joh 16:25 - UPON HIS RETURN HE DOES NOT SPEAK IN PARABLES AKA PROVERBS, OR STORIES. INSTEAD, DISCIPLES WILL BE SHOWN (SEE FOR THEMSELVES THE FATHER) WHEN FATHER AND SON TOGETHER SPEAK/ANNOUNCE INSTRUCTIONS (COMMANDS)

i. **HOW JESUS IS REVEALED IN PROPHECY** - CORRELATION OF 1TH 4:16-17 WITH REV 6:1-2 AND THE REV 5:1 “BOOK” WRITTEN WITHIN AND ON THE BACKSIDE, “WITHIN” BEING THE 7 ROAR/THUNDERS AND THE “LITTLE BOOK” (REV 10) BEING THE BACKSIDE AS IT COMES LATER AFTER TI AND DO AND FIRSTFRUIT CREW HAS EXITED THEIR INCARNATIONS AND IT’S CONTENT PERTAINS TO BIBLE PROPHECY FULFILLMENT AS PROOF THAT TI AND DO



WERE/ARE THE PROMISED INCARNATE RETURN

- ii. A SATAN IS AN ADVERSARIAL DISCARNATE “INFLUENCE”  
THE NEXT LEVEL ASSIGNS TO STUDENTS TO TEST THEIR  
RESOLVE THAT TI AND DO CALLED BOOGERS
- iii. THE TWO WITNESSES ARE SUBDUED BY THE BEASTS  
MEDIA MOUTHPIECE
- iv. BOTH OF THE TWO WITNESSES ARE CHRISTS
- v. JESUS IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDA, THE ROOT OF  
DAVID, WHO OPENS THE BOOK WHICH IS WHY WHAT HE  
SAYS IS DEPICTED AS A THUNDEROUS ROAR
- vi. THE “TWO EDGED SWORD OF HIS MOUTH” EXPLAINED
- vii. THE TRINITY IN DO’S WORDS AND JNNODY’S WORDS ON  
THE “HOLY SPIRIT,” OR “HOLY GHOST”
- viii. DO’S WORDS ON RELIGION, THE LUCIFERIAN SPACE  
ALIENS, GOD, PANTHEISM, THE SECOND COMING,  
MISINFORMATION OF HAVING A “HEAVEN ON EARTH,”  
FLOWING ROBE WEARING PEACE AND LOVE JESUS,  
HUMANS PRAYING TO ‘MASQUERADING “GODS”’ AND  
DEPENDENCE ON ONE’S OLDER MEMBER AS THE ONLY  
SOURCE OF UNLIMITED GROWTH AND KNOWLEDGE
- c. JESUS REFERS TO HIS RETURNING AS SON OF MAN (SON OF  
GOD IN FLESH) IN THE ACCOMPANIMENT OF HIS GLORY  
(VERY APPARENT TO THE EYES) FATHER AND THE HOLY  
ANGELS, HIS STUDENT CREW
- d. JESUS REFERS TO SON OF MAN SITTING ON THE RIGHT  
HAND OF POWER AND COMING IN CLOUDS DEPICTING TWO  
PHASES TO THE OVERALL RETURN, THE FIRST INCARNATE  
WITH HIS FATHER (POWER) FOR THE FIRSTFRUIT HARVEST  
AND THE SECOND PHASE NON INCARNATE, WHILE  
STATIONED IN HIS SPACECRAFT ARMADA, UNDERCOVER -  
CLOAKED - EVEN BY LITERAL CLOUDCOVER OVERSEEING  
AND STIMULATING THE “WINEPRESS” THAT RESULTS IN  
NEW BELIEVERS GIVING THEIR LIVES IN HIS/THEIR  
SERVICE THAT CAN RESULT IN THE LOSS OF THEIR  
PHYSICAL BODIES AS THEIR EXIT METHOD THEY ARE



## REWARDED FOR

- e. ZECHARIAH TALKS OF SEEING TWO OLIVE TREES/LAMPSTANDS ANOINTED (CHRISTS) THAT STAND BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH RELATING DIRECTLY TO THE TWO WITNESSES AS OLIVE TREES AND LAMPSTANDS AND THEREFORE BOTH CHRISTS THUS FATHER AND SON RETURNED
  - f. DANIEL 7:13 DESCRIBES THE OLDER MEMBER AS A SON ARRIVING TO BE WITH HIS OLDER MEMBER AND DANIEL 12's PROPHECY DESCRIBES JESUS STANDING (INCARNATE TO PROPHECY) AND THEN THE "END TIME" TWO (WITNESSES) STANDING (INCARNATE TO PROPHECY), WHO CAN ONLY BE THE SAME FATHER AND SON
  - g. REVELATIONS 12 DEPICTS THE FATHER'S RETURN INCARNATE IN A FEMALE (WOMAN'S) HUMAN VEHICLE TO BIRTH HIS "SON" (DO), (JESUS) TO THE THRONE TASK DEFINED AS REVELATION 11'S "TWO WITNESSES," THE SON THEN FOLLOWING THROUGH TO SPIRIT BIRTH THEIR STUDENT BODY, WHOSE SATAN (ADVERSARY) IS LITERALLY LUCIFER, THE DRAGON, WHOM HE BATTLED BEFORE THROUGH HIS INCARNATION AS JESUS AND BEFORE THEN THROUGH HIS INCARNATION AS MOSES. WHILE OUTSIDE HIS INCARNATIONS HE WAS REFERRED TO AS MICHAEL IN HIS COMMUNICATION WITH THE PROPHET DANIEL. LUCIFER AND THE THIRD WHO WERE THE "FALLEN ANGELS" ARE SOULS WHO THESE DAYS ARE THE SPACE ALIENS WHO ARE HUMAN EQUIVALENTS AND ARE NO LONGER ALLOWED TO TRAVERSE EVEN AS FAR INTO THE SPACE AS THE EARTH'S MOON
  - i. SHOWS HOW REV 12:16 DEPICTS THE WAY THE WOMAN (GENERATOR OF LIFE) (TI) EXITS HER VEHICLE BECAUSE OF HER OWN CHOICES RATHER THAN BEING KILLED, WHICH IS THE INACCURATE TRANSLATION OF "APOKTEINO AUTO" FOR THE METHOD OF EXIT BY THE TWO WITNESSES THAT SHE IS ONE OF
6. THE "TWO WITNESSES" DESCRIBED IN REVELATIONS 11:3-6

ARE TASKED TO DELIVER THEIR TESTIMONY (SACRIFICE THEIR LIVES STANDING UP FOR THE GOD OF THE EARTH) AS PROPHECY FOR 1260 DAYS REQUIRING PHYSICAL HUMAN BODIES TO SPEAK THROUGH

7. THE OLDER MEMBER FROM THE NEXT LEVEL WHO LAST PERFORMED THE TASK INCARNATE AS JESUS, THE LAMB, IS TASKED BY HIS OLDER MEMBER (FATHER) WHO COMES WITH HIM INCARNATE TO “GET HIM GOING” TO “OPEN THE FIRST SEAL” WITH A “ROAR (THUNDER)” AS IN REV 6:1, BEING THE “LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDA” IN REV 5:5. THIS “OPENING” IS AKA HIS “REVEALING” ACCOMPLISHED BY SPEAKING - BRINGING UPDATES TO THE BIBLE AND PROPHECY FULFILLMENT AS THE TWO WITNESSES, WITH HIS HEAVENLY FATHER, INCARNATE IN A FEMALE VEHICLE (WOMAN), BIRTHING HIM TO THE THRONE BEFORE RETURNING (REV 12). HIS NEW VEHICLE IS DESCRIBED IN REV 6:2 AS A “WHITE HORSE,” A HUMAN VEHICLE (BORN OF FLESH) HE MAKES PURE (LIGHT/WHITE) TO SHOW HOW AND HIS “HEAD AND HAIR” ARE COMPARED TO “WOOL AND SNOW” IN REV 1:14. TO “SIT” ON HIS PREPARED “HORSE” IS TO USE IT TO PERFORM HIS TASK. HIS “BOW” REPRESENTS HIS LITER OF SOULS (RETURNING SAINTS/ANGELS) BEING BORN OF MIND/SPIRIT BY THEIR ADHERENCE TO THE COVENANTS BEGAN WITH MOSES AND STRENGTHEN WITH JESUS. HE CONQUERS AKA PREVAILS AGAINST, OVERCOMES HIS WHITE LUCIFERIAN PROGRAMMED “HORSE” AND THE HUMAN WORLD (THE DEFINITION OF A TRUE ISRAELI AS ONE WHO “PREVAILS AS JEHOVAH”) AND IN SO DOING SERVES AS THE “MIDWIFE” FOR EACH OF THE “SAINTS” TO ALSO CONQUER THEIR HUMANNESSE. THEREFORE, THESE VERSES ARE DEPICTING THE PART OF THE TASK THAT MARKS THE FIRST FRUIT HARVEST IN REV 14:15-16

B. WHERE ON THE EARTH THE RETURN IS MOST EVIDENCED

1. JESUS INDICATES THE KINGDOM OF GOD WILL BE GIVEN TO A NEW NATION (ETHNICITY) AND GEOGRAPHIC AREA

DESCRIBED NON-PHYSICALLY WITH SODOM, EGYPT AND WHERE THE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED

2. JESUS SAYS, “WHERE THE BODY IS THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED” - THE GEOGRAPHY OF THE TEMPLE AND ALTAR WHERE THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN REPRESENTATIVES COME TO IN THE NEXT AGE
3. WHERE THE TWO WITNESSES COME INCARNATE INDICATES THE GEOGRAPHIC AREA ALSO DESCRIBED AS NON-PHYSICALLY; SODOM, EGYPT AND WHERE THE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED
4. THE GREAT CITY IS THE WOMAN NAMED AMERICA WITH IT’S PRINCIPAL TWO CAPITALS IN THE WOMAN NAMED LADY LIBERTY REPRESENTING NEW YORK CITY AND IT’S UNITED NATIONS NEW AGE ORDER AND WASHINGTON D.C. (DISTRICT OF (LADY) COLUMBIA). MYSTERY BABYLON IS THE U.S. SECRET GOVT DESCRIBED AS THE “BEAST” THAT CAME ABOUT FROM THE TEMPORARY RELEASE OF THE LUCIFERIAN SPACE ALIENS FROM THEIR “BOTTOMLESS PIT” PRISON. THE SOUTHWEST U.S. LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA VICINITY IS THE NEW NON-PHYSICAL (SPIRITUAL) JERUSALEM
5. WHAT TI AND DO SAID ABOUT HOW AND **WHY THE U.S.A. WAS THE LOCATION FOR THEIR RETURN**; WHAT LIFE IN THE NEW GEOGRAPHIC AREA WILL LOOK LIKE - I.E. NO WAR ON THEIR SOIL, GREAT PROSPERITY THAT ALL NATIONS ON EARTH LOOK TO AND PROFIT FROM, PROGRESS AND FREEDOMS IN ALL WAYS; EQUAL RIGHTS FOR RACES (ETHNICITY), WOMEN, BEHAVIORAL CHOICES, TECHNOLOGICAL ADVANCES, MORE FREEDOMS OF EXPRESSION (SPEECH IN RELIGION, POLITICS AND ENTERTAINMENT), SOCIAL ECONOMICS, HEALTH CONSCIOUSNESS, ALL TO PROVIDE A FULL FREE WILL OF CHOICES FOR ALL RETURNING SOULS TO BECOME EXACTLY WHAT THEY WANT TO BECOME, EVEN ALLOWING THEM TO GO AGAINST THE CREATORS OF THEIR ENTIRE REALITY OR TO GRADUATE INTO THE EVOLUTIONARY

LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN, THE KINGDOM OF GOD, KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. ADDITIONALLY, HOW UPON TI AND DO AND CREWS EXIT BY 1997 ALL OF PEACEFUL COEXISTENCE, SOCIAL EQUALITIES AND HEALTH, RELIGIOUS AND SPEECH FREEDOMS BEGIN TO REVERSE.

C. THE RETURN IS FOR THE HARVEST OF SOULS - REV 14.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN'S QUALIFICATIONS TO GRADUATE THE HUMAN KINGDOM FOR THE 144 AND THE MYRIAD OF THOUSANDS. NO STUDENT'S PHYSICAL BODY WILL BE TAKEN AS THE "STALKS" ARE CUT DOWN. THE SONG'S OF MOSES, JESUS AND TI AND DO REFER TO EACH OF A THREE TRIMESTER MIND/SPIRIT AND SOUL BIRTH LESSON PLAN, WHERE THE FRUIT IS THE PRODUCT OF THE KERNEL/SEED OF GRAIN OF WHEAT AKA CORN, GROWN FROM THE HEAD/EAR (BRAIN) IN THE "STANDING UP" (GIVING) OF THE STALK (BODY) IN SERVICE TO THE CURRENT OLDER MEMBER

1. **FIRST TRIMESTER:** DEVELOPMENT/TAMING OF THE HUMAN BODY IN THE JEHOVAH/MOSES CLASSROOM DEPICTED AS THE GROWTH OF THE BLADE. LOOKING TO ONE'S OLDER MEMBER; MOSES, MAKING A COMMITMENT TO FOLLOW ALL THE COMMANDMENTS AND FOLLOWING ALL INSTRUCTIONS
2. **SECOND TRIMESTER:** DEFLATING THE HUMAN BALLOON (MIND), CUTTING ONE'S HUMAN ROOTS, GRAFTING TO ONES OLDER MEMBER; JESUS AND ONE'S NEW FAMILY OF FELLOW BELIEVERS; FURTHER UPDATING BEHAVIOR AND WAYS AND STANDING UP FOR JESUS KNOWING IT WOULD MEAN SACRIFICING ONE'S HUMAN LIFE
3. **THIRD TRIMESTER:** GIVING YOUR LIFE AND WILL TO THE INCARNATE OLDER MEMBERS WHO FULFILL THE TASK OF THE TWO WITNESSES. COMPLETING YOUR METAMORPHIC OVERCOMING OF THE HUMAN EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL BY SEPARATING FROM YOUR HUMAN ROOTS TO GIVE ALL YOUR HEART, MIND, SOUL AND STRENGTH TO YOUR OLDER MEMBERS. PUBLICLY STANDING UP FOR YOUR OLDER

MEMBERS, DISSEMINATING THEIR INFORMATION WILLING TO LOSE THE HUMAN BODY YOU OCCUPY BECAUSE OF. LAYING DOWN YOUR LIFE WHEN THE OLDER MEMBER DECIDES ITS THE INSTRUCTION TO EXIT TO COMPLETE ONE'S METAMORPHIC MIND/SPIRIT/SOUL BIRTH. THIS OVERCOMING/BIRTHING IS ALSO TERMED ONE'S CHRISTING OR CHRISTENING AS ONE IS BECOMING ANOINTED WITH THE OLDER MEMBERS MIND WHICH IS "LIGHT" THAT WHEN FILLING ONE'S ENTIRE VEHICLE YIELDS TRUE ENLIGHTENMENT

4. THE HARVEST IS IN TWO PHASES AND INCLUDES 144 AND A MYRIAD OF THOUSANDS. THOSE WHO ARE THE FIRST FRUIT EXIT FROM THEIR BODIES FIRST AND THE LAST SPOKEN OF AS THE REMNANT/REMAINING WHO BELIEVE IN THE CURRENTLY INCARNATE REPRESENTATIVES (THE TWO WITNESSES) AND STAND FOR THEM - EXIT THEIR BODIES DURING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD "WINEPRESS" THAT STARTS GRADUALLY WITH THE OPENING OF THE SECOND SEAL IN REV 6 THAT IS HEADLINED BY THE "RED HORSE" WHO IS PERMITTED TO WAGE AN ENDLESS WAR

a. **THE 144 MYRIAD OF THOUSANDS SING A NEW SONG.** THERE IS THE SONG OF MOSES, JESUS AND THE NEW SONG **OF TI AND DO.** THE SONG IS THE LESSON PLAN. TI REFERRED TO THEIR LESSON PLAN AS A "PIANO ROLL" COMPARED TO THE SONG "OLD MCDONALD'S FARM" ADDING ON STEPS WHILE STILL MAINTAINING PREVIOUS STEPS TO BUILD ONE COMPLETE SONG. THEIR NAMES CAME FROM THE NOTES FROM THE SCALE DO, RE, ME, FA, SO, LA, TI AS INTRODUCED IN THE THEATRICAL PRODUCTION AND MOVIE CALLED THE SOUND OF MUSIC THAT TI AND DO FELT WAS IN PART A NEXT LEVEL INSPIRED STORY LINE BLUEPRINT OF THEIR TASK OF TEACHING THEIR STUDENT BODY TO "SING"

i. SUMMARY OF THE (SONG) REQUIREMENTS OF THOSE WHO BECOME PART OF THE FIRST HARVEST; THEY FOLLOW THE LAMB (Older member) WHITHERSOEVER HE

GOETH. They RECOVER their VIRGINITY FOR CHRYSALIS (CHRISTING) SAKE - BREAKING COMMITMENTS (MARRIAGES, ETC.) TO ALL HUMANS - CHARACTERISTIC EACH OF THE OVERCOMERS (TRUE ORIGINAL ISRAELI'S) MUST HAVE. THEY HAVE NO GUILE (DECEIT) AND ARE WITHOUT FAULT. THEY HAVE WASHED THEIR ROBES ACCORDING TO THE INSTRUCTIONS FROM THE INCARNATE OLDER MEMBER THEY BOND TO

ii. THREE ANGELS HOLD THE DELIVERY OF THE "EVERLASTING GOSPEL" TO BE PREACHED THROUGHOUT THE WORLD THROUGH THE INTERNET, THE SECOND SHOWING THE "TWO FALLS" OF THE U.S. BEAST ESSENTIALLY INTO GLOBAL ENDLESS WAR AND GLOBAL ENDLESS FINANCIAL CRISIS AND THE THIRD THE JUDGMENT HOUR OF 40 YEARS WHERE PEOPLE ARE JUDGED BY WHO THEY SHOW THEIR ALLEGIANCE TO BETWEEN THE ONE TRUE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HUMAN OR HUMAN EQUIVALENT SPACE ALIEN (MAMMALIAN) FORMS OF WEALTH AND TREASURE

b. THE "FIRST" FRUIT HARVEST IS COMPLETED BY THE TIME OF FIRST OF SEVEN SEALS OF REV 6 AS A RESULT OF THE TWO WITNESSES PROPHECY PERIOD OF 1260 DAYS THAT SERVED TO GATHER THE FLOCK OR RETURNING SAINTS, TAGGED BY THE MEDIA AS THE UFO TWO, FOLLOWED BY A TOTAL OF ABOUT 21 YEARS OF CLASSROOM TIME ALL BEGAN IN MARCH OF 1972 WHEN TI AND DO'S HUMAN VEHICLES MET IN HOUSTON, TEXAS AND WAS PRIMARILY CONCLUDED BY MARCH OF 1997 WHEN DO AND 38 STUDENTS LAID DOWN THEIR BODIES AS THE HEAVEN'S GATE GROUP AT THE TIMING OF THE PERIHELION OF THE MYSTERIOUS HALE BOPP COMET

c. THE "LAST" HARVEST IS COMPARED TO A WINEPRESS AND IS THE TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION AKA FINAL JUDGMENT THAT BEGINS GRADUALLY WITH THE SECOND OF THE SEVEN SEALS OF REV 6 AND CONTINUES UNTIL THE SEVENTH SEAL



### III. THE TIME LINE THAT REVEALS THE RETURN OF THE EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN KINGDOM OF PHYSICAL BEINGS (GODS) FROM THE LITERAL HEAVENS (THEIR ENVIRONMENTS IN DEEP OUTER SPACE)

#### A. THE PREPARATIONS AS DEPICTED IN REVELATIONS CHAPTERS 1 TO 5

1. REVELATION 4: THE BRIEFING ON BOARD THE SPACECRAFT BEFORE THEY ARE TO STAND IN NEW HUMAN VEHICLES ON EARTH
2. REVELATIONS 5: THE BOOK CONTAINS THE NEW INFORMATION TASKED TO BE DELIVERED TO THE HUMAN KINGDOM WHICH INCLUDES REMOVING THE SEALS PUT UPON IT THAT THE PROPHET DANIEL AND JOHN WERE TO MAINTAIN IN THEIR RECORDING TASK OF THE PROPHECY OF THE END TIMES

#### B. THE PREPARATIONS FOR THE SEVEN ANGELS WITH TRUMPET SOUNDING OF REVELATIONS 8

1. **TECUMSEH PROPHECY FULFILLMENT OF GREAT COMET OF 1811-12** AND NEW MADRID AREA EARTHQUAKES
2. THE CENSER IS CAST TO EARTH; 1897 AURORA (DAWN/MORNING STAR), TEXAS (CAPTAIN'S DECK) UFO CRASH WITH ONE OTHERWORLDLY OCCUPANT NEWS EVENT
3. LIGHTNING (COMETS) (Mat 24:27 and Luk 17:24), THUNDER/ROARS (HURRICANE'S/STORMS), VOICES (MEDIA) AND SHAKING (EARTHQUAKES)

#### C. THE SEVEN ANGEL'S TRUMPET SOUNDINGS IN REV 8-11

1. FIRST TRUMPET - 1900's - 1910's - REV 8:7 EVENTS THAT FOLLOW IMMEDIATELY AS PREPARATION LEADING UP TO THE **FIRST AND LAST** "WINEPRESS" FRUIT HARVEST WAVES & FINAL JUDGMENT HOUR SHOWN IN REV 16:2 CALAMITIES AND TRIBULATION (TRIAL BY FIRE (HEAT IN ALL WAYS))
  - a. THE THIRD PART, GEOGRAPHIC AREA FOR THE RETURN AND THE RETURN OF THE HUMAN "LEAVES" (GENETIC



RETURN) AND SOULS/SPIRITS FOR THE THIRD TRIMESTER  
TIME OF GRADUATION AND JUDGMENT

2. **SECOND TRUMPET** - 1910'S - 1920'S - INCLUDES EVENTS IN  
FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE  
LAST HARVEST PERIOD SHOWN IN REV 16:3
3. **THIRD TRUMPET** - 1920'S - 1930'S - INCLUDES EVENTS IN  
FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE  
LAST HARVEST PERIOD SHOWN IN REV 16:4
4. **FOURTH TRUMPET** - 1930'S - 1940'S - INCLUDES EVENTS IN  
FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE  
LAST HARVEST PERIOD SHOWN IN REV 16:8
  - a. ZIONISTS IN GERMANY REPORTEDLY MAKE A DEAL WITH  
A DEFEATED GREAT BRITAIN TO GET THE U.S. TO ENTER  
AND WIN THE WAR AGAINST GERMANY ET AL, IN  
EXCHANGE FOR PALESTINE THAT IN SO DOING SETS UP  
THE CRITERIA FOR WORLD WAR II AND THE JEWISH  
HOLOCAUST AND THE CREATION OF THE STATE OF ISRAEL
5. **FIFTH TRUMPET/FIRST WOE** - 1940'S - 1960'S - THE  
ARRIVAL OF SOME OF THE RETURNING STUDENT BODY  
(SAINTS) VIA INTENTIONAL CRASHING OF PRIMITIVE  
MODEL NEXT LEVEL SPACECRAFT (UFOS) AND THE  
OPENING OF THE "BOTTOMLESS PIT" - THE INNER EARTH  
JAIL CELL FOR THE LUCIFERIAN FALLEN ANGEL SPACE  
ALIEN HUMAN EQUIVALENTS THAT SIGNIFICANTLY STARTS  
THE UFO PHENOMENA IN THE U.S. - INCLUDES EVENTS IN  
FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE  
LAST HARVEST PERIOD SHOWN IN REV 16:10
6. **SIXTH TRUMPET/SECOND WOE** - 1960'S - 2000'S - THE ONE  
WHO WAS INCARNATE IN THE NAME "JESUS" ARRIVAL AS  
THE FINAL PREPARATION PERIOD FOR HE AND THE ONE  
WHO IS HIS OLDER MEMBER, THE FATHER, FOR THEIR  
INCARNATION (TAKING OVER OF PREPARED HUMAN  
VEHICLES) FOR THEIR TASK IN THE FULFILLMENT OF THE  
TWO WITNESSES PROPHECY PERIOD, TO GATHER THE  
RETURNING STUDENT SOULS TO HELP THEM INCARNATE

INTO THEIR PREPARED VEHICLES TO FINISH THEIR  
OVERCOMING OF THE HUMAN KINGDOM CONDITION TO  
GRADUATE INTO ADULT MEMBERSHIP IN THE NEXT LEVEL -  
INCLUDES EVENTS IN FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE  
MANIFEST DURING THE LAST HARVEST PERIOD

a. **THE ACTUAL ARRIVAL OF THE OLDER MEMBER SOUL  
OF THE ONE WHO WAS LAST INCARNATE AS JESUS**

D. THE REV 11 TWO WITNESSES - TI AND DO'S 1260 DAYS OF  
PROPHECY AS BO AND PEEP TO GATHER THEIR LOST SHEEP,  
THEIR BEING SUBDUED BY THE BEAST, THE 3+ YEAR  
WILDERNESS "OVERCOMING CLASSROOM," THE EXIT OF TI BY  
THE EARTH SWALLOWING HER VEHICLE UP, DO'S RISE AGAIN  
TO RETURN AS "JESUS" TO THE WILLFUL LAYING DOWN OF  
THEIR HUMAN LIVES AND RETURN TO THEIR HEAVENLY  
ABODE WITH THE TIMING OF THE 2ND WOE AS THE HALE BOPP  
COMET

1. REV 11:1-2 - PREPARATION FOR THEIR PROPHECY PERIOD -  
MEASUREMENTS, DEFINING THE "HOLY CITY" AND WHO IN  
THAT CITY "TREAD UNDER FOOT"
2. REV 11:3 - THE TASK OF WITNESSES - THEIR PROPHECY  
PERIOD AND MEANING OF THEIR BEING CLOTHED IN  
"SACKCLOTH"
3. REV 11:4-6 - WHO THEY ARE, DESCRIBED AS OLIVE TREES  
AND CANDLE STICKS AKA LAMPSTANDS, **BOTH ARE  
ANOINTED (CHRISTS), FATHER AND RETURNED JESUS**  
AND HOW THEY ARE SEEN, BY WHOM AND WHY
4. REV 11:7 - **THE TWO WITNESSES ARE SUBDUED  
(OVERCOME (SHOT DOWN BY THE NATIONAL MEDIA IN  
1975))** AND AFTER THE "OVERCOMING CLASSROOM" WOULD  
"SEPARATE (EXIT INCARNATION) BY DYING THEMSELVES" -  
THEIR PROPHECY IS DESCRIBED AS THE FIRST OF SEVEN  
ROARS (THUNDERS) FROM THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF  
JUDAH WHO OPENS THE FIRST OF SEVEN SEALS

a. **FIRST ROAR - 1975-76 - BO AND PEEP - HUMAN  
INDIVIDUAL METAMORPHOSIS - UFO TWO (CULT) - FIRST**

WAVE OF PUBLIC MEETINGS IN 144 CITIES ACROSS U.S.  
AND CANADA

b. THE “BEAST” AND THE “BOTTOMLESS PIT” - THE  
LUCIFERIAN FALLEN ANGEL HUMAN EQUIVALENT SPACE  
ALIENS THROUGH THEIR OFFSPRING/HYBRIDS, WHO WERE  
FORCED TO HIDE UNDERGROUND TO SURVIVE THE  
RECYCLING OF THE PREVIOUS EARTH’S CIVILIZATION TO  
BE PERMITTED BY THE NEXT LEVEL TO COME OUT OF  
THEIR UNDERGROUND HIDING PLACES TO BUILD THE  
HUMAN KINGDOM IN THEIR LIKENESS TO PROVIDE THE  
TRAINING GROUND FOR THE THIRD TRIMESTER  
CLASSROOM AND SO BECAME THE LEADING NATION OF  
THE WORLD AS THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

i. **REVELATIONS CHAPTER 13** CUES US INTO ADDITIONAL  
PROPHECIES THAT DESCRIBE THE HISTORY OF “BEASTS”  
AS FORETOLD BY DANIEL’S PROPHECIES AS KINGS  
AND/OR KINGDOMS

ii. DANIEL 7 INTERPRETATION BEGINS - THE END TIME  
FOUR BEASTS (KINGS)

iii. DANIEL 8 INTERPRETATION - END TIME BEGINNING  
FROM THE MEDIA-PERSIAN AND GREEK EMPIRES THAT  
SPAWN THE LITTLE HORN OF THE AMERICAS TO THE  
RICHARD (THE LIONHEARTED) NIXON PRESIDENCY AS  
THE FIRST BEAST OF DANIEL 7

iv. **DAN 7:3 - DAN 7:7 INTERPRETATION** - THE FOUR BEASTS  
(KINGS) AND THE FOURTH AND LAST KINGDOM OF THE  
NEW WORLD ORDER RELATED TO THE FOURTH SEAL  
OPENING OF REV 6:8 - ON EARTH THE GREEN (GREEK GOD  
DEMETER AND ROMAN EQUIVALENT CERES) HORSE, THE  
PRESIDENT OF THE U.S. TO TAKE POWER IN 2017  
IDENTIFIED/NAMED BY THE CHARACTERISTIC OF DEATH  
(THANATOS) THROUGH GREAT TRIBULATION AND THE  
“WINEPRESS” AND FOLLOWED/ACCOMPANIED BY HELL  
(HADES AKA PLUTO - THE RECYCLER) AND HOW IT  
RELATES TO NASA DISCOVERIES OF LIGHTS ON DWARF  
PLANET CERES (RELATED TO GREEN HARVEST) AND

DWARF PLANET PLUTO'S EARTH LIKE CHARACTERISTICS AND TI AND DO'S 1982 MOVIE SCRIPT DEPICTING PLUTO AS A LABORATORY BASE CONTAINING NEXT LEVEL TECHNICIANS CONTAINING AN WORKING MODEL OF EARTH

c. BEAST ASCENDS FROM BOTTOMLESS PIT, WARS AGAINST THEM, SUBDUES (OVERCOME) THEM AND THEY (DO AND CREW) THEN "SEPARATE BY DYING THEMSELVES" (Greek "apokteino auto")

5. REV 11:8 - "DEAD BODIES" to "RUINED BODIES (REPUTATIONS)" (THE SUBDUING PART) - "STREET" TO "WIDE/BROAD PLAT, TOWN SQUARE" - THE GREAT CITY IS THE WOMAN NAMED AMERICA WITH IT'S PRINCIPAL TWO CAPITALS IN THE WOMAN NAMED LADY LIBERTY REPRESENTING NEW YORK CITY AND IT'S UNITED NATIONS NEW AGE/WORLD ORDER AND WASHINGTON D.C. (DISTRICT OF (LADY) COLUMBIA). THUS NEW YORK CITY IS THE MYSTERY BABYLON WHILE LOS ANGELES IS THE NEW NON-PHYSICAL (SPIRITUAL, MYSTICAL, FIGURATIVE, PROPHETIC, SYMBOLIC) JERUSALEM

6. REV 11:9 - THE "PEOPLE AND KINDREDS AND TONGUES AND NATIONS" THAT SEE THEIR RUINED BODIES - "THREE AND A HALF" - NOT PUTTING THEIR RUINED REPUTATION "GRAVES" AS "MEMORIAL" - KEEPING THEIR MEMORY ALIVE

7. REV 11:10 - HUMANS REJOICE OVER THEIR DEMISE

8. REV 11:11 - THE SECOND "THREE DAYS AND A HALF" PERIOD - SPIRIT OF LIFE ENTERS THEM - THEY RECOVER FROM BEING SUBDUED "STOOD UP ON THEIR FEET" - THEIR SECOND PUBLIC EFFORT - ROARS 2-7 ARE VOICED

9. REV 11:12 - THEIR EXIT BY DYING THEMSELVES - A NON-PHYSICAL (BORN OF SPIRIT/MIND) ASCENSION - SEEN AS THE HEAVENS GATE "SUICIDE" CULT - WHAT DO CALLED THE "CULT OF CULTS" AND THE "CULT OF TRUTH" - WERE NOT PRO SUICIDE BUT SUICIDE TO THEM WOULD HAVE BEEN TO REJECT THEIR OLDER MEMBER (TI'S) DISCLOSURE

(VOICE) TO “COME UP HITHER”

10. REV 11:13 - SAME HOUR (40 YEARS) GREAT SHAKING (EARTHQUAKE) (U.S. GOVERNMENT COUP D’ETAT - SUPREME COURT ORDERS WINNER OF G.W. BUSH’S PRESIDENTIAL ELECTION AS THE REV 6:4 RED HORSE OF ENDLESS WAR FROM 9/11 ATTACKS HOPED FOR IN THE STATEMENT BY THE “PROGRESS FOR A NEW AMERICAN CENTURY” (PNAC) WRITTEN IN 1997 WITH SIGNATORIES CHENEY, RUMSFELD, WOLFOWITZ, ETC. CALLING FOR A “REBUILDING OF AMERICA’S DEFENSES” THAT WOULD NEED AN EQUIVALENT OF A PEARL HARBOR ATTACK TO JUSTIFY TO BE ABLE TO FIGHT A TWO FRONT WAR THAT ENDED UP BEING AFGHANISTAN AND IRAQ

a. THE TEN HORNS OF THE BEAST

11. REV 11:15 - SEVENTH ANGELS TRUMPET SOUNDING - DISCLOSURES (VOICES) FROM HEAVEN DESCRIBING THE OWNERSHIP OF THE WORLD AND ALL IT’S SYSTEMS AND OCCUPANTS AND THE TEACHINGS OF THE LORD’S CHRIST AS THE RULES (REIGN) FOREVER. October 17, 2008 ON THE WORLD WIDE WEB’S NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC’S CHANNEL’S SEASON 3, EPISODE TWO ENTITLED, “FINAL REPORT: HEAVEN’S GATE”, THAT BROADCASTS FOR THE FIRST TIME BY A MAINSTREAM POPULAR MEDIA ORGANIZATION, A STRONG QUESTION THAT SUGGESTS TWICE IN THE BROADCAST THAT THIS HEAVEN’S GATE COULD BE WHAT CHRISTIANS REFER TO AS THE “SECOND COMING OF JESUS THE CHRIST”

12. REV 11:16-17 - DESCRIPTION OF HOW THE TWENTY FOUR ELDERS LAYED DOWN THEIR LIVES THEMSELVES (FELL ON THEIR FACES IN SERVICE TO GOD - THIS IS NOT “BOWING AND SCRAPING” - THEIR FACES ARE THEIR GIVING UP THEIR HUMAN IDENTITY VIA USE OF THE HUMAN VEHICLES TO “OVERCOME THE WORLD” AS IS REQUIRED FOR MEMBERSHIP IN THE NEXT KINGDOM

13. REV 11:18 JUDGMENT PERIOD BEGINS - AKA GREAT TRIBULATION - AKA TIME OF THE WINEPRESS OF REV 14

AND A SECOND HARVEST TIME BY THOSE WHO CHOOSE TO BELIEVE IN EVERYTHING TI AND DO SAID AND DID AND TAKE A STAND FOR THEM ACCEPTING THE RAMIFICATIONS OF HOW IT WILL BE THEIR SEPARATION FROM HUMAN WORLDLINESS IN SO DOING AS THE LUCIFERIAN DRIVEN SPACE ALIENS ARE TRYING TO REAP THE SPOILS OF THE PLANET BEFORE RECYCLING

14. **REV 11:19 THE DWELLING (TEMPLE) OF GOD REOPENS IN OUTER SPACE (HEAVENS)** SHOWS THE TIME PERIOD WHEN THE NEXT LEVEL TI AND DO'S SPACECRAFT WILL BE LITERALLY VISIBLE (SEE THE CITYSCAPE OF LIGHTS ON CERES (SEE REV 6:8 GREEN/HARVEST=DEMETER/CERES)) THAT THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH SEEK TO WAR AGAINST - SPOKEN OF AS THE BATTLE AT ARMAGEDDON WHICH PROMPTS THE BEASTS (US AND EU) AND FALSE PROPHET (ALL THE RELIGIOUS, NEW AGE, SPIRITUALIST PREACHERS, TEACHERS, CONTACTEES AND CHANNELERS, ETC.) TO THEIR END

#### IV. THE OPENING OF THE SEVEN SEALS ON THE BOOK IN REV 5-7

A. **FIRST SEAL - WHITE HORSE - DO SITTING ON HIS VEHICLE ("HORSE")** - NAMED MARSHALL HERF APPLEWHITE WHOM AS AN OLDER MEMBER FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN THE LITERAL HEAVENS (ALL OF THE SKY TO DEEP OUTER SPACE) TOOK OVER (SITS (TAKES THE POSITION) ON FOR HIS TASK), WHO TAKES THE NAME BO IN 1975 AND FINALLY DO (AS IN DOE A DEER) - BRINGS THE RETURNED (RISE AGAIN) COVENANTED STUDENTS (BOW, FROM RAINBOW, RELATED TO HIS LITER OF NEW BIRTHS INTO HIS NEXT LEVEL KINGDOM) THROUGH THEIR OVERCOMING (CONQUERING) OF THEIR HUMAN VEHICLES TO BECOME THE FIRST FRUIT HARVEST (REV 14) FINALIZED BY THEIR VOLUNTARILY LAYING DOWN THEIR LIVES (FALLING ON THEIR FACES (REV 11)), THE CUTTING DOWN OF THEIR STALK AS JESUS FIRST PRESCRIBED BY BEING THE EXAMPLE OF DOING TO PLEASE HIS HEAVENLY FATHER AS HIS ASSIGNED TASK FOR HIS



## DISCIPLES

B. SECOND SEAL - RED HORSE(HUMAN) VEHICLE - 43RD U.S. PRESIDENT, GEORGE W. BUSH 2001-2009 IS “GIVEN POWER” TO WAGE WAR (GREAT SWORD) IN THE U.S. (FOLLOWING THE PLANNED EXIT OF THE INCARNATIONS BY THE TWO WITNESSES OLDER MEMBERS TI AND DO AND THEIR 4 LIVING BEINGS AND 24 ELDERS AND OTHER GRADUATE (FIRST FRUITS)) VIA THE 9-11-2001 NEW YORK CITY WORLD TRADE CENTER AND WASHINGTON D.C. PENTAGON ATTACKS THAT “WOUNDED THE BEAST” PROVIDING THE IMPETUS TO START THE ENDLESS GLOBAL WAR ON TERROR

C. THIRD SEAL - BLACK/(BLUE) HORSE (HUMAN VEHICLE) - 44TH U.S. PRESIDENT, BARACK OBAMA - 2009-2017 - HAS A “PAIR OF BALANCES (BURDEN/YOLK TO JOIN TWO OXEN (BEASTS-U.S. AND E.U.) IN THE ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT (NEW WORLD ORDER) PRESIDING OVER WHAT BECAME KNOWN AS “THE GLOBAL FINANCIAL CRISIS”

1. THERE ARE TWO FALLS OF THE UNITED STATES (THE NEW BABYLONIAN EMPIRE) FOCUSED ON NEW YORK CITY; 1) THE ENDLESS GLOBAL WAR ON TERROR AND 2) THE GLOBAL FINANCIAL CRISIS WAR ON THE MIDDLE AND LOWER CLASSES. BOTH REPRESENT A LOSS OF ANY REMAINING DEMOCRATIC PROCESSES, THE PATRIOT ACT’S, A BIGGER SURVEILLANCE STATE, AN OVERLORD HOMELAND SECURITY DEPARTMENT OVER ALL OTHER “INTELLIGENCE” AGENCIES, MAKING CORPORATIONS EQUAL TO PEOPLE SO UNLIMITED FUNDS CAN EVEN MORE OPENLY BUY ELECTIONS AND EVEN TECHNICALLY ENABLING A CORPORATION TO RUN FOR PUBLIC OFFICE
2. REV 13:7-11 WAR AMID/AMONG/WITH THE REMAINING (REMNANT) SAINTS

D. FOURTH SEAL - GREEN/PALE (DEMETER/CERES HARVEST GODDESS) HORSE(HUMAN - WHOSE NAME/REPRESENTATION IS DEATH (THANATOS) AND HELL (HADES/PLUTO - PERSON, CONDITION AND/OR PRISON LOCATION, NOT SEEN) FOLLOWS



WITH, AFTER, BEHIND HER. THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF THE FOURTH QUARTER IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD'S PROCESS TO BRING SOULS TO THEIR VOLUNTARY HARVEST THROUGH ENGAGING THE OVERCOMING (CHRISTING) OF THEIR HUMAN EVOLUTIONARY CONDITION AND TO OTHERS THEIR SUBSEQUENT SECOND DEATH (OF THE SOUL)

1. REV 13:11-18 - THE SECOND BEAST - DANIEL 7'S "LITTLE HORN" HAS TWO INSTRUMENTS WHO ARE FALSE CHRISTS AND FALSE PROPHETS IN REPRESENTATION OF THE LUCIFERIAN MISINFORMATION MIND AS SEEN AS 1) NEW AGE SPIRITUALISTS AND SPACE ALIEN CONTACTEES, CHANNELERS OR CLAIMANTS OF CHRIST AND/OR MAITREYA ENLIGHTENMENT, CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS, UNIVERSAL MIND, ONENESS REPRESENTATIVES, ASCENDED MASTERS AND THEIR DISCIPLES WITH THE DAHLI LAMA FIGUREHEAD AND 2) THE HOLY SEE STATE AS LED BY THE MOST ECUMENICAL FIGUREHEAD POPE FRANCIS AND HIS VATICAN CITY STATE AND BANK ENCLAVE OF CARDINALS AND WORLDWIDE ORGANIZATION OF WHAT HAVE BECOME ALONG WITH THEIR OFFSHOOT SECTS FALSE CHRIST-ANS

2. DANIEL 9 - THE SEVENTY WEEKS/YEARS (SEALS/AFFIRMATION PERIODS) AND THE SIX/SIXTH NEXT LEVEL ARRIVAL PERIODS/TIMES, THE JUDGMENT HOUR AND START OF THE TIME OF THE "ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION (WASTE)" JESUS REFERENCED TO ALERT PEOPLE TO

.E. FIFTH SEAL - SHOWS THE START OF THE LAST HARVEST WAVE AND HOW SOME ARE SLAIN (NOT BY THEIR OWN HAND AS WAS THE EXIT METHOD FOR THE 38 + 4 OF TI AND DO'S CREW IN 1997, BUT AFTER THAT) BECAUSE OF THEIR "SPEAKING" ABOUT THE TRUTH PROVIDED BY TI AND DO AND/OR BECAUSE OF THEIR WITNESS TESTIMONY THEY RECEIVED FROM BEING IN TI AND DO'S CLASSROOM. SHOWS HOW THEY SHALL RECEIVE "WHITE ROBES" - NEW PHYSICAL NEXT LEVEL STUDENT VEHICLES AFTER OTHERS IN THE SAME SERVICE TO TI AND DO EXIT THEIR HUMAN VEHICLES.

THESE HAVE ALL BEGUN OR CONTINUED THEIR METAMORPHOSIS BY ADOPTING TI AND DO'S BEHAVIORS AND WAYS (WASHING THEIR ROBES - HUMAN VEHICLES) TO THEIR BEST CAPACITY - LOOKING TO THEM TO HELP THEM SEPARATE FROM THEIR HUMAN KINGDOM ROOTS AND "STANDING" FOR THEM AND MAINTAINING THAT STAND UNTIL THEIR EXIT OF THEIR VEHICLE, HOWEVER THAT TAKES PLACE, BECAUSE OF THEIR TAKING THAT STAND

1. VOLUNTARY CASTRATION IN DO'S CLASSROOM (FOR STUDENTS WITH MALE VEHICLES) - JESUS REFERRED TO AS "MAKING ONESELF A EUNUCH FOR THE KINGDOM OF HEAVENS SAKE" - TEACHING TO THE FUTURE "THIRD TRIMESTER" CLASSROOM, REFRAIN FROM HUMAN PROCREATION AND MARRIAGE (COMMITMENT TO OTHER HUMANS), TO GIVE ONES ALL TO THE KINGDOM OF GOD THROUGH THE MOST CURRENT INCARNATE OLDER MEMBER FROM THE NEXT LEVEL - WHO SERVED AS THE LAMB (JESUS SERVING AS THE CHRISTING EXAMPLE OF OVERCOMING THE HUMAN KINGDOM (WORLD) TO INCLUDE LAYING DOWN ONE'S OWN CURRENT HUMAN VEHICLE'S LIFE FOR ONES "MARRIAGE" TO THEIR RECOGNIZED OLDER MEMBER) WHICH INCLUDES BECOMING NON-SEXUAL TO "RECOVER ONE'S VIRGINITY" (DOESN'T MEAN NEVER WAS MARRIED OR HAD SEXUAL INTERCOURSE, A LUCIFERIAN DISTORTION) - RELATED TO THE EARLY FIRST TRIMESTER LESSON STEP OF CIRCUMCISION THAT JESUS UPDATED IN HIS SECOND TRIMESTER CLASSROOM

F. SIXTH SEAL - AN ESPECIALLY LARGE SHAKING (EARTHQUAKE) AND OTHER CALAMITIES OCCUR ON AND TO THE U.S. MAINLAND TO SIGNAL THE END OF THE LAST JUDGMENT TIME OF TRIBULATION HARVEST WAVE AND BEGINNING OF THAT GREAT DAY OF WRATH AKA THE "WINEPRESS" END OF DAYS THAT CAUSES THE HUMANS WHO HAVE BOUGHT SPACE IN CONSTRUCTED UNDERGROUND DWELLINGS TO FLEE THE SURFACE CORRECTLY ANTICIPATING MORE CALAMITY (PLAGUES) MANY WILL

ATTRIBUTE TO THE SO CALLED BAD SPACE ALIENS, OF WHICH TI AND DO AND CREW WOULD BE CONSIDERED BY THEM TO BE A PART. A SEALING OF THE “144 THOUSAND (TRIBE/FAMILY)” TAKES PLACE BEFORE THE 7 ANGELS POUR OUT THEIR VIALS - ESCALATING THE “WRATH OF GOD” MANY ARE FURTHER TESTED TO STAND THROUGH

1. **DAY OF WRATH IS SHOWN AS THE DOUBLE REWARD FOR THE U.S. LED BEASTS DESCRIBED IN REV 17-18 THAT INCLUDES THE LARGE STONE OBJECT(S) THAT ARE CAST INTO THE SEA IN REV 18:21, WHOSE DAMAGE IS A PART OF WHAT’S DESCRIBED IN FURTHER DETAIL IN REV 16:17-21 - THE SEVENTH ANGEL’S POURING OUT OF THE VIAL THAT SIGNIFIES THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS “DONE” WITH ANY NEW OPPORTUNITIES FOR THE REMAINING EARTH’S OCCUPANTS TO CHANGE THEIR MIND TO SHOW ALLEGIANCE TO THE NEXT LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN**
2. **THE GATHERING AT ARMAGEDDON - SEEMS TO DEPICT TWO AREAS; THE MISSISSIPPI RIVER IN THE FOURTH PART OF THE WORLD (USA) AND THE EUPHRATES RIVER IN THE THIRD PART OF THE WORLD (MIDDLE EAST) RELATIVE TO THE GATHERING OF THOSE FOR AND AGAINST THE KINGDOM OF GOD STUDENT BODY FOR THE “GREAT DAY OF GOD ALMIGHTY” THAT TAKES PLACE WHEN DESCRIBED IN REV 16:12-16 AND THEN AGAIN AFTER THE 1000 YEARS WHEN THE LUCIFERIAN SPACE ALIENS ARE LOCKED UP UNDERGROUND AGAIN**
3. **THE FINAL JUDGMENT - THE “WINEPRESS” IS FOR THE HARVEST OF THE RIPE “GRAPES” - THOSE SOULS WHO ARE NOT YET 100% COMMITTED TO SERVICE TO TI AND DO OR HAVEN’T HEARD ABOUT THEM BUT WHO ARE SEPARATING FROM THE WORLD IN THEIR OWN WAYS BY NOT GIVING THEIR ALLEGIANCE TO THE “BEAST” - (RECEIVED IT’S MARK ON THE HAND AND/OR ON THE HEAD OR RECEIVED IT’S NUMBER OR NAME OR WORSHIPED IT’S IMAGE (THE BEASTS SPIRITUALITY AND/OR LUCIFERIAN SPACE ALIEN COUNTERFEIT GODS AND/OR HUMAN WORSHIP - EVEN**

RELATED TO “WONDERS” AND/OR “FIRE FROM THE SKY”  
LIKE HOLOGRAMS OR LIGHTS, FIREBALLS, LIKE FATIMA  
AND OTHER EQUIVALENT ILLUSIONS

G. SEVENTH SEAL - Silence from the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

V. UNDERCOVER “JESUS” SURFACES BEFORE DEPARTURE - Do’s  
writing that was published to 90 World Wide Web Newsgroups in 1995 - the  
6th Roar/Thunder. Part of the start of what would become the LAST  
HARVEST WAVE:

VI. Appendix

A. Links to Do and Crews “Anthology of Our Materials” entitled: ‘**How  
and When “Heaven’s Gate” (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level  
Above Human) May Be Entered**’ (Purple Book)

B. Links to Beyond Human - The Last Call Transcripts and Videos and  
other Heaven’s Gate Videos

C. Links to Ti and Do’s “Classroom” Internal Meeting Audio Tapes (3 of  
the best quality)

D. Links to Sawyer’s Internet Sites

E. Other Links

VII. The Finish - Sawyer’s Final Statement

This “Little Book” provides detailed evidence from everything Jesus prophesied to show how and why those called, Ti (Tee) and Do (Doe) were the new incarnations of the Ones referred to as the Father and Jesus, who with Their Crew of Student “Saints,” were on earth again to fulfill the promised return of Their Kingdom during these “End Times,” through Their task recorded as the “Two Witnesses” in the Book of Revelations that was completed when they exited their incarnations in 1997 - seen in the world's news as Heaven's Gate.

Here is a tiny bit of the evidence of Their return that will be covered in these next pages in great detail, examining most every verse from the Book of Revelations, in context with both the Old and New Testaments and in consideration of the many translation options from the Hebrew, Aramaic and Greek and most importantly in how Ti and Do's teachings, behaviors, ways and lifestyle coincided, without Their trying to do so, as I, Sawyer witnessed as Their student for 19 years.

**-Father and Son both reside**, (dwell with, abode) with Their Students. (Joh 14:22-23)

**-They both have new names** and the One who was “Jesus” identifies His Father. (Rev 3:12, Rev 14:1)

**-They come incarnate in the task of the Two Witnesses to speak publicly (prophesy) New Revealing about the reality of Their Kingdom, how and when it can be entered, that serves to gather Their returned “Saints,” the Souls who were their students with Jesus and Moses.** (Luk 17:30, Mat 24:31).

**-The Father incarnates into a female human body** and “Mind/Spirit births” His Son to the Throne. (Rev 12)

**-They are both Olive Trees, Lampstands, and are Anointed so are both Christs.** (Rev 11:3-4, Zec 4:1-14)

**-They speak plainly, (open, bold, confident), not in parables** (Luk 12:2) and Students can ask the Father questions directly. (Joh 16:25-27)

**-Their prophecy is focused in the West and Southwest U.S.A.,** described as the **spiritual (symbolic) Sodom** (scorched, desert) e.g. Las Vegas, **Egypt** (“two straights” (Streets, Ways (FIRST & LAST)) and **New Jerusalem;** California (Los Angeles) to Texas, (Rev 3:12), to a “new nation (people)”

(Mat 21:42-43), leaving Jerusalem in Palestine/Israel “desolate” (empty of Their Updated Mind/Spirit - Presence). (Rev 11:8, Mat 23:37-39)

**-In 1975 They are subdued (overcome) by the U.S. national media, mouthpiece of the “Beast”** - the Secret Govt (Mystery Babylon) formed because of the release of the Luciferian Space Aliens from their “bottomless pit” prison in the 1940's to 1950's during the 5<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet Sounding. (Rev 9, 11:7, 12:4, 17)

**-The Father's incarnation Exit was seemingly “natural”- “Earth Opened Her Mouth.” in 1985. Do and Students Exited by laying (falling) down Their human bodies in 1997**, shown by the comprehensive translation of the Greek “apokteino auto” as “to separate by dying Their selves.” (Rev 11:7,16, Rev 12:16)

**-Their ascension, Jesus called a “spirit birth,” compared to wind, not seen as physical bodies going up.** The “cloud” (of light) was the Hale-Bopp Comet with it's photographed “companion object.” (Rev 11:12, Joh 3:5-8)

**-Do Comes Public as the return of “Jesus” in 1993, shown as sitting on a “white horse,” the human body He took named Marshall Applewhite**, which He purifies to Recover Virginity. “Bow” represents the Covenant (rainbow) with the “litter/fold” He “births” by directing each Students own Overcoming of Humanness. (Rev 6:2)

**-The Red/Ruddy “Horse” - G.W. Bush, et al, used the 9/11 WTC attacks - the “great earth(shaking)”** (1<sup>st</sup> Fall of “Babylon”) to wield a great sword (military) for a perpetual “war on terror.” (Rev 6:3-4, 11:13, 14:8)

**-Barack Obama, et al, was the Black/Deep Blue (jacinth) “Horse” presiding over the stabilizing of the Global Financial Crisis** (2<sup>nd</sup> Fall of “Babylon”) manufactured to usher in the U.S. BEAST's riding the yolk of the New World Order (U.N.) (Rev 6:5-6, Rev 13, 14:8, 18:2)

**-Sign of Opening of Temple of God in Heaven** revealed by NASA Dawn spacecraft photos of dwarf planet Ceres' cityscape of lights with 5+ mile high crystal-like Tower as evidence of 2017 4<sup>th</sup> Seal Opening: **Green** (Space Alien tare (weed) harvest, NWO front promotion of human caused global warming) **Horse** (US President) agenda, accelerating death in Tribulation/Judgment Hour = **LAST Harvest Wave** (Rev 6:8, 11:19, 14:20, 15:5)

**-Luciferian (restricted Space) Aliens** are depicted as **fowls**, birds of prey, locusts(Mat 13:4;Rev 9:3,18:2, 19:17)

**-Afterward, Do returns with His “Armada” of brightly shining (glorious)**

**Clouds of Light - “horses” (spacecrafts) for every eye to see, with His FIRST Fruit Graduate (Saints) all “wearing” Their new Kingdom of God “made” (grown to an adult on a vine, not born of woman) physical, biological bodies, with His being “like the Son of Man,” Jesus' “dipped in blood body (vesture).”(Rev 1:7,11:19,14:14,16:15,19:11-14, 1Co 15:39+)**



This “Little Book” Provides the “Backside” Evidence Showing How All Jesus' Prophecy Revelations are Fulfilled by Those Who were Known as:

## **Ti and Do - The Father and “Jesus” - Heaven's Gate - UFO Two Witnesses**

Evidence of these claims come from everything Jesus said in the four “gospel” records and throughout the Book of Revelations, cross referenced to the Moses and Old Testament (OT) Prophet's records, to reveal how and why Ti (pronounced Tee) and Do (pronounced Doe) fulfilled the task described as the “Two Witnesses,” Two Christs, the same Ones described as The Father in Heaven and His Son, (the One who came incarnate in the body named Jesus), returning this time, together, incarnate (in the flesh) as partners for the FIRST of a two WAVE “Harvest” conclusion of the experimental task They both began as recorded in the Book of Genesis as the Elohim and Adam and Enoch and then in the other OT records as Jehovah and Moses and Elijah.

It will be shown how and why these Two Witnesses were prophesied by Jesus to have New Names for Their New, “in-the-flesh” Return, (that has been called Jesus' “Second Coming”), to occur during the New Age, aka End Time, in a New geographical area (not to the Middle East/Israel), as a New Nation, (ethnic populous), described as the New Jerusalem (also having a New Name).

The New geographic area will be shown to be primarily in the Western U.S. from the Mississippi river to the Pacific, as the “Temple” area, where the FIRST Harvest WAVE is staged. The Southwest became the “Altar” area. Elder Students (Saints) gave their physical vehicle's lives, they'd received from giving their human lives in service to Jesus, by intentionally crashing primitive spacecrafts, called “UFOs” to release their Souls to incarnate into prepared human vehicles to rendezvous with their teachers to finish their Overcoming of humanness lessons.

It will be shown that; what these two individuals named Ti and Do taught, was exactly what Jesus, and before then Moses were teaching and demonstrating, (appropriate to Their student body's grade in Their school), but as with Jesus, brought updates and used new plain and direct generic,

(non-religious) terminology, rather than speaking to most people in parables with hidden meanings. This was necessary due to the way the Lower Forces of the planet, headed by the Luciferian Space Alien Souls (fallen Angels) were permitted by the Kingdom in the Heavens to distort and dilute the truth Jesus (and before then, Moses) bore, by sowing seeds of misinformation that became organized into Religions and to date New Age Spirituality. These distortions were allowed to provide all humans 100% choice of what they want to become and in who they choose to serve, as Jesus said was between, “God (The Kingdom of God's Older Members (Deities)) and Mammon (treasure, wealth in all the Human forms). One of many misconceptions is that the Kingdom of God is a Spiritual realm. It is but is also physical and biological, just like throughout Their creation.

Some of the **generic** terminology Ti and Do used, described the Kingdom of God or Kingdom of Heaven as **The Physical Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human**, whose **membership** are not limited to any one planet. Membership have true freedom to circulate throughout the literal “heavens” (near or outer space) to perform their tasks. (Like Star Trek without human mammalian behaviors they have outgrown). The use of the term “Evolution” has nothing to do with Darwin's theories, but instead describes the way there exists four kingdom levels of life on earth; mineral, plant, animal and human. The human kingdom was designed to be a **stepping stone** (footstool) to **deposit** Souls (that are like seeds) within and then to nurture them to grow towards taking their Next Evolutionary Step into what They termed in shorthand as the **Next Level**.

Ti and Do indicated that Next Level members dwell within Spacecrafts, (even Planet Sized like Pluto, (and perhaps Saturn and/or Earth's Moon and/or dwarf planet Ceres and others), that serve as Laboratories for Their “Soul” growing Earth “Garden” experimental, (always improving and free willed), experiential “God Astronaut Training Program,” They design into Earth Civilizations They spawn and nurture to graduate new Members from, (as they have outgrown mammalian reproduction and are eternal so don't need new members but are joyed to provide what they have). They are from the future, the only one a human or human equivalent can attain to.

A big difference between the human and the other kingdom levels beneath it, is how a human does not automatically evolve into their next higher

kingdom. It can only be accomplished with the direct assistance from an existing **Older Member** from the Next Level Above Human, who has accomplished the transition before, even many times, who comes into human flesh, thus “undercover,” to teach and demonstrate the **Overcoming of Humanness Process** in stages, that are like “trimesters” in a human baby's birth, over millenniums of time.

It is the Soul that is as a physical seed containing biological “programs”, like software that is deposited (planted) into a human **vehicle** (the biological body - genetic hardware) that can be grown into a Next Level Member. Ti and Do taught that the **Next Level** was **many membered** and referred to them as; **Older Members** (Jesus described as his Father in Heaven (who wasn't incarnate then)) and **Younger Members** like Archangels and those coming up who are provided degrees of service, while the Oldest Member they called the **Chief of Chiefs**.

Ti and Do taught that Souls were actually **physical containers**, like a **pillow case** or **pocket**, though less dense than the human flesh containers they are **deposited** within and it's that Soul, if grown to maturity, that becomes a body that is **graduated** (harvested) into the Next Level and is eternal thereafter. New **graduate** Souls are then provided with a more dense physical body (a **vehicle** to wear) appropriate to their new task assignments in their new Above Human Society. These new vehicles are grown on a vine in a laboratory by technicians, said in the **Records** (Bible) as “made” as opposed to “begotten” - born from mammalian reproductive methods.

It will be shown how Paul of Tarsus became one of the Luciferian's “best puppets.” Paul was never a disciple of Jesus and was the first Christian preachers used as a pawn to distort the formula Jesus taught and became Satan's best agent by having him infiltrate the young believers of the Jesus “cult.” It's not clear whether Paul was well meaning or a Roman agent but his main “blasphemy” (expressing to others things that are against the Next Level's true information) was saying that no one needs to change significantly to qualify to enter the Kingdom of Heaven but can be saved and enter Heaven by only having faith. Paul did not have an assigned task from Jesus and never quoted him or taught much of what he taught. His letters were influenced by the Luciferian Lower Forces, so can not be trusted and ended up being used to dilute and distort the truth, largely seen as today's Christianity.

This book will attempt to reveal how in the past, religions and the modern definition of spirituality can be stepping stones to the whole truth about how to become a member of the Kingdom of Heaven, but only when one begins to see through the ways organizations stifle open minded exploration of new ideas, concepts and perspectives, even on ancient records, can they remain open to what the Older Members say when they come incarnate to look for their “sheep”. Such **belief systems today have become “killers of Souls,”** due to their promotion of stagnated thinking, archaic concepts, ritualistic practices, less accurate or wrong definition of terms (often lost in translations), changing what was meant to be taken as literal into a figurative or “spiritual,” then diluted meaning and the soothing, even addicting affect that goes with feeling we belong to something higher than humans. If we become teachers in various religions we become easily captured to those mindsets and especially when it becomes popular. Do indicated that people “hardly stood a chance” of seeing the truth through the varied misinterpretations of scripture and those who portray themselves as teachers, guides and facilitators to Godliness.

Likewise, it will be shown how Atheism and any other human belief, non-belief, philosophy, path, practice or scientific study can also be used as steps towards the ultimate perspective of what is most true and thus most real about our reality as a Next Level school. Ti and Do said it best as, **“All paths can lead to the top of the mountain, but there is only one way off.”** In other words to paraphrase Jesus, the way to the highest truths and the Life he spoke of, will only come to those who ask to find, seek to know and knock on the doors of the Living Beings who Created everything, all the planets and all the life forms, whose “kingdom” is not of this world, but who exist throughout the literal Heavens. Becoming a member of the Next Level was always meant to be an individual endeavor. Being part of a group that refers to themselves as on a path to God has nothing to do with the relationship each could choose to form and maintain with an Older Member in the Next Level **by projecting their asking far into the most distant stars (heavens) to ask how to become a prospective candidate for Membership.** This is what Jesus meant by teaching to address the Father in Heaven with our prayers. “Heaven” is defined to include all the **elevated areas** above the earth, but especially where the planets and stars are seen and any and all points beyond.

It will be shown how the overall Return of the Next Level Kingdom was

scheduled in **Two Primary Harvest WAVES, the FIRST and the LAST:**

The **FIRST** was presented when the Two Returning Older Members awakened their chosen and prepared human vehicles (bodies) in the early 1970's and then unknowingly began their 1260 day prophecy period in 1973, but attracted almost all their first students when they were invited to speak in the North Hollywood part of Los Angeles, California starting in March/April of 1975, that resulted in subsequent public meetings in the San Francisco Bay area and then in Waldport, Oregon, which was the meeting I, named by Do, Sawyer attended and joined from.

It was October of 1975 when Ti and Do, then going by the names Bo and Peep were propelled into the U.S. national, “town square” like spotlight, covered by all three network news stations, because 34 individuals left all behind after hearing Bo and Peep's information at the Waldport, Oregon meeting. At that meeting Ti and Do spoke of needing to leave all behind to begin to overcome the human world, that is like that start of a metamorphosis of a caterpillar into a butterfly. The caterpillar must leave it's world behind to begin it's chrysalis stage. The chrysalis was equivalent to a Christening or Christing that Jesus completed by the time of his Transfiguration. After Jesus voluntarily set up his capture, knowing the corrupt religious leadership wanted to kill him, he “layed down his body” on his Father's instruction, saying “no man takes it from me” (his human vehicles life). Then he healed that body over 3 days time, a characteristic of what he had metamorphosed into inside his human vehicle. He proceeded to prove to his disciples he was still flesh and bone, and was NOT a SPIRIT and could eat and drink and be touched, but could also appear and disappear and defy gravity at will, a characteristic of the “changed over” vehicle he had. After proving these things and many more to them for about 40 days, he took his changed over physical body with him into a “cloud” that humans today might call a UFO, but is actually in this case a cloud (covered) physical spacecraft.

Ti and Do's speaking (prophecy) period of 1260 days was geared primarily to the Souls who had completed their previous trimester of Overcoming of Humanness Lesson Plan, they began while in the flesh with Jesus and for some before then with Moses. It will be shown how these Souls were spoken of primarily as the Four Living Beings and the Four and Twenty Elders and I suspect the two groups referred to as 7 Angels each, equaling 42 who became

the FIRST “Fruit” Harvested, the number of members of the Heaven's Gate group, (38 + 4).

Every harvest requires “leaps of faith” (so to speak, though they are not at all “blind”, though appear to be for those who don't recognize their calling). For Jesus' Apostles (at least, but perhaps for the 70 as well) they could have left behind family, houses and land to literally follow Jesus, which is one Edge of the Two Edged Instruction that becomes like a sword in how it cuts ties, and this is what was referred to as the “catching away”, actually being “caught” (like a fish), where the truth is the bait to catch the human vehicle by, as Jesus said to his first disciples he would make them “fishers of men”. This part of the Overcoming of Humanness Process was distorted into the idea of “rapture”. Ti and Do had the same requirement of those who chose to become their students.

Jesus, at his exit time, required his faithful Apostles (an assigned task to be His delegates to the world) to “give their life” in service to His (their Older Member's) instructions that would result in their Souls exit of their incarnation - the death of their human vehicle. For Jesus and His Apostles and other fully dedicated Students (Disciples), that meant speaking publically the truth Jesus provided which He knew would get them killed eventually. (As he said, if they hate me they will hate you). So He sent them to their human death but He knew their Soul would not be harmed and would enter into LIFE in the Next Level where they would be rewarded with a new Next Level vehicle, grown especially for each one of them. (The Next Level grows physical vehicles to full maturity on a vine, as mammalian reproduction is primitive to them and is the reason that desire for sexuality and procreation on the human level needs to be overcome as part of the qualifications for Next Level membership). For these 38+4 students with Do, after years of consideration (I witnessed the preparation for until September of 1994 when I left them), though they preferred to not need to do this, chose to exit their incarnations by ingesting a strong barbiturate mixture that put their vehicles into permanent sleep in what the world would see as a mass suicide. They were at that time referred to as Heaven's Gate so the headlines read with phrases like “Heaven's Gate Suicide cult”. This is NOT to say “suicide” is the answer for anyone, as we each actually can not grow unless we have a physical body. Suicide on the human level is most often a selfish act and a way to avoid learning difficult lessons in life. This LAST harvest WAVE

comes with the overall instruction to Stand for Ti and Do, which will not be looked at kindly by those who are invested in misinformation.

Do certainly knew he and Ti's group was a “subculture” and in response to being labeled a cult by the media said they were the “**cult of truth**” and the “**cult of cults**.” It will be shown that Jesus and his disciples were just as much a “cult” in their day, in relationship to what had become the “normal” cultures of the mainstream religious, the governmental institutions and that society, that Jesus and Ti and Do had no allegiance to, though also didn't choose to fight against.

Ti and Do's information is shown to align with the prophecy as delivered via the Seven Thunders (Roars) by the Lion of the Tribe of Juda, the Seventh of which started when Do and his Crew compiled a Book they named, '**How and When “Heaven's Gate” (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered**' (Purple Book). This **Book** that became the basis of their web site HeavensGate.com along with Their Exit Statements demonstrated the conclusion to the FIRST Hour shown in prophecy as the 1<sup>st</sup> Seal Opening - with Do “sitting” on His White “Horse” - the human vehicle He chose, that had even been last named “Applewhite”. White, mostly had to do with making that vehicle “pure”, though the vehicle's skin coloration is described in prophecy as, “His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow”. All racial consciousness, identifying oneself by their vehicles race, needs to be overcome to graduate into Membership in the Next Level.

The **LAST** “Harvest” WAVE pertains most to those recorded as the “remaining,” “remnant” or those “elected” and who elect to take their next step towards graduation when they get the calling. These are also Souls who were brought back by the Next Level to have the opportunity to take over a human vehicle the Next Level helped them prepare, to recognize their Heavenly Father in the incarnation named Do. That recognition would be of His teachings - the words and information He and Ti provided that constitute His (Holy) Mind aka Spirit and His characteristic behaviors and ways that He demonstrated while incarnate that required of his Students the same showing of allegiance to Him as Jesus required of those who chose to become His students. These will be faced with the **lesson plan** (song), that at the least entails believing Ti and Do represent that Kingdom that created the earth and all of it's occupants and are willing to stand in defense of that belief and



maintain that stand until their departure - no matter what the consequences. This “standing” takes place primarily during what was prophesied as the “Time of great trouble not seen since the beginning of the world,” aka the Great Tribulation, starting largely during the 4<sup>th</sup> thru 6<sup>th</sup> Seal Openings that are upon us in 2017.

This time period has also been referred to in OT prophecy as the Judgment time period (day) or more specifically the Judgment Hour (approx. 40 years) that begins at the end of the FIRST Hour after Do and Crew exited in 1997, shown as beginning with the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel's Trumpet Sounding.

That Sounding first took place by Do's coming public (without Ti's incarnate presence) in the 1990's by what can be seen as the “7 Thunders/Roars” of Revelations 10, the first of which started when He, with His Older Member - Ti, came public in 1975, that Do completed in 1988 by writing a booklet entitled “‘88 Update - The UFO Two and their Crew.” (To Ti and Do the acronym UFO simply referred to a “cloud of light” - a Next Level spacecraft hidden by a cloud covering as opposed to being a Space Alien craft).

Subsequent Roars/Thunders are shown as; the 1992 Beyond Human Video Tape Series Do and Crew made, the 1993 Info-Ad in USA Today, then the dozens of publications in alternative newspapers, the 1994 Student delivered public meeting schedule (as Do didn't give any further public meetings himself after doing so with Ti from 1975-1976), the 1995 posting to the World Wide Web the document 'Undercover “Jesus” Surfaces Before Departure,' where Do outlines most boldly how he was the return of the same Older Member who had been incarnate in the body named, “Jesus”. Jesus knew he wouldn't be returning incarnate in the same human vehicle he left with, which is why he said, “many shall come **in my name**, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many” and finally in two phases of soundings, the 7<sup>th</sup> as the Heavens Gate Web site that provided an anthology of all their materials since 1975 followed less than a year later in the timing of the Hale Bopp Comet's very unusual display, scientists are still pondering, Their exit of their incarnations in 1997 and the Exit Statements They made.

As with all prophecy there are multiple interpretations and multiple manifestations in both the physical and mental/spiritual realms. Pertaining to things humans did, as I believe was set up by a Next Level crew to provide, came the 2009 National Geographic Channel's internet broadcast

documentary entitled, “Final Report: Heaven's Gate” that was primarily a recap of the media frenzy and misinformation from their very public “laying down of their (human) lives”, except for suggesting as a question whether they, identified as “Heaven's Gate” (Ti and Do and Crew), were the anticipated “Second Coming of Jesus,” perhaps the first and biggest national media organization to voice such a perspective.

This time in 2017, as a part of this LAST “harvest” WAVE, includes what I believe is this “Little Book” that is also described in Rev 5:1 prophecy as the “backside” or “after” and/or the historic background “behind” (what was provided by Jehovah/Father and Moses/Jesus). The BOOK comprises the updates Ti and Do and crew brought that they had published that I refer to as the Purple Book, as it's said in prophecy to be “written from within the Throne” and Ti and Do were the Throne. (Most of the Purple Books contents can be found via links in the Appendix of this book).

This Little Book was said to become available and spoken about (prophesied) during the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel's Trumpet Sounding that was scheduled to occur after the Two Witnesses and Crew have exited their incarnations and their Soul bodies invisibly ascended back into their heavenly abodes on Next Level Spacecrafts, from whence they came. It will be shown how the Two Witnesses and Crew perform all their incarnate tasks during the time described as the Sixth Angel's Trumpet Sounding.

Part of the Tribulation time will be marked by a great deal of shows put on by the Luciferian space aliens and/or those humans who have become their witting or unwitting slaves. Examples will be provided of how these show humans things recorded as “great wonders” to witness. A preview would seem to be what happened in Fatima where some young girls all saw an Image on a number of occasions that spoke to their minds, who they thought was the Virgin Mary, which was recorded as Our Lady at Fatima in 1916. Ti and Do talked about this and called these kinds of things tricks and indicated they were like holograms produced by the Lower Forces.

Further it will be covered, how the Revelations chapter 13 “Image” that “speaks” could be just such a hologram or of some equivalence and could deceive many because of. Perhaps it will be of Jesus according to some painters depiction, with flowing robes, barefoot and/or riding a white horse. It's interesting how Fatima's sighting and others like it occurred during a time

when we know humans did not have the technology to produce holograms and by my calculations 1916 was during the 2<sup>nd</sup> Angel's Trumpet Sounding. Those Soundings purpose was essentially to announce the arrival of the participating Souls for the Harvest WAVESs, both from the Next Level and of the Luciferians and also announced things to come but were accompanied by examples (like Fatima) of how those things in the prophecy would be fulfilled during the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet Sounding.

While with Ti and Do's **experiential classroom** we saw a report from a book Bob Lazar was allowed to read while he was employed by Oppenheimer in Area 51, his job being to back engineer the engine from a recovered "UFO". In the book that allegedly space aliens wrote, they said they "created Jesus" and have film of him on the cross. Even if there is no truth to any of this, it is not uncommon to hear from various "contactees" the same kind of thing in relationship to Jesus, where even a number of contactees themselves say, indicate or imply they are the return of Jesus, which coordinates with what Jesus said would happen with his Kingdom's Return.

However, Jesus indicated his true believers would be shown signs in the Sun, Moon and Stars (which includes the planets) and any of the many bodies in space, e.g. dwarf planets, asteroids, meteors, comets. This is one of the ways we know such holographic like tricks are not generated by the Next Level as they occur on earth or in earth's atmosphere or very near to earth "space," where the Space Aliens are no longer allowed to traverse beyond. Next Level Signs occur in deep space, yet as close as the Moon. The space aliens and/or humans are also able to perform other events such as making "fire come down from the sky," perhaps like fireballs the Next Level used before 2016. I've seen two or three so far that may be these kinds of tricks as based on reports are near the earth. Jesus indicated on earth one would see "distress of nations" (wars and financial collapse), "perplexity, a (state of) quandary (many events that are confusing rendered into conspiracy theories to explain, UFO's and Space Alien abductions, Cattle mutilations, JFK, RFK, MLK assassinations, 9/11 attacks, war in Iraq, 2008 financial crisis) and "waves roaring," seen by the two large tsunami's in Sumatra and Japan (Fukushima) and in the U.S. by hurricane Katrina and Sandy during the time approaching the 2017 tribulation time, "earthquakes in diverse places" (significant increase around the Pacific rim known as the "ring of fire."

The Luciferian Space Aliens have manipulated humans from the start of the civilization, largely recorded in religious literature but more directly, according to reports, especially as of the 1940's and 1950's, through direct contact with government military and indirectly through contactees with displays of technology, they seek help from humans to develop and in perhaps the biggest way, by motivating discarnates (spirits of dead humans) to influence living humans to do things and/or respond in all ways that replaces their recognition of the Real True Kingdom Above Human and those who have been sent time and again to help some see through the illusion they pose. These Luciferians thereby insert themselves as a facsimili “god” - aka False God built upon misinformation.

It will be shown how “The Wrath of God,” actually the Next Level's generation of “agitation to stimulate movement” of allegiance towards the true Kingdom of God and any potential future, that includes the Next Level's “anger” against the Luciferian Space aliens who have used human, so called Christian religious leaders as puppets to foster an illusionary belief of having a “personal relationship” with Jesus, extends into the 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> Seal periods, having been demonstrated in comparably small degrees periodically up until this point. That agitation and anger is largely seen in the 7 Angels who pour out their Vials, (plagues and calamities) beginning to manifest undiluted during the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal Opening.

It will be shown how at the end of that conclusive time of Judgment, when the opportunities to change are “done,” Do will arrive in His Next Level made physical body, described as, “like the Son of Man,” (Rev 14:14), thus like Jesus' “dipped (baptized) in blood,” “glorified body,” returning this LAST time with his Armada of spacecrafts, piloted by those “Saints” who FIRST graduated, having their own new Next Level grown physical bodies to “wear.” This time their appearance will be more literally “For Every Eye to See,” because of their very apparent mass of spacecrafts and their brightness of light in the very near heavens so humans will be able to see/understand even with their naked eye and I imagine even for those who no eyes at all. I would say they will see it in their Mind's eye. However, if humans have not sought to align with Ti and Do's Mind by this time, they will not know what they are observing.

Before Do and his Armada returns, the “Kings of the Earth,” led by the U.S.

Secret Government (Mystery Babylon), BEAST (sly, deceitful human mammals), that formed in the 1950's to cover up the evidence of Space Aliens on earth, (who the Next Level released from their underground “bottomless pit” prison), working to some degree with or against certain space alien groups (Dragon), each would have secured the establishment of their New World Order relationship via having the equivalent of the 9/11 attacks on the NYC World Trade Center and Pentagon and the conspiracy to program humans as responsible for Global Warming (that prophecy indicates is Next Level generated) and through the Global Financial Crisis “hid themselves in the dens and rocks” (Rev 6:15) while preparing to fight, or escape the earth to escape this Armada and it's final judgment against them, that many will think are the “bad space aliens”.

Some in that Secret Governmental BEAST seem to believe that there are some Space Aliens who are “good” and that the ones they believe are coming to do them harm are the “bad aliens,” even Reptilians with slave greys, when the truth is that all the Space Aliens are related to Lucifer and his Associate Souls, who once had elementary (student level) service to the Next Level but fell away and became renegades against the Next Level and will try to steer humans in any direction but looking up to the Next Level. I suspect they themselves at this point believe those I am referring to as the Next Level are just another alien space race as they were/are. However, the Space Aliens are all human equivalents. None of them became Adult Members of the Next Level Above Human.

These Luciferians, once imprisoned under the earth, who initially had physical bodies that could live much longer than humans have ways of generating hybrid physical bodies from human DNA, eggs and sperm, they obtain from abductions. When the Next Level allowed them to circulate on the surface again, they sought to manipulate powerful humans to enact their agenda to escape the planet while capturing Souls to add to their ranks, which they hope can occur before an anticipated return to prison and subsequent recycling in the “Lake of Fire” thereafter.

The irony is that Ti and Do's Next Level Mothership and Armada are the only ones arriving from deep space to war against the BEASTS and the Luciferian Space Aliens and all those in their allegiance, which will be no contest at all but will result in Their casting these two Beasts (U.S. and E.U.) and the False

Prophets (The religious leadership and perhaps especially the Vatican and LDS Mormon enclaves, etc.) and those in their allegiance into the Lake of Fire because they have become “weeds” in the Next Level's “garden” and have disturbed the usefulness of Their human kingdom and Their earth's production of “fruit” (new Membership). It is at that point the Luciferians will be re-locked up underground for 1000 years and it seems there might be a new stage of “overcoming classroom” to follow that 1000 year period, after the Luciferians are released for a time to wage another last battle against that “camp of the Saints.” At that time the Next Level will cast the Luciferians into the Lake of Fire to be with the Beasts and the False Prophets. This is followed by the judgment of those in the Book of Life and those who are not who are in the receptacles for the discarnate Spirits, referred to as “Death and Hell” who are also cast into the Lake of Fire.

**Ti and Do brought the “new song” as described in Revelations chapter 14.** Although in part They took those names from the Sound of Music song, “Doe a deer”, they described their names as a octave apart where Ti pushed Do to his next octave, if I recall correctly. According to prophecy the Older Member who was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus upon return would, “write upon him (each student/disciple) the name of my God (Deity),” (Rev 3:12) and in Joh 16:25 “...but I shall shew ((announce, make known, report, speak, tell, declare)) you plainly of the Father.” In other words it was Do who revealed who His “Father” (Older Member) was to the student body. Ti didn't announce it. In fact Do had to learn it for himself in their first year or so of their awakening together to their task, by seeing how Ti's choices were always better than his which was hard for him to accept, he said. And it was Ti who told their students who Do was as “our Father” (Older Member) and that we each needed to make our “committal” to Him. And it was Ti who said in 1977 or 1978 that we the students “needed to give them our will, which Do later told us, she wondered if we'd lose half the class by saying that. As it turned out over half those initial student did drop out thereafter, for one reason or another that amounted to not wanting to yield their will 100%. Therefore Ti and Do were one another's “Witness” as said in Luk 10:22.

Ti and Do didn't teach from the Bible, nor quoted chapter and verse that I heard in my nineteen years their student, yet had an uncanny, thorough, direct to the point, non-academic, base understanding of it's core contents, that I only came to recognize mostly after I left their “classroom” in 1994 and

began to study the scriptural records that with a lot of asking of Ti and Do for help and encouragement via dreams they were in, led to the focus for this book. Some of these understandings only surface when considering alternative translations to English from the Hebrew, Aramaic, Greek and sometimes Latin origins. Ti and Do said the Next Level worked very hard to preserve an accurate record of what Jesus said, as recorded in the four gospels, that years ago humans published as “Red Letter” editions, that we could rely on as a help to awaken more by and to draw clues from. This is not to say I got everything in this book the most right it could be. I know much could still be tweaked and realized but I think it's adequate to show the possibilities to anyone who seeks for the whole truth. I don't pretend this work is needed by anyone to have a relationship with the Next Level. Ti and Do taught that there would be a group of people who would never hear about Ti and Do and still be judged worthy of having their Souls and/or Spirits saved by the Next Level for a future “planting” some time after the recycling is finished.

The Next Level doesn't need new members but it's their joy to offer the opportunity to Consciously Evolve **Beyond Human**. That opportunity is still available by projecting our asking to Our “Father” in Heaven (deep outer space) and by showing Him our seriousness by beginning to adopt his behavior and ways and provision of service, according to the instructions of his most recent incarnate, Older Members, in the names Ti and Do.

**There is not and will not be any legitimate group or cult to form or join.**

There are no Older Members on Earth at this time or planned to be back before the Civilization is spaded. The information Ti and Do and Crew left behind in the many writings, video's and audio tapes are for personal absorption and application and are not intended by Do and Crew to become the basis of a “Religious Study Group”. They are to be used to help each of those who the information speaks to, further separate from the human evolutionary kingdom, though the speed in which that happens remains up to each of us to implement and the best way to start that is to speak directly to Do (in our heads, privately, as Jesus said, “in your closet”, never intending group prayer meetings, etc. which are part of the distortion in religions, however well intended.) Though I am told by some they believe in Ti and Do, I keep no lists or contact information on people and have no “groups” and provide no contact information with any former classmates. However

there have been start-up groups and attempts to organize that I have been invited to and have declined. There have also been complete fraudulent news stories about Ti and Do.



## I. INTRODUCTION

### I.A. ADDITIONAL STATEMENTS THIS BOOK WILL BRING AN ABUNDANCE OF SCRIPTURAL EVIDENCE TO PROVING

- The Return Jesus spoke about was to be in two WAVESs (FIRST and LAST) both being characteristically “as a thief,” but the FIRST undercover, in secret (in a human vehicle) and thus **not observable and discerned with one's eyes**. Jesus' students (disciples), the Souls returning with Him, would recognize His “Holy Mind/Spirit,” as their “Shepherd” by what they have “within” their Souls from their last Trimester's Classrooms, when the human vehicles, prepped by and for them, hear what He says through his voice (disclosure), literal “words” that begin to be expressed during the 1260 day period described as the Two Witnesses Prophecy (speaking publically). When they recognize Him and literally leave all behind to follow with Him, as He requires to begin to show 100% all their “Heart, Mind, Soul, Strength” allegiance, staying with His program as an Active Student until They all Exit the human vehicles they “borrow,” they would be “Rising Again” (Resurrecting) to receive LIFE - to become a new Adult Member of the Kingdom of Heaven, to receive a Next Level physical vehicle that is non-mammalian and a “position” (seat) of significant service on He and His Older Member's (“Father's”) crew. (Luk 17:20-21, Jhn 5:25-29, Rev 11:3 (FIRST))
- For the LAST part of His overall return He would not be incarnate but would still be recognizable only by those He gives that recognition to, so in that sense still “as a thief” while apparent for “every eye to see” among the clouds, appearing with His FIRST “fruit” Graduate Students, who have their new physical Next Level “made” vehicles (bodies) and are all together as an Armada of brilliantly lighted “clouds of light” (spacecrafts, aka in this particular context as “horses”). This is described as taking place after He exits from his incarnation WAVE and at the end of the “Judgment Hour” and “Wrath of God” shown by the Seven Angels pouring out their Vials (calamities, plagues) to include the U.S. and Europe (to include the Middle East) as the **two** geographical areas, in particular, to receive “two fold” (double) the Next Level's payment for the sorrow and torment they heaped upon others and for elevating themselves above the Kingdom of God. (Joh 16:12,25-27, Rev 14:14, Rev 16, Rev 18, Rev 19:11)

- The One Jesus referred to as “The Father” or “Our Father in Heaven” comes incarnate with Him to assist Him to start His Task of taking the Throne (by himself incarnate) and then leaves His incarnation in a human woman's body, seemingly naturally (earth swallows Her vehicle), to better oversee the remainder of the Overcoming Process for each of Their students, from His Spacecraft. The overseeing includes setting up further tests to help some who are not showing the needed readiness to be “born of spirit” (a birth of the Soul Body, that is invisible) to decide to give their all to the Overcoming Process or leave that “classroom” group. (Joh 14:22-23, Rev 11,12).

- The Revelations “**Two Witnesses**,” are **Both identified as “anointed,”** the primary keyword related to the term **Christ** and what is meant by Their being Olive Trees and Candlesticks/Lampstands, all related to the Old Testament Prophets Jesus referenced. We know Jesus was a Christ so we can assume His Father (God) was Christened (anointed a King) before him, since the Father is who gives birth to the Son. (Rev 3:12 (Father is named and identified by the Son), 11:3-4, Rev 12:1-7, Rev 14:1 (Father has a name), Zec 4:1-14, Dan 12).

A “Christ” is an Older Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven - Next Level, who has graduated the human evolutionary kingdom through a “Spirit/Mind Soul birth,” as a “Son” to His Older Member (Father) before, even many times, so is qualified to take others through the “Overcoming of Humanness Process.” The Process requires an incarnate Older Member's step by step direction and can not be accomplished at any other time when the Older Member is not incarnate and holding a “classroom,” though after an Older Member has left their incarnation for a time while their information is still available as they left it, so is accurate, new students can start to engage that Metamorphic Process by adhering to what that most current Older Member taught while incarnate, which will include separating from the human roots that hold them back and changing their behavior and ways as best they can in accordance with what the Older Members taught and by being of service to what the Older Member left for them to do which includes being willing to Stand Up for Them while accepting the consequences that will come from doing so until they exit their vehicles.

After the Older Members have exited their incarnations, the Luciferian Space Aliens step in right away to begin to twist, distort and dilute the truth and

realism the Older Members provided, to make Their teachings into a spiritual endeavor to practice and promote the impression one is on the “path” by following. Those most targeted by the Luciferians are those that were students of those Older Members while they were incarnate, which includes me, which is why it's important to examine the material for oneself. I am open to such criticism but the ones mounting such criticism will also be targeted to make things up as the intention of the Luciferian Space Aliens is to do anything and everything they can do to distract, distort, dilute and confuse what the Older Members said, did and why. This seems to include getting those who had the personal experience to not express that experience. These attacks have been ongoing and will get worse for everyone that comes in this direction. We each need to seek the help of our Older Members to ward off attacks of this nature and should anything be said that is justifiable evidence of getting off track from what the Older Members intended, we then just need to make appropriate corrections.

However, it's via these Luciferian tactics that show how religions get started. Some people then become priests, nuns, monks, recluses, Rabbi's or Imams or have other titles to identify themselves as a devotee, leader or teacher and even with best intentions are actually deluding themselves, though if they keep seeking the Older Members Mind, all experiences can be converted into a positive just like getting into any human endeavor is something to “get out of,” when we see through it. In the case of religious or spiritual paths it can even become a greater lure away from the Next Level's reality and process because it gives one the “soothing,” but false impression they are holy or have it all figured out and will go to heaven when they die or are working for God when they bring others to believe as they do, which is not the way it works. No one brings someone else to God. The only way someone grows closer to the Next Level Older Members is by their own personal seeking of such a continuous relationship and puts into motion what the most current Older Member provided as instructions. For instance Jesus said to “love your neighbor as yourself” thus until we heard about an Older Member returning, being a humanitarian was about the best anyone could do, though they must be willing to change to what the new incarnate Older Member provides, as that's the next progression we must leap towards, separating from the human kingdom to become a Member of the Next Kingdom.

Actually, Christing is defined as an anointing from the process of “pressing

the oil from the olive.” The “press” is one that requires force exerted and as Jesus say's includes violence. We are not to enact violence against anyone or ourselves, but because the Luciferians are provided to wage war against Souls who seek to take their next step, that they do so through motivating humans against, violence does become the prime way Souls eventually give their physical vehicles lives Standing Up for the current Older Members. It's the shell of the Olive that dies but the oil (fruit), as Holy Mind continues to live in all those who draw it and that becomes useful in service to the provision of light that others can be brought to see by engaging the same process. Upon completion, if they have pleased the incarnate Older Member they can qualify to become an adult Member of the Kingdom of God.

- Virtually all examples of the way in which the Kingdom of God communicates with human beings, that can be counted on as from Them, are through Their sent in-the-flesh (incarnate) Representatives. In all the records of Jesus prophecy, in the four gospel accounts and in the Book of Revelations, there are only four End Age/Time descriptions of someone literally “speaking inspired by God,” the primary definition of “to prophesy.” (Rev 10:11, Rev 11:3, Rev 14:6, Luk 12:2, Luk 17:30)

- The FIRST and primary delivery of prophecy - speaking words inspired by God (the Two Witnesses demonstrated) accomplishes the gathering of the returning Elder Student body of Souls who were slated to complete their Overcoming of their Human Kingdom behavior and ways through leaving all behind again to make their eye single in giving all their heart, mind, Soul and strength to these TWO who were acting as One Mind that in so doing would enable each to pass through their “spirit birth canal” to becoming New Adult Members in the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven. (Mat 19:27-30)

- The Second and LAST of the two descriptions of “speaking words inspired by God,” said as, to prophesy, will be shown to take place AFTER the Two Witnesses and their Elder graduate students have left their incarnate presence, which is during the time of the Seventh Angels Trumpet Sounding, through the delivery of the content of the “Little Book,” as depicted in Revelations chapter 10, where that schedule is announced (sounded). This LAST time period of information delivery also pertains to, and is shown in the timing as, the opening of seals 4=7 that is also described as the Backside of the Book, shown in Revelations chapter 5, referring to the final revealing of The

Mystery of God as spoken by the Prophet Daniel. who Jesus referred to as taking place during the time of the Abomination that makes Desolation (waste) that is in progress as we speak. (Rev 10, Luk 20:33-36)

- These FIRST and LAST provisions of the truth that together set the records straight and reveal what has been shrouded in mystery, a Kingdom of God strategy that becomes the criteria for all who hear about it to decide to believe in or not, together with our actions, behaviors and ways, that determines which Souls and Spirits will go on further in their schooling, when they can be brought back at a future time after the current civilization is spaded under and the waste is recycled.

- Luk 13:30 And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

It seemed to me among the ways Jesus could have meant this, it appears He might have been referring to those who think they are first in line to see him and recognize him and be taken into heaven by him - those who call themselves Christians who so far for many I've spoken to, can't imagine He's been here in the vehicle named Do (of Ti and Do). Nor can most imagine hardly anything I say in these pages is possible. But knowing of this Jesus saying about the FIRST and LAST and other supporting reasons is what made me choose to talk about the Two WAVES as the FIRST and LAST. Currently we are in the LAST Harvest WAVE and this one is geared towards Christians most of all since they as a group seem to have been the recipients of the most Luciferian disinformation attacks, evidenced by their, as a group paying little attention to what Jesus actually taught was required to become a Member of the Kingdom of Heaven. They instead paid most attention to what Paul wrote in his letters. Most of what Paul wrote serves to distort and dilute the truth Jesus bore. Yet the Next Level can use it as a positive separator of those with a “(computer like) chip of recognition” from those without that “chip.”

- Our individual judgment is established for each of us when we die, because it is through our life in the human kingdom, however short or long, that we make our choices and have the capacity to change and grow from or not. For the entire human kingdom on Earth, the Judgment time is finalized when the same Older Member from the Kingdom of God, who was incarnate as Jesus, who will be shown comes incarnate again in the new human body that

becomes named Do, as one of the Two Witnesses, returns in his Kingdom of God physical body. That body is described as “like” the body he took with him 2000 years ago returning with his crew of Elder students that graduated (that made them, their Soul body eternal) and were awarded with new physical bodies grown on a vine (not by mammalian reproduction) by the Kingdom of God for their use. (Rev 3:12; Rev 11; 14:14; 19)

- Jesus referred to a “Spirit Birth” as an unseen birth into the Kingdom of Heaven, He compared to the way the wind had physicality, as we could feel it, yet was mostly invisible to our eyes and that it was through conquering/overcoming a “water” (flesh body from the earth waters that is born in a water sack) body that our physical Spirit Body is born, necessitating his disciples to be “born again of water” to accomplish.

Being “born again of water” is also a reference to Souls needing to enter into a flesh body again, but is not the same thing the Eastern Religions call reincarnation, as each body in the human kingdom has it's own Spirit, synonymous with “Mind” and can become a container to grow a Soul within ONLY IF the Kingdom of God deposits a Soul container into that human body and like a seed through the direct efforts of an incarnate Representative from the Kingdom of God helps the recipient think and do all they are given to “sprout” that “seed” deposit. What I'm calling sprouting has to do with the recipients choice to change their thinking, behavior and ways to their Older Members updated thinking, behavior and ways and by their providing service by delivering the Older Members new truth to humans that helps find other humans with Soul seeds that can stimulate them to recognize and then choose to engage their own separation from their humanness to even become a “tree” that yields further “fruit” as a new Student and/or Adult Member in the Kingdom of God. (Joh 3:3-8)

- The Kingdom of God membership do not propagate as humans (mammals) thus do not have sex and do not marry as humans do, thus the reason those characteristics must be overcome by all prospective members of the Kingdom of God before they can be awarded with a “glorified,” celestial, incorruptible, everlasting physical body. Initial laws provided by the Kingdom of God governing sexuality and marriage were lesson steps to establish order and teach self restraint to work up to disconnecting from entirely. (Mat 19:10-12, Mat 22:30, Rev 14:4)

- Members of the Kingdom of God, even the youngest Member are literally evolutionarily (not Darwinian evolution) “Above” even the greatest humans. (Mat 11:11)

- Upon return He would NOT BE SPEAKING IN STORY FORM (PARABLES) and He would have new things to share that even His disciples didn't understand when they were physically with Him. (Joh 16:25)

- The return would take place primarily in a new area of the world, apart from the Middle East, to a people (nation) who Jesus' disciples at the time didn't know of, that will be shown was to be in the geography of North America with a FIRST and LAST Harvest lesson plan application. Evidence will show how North America was divided into “two straights/streets (paths),” (one meaning of the symbolic “Egypt” in Rev 11:8), with the FIRST as the new “Temple/Altar” Students and area, that is brought manifest in the U.S. Southwest from the Mississippi River to California via the incarnations (Souls taking human vehicles) of Ti and Do and their Crew of returning “Saints” to finish their Overcoming of Humanness under the direction of Do. The LAST Harvest lesson plan application was to be held in the areas and for those “remaining” (after the FIRST Harvest) as the “Courtyard” outside that “Temple area” as the other of the Two Streets - paths students must STAND for Ti and Do upon as their lesson step towards being in a future FIRST Harvest “classroom” with the incarnate Older Member in a new millennium after the spading/recycling).

- The timing of return would take place after his gospel has been spread to every corner of the world, which he indicated would be accomplished by the time of the End Age, or End Time. (Mat 24:14)

- Members of the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven are physical, both as Souls and in their use of physical bodies they refer to being “wrapped around their Soul body” thus illustrated as clothing, raiment, robes, fine linen, that are their “vehicles” they perform tasks through in the denser physical environments. The human vehicle when They come to “borrow” one, said as borrow because they leave them behind when they finish their tasks so that they once again become part of the dust (elements) of the earth they arose from) is spoken of as an “incarnation” (in-carne (latin for flesh)). That's the context of the Rev 6 usage of “horses,” mammals, but with a Next Level Older Member sitting on the “white horse” while the Red/Ruddy, Black/Blue

and Green/Pale horses are sat upon by a Luciferian Space Alien - Fallen angel. Now, in the context of Rev 19, the “horses” are spacecrafts in what I believe is the evidence of Do's (returned “Jesus”) Armada. (Zec 10:3 - The Lord makes his flock of Judah his “goodly horse in battle,” Jer 8:6 compares a horse to a man, Isa 63:13 with Moses compared to “a horse in the wilderness”).

- Members of the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven, use physical transportation, to interface with Their physical Creations, that to humans, if seen would be in modern times labeled “Unidentified Flying Objects” (UFO's), though in the records described as a “cloud of light” or a “swift cloud” or a “whirlwind of fire” or a “chariot of fire” or as a “white horse” or as a “Wheel Within a Wheel,” or Pillar or Column of Cloud that led Moses encampment in the wilderness, lighted up at night and even killed snakes and scorpions in their path, etc.

- Luciferian space aliens - the “fallen angels,” having an aborted Soul Body also seek to use human physical bodies to have function in and around the earth, but also travel in physical spacecrafts humans would call a UFO. These are not Kingdom of God spacecrafts and Ti and Do indicated they are primitive in comparison.

- The term “heaven” referred to the literal heavens - being all areas “elevated” above the earth, though where the Members of the Kingdom of God circulate was considered to be the Heaven of Heavens. The Luciferian space aliens really are no longer “space” aliens as they can not travel very far from the earth's surface - certainly not as far as the Moon, otherwise being “fallen” and restricted to earth, they could interfere with the Signs in the Sun, Moon and Planets and Stars - Jesus said would be as signs from the Kingdom of God.

- Heaven as the environment for the many members of the Kingdom of God to circulate in, Jesus said has within it “many abodes, dwelling places” or “mansions” which are actually spacecrafts that can be as large as a planet like Pluto and/or Ceres and/or the Earth's moon and/or virtually wherever the Kingdom of God chooses to make a base within, upon or around.

- Today's “space aliens” are Souls that were lured away from becoming Members of the Kingdom of God during a previous civilization on or off the



earth, by those who were led by a former student member of the Kingdom of God named Lucifer who with others rebelled against the Kingdom of God to become known as the “fallen angels.” They take over human and human equivalent vehicles for their use, by directly or indirectly claiming to be the “gods.” They try to grow new human vehicles for their use by stealing DNA, eggs and sperm from humans to grow hybrid humans they can occupy and manipulate to their agenda. The Kingdom of God doesn't permit them to circulate very far away from earth and they are forced to go underground and under the sea when the Kingdom of God spades the earth's surface as evidenced by the records of a global flood and said to be occurring again soon, though not with water this time, but via fire, after the Kingdom of God is “done” with the Judgment Hour.

Ti and Do indicated in 1975, that during the “Seventh Closeness” (which was after they performed their prophecy and testimony period, they called the “Sixth Closeness,” (with 1<sup>st</sup> as Adam, 2<sup>nd</sup> as Enoch, 3<sup>rd</sup> as Moses, 4<sup>th</sup> as Elijah and 5<sup>th</sup> as Jesus, (aligned with the 12 grades in school analogy where Jesus brought the formula to graduate the 12<sup>th</sup> grade)), would include what Christians refer to as the “second coming” and “rapture” and “completion of the final prophecies in John's Book of Revelation,” when “the one who was Jesus will come in at close range, to receive the elect into his company.” They said, “those who are in the middle of their normal life span will easily live to see it's completion,” indicating the timing. (If someone was 35 at what looks like is the official start of the Seventh Closeness - perhaps 2007. they might be 75 by the time it's “done” around 2047 perhaps). There are a number of ways to work the numbers, but it's not within my capacity to nail it down more than that and I could be wrong about.

Ti and Do were not Bible scholars, yet even then knew the plan for what was to happen during the Seventh Closeness, during the time of the Seventh Trumpet Sounding. Do and Crew (38+4 Membered FIRST Fruit) set in motion the start to this last approach to this Seventh Closeness in 1992, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7 - seen in prophecy as the 7 Thunders/Roars - public global scoped announcements of the One who was Jesus' arrival. Their Song (The Ti and Do design of the graduation lesson plan, Ti always called a “piano roll” was brought to it's crescendo as Their Heaven's Gate Exit of their incarnations that ushered in the remaining 6 Seals that would be finished by the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal and 7<sup>th</sup> Vial being poured out when the younger Souls who

showed allegiance to Ti and Do while still in their human vehicles are taken into safe keeping.

- The earth is a “garden” in the sense that humans are plants that can become the containers for Souls planted within them, to grow during “seasons” when the Older Member is incarnate, into Members of the Kingdom of God. In that way these Luciferian space aliens are allowed to influence humans to provide misinformation that planted Souls have the capacity, with help they request from the Older Members, to see through. This makes the Luciferian presence into a growth catalyst Student Souls can develop their “mind muscle” by fighting against.

- The content of what is spoken by these Two Witnesses is described as the OPENING OF THE SEAL ON THE BOOK THAT WAS WRITTEN FROM WITHIN BY THE THRONE, where Throne refers to the Two Witnesses that together in their performance of their Witnessing/Testifying task, They Give Their Lives to, become the First of SEVEN THUNDERS (ROARS), though the primary speaking task is through the literal voice of the One of the Two who was noted as the LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDA, (a reference to the One who was incarnate as Jesus). (Rev 5, 10).

All these points and many more are in my opinion only able to be realized and related to all Jesus taught and his prophecy because of and through everything said and done by Ti and Do, who did not base what they said on the Bible, though certainly knew it contained the primary and most accurate records of the Kingdom of God's ongoing nurturing of their created (designed and developed) human kingdom in their “garden” on their Earth.

I think it safe to say Ti and Do didn't use the Bible to know what to think, say and do. They didn't try to justify what they thought by what was in the Bible. In other words, they didn't formulate what they said publically by particular bible verses nor use the Bible to build justification for what they were thinking. They did say the Bible content and especially the Jesus record helped them awaken and was used to provide clues that would verify information they were receiving from their Older Member in the Heavens. It seems clear that Jesus used the Old Testament records in the same kind of way. This book is hopefully providing some of the further revealing of what was intended by the prophecies in the past records.

Nor did Ti and Do try to fit what they thought, said and did to the parts that were considered to be prophecy. I never heard them quote chapter and verse or even quote and recite any one verse except for a few keywords or the paraphrasing of a certain story or saying. There is a considerable amount of evidence that the prophecy record was not their guideline to stick to and at times they seemed to intentionally not align with certain religio-spiritual “correctness” in the “Records” (as they most often referred to the Bible and other associated materials). For example one time Do asked the student body if they wanted to stop a fast that day or the next day that would have been day 40. I recall thinking 40 would be good but didn't really care, but that was because 40 was the number of days Jesus was reported as fasting before he came public with his ministry. And there were other references to 40 so that was appealing to my still remaining human religio-spiritual correctness. Some of the students at that time said it didn't matter to them and wanted to do what Do felt to do. We stopped on day 39.

Ti and Do said that the Next Level worked very hard to preserve the accuracy of what Jesus said, so we could count on the “red letters” of the four gospels. They said these Records, not limited to the Red Letters or the Bible, as for example they also provided us with publications of the Dead Sea Scroll and Nag Hammadi Library and books about those materials, to include the Essene Jewish sect, said to have stored some of those materials. They said these ancient records were provided by the Next Level to be used as tools for their own gradual awakening and as a help for parts of their student body's lesson plan, (Ti called a “piano roll”). They developed that lesson plan in steps and said they were only given steps one at a time ahead of the student body, often proceeding on a next step only when the students who were having the most trouble with the previous step either caught up or chose to leave the classroom. Further details are provided throughout this book.

## I.B. DISCLAIMERS

In 1975 Ti and Do's group were tagged by the media, among other names, the "UFO Cult" and then twenty two years later the Heaven's Gate cult. There is no disputing that they were certainly a "subculture" and that they stood apart from all societal norms and resembled in some ways other groups also labeled as "cults." But over time it has been shown without much doubt, to an objective discerning mind, even by psychologists and social scientists, that when compared point by point to any other groups, they stood apart from all others, in many ways, though one will never know that if they don't delve into Their story and teachings, behaviors and ways to find out.

Despite the controversy of how they left this world, that I will show in this writing was completely voluntary, as shown in part by many "exit video tapes" (by those in the group of 38 members who wanted to make such a video), and by other proofs that show they each had to actually qualify to remain among them, though qualifying was never emphasized as if a ploy to get people to stay. For instance, the day after I met up with the group at the Colorado National Monument, in my first more personal meeting with Do, along with two other new students, he said to us something to the affect of it being unlikely we would all see the metamorphic "process" through to completion and graduation because of how difficult it would be. I recall not understanding what would be so difficult and yet Do's saying that didn't cause me to take it as a challenge either. I thought it strange but looking back Do obviously knew a ton about the process that I didn't. Now, having flunked out of that initial program the difficulty is very, very clear and coming clearer yet as time marches on. It was my choice to drop out entirely as it was to re-apply though had they not helped me re-apply I would never have even come this far and I'm not claiming to have anything in the bag as I need to have even harder tests since I flunked the first time.

Their exit of their physical bodies was mostly accomplished by ingesting a strong barbiturate mixed into applesauce or pudding and chased with some vodka designed to put their bodies to sleep gently and permanently and as insurance to not wake up or slip into a coma they put a plastic bag over their own heads. Thus the death of the vehicle was to be as gently self administered as was possible. There is nothing to suggest that kind of action would be appropriate for anyone to do now but nor am I in the position to say

what's not. Do and his class of students posted their opposition to suicide though their interpretation of suicide was not the typical one, though there is significant evidence that it was the way Jesus thought about it, then called “laying down you life” for one's “Father” as he said his disciples must do to reap the reward of receiving a new physical body and eternal Life in his kingdom in the literal heavens, stationed upon one of their “mansions” (dwelling places) spacecraft/Labs. The evidence is that these students were not ordinary humans but had Souls who had been with Jesus during his ministry and accomplished all their lessons at that time so were given their next trimester's lessons towards their Spirit Birth by coming back and taking a new human body to overcome through Ti and Do's hands on direction.

### **I.B.1. DO AND CREW POST, “OUR POSITION AGAINST SUICIDE”**

(I am putting their statement in my own words to avoid problems from those who hold the copyright to the material who are former students of Ti and Do and were given the logistical part of the task to maintain the web site, as they have done, but who repeatedly demonstrate changing what Ti and Do taught when they give interviews to bloggers, etc.. I have challenged them on each of their given public interviews I became aware of, to be found on my blog via links in the Appendix of this book. Therefore I'm playing it safe in case my saying this angers their influences into trying to stop the distribution of this material. I hope not, but in any case the original can be found at:

#### Our Position Against Suicide

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/our-position-against-suicide-by-do-and-crew-posted-on-heavensgate-com/>

Because some would read one document Do wrote and can easily misunderstand the context of the many things Do said about who could be saved from the recycling, I put this composite together. Overall, the Kingdom of God is open to everyone who reaches up to their Father in Heaven to give their will to, to help them separate from their human attachments and addictions, behaviors and ways - all the ways of the world.

#### Suicide is NOT a solution - All Souls Have A Chance To Choose Their Allegiance to God or Mammon

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2014/08/02/ti-and-dos-teachings-provide-opportunity-for-all-souls-to-choose-degrees-of-allegiance-to-the-kingdom-of->

[god/](#)

Here is my paraphrased report of the document, “Our Position Against Suicide”:

Ti and Do indicated that to learn the needed lessons we each need a physical vehicle (body). It is also the way we provide service while incarnate in the human kingdom - we need a vehicle to do so. They indicate they keep them out of harms way and care for them well, so they can function the best they can for their task.

They went on to express when this was written in 1996, after they had been considering their exact method of exiting their vehicles since before I left, as early as August of 1994, how they would prefer and even anticipate entering a spacecraft with their bodies but were aware of several ways it could happen.

Before exit, some could lose their physical body which would be like a “recall,” even from an accident or because of an irate person. They knew that it was possible they could be jailed for some reason or be subject to some form of mental or physical torture, they compared to Ruby Ridge and Waco.

Its the Next Level way to look at all the possibilities to prepare for whatever happens. They used the example of Masada around 73 A.D., and talked about how they would exit in that situation rather than experience an animalistic murdering military assault.

Truly, the truest meaning of suicide is turning against the Level Above Human when leaving is offered. They felt they were focused on two tasks. First to make a last attempt to tell the truth about how to graduate into the Next Level so some humans could avoid “suicide” by remaining for the recycling of the civilization and of the spirits and souls who went against the Next Level or ignored Them. The second task they had was to take advantage of each day to work on overcoming and changing to be ready to become a member of the Kingdom of Heaven.

**I.B.2. THERE IS NO CULT OR LEADERS AS TI AND DO ARE NO LONGER IN HUMAN FLESH BODIES** and in my opinion there is no need or desire among the few former members that still believe in Ti and Do, of which I am one, to try to start one, even though several new believers have requested such. Among the former members there is no leader and we are

hardly in contact with one another and each is living their lives in a somewhat normal fashion. I go by the name of Sawyer, a name Do gave me early on as I was the woodcutter for the Bedouin (no one place to lay our heads) styled commune we had that for several years existed outdoors in tents largely in the National Forests and private ranch lands we leased in Wyoming and Texas. My maintenance of several social media accounts is the only way I know of new believers as I don't actively look for any, nor concern myself with how much they do or don't believe and don't keep a list of those who tell me they believe. I simply try to answer questions and post commentary and recollections from my experiences with Ti and Do.

There are all sorts of charlatans on the Internet posing as the return of Do or claiming Do has returned and I suspect that will only grow. I am certain Do is not returning incarnate during this current civilization.

### **I.B.3. MY MOTIVATION FOR WRITING THIS BOOK**

I could have made money long ago with my story if I had titled a book, "How I got out of the cult of cults" even though I suspect one reason no former members have written such a book that I'm aware of was because it was easy to get out. In fact many were made to leave, sometimes permanently and sometimes temporarily so they could see if they really wanted to be in Ti and Do's classroom. I wrote this book because I believe in Ti and Do and want to be in their service (which is still possible just as it has been possible to serve Jesus after he exited) and this is the service at this point I believe they have offered me even though I didn't leave to do this. I failed to make the grade but have another chance. They don't throw us away if we don't want to be thrown away. Should I succeed in "Standing for Ti and Do" and re-starting my metamorphic changeover, by adopting all their behaviors and ways, I have no idea whether when I drop this vehicle however it happens if I will be in Ti and Do's company or will be "put on ice" (so to speak) to be prepared for a future classroom to finish my overcoming when I can be with my Older Member for the entire program.

Nor do I claim that everything I have said in this book would meet with Ti and Do's approval. I think it's likely that there are many areas they would have had me leave out or qualify that I could be wrong about or re-write, but I do think I am mostly in the ballpark of what Ti and Do would have me do. I have received many corrective hints as I went. I do believe there are some of

my classmates assigned to help me stay on track enough to not compromise what this may be able to do for others coming in this Ti and Do direction.

I'm not saying what I am saying here is needed by anyone but it has always been the way of Ti and Do to be very thorough in providing all the helps they can for each of the Souls they brought back to have this opportunity to see the truth and take over a human vehicle to engage their own metamorphosis and service Standing up for Ti and Do, asking them for help all along the way and giving their all to result in their "Mind/Spirit birth" graduation when Ti and Do determine each of us qualify.

**I.B.4. TI AND DO WERE NOT INTERESTED IN ATTRACTING FOLLOWERS - They were willing to accept anyone as a student but were choosy about who they thought could accomplish the task of overcoming the human condition. Public meetings were only held over two approximate nine month periods with about seventeen years of cloistered Overcoming "Classroom" in between, during which many gradually learned it wasn't what they wanted so freely left the group and in many cases when the group had the capacity were given funds or an airline or bus ticket to go where they wanted to go**

Even though I witnessed over and over how Ti and Do didn't want anyone to leave, in 1976 they still felt to tell nineteen students they weren't ready and arranged their separation from the larger body of believers, leaving a little more than seventy of us, who they said "made the first cut." About ten years later a couple of students were told to leave because they didn't want to abide by all of the procedures we had, that were geared to help us overcome the human world. At one point in the early 1990's Do offered a couple thousand dollars to anyone who wanted to leave, saying he didn't want our most comfortable life style or the fear of having to start over again in the world be a reason to stay. Over the years many left for one reason or another that had to do with things not panning out as they had hoped or because of a desire to have a human relationship or to return to the family they left behind when they joined or just to do something else. About every year or so, Ti and Do would require us to go someplace quite around the place we lived in and consciously think about whether there was something else in the world we wanted to do. Then when 20 minutes or so had passed they'd tell us to go back to blocking out such thoughts. Of course there were no monitors on our



thoughts so we could always think about whatever we wanted to think about, but that classroom had a way of forcing things to the surface even if they were things that were years in the making. I realized that's what happened to me.

## **I.C. BIBLIOGRAPHY AND SCRIPTURE NOTATION**

I only directly quote two data sources that are both in the public domain:

- The King James Bible
- The King James Bible with Strong's Dictionary has been placed under copyright © 2001-2002 by johnhurt.com, and is protected by United States and International Copyright Laws. All Rights Reserved.

### **NOTATIONS USED INSIDE KING JAMES SCRIPTURE QUOTES**

- Single parentheses (...) inside of scriptures indicate words added by the original King James translators. Sometimes they are completely fabricated to allow for a grammatically flowing sentence, while at other times precedes the primary word but is necessary to formally translate it because often one Hebrew or Greek word requires multiple English words. Still other times words are added to fill a particular interpretation of the intended meaning.
- Two double parentheses ((...)) indicate additional and/or alternate translation options whether from Greek or Hebrew. Most times within these includes the Greek/Hebrew dictionary number at times with a G for Greek and an H for Hebrew which is listed ahead of the words translation followed by the Greek or Hebrew word, then an equal sign (=) and the additional keywords/phrases from that dictionary with this authors primary candidates at times put in UPPER CASE.
- Square brackets [...] within double parentheses, (([...text...])) contain my opinion of additions to the definition and/or interpretation.
- One or more asterisks (\*) or an asterisk followed by a number are used for local footnotes that follow shortly after their usage as opposed to at the end of a page or section.

### **STRONGS GREEK/HEBREW DICTIONARY NOTATION:**

+ (addition) denotes a rendering in the Authorized Version of one or more

Greek words in connection with the one under consideration.

X (multiplication) denotes a rendering in the Authorized Version that results from an idiom peculiar to the Greek.

() (parenthesis), in the renderings from the Authorized Version, denotes a word or syllable sometimes given in connection with the principle word to which it is annexed.

## **I.D. INTRODUCTION TO TI AND DO**

### **I.D.1. THE NAMES AND TEMPORARY ORGANIZATIONS ASSOCIATED WITH TI AND DO**

From Ti and Do's official start on January 1, 1973, when they left Houston, Texas and their former family, friends, careers, possessions and human lifestyles behind, they went by a variety of names to include, "Guinea and Pig," "He (Do) and She (Ti)" and others until their first meetings were held in April of 1975 in the North Hollywood part of Los Angeles, California in the United States of America where they attracted a couple dozen who wanted to follow them and because of those new students, whom they initially didn't welcome the idea of, chose the names Bo (Do) and Peep (Ti) (from the nursery rhyme of shepherds of sheep). Throughout the remainder of this Book I will refer to them as Ti and Do, though they didn't select those names until around 1977.

In 1975 Ti and Do considered their mission identity as, "Human Individual Metamorphosis" (HIM), because humans were like caterpillars in that they had the capacity to change into a literal new creature inside, that once "born" would have new capabilities analogous to a Butterfly. When their public meeting efforts hit the national media in October of 1975, because students had designed a meeting announcement poster that was headlined with, "UFO's...", (which they didn't actually approve of because of how that acronym was so populist by then), they became referred to all over the U.S., (especially), as "The UFO Cult," or "The UFO Two." In addition to "Two" referring to both of them, it was also because they had come to realize they were fulfilling the prophecy task of the Two Witnesses of The Book of Revelations, chapter 11, though they didn't actually state that in their poster, nor their first "Statement One," nor at the two public meeting I heard them

speak at in Waldport, Oregon and at Arapahoe Community College in Denver. They said they didn't want to focus on that prophecy because before becoming aware of that prophecy, they already knew their Souls had come from the Kingdom of God, what they called The Evolutionary Level Above Human, to perform a task that had to do with bringing “updates to the Bible” and to “fulfill prophecy.” Plus they felt as if it was a lure to say and they personally had always wanted to run the other way when they would hear of or meet someone who said they were the reincarnation of some well known biblical figure. They also became aware that there were others who had claimed to be the Two Witnesses. Nonetheless, they knew they were to fulfill that prophecy.

In 1977 they changed their names from Bo and Peep to Ti and Do, reversing the order of who was who. I have reasons to believe that order was reversed because Do knew well by then that Ti was his Older Member, in religious terms his Heavenly Father and they were performing their task together as a unit. Those particular names were in part stimulated by the movie musical, “The Sound of Music,” they felt was influenced by the Next Level Above Human, (in the Records, the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven, that they felt provided them a little outline of their mission. The names related to musical notes, as in the song in the musical entitled, “Do a deer” or as “Do-Re-Mi” that was using the Seven note scale, using the syllables, “Do re me fa so la Ti...Do.” Do told us how the choice of positions 1 and 7 demonstrated how Ti, from the previous octave pushes the emergence of Do in the next octave. I later realized that was reflective of the way the Woman gives birth to her Son - to the Throne seat/task in Revelations chapter 12.

What I didn't know at the time, because Ti and Do never talked about it to their “Classroom” (Student Body), was how their choice of “note” names was directly related to prophecy, that their students, eventually the 144,000 (or 144 and a myriad of thousands) were depicted as “singing... a new song before the Throne,” while referencing how there was the Song of Moses and the Song of the Lamb (Jesus) before then. (Rev 14:1-3, Rev 15:1-3, Rev 5:9)

Do had learned from experience that Ti was his Older Member aka Heavenly Father. Ti never talked that way. It was also Ti who told the student body that we needed to make our commitment to Do because Do was our Older Member (Father). That made Ti the equivalent of our “Grandfather” though

we never referred to them in those terms. We either addressed them as Ti, or Do or if referring to them together, Ti and Do, or “Links” written as “Lnks” which they preferred because it didn't emphasize them except in the way they hoped to be Chain Links to their Older Members in the chain of Mind/Spirit to the Chief of Chiefs, the Oldest Member of the Next Level. They also talked about this as their wanting to be “pipes” that were so “clear” none of their Mind would dilute the Holy Mind they received from their Older Member in the Heavens.

Incidentally, it was documented that around the summer solstice of 1024 an Italian priest established what was called the solfege (do, re, mi, fa, so, la, ti, do) as a way to learn musical scales, which might be an example of how a Next Level crew was preparing for the fulfillment of prophecy at the return of the Older Members and student crew to be the name of the “song,” as was previously the “song of Moses” and the “song of Jesus.” Ti's vehicle was not a musician but she always compared the overcoming lesson plan they were administering to their student body to a “piano roll,” and to be like singing the song, Old McDonald's Farm, that went:

Old McDonald had a farm E I, E I, OH  
and on his farm he had a cow E I, E, I OH  
with a Moo Moo here and a Moo Moo there  
here a moo there a moo everywhere a moo moo

Old McDonald had a farm E I, E I, OH  
and on his farm he had a pig, E I, E, I OH  
with a Oink Oink here and a Oink Oink there  
here a Oink there a Oink everywhere a Oink Oink

This would continue adding more barn yard animal tones as parts of the overall Song, each of which were actually Lesson Steps being added to the list, not dropping the earlier lesson steps and continuing to practice them in the Overcoming Song. Say for instance a lesson was to only say, “yes, no or I don't know” while talking to one another, which was an early lesson step. Then lets say the next lesson step was to put “I could be wrong” in front of

everything we say that requires a judgment to get us in the habit of losing self, as Jesus also taught as “deny self” and “thy will be done.” Students would continue applying these lesson steps until Ti and Do said to stop or gave an update so to change to, which with the “yes, no, I don't know” lesson step did change so we ceased saying only those responses if more words were needed to perform the task.

In 1987 (after Ti's exit of her incarnation to be explained later) when Do was examining going public again (by then over ten years since we had held a public meeting), he had us test the waters by briefly starting a project with the name, “Anonymous Sexaholics Celibate Church,” taken from the 12 Step programs geared to those who believed they were sex addicts. In around 1989 as part of the book we published called, “The Transfiguration Diet,” taken in part from the work of Dr. John Christopher's Mucous-less Diet System, we used the name, “Littlegreen, Inc. Think Tank.” Then around 1990 because of dietary experimentation with raw food diets for health - to get the most out of our vehicles Do said because we didn't know how long we would be on earth, and because of the need to buy vegetables in bulk for our population that was down to about 30 students, to help offset expenses, we started a company called, “Advanced Life Extension Research Team” (ALERT) and sold off surplus organic vegetables at a San Diego area farmers market.

In 1992 when Do started the project to make video tapes that became the series called, “Beyond Human - The Last Call” that was uploaded for satellite broadcast (before the Internet) to provide a way for people who had a satellite dish, who might see the video, a way to contact us, used the name, “Total Overcomers Anonymous” (TOA) and provided a Post Office box people could write to. Finally in March of 1997, 2 1/2 years after I left them, as the last part of their Seven, international in scope, public offerings of Ti and Do's information, they became known as “Heaven's Gate” and in much of the media “The Heavens Gate Cult.” Do and Crew understood and didn't object to being called a cult, but said they were actually the “Cult of Cults” and the “Cult of Truth,” definitely an ultimate subculture.

It's interesting to me that I am going through a final edit on this book during the time I have documented as the approaching Revelations 6:7-8 “opening” of the “Fourth Seal” that is depicted as the “Green horse” (in most Bible translations says “pale horse” which there is little evidence behind using that

term, even though the human who fulfills that task on behalf of the Luciferian Space Aliens could be described best as “pale” that also relates to their name of “death.”) This all relates directly to the Ceres/Demeter “goddess of the Harvest,” where a goddess is the “bride of God,” which will be described in detail in the pages to come. But my point here is how I recently contracted Lyme disease from a tick bite and chose to treat the disease with the dietary regimen layed out in the “Transfiguration Diet,” the book Do and crew wrote while I was still with in Do's classroom. The wording of the books author was, “Little Green, Inc.” which is interesting given how Ti and Do always talked about how the Next Level Crew would even have fun interjecting little clues to their presence, through seeing to it that certain words became used or even popular. Even the word “Little” reflects on the same word used to describe what I believe is this book as shown in Revelations chapter 10.

### **I.D.2. TI AND DO'S TERMINOLOGY CHANGES AND CONCEPT UPDATES**

Ti and Do changed a great deal of terminology. Granted some will see these and think, “brainwashing techniques” and they will be exactly right, except it was voluntarily washing of our own brains, (part of the real basis of Baptism - cleaning one's house under the instructions from the most currently incarnate Older Members) using the techniques and replacements of terms and ideas with those Ti and Do gave us. This is actually quite scriptural as Jesus required of his disciples to “deny themselves,” in other words give their life over to the Kingdom of God's hands 100%, also stated in the Lord's Prayer talking to “our Father who is in Heaven, saying, THY WILL BE DONE ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN,” though when a Representative from that Kingdom is incarnate then for those feeling called to be with Him/Them, the process is to give Them charge of us - our will. There never has been any evidence that Ti and Do did the brainwashing for us. Do even said once that if he could do it for us, he would, but then it wouldn't work. Brainwashing was illustrated by Jesus as “washing our robes,” “sweeping out our house,” becoming “pure of heart,” “becoming as little children.” Now the religions certainly do plenty of brainwashing but with theirs some teach that Jesus did it for us and even will program people to think you are doing something wrong to try to mimic what he taught and did, as if you were “working” for the reward. That is complete misinformation like in James letters where he says, “faith is dead without works - service, making changes

in thinking, and acting (repentance).

Ti and Do called their new terminology, “generic” (which I related to the Jesus prophecy that said upon He and His Father's return He would show us plainly about the Father and would no longer speak in parables). The use of new terms they provided impart a more accurate understanding than what our brains had become inundated with, thus because of that programming the new terms are actually more REAL and thus truthful to what the Kingdom of God/Heaven - Next Level Above Human really requires of it's prospective new members. That old terminology stemmed from what worked in the past to bring humans thinking closer to reality at that time but the translators who didn't have first hand experience with Jesus couldn't help but begin to distort the truth and especially when influenced by the Luciferian Space Alien Souls. They didn't really stand a chance not to distort much, nonetheless the Next Level helped them keep most quotes of Jesus still accurate. For instance Jesus use of “Father” (Greek Pater from the Hebrew Abba) was less mystical and prone to superstition than the previous name, Jehovah, which meant “I Exist” or “I Am.” Now one could relate to this individual in the way a child relates to their familial parent. So clearer yet is the phrase Ti and Do used, “Older Member.”

Terminology is important to our recognition of reality. We all have preconceived judgments when we hear certain terms. Heaven conjures up a relationship to religions and because of how they have become distorted institutions from what really happened, though founded on reality of what was provided to the human kingdom, turns many people off as they see the way religious think and act as archaic, superstitious and thereby understandably not grounded in as much reality. But this is what new Representatives come in part to do, that is, to upgrade our thinking to something closer to their reality so we can better have a chance to choose what to believe or not. There is nothing wrong with religious terminology until it becomes a limitation to what is most real and to what someone is willing to consider, because it wasn't stated in the terms they deem were from God, which will be according to what they were taught from the records in history they grew up with. Thus someone will refer to God as the Father or Jehovah or Allah or Vishnu or Buddha, etc. and all could be referring to the same “creators” of our reality but will often fight over whose terminology is better when they all lack the most accurate understanding which the new

representatives then come to update.

Thus some of Ti and Do's new terms and updated definitions follow:

- THE EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN, or Physical Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human, also said as The LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN or The NEXT LEVEL which is equivalent to the Kingdom of God or Kingdom of Heaven also said as the Kingdom in the literal heavens.

The NEXT LEVEL in evolution in the stepwise evolutionary process. That's not Darwinian evolution. Darwin only recognized some of the built in adaptability in the species which later was recognized as genetic and even later was realized can be changed sometimes by a person's change of behavior and ways and even thinking. Ti and Do spoke about the various “kingdom levels” as the Mineral, Plant, Animal, Human and then the Next Level Above Human.

- GOD - A member of the Next Level is a God compared to any human because they have overcome the human kingdom and are now part of the Family that create humans and their environments to give them opportunities to grow towards their own membership in the Next Level. Jesus referred to this when he spoke about how John the Baptist, as among those born of women was the greatest human but that EVERYONE in the Kingdom of God/Heaven was greater than he. Also graduating members are referred to as “kings” who are given tasks that reign or rule over humans. It's not that these are control freaks, they simply work for the Older Members and therefore administer Their instructions that provide the criteria for who in the human kingdom is “coming up” (as a plant sprouting) and who is not. The membership have immense hearts, so to speak, and will do everything in their power, the powers that the Older Members give them, to help those that ask them for help. When Ti and Do were asked if there was “fun” in the Next Level, they said, “yes, but it's a different kind of fun” and they compared it to a “horse that has fun romping around the field.” It may not look like that much fun to a human but to them it is great fun.

- OLDER MEMBER = a Heavenly Father - because they are literally on a spacecraft in the near or outer literal heavens aka space. Their domain is not limited to a terrestrial domain though they can dwell on or inside a terrestrial



body.

Do would be the Older Member to those coming up from the human evolutionary level. Do knew Ti to be his Older Member, the one that birthed him into the Next Level. Ti didn't tell him that. He learned it from working with Ti as they were awakening to their task and he saw that wherever decisions needed to be made, she summed up the circumstance faster and more accurately without having to experience it. It was the same for information and in other ways, students may not be aware of. He said he gave her a hard time for their initial wake up time together on the road before they eventually came public in 1975. He told the story of how at one point, Ti sat on the curb of the road and said she wasn't taking another step. Do did most of the talking in public and in meetings with the student body because he was closer to the student's ways of thinking so could serve them better where Ti would say things with a lot less words that students would often not know what she meant by. She also said from the beginning, "I'm here to get you started and then I'm going back." Do always silently wondered, "going back to what, your vehicle's family?," which didn't make any sense to him. When she left her physical body in 1985 ahead of him, he knew what she meant even though she didn't have that method of exit on her mind exactly either. There were just many things Ti knew that she couldn't explain the details of or how she knew it. She just did and often said what was on her mind. She told me once that I "looked green" and I asked her what she meant and she said, "You just look green to me." It was years later that I wondered if she could see the degree to which I was jealous of students that had more tasks to do directly with them.

- RECORD = The Bible and all related documents linked to Jesus, (i.e. Dead Sea Scrolls, etc.)

- VEHICLE = A human body - This is referred to in the records as "clothing" or "raiment" or a "robe" as Members of the Next Level WEAR a body. They are actually not that body. They are the pilot of the body they are assigned. Ti and Do talked about it as compared to the way a human puts on a diving suit to function underwater or a space suit to function outside the Earth's environment and the like. In the Next Level, individuals have different "clothing" that relates to their tasks. Ti and Do even said that if someone chose to enter the department of transportation they could be given a

suit/body to occupy that is actually a living biological spacecraft that can do many things among the simple transport of crew members to their various assignments.

- MIND = SPIRIT = the information, programs, thinking, behaviors and ways. There are two types of mind, human and Next Level. Human mind consists of all things human beings think about and do that don't show a direct relationship to the Next Level. Human mind is mammalian. For instance, wanting to know the truth about where we as a species and our reality came from is Next Level related as mammals don't wonder such things unless they are stimulated to think such things. Feeling that you don't fit in anywhere in this world is a Next Level feeling stimulated by the fact that there is more to life than what can be found in the human kingdom. Believing it is wrong for a human being to kill another human being comes from Next Level instructions and is therefore Next Level thinking. Mammals don't have that kind of morality. The Next Level and their incarnate representatives are not held to the instructions they give to humans. However, nor do they use or abuse others. They provide a free will environment and when humans make choices, they do use those choices for the benefit of the entire garden like experiment. For instance those that interfere with the progress of those they are working to bring closer to the possibility of being born into Next Level membership, if it serves to do so could be killed before their time, so to speak. After all they designed humans with a limited life span, so at most they are accelerating the end of that life span for those they know have become weeds in their garden. Of course the weeds of the garden will be critical of the gardener's eradication of them and today the records of Jehovah/Moses "classroom" demonstrate a great deal of this kind of weeding out of the equivalent of tares among the wheat the Next Level plans to bring to harvest. This subject is further confused because of the Luciferian fallen angels and how they influence certain humans to think they are ordained to decide upon life and death of others who don't meet their criteria and follow their laws and/or their interpretation of the Next Level's laws, which Jesus came to upgrade that even many Christians cling to, largely ignoring what Jesus came to upgrade.

- NEXT LEVEL MIND = "holy Spirit," where holy refers to purity by the Next Level's standards, which relates to not containing any human mammalian mind/spirit. Jesus referred to Next Level Mind as "new wine"

and at times as “blood” as it is the lifeblood of every member of the Next Level to share as every member only cares to be a link or pipe that Mind can flow through.

- SOUL (and it's content of MIND/SPIRIT) Do described as a “pillow case” or pocket or container that is given/gifted to a human being that Jesus referred to when it is first given, as a “seed” in the Parable of the Sower (Mat 13:3-23) and then once it is being grown to a “new bottle,” aka a leather bag or wineskin. (Mat 9:17). Do described a human vehicle as a glass vase whose mind/spirit (memory, “computer” was contained within, as if there was a balloon in the vase. He said, when a Soul pocket/container is given, that vase then has two balloons in it. However, a “Soul” actually has it's own “brain” or “hard drive” that accumulates only information of the Next Level - mundane as well as theoretical or philosophical) which is why Jesus talked about how it is Spirit/Mind that animates (quickens) the flesh but has no long term profit in it UNLESS one accepts his words (Mind/Spirit) because they are living because they yield life. (Joh 6:63). In other words what comes from the Older Member (Father) as Behaviors and Ways and Instructions, concepts, ideas, etc. are Life providing Spirit/Mind because we can only LIVE (beyond the grave) if we become changed by being filled with his Mind/Spirit - information. Using he words our Older Members give us, not like parrots, though nothing wrong with that when we know it's from them (as translations can lose a certain amount) helps us bond with that Older Member by following all the provided instructions that when maintained until we exit our vehicles will work towards our eventual graduation (harvest) into membership in the Next Level.

The Soul becomes part of the new creatures new physical. It is not often seen by humans. When a Soul is newly deposited, it is very small and contains only a small amount of data so is a Next Level kind of “fetus.” When it grows it must cause human mind to be aborted. That human mind is in a container right next to the soul container. Do compared the human body to a glass vase and the soul container and human mind container to balloons in that vase. At the start of the overcoming process referred to by Ti and Do as a literal metamorphosis, the human balloon is mostly full and the Next Level container is near empty. As we adopt the behavior and ways and instructions, examples, words, concepts provided by the most current Older Member (still pertains to Do even though he has exited his incarnation) the Soul grows

larger and the human container smaller. When the soul is ready to be “born” the human balloon being deflated is discarded. At that point that Soul filled with it's Next Level mind had become a physical body in a new species and it will be rewarded with a new physical outer shell when they physically enter the Next Level. Entering the Next Level takes place by separating from the human vehicle/container that is seen by humans as death and that new Soul body will be helped to rendezvous in the “clouds,” what is actually a mothership for a briefing and journey to the Kingdom of the literal heavens.

Ti always said, referring to Next Level Mind/Spirit and Human mind/spirit, that “oil and water don't mix” to where the Oil was Next Level Mind and the Water was human mind. It was only years after I left and I began to study scripture that I saw the references to how Jesus talked about his disciples needing to be “born of water” (again) so they could be “born of spirit/mind,” by filling their Soul container with Next Level Mind/information that includes their behaviors and ways which have no human mammalian characteristics.

The PROCESS aka The OVERCOMING PROCESS that Ti and Do also described as an “ASTRONAUT TRAINING PROGRAM” to sufficiently get rid of ALL human mind (to the incarnate Older Member's standards as one's spirit birth midwife) to include:

- 1) THINKING ABOUT THE PAST (memories) in terms of relationships, pursuits, hobbies, habits, past times, likes and dislikes
- 2) BEHAVIORS - sensuality to include; sexuality, anger, ego, consuming food for pleasure verses to live, It's not that all pleasures are to be overcome. It's that one must accept ONLY the pleasures provided by the Older Members, that is when One wants to be in their program to graduate the human kingdom. And it's not that one would not enjoy what they eat, but part of the program is to even learn to enjoy or at least tolerate whatever the Older Member is given to give to the students. The Older Members don't abuse their students like by making them eat worms and things we see humans do on television. About the worse thing I tried to like was okra and it wasn't served for very long. I got to where I could tolerate it and not gag from eating it. No one stood over us to make sure we ate stuff. Most of what we did or didn't do was on the honor system. Our Older Member also does everything they expect us to do. For some students eating any flesh food was against

their previous mindset which had to be overcome. But Ti and Do worked very hard to insure that what we consumed was well prepared and tasty and generally acceptable, though of course there was always someone who had a problem with certain foods (not like allergic reactions) and for them it was a greater challenge to fight against their programming that disliked something.

3) WAYS (deceit, competitiveness, being overly pleased with self, wanting to be seen as something special, self absorbed, gossipy, so one is deflating that balloon, which has no value to the Next Level unless that same human fills their “Soul” balloon with Next Level mind which is why a Next Level Older Member needs to be physically with those coming through this process to show them how by being their example by their getting rid of their human mind and filling up their vehicle with their Next Level mind, accomplishing the process once again which Jesus completed when he said he had “overcome the world.” (Joh 16:33).

On the Heavensgate.com web site one can still freely download a .zip file that contains two files, one of which is entitled, “The 17 Steps” which came early on in the classroom and then the “Major and Minor Offense List” that show the various standards in Ti and Do's classroom. All the files are also provided on my blog since I have nothing to do with the web site. Links to my blog and specific files are in my Appendix.

- To TAKE OVER or BORROW a human vehicle or even somewhat humorously, because of the related Science Fiction movie, “Body Snatcher” describes the way a Soul who is brought back to have another experience in flesh again, aka coming “in-carnal” - Latin “carne” meaning “flesh,” becomes “Incarnate” when that Soul has brought it's Next Level Mind into that new prepared vehicle, while the vehicles “Spirit” agrees to cooperate with giving their will to the Older Member. In the Record incarnating is also referred to as to “stand up” which is one of the meanings that was translated to Resurrection, with the “re” part reflective of “again,” so “Stand up Again.” Jesus referred to “fishing” for men and the term Rapture really means to be “caught away” from the world which is what happens when we awaken to our smelling salts and we join literally with the Older Member. Since the Older Members are no longer incarnate ones rapture would be when and if they separate from their human lives. That may not happen right away or to the full degree it needs to eventually, but as long as we are doing the best we can and know the formula and recognize our Older Members we can ask

them, using their names to help us.

Ti and Do said that reincarnation as it is taught by Eastern Religions is not accurate. Each human vehicle has it's own Mind/Spirit that develops as the vehicle grows and accepts or rejects various programming from their parents, families and society. That spirit does survive death of the vehicle but can never become the spirit of another body UNLESS it takes over that new body by convincing or overriding the mind of the new body. They said that humans were really time shared computer like systems and that what we really are is only the “decider” in that we can choose which thoughts, behaviors and ways to embrace and make our own or not accept or get rid of throughout life. They called dead humans, “Influences” because that's what they do when they come around any human. They try to influence them to their thoughts, behaviors and ways they accepted (believed in) while alive as that is the only way they can be. They can not change any longer. They can either help or hinder a human. It depends on what we allow. If we have bad thoughts, like of harming someone, the more we linger on those thoughts the more hold they have on us and the more we can find ourselves acting out those thoughts. Ti and Do said, we are not responsible for the thoughts that enter our consciousness but we are responsible for allowing those thoughts to stay with us and become part of our programming that become harder and harder to reverse and get rid of, to where we can even be more prone to act them out even though they once could have been thought abhorrent to act out.

I believe an example of how the current human society have accepted more and more thoughts that before now most would not have permitted to take hold of them, is in the huge increase of frequency of more or less random or spontaneous mass killings, seen mostly among youth.

Psychologists and law enforcement and educators come up with all sorts of reasons to include the way violence against others dominates much of the computer gaming world and is even realized and acted out in the military with drone strikes from a cubicle in Nevada terrorizing and bombing people in Pakistan, Afghanistan and Yemen and wherever the leadership decides. Young humans are being trained to accept these kinds of thoughts of justifications for horrendous crimes, which they are then more prone to act out when they become angry for any reason. They are literally being “possessed” by a mindset and what many don't understand is that for every

mindset there are many, many discarnates that will gravitate to the human being that is willing to act upon it, further influencing them to do so, which used to be called being possessed by an evil spirit. And isn't it interesting that even in many of the spiritual and religious mindsets, the reality of these “discarnates” and the great influence they have over humans in ALL areas of life, both positive and negative, is largely ignored and disregarded, except in movies and such, so that anyone that suggests spirit possession is seen as a fanatic of some sort.

Of course in the U.S. this spirit/mind possession, no matter how one explains it or what they believe as a root cause will not stop it with gun laws or knife laws or curfews or banning of violent video gaming, though they will try because to some degree it can be happening in many human heads as the mindsets/discarnates that influence us can not be turned off except by each person's conscious effort to “just say no,” to repeat that popular phrase, but MUST go hand in hand with not justifying any violence or mental and physical abuses against fellow humans, as the Lord commanded. And frankly that's not going to happen as the great majority of the people who have the most power in this human world are possessed with justifications galore for murder and abuse of others, not knowing that they are literally under the spell of the Luciferian space alien fallen angels and all their billions of discarnate minions who believed what they programmed them to believe while living who are saturating every brain with their justifications and judgments and measure of others. And of course to most even mention of that name Lucifer and/or Space Aliens is laughed at as having no basis in reality, which is exactly the way those “fallen angels” want them to remain, so they can be used to forward their agenda of combating the Next Level and trying to get off this planet where they have been imprisoned for millennium.

Thus a huge part of the Overcoming Process is cleaning out our brain/mind of all our past associations and replacing that mind with the (Above human (holy)) Mind, the thoughts, behaviors and ways from our Older Members. Ti and Do said that in this civilization it took three periods of time, they referred to as “trimesters,” resembling the trimesters in a human birth to bring a Soul from it's first deposit into a human vehicle to harvest after at least two more experiences of that Soul taking over a human vehicle, which is called “overcoming the (human) world. This took place over thousands of human years.

- CLASSROOM = The experiential environment for learning Next Level behaviors and ways that included meetings where lesson material was introduced and then “labs” where lesson material was experienced. The environment was not constructed. It was simply using the same things any human being has to do to survive and thrive to include, eating, sleeping, cleaning, working jobs, maintenance, relaxation, exercise, fun, administrative, medical, etc. As we lived as a commune though at times in different houses in different parts of a city and even for brief periods in different states around the United States, though mostly all west of the Mississippi River, many of these activities were departmentalized and named as Labs, short for laboratory as Ti and Do said that's what the Next Level environments consist of...labs for various task like the Earth's weather or geographic systems, to name a few. In this way a house became called a “craft” short for spacecraft because wherever Next Level Members work, they are on some type of craft that can be as large as a planet. Some are as follows:

- Nutri Lab = Kitchen, as in Nutrition Lab. Before the group moved into houses we lived in little tent cities on leased ranch lands in Wyoming and Texas. We had two very large tents. One was green and it was used for what humans would call the mess hall. We had gas powered stove tops and an oven inside a little camper. Ti and Do had a tiny camper. The remaining 70 or less students lived two to a tent. This is when Ti and Do introduced food as “fuel” and the preparation as “experiments” with the recipe written as a formula, so that “MP + BR = body changes,” where MP stood for mashed potatoes and GB for green beans that together as a meal would bring about body changes, changing our (water/womb mammalian based) human mind out for Next Level Above Human Mind/Spirit that filled our Soul pocket which was the body that was changing though we didn't have these understandings of the differentiations between Mind, Spirit and Soul at that time.

- Yeast Lab - where bread and cinnamon rolls and other bakery goods were made.

- Fiber Lab = laundry.

- Impro Lab = I never did know for sure what this represented but the crew that were assigned tasks cleaned and maintained the fleet of automobiles, did carpentry, grounds keeping and such.



- Luciferian - First off Do said that there is nothing wrong with the name Lucifer or Lucy and that it is a beautiful name that from the Hebrew means. It comes from “light bearer,” or “brilliant star.”

However, a Luciferian is a fallen angel Soul. Any human or human equivalent space alien who took the opportunity offered by the Next Level Older Members to be in a third trimester Next Level classroom with an incarnate Older Member from the Next Level, whether on Earth or on an equivalent “garden,” and subsequently dropped out of believing in, following and serving that Older Member was choosing to disconnect to their Next Level source and thereby become a fallen angel.

Now in the case of this “fallen angel,” named Lucifer, he had advanced to a certain grade in the overall human overcoming school to where he was provided a physical body designed for him by the Next Level and some elementary service in a crew on board spacecrafts, as a “watcher,” that may have had similar characteristics as the vehicle provided that was named Adam (man). I say this in part because of things Ti and Do said in the Blackhawk audio tapes that also indicated that the experiment to test Adam as to subject other equivalent student level members of the Next Level to the same influence Lucifer fell because of, which Lucifer embodied in his Soul body. Thus I wondered if Adam's vehicle was a type of match for the vehicle Lucifer received so the test would be equivalent to what Lucifer chose to fall because of not conquering. Ti and Do didn't get into this to this detail so I could be wrong.

That vehicle named Adam received his Soul seed, when he received the “breath of life through his nostrils” from his Older Member, the seed giver. I believe that was addressing whatever kind of Soul “deposit” was put into Adam's Next Level vehicle. It wouldn't be an adult Next Level vehicle as my understanding is that such a vehicle didn't have the capacity to fall back into human mammalian behavior and ways as Adam did and the “watchers” Enoch listed did. Do said that Adams vehicle went through a type of reverse metamorphosis that didn't take very long to occur.

-Ti took a vehicle whose name was related to a plant that shoots it's seed into the air for distribution (Jesus says the seed is sown into one's heart - Mat 13:19)

Ti chose a human physical vehicle named, Bonnie Lu Nettles. The plant Nettles is a unique variety of plant form that stands apart from other plants in the way it spreads its seeds. It shoots its seeds out into the air which is why it's considered to be classified as an "artillery plant" as opposed to most of the plant species that distribute their seeds when the bees transport them or when the wind picks them up or an animal brushes against the flower or they fall to the ground around them. Do knew that Ti was his Older Member and part of the reason Jesus used the term "Father" was both to portray the parenting role they perform for new students but because the male shoots their sperm into the female egg of the human species to fertilize it, so I guess a human is an artillery plant. Ti and Do did say that humans were plants, even though one could not see their root system and there are many references in the New and Old Testaments to humans being as "grass" or as "leaves." Ti and Do also referred to humans as "seed bearing plants" and as "perennials" in how the leaf dies but then the same human tree provides new leaves (vehicles) and in that way, there is a method to literally evolve both physically and even more so mentally as all data is saved in the human gnome (brain) of each cell.

Ti once surprised me and probably other students by saying that "The Chief still loves Lucifer" though his actions to choose to turn potential students away from their only chance to evolve out of the human kingdom to be with those that created them is not approved of though it can be turned into a positive. Jesus spoke of this by saying it was necessary for "offenses, stumbling blocks, occasions to fall" to exist but woe to that man that brings those offenses. (Mat 18:7). The Next Level allows Lucifer to continue for a while as he then is presenting the option to even become like him and therefore those that choose to look to the Next Level Older Member's instructions and help may overcome his influence to strengthen their own Mind which is what is required for graduation into Next Level Membership.

The human civilization is literally run by all those who are known as the Luciferians while tricking humans into not even recognizing their influence or that they exist at all. They are the reason many humans think the Kingdom of God/Heaven is a spiritual realm where members float around among the clouds or have wings. Of course before the Next Level sends their representatives to provide the updates, it's understood to remain with that understanding however inaccurate. It's when the truth is provided and we

reject it, that we are held responsible for rejecting it. Feeling challenged by the thinking and not feeling like it's believable is natural to experience. That is far different than absolutely denying the possibility with a willingness to allow it to become a reality in our consciousness. Do said that upon awakening not a day passed that he didn't wonder about his sanity and both Ti and Do said early on that if anyone could prove them wrong about anything they were saying, they wanted them to, so they could change. They also said that if they met someone who knew more than they knew about these matters, they would follow that individual for as long as they kept on learning from them.

- CHRIST - LIGHT - Jesus spoke of how one needed to make their eye single so that their entire body would be filled with light. Filling ones vessel/body containing it's gifted Soul="pocket/container" with "light" in it's primary application is the 'overcoming/"process" of the human world'.

This process consists of the consumption (eating) of the Older Member's (holy) Mind (spirit)," broken down to the practical "words/instructions/commandments" from the Older Members that when received (believed)(consumed/eaten) AND applied (acted upon) - given out, as Jesus said, putting one's LIGHT "on a candlestick showing it's "good" (utility) "works"(service) yields a "Mind/Spirit birth," the "metamorphic" transformation of a "caterpillar)" into a "butterfly," a new creature that has been lifted up (resurrected from it's previous lifestyle limitations.

Serving the Older Members is the mechanism of that metamorphosis. One who is believing in all that the Older Members say is literally filling their Soul pocket/container with "oil" but to produce "light" that "oil" needs to be utilized, "burned" - exhausted through the provision of the particular service the Next Level Older Members prescribe, otherwise nothing (darkness) comes from one's exhaustion of their "oil."

Jesus used the illustration of the "virgins" keeping oil in their lamps as the preparation to have the light (understanding/comprehension to recognize the Bridegroom they seek to wed. He used "virgins" as because those who are not giving their energy (oil) away, via procreative processes to include sexuality are keeping that oil in their lamps and they can literally SEE better because of doing so. This is why Jesus taught that in the regeneration upon his return, his disciples would not be marrying, which also meant they would

not be procreating or giving away their energy/oil in sexuality or in any otherwise considered “normal” human passionate expressions. This is for his students (disciples). It doesn't mean these who become his students, before they become students will not be fully engaged in various human activities. It's once they commit to being a student that the Older Members will wean them from giving their “oil” away, while channeling it into serving the Next Level program they administer, which is both in overcoming their humanness, to include the desires for human relationships and expressions to even overcoming one's own ingrained sense of self preservation which is most evident when the students are sent to share the “light” they receive from their Older Members to a largely hostile to that light society. This is all “giving one's life” to the Older Members and literally results in the loss of one's human life, even in the physical sense by doing so that is actually a graduation requirement to lose, as Jesus also taught. (Jhn 10:15–18, Jhn 14:12, Mrk 13:20, Jhn 12:25, Rev 14:13)

#### METAMORPHOSIS FROM CATERPILLAR (HUMAN BEING) TO BUTTERFLY (ABOVE HUMAN BEING)

This is why “Christing” or “christening,” which means “one who is anointed with oil” is likened to the way the caterpillar enters the chrysalis. It is no longer operating in normal caterpillar ways. It's isolating itself and all it's energy is spent in it's metamorphosis into the butterfly and that cocoon that consists of it's old body is left behind when the butterfly with it's new and improved body emerges. Thus a “Christ” is anyone who comes through this equivalent metamorphic process BUT one can't come through such a process on their own and unless it's led by someone who has completed their own Christing, even many times before, it is not a genuine christening.

And there are stages and one can not bypass a stage and each stage is designed by the Older Member but the process goes like this:

A human hears the words of the Older Members and believes them. They are required by the Older Member to leave all they knew and believed in behind. Those things were not wrong to believe in and occupy themselves with before that but for someone who is drawn to conquer what amounts to their human root system, all those relationships and activities need to be cut off, that is IN THE WAY THE OLDER MEMBERS PRESCRIBE THOSE NEW PROSPECTIVE STUDENTS TO DO SO. Anyone at any time can cut

themselves off from their human attachments and that may be to some benefit to their becoming ready to join in an Older Member's program but without the Older Member's physical hands on direction their efforts are wasted. And by “hands on” it applies whether the Older Members are still incarnate or not as when Older Members leave, they also leave their record that teaches the stage of the process. Obviously one can not leave the world to be with an Older Member that is no longer incarnate, but they can follow in every one of that Older Member's footsteps according to what the Older Member prescribed for them upon their exit and that will be the lessons they need at that time. If one is not abiding in the directions of the Older Member then they would not be getting the ingredients they most need that will find them in “good stead” with the Older Members when they do come incarnate again and the students Soul is brought back to have a chance to be in their classroom.

It becomes a facsimile overcoming chrysalis building process even if it's for a teacher/guru, UNLESS that teacher is sent from the Evolutionary Level Above Human.

**SEEKERS CAN BECOME TRAPPED BY SPIRITUAL OR METAPHYSICAL AND/OR RELIGIOUS TEACHERS WHO ARE UNKNOWING PROMOTING A FACSIMILE OF A NEXT LEVEL OVERCOMING OF HUMANNESS PROGRAM.**

What often happens to many is that they are among the humans that are responding to the presence of the “light” in the Earth's immediate atmosphere, before the Older Members have come incarnate. So they join this and that teacher of a metaphysical or spiritual belief and practice, and it yields an uplift to their consciousness because they are focusing the “light” through various techniques that can even include isolation from society and otherwise normal human behaviors and ways in the world as in monasteries and ashrams, etc. But then when the only true Older Members from the Next Level come, which when they come will bring updates to all that had been taught till then, with new terminology and concepts that separates them from all the spiritual/metaphysical teachers teachings (though will have many aspects in common, as that is where those other teachers originally got their ideas/teachings, however then distorted into a “path”). Like Ti and Do said, “all paths lead to the top of the mountain but there is only one way off” and

that must be provided by someone who is off the mountain.

Each seeker if they remain a seeker will come to hear about the Older Members and when they do will be faced with whether to believe in them or not. This can take place many times through one's lifetime as the Older Members give all humans many chances to gravitate to them. But what takes place many times is that the seeker, having found a practice or group or teacher they have bonded to, fears the loss of what they have gained that they can feel is threatened by considering what these new teachers are saying so they justify not considering them further. However, generally speaking they have until they die to reconsider, though putting off the choice to believe or not, only makes it harder to change from what's become comfortable.

- SPACE ALIENS - Are all “fallen angels” - they are human equivalent beings that had their genetic origin either from a different planetary system or from a previous to the current civilization. The Next Level starts and stops civilizations as a matter of course. Ti and Do said they didn't know how many civilizations there have been on Earth but thought there were probably many, yet it didn't matter except to know that there was at least one before the current one. The Next Level allows some of the humans who lived in a previous civilization, at least on Earth, to physically survive the spading under of their civilization so they can be allowed to come out of their underground hiding places to provide an influence to those humans in their new garden human overcoming experiments. This way a human has the choice to even go against their own creators. However, they see to it that it's an even playing field and they give each human many opportunities to see the truth of the Next Level's existence.

### **I.D.3. PRIMER OF TI AND DO'S INITIAL TEACHINGS**

Below is “Statement I” - written by Do between September of 1974 and March of 1975 that was mailed out to dozens of religious and spiritual leaders and their groups in March of 1975 that days later stimulated their first invitation to talk to a group. That first talk in Los Angeles resulted in several dozen prospective students, who left all behind to join with Ti and Do. This led to becoming a National (and to some degree International) “mystery” of a news story as no one knew where these dozens of people were vanishing to. This was their gathering of their sheep which technically lasted into June of 1976 to end their 1260 days of prophecy that began January 1, 1973. When

Ti and Do wrote this, though through Do's hand, they thought students would be picked up by a spacecraft (cloud of light) before their physical death. Even before they exited by laying down their human bodies lives in 1997 they still prepared in such a way in case the Next Level (Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Member (Ti)) wanted to pick them up with their physical bodies and even do a resurrection demonstration.

There were a few ideas in this statement that Ti and then Do later updated. Their awakening was in stages and continued every day. It wasn't like you see in movies to where they are walking along or in a meditative trance and suddenly get hit by a lightning bolt of awareness as if they took LSD or something to where thereafter they understood everything about everything. That's an illusion and Jesus didn't experience that either. The proof of that is this. It was told that when Jesus was twelve years old he spent three days in the temple in Jerusalem amidst doctors listening to them and asking them questions. When his parents who had left Jerusalem realized he wasn't with them or kinsfolk and acquaintances they went back to find him and told him of their sorrow in not finding him, was documented in:

Luk 2:49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

If he knew everything why was he listening and asking questions? Then Luke goes on to report:

Luk 2:52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

This was his awakening, actually not any different than any human being that is gradually coming into adulthood and all that brings with it, except he was special in that regard having been specially conceived. It's only in the last 30 or 40 years that humans have had success with artificial insemination to where one could imagine the Next Level's ability to bring about the inception of a baby by some alternatives to intercourse. There was certainly a function to Jesus' special conception however it was accomplished and with what seed. I have wondered if the Next Level kept some of Moses or Elijah's seed, the same way humans store sperm for just such a purpose. Ti and Do thought that Moses physical body was also taken. It just was not something the Next Level wanted to give anyone proof of. After all only Elisha got to experience

Elijah's physical body being taken up. And we don't know who might have witnessed Enoch's body being "taken." But considering the way we know genes change throughout life and how genes contain far more than just eye color in the chromosomes as was first thought but probably contain a full record of everything a human being experiences during life, using seed from one of the last servants from the Kingdom of God/Heaven might make some sense as otherwise there would be generations of experiences that say Joseph's strain might have had to cloud Jesus remembrances. Ti and Do never spoke to this that I was aware of, but that doesn't mean there can't be some accuracy to it. But accurate or not, it provides a way of thinking about something in a new way, at least it was new for me so sets us up to "wake up more" to what could have occurred in the past and to what is challenging to conceive of now and in the future as we all can always awaken to know more.

Ti and Do always said that they didn't know everything. They said they only knew what they needed to know to perform their task. They said there were many tasks the Next Level crew performs that they don't know about though sometimes get glimpses of. They also said they did know where to go to get answers to any question though they also talked about how some questions are not right for them to know answers to at certain times. They would ask questions and not get any response. They said sometimes their Older Member on their spacecraft/lab wasn't "picking up the phone" when they would ring them. They also said that on some questions they would re-examine what it was they wanted to know and would rephrase it or ask it at a later time but they wouldn't be pests about asking constantly and we have to provide time to receive the answers in the various ways in which they received answers. They never received answers by a voice in one's head or in some audible way but did come as thoughts but they didn't indicate answers coming to them in dreams, though I do recall both Ti and Do telling us about some of their dreams that did provide clues. They said all along that dream time is among other things a time when the Next Level can prepare someone for the next day's lessons but that the lower forces can also use dream time to try to influence us so they didn't trust dreams 100%. Nor did they trust every thought they had as the lower forces certainly can put thoughts into our heads. They said that is one of the reasons they both came this time, saying that the civilization had become so corrupted with the thoughts of the



Luciferian space alien fallen angels that includes billions of discarnates that it was like a dense static that made it that much more difficult to think clearly, even though humans don't know any better about all that because the discarnates are all invisible and many don't have a clue as to how that world influences us all constantly.

Ti and Do said that humans were all like computer systems that allowed time sharing of their brain/body by whatever thought is sent to us via whatever method - discarnate or otherwise. They said we are only the “decider” as we choose what thoughts and actions to entertain and/or act upon to make our own. A big part of the overcoming process is to discard all thoughts of our past to have a chance to build a new database consisting of only what our Older Members give us. By our choosing which thoughts to entertain we build who we are and we can change who we are when we don't like what we have become. Examples of this are quitting nasty habits or disconnecting from people that we feel drag us down or into repeating past behaviors we don't want to continue in.

But regarding Jesus staged awakening, as was reported most of his Next Level mind came into his vehicle when he came out of the water John the Baptist poured over his head or submerged him under. Some actually saw a “bodily image” descend like a dove on him and heard audible words from the sky, apparently from the one who was called the Father saying this was his son whom he was well pleased with. And then finally another example was when he went up the mountain with James, John and Peter and was instructed that it was time to “lay down his life” to exit, even though he knew that was the plan - he didn't know when and perhaps exactly how to stimulate his exit. He certainly knew that many of the Jewish priests hated him and wanted him dead and gone as they tried to do a number of times.

In the same way Ti and Do were fed information and instructions step by step according to the capacity of the student body to receive certain information. Ti and Do always said when they brought us a new understanding that “this works for now and we will bring you updates as we get them.” I provide examples throughout this book.

The subject of space aliens was actually one of those examples that they gained clearer understanding of as time went on. For instance at first they thought that every non-human flying object was a Next Level spacecraft. It

was only when they read the myriad of reports that were available and saw some of the behaviors of beings on board spacecrafts that Ti became concerned. I recall her saying that when she got back she will find out who was acting that way because that was not permitted. I believe she was referring to sexual activity reported on many of the abduction reports because there is no sex among Next Level members and they have no need to bring humans on a craft to mate them. That's what they have the human kingdom for. Later she realized that these were not Next Level members. They realized that these were the space aliens that came from those spoken of in the records as the fallen angels.

So with all that said, here is some of what Ti and Do had awakened to, to start their gathering of their sheep in Do's words but coming from both he and Ti's mind. After all Ti was Do's Older Member, which he had awakened to know by the time he wrote this Statement:

### **I.D.3.a. SUMMARY OF TI AND DO'S BEGINNING AND THEIR FIRST PUBLIC STATEMENT**

Before the Statement, I, Sawyer who was present with Do for 19 years, (10 of which while Ti was incarnate), starting from September of 1975 when I was handed this Statement I at the meeting I attended in Waldport, Oregon where Ti and Do spoke that stimulated the global news story of them as the "UFO Two" am an eye witness to all they said to include this first Statement. I wanted to include this document just the way Do wrote it but because of the way Do's writings have been copyrighted by others who I can not trust would give me permission to include in my book, because of how they have changed things Ti and Do taught and because my book is for sale, (as the best way to distribute it most widely), to not infringe on those human laws I'm re-writing this document in my words. I will try very hard to stick to the equivalent words I heard Ti and Do say many times. I wish I didn't have to do this and the original document can be found contained within the greater document Do wrote about He and Ti's start, that I encourage everyone to read as there is nothing like reading Do's actual words in:

'88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew, By Do

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2010/03/02/88-update-the-ufo-two-and-their-crew/>

## **Summary of The 88 Update logistics that includes Statement I - (1972 to 1988):**

Ti and Do are the names they last chose to be called. I will use those names though their physical human vehicles were born as Bonnie Lu Nettles (Ti) and Marshall Herf Applewhite (Do). They were each leading contented lives in Texas. Ti was working in the nursery of a Houston Hospital as a registered nurse and had a little amateur astrology practice on the side and had a husband and 4 children. Do had divorced and had several children but was not living with them anymore and was a professor in the University of St. Thomas teaching singing and music, while was also singing lead roles in the Houston Opera. They met when Do was visiting a sick friend in the hospital where Ti just so happened to be subbing for another nurse and their first conversation surrounded their astrological signs. Do had been interested in astrology. Both were Christians but had explored beyond what fundamentalists would approve of. In fact Do tried to go to seminary to follow in the footsteps of his Presbyterian minister dad and quit in the first year because they were too limiting what they could explore. Ti had been studying Blavatsky's materials and things like the Mahatma Letters and materials about the ascended masters.

Upon meeting Ti recognized that Do was someone she had something to do with and at first Do thought she was interested him in a human way and wasn't too keen on it, but also felt he wanted to pursue astrology, his chart and other things she was interested in. Soon they started the Christian Arts Center in the Christian University basement where Do worked but as they were exploring most anything spiritual, they were asked to leave. So they started another center called "KnowPlace" and had some participants while their friends and family and colleagues thought they were having an affair and were being detrimentally influenced by one another.

It got so bad that Ti's "husband" threatened Do and they got a court order against his coming near Do. They met in late March or early April of 1972. By January 1, 1973 they knew they had to leave all behind to find out what it was they had to do together as the only thing they really had in common was a close relationship with their Heavenly Father.

They went to a farmhouse in Boerne, Texas and that's where they spent a little less than 6 weeks studying everything they could get their hands on that

was spiritual and is where they both started to get the same impressions independent of the other, when they were off in different directions. They never did have any physical relationship and were never “bed partners” at all. Neither were interested in the other in that way and both had no desire for that behavior at that time especially.

The impressions they got were that they had both, their souls, come from outer space and had some updates to the Bible and were here to fulfill prophecy. They began to write a book called, “I Can't Believe That But You Must” but didn't complete it and were having a hard time believing this about themselves so was a big painful adjustment to accept. They decided to travel to try to learn what prophecy they were to fulfill so they studied all the books they could find and some months later while camping on the Rogue River, at Gold Beach, Oregon they got the greater part of the picture into their heads. They knew that they were to fulfill the prophecy of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelations. They had a hard time accepting that because they always wanted to run the other way when someone would tell them they were the reincarnation of Cleopatra or some other Biblical figure.

They traveled across the U.S. leaving little notes for preachers saying, “the two witnesses were here” and then running out the door before having to talk to anyone. They went to a new age center to talk to the centers leaders and were told the centers leaders were the Two Witnesses so they couldn't be. That threw them for a loop and they didn't say that anymore.

Back when they had Knowplace, they had a student of sorts and they would occasionally meet this person in their travels and she offered them the use of a gasoline credit card which they used a bit. They had been working odd jobs to live off of. When they were in St. Louis on Christmas night their car broke down and Do pulled out one of his old credit cards that he knew was still good and used it to rent a car. They drove it quite a bit and ended up keeping it beyond the agreed upon time and they would write to the rental car company telling them they would pay for it and were taking good care of it. However, the car company reported the car stolen.

Ti and Do were in Brownsville, Texas when they decided to break their story to the press. They called a reporter and told them they had a big story for him and told them where they were in a motel. The reporter thought it had to do with drug trafficking so called the police and they surrounded the motel. Ti

and Do were already a little paranoid so tried to drive away and were apprehended and it was discovered that they had warrants for both their arrests as the gasoline credit card was reported stolen by the husband of the student who gave it to them. They were both in jail. Ti got out after about a month as the charges were dropped. Do's charges were dropped as well but the St. Louis prosecutor, knowing of Ti and Do's strange story decided to prosecute to make points towards his next election bid. As it ended up Do was in jail for 6 months when he was offered a plea of guilty that would be for time served or he could go to trial and take his chances. Since he wanted to get out, he pleaded guilty though he never stole anything though he and Ti did consider their choice to use the credit cards a mistake.

The benefit of Do being in jail was his writing what became their first statement of beliefs as follows:

=== STATEMENT I synopsis ===

What religions have sought to explain and lead us to believe in, has to do with what is above the human kingdom and what's been said about how to attain that kingdom. Some teach to adore a savior as about all there is to gaining the promised rewards which Ti and Do say is inaccurate, and they compare the "Process" of gaining entrance to "heaven" with the metamorphosis of a caterpillar to a butterfly. The caterpillar in this analogy is equivalent to a human being that is stimulated to separate from it's caterpillar world to isolate itself by spinning a cocoon, within which it is then dedicating all it's time and energy to changing into a butterfly that when it emerges is a new creature with totally new capabilities - it can now fly so is no longer limited to it's previous environment and even looks like it has taken an evolutionary step to a more advanced creature. Likewise they said, that a human who seeks only to become a member of the Next Evolutionary Kingdom must also complete a metamorphic changeover to become that new creature before it dies.

They went on to say that in the case of humans the opportunity to willfully evolve into a member of their Next Evolutionary Step comes in stages with about two thousand years in between and that the last stage was when Jesus, who was already a Member of this Next Level Above Human, was incarnate - in the flesh to teach and demonstrate how to give all one's energy to his "Father" in that kingdom through him, which he was sent to be the link to.

They said that the One who was a Member of that Next Kingdom forfeited his body of that Kingdom to enter a human female's womb to take over the body named Jesus to use to interface with those Souls who were nearing being born into his Kingdom, to show them and even provide them with proof, that when he overcame all aspects of the human world, his body had changed into a new creature that could even overcome being killed. (I'll add that he was killed by those who felt threatened by his presence and what he taught because a religion had formed around his previous incarnation in the body named Moses and that religion became in large part a dilution and distortion of the truth). They said that Jesus even stayed around for about 40 days after his resurrection from the dead to demonstrate his new changed over body's new attributes, i.e. appearing and disappearing (changing his vibrations) before their eyes while letting some touch his new body (so they knew it was still physical). This would be like the butterfly dwelling among caterpillars for a short while to show them what they could look forward to if they separated from their caterpillar like world to go through the metamorphosis. Jesus left them in a cloud of light (what humans call UFO's) to show how he travels and would return.

Then they explained that there were two individuals here now who also came from the Kingdom Above Human, incarnate again and who had awakened to their task to demonstrate the same proof of overcoming death. They said they were sent from that Above Human Kingdom by the "Father" to provide the same truth that was Jesus' but this time by two individuals from that Kingdom, to restate the truth Jesus took on that became his burden to endure, restore that meaning that had been since rendered inaccurate and show how any individual can become a member in their kingdom by the same process. They said this re-statement process or the demonstration would happen within months. They indicated they would also recover from their "death," aka to resurrect and would exit the earth's surface via a UFO so were telling the truth so anyone left behind will comprehend the formula.

They closed the statement by saying those who can believe this process and do it will be "lifted up" and "saved" from death literally and that if someone seeks these two while they are here they will fill you in on the details and assist those who wish to follow this "path."

=== end of Statement I synopsis ===

When Do was in jail, Ti got a nurses job back in Houston and saved enough to buy a car and they got back together and decided to mail out Statement One to New ages centers in California. One was sent to a meditation group in North Hollywood, California. The groups leader sent two of his students to meet with Ti and Do and in doing so invited them to come speak to their group. When they did, to a crowd of over a hundred in a house several dozen wanted to follow them which took them by surprise as they didn't think they were going to have followers and didn't really want them but decided they had to go with the flow. That's when they took the names, Bo and Peep because now they had some sheep.

They went to a campground and met with the couple dozen and others that came with them and spent some weeks meeting several times a day and after a few months decided to take their talk to others up the coast to the San Francisco bay area. The students held a meeting at Stanford and it was packed so they then held a meeting at Canada College and filled an auditorium twice and gained some more followers.

Students were required by Ti and Do to leave all behind to join with them. They said to not leave a mess but to wrap things up in 2-3 days and meet them at a campground where they would then go to the next area to hold a meeting. That next area was Waldport, Oregon where I had been living for several years. I attended the meeting and knew I wanted to join. I went around telling my friends I felt like I sat in front of the equivalent of Jesus. They never said they were Jesus because Jesus was the name of the physical vehicle an Older Member from the Next Level took to perform that task. They said they were from the same family as Jesus and bore the same truth and it was to be a type of repeat performance of dying and resurrecting that they called the “demonstration.”

Some 34 people joined from the Waldport meeting and because some had arranged for their two children to live with their biological father who lives in Portland area, the police were told the kids were being abandoned and that started an investigation and involved the press. This was September of 1975 and by October it hit the national news talking about the mysterious two people who were leading some to believe if they left everything they would rendezvous with a spacecraft, (a cloud of light), a UFO to go to Heaven by.

For a week or so there was a push to learn who these two were and finally

they found their human names and that Do had been a convicted felon. Walter Cronkite announced it and Ti and Do who were in Las Vegas at the time felt “shot down by the press” and felt now that their reputations were ruined there was no sense going on. However after a couple days feeling subdued, they felt they got instruction from their Heavenly Father to keep going, so they went to their students who now were up to about 70 and told them the “two witnesses demonstration of death and resurrection” was canceled and they would understand if they didn't want to follow them anymore, since their demonstration of that proof was a big basis of their mission statement.

Well that didn't seem to phase any students. It didn't phase me as I didn't join based on seeing that proof. I simply knew this was for me, when all the other spiritual things I'd investigated since I was 16 and was now 24 didn't make any sense to me but this did.

The 70 of us were all camping at the Chain of Lakes camping area north of Chicago, where Ti and Do had sent us from the Colorado area where we'd held about 6-7 meetings and gained some more followers. When that news broke and Ti and Do decided to go on they traveled to Chicago to talk to us and in the process learned that two of our numbers were imposters who were writing a thesis on cults so infiltrated our group. Anyway it was pretty clear that being in a big group now that it was in every newspaper in the country was not going to work so Ti and Do split us up and sent us in different directions to hold more meetings. A number of us lost touch with Ti and Do for months but in strange ways managed to get back together. I had travel to Vermont and Boston to hold meetings with my partner and when our car broke down hitchhiked around holding meetings and went down to Brownsville and finally in a desperate attempt to know what to do I sort of screamed to my Heavenly Father and the next day or so ran into Ti and Do and their little group of 6 students who traveled with them in Oklahoma City where we saw a familiar poster at the library. Being on the road in the winter, libraries were a great place to stop and get warm and read the news, etc as we were still thinking we might get a signal that Ti and Do were still going to perform the demonstration.

So we were back with a group they assigned us to and held some more meetings until Ti said, “the harvest is over” on April 21, 1976. They told us to finish up the meetings we had scheduled and then by July 4<sup>th</sup> we had all



been called to gather in Wyoming at the Veedavou rustic camping area in the Medicine Bow National forest just east of Laramie, Wyoming.

There were about 100 students who stayed in the group. Three were probably at least double that who initially joined but dropped out for one reason or another. That ended our “recruitment” period and Ti and Do said it was time to get down to the business of the “overcoming of humanness process.” Before that winter Ti and Do sent 19 students away from the larger group and told us who remained we made the “first cut.”

We spend the next 3 or so years living outdoors between Wyoming in the spring to summer and in south Texas in the fall and winter. We had a tent city at one point with generators for lights and lived mostly in the last couple years on ranch lands Ti and Do would arrange to lease. When the money ran out that had been gathered when people joined and had something to donate, that paid for 100 of us for food, gas, toiletries, etc. some of us were instructed by Ti and Do to get jobs, but not to do something we'd done before so not to relate to the past. We needed to put our past behind us in order to begin to put all our energy into our changing ourselves into the new creature, the “butterfly.”

We moved into houses and people would drop out ever so often, leaving in the middle of the night usually. No one was held against their will. There were no children and no relationships and no sexuality and no drugs or alcohol or smoking or music or anything we did before, but we had pleasures - they just needed to be pleasures Ti and Do designed for us. Every year or so Ti and Do would require each of us to spend some time evaluating if there was something in the world we still wanted.

Ti left her vehicle in 1985. It was diagnosed as cancer in her liver. Two years before her exit she had an eye removed that was cancerous. When she left it was a surprise and some were put to the test of whether they still believed in who they were and their overcoming process. To the core believers it didn't shake their faith. Do said that Ti's human vehicle burnt out dealing with all the negativity from those in the world who we students left behind who blamed Them for. There was a lot of truth to that as before Ti left she had us visit with those that were stressed at our absence from their lives. I traveled to NYC area and visited for the first time since I joined and it was a good visit over a weekend. Ti and Do flew us all over the country. The task was to help

relieve the anxiety others had at our absence. There was a lot of anxiety we learned as there was a network of parents set up to try to learn where we were. And there were several private investigators sent out to find us but who failed. As it turned out we'd move to another city just in time to miss when an investigator got to the town we were in. We learned this from our visits.

Then in 1987 while our numbers were down to the 30's Do felt like we "needed to be who we are" - in other words he needed to stand up for being the return of the same soul who had been incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus and the students needed to stand up for being the Souls who had been Jesus' students. However, Do didn't know how we were to do this so he began to explore. That's when we began to study the material that was coming out about the UFO and Space Alien phenomena. It was 1988 while living north of Dallas, Texas in a ranch house on a cattle ranch that Do felt to write what would be called the "88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew" that was to "set the record straight" as there was so much misinformation about Ti and Do from 1975 and thereafter.

I'm going to end this little summary there. Do's 88update provides a great deal more to see and understand and throughout this book I also fill in many details that include what took place until they exited in 1997 and thereafter to date.

I contend and offer significant evidence that Ti and Do were unlike all others who are considered by the mainstream community to be so called typical "cult leaders." One huge evidence was how they only had us provide Their information to the public in a face to face way via public meetings for two approximate nine-month periods with about seventeen years in between, unlike most every other organization who were constantly recruiting:

Ti and Do only spoke at public meetings for about nine months from August of 1975 to April of 1976. (Students held publically advertised meetings a little before then and until June of 1976). Before that they were criss-crossing the country telling people the Information they were receiving and digesting that included knowing who they were for the delivery and application of that Information and how their task was described in the Book of Revelations as the Two Witnesses. Starting in July of 1976 they took those who had joined and began the serious "Overcoming Process," which also ended up looking like a vetting of the seriousness of each student.

Before 1976, the first thing Do told a group of four students, including myself, literally days after leaving our world behind, was that it would be unlikely that all of us would make it. When I heard that, part of me thought I could do it but it wasn't like I was bent on proving that at that moment and another part of me wondered why, so I just logged it. I believe I was the only one of those four who stayed the course, though I too dropped out in 1994, though it's not over for anyone if they seek to petition the Next Level for their own stepwise process to engage their separation from and overcoming of the human kingdom.

Now it's time for the scriptural evidence that Ti and Do were the return of the Ones called the Father and Jehovah and the One who was incarnate as Adam, Enoch, Moses, Elijah, Jesus and then Do as prophesied:

## **II. JESUS PROPHECY OF THE RETURN OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN**

### **II.A. THE UNOBSERVABLE (THROUGH INSPECTION BY EYESIGHT), IN SECRET AS “A THIEF IN THE NIGHT” (UNDERCOVER) RETURN OF THE FATHER, THE SON (LAMB), JESUS AND THEIR STUDENTS, THE “SAINTS” (ANGELS) IN FLESH (CARNAL) HUMAN BODIES**

#### **II.A.1. JESUS SAY’S “The kingdom of God cometh not with observation,” Luk 17:21**

Jesus was very clear that the return is not observable through inspection or analysis implying it won't be visibly detected because that's perhaps the biggest way humans experience reality. Those who see his coming do so by seeing from within themselves if they are prepared and watching.

Luk 17:20 And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:

Luk 17:21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

However he told his disciples who he did explain some of the mysteries of the Kingdom of God to, rather than talking in parables that they, speaking to their minds, as their vehicles would die, SHALL SEE HIM, which is the

eyesight seeing, but includes understanding what they are seeing because they would know their shepherd's voice - that entails recognizing the same way of thinking their Souls had experienced while incarnate with Jesus. In other words he would be in the flesh and what he said to them would make sense to them while others will think it absurd or insane or naive or over complicated.

That is because the return is of individuals encompasses taking a human body for the task as Jesus did and as Moses said would be the case in the One he said would be coming next, after he had exited.

The signs of his coming are what are observable with our eyes and mind that includes what we witness happening in the sky and heaven's and with world events that involve people and their nation states and in terms of geological events such as shaking up of the literal Earth (earthquakes) as well as shaking up of nations and people's lives (wars, famines, etc.).

However, another misinterpretation is thinking that the entire Kingdom of God can be WITHIN any one person. Jesus used the illustration of a Kingdom, not only to describe the authority they have over the human kingdom but because as with a human kingdom, it's "MANY MEMBERED" and the members have physical bodies, the reason Jesus told his disciples shortly before he instigated his own capture and execution that when he left he would "prepare a place for you" in one of the "many dwelling places" (mansions) that are all considered to be his "Father's house" as he also said. Within meant that you would recognize the Kingdom of God/Heaven's return because you have their "holy Mind, aka Spirit" in you, not because of what you see with your eyes that might inform you that it's the Kingdom of God you are observing.

#### **II.A.2. "SON OF MAN" IS A PHRASE THAT JESUS USED TO IDENTIFY HIMSELF IN ARAMAIC AS A CHILD (SON) KIN OF GOD (HIS HUSBAND) WHILE OF A MORTAL**

"Son of Man" is how Jesus referred to himself while incarnate and in his return and in certain passages in Revelations regarding He and his Kingdom's return and revealing. Here is one of many quotes of Jesus referring to his return as the Son of Man's return in a third party way, because he knew it was a task that would require another incarnation to fulfill. Sometimes when a

Member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven comes to teach a new “experiential classroom” they, as Do would say, put their existing Next Level physical body “in a closet” so they, as an EXISTING SOUL can, in that “undercover” way, invisible to humans, enter into a human vehicle they prepared (tagged) for their usage, which is what a SON (CHILD/KIN) OF MAN (EXIST/HUSBAND) VIA (HU)MAN INCARNATION describes as the setting at the time when life on earth is compared to the story of Lot at Sodom and Gomorrah:

Luk 17:28 Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

Luk 17:29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

Luk 17:30 Even thus shall it be in the day ((time, (judgment) day, return event)) when the Son of man is revealed ((601 apokalupto from apo 575 and kalupto 2572; to take off the cover, i.e. disclose))

It's not coincidental that it is through the Book of Revelations that describes how the Son of Man is uncovered, disclosed (revealed) as said in:

Rev 1:1 The Revelation ((602 apokalupsis from apokalupto 601; disclosure, appearing, coming, lighten, manifestation, be revealed, revelation.)) of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

This disclosure, revealing, uncovering of the truth is what the Seven Seals are provided to time-stamp as they occur. It's important to note the progression and how and when the Seals apply, as the Prophecy time of the Two Witnesses is not during one of the Seal Openings, but are before and are the lead up and foundation to the First Seal Opening in Rev 6:1-2, which is the primary “revealing of the Son of Man.”

In fact, the Son of Man Revealing is exactly what the Two Witnesses are providing their Testimony in words (prophecy) of. As Ti said to Do, a number of times while they were awakening in 1973+, before they had students, (that Do was always puzzled to hear), that I Sawyer recall Do describing (and is probably on an audio meeting tape), “I'm here to get you started and then I'm going back.” Do said he couldn't imagine Ti was talking

about going back to her human vehicle's family and life, yet thought then they would be leaving together, which was only updated for sure when Ti left her vehicle on June 19, 1985.

At Ti's exit of the human vehicle he took, the period of birthing Do to the Throne, that began when they met in 1972 and served on the Throne together as a team was completed. (Rev 12). It was Ti who provided Witness Testimony to their Student body that Do was the return of the same Older Member Soul who had served in the vehicle named Jesus, while it was Do who provided Witness Testimony that Ti was his Older Member, Heavenly Father, the one who birthed him into their Kingdom of Heaven - Level Above Human during a previous order (civilization). (Jhn 17:5). In other words, Do told us that he realized that Ti was his Older Member (Father). Ti never said that. And it was Ti who told us, their students who Do was and instructed us to make our "commitment" to him.

As Jesus taught, one who comes to testify of himself is not a true witness (Jhn 5:31) which goes along with needing two witnesses to accuse someone of anything that goes back to the Jehovah/Moses first trimester "classroom" lessons. Note that for each trimester there were two in the flesh testifying of one another like check partners. There was Aaron and Moses and then John the Baptist and Jesus for the second trimester and finally Ti and Do for the third trimester that continues to date. Yet, Jesus knew that John the Baptist was still a student level Member of the Next Level - spoken of as a "man" in Joh 5:31-36. Jesus said to the Jews who sought to kill him that for them, his "work, business, task" given to him by the Father was to be witness of him and that the Father sent him because they hadn't heard the Father's voice nor seen the Father's shape. (Joh 5). But some of Jesus Students did hear the Father's voice on several occasions say "this is my son in whom I am well pleased" that some others standing around just heard as thunder. Some may have even seen the Father's shape on the Transfiguration mount when Jesus was instructed to bring his task to a close.

But in terms of the revealing of the Son of Man that Ti started by witnessing to Do as the one who was in the task of Jesus before, it would be nearly two years after Ti exited his vehicle, when half the classroom lived up the Boulder Canyon in Colorado on Lost Angel road, with Do's quarters over an old gold mine, that Do said to the whole Student body, "we need to be who

we are” as the return of the one who was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus and their Students who were with him then. That began the start of the examination of the book UFO Crash at Aztec which taught us a great deal about the crashes and the physiology of the occupants recovered in that crash that was said to have up to 18 bodies.

Do then began a Video project. A team of students, Lggody, Jwnody and Dncody were sent to an Arkansas UFO conference to interview on tape some of the speakers at the conference and to also contact certain popular figures in what became known as UFOlogy, like Linda Moulton Howe who specialized in the rash of Cattle mutilations in Colorado mostly in the 1970's. Bill English, Whitney Strieber and Bill Lear and others.

Then by October of 1988, having moved about 20 miles north of Dallas, Texas to a large ranch, Do had us self publish a little booklet entitled, “88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew” that Do said was to “set the record straight” from all the misinformation that had been written in the media about he and Ti - when they were going by the names Bo and Peep and in the press “The UFO Two.”

After that we moved to another location in Dallas where we began a health diet program taylored off of Dr. Christopher's mucousless diet that with additional study and application of variations became a book we published entitled, “Transfiguration Diet” under the name, “littlegreen inc.'s think tank” that described how diet and positive thinking could re-program genetic characteristics. (I'm actually using that diet right now to treat Lyme's disease I contracted from a tick bite, and so far it's keeping the disease symptoms that crippled me at bay. It's basically a gluten free, sugar free, vegan diet with a majority of raw fruits and vegetables and slow cooked grains and lots of garlic, extra virgin olive oil and supplements I am especially feeling are helping, drinking Cayenne water three times a day, working up to a teaspoon of Cayenne to about 8 ounces of water for each dosage, followed by 1 tablespoon of unfiltered Apple Cider Vinegar and 1 teaspoon of unsulphered Black strap or equivalent molasses also three times a day.

Then in late 1991-1992 the “Son of Man” (Do) began a 12 hour video series called, “Beyond Human - The Last Call” where students, including my face were used as helpers for Do. I believe these were the remainder of the Seven Thunders (Rev 6, 10) which began with Ti and Do's witness testimony as the

first thunder.

On May 27, 1993 a third of a page Ad/Statement packed in small type was placed in the national and international editions of the newspaper USA Today entitled, "'UFO CULT" RESURFACES WITH FINAL OFFER' with similar ads put in twenty-three alternative New Age styled periodicals in the U.S., Canada, England, Scotland, Australia and New Zealand.

Starting in 1994 the classroom Students held 75 public meetings in most every big western U.S. City and in Colorado to Texas to Maine and Florida - 63 locations over about nine months - I believe was the 5<sup>th</sup> Thunder.

As the Sixth Thunder Do wrote a document published to 95 specific newsgroups on the Internet entitled, 'UNDERCOVER "JESUS" SURFACES BEFORE DEPARTURE' where Do first states directly that he was the "return" of Jesus. The name is put in quotes because he's not wearing the same vehicle that was named "Jesus."

The Seventh Thunder was their publish of a book that is an anthology of all their materials entitled, "How and When "Heaven's Gate" (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered," (Purple Book), which also became a web site, still available at Heavensgate.com (though I caution you from looking to the two former classmates who are the webmasters as they have regularly given interviews where they have made up things that Ti and Do didn't teach. These two were actually cast out of the classroom in 1987 because they didn't want to abide by all the instructions, with a focus on the "I could be wrong" lesson step, but they stayed in touch and wanted to serve from their home so Do and Crew took them up on it and gave them the logistical things to manage, which they have since seemed to make into the start of a new watered down religion telling the press things like "There is no Heaven or Hell" that Ti and Do would never have said or approved of. I'm not their judge and I have spoke out against the many inaccuracies they have given to various press organizations so we are not on the best of terms but as long as they live they still have the option to correct the misinformation seeds they have sown. The last part of the Seventh Thunder was their voluntary exit of their human vehicles by March 23, 1997 seen by the world as the Heaven's Gate Cult.

Their exit from their vehicles and shortly thereafter from the near earth



vicinity marks their graduation from the Human Kingdom, aka their Overcoming or Conquering of the human World as described headed by Do as their “Spirit Birth” “midwife” in Rev 6:1-2. The Bow represents the covenant (rainbow) and the “litter of souls” He ushers through their birth canal into Membership in the Level Above Human - Kingdom of Heaven.

The “backside” (history as in the Bible) revealing continues with this Little Book to reveal the meaning to all Jesus prophecy and the Book of Revelations to begin the opening of the fourth SEAL as of 2017 to uncover all that was kept secret before now.)

The following usages of the return of the Son of Man seem to have certain different time frame applications described with each example.

These next two verse are interesting in light of how Ti and Do's vehicles' picture was on the NY Times Magazine cover on Feb 29, 1976 (with the article inside entitled, “Looking for the Next World” by James S. Phelan that showed Ti (Peep) sitting and Do was standing to Ti's RIGHT side. That was exactly a fulfillment of the literal part of these prophecies. These verses seem to announce the opening of the Heaven's gate. Then saying the Son of Man is “standing” besides it's literal standing refers to how to “stand up again” is one of several related meaning of “resurrection” which they were doing by speaking publicly (prophecy) - “Standing up again” as Representatives from the Evolutionary Level Above Human aka The Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven:

Act 7:56 And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

Luk 22:69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

These next two verses are not in chronological order.

Mrk 14:62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

This verse seems to depict two parts to the return. The first as the Son of Man sitting meaning having the position or task - work as right hand man to “power” which is also referred to as God the Father. The second part indicates the same Son of Man coming in the clouds of/from Heaven which

seems to point to the return (Rev 6:16, 14:14 and 19:11-14) where he is not incarnate but is seen in a way Do described as being possible to be the showing of an “Armada of spacecrafts”, “by the thousands”, even “coming in shifts”, I believe in apparent view with one's naked eyes (as opposed to through a telescope, or NASA images).

Mrk 13:26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

This depicts the comet Sign's that are visible with the naked eye in the western hemisphere that accompany His/Their return and exit:

Luk 17:24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

Mat 24:27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

Again the reference to the incarnate time and the “in the heaven's” view:

Mat 26:64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Coming in his glory would not be a reference to the incarnate time as he gets not glory at that time (except from his students) but also his Angels at this point are also sitting on the Throne with him which refers to how that graduate angels become assistants in the judgment and pulling up of the Tares which is not the incarnate time:

Mat 25:31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

This seems to depict the great comet sign, in this case perhaps Hale Bopp which did stimulate a type of “mourning” at the voluntary laying down of the lives of Do and 38 students plus 4 in the next few months. This event is followed years later by that return while staying visible in the near heavens:

Mat 24:30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

This is referring to the judgment time when the rewards are given out so is not during the incarnate stage:

Mat 16:27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

This phrase was used before Jesus used it such as in:

Dan 7:13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

The Ancient of Days is Jehovah, the Elohim, the One who Jesus called his Father in Heaven, because he wasn't incarnate then and who is evidenced as being Ti (Rev 12) throughout, shown in the rest of this book.

Dan 8:17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

Ezekiel received many communications from the Lord and was referred to by the Lord as “son of man.” That was because that's what they were. They were human beings born of woman as Jesus was also even though in Jesus case Do thought his vehicles mother Mary was inseminated without “fornication” - intercourse probably on board a spacecraft, (though not to be confused with the way the space aliens are doing the same kind of thing with the many insemination abduction reports. The space aliens are doing it as a facsimile of what the Next Level occasionally does, though it seems to be similar, though by the alien reports they largely still use mammalian sexual intercourse to facilitate where the Next Level wouldn't as there is a different result from different methods. This is not saying Jesus remained a human or was even ever a human who did the same things humans do throughout his vehicles upbringing and early adulthood before fully awakening, (his Next Level Mind/Spirit coming into the vehicle completely). Do indicated that the special preparation of the vehicle named Jesus helped him identify more closely with his Older Member who was operating from a heavenly abode, a nearby spacecraft.

There is a distinction between the English and Hebrew/Aramaic usage of the word “man.” I believe originally Ti and Do indicated a “man” was a Next

Level Being. For instance Ti and Do said that Adam's vehicle was a Next Level Vehicle and Adam has among it's definitions “man” as in “human.” A distinction of the usage of “man” is shown here:

Numbers 23:19 God is not a man ((man = 376 'iysh= root meaning to be extant= existing)), that he should lie; neither the son of man ((120/119 Adam= be (dyed, made) red (ruddy))), that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

Rev 1:13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Rev 14:14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

To clarify this further:

Gen 6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

Gen 6:2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

Gen 6:3 And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

son = 01121 ben 1) son, grandson, child, member of a group 1a) son, male child 1b) grandson 1c) children (pl. - male and female) 1d) youth, young men (pl.) 1e) young (of animals) 1f) sons (as characterization, i.e. sons of injustice [for un- righteous men] or sons of God [for angels] 1g) people (of a nation) (pl.) 1h) of lifeless things, i.e. sparks, stars, arrows (fig.) 1i) a member of a guild, order, class

god= 0430 Elohim 1) (plural) 1a) rulers, judges 1b) divine ones 1c) angels 1d) gods 2) (plural intensive - singular meaning) 2a) god, goddess 2b) godlike one 2c) works or special possessions of God 2d) the (true) God 2e) God

men = 0120 'Adam 1) man, mankind 1a) man, human being 1b) man, mankind (much more frequently intended sense in OT) 1c) Adam, first man

1d) common sort

These verses depict the Fallen Angels impregnating the daughters of men (Adam= mankind) which is provided with more evidence in the Book of Enoch. Hare are therefore sons who are righteous before God and sons that are not. These “sons of God” are not referred to as “sons of man” because they are not incarnate. They have physical bodies provided to them by the Kingdom of God, but they are physical bodies that are still capable of reverse metamorphosis, as Adams was also. Thus “son” for Jesus and Ezekiel and Daniel meant “Son of God in flesh” because they all had human flesh vehicles as incarnation comes from the Latin “carne” which means “flesh” but were giving themselves in service to their God so were righteous.

This is also expressed here:

Luk 3:38 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

### **II.A.3. JESUS SAID HE WOULD HAVE A NEW NAME AND THAT HIS FATHER WOULD HAVE A NAME AND THE CITY OF GOD THAT IS THE NEW JERUSALEM WOULD ALSO HAVE A NEW NAME UPON HIS RETURN**

Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

He wasn't saying the actual new name of the “city of my God” would be “new Jerusalem.” He was saying the new name would be the new geographic location that would serve as the focal point for his gathering of his returning students, the “Saints” where they would also be taking new human bodies from. This ended up being a point of prophecy fulfillment #1 as Ti and Do gave their first talk to a group in Los Angeles, more specifically in North Hollywood (One of Isaiah's depictions of Jerusalem was the “valley of vision,” extended to the End Time, perhaps a reference to the Hollywood motion picture studios) in early April of 1975 where Do wrote that “several dozen” ended up leaving their lives behind to join with them as a result.

Members of the Kingdom of God give us names as an actual new “address”

that will be useful after they exit as well when we want/need their help. The literal word itself is important but that together with knowing that they went back to their dwelling in the near or far literal heavens is knowing the location (area code) and/or phone number where they can be reached. Someone just calling out the name Jesus may be meaningless without knowing we are sending that call into the literal heavens and actually Jesus only told his disciples who knew him personally to call on his name, while in general saying call on the Father in Heaven.

It seems the Next Level gives names at times, even when not coming incarnate to help students recognize their individual reality and for an interface to make connections into the future, as the Souls keep being brought back by the Next Level to have their next lesson step. For instance, the Archangel Gabriel told Daniel that name and later was the One who delivered the messages to Mary and Zecharias re: the upcoming births of their offspring with a clue of who they would represent, as those vehicles grew up to serve as Jesus the Christ and John the Baptist. Incidentally, the same angel Gabriel was believed to be Muhammad's source for the 96<sup>th</sup> chapter of the Qur'an. That reminds me of how Jesus said he had “other sheep...not of this fold” to “also bring” who shall “hear my voice and there shall be one fold, one shepherd”; (Joh 10:16). Do spoke positively about both the core teachings in Buddhism, that to him sounded like it came from the Next Level, because of the renunciation of the world to include separation from one's human family to give their all to God and regarding Islam in their having more modesty in their clothing, which seemed a lot more reflective of Next Level teaching standards.

We know Jesus said, “For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many”(Mat 24:5). And as it says above, only those who are in the process of overcoming get his “God's” name written upon them. “God” to Jesus was a general title to identify Older Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, while “Father,” “Pater” in the Greek, but “Abba” in the Aramaic was the “name” of the specific person he was working for that had the task of parenting him to also becoming a “Father” to their students, Jesus said his Father gave him.

So “Father” became the English translation but Jesus, when he taught his disciples to “pray” - (petition help and understanding and to be in the service of), indicated we should use the address of the literal heaven's - the elevated areas of the star scape in our minds image. (When you pray, say Our Father who is in the Heaven). This is exactly what Ti and Do taught us (at first) saying to send our prayers to the same Heavenly Father and explained that to avoid having that communication intercepted by all the discarnates that are eager to be “God” or “Jesus” to you we should be sure to have in our image our communication being sent as far away from Earth as one can imagine - the literal outer space heavens.

Do later said that the space aliens really were not “space” aliens as they actually can only travel a very small distance away from Earth, that is once they were allowed to arrive to the Earth vicinity. That is speaking to those that came from nearby star systems originally, whenever it was that took place, which Ti and Do did indicate occurred. Ti and Do said that those that were permitted to come to this area were given the choice by the Next Level to give up their current physical bodies to join them on the surface of the planet in the “overcoming of humanness classroom” they were about to continue in it's next “trimester” of the overall Mind/spirit (Soul) birthing process. It seemed to me possible that these space aliens had student model Next Level grown vehicles.

Jesus said that every member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven is greater than the greatest human. Ti and Do said every member of the Next Level was a “God” to a human but they also said that there were older and younger members in the Next Level and that there was a Chief of Chiefs, as the greatest member of the Next Level. They also said, we would only be able to better understand where the Chief came from when we became members of the Next Level because our human brains were just not equip to understand it.

#### **II.A.4. RESURRECTION - TO STAND UP OR RISE AGAIN - INCARNAL (FLESH) AGAIN - (REINCARNATION), BORN AGAIN OF WATER AND BORN OF SPIRIT/MIND**

Here are the main scriptural records that describe the fact that there is a reality to Souls returning to “stand up again” in a new human body and what that actually entails.

Resurrection is an English term that according to Strongs Greek to English dictionary comes from the Greek:

386 anastasis from anistemi 450; A STANDING UP AGAIN, i.e. (literally) a resurrection from death (individual, genitive case or by implication, (its author)), or (as a figure) a (moral) recovery (of spiritual truth)= RAISED TO LIFE AGAIN, resurrection, rise from the dead, that should rise, rising again.

This is then the opposite of “laying down one's life” - falling prostrate.

#### **II.A.4.a. ACCORDING TO TI AND DO, “REINCARNATION” AS IT’S**



**TAUGHT BY EASTERN RELIGIONS OF HINDU AND BUDDHIST  
ORIGINS IS NOT ACCURATE. IT INCLUDES STANDING UP  
AGAIN WHICH IS DEFINED AS PERFORMING SERVICE TO  
ONES OLDER MEMBER FROM THE NEXT LEVEL SHOWN AS  
THE DELIVERY OF PROPHECY**

Incarnate, is from the Latin “carne” which means “flesh,” thus saying someone is to be incarnate is to say their essence whether Soul or Spirit seeks to embed itself into a FLESH BODY. The word “incarnate” in any form is not to be found in the New or Old Testaments. The words that were used were translated to Resurrect - become ERECT AGAIN, or to “STAND UP AGAIN” as opposed to lying down dead, spoken of sometimes as a sleep state.

As Paul of Tarsus also stated accurately, each human body has it's own developing spirit, Ti and Do called the vehicles mind, that they said was synonymous with spirit. A Soul on the other hand is different altogether. It is a specially designed “container” Do first called a “pillow case” or “pocket” that has some Next Level Kingdom of God/Heaven mind “programs” pre-installed, just like a seed comes with pre-installed “genetic code” that instructs it's development possibilities given the supportive environment. This is thereby related to the parable Jesus gave that illustrated the Kingdom of God/Heaven as seeders where the devil is also seeding, the difference not apparent except to the angelic harvesters at the end of the age, who eventually remove the TARES and leave the WHEAT to be harvested into the barn later. I believe this process is in motion now but will escalate with the fourth horse of the apocalypse, as it's called in Rev 6, the “GREEN” horse that is translated in most Bibles to “Pale Horse” inaccurately.

TI AND DO SAID THAT A SOUL CONTAINER WAS A GIFT and they said these were “deposited” in a human vehicle that can then become awakened by an incarnate Older Member's voice/words when they are talking publicly (prophecy) - the Two Witnesses, though the students of the Two Witnesses also carry the Two's prophecy.

TO PROPHECY REQUIRES HAVING A PHYSICAL BODY TO SPEAK THROUGH as just illustrated the biggest delivery of words inspired by the Next Level is evident as performed by the Two Witnesses. Another primary depiction of someone delivering prophecy is described in Rev 10 that speaks

of the Little Book being prophesied:

Rev 10:11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

This is described as occurring after the Two Witnesses and Crew have ascended, during the time of the Seventh Angels sounding. Another delivery of Prophecy is stated as “to preach” to those that dwell on earth which requires a human physical vehicle to implement (and angels don't have human physical vehicles), so this is showing the provision of the information to speak about, the timing of which is after the FIRST Fruit was redeemed - the graduation of Ti and Do's students in 1997:

Note it's in the midheaven that this gospel is preached. I believe that indicates primarily what today is the internet that is international.

Rev 14:6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach ((euaggeliz= bring, declare good or glad tidings/news)) unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

Rev 14:7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

Yet a third indication of the delivery of prophecy that is defined specifically as a testimony of Jesus, thus indicating showing light, bringing out of obscurity the real teachings of Jesus that had morphed into a false Jesus represented by in large by Christianity. (Note that John is implemented as a deliverer of this prophecy in Rev 10:7-11 and in Rev 19:10, which shows a task as opposed to being the same disciple of Jesus who was named John who was given these Revelations prophecies to write down):

Rev 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

**II.A.4.b. BORN OF WATER = BORN OF FLESH - WHICH IS A PROCESS OF “STANDING UP IN” (TAKING OVER) A HUMAN VEHICLE**

According to Jesus and Ti and Do, a Soul needs to have a repeated human experience to overcome/conquer, aka prevail against their human mammalian characteristics, roots and desires. Jesus spoke of this new human experience as the need for a “water birth” in order to have a “spirit/mind or Soul birth.” (spirit and mind and Soul are often said using the same Greek word, pneuma).

**WHAT “BORN AGAIN” REALLY MEANT** - Jesus told his disciples they must be literally born of flesh again in order to be BORN OF SPIRIT/MIND, SOUL - NOT ONLY A STATE OF MIND

Joh 3:3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

Joh 3:4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

Joh 3:5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

**BORN OF WATER MEANT TO BE BORN INTO A HUMAN FLESH WOMB THAT IS SUSPENDED IN WATER.** Water was also representative of the human kingdom.

Born of water also means that one uses a human body to accomplish being born of Mind/Spirit. In other words, to be born of Mind/Spirit one must Overcome the human world by taking full control over our human flesh body, not allowing it to do anything our Older Members instruct us to not do which is compounded each time a Representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven comes incarnate and adds to the program coursework requirements.

**TI AND DO SAID THIS PROCESS IS VERY MUCH LIKE AN ASTRONAUT TRAINING PROGRAM,** except the astronauts will cease to be human when they are done as to be useful and trusted on a spacecraft means they have to prove themselves before they pass the course and they are given many opportunities to pass the course, which encompasses thousands of human/Earth years.

**TI AND DO ALSO COMPARED THE “BORN OF WATER” TO THAT OF THE WAY A HUMAN IS LIKE A CATERPILLAR** who at the appointed time, that in this case is set by the Next Level's arrival of Representatives

incarnate that announce their arrival and the program criteria, starts to spin it's cocoon. In doing so it is removing and isolating itself from the former world they had circulated in to focus all their energy on changing into a new creature. This is comparable to the Older Members when offering their overcoming process, by the strength and truth of their offer, attracting those human vehicles they previously had prepared, by giving them a “deposit” (seed) of Their MIND that they then nurture when they hear about or meet up with them and eventually become their full time students.

Ti and Do took the body of believers to the wilderness as it states in Rev 12, which was in Wyoming in the summer to escape the heat and in Texas in the winter to escape the harsh Wyoming winter. That was for the first 3 years or so. Then the environment shifted to suburban houses largely in Texas and Colorado and then New Mexico, Arizona and California. (The overall New Temple area of the world.) They compared the chrysalis condition, the process of metamorphosis of a caterpillar to a butterfly to “body changes” in their students. The students were taught in detail how to change their human body and brain into obedient instruments of their New Mind/spirit (provided to them word by word from their Older Members) they were filling into their Soul bodies by adhering to the teachers instructed Next Level behaviors and ways necessary to accomplish the program.

Jesus clarifies that he is talking about a flesh body they were going to be required to have again as it's necessary to this process, the Kingdom of God/Heaven set up, to accomplish their form of birthing of new members into their Evolutionary (not Darwinian) Level Above Human.

Joh 3:6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

Joh 3:7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

Then because they were puzzled understandably, he reiterates what he is talking about by comparing “Spirit” with the wind. We know the wind exists. We can feel it and see how it affects solid matter around us, yet we have no idea what stimulates it and whether it's going to shift (which as any weather reporter will tell you they see over and over again). So he's simply saying that one born of Spirit is still physical but you just won't be able to see them.

Joh 3:8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof,

but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

Thus Jesus' disciples are coming back to have a new flesh experience to be BORN OF SPIRIT from.

Ti and Do said that all Souls who have had any significant relationship with the Next Level in times past would be returning at this time to take their next step towards graduation.

#### **II.A.4.c. WHAT CHRISTIANS SAY ABOUT BEING “BORN AGAIN” AND “SAVED” HAS IT’S APPLICATION BUT HAS BECOME SO DISTORTED IS NO LONGER REFLECTIVE OF FATHER AND JESUS MIND/SPIRIT INTENTION**

Many Christians will say that born of spirit means it's a mental birth accomplished by accepting Jesus as one's Lord and Savior, confessing that before fellow humans and repenting of one's sins and allowing themselves to be “saved” by that because Jesus did the work part by dying on the cross for us.

I don't disagree with any of this as “accepting Jesus” is belief in him and that is a mental choice. Confessing before others is not the Catholic confession and that's actually not the best word but it has to do with giving service to Jesus by telling others about him, thus the evangelical movement, though they don't actually tell others about the real Jesus except in general ways. Most quote scripture which is not a bad thing except if it's not relating to people the real nuts and bolts of overcoming the human world through his teachings so it then serves to turn people away from the truth.

Many Christian Evangelical movements are largely out to covert people and it's even seen as a type of sport - the more converts the more they think of themselves as successful, when to the Kingdom of God/Heaven it's never been about numbers and believers at any cost. So much of what Jesus said is forgotten, ignored, avoided, misconstrued to not be meant literal when the evidence is that he was mostly literal when speaking to his disciples and at other times communicated in figures or by telling a story (parable, proverb).

Furthermore, repenting of one's sins is correct but repentance means to “change your mind” where your mind is the way you think and of course

what you do from what you think that needs to change. That's why Jesus said, if you love me you will keep my sayings. Thus those that say they love Jesus really need to examine all of his sayings and see how they can “change their mind” to his mind, but that becomes harder and harder to even consider let alone do when one has become entrenched in their ideas and the CONFIDENCE they are already on the fast track to the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

Ti and Do indicated that Christianity is more or less a “country club religion.” (That's not to say it or any religion or spiritual group participation has no value. It's simply that one can and must outgrow - see through the inaccuracies in what such organizations offer, that is in terms of teachings about the One True Kingdom of Gods in the literal Heavens. The organization that forms around the teachings of a former incarnate member of the Next Level becomes a distortion and dilution of what that Older Member taught, gradually making it more and more attractive to make into a path more and more people can easily follow. The hierarchies of these organizations can't actually advance their own overcoming of humanness and most often just fill themselves with that boog-a-boo called, “liking to feel special,” what Jesus spoke about the priests in Judaic sects that loved wearing the special garments and sitting in certain chairs set up for them and getting the greetings in the marketplace, being looked up to by those who were “lessor” because they hadn't joined the priesthood. Then they think it's their duty to protect parishioners from those they deem charlatans, heretics or false prophets when the true teachings are delivered. That's the same condition we are about to engage in the provision of this Little Book as some will seek to put a stop to their parishioners getting a hold of it. This is the lesson step for those who Stand for Ti and Do to endure until they exit and be rewarded for so doing, just as Jesus said, about how the religious would be those who seek to kill you, (speaking to his disciples) as they have the most to lose.

So one is a member of a religion and is taught their standards and various interpretations and then assume they will be “saved” and/or will be among the first to recognize Jesus return and to reap the promised rewards in heaven, while missing nearly the entire picture Jesus was actually portraying. Being “Saved” is because of beginning to graft to one who can put your name so to speak in the book of life. However, that doesn't insure you will stay in the book of life. You will as far as the Kingdom of God is concerned but if you

become someone who clings to the last lesson plans when the new lesson plan is being shown, you won't be able to “rise out of” your old mindset and ways. Rising out of the old mindset is not showing disregard for them as the new mindset being presented when the genuine Older Members return incorporates all the thinking, behavior and ways of the old mindset. It's like Moses was teaching to crawl, Jesus to walk and start to run and Ti and Do to run giving it all you got.

Belief in the last sent incarnate Representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven is crucial to the first steps towards graduation into the Kingdom of Heaven but if belief doesn't become service in the form of “doing the things required by them to be their student/disciple then one's belief becomes of little consequence and thus would not reap the promised rewards either. Granted one has to recognize the current representatives physical incarnate presence during or after they have left by the teachings they leave behind, but if we are so convinced he must come in certain ways that are not reflective of how he has come before, saying things or not saying things representatives said before and requiring of us what they required of their students before then how can we expect to know HE/THEY have come? That's why Jesus said to keep lamps full with oil that enables us to SEE by. That's what standing watch for the bridegroom meant then and means now.

Now in case someone is reading this that thinks belief is all about getting the rewards as if Jesus or Ti and Do were holding a carrot in front of our eyes, they are sadly mistaken. I can't speak for everyone of course but I don't think anyone who chooses to believe because they hope for the reward will be able to stand the tests. In fact, this is exactly why Ti and Do said and did things that really faced students with whether they really felt the needed connection to them. If anyone thinks it's at all easy to literally give your mind away consciously day by day with minimal gratifications or human justifications along the way, they simply don't have that experience, nor would I expect them to, as I certainly didn't have it and it took me 19 years with Ti and Do's process and then 10 years after that to clearly identify my resistance yet Ti told me the three things I needed to conquer before I would be permitted on the spacecraft.

She wrote in a note to me that I was

1) “A little too pleased with self”

- 2) “Likes to be seen as special”
- 3) “Sarcastic with humans”

Use of the word, “humans” applied to those who were not in our overcoming of humanness classroom at the jobs we worked over the years. Mostly in the early years I was a cook, a waiter, baker and pastry maker for about five years before Ti and Do encouraged us to seek office jobs so we would all have weekends free and earn more “sticks” (money) for our labor as we were not supported by donations except in the first 5-6 years when certain students were able to secure trust funds. When the head cooks on the line would get stressed sometimes they would let off steam with expletives or yelling at the wait staff and/or at me and I would try to coach them on keeping their cool and I'm sure the way I did that, sarcastically, as if I was this superior being who could maintain control and they weren't and couldn't infuriated them even more. This happened at three jobs if I recall and one of them I was let go from because of how the cook I was tangling with was the head Chef's son. The chef liked me and even offered me a chef's job at another country club so his son wouldn't have me around with my squeaky clean ways, but it was too far away from the classroom to commute so I turned it down and he later told me he had to let me go because it was either supporting me or his son. That was in Amarillo, Texas. I suspect I learned that lesson but one can never be confident that a stronger test will not come along at any moment. Actually it has come up dealing with my teen age daughter and her friends at times though it's not exactly the same. The point is I lacked the self control to not lash out or give advise that would be seen as lashing out, however subtly.

The other two areas became apparent as well and still are but I'll save them for another time. I have posted on this subject on my blog:

Sawyer's Blog.

<http://www.sawyerhg.wordpress.com/>

So belief is just a very first step and it has to be belief in the current representative for there to be continued harvest-ability potential. Someone who believes in the real Jesus will if they give themselves a chance SEE all the same characteristics in Ti and Do and they won't see ALL those characteristics in anyone else on the planet since Jesus. By characteristics I am not talking about performing miracles because remember Jesus said that it would be the false Christs that show the signs and wonders upon his return.



A FALSE Christ IS ANYONE WHO DOESN'T TEACH THE REAL JESUS MESSAGE IN IT'S ENTIRETY. It isn't just someone who would claim to be a "Christ" or to be Jesus himself returning, but would also be a false Christ if they believe in and/or teach something different than what Jesus actually said/taught even though they think they are teaching what he said and did or are teaching parts of what he said and did and using the name Jesus or Lord in the process. Those are all false Christs and though I'm not trying to offend anyone most Christians have bought a false idea of the real Jesus which will become more and more apparent by reading the rest of this book, whether you believe in Ti and Do or not. Now, whether you believe in a false image of Jesus Christ or not, it's not too late to see the real deal. If you are a person that wants to know the truth then you will be willing to "change your mind" (repent) though it will be challenging to do, though perhaps if you are reading this book, you have already come a long way in getting rid of old mind so that much of what's being shared here sounds familiar because of.

#### **II.A.4.d. JESUS HAVING A NEW NAME THUS HAVING A NEW "SON OF MAN" BODY IS ANOTHER PROOF THAT HE IS RESURRECTING, RE-INCARNATING**

That phrase "Son of Man" is a reference to being a "Son of God in flesh" from Adam's genetic strain while it also refers to Man as an Older Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven where human is a hue, or shade of that "man."

Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

So if Jesus WAS before he was Jesus he is an example of proof that members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven when they return take a new physical body.

It's true that once someone has formed a bond with their Older Member by sticking with the Older Member's program, that is always a constant progression of behavior and ways, the final result will grow to make one's "eye single" as Jesus said and therefore "one's (Soul) body is at that point "full of light" and is thereby technically "enlightened," which is having become a "Christ" (anointed one). Then they will be TAKEN OUT of the

“perennial” life/death cycle of the human genetic strain, the human tree which is taught by both Hindu and Buddhists. Where those religions have become distorted from their origins that initially came from the same Kingdom of God/Heaven is that to be “taken out” one literally needs to catch the eye of someone who has on a previous occasion on a garden equivalent to Earth overcome their human condition.

Overcoming can only be accomplished to completion when the Older Member is present aka incarnate to take each student through it as they must give their all to that true Teacher. That teacher is in communication with their Older Member (Their Teacher) who is on a spacecraft who then decides whether each student has sufficiently overcome and bonded with their incarnate Older Member. If they have bonded they are given a final exam of laying down their human vehicle according to the Older Members instruction which could be in the Jesus case by telling the truth to those who hate to hear it. When they lose their human vehicles life, their Soul container separates from the human vehicle and is met by Next Level invisible helpers to take them to their craft and new position of service in their new Next Level family.

This Overcoming Christing Process can not be done at home or with any human group as humans don't know what to teach and they all end up showing hypocrisy because even though some appear enlightened, they haven't met the criteria of giving themselves to another Being and importantly in non-religious and non-spiritual ways because even religion and spirituality are distortions of the unvarnished truth, even though they have many of the core truth still in place in their practice.

I could go point by point with this as I know there are many who subscribe to certain forms of Buddhist and/or Hindu practice that will believe they are or have overcome their humanness just like there are Christians that believe they are ready to leave all behind when Jesus comes or in the case of some Muslims when the Mahdi comes or for some Buddhists, the Maitreya and for some Jews, the Messiah, etc. And these may be ready but will they recognize the true highest masters voice when they hear it? It's being sounded now as the voice/words (song) from Ti and Do.

But the idea that human beings require a Soul to make a physical body live is a distortion of the fact that it is required that a Soul is given to any human

being so that being can have the possibility of living eternally as a new Kingdom of God/Heaven member. That's not to say the Kingdom of God/heaven can not give a human being a "Soul pocket/container" at any time. I don't know if there are restrictions of when a Soul can be given another. However, anyone who gets upset with thinking that this makes people elitist to say some have Souls and some don't is not seeing the reality of this as no one in a human vehicle knows who has a Soul and who doesn't, even if their behavior and ways seem to indicate they do or don't. Also, a Soul as it can be given, can also be taken away (or perhaps it just atrophies or goes dormant) so even if someone seems to have had one, we don't know if it's grown much at all because they would still be left with their mind/spirit (memories) of what they learned when they had one.

#### **II.A.4.e. "GOD IS NOT THE GOD OF THE DEAD, BUT OF THE LIVING" and "GOD IS A SPIRIT"**

Jesus is posed a question. Moses issued instruction and procedure that states if a husband dies without having produced an offspring with his wife, his brother can marry the wife to produce offspring in his name. So the question was what if there were seven brothers and the one dies with no offspring and each of the brothers marry the widow but produce no offspring and they all die too and then the woman dies. In the Resurrection (return again and Standing up for the Next Level in new human vehicle) which of the seven will be the husband to that woman as all seven had her.

Mat 22:29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

Mat 22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

Mat 22:31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

Mat 22:32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

In Jesus mind there are two kinds of resurrection. One for the LIVING and one for the DEAD. The LIVING are all those who die, as they say, "in the Lord," as Paul said were the "dead in Christ," which means they died **STANDING UP FOR THE LAST INCARNATE OLDER MEMBER** as that is always what threatens the existing religious that are largely worshipping a

false idea of a Christ (anointed one), who then seek to silence those who challenge their illusion with the greater truths. The LIVING are only living because they were given “Soul deposits,” the SEED and “container” that only holds Kingdom of God/Heaven (holy) Mind/Spirit in it but is literally equip with a type of homing device so the Kingdom of God/Heaven crew assigned to monitor all with such a deposit and take them into their safe keeping whether they still have a physical vehicle or not, thus they are saved from the fate of all that don't have that deposit, thus are LIVING, at least for the time being as they will encounter further testing when they are brought to their next “classroom” in which they will have the instruction to “take over” - stand up in a human vehicle that is prepared for them and is a “match” for what they still need to overcome which varies Soul to Soul.

These returning Souls don't marry because they only “stand up again” in their new vehicle because the Older Member who has also come standing up again in their newly prepared human vehicle has come public with their updated truth about where they are from and why they are here, which these returning Souls hear through the ears of the vehicles they had previously started an invisible relationship with, to be prepared for this moment. The human with a Soul can understand what's being said, even though it's being said in a different language from the vehicle they had their birth in because it's the quality and kinds of things they say that they recognize is the truth as it's in their Soul's (genetic) memory. For these there is no marriage as they have decided to follow this incarnate Older Member and that entails becoming the equivalent of a “spouse” to the Older Member who is depicted as their “bridegroom.” If they had married another human before they committed to the Older Member then they are separating from that previous human commitment to “recover their virginity” and thus bride status. Virginity doesn't mean never having had intercourse or being married. It's a chosen condition of no longer giving oneself to any other besides one's Older Member, whether he is incarnate or not at the time.

The second type of resurrection Jesus refers to is the “resurrection of the dead” which are all those who are not LIVING because even though they too might have received a Soul deposit because of their choices to not follow the incarnate Older Member their “seed” was never germinated for various reasons that Jesus outlines in the parable of the tares. So the Kingdom of God/Heaven also brings them back to the new location in the new time and

like all who are dead, lets them find vehicles they can influence to believe or disbelieve, think and act in whatever way they had when they were in their birth human vehicle, which makes them adversaries of those that are becoming disciples and may even join up with them because of also having a recognition of the information but from a negative perspective that they had to accept to justify not following with the Older Member last time they were incarnate. The Father and Jesus as Ti and Do are NOT these returnees “God.” They are only the “God” (Older Member from the Next Level) to those that are LIVING because as long as these disciples continue bonding with their Older Member they are insured an eternal life which is the only kind of LIFE the Next Level identifies as true LIFE.

This is not to say those whose seed never germinated were totally lost at that time. It's very much a Next Level way to give repeated opportunities no matter what a Soul has chose.

Joh 5:28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

Joh 5:29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection\* (of) life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection\* (of) damnation.

Mat 22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

Act 24:15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

## GOD IS A SPIRIT

Joh 4:24 God ((A Deity)) is a Spirit\*((Above Human Mind)): and they that worship ((work for, give service to as a right hand man)) him must worship him in spirit ((having the same mind)) and in truth ((225 aletheia/alethes= to be true to and unconcealed, forward)).

\* Spirit = Above Human Mind

Spirit = 4151 pneuma= from pneo 4154; a current of air, i.e. breath (blast) or a breeze; by analogy or as a figure, a spirit, i.e. (human) the rational Soul, (by implication) vital principle, mental disposition, etc., or (superhuman) an

angel, demon, or (divine) God, Christ's spirit, the Holy Spirit= ghost, life, spirit(-ual, -ually), mind.

Jesus compared Spirit when he spoke about being “born of spirit” in the way we see things affected by the air currents, but we can't see where they are coming from and where they are going because the it's content is invisible to our eyes. Ti and Do spoke of a Member of the Level Above Human as a Physical Mind, but as a physical being/mind/spirit that a human could feel if they allowed us to touch them when they are in our midst. Mind is listed as a synonym of the Greek pneuma and is also compared to being, an angel, demon or ghost, all of which are generally thought of as invisible. However that does not mean that all of these examples are non-physical.

That term vibration wasn't simply a California new age concoction. As we can easily prove now a great deal can exist and be unseen and untouchable yet have significant structure. After all there are packets of information literally going through us all at all times anymore with the advent of wireless communications. What exists in the unseen world is only a matter of what we are prepared to understand and consider. Everything in the unseen world in terms of frequency structures are not equal. For instance the VLF and ELF waves (very low frequencies and Extra Low Frequencies), some of which are used to communicate with submarines in the sea on the opposite sides of the planet. Certain vibrations can shatter glass and others made into lasers or shake the ground as experienced by bass sub woofers. We have no excuse anymore for not being willing to at the very least consider that there can be entities that can even be living but are able to cloak themselves to our limited vision when we know of technologies in certain paints that render physical objects invisible to certain rays of the light spectrum our eyes and technologies are geared towards.

Ti and Do even felt that there could be an entire population of human equivalents living on the surface of a celestial body that if we were able to photograph would show nothing there because it all has to do with the design of the structures and what their frequency range is, whether the light spectrum we experience will enter our eye and be computed to exist.

Shortly before I joined with Ti and Do in 1975, I began some study of spirits. I had about 6 years after high school where I read a bunch of new age books and for some reason believed in the possibility of all I read, except for the

Hobbit trilogy. I knew that was fiction. Then when I joined up with Ti and Do and they wrote of the existence of discarnates they called “influences,” it made perfect sense to me. Throughout my 19 years with them, I thought I might have seen things out of the corner of my eye but we weren't trying to see things even though Ti taught us a technique to see more. You would focus your eye sight on something very specific and then broaden your peripheral vision to take in everything around that object and then go back to focusing on just that object and repeat for as long as you want. I can't say I saw anything from that, except like I said, thought I saw things move or thought I saw a ripple in the air a time or two but nothing I could really know I saw. Some years after I left the group and then after they exited I was somewhat re-awakened to them and though it was a long road, came to want to be in their service again after a long series of awakening type dreams of Do and Ti and certain class members as if I was among them and they were answering my questions.

Then one night I awoke from a rare dream that Ti was visiting with me and I sat up on the side of my bed and there was just enough light in the room that I could see the furniture and a very dark figure glided by me for about a 2-3 second view. The figure looked like the size of a 7 year old child with a black sheet over it's head so I could only see the shape of a head and the shoulders. Following that I awoke and saw a woman from the waist up hovering over my x-partners side of the bed with her long black hair blowing in the wind that didn't exist in the room and she was laughing at me and it looked just like a woman that I knew who really was laughing at me, but that at the time I didn't know about. I looked away and then back and she was still there laughing away but I don't recall hearing anything. It was just the her mouth and teeth showing and vibration that told me she was laughing. Then there were many times I saw faint figures in various places in my room. I would see them before I fell asleep in a dimly lit room. I wasn't groggy when I would see these. It was immediately upon turning off the main lights so that the only light was from the computer and telephone and outlet strips and star or moon light. This happened maybe 5-6 times around that same time year ago and then stopped and I haven't seen anything like that since. I believe Ti had her crew arrange for me to have that experience so I could write about it.

I believe what we see depends upon the density of their vibration and our capacity to translate it which in most cases we need to be prepared to see

before we can see more. Believing is preparation but actually only comes about because of prior experience from a past human experience because the leaves on our individual branch on the human genetic tree are the “past lives” whose experiences are all stored in the equivalent of a trunk and only surface in each leaf as a subconscious memory summarized as belief or not. On top of that we get what we are raised with that brings out or suppresses those subconscious memories and finally what we do in life does the same. Ti and Do said we are all composites of these three sources; genetic mind, what's passed on to us as we grow up and what we gravitate to after becoming an adult.

A member of the Next Level is not etheric just as the wind is not etheric. As we all know the wind has physical substance that can even knock down buildings. But I do believe human discarnates, those who came from human vehicles that were never given a Soul container or didn't germinate their Soul by believing in an incarnate Older Member when they received the chance and subsequently drew more of the Older member's mind into their own Soul container, are etheric, meaning they can pass right through dense physical objects like wireless devise waveforms do. Do actually compared discarnate spirits to sound saying they were “echos.”

Additionally using the Greek word, pneuma would not be the way one would describe a non-physical or non-carnal being. That would be the Greek, pneumatikos in one of it's two forms.

Do said that worship actually meant “work for.” Here's how I arrived at that via scripture interpretation:

The Greek Pros comes from Pro which means “fore,” or forward as in move towards or near to or accession to, or be among and act on behalf of or because of, for. This includes “falling down” for which is another way of saying, like Jesus said a disciple must “deny self” as in “thy will be done,” or giving your life for is a falling down for which is hand in hand with doing reverence to, adoring and prostrating oneself in homage.

When I looked at the “kuneo” part of proskuneo it referred only to “kuon” referencing a dog. But as I generally do I look for other Greek usage of that spelling and pronunciation for further clues when there is such a limited definition. After all Strongs said it was “a probable derivative of “kuon” and I



wasn't satisfied until I found Do's definition more clearly stated. So I saw, the next word listed under kuon being kolon. They don't look that similar in these transliterations since we're not using the Greek alphabet here, but they actually do resemble one another in pronunciation and kolon means, “a limb of the body” which putting it together with Pro's “fore” became like “forearm” and knowing that we do become like a part of the Older Members body if we graft to him, and how the term “right hand” is common as a way of depicting someone giving another their service, so all of a sudden, it seemed to fit and doesn't take away anything in doing so.

worship= 4352 proskuneo= from pros 4314 and a probable derivative of kuon 2965 (meaning to kiss, like a dog licking his master's hand); to fawn or crouch to, i.e. (literally or as a figure) prostrate oneself in homage (do reverence to, adore)= worship.

4314 pros= a strengthened form of pro - pro 4253; a preposition of direction; forward to, i.e. toward (with the genitive case, the side of, i.e. pertaining to; with the dative case, by the side of, i.e. near to; usually with the accusative case, the place, time, occasion, or respect, which is the destination of the relation, i.e. whither or for which it is predicated)= about, according to, against, among, at, because of, before, between, (where-)by, for, X at thy house, in, for intent, nigh unto, of, which pertain to, that, to (the end that), X together, to (you) -ward, unto, with(-in). In the comparative case, it denotes essentially the same applications, namely, motion towards, accession to, or nearness at.

4253 pro= a primary preposition; “fore,” i.e. in front of, prior (as a figure, superior) to= above, ago, before, or ever. In the comparative, it retains the same significations.

2965 kuon= a primary word; a dog (“hound”) (literally or as a figure)= dog or seemingly a better fit and nearly the same pronunciation of kolon:

2966 kolon= from the base of kolazo 2849; a limb of the body (as if lopped)= carcase.

#### **II.A.4.f. JESUS SAID, “BEFORE ABRAHAM WAS I AM” AND INDICATED ABRAHAM WAS BACK TO SEE JESUS’ DAY**

Joh 8:56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was

glad.

Joh 8:57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

Joh 8:58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

I suspect Jesus was indicating Abraham was the same Soul who was performing the task of John the Baptist who I suspect was the same Soul who performed the task of Aaron with Moses and perhaps Elisha with Elijah and finally one of the students of Ti and Do. Whenever I think of who that might have been, Lggody comes to mind but I certainly don't know that to be accurate. Ti said that Do was the same Soul who was known as Adam, Enoch, Moses, Elijah and Jesus.

**II.A.4.g. JOHN THE BAPTIST WAS A RETURNING ELDER  
STUDENT SENT TO FULFILL THE ISAIAH PROPHECY OF A  
MESSENGER TO ANNOUNCE JESUS ARRIVAL BUT HAD NOT  
YET BECOME AN ADULT (AS OPPOSED TO A CHILD) MEMBER  
OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD**

Luk 3:4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

Luk 7:27 This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

Luk 7:28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

Ti and Do called those who Jesus is referring to as “least in the kingdom of God,” “Younger Members of the Next Level.” These are individuals that graduated from the human evolutionary kingdom level into The Evolutionary Level Above Human. That graduation for the current civilization, which is the most recent garden experiment, at least in this part of the Universe has just occurred for, I would guess at least 24 of the 38 that layed down their lives with and for Do in 1997.

Do had indicated that some of those 38 would still have to have additional overcoming experience in the human kingdom, presumably during a future

classroom in a new civilization. I believe all who laid down their lives, which I also believe all who “give their lives” in service to Ti and Do, as was the case for those who gave their lives in service to Jesus, the real Jesus, will according to scripture receive a new physical body prepared for them spoken of as a “white robe” sometime after they exit their human vehicle. With that new physical body they will also be assigned tasks to work in crews under the direction of Do who will have either taken his last body back to use or also received a new one, more appropriate to his new station.

Ti and Do said that in the Next Level all members are constantly seeking to grow to have tasks of service to their Older Members. However, Do at one point did say that he thought he had put the vehicle he had before coming to Earth for this last trimester “in a closet” on board a Next Level spacecraft. (Remember these are not space aliens - space aliens are the dropouts, the Souls who didn't graduate but went against the Older Members who were providing the classroom to at that time and of course their descendants that are represented in Genesis 6 as the Nephilim, that many humans may be descendants of).

Now Do said this about his closeting his Next Level vehicle, long before He and Ti realized that some of the crashes of spacecrafts were staged by the Next Level, which was the way it seemed they chose to arrive and detach from their existing physical bodies to free up their Soul Body and yet leave record of their other worldliness to start the human BEAST (secret government) to cover up and to locate a human vehicle to perform their “spirit birthing” tasks through.

Thus I would surmise that Do may not have sacrificed a Next Level body when he came, if he too came in a staged crash. I suppose it's possible that both could have been the case as who knows how many Next Level Adult or Child/Student level physical vehicles can be kept in “wardrobe.” I know this sounds very strange and science fiction like, but it's a fact that Ti and Do and the Book of Revelations speaks about physical vehicles as clothing. Ti and Do once said we could think of these Next Level vehicles in the same way a human puts on a spacesuit to perform tasks in space and a divers suit to perform tasks underwater. The big difference is of course that Next Level vehicles are living bodies, though perhaps being in a closet is like putting the vehicle to sleep in cold storage of some sort.

Now the graduate students that will not need to come back for another human overcoming classroom will receive a body made for them that is what Ti and Do called a “Next Level Body.” A Next Level body has no “plumbing,” the term Ti and Do used for a human's digestive and reproductive organ systems. Therefore that Being in that vehicle can never engage in human mammalian behavior and is therefore referred to in certain scripture as incorruptible.

WATCHERS ARE FALLEN ANGELS WHO WERE SONS OF GOD TI AND DO CALLED DOMESTICS IN THE NEXT LEVEL STUDENTS WHO HAD RECEIVED NURTURING FROM OLDER MEMBERS AND WERE AWARDED A TEMPORARY BODY BUT WHO FELL AWAY FROM COMPLETING THEIR OVERCOMING OF HUMANNESS TASK.

The ones depicted as the Watchers and fallen angels in the Book of Enoch and the “Sons of God” in Genesis 6 did not have Next Level ADULT bodies or they would not have been able to “fall” or inseminate mortal humans with their seed as Jesus also indicated they did in the parable of the Sower.

Mortals are those humans who had not received a Soul deposit, thus to the Next Level are strictly “plants.” Son's of God are the humans who were given Soul deposits to where those deposits germinated to some degree evidenced by their beginning to bond with an incarnate Older Member. For the ones spoken about by Enoch, that bonding would have occurred in the previous civilization on Earth and/or potentially on another planet. But becoming a son doesn't guarantee their becoming an adult though it will not be the Next Level Older Member that abandons their offspring (son) until it's clear by many opportunities that the former offspring no longer has any desire or even ability to reconnect once they have disconnected and especially when they have gone against their Older Member's teachings and gone so far as to try to influence humans away from the Next Level and their teachings.

Ti and Do said that some who do become their children, when the human vehicle they were born in dies, if they have shown their graft to be strong by “giving their life” while in service to that Older Member, as was the case with Moses and Jesus for their disciples, then these could be awarded a body designed for them by the Next Level but one that still has the capacity of reverting to human mammalian behaviors. Do called these “domestics” and when they received their physical vehicle they would also be assigned tasks that were “elementary” tasks to further prove their desire to bond further with

their Older Member. When the next overcoming classroom was to start these were given the opportunity to sacrifice that vehicle to earn an Adult Next Level vehicle. And that is what occurred in the late 1940's and possibly early 1950's in some of the UFO Crashes. Do also indicated some from other planets were also given the same choice to sacrifice the body they had been given by the Next Level. I don't know if their receipt of a student model Next Level grown vehicle was provided because they had bonded with an Older Member on their home "garden" planet. I know it could have been different for them as Ti also indicated the bar would be raised to get into Adult Membership in the Net Level because of Lucifer and his associates' fall.

I believe Do said the space aliens were all "fallen angel" Souls, so have surmised that it is because they chose not to enter this latest overcoming of humanness classroom with Ti and Do that became their latest "fall," which may be the same condition of those humans who did join with Ti and Do's classroom and dropped out, IF they stayed dropped out. It is in that way that even a "son of God" can lose their potential eternal "LIFE," though Ti said that all who came with them would go back, that I believe she said relative to those who had dropped out.

In Rev 6:11 and Rev 7:9 we see how some are granted and then have "white robes." Robe is defined as equipment. These are granted to all who give their lives in service to the current Older Member, in this case Do. The task is to stand up for He and Ti which means as Jesus said, let your light be seen by fellow humans instead of "hiding it under a bushel basket." Do indicated the service to him is to believe in all he and Ti said and did and to disseminate that information to others and accept the consequences. Thus those who prove themselves to Ti and Do in this way may receive a new physical body, but it will not be an adult model Next Level body until they are given the opportunity to finish their overcoming.

I don't know exactly when they will finish their overcoming or whether Do will come incarnate again at that time, though there is some indication of a "camp of the saints" with Next Level Members dwelling with them sometime after a 1000 earth years has passed which I think would be after significant recycling. However, those who are granted a "white robe" new body will have service on a spacecraft in a crew with the Older Member and will be literally with him on his spacecraft depicted as the "Holy City," a New

Jerusalem in Rev 21:3.

Incidentally by calling humans plants is not a put down as the Next Level values all they create. However just as in the animal kingdom there is no future for those creatures beyond their temporary life span and that goes for their spirit as well, unless the Next Level decides to intercede.

There are indications in the scriptural record of a use for human “spirits” and Ti and Do did briefly talk about how a domesticated dog's spirit/mind, if it bonds with it's human masters can advance in some way and come into the vehicle of a new born human in that same household. They said this can be seen as some who are born “retarded” - their being first timers in the human kingdom, while also saying this isn't the only reason a human is born “retarded.” I haven't seen any evidence that this was ever updated or expanded upon by Do later in the classroom, during the 2 1/2 years I wasn't in Do's classroom, as they always knew there was more to be understood, though seldom would negate what they said but usually involved adding to what they first thought. In fact many times when they would sit with the student body to bring up new information they had received, they would preface what they would talk about with an acknowledgment that “this [understanding] works for now.” However, I have found that there has been truth to everything they said. What is more the case is that there is almost always more to know about most things.

Ti and Do were not “know it alls” but they did know what they didn't know and they did know where to go to learn about what they didn't know. They did have an uncanny ability to troubleshoot any problem. For instance a number of times we'd be having car trouble and Do knew nothing about car mechanics yet when he would tune into the problem as reported by the students he would get ideas and especially if he went and looked at the engine. In fact this was a lesson for one of the students who had been a knowledgeable car mechanic in the world before joining with Ti and Do and who was assigned the task of overseeing the maintenance of our little fleet. On several occasions he thought he knew what was causing a problem or what was not causing a problem and didn't think Do's suggestion had any merit, only to learn when he investigated more or took the car to a professional mechanic that Do was exactly right in his diagnosis of the problem.

## HOW TI AND DO RECEIVED INFORMATION

Ti and Do said they started to awaken about a year or so before they met in the spring of 1972 evidenced in part by their individual pursuits of truth and how aspects of their human lives were falling apart and they were not finding satisfaction with human pursuits. Do was unhappy with relationships. He was looking for a committed relationship and wasn't finding any. I'll report more on that later. But when they met Ti instigated their relations that were platonic - non-physical, non-sexual which their friends and family didn't comprehend when they started some projects together. They first knew they had something to do together and they both shared only one thing - a close love for their Heavenly Father thought through unconventional channels but with Jesus as a focal point.

When they finally felt they had to leave the Houston area and went to Boerne, Texas the flood gates of information started to come into their consciousness and they knew their souls had come from the Kingdom of God which they thought of as "outer space" and that they were to bring updates to the bible and fulfill prophecy though they didn't know all the specifics but were getting many ideas independently of one another but ended up being the same ideas that were new ways of thinking that they were both receiving at the same time that they would only learn was the same information when they began to talk about it. In that way they used one another as "check partners" and began to search all religious and spiritual information they could find to learn what prophecies they were to fulfill and what the updates were.

Months after they left Boerne they were in Gold Beach, Oregon when they received another big chunk of information that included realizing they were to fulfill the tasks described as the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelations.

After that period often, their students questions and responses during and/or after a meeting helped them to further clarify what they received. They didn't receive information in the way of a human channeler or psychic, nor generally from dreams, though Ti and Do both shared dreams with the students on a few occasions in the 19 years I was in their group. And they did feel value to those dreams but were never the basis of their giving us instructions or taking action. In fact, they always said they had a "checklist" they would run down to test any new information they felt was coming to

them, in case it was a Luciferian infiltration to try to get them off the straight and narrow. They even compared their seeking to understand new instructions and concepts to a type of radar. By their thirst they were “pulling” in the information. If the student body weren't thirsty for next steps they didn't get next steps because what they were fed by those who were their support crew on board spacecrafts was geared to what the students needed and were ready for. Ti and Do said they felt like they were both microphones and movie cameras for the Next Level as well as thought transmitters to the human kingdom and not just to their immediate student body but that could be available to anyone who sought the truth about the Next Level's reality and what it took to make application to become a Member of the Next Level.

#### **II.A.4.h. PAUL OF TARSUS, “RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD” EXPLANATION SEEMS FOUNDED UPON JESUS AND TI AND DO’S TEACHINGS THAT INCLUDES AN INTRODUCTION TO A NEXT LEVEL (CELESTIAL) “FLESH” BODY**

1Co 15:42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:

1Co 15:43 It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

1Co 15:44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

Here Paul is referring to the resurrection as the harvest itself as it is not until Souls have overcome their humanness that they are fully raised “in incorruption.” They must become incorruptible in that they will not listen to any thoughts or engage in any behavior the Older Members have deemed requirements of the first fruit harvest. Now this “spiritual body” he refers to is what Ti and Do referred to as one's Next Level Mind, where Mind is synonymous with Spirit and is actually the content of one's consciousness that came from the Next Level Older Members.

Thus practically speaking, someone who believes with all their heart in the commandments Jehovah gave to Moses for the young student body to commit to following are literally accumulating Next Level behaviors and ways. And this process is advanced like a school through the grades coming to Jesus' “classroom” where you draw to your mind Next Level Mind every time you restrain anger at your brother that was without a cause or when you



forgive your brother the things they do against you, or turn the other cheek to offenses against you or resist the desire to accumulate wealth on the backs of others as is usually the case or don't charge interest on what you lend or give to others or give charity in such a way that it's invisible to others and not even planned for by you, or when you keep your prayer private and resist cheapening prayer by using a lot of words or by vain repetitions or when you extend your friendly respectful love and giving to all as you would want them to do towards you.

The more we adhere to the behavior and ways provided us the more of that Holy Mind we literally fill our Soul with that is pleasing to our Older Members because this is the stuff that forms our graft to the Older Member's vine. As that graft strengthens we better recognize the quality of Their Mind, thoughts and words to where you could literally hear them say some equivalent of, "follow me" and you would, while others think you're naive or mad for doing so. In other words Next Level information that is always "true" will make sense to you. This accumulation of Next Level (holy) Mind is genetically carried forth over generations which is what prepares the new leaves of the human tree to identify the behavior and ways of the Next Level when we see/hear them. This is the reason, people come into life knowing that under any circumstances it is wrong by the Kingdom of God/Heaven's standards to take the life away from another human being. However, the provided Luciferian Souls presence and influence on us then distorts and dilutes and distracts from the clear Next Level instructions. For example, for some now the unborn human vehicles are in essence of more value than living humans. For instance there will be people who claim to be Christians who will base their vote for a political candidate on whether or not they are anti abortion, but when it comes to the death penalty or waging war will sing a different tune when one is clearly against that Next Level commandment and the other is not nearly that clear.

Ti and Do were not for or against abortion. They believed in choice, which is not saying choosing to have an abortion is a choice they would have us make. They also believed the individual had the right to decide whether they wanted to live or die, so were in favor of euthanasia as a choice. After all there are no scriptures that indicate one is sinning to take their own life, though that's not suggesting an approval of suicide, though it can be argued that the way Jesus chose to die was certainly a suicide mission to begin with just like a lot of

what I'm saying can be seen as suicidal because it's certainly not going to yield popularity for me and will probably excite rage among some because frankly the truth hurts if we are afraid of it.

Do and Crew wrote that suicide was not taking the opportunity to grow closer to an Older Member when such is offered to you. That's because you will die and not ever know what you were giving up. Neither suicide or abortion are the “murder” Jehovah commanded for humans not to do. Murder is only defined as something you do to another. It's against God's law because a human doesn't have the judgment nor right to end that other humans opportunity to grow closer to the Kingdom of God/Heaven that can only happen while they are alive. Granted a fetus is alive but so is the egg before it's fertilized. I suspect it's being played by the Luciferians who want both sides of the fence to fight among themselves over this issue.

Ti and Do said that when a human ceases to be able to “grow,” meaning mentally, making choices, seeking to learn new things, engaged in life, they are more or less dead already even though the vehicle can still function as if it's alive. With that thinking, should a human be born in a coma would it be the Next Levels intention to keep that baby alive indefinitely in case it came out of coma. Though many will not agree with me, human bodies to the Next Level are easy to grow and doesn't take many for the Next Level to have a classroom of overcomers. Ti and Do said that the Next Level was only populated in the thousands not in the millions or billions as in the lower kingdom levels. However once born and thriving, to take away that infants life I believe would be breaking Jehovah/Moses commandment.

If one is a Christian they can hardly use what Moses said and did as their absolute authority when Jesus brought updates to those lessons. That's like insisting on applying the same guidelines given to toddlers to teenagers that Jesus was in some ways the teacher of.

“Sown in corruption” from the Next Level perspective is the way a human vehicle is used to advance one's overcoming of the human behavior and ways. Participation in the human mammalian reproductive process is a corrupt behavior and way for a committed Active Student of a Next Level Older Member to engage because such a student must conquer any desire to act in human ways, of which reproductive activity is monumental. In part this is because reproducing and sexual activity are the primary ways the

Luciferians promote to keep humans GIVING AWAY THEIR FORCE that in degrees keeps them blind to the realities of the Next Level, reducing their common sense and continues the propagation of their roots to the human kingdom instead of severing those roots, as is absolutely necessary to graft to the Older Member's family vine. One can not graft to two different vines - have Two Masters (as Jesus said). Ti used to say, “oil and water don't mix” and she'd also say that acting in human ways and Next Level ways is like walking down a street with “one foot in the gutter and the other on the curb” - up and down.

Here is why in one of the things Paul understood, Paul writes how the new body is “raised in incorruption” because by conquering human behaviors and ways entirely, to the qualifications of the present Older Members, (to include while their teachings are still available unadulterated and are directly connected to the last time the Older Member was present incarnate), upon graduation a new body is issued that doesn't have that human biology, so it literally can't function in that human capacity and is therefore “incorruptible.”

However, this is also why we need to abort all desires for such human behaviors and ways in order that we can have a Mind that is compatible with the new body. If we didn't have that compatibility, Ti and Do said we would not be “viable” and theoretically if the Next Level allowed us to receive that new incorruptible body we would experience an abortion - in other words the body would reject the incoming Mind, though that's not going to happen as this is why it's so hard to graduate. The Older Members want to insure you are a “match” (Ti and Do called it) so they put each Active Student through all sorts of tests that give them reasons to justify giving up to go back into the human world. In fact the Next Level is so intent on being sure each student is honestly, and realistically consciously motivated and engaged, so will use their incarnate representative Older Members to say and do things that will give the students justifications to discontinue their participation. They don't want them to discontinue their participation but they don't want them to be involved under false pretenses either and it's hard to know where someone's head is at, unless they are put to the tests.

Examples of big tests were all the things Ti and Do said in the beginning that they changed as time went on. Others were when they set up pick up dates that didn't happen. When Ti left her vehicle that was a big test in that such

was not anticipated. Humans look at all this history and think they are just signs that they were charlatans or misguided or insane or were playing out their sexual frustrations as one psychologist surmises was the case with Do and the way he, before he awakened to his task with Ti was genuinely frustrated with his lack of a committed same sex relationship. His vehicle, named Marshall Herf Applewhite was reported to have said that he didn't want sexual relationships wanting a platonic relationship and then months later he met Bonnie Lu Truesdale Nettles and that's what he got in Ti, thus rather than his frustration being a big sign of his instability, that perhaps millions of people experience in degrees every day, it was a sign that in his case the Next Level Mind was beginning to come in stronger in preparation for his awakening. Awakening a human vehicle isn't exactly "normal" anymore than taking a wild animal into a human's home would be. There has to be a familiarizing first and for the human vehicle making the kind of step his human vehicle was to make a great deal of preparation would be needed. Do talked and wrote about this. He said not a day went by that he didn't question his sanity. He thought this was why Ti came to awaken him. The psychologists don't really like to look at how Ti was the driving force in Do's awakening. Do wondered if he needed that help because of how complicated the human level had become.

But Rob Balch, the University of Montana professor considered by many to be the academic authority on Ti and Do and their group, reported that because of Marshall Applewhite's frustration with his sexuality from before his awakening and then Ti's exit of her vehicle without his exit at the same time, as they first thought would happen, as well as the way in which Ti left, diagnosed with cancer in her liver that started two years earlier with cancer in her eye, that because of, she had removed at that time, it brought him to consider his and his students exit in a new light. What Rob failed to see or express was that Ti and Do all along had been considering a number of angles to how, where, when and who would exit, even as early as 1976 when they felt instruction came to them to cancel the "demonstration."

The demonstration might have been the only thing they took from scripture as a prophecy they needed to fulfill as opposed to feeling it was information they were being fed them directly from the Next Level crew tending to their task progress. Nevertheless when they got instruction to "cancel their being killed and risen," (Rev 11:7-12), even though they didn't know the more

accurate translation options (have their bodies subdued (overcome) and then sometime later separated/exited/completed their task by DYING THEMSELVES, (to be documented thoroughly in the section on the Two Witnesses), they also began to wonder how they were going to exit. It was years before Ti exited her incarnation (occurred in 1985 and documented in Rev 12:16) that Ti and Do met with the student body and suggested they might both leave before the student body, which was another change from their original message and yet a change they had no benefit making, unlike the way their canceling of the demonstration could easily be seen as trying to justify either their desire to live or that no one was going to take them seriously enough to want to kill them. After all Rev 11 doesn't blatantly show there to be followers of the Two Witnesses nor their exit, nor a spacecraft picking them up, which goes to show that they were not being led by scriptural prophecy.

When they brought up the prospect of their exiting first, it was a new thought because all along they had thought they would all be picked up by a spacecraft together. As it turned out there is no way to know if they were all picked up together, because it was an invisible exit as also prophesied. Even Paul addressed it, which the Christian rapture believers should take notice when he said:

1Co 15:50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

Are not human vehicles flesh and blood. And this also goes hand in hand with:

Joh 3:13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

Incidentally since the Two Witnesses exit by ascending into heaven I guess they came from heaven. In fact this is saying NO ONE ascends into heaven unless they came down from heaven. This would then imply that new souls don't go to heaven, at least not the same location in heaven that Jesus and his Father abide in, which introduces what was meant by "paradise" aka "Abraham's bosom" or purgatory as an in between heaven and hell condition. Do called it being put "on ice" though not literally speaking. But this also means that the first fruit harvest is a harvest of souls not physical bodies.

Of course Rob Balch as an academic and an authority needs to draw a conclusion which is certainly not going to be in favor of the least popular idea, that Ti and Do could have very well been exactly who they said they were, so instead came up with a feasible (to other academics at least) theory that links Applewhite's sex life (not seeing the Applewhite named vehicle as his chosen instrument to overcome to help Students overcome theirs) to his decision to lay down their lives. Hence Rob Balch is quoted over and over by fellow academics and students too and will go down in history with his idea's being "gospel" when at best they are a vague wild shot in the dark with little to no basis in real evidence, that is compared to the mountain of evidence that they were who they said they were. Of course I am aware that what Jesus and Moses and the Old Testament Prophets and Enoch and virtually all the religions and spiritual ideas and science of mind and UFO related evidence isn't really counted as contributions to the evidence, whether secular or non-secular mindsets.

Paul is accurately describing how Jesus taught that the raised spiritual body, aka a glorified body comes about through the sowing of Next Level seed, (a Soul deposit) in the "natural" (human physical "water birth" body).

## ADAM AND EVE BECAME THE FIRST TEST SUBJECTS OF THE NEW CIVILIZATION

The human body is a corrupted body. We all came to be as a result of Adam and Eve's giving in to a manipulation. We are thus the product of a deceit which was a corruption of reality. Ti and Do said the whole event was a setup to test Adam and Eve. Since Lucifer and a third of their "class" were rewarded with a "white robe" (not a "fine linen clean and white" garment (physical body) that the graduates of the human kingdom are issued) and provided with primitive spacecraft models (by Next Level standards) and the more elementary (though still valuable) tasks of "watching," that they decided to abandon to try to start their own experiment they could be the "gods" to humans in, the Next Level decided to put others of equivalent rank to the test. So the Next Level created a vehicle (white robe) that still had the facility if chosen to activate what Do called a "reverse metamorphosis." The trigger was simply the instruction to not consume fruit off a certain tree.

How much of this could have been symbolic is beside the point. The setup was real and had Adam and Eve passed that test, Ti and Do said the Next

Level would have kept providing tests by subjecting them to further influence from the deceitful Luciferian fallen angel who had some physical presence then or was operating through a discarnate state. Genesis 1 indicates there were homosapians created that multiplied as animals at that time, so perhaps they were present and a discarnate Luciferian was operating through them the same way they operate through humans all the time to date. There are billions of discarnates, (one for each human that has lived since last recycling) and it is the norm for some to influence us all day and every day of our lives.

## DISCARNATE INFLUENCES TIME SHARE OUR BRAIN AND BODY

Virtually every human has some mixture of their mammalian rooted human mind and Next Level Above Human (holy) mind regardless of the ratio. The tests we all go through whether we know it or not is identifying which of those two types of Mind we want to continue to manifest in our lives as according to Ti and Do, that is all we are, the decider. All the discarnates “influences” interested in our human vehicles, to use to feel through, not having any other way to feel anything, influence us and thereby among one another literally share time using our brain and body. Schizophrenia is when two or more of these discarnates that show distinct differences or conflicts in their personalities are vying for control even at the same time and the weaker mind of that human is unable to push one or the other out. Thus the idea of being possessed is actually the norm in the human kingdom though few know it because of how we each settle on what influences we want and don't want.

## OVERCOMING/CONQUERING ADDICTIONS IS A MODERN DESCRIPTION OF EXORCISING EVIL SPIRITS

For instance, say we had become an alcoholic Somewhere down the line we attracted influences that were also alcoholic when they were alive, so we became programmed to reach for a drink for this or that reason. However at some point say we recognize the destructive nature of the disease and become determined to change, so we enter a program that fosters changing that program and we sober up. From that point on, if we are determined not to repeat the same choices then whenever we hear the thought or get the feeling of wanting a drink, we put in that thought or feelings place a different thought. We are reprogramming our own computer (brain). Ti was referring to our brain as a computer in the early 1980's before computers were owned by nearly every family and person. Thus whenever that person has a thought

to return to the old programming, it is a combination of that discarnate knocking on their door and the habit they formed of giving into that knocking. Believe it or not, this is how everything in the human kingdom works. We are simply computer systems that are choosing the programs we want to run. Being a “chooser” is significant.

This is why “repentance” really means to “change your mind.” You are literally swapping out one mindset for another, human for Next Level programming that is down to every thought. This is evident when Jesus raised the bar on what was considered “adultery,” that Do said was “not becoming an adult” speaking to those that were married as adultery was being married and having intercourse with someone you were not married to:

Mat 5:27 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

Mat 5:28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

So overcoming the (human) world means to literally get rid of all the “evil” or trouble making discarnate influences and the programs we accepted to develop our “computer” and from any manifestation of that programming and replacing such with new programs from the Older Members (holy) Mind (thoughts, behaviors and ways). I remember watching a video documentary where a former member of Ti and Do's classroom criticized the way it became PROCEDURE for a male to shave with the razor going in a certain direction, he implied was as an example of how controlling Ti and Do were. Yet what the former classmate doesn't explain and/or it wasn't presented in the video how that procedure came about. It was in response to a question from him or from another student who was having some problem shaving, in which Do told what he did that seemed to create less irritation to the skin. I'm not actually sure it got written into the many “procedure books” we had but if it did and he had a problem with doing it, in that case I suspect Do would have said to do it the way it works best for you. Nevertheless, there were no cameras or monitors in the bath chambers where people did their shaving so it was up to the student to do it the way of the procedure or not. And there were no punishments for breaking those kinds of procedures so how controlling is that really? However, why not do it the way your teacher who you say you believe in, does it? There were no locks on the doors so that



someone couldn't get out from the inside and if you wanted to leave if you were up front about it, the preferred choice, Ti and Do always sought to assist if they could with a airplane or bus ticket to where you wanted to go and some money to get started with again as they evidenced many, many times and even with that very same former class member when he wanted to leave.

There absolutely was a form of “control” in the group as the entire pretense was to “get control over your vehicle” and following procedures and instructions the Older Members gave us was almost everything in that, with procedures a big part of the tool-chest of overcoming as they were replacing our old way of doing things (mind) with new way of doing things as provided step by step from our Older Members as things would come up or they would instigate a new step in that direction. After all, one would certainly look at all the many procedures in the Jehovah/Moses encampment and see things they might consider petty or trivial to be so adhering to. For instance men were required to trim their beards by squaring the corners as opposed to rounding them or making a pointed beard. Remember Adam and Eve fell because they rebelled from following instructions so to test subsequent generations from them one must give them equivalent challenges to rise above.

Ti and Do once explained, if your Older Member said they saw s tent as polka dotted, even if you disagreed you would want to believe it is polka dotted and that you would have to raise your vibrations to see it as they see it.

It is “brain washing” one's self as Older Members will do nothing of the sort as it wouldn't be of value for them to brainwash us as then we'd be robots to their will. If they wanted robots they would just create robots instead of humans who are given free will to choose what they want to become in thought and deed. This thinking taught by Ti and Do brings more light to the verse:

Mat 12:43-45 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none. Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

Cleaning your house means getting rid of all the discarnate influences which includes those that are allowed to linger in one's head perhaps never expressed. However, what we think we tend to be prone to eventually act out and does shape our beliefs, no matter the subject. Ti and Do said we are not responsible for the thoughts that come into our heads but are responsible for allowing them to remain.

So all the discarnate influences that are enacting their thoughts and behaviors on humans, to the overcomer become “evil” - trouble for their completion of the process that yields being accepted into the Next Level family.

### ILLUSIONS ABOUND FOR CHRISTIANS, RELIGIONISTS, SPIRITUALISTS AND ATHEISTS ALIKE.

Christians would often tell me that my description of this sounds like I'm trying to earn my way into the kingdom and they felt that's going against God because that's why he sent his son. With the way people have become brainwashed to believe that it's no wonder atheist movements have flourished, largely populated by x-Christians who couldn't stand the hypocrisy of what they repeatedly saw among the so called “believers” or “saved” or “born-againers.” At the same time they would often do what I call, “throw the baby out with the bathwater,” the baby being all the evidence that the Kingdom of God/Heaven is quite real and instead coming to believe yet another illusion that all this came from nothing without any conscious intelligent direction, which is like believing that all those cars rolling off the assembly line at General Motors plants somehow put themselves together without any conscious intelligently driven design and development.

Thinking Jesus “did it for us” (overcame the world) so we don't have to and even finding fault with those who want to TRY is about as logical as setting up a school to teach kids what they don't need to learn to do for themselves because the teacher will always be there to do it for them. Many of these who believe this are brainwashed yet have no idea of it. There certainly exists a mindset that one can earn salvation and/or enlightenment among Hindus, Buddhist and Christians alike. So people dress the part and pray or meditate day and night and count their rosaries and go through all sorts of disciplines that are mostly for naught, though up to the Next Level how they may help each person. But that's where the idea of not earning your way to heaven came from, which is true. Works are all about doing the specific types of

service the most currently incarnate Older Member gave us to do evidenced by:

Joh 14:15 If ye love me, keep my commandments.

Joh 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

Joh 14:24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

Yet in all the religions one sees how they have morphed into doing all manner of things they consider “worship,” which Do said really meant “to serve,” that their founder did not instigate. Overcoming our human ways is service to the Next Level as they are the ones who set the overcoming standards to reach up to.

PAUL DESCRIBES DIFFERENT FLESH BODIES FOR MEN, BEASTS, FISHES, TERRESTRIAL AND CELESTIAL EACH HAVING THEIR OWN GLORY (APPARENCY)

Paul comes very close to describing how a Next Level body is also a type of flesh body comparing it to other physical bodies:

1Co 15:38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

1Co 15:39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

1Co 15:40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

1Co 15:41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory.

The spiritual body Paul is talking about is by primary definition a “non-carnal” or non-physical body but he seems to talk about it as related to the body that Jesus transformed or had transformed for him while he was in the tomb. This is apparently what gave rise to the thinking that during the judgment time even the dead bodies in the graves would come out of their graves because Jesus' did.

Though he may not have known it, The Sun can be equated with representing the Father and the Moon the Son and stars with students who grafted enough to be granted a “white robe” body. Ti and Do did say that first time members may get a body that would still need to eat a little, like by taking a pill or passing under some kind of light.

Once the human kingdom has been overcome, there is no death for that individual. A Next Level member can put on or take off a vehicle in any number of ways to include purposely, as a task, as in crashing the spacecraft they were in, that served various functions in the upcoming harvest phase of their experiment or allowing humans to murder them, as in the case of Jesus when he received instructions of the Transfiguration mount pertaining to how and when to exit by “laying down his body,” allowing himself to be murdered, what can certainly be considered a suicide mission to go into consciously as he did. Even though it was still very hard for him because his physical vehicle wasn't going to enjoy it, he overrode his vehicle.

When any student, young or Older Member of the Next Level has ceased to fear death of their vehicle and have adopted the behavior and ways of the Next Level that includes having disconnected from all their human root systems then they have “Overcome the human world” aka said as “conquered” in Rev 6 which is also said as “having prevailed as Jehovah,” actually the Hebrew meaning of the word Israel that Jacob received when he prevailed against the Luciferian fallen angel. They are also at that time a “Christ,” having pressed the oil from the body olive aka refined the gold or as Ti would say,

1Co 15:53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.

1Co 15:54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.

1Co 15:55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

**II.A.4.i. JESUS SAYS “THE REST OF THE DEAD LIVED NOT AGAIN UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE FINISHED” meaning these had their Souls saved, what Do called being “put on ice” (though not literal ice), which is in addition to those who gave their lives**

Rev 20:4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshiped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.  
Rev 20:5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

Rev 20:6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

In March of 1994, three months after Do and the student body began their second wave of public meetings since the first wave in 1975-6, He referred to the new students who joined as a “second resurrection.”

This is very interesting to think about in relationship to Do also saying in 1996 and/or 1997 that some of those who were in his classroom at the time of their voluntary exit of their human vehicles would still need to have additional experience overcoming the human world, as some had only been in the “classroom” since 1994. This is not to say this applied only to those who joined in 1994. Do was not specific as to which individuals needed to return to the human testing ground to secure an adult Next Level body and a seat on Ti's crew, as he sometimes referred to their graduation as.

Do said those who joined in 1994, in a sense had an easier time to come up to speed in the behaviors and ways of the classroom because those before them laid the groundwork for them. There is a certain kind of testing that takes place through the acquisition of tenacity - dealing with the attacks from discarnate influences for a longer time while not getting concrete proof of one's chosen direction. Time alone is not the factor but it does have a bearing just like it takes a certain amount of time for a human baby to be born naturally, as with all species of life on Earth. Being born out of the human kingdom and into the Next Level Above Human kingdom is just as much a part of the overall design and in fact the ultimate purpose to the design of all the kingdom levels.

There is no reference in the scriptural records to a “second resurrection” but going by Rev 20, there is to be a 1000 year period before the first resurrection had completed. From that it seems that the 1000 years separated the harvests

so that for those Souls if they were saved they would be qualifying as being among those in the “First Resurrection.”

#### **II.A.4.j. OLD TESTAMENT PROPHET DANIEL IS TOLD OF HIS RETURN AND PEOPLE IN GRAVES RISING TO THEIR JUDGMENT**

Dan 12:13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

Dan 12:2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

#### **II.A.5. JESUS DESCRIBES HIS RETURN AND REVEALING TO INCLUDE HIS FATHER COMING WITH HIM INCARNATE SUBSTANTIATED FURTHER BY DISCIPLES JOHN, PETER AND THE OLD TESTAMENT PROPHET DANIEL**

##### **II.A.5.a. JESUS SAYS “WE WILL COME UNTO HIM AND MAKE OUR ABODE WITH HIM”**

Joh 14:19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.

The human world will not see him anymore, which includes his disciples yet they would see him but that is not to what kind of seeing he is referring. He is preparing them for the time of his incarnate return. His coming from the grave as a “glorified body” as it has come to be called is the proof of who he is in this first coming. This comes out more in the next verse:

Joh 14:20 At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

So they will “at that day” know better how this all works to where all are within one another as it's a mind/spirit connection that is as literal as a genetic root system among humans seen by many evidences in humans of the same family that have similar ways their brains work and think and act alike or at least have a preponderance of like behaviors and ways, though they often diversify as the offspring grows up and adopts others behaviors and ways, making them their own.

Joh 14:21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest\* myself to him.

\*manifest= 1718 emphanizo em-fan-id'-zo from emfanhV - emphanes 1717; to exhibit (in person) or disclose (by words)= appear, declare (plainly), inform, (will) manifest, shew, signify.

1717 emphanes em-fan-ace' from a compound of en - en 1722 and fainw - phaino 5316; apparent in self= manifest, openly

The criteria in which he will exhibit, appear, declare, inform, shew himself entails keeping the goals he set for them to abide in. That is the way love is shown.

Joh 14:22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

This is why most are not aware that the Two Witnesses were the Father and Jesus return. They were not make ready to receive it until now as it wasn't their time. That is offensive to some to consider as they think they are such good Christians that God would certainly not come and not include them. Remember what Jesus said to the Jews who thought they were the ones who would recognize the Messiah by their criteria.

Jesus is speaking to some scribes and Pharisees calling them hypocrites as the children of those who killed the prophets.

Mat 23:37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

Mat 23:38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

Mat 23:39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

In other words, they will be tested to accept someone coming in the name of the Lord RATHER than the Lord coming directly to them again.

Their "house" the house of Israel will be left desolate (as waste) because of how the tribes to date constantly killed all the ones sent to them, as Jesus

addresses in the verses leading up to this section of Mat 23:37. And it is also for the reason of their rejection of him and those sent before him that they wouldn't recognize him anyway as upon his return he again comes "undercover," in a way not observable visually for certain because he is incarnate again and talks in terms they have not become open to accepting, having not accepted him then, and because all this modus operandi of his return is described "as a thief" - secretly, even though he shouts out his message publicly, as a trumpet announcement. However, if one is not prepared for this sounding by being open to his arrival and gifted with the ability to see, the result of receipt of a "tag" or "deposit" from the Next Level before his coming public then there is no way to recognize his coming until he provides that avenue. He does provide that avenue by his departure and the seven roars (thunders) he provides that are also public announcements that go throughout the world, though is largely ignored by many, combated and squelched by others. Jesus also says it will be given in a new tongue (language) in a NEW land (Jerusalem), as well as to a new ethnic melting pot that is shown by many proves, (in another section of this book) to be the United States of America.

Finally, a direct reference to the Father's return with him incarnate as the word "abode" means in most applications throughout the four gospels as, "to dwell" or "reside" with. Many Christians who are falsely programmed would rather believe it was a "spiritual" abiding just the way the Luciferians want them to believe so they will miss seeing the manifestation of the return:

Joh 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

**FALSE CHRISTS ARE FALSE PROPHETS ARE TWO PERSPECTIVES OF WHO JESUS CALLED THE "TARES":**

Mar 13:22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

After all, if a false Christ was only someone who claimed to be a Christ or a Maitreya in the Buddhist tradition, wouldn't they also be a false Prophet? So why state both. I don't find Jesus used any words casually. I believe a False Christ is a false overcomer, where a false prophet is someone who is teaching



a false doctrine, no matter their religious or spiritual affiliations or titles. Now someone that doesn't know better is not in the same category, as far as the Kingdom of God/heaven is concerned, as someone who can know better.

Joh 15:22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin.

This also applies today. Those that were not prepared to receive Ti and Do as who they really are not held accountable by the Next Level until they are presented with the clear choice. Then if they reject him, they no longer have a cloak for their choice to “sin” (miss the mark, not seek the goal provided by, in this case now, by believing in and standing up for Ti and Do that will not bode well for them as far as their relationships with those who don't. For those that never hear about Ti and Do, it's yet potentially a different scenario but when it comes right down to it, it's a person by person CHOICE AND JUDGMENT not to be determined by anyone in a human vehicle, as we, believers or not in Ti and Do don't have the capacity to know what each human being has been up against and whether or not they may change before they die in such a way that Ti and Do's crew will take their Soul/spirit and save it for a future opportunity to “overcome” after the garden is recycled and a new garden experiment is begun.

Thus a true christian at this time would be someone who seeks to embrace everything Jesus provided to his students to think, say and do while he was incarnate. Christing is a process and it requires the physically present (incarnate) Older Member, “Our Father,” to give ourselves, our will to in order to complete. This would include asking the Father in Heaven for His will for us and it would require “watching” - observing all that happens in the world making special note of things that happen in or related to the literal heavens for clues of his re-arrival. Then one would recognize when we learn of someone who is teaching the exact same things which will always entail separating from all our ties and bonds to this world.

UPON THE OLDER MEMBERS RETURN as is all shown to students by that Older Member who is someone who has accomplished the “separating/overcoming process” because a big part of it is to give one's SELF away and that needs to be done to complete the “metamorphic,” twinkle of an eye,” CHANGE entailed by having someone physically with us to give ourselves (our will) to.

There are many facsimiles of this “overcoming process” throughout all the religions that teach aspects of this, even as separating from otherwise normal human life pathways so various devotees do overcome many human characteristics. The problem is that without the genuine Older Member to give us what He is instructed to give students/disciples, what is really happening with the religious and/or spiritual devotees is they are performing some of the works of overcoming but not bonding with a genuine member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven's “Next Level” so it becomes yet another human addiction to only the idea of overcoming/enlightenment that has them think they are outgrowing their humanness and excelling to a higher state of consciousness.

As simple as it sounds, it's missing the midwife who NEEDS to be in the birthing, who brings the student into the realistic thinking and why's for the process to begin with. A Luciferian fallen angel knows a lot of this process so they teach it to be that facsimile, so when the genuine Older Member comes incarnate, many who could have been ready to drop all and follow with this genuine representative don't because they think they are already on the “path to enlightenment” as the highest state of mankind when it's not. Thus the Luciferian space alien fallen angels paths are all “dead end paths,” if they don't give them up in recognition of the whole truth and nothing but the truth that ONLY a Next Level member can provide.

One huge difference between who is a genuine Member of the Next Level and who is a charlatan operating through humans they have brainwashed, which also has it's facsimile, is that an Older Member from the Next Level will never indicate that you are giving enough by staying in your human life while having a part time relationship with them. And they will never allow children to join them because a child can not choose to give up what they have not tasted.

This is why the human kingdom is a “footstool,” or “stepping stone” into the Next Level. One must have human experiences that they then need to shed in thought, word and deed. And what they are choosing to do by leaving behind everything can never be seen by really any in the human kingdom as a “good choice” because all those who choose not to follow with the Older Member are either not ready at that time or are opposed to the idea entirely which sets up part of the friction a student needs to overcome being drawn back into the

world by. They they will always be seen as subscribing to the teachings of a dangerous cult and their leader will be hated in degrees by most. Of course many will just say, it's not for them so will not have much emotion associated, that is often until their departure and it seems unbelievable and even evil as they won't relate to what all the students went through to arrive at a voluntary exit.

I know Do said that the scripture about the “days being shortened for the elect” he was referencing as their choice to exit before their human lives had run their course to die by whatever means, but as with all things Jesus said, there are a number of degrees of accurate application to them. As I was writing this it occurred to me that it could also mean that for the remnant, being those of the second fruit harvest they too would have their days shortened because when they stand up for Ti and Do they will be hated for doing so and many will be killed for doing so. This may seem a fantasy as after all it's been many years since Ti and Do's group left and people like myself have been standing up in degrees for them among our vehicle's families and friends and through various social media sites and chat rooms, etc. and no one is after us/them to kill us/them. But that is because the truth as it relates to scripture has not been laid out in this straight forward way before.

This book, by it's publish will get into the hands of many who can see that Christianity or any of the religions or spiritual pursuits doesn't satisfy them or resemble much of what Jesus taught and demonstrated. This writing spells out why and some will come to believe in Ti and Do and the church leaders and families of those new believers in Ti and Do will be enraged that this “cult,” organized or not, was influencing their loved ones in that way and will want to put a stop to it in all ways they can.

Anyone that knows the detail of the Jesus story will recognize that the reason he was sought after to kill, a good while before he facilitated their doing so by his instruction from his Father, was because of the fear that the hierarchy of the religious institutions would lose their influence and standing with their congregations and thus with the state. There simply would be no reason to follow the religious and so the religious would become the ones who seek to kill off those that are the bearers of the updated truth and that becomes the ticket for the ones standing up for the Next Level Older Member to get on

that “chariot” after they exit their physical body. All will exit their physical bodies eventually. The Next Level will once again see to it that these “time will be shortened” as well.

So the religious and spiritual pathways, though Ti and Do said they were paths to the top of the mountain, thus of service to the overall schoolroom on Earth by this time, to put it in somewhat modern terms is a “head trip.” Many that have followed these pathways are/were seekers and that was their thirst for the truth that took them away from traditional belief systems, thus a good thing relative to the Next Level overcoming process. But many grew tired of what many alternatives offered and settled down in more or less normal human lives taking various ideas as their personal spiritual practice with or without a support group or institutional membership. These and others often built their ego into becoming someone who is fulfilling their path to enlightenment even while living a completely full human life, with careers, building families, becoming a humanitarian and/or environmentalist, so feel they are doing their part to fulfill what started as a quest for the truth.

Some of these came to become teachers of various paths they learned and mastered, whether it was yoga, meditation, healing and other art forms, and became part of the new age industry of the idea of satisfaction and fulfillment from certain “practice” and/or just “being” the “god within” (adopted from a couple things Jesus said and misunderstood while also largely ignoring dozens of other things he taught), again another twist on “not having to DO anything to earn one's “wings,” so to speak, that many Christians also teach. All are missing the fact that the Next Level is real and physical and in real physical life you don't get something that's really good for nothing. In any human organization, if you don't work to make it work and if enough don't work to make it work, it fails.

In the Next Level organization, they don't even let you in unless you prove to them beyond a shadow of a doubt that you want it more than anything else and maintain that frame of mind for years over multiple in-carnal experiences taking over a human vehicle and training it to abide by the current Older Member's instructions. And yet the Next Level keeps a balance of positive and negatives so we each stand a chance.

As Ti and Do said and shocked many of us into reality, “the Next Level doesn't NEED you,” it is their joy to offer what they have and know is

extraordinarily special and everlasting and beyond the human kingdom, but the offer has steep requirements to accept, that they will help you with as long as you are asking for it in some ways. In some ways they help even when people are so asleep they don't think to ask for their help. These are seen as both man made and natural disasters. They don't stimulate the man made ones except by their presence that is like making the ants in the anthill get a bit frantic if they have not become accustomed to their higher impossible to detect as from their energy, output.

Even though all these things are part of the human experience so are not right or wrong to engage, some by their various success as “spiritual leaders” become looked up to by one's fellow humans, even though there are rivalries among the spiritual and religious and even among sects of the same forms but within their ranks are looked up to and/or assume they have become masters or the mouthpiece of Jesus or God to humans or even just the ones who are “saved” or going to heaven, or to join the spiritual hierarchy of ascended masters, yet no one has left the planet except the tiny bit they do when they leave their body and are then floating about continuing in whatever belief they had before they died.

For instance a friend has a friend who claims to channel John Lennon's spirit and was doing so somewhere in Amsterdam at some concert and said that John said to her that “all you need is love” and something about being very at peace where he was. No one can dispute that Jesus taught and instructed his disciples to “love your neighbors as yourself” and how the greatest love is laying down one's life for their friend that Jesus said he was to his disciples at that time, not being his servants.

Jesus said to love your enemies and bless them that use or abuse you, because they don't know any better or they wouldn't do what they do. But that was all part of the training program to be willing to sacrifice our human comfort and even very life for one's Older Member who sacrifices his life for you to show you the example, NOT to do it for you, so you don't have to as some misguided Christians seem to believe.

Even though “peace” was a description of kind and gentle behavior Jesus said it was the rule of acting among one another, while he said that in the world these would have trouble and turmoil because they would be hated if they stood for what their Older Member stood for. So it would appear John got what he wanted and I'm not going to guess whether or not his Soul or spirit will be taken by the Next Level, saved for a future overcoming of humanness opportunity. If he had overcome a significant amount of his humanness, before he died he would have tried to join up with Ti and Do to finish up his overcoming. If he was a seeker and was in his own way communicating with an Older Member in his privacy, he would have been led to see one of the seven roars that were very public from 1975 to 1997+.

But in Joh 14:23 “abode” is translated from the Greek, “meno”=a staying, residence, abode, mansion, dwelling. When Jesus wasn't speaking in story form he was talking literally. Like said, if upon his return he would have the same kind of relationship he had with his Father then, he wouldn't need to suggest some other more concrete relationship. But as is the Next Level way, it's each of our choice to believe what we want from it.

**II.A.5.b. JESUS SAYS IN Joh 16:25 - UPON HIS RETURN HE DOES NOT SPEAK IN PARABLES AKA PROVERBS, OR STORIES. INSTEAD, DISCIPLES WILL BE SHOWN (SEE FOR THEMSELVES THE FATHER) WHEN FATHER AND SON TOGETHER SPEAK/ANNOUNCE INSTRUCTIONS (COMMANDS)**

Joh 16:25 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

With translation options:

Joh 16:25 (These) things (have) (I) spoken (unto) you in proverbs: but (the) time cometh, when I shall no more speak (unto) you in proverbs, but (I) shall...

...shew ((g0312 anagello= (from “303 ana\* and 32 aggelos\*\*) lead/driver angel/messenger; to carry, announce (in detail), declare, rehearse, report, show, speak, tell from (and/or with intensity and/or again))),...

\*303 ana= up, by, through, (In compounds as a prefix it often means (by implication) repetition, intensity.

\*\*32 aggelos= from 71 ago\*= to lead: be, bring(forth), carry, (let)go, keep, lead away, be open: a messenger, “angel.”

\*71 ago= a primary verb; formally, to lead; by implication, to bring, drive, (reflexively) go, (specially) pass (time), or (as a figure) induce= be, bring (forth), carry, (let) go, keep, lead away, be open.

...you ((5213 humin= to (with or by) you, yourselves

...plainly ((g3954 parrhesia (from 3956 pas\* and a derivative of 4483 rheo\*\*)= all outspokenness, i.e. frankness, bluntness, publicity, openly, confidently, freely, boldly))...

\*3956 pas= all, any, every, the whole

\*\*4483 rheo= all outspokenness; bold, confidence, pouring forth, utter:  
command, make, say, speak

...of ((g4012 peri = through (all over), (there-)about (beyond, farther (other) side, over), on behalf of, concerning, pertaining, touching, completeness (through), how it will go with))...

...(the) father ((3962 pater= father, parent)).

**II.A.5.b.i. HOW JESUS IS REVEALED IN PROPHECY -  
CORRELATION OF 1TH 4:16-17 WITH REV 6:1-2 AND THE REV  
5:1 “BOOK” WRITTEN WITHIN AND ON THE BACKSIDE,  
“WITHIN” BEING THE 7 ROAR/THUNDERS AND THE “LITTLE  
BOOK” (REV 10) BEING THE BACKSIDE AS IT COMES LATER  
AFTER TI AND DO AND FIRSTFRUIT CREW HAS EXITED THEIR  
INCARNATIONS AND IT’S CONTENT PERTAINS TO BIBLE  
PROPHECY FULFILLMENT AS PROOF THAT TI AND DO  
WERE/ARE THE PROMISED INCARNATE RETURN**

Speaking is talking, uttering, preaching and relates to NOT telling parables, suppositions, adages, illustrations that instead REVEAL (Luk 17:30), and OPEN THE SEAL (Rev 6:1) on what was previously HIDDEN/SEALED (Dan 12:4, Rev 10:4) AND were a mystery to everyone until then. Much remains a mystery for most until after the Two Witnesses have exited their incarnation with their first fruit students. These are the “dead in Christ, meaning Souls who during their experience serving Jesus the Christ gave their lives disseminating all Jesus taught that they also became hated for. That is their “christening” experience, though not the last one as the ultimate christening is when one has “overcome the human world/evolutionary mammalian condition,” as JESUS SAID HE DID which is according to the direction of an in-carnal Older Member again. Thus these “dead in Christ,” do rise first as Paul writes:

1Th 4:16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice ((5456 phone= disclosure, sound, tone, noise)) of the archangel ((captain of angels)), and with the trump ((4536 salpigx= through the idea of quavering or reverberation)) of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:  
1Th 4:17 Then we which are alive and remain ((4035 perileipo= leave over,



to survive)) shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Note how these verses correlate with:

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise ((5456 phone= disclosure, sound, tone, noise)) of thunder ((1027 bronte= akin to bremo= to roar)), one of the four beasts ((Living Beings NOT beasts)) saying, Come and see.

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

Considering the names Ti and Do took were “tonal” names that they actually felt were stimulated by the movie the Sound of Music's (Do, Re, Me, Fa, So, La, Ti...Do - the beginning of the next octave that Ti stimulates Do to become - Rev 12:2-5, born to the role of the Older Member on the Throne) which they said was given to humans to make a movie from because of how the story line outlined Ti and Do's awakening and birthing of their children from the evil predator satans (adversaries). And it was Captain Von Trapp that needed to be awakened to his role with his “Children,” the student body.

An archangel is considered to be a CAPTAIN of angels and Jesus was considered to be the same Soul who was named Michael in Daniel's prophecies that correlates with much that John wrote down in the Book of Revelations. The “roar/thunder” is the sound a lion makes and Jesus was considered to be the Lion of Juda who Opens the Seal on the part of the Rev 5:1 BOOK described as “written from within the Throne” - with the BACKSIDE written AFTER the FRONT. Thus the One “sitting on the white horse (physical human vehicle) is the same Older Member Soul who was last incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus.

Ti and Do's vehicles were raised and awakened in Texas and a “texas” is of a Mexican etymology that identifies the upper deck of a Mississippi riverboat that is where the CAPTAIN'S ABODE (dwelling) is, thus Ti and Do both chose human vehicles from and made their dwelling in the U.S. State of Texas as the Admiral and CAPTAIN of the New Jerusalem spacecraft in EAST most part of the geography of the western U.S., that was to be the new Temple area for their return just like the position they held in the Moses

encampment (on the East side which led their trek through the desert.

Do's vehicle had been born, Marshall Herf Applewhite and a horse in that context was meant to represent a human vehicle the Next Level Older Member would “sit on” (a task position) to use to demonstrate conquering the human kingdom (aka overcoming the world) by and for the “bow” he had with him - the Covenant with the Student body who were also learning to Conquer their Humanness through him. More on this later in the section on the 7 seals, this being the start of the First Seal following the exit of Ti from her vehicle as they planned ahead for.

But returning to 1Th 4:16-17:

They resurrect (stand up again) in new physical human bodies FIRST among all slated to return for their next opportunity and they are also FIRST to be “harvested” which requires once again their self sacrifice of their human lives in two stages - the FIRST application of the Two Edged Sword of His Mouth. The first Edge was when the Students were gathered by the Older Member who requires them to “leave all behind and disconnect from their human families and relationships” - cutting their roots with those words) that is IF they want to come with them (The Two Witnesses), as Jesus also required of some. This doesn't mean everyone cuts this root system at that time. The second stage of the two edged sword is when they are instructed to exit their human bodies. During Jesus' second trimester of three “experiential classroom” that instruction was to go out and tell all which HE knew if they did they would meet the death of their vehicles. The Luciferian Space Alien Souls, as devils and adversaries (Satans) by their opposition to these students and the Older Members become a big part of the footstool to their next station towards harvest/graduation.

Thus those that “REMAIN” as Paul writes in...:

1Co 15:52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

...can be anyone who believed during the time of the “dead in Christ's rising” stages AND those who come to believe in these most recent Representatives from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, the Two Witnesses and demonstrate that

belief by “taking a stand” for Ti and Do and all they taught, which in so doing will become subject to the “winepress” styled “second harvest” in which they too lose their physical bodies while in service to these TWO's teachings as these TWO are hated as much as Jesus is hated. That's just the way it works. Humans that have little to no Next Level mind in them see what those with growing Next Level mind in them as a threat to their comfort levels because the real truth strikes a chord that becomes an antagonist though those spreading Ti and Do's teachings don't intend it to be. It's the nature of growth. Humans have to be stimulated to change, especially when they have been provided the opportunity to have a comfortable and fruitful life as a human. These are the ones who come to hate the Teachings of the two, not the dissidents who see through some of the illusions, at least enough to be against them.

The winepress is how the next level describes the “last” harvest time period during which there is a great deal of bloodshed of those who don't give their allegiance to the Beast whose souls are thereby saved by the Next Level for a future planting.

John is told in Rev 10:11 that he (representing the TASK, NOT necessarily the same Soul who wrote Revelations) would have to prophecy (speak to those who were still not able to understand fully because it hadn't been spelled out precisely in their appropriately expected “christian terms,” that is, referencing scriptural records yet), “during the time of the seventh and last trumpets sounding which I believe is evidenced as now that I will show the documentation a little further into this book.

I suspect that John, being one of Jesus assigned delegates (apostles) became thoroughly studied of the Old Testament Prophet, Daniel's visions/prophecy which made him a key choice for the Father and Jesus to provide the Book of Revelations to. The brain of any human being needs to be prepped to become a useful instrument, so students at times are encouraged to study scripture during each new incarnation of the Next Level Older Member.

Here is where Daniel was told to seal up the vision he experienced:

Dan 12:4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

And then John was told to “seal up” (don't write down then) what the “seven roars had uttered their voices” about, that was going to be the greater part of the the content of the “front side of the book” that the returning Older Member, Do would provide, headed by Ti and then backed up by Ti upon her earlier exit of her incarnation (Rev as this was Do's task to take the throne position of.

Rev 10:4 And when the seven thunders ((roars)) had uttered their voices ((disclosures (revealings))), I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

Thus the unsealed part that remains to REVEAL AFTER the Two Witnesses deliver the Seven Roars ending with their incarnation exit, with the first fruit souls harvest is depicted as the “backside” of the Book\* as is IN REGARDS to the END of what comes before it, that is the main content of the **Book** that is “written from within.”

Do and Crew published their Book which they described as “An Anthology of Our Materials.” It was therefore written from within, from among them, from all Ti and Do taught over their 25 combined years incarnate. The name of that book is: “How and When “Heaven's Gate” (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered,” (Purple Book). The “Backside” is in REGARD to this Source that is written afterward and “on the back” - the subject matter being the history that led up to the Source for it all - from Ti and Do's Next Level Minds.

Rev 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside ((3693 opisthen= from opis (regard, from 3700) with enclitic of source, adjective, from behind, on the back, behind, after)), sealed with seven seals.

And this interpretation of what the “backside” of the book is referring to pulls from:

Rev 10:1 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

Rev 10:2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

The time frame is given when this “little book” will be the the finish of the revealing of what was before then still a mystery to most.

Rev 10:7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

This seventh angel has what he is describing the content of a “little book,” which in Greek is “974 bibliaridion.” This content to the one writing it as well as to anyone who believes it's content and how it relates to the front of the book whose content I propose is the seven roars causes these responses:

Rev 10:8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

Rev 10:9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

Rev 10:10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

This backside, coming AFTER as a “little book” seems to be referring to what happened in the past, the back story to what Ti and Do shared that was the current “written from within” primary book, in the way the verse pertains to how the days of the seventh angels disclosure will provide for the how and when the “mystery of God should be finished” noting the description of it's content, “as he hath declared to his servants the prophets,” none other than all who served the Next Level by speaking the truth in times past. This seems to refer to all Jesus, Daniel, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Zechariah, Moses, Enoch, Joel, etc. said about the “end time.” In other words this little book (backside) will provide understanding wherever there is still mystery and is not what the Two Witnesses and Crew focus on because for them that was not anything new. They didn't need to see the correlations of Ti and Do with all the many scriptural passages in order to believe in Ti and Do. They were all the product of that past as they each had souls who had lived during those times and were probably among the Seventy disciples who Jesus had as followers at one point. This Little book is for those who needed to see the truth spelled out to believe which is NOT a put down at all. Everyone needs help to grow

towards Next Level graduation just like every baby needs help to become a child who needs help to become an good adult.

Do said, Ti came possibly because as he said, “perhaps I needed that help,” because of how complicated everything in this world had become. He said “perhaps there are many in the Next Level that could perform this task” he had. He said he didn't care about any of that.

This section about the “little book” concludes with:

Rev 10:11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

Now this would seem like I am saying, I am John and am doing the prophesy since this was talking to John. But that's human thinking. This is a task and the Next Level can give it to whomever they choose. And one might also say, “so your saying you are a prophet.” Well if I am speaking the information given by the Next Level Older Members, to include past to present, to the public, then that makes this vehicle the instrument of prophecy and in fact anyone who does the same by repeating things Ti and Do said and did, and relates them to what Jesus and the Old Testament Prophets said is also performing that prophecy. Publishing this everywhere it can go is performing that prophecy before many people, nations and tongues. The internet accomplishes that and anyone who helps with it's distribution is also therefore a prophet.

That word “prophet,” was even made into a title. Look at how the Mormon, Latter Day Saints even refer to their leadership as “prophets” - (with names like Prophet Amos and Prophet Jeremiah, etc.). That's what Jesus was so opposed to when he said refer to no human as your “Father” and yet all these priests have succumb to putting themselves on the pedestal as if they can forgive sins and speak for God, which is an abomination for the Next Level Members to witness. These are false Christians and false prophets. False prophets are those that say things the Lord did not give them to say as if they were speaking for God.

I am not coming up with anything new, though the nature of the task is such that I am trying to show what was most intended as those understandings were kept hidden on purpose for revealing at this time. But if I can't tie them to something that doesn't require guesswork, it's better that I don't say

anything about it. I have had to catch myself at times and no doubt some of it may be in these pages but if so I doubt they are points of much consequence or that can't be used by the Next Level to sort of filter out the more serious seekers from. This book has been a huge learning experience so what comes in the later part is often clearer and more accurately stated than in earlier parts.

And this is sweet to my mouth to see all this and yet I know my time is limited because shortly after it's published my task will be completed and the Next Level will allow the lower forces to seek this vehicle out to do it in. I have accepted that though I can't say I look forward to it, but hope to just get it over with quickly. But for whatever it's worth, I don't believe this Soul that is trying to take over this vehicle is the same Soul who used the vehicle named John to write the book of Revelations. I believe that Soul has graduated, but it really doesn't matter at all as there is no glory in who we were. It's who we are NOW that counts. Do always felt sickened by the bumper sticker he'd see that said something to the affect of "Jesus the same yesterday, today and tomorrow" as if the Older Member Soul that was using the vehicle named Jesus didn't grow. Plus whenever Ti and Do heard people talking up being the reincarnation of this or that historic figure, Cleopatra, Jesus, etc. as if that raised their stature, the thought it sad that they wanted to related to being someone in the past to boost who they are now. It is for this reason Ti and Do were upset with knowing they would have to say they were the fulfillment of the tasks described as the Revelations Two Witnesses, because it looked like they were doing that same thing, while they knew, even well before they realized they were to fulfill the Two Witnesses prophecy that they had come from the Next Level in outer space to bring updates to the Bible and fulfill prophecy.

## TI REMEMBERS THE BRIEFING

Rev 5 is outlining the "briefing" PREPARATION for the return. I believe this is what Ti had described only as a "briefing on board a spacecraft" that she said she "remembered." I can't think of any other thing she said like that, that she "remembered." Ti said she recalled being on a spacecraft and there were some that had physical bodies with them and there were many around the back of the meeting area without physical bodies.

Do later wrote in a book, the group printed, bound and distributed so was

never officially published, entitled: “88 UPDATE - THE UFO TWO AND THEIR CREW, A Brief Synopsis,” he authored on October 18, 1988:

“They were briefed as a crew aboard a spacecraft about how they would incarnate into human vehicles in order to do a task. They left their Kingdom “world” and came into this 'world' beginning in the late 1940's. They feel that some left their Next Level bodies via so-called UFO 'crashes.' However, they believe that the crashes were not accidental, as they appeared to be to the humans who witnessed the remains and recovered some of the bodies.”

While researching for this book, I came upon a description of the Laredo, Texas crash that was actually right on the border, even on the Mexico side of the border in 1945 or 1946 that had one body found in the wreckage. In this case this UFO really seemed to go out of it's way to be seen by military and air traffic controllers as it zig-zagged around which certainly appeared to be a deliberate crash.

Ti and Do never spoke in story form that I ever heard or read. They were always very direct and to the point while not claiming to know everything about things that were not related to their task. They started out with a legal size typewritten page they called “Statement One” or “Statement I.” By October of 1975 they had written two more Statements and a prospective candidate letter. All told, their story was quite well “roared” all over the planet but primarily to the U.S. and anyone who had access and read the New York Times as Ti and Do's picture was the cover of the magazine section with their story inside. Ti and Do felt it was the most objective account of what their mission was about that they had seen. They gave the interviews to Mr Phelan and the article is easy to find on the internet published in 1976.

There were also articles in Time, Newsweek and Psychology today ran a couple and virtually every newspaper in the U.S. probably ran some sort of a story about Bo and Peep, the UFO Two Witnesses and the people who vanished from Waldport, Oregon in September of 1975, which I was one of. Thus this entailed the “first roar” that also became a very distorted movie that was trying link Ti and Do's group to the Jonestown murder/mass suicides that was really NOTHING LIKE they way Ti and Do's group exited by laying down their lives. That movie was called, “The Mysterious Two.” Ti and Do are portrayed as wearing long white robes which they never did. They always wore, green or some related color/shade matching windbreakers and never



talked in a flowery spiritual sounding way nor like a preacher or evangelist nor salesman nor self empowerment speaker. They always spoke very matter a fact though after the public meetings ended in 1976, for 17 years we gave no public meetings nor had any form of recruiting, Ti and Do at times certainly spoke to the student body with urgency in their voice to as Ti would say, “get your mind into your vehicles.” She was talking to the returning souls/minds who were trying to take over our human vehicles to complete their overcoming through.

## TI AND DO SPEAK OF “BODY CHANGES” THAT WOULD START WITHIN EACH STUDENT

The changes students would experience from taking in more Next Level Mind Ti and Do called “body change” compared to what happens with the caterpillars body changing into a butterfly (not flying body) analogy. Students were literally drawing in Ti and Do's mind as information and it's application in behaviors and ways into their human vehicles Mind that was compared to filling a balloon with Mind then in the process also deflates the human mind balloon, both of which are contained by the human vessel (body).

## SPEAKING BECOMES THE UTTERING OF THE SEVEN ROARS (THUNDERS)

Thus this one statement by Jesus, listed as Joh 16:25 that correlates with the UTTERING OF THE SEVEN ROARS (THUNDERS) (Rev 10:3-4) which take place during the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel with Trumpet sounding, starting in Rev 9:13, which is right after the bottomless pit is opened at the 5<sup>th</sup> angel's sounding.

THE “BEAST” IS the USA and it's loyal supporters, regardless of differentiation who mostly unknowingly are forwarding the agenda of the “Dragon” (Lucifer) and his associate fallen angels, who become most evident as the Space Aliens when they are let out of the “BOTTOMLESS PIT” to the U.S. arena in the 1940's and 1950's and perhaps thereafter.

Ti and Do said the Next Level put out the call to gather from different planetary gardens individuals that needed to face the test of whether or not they would give their allegiance to the Next Level or choose to side with the

Luciferian fallen angels against the Next Level, thus these who decided to side with the Luciferian space aliens constitute the Souls who found themselves forced underground with any hybridized human equivalent vehicles who then emerged from that prison cell, perhaps in the sea, even under Antarctica when the Next Level opened their “pit.”

They are all those who Jesus said would make “mammon” their “master” regardless of their participation in government agendas and their associated agencies, institutions, universities, corporations, etc. and regardless of beliefs termed religious, spiritual, pagan, agnostic or non-belief belief as in atheist and new age that often includes parts of everything. Mammon comes from Greek mammonous which is most directly defined as “wealth and treasure” but I suspect includes those as Jesus indicated are intellectual (learned), scientific, philosophical and artistic when they ultimately don't look to some idea of Creators regardless of the terminology they use. Everyone is under the Luciferian influence but all don't have to continue when they are provided with avenues to see the difference.

These who were shut up underground and/or under the seas, I believe are most current physical vehicles those recorded as the fallen angels aka Enoch's “Watchers” took over/propagated who it seems survived the flood depicted in Genesis chapter 6 by escaping underground and/or undersea then and while underground continued to try to propagate new vehicles by whatever means to use when theirs expired. They were able to continuously influence humans via their discarnate condition as their descendents, those with physical bodies they groomed for their use were grounded, meaning they couldn't get off the planet or for that matter out of their underground bases.

While their physical bodied offspring were still restricted to their underground facilities, as discarnates these Luciferian Space Aliens fallen Souls still sought to influence humans on the surface hoping to teach them how to generate technologies they could then use to try to get off the planet with. The Next Level allowed this but set up boundaries around those human vehicles they didn't want to subject these Luciferian fallen angels to, that is until the incarnate Older Members had gathered the human vehicles chosen for the returning students metamorphic overcoming “classroom” with the Older Members. Then some would be allowed to provide adversarial degrees of influence over students to help strengthen them.

## **II.A.5.b.ii. A SATAN IS AN ADVERSARIAL DISCARNATE “INFLUENCE” THE NEXT LEVEL ASSIGNS TO STUDENTS TO TEST THEIR RESOLVE THAT TI AND DO CALLED BOOGERS**

Ti and Do said each of their students were assigned an “adversary,” one of these now discarnate fallen angels who they called, “boogers.” They would constantly “bombard” these students with reasons to either give up on their overcoming or slip (what Ti and Do called what was termed “sin” - actually simply a “missing of the mark,” the mark being the goal set by the Older Members for their students to meet to qualify to be awarded a seat on their crew once they exited and were assigned tasks on board spacecrafts. These tasks would initially be to help with the sorting of the “sheep” from the “goats” and they would also be engaged in the “pulling up of the tares” since upon their graduation there was no longer a threat of disturbing the first fruits.

The reason the U.S. had a long run of peace and prosperity on it's soil was because the Next Level was setting that area up for this newest “classroom” of overcoming humanness so wanted to make it hard to want to break away from a rather pleasant and rewarding environment unless you were prepared and were a thirsty Mind and were given the gift of recognition of the Older Members so you would be ready to leave all behind to follow them when they blew their trumpet - their prophecy delivery and also called the first ROAR as depicted in Rev 6:1 that sums up the entire time period of the Ti getting Do started and thus Do's conquering of the human kingdom again and using his example to help his first fruit students to conquer the remaining humanness they hadn't yet conquered to be graduated into full adult membership in the Next Level to receive an incorruptible Next Level physical body that is not propagated by mammalian means. It is grown on a vine.

**THE MAINSTREAM MEDIA WHICH INCLUDES ALL THE  
CORPORATE MEDIA PLUS IS THE PRIME MOUTHPIECE FOR THE  
“BEAST”**

It is this “beasts” mouthpiece as the media that subdues (overcomes) the Two, REJECTING HIM/THEM (Luk 17:25) and his/their claim of being from the Kingdom of God/Heaven by pointing to their reputations as “thieves” on National Television, the public square/street, before nations and

kindred and tongues - largely the melting pot United States of America.

### **II.A.5.b.iii. THE TWO WITNESSES ARE SUBDUED BY THE BEASTS MEDIA MOUTHPIECE**

When the media subdued them, they had by then already gathered about 70 students. From then until Ti announced the “harvest is closed” on April 21, 1976 at their last public meeting the number had rose to around 100 and among them many were not nearly as serious as they needed to be to overcome their humanness so Ti and Do facilitated their departure from the group and over the next 17 years the number reduced to 24 before allowing some who dropped away to return.

### **II.A.5.b.iv. BOTH OF THE TWO WITNESSES ARE CHRISTS**

These Two Witnesses were described in a number of ways that show them to BOTH be “Christ.” A Christ is someone who has overcome the human world, even many times, so can teach the “process” to someone else when they are assigned the task by their Older Member. It always needs to be accomplished in stages while physically with an incarnate Older Member. We can't do it by ourselves. However, that doesn't mean anyone can't grow very fast by taking to heart all the Older Members teach. The more they overcome now the less they will have to do later and/or the easier it will be, though it is always a hard task even for the Older Member as the human vehicle isn't really naturally desirous of losing all that is meaningful to it, chasing something that is not concretely beneficial to what it considers to it's benefit. We simply learn to override the vehicle's desires, still the most difficult task a human can undertake, believe it or not.

### **II.A.5.b.v. JESUS IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDA, THE ROOT OF DAVID, WHO OPENS THE BOOK WHICH IS WHY WHAT HE SAYS IS DEPICTED AS A THUNDEROUS ROAR**

The SPEAKING Jesus says he does upon return is yet another proof he comes incarnate and not depicted anywhere else as clearly as in the Rev 11 Two Witnesses. The seven roars (thunders) are also described as being “uttered” by “voices,” compared to a Lion that correlates with THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDA, THE ROOT OF DAVID, as Jesus is referred, who opens the book and loosens the seven seals and is shown to have completed

his task of birthing the first fruit who all conquered their human world as described in Rev 6:1-2 where this same returned Jesus (Do) opens the first seal to release the mysteries of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's realities. This individual in Rev 6:2 has a "bow" which represents the covenant (commitment) he (as Moses and then as Jesus) and his Father (as Jehovah) have with those they are "spirit birthing" (first of two harvest times (Rev 14:14-16)) that required their "overcoming of their human worlds" that the One sitting on the white horse facilitates and is written as conquering. Overcoming, conquering and prevailing are all the same Greek word. And the actual definition of the Hebrew word israel means to "prevail as Jehovah," given to Jacob when he beat back the Luciferian fallen angel. Horse in Rev 6 depicts the human vehicle the Older Member who was Jesus takes that has a white head and white hair and to dot the eye on fulfillment of prophecy fits the bill as Marshall (the sheriff) AppleWHITE, the vehicle that Do took for his task.

#### **II.A.5.b.vi. THE "TWO EDGED SWORD OF HIS MOUTH" EXPLAINED**

Examples of how the two edged sword is his mouth. It has two edges. There are several ways to look at this and as is seen with most all prophecy all can apply.

First off, the two edges of his cutting implement are describing the result of the use of his mouth to speak words through. This is how the Older Member does battle because it is the truth that they speak that would be students are prepared to choose to respond to or not. By responding with belief and subsequent action, that truth always ends up "cutting roots" as the battle is not for the life of the souls to which the Older Member speaks. To follow with the incarnate Older Member means leaving all behind which includes their human family and friends and activities, behaviors and ways. That is what the first of the two edges accomplishes IF the student chooses to be "caught away," the real meaning of "rapture," illustrated by Jesus as caught as a fish is caught. Jesus said he would make his disciples "fishers of men."

As Ti and Do said, the relations to the new student can come but they will no longer maintain those old relationships. They will become fellow students like Jesus said about his vehicle's relations:

Mat 12:50 For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven,

the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

The second edge is commissioning his student to GIVE THE NEXT LEVEL THE LIFE OF THE PHYSICAL BODY THEY HAVE OR ARE IN PROGRESS OF OVERCOMING WHICH IS IN SERVICE TO THE NEXT LEVEL THROUGH THEIR OLDER MEMBER WHETHER IT IS DURING THAT OLDER MEMBERS INCARNATION OR AFTER.

For the students/disciples of Ti and Do that remained til the end, when they laid down their lives in March of 1997, they were giving their lives by literally “laying them down,” as Jesus said he was doing by his own choice in his service to his Older Member (Father):

Joh 10:17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

Joh 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

By Jesus choice and description of why he was laying down his life - because he was COMMANDED to do so, which is the same as if one's Admiral told a Captain they needed a suicide mission to save lives, he was teaching what they too must do. In this case the lives to be saved are the Souls who without giving that service would not graduate to their next station in their metamorphosis into an Above Human New Being. They were not ready for graduation yet. They had to return yet again to take a “body born of water” away from it's otherwise normal human pathway and then GIVE IT'S LIFE IN WHATEVER WAY THE RETURNED OLDER MEMBERS CHOSE FOR THEM, which again by their so doing, was providing SERVICE so that others could witness their choice to have the opportunity to Believe and begin to serve by starting their own metamorphosis out of the human kingdom.

No matter how it happens, by another's hand or by one's own hand, the loss of the physical life of the vehicle the student has taken over at least enough to be willing to lose their human life on the INSTRUCTION FROM THE ONE THEY RECOGNIZE AS THEIR OLDER MEMBER FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD, KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, NEXT EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN is a final severing of their roots. That instruction to perform whatever the service is that will result in

the loss of their vehicle's life is the back EDGE of the sword from their Older Member's Mouth/Words. If this takes place after the Older Member was incarnate, I believe they will still have to come back and have another incarnation in a human vehicle to finish up whatever overcoming they have left, which must be done when the Older Member is present with them. It can not be fully accomplished without the Older Member's presence.

For those that come to believe in the incarnate Older Member AFTER that Older Member has left their incarnation (or took their body with them in the case of Jesus), the instruction is to “STAND UP FOR” ALL THE OLDER MEMBER(S) (Ti and Do) SAID AND DID. This means putting one's light received from Them on the hilltop rather than as Jesus said, hiding it under a bushel basket as if it is hidden it can not serve as a beacon that others can see and choose to believe in or not. The STANDING STUDENT is not concerned whether others believe or not. Actually they want them to, because they know the truth about what it can lead to, so for their sakes they want them to believe. But whether some believe or not, that task is to STAND, thus they are performing the task of the first edge of the two edged sword of their mouth, which is an extension of their Older Member's mouth (providing they share the SAME THINGS THE OLDER MEMBER SHARED).

When new ones believe they are also faced with cutting their own roots and in so doing some of those left behind who don't believe may see it as a dangerous cult taking their loved ones and may seek to put a stop to it and that can result in the loss of One's physical vehicle used to STAND by which accelerates that Soul to their next station in their metamorphic process. Their souls will be met by invisible members of the Next Level who will take them to be with their Older Member on board the nearby spacecraft and as it says in prophecy, will be issued a new clean white “garment” to wear. Those that never heard of Ti and Do but are separating from their human world in their own way, whatever way that is, when they lose their human vehicle by whatever means could be “saved” - “put on ice” (not literally). In either case they will be given further opportunities to take over a new “born of water” body at a time when the Older Member is incarnate to be in their next most appropriate to their growth needs, “experiential classroom,” literally with the incarnate Older Member.

These who give their lives in this “Christing” process, for their Older

Member who has demonstrated that same “Christing” process, which with overcoming all aspects of the human condition is what makes them anointed and enlightened is what Paul of Tarsus was calling the “dead in Christ” the rise first. They are the first fruits.

Here are some further descriptions of the TWO EDGED SWORD of his mouth:

Rev 1:16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp ((KEEN, SWIFT, POINTED))\* two edged\*\* sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

Rev 2:12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp ((KEEN, SWIFT, POINTED [possibly related to being more “plain, bold” talk as another prophecy points out]))\* sword with two edges ((MOUTHS-LANGUAGES and/or TERMINOLOGIES))\*\*;

\*sharp= 3691 oxus probably akin to the base of akmen 188 (“acid”); keen; by analogy, rapid= sharp, swift.

188 akmen= accusative case of a noun (“acme”) akin to ake (a point) and meaning the same; adverbially, just now, i.e. still= yet.

\*\*two edged = 1366 distomos= from dis 1364 and stoma 4750; double-edged= with two edges, two-edged.

1364 dis adverb from duo 1417; twice= again, twice.

1417 duo, a primary numeral; “two”= both, twain, two.

mouth= 4750 stoma probably strengthened from a presumed derivative of the base of tomeros 5114; the mouth (as if a gash in the face); by implication, language (and its relations); as a figure, an opening (in the earth); specially, the front or edge (of a weapon)= edge, face, mouth.

5114 tomeros, comparative of a derivative of the primary temno (to cut; more comprehensive or decisive than kopto 2875, as if by a single stroke; whereas that implies repeated blows, like hacking); more keen= sharper.

It's interesting that the root meaning of “two edged,” is having “two or a double mouth.” Another potential simultaneous meanings behind this prophecy can be seen in the way there were literally two “raptures” in the mission of Ti and Do. The first was when they went public in 1975 (though they began their prophecy in 1973 in which they both spoke as one but Do



spoke some 90% of the time as Ti always said she came to “get you [Do] started”) and over nine months of public meetings gathered about 100 initial students before as Ti said, “the harvest is closed” on April 21, 1976.

No public meetings were held again until 9 years after Ti left her vehicle (the earth opened up her mouth) again lasting for nine months starting on January 1, 1994, when Do and his 24 elder students with about a dozen returnee students who had dropped out over those years, went public face to face again in 1994 and gathered another dozen students. (About half of those ended up dropping out in the next few years until there were 38 remaining who laid down their lives, the other interpretation of the second edge for all of them. (4 who had been in the group also laid down their lives in the next few years after the March 1997 event, bringing the total for the first fruit harvest to 42. For those that dropped out over those years or were asked to leave the group by Ti and/or by Do, their second edge is yet to come, that is IF they STAND for Ti and Do til their end no matter the consequences.

Yet another simultaneous interpretation of the TWO mouths (edges) would be in the way that both the Father and Son came incarnate together this time as though Do did most of the talking during most of their public meetings in 1975-6, and even in the private meetings held in the group over the next 9 years until Ti left her vehicle on June 19, 1985 Ti did plenty of talking. It's not at all about the amount of talking anyway and who is the primary deliverer, but for the sake of showing this correlation, they certainly were literally Two Mouths delivering at least the FIRST EDGE of their joint “mouth” being their words/language, the true information about the Next Level and the overcoming metamorphic process required for membership.

In being thorough, there is yet one more aspect to TWO Mouths and that has to do with terminology. It was always a challenge to talk about the Next Level as the previous information delivery by the Older Member incarnate as Jesus was written down and passed on in the resulting religion called Christianity so is seen as religious words and ideas. After all, a religion is actually defined as a “belief system.” It's very clear that once a belief in something becomes organized and is subject to distortions and exaggerations and misinformation infiltration it gradually ceases demonstrating the truth about what it was founded upon. In the case of Christianity as it doesn't teach the Overcoming of humanness Process that is the Christing Process all must

experience to reap the promised rewards, it has thus become a false belief system and a “false Christ.” However, each individual that believes themselves to be a follower of Jesus and identify that belief as coming through Christianity is not judged by what has become false UNTIL they hear the truth and ignore or deny or speak out against it. Even then, if they change their mind (repent) before they die in their vehicle, depending on the judgment of the Next Level crew overseeing us all, could still get right with their Older Member, the one who was incarnate as Jesus by asking his forgiveness in the name of the new vehicle he took, which was called Do during the current incarnation.

It is largely for the sake of those who identify themselves as believers in Jesus and who think of themselves as Christians that this book has been tasked to become available as it is written largely in the terminology of the records. Ti and Do and their Crew always spoke in both terms (tongues), meaning using terms they felt were more clinical, objective and that they referred to as “generic” and thus more realistically truthful, because of how religious terms had become a dilution and distortion of that same truth. In their sixth roar/thunder, they spoke in both vernaculars, thus “two mouths” entitled: 'UNDERCOVER “JESUS” SURFACES BEFORE DEPARTURE' and in the more generic objective terms, “95 STATEMENT BY AN E.T. PRESENTLY INCARNATE.” This latter version is still posted on Heavensgate.com, while I have included the former.

Finally, the use of the idea of the Older Members having a “mouth” that is “a sharp sword” is shown in the way their revealed truth ends up striking that non-believers, who at this time include many religionists and Christians because of how they have come to accept the “false gods” doctrines. They are pained to hear the truth and because of it become enraged by it and thus become the instruments of the “winepress.” They end up trampling over the believers in Ti and Do and actually any who are separating from the ways of the Luciferian run human world:

Rev 19:15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations ((\*Gentiles - non believing people\*\* (non-“REAL Jesus' teachings” category of Christians, other religious, spiritual or Atheist)): and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

\*1484 ethnos= a race (as of the same habit), i.e. a tribe; specially, a foreign (non-Jewish) one (usually, by implication, pagan)= Gentile, heathen, nation, people.

\*\* Originally these were of the ethnicity of Israel, which meant “overcomer” ((prevail over our human mammalian nature as Jehovah had and teaches us to do)), but that was taken away from the land mass and people that today are called Jews initially from today's country named Israel, according to Jesus because they rejected He whom they said they were waiting for, resulting in a new geography and ethnicity that stemmed from that once chosen ethnicity.

Here are some key scriptures that support the interpretation just stated. Note how Jesus use of the word “works” in one, is directly applicable to abiding by ALL the commandments/instructions, behaviors and ways provided by his Father, with the most application given to what Jesus was receiving then and there to give to them, rather than trying to put into affect all the lessor instructions Moses gave that were for the last trimester. It's not that all those lessons Moses gave were not applicable. It's just recognizing that Jesus was bringing updates so if we insist on following the letter of the law Moses gave, we will then be missing the next lesson step and thereby not recognize that it's the same teacher in a new human suit(vehicle/robe), who wasn't going to spend any time on the equivalent of adding and subtracting math lessons when they needed multiplication and division, to be prepared for trig and calculus in the third trimester. (where this analogy breaks down is that the more and more advanced someone gets, the less and less complicated the lessons, because the Next Level has no need for mathematicians trained on the human level, and giving up all the ego from acquiring all that complicated skill-set builds one's mind muscle in a way that can then apply to learning what all young Next Level members will want to grow into performing.

There may be tasks in the Next Level that could be equated with what we think of as a math equivalent, which one would then learn. But first one must learn to drive a Next Level body (vehicle) that doesn't go on it's own the way a human vehicle does. Thus one's mind power must increase and that is accomplished by keeping our focus on what our directors give us to focus on which is what Jesus referred to as “making your eye single.” This is NOT the awakening of the Kundalini or a path to human enlightenment. Sure the technique can be used to develop what Ti and Do called “tricks” using the

spirit world and such, but then all those masters die and float around for a time before being eventually recycled. Those that develop this “making eye single” under their Older Members guidelines, when they die, have their Soul picked up and taken to an area of their spacecraft, referred to as “heaven” but not yet the location in the very large craft where the Older Members dwell.

-Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father. Joh 10:15—18

-He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also: Joh 14:12

-And except that the Lord shorten those days, none shall be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom He has chosen, He hath shortened the days. MARK 13:20

-He who loves his life will lose it, and he who hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life. Joh 12:25

-Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord. Rev 14:13

#### **II.A.5.b.vii. THE TRINITY IN DO'S WORDS AND JNNODY'S WORDS ON THE “HOLY SPIRIT,” OR “HOLY GHOST”**

At some point after Jesus physically exited the planet, this notion began to creep in that mutated Jesus' KINGDOM OF GOD, The KINGDOM IN THE LITERAL HEAVENS to be populated by One Member who had three parts, the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost or Holy Spirit, referred to as The Trinity by Catholics. This idea of a trinity has a structural resemblance to the way the Older Members in the Next Level work in teams with Younger Members to where the younger members are adopting the same behavior and ways as their Older Member and carrying out instructions (commands) as One Mind/Spirit with two or more parts which serves to groom the younger member to perform the tasks demonstrated by their Older Member, that is, relative to the department one is given the opportunity for service in.

Ti and Do said, each Young Member is given choices of departments to serve in. They said Their department was “headquarters,” so they choose who among their graduating students they want to offer the chance to work in their department and then give them the appropriate opportunities within the

civilization to gain the needed experience that also shows whether they are up to the task.

Here are two paraphrased excerpts from the video series Do and Crew began to make public in 1992 called, “Beyond Human - The Last Call,” from Sessions 4 and 5 of 12 total and the links to the original transcripts from the videos:

Transcript of Video Series “Beyond Human - The Last Call” - Session 4  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/04/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-4/>

Transcript of Video Series “Beyond Human - The Last Call” - Session 5  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/04/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-5/>

Summarized paraphrased excerpts re: “The “two containers” and the Trinity:

Do describes how a Member of the Next Level is within themselves a “trinity” even if they are visiting or on a task in the human kingdom. A member of the Next Level is made up of two containers - and Mind, Holy Spirit or aka the Holy Ghost.

The Physical body they have is one container, human or a Next Level grown physical body. Contained within it, (though is actually larger than the physical body) is the 2<sup>nd</sup> container called the Soul aka a “pillowcase” or “pocket” or “deposit.”

Within the Soul is the Mind aka Spirit which is True Information that connects one with all Members of the Next Level and leads any recipient to Next Level Membership if they seek to grow that Mind in their Soul through a personal relationship with one's Older Member assigned to them, most recently Do but as a team Ti and Do.

So Do as a member of the Next Level was assigned the task to take a vehicle in the human kingdom, awaken in that vehicle by bringing His Next Level Soul's Mind into the human container, to speak the truth and gather those vehicles with associated returning Souls to bring them through the “spirit birth canal” to their graduation into membership in the Next Level. And that task makes Do a Father to those students. And since Ti was Do's Father that

makes Ti like a Grandfather (in that analogy) to those same students.

So that makes Do, Ti's "son" and since their vehicle contains a Soul that contains Next Level Mind then they are also a Holy Mind/Spirit.

A little more info on the Holy Spirit from Session 5:

Holy or pure Spirit is the Mind that comes from Members of the Next Level. When we receive some of it by hearing, reading, seeing, and beginning to act on what we received the more of that Mind fills our Soul "pocket," aka pillowcase, aka deposit, (all terms Do used to describe the Soul). When the content is over 50% so that on any issue, the good rules no matter the battle, then that "mind Substance" aka Spirit that is occupying that space in a Soul is "Holy" and "Pure" and is in control over the vehicle it is contained within. (By the way Do felt like the Soul container actually occupied more space than the physical vehicle).

And here is a paraphrased excerpt from the document, "Incarnating and Discarnating" written by Jnnody, one of Ti and Do's students who worked for both Ti and Do as a "helper" and Overseer of Overseers. I was present with Jnnody to hear many of these points. Here is the Link to Jnnody's original document:

Incarnating and Discarnating by Jnnody

<http://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/incarnating-and-discarnating/>

Here is my paraphrased version:

The Holy Spirit/Ghost part of the Trinity refers to the mind which in it's most understandable application is the Information, the Truth or facts from the Next Level. That Information is whatever came from the Older Member's Mind, which is what makes its quality pure (holy) so includes instructions as in the Old Testament said as "commandments" and procedures appropriate to Their Kingdom in the Heavens.

But when those who call themselves Christians in these days say they are filled with the Holy Spirit, to the Next Level - Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven Membership it is almost what has been called "blasphemous" meaning they were visited by one or more discarnate spirits who are bound to the earth and are nothing more than "showmen."

But this idea of the “trinity” is certainly not a reflection of how many Younger or Older Members there are in their Evolutionary Kingdom Level of Life. For this reason even Ti and Do's saying it was a “many membered” kingdom was a new understanding to think of that way, even though there had always been plenty of evidence of many members as angels (an elementary student level membership as “watchers” - observers) or messengers (a more responsible task), archangels (a captain of angels), and some sent to earth to serve as “prophets” (speakers of what is provided them by the Next Level), with the Older Members serving in a “Fathering” task (i.e. Elohim, Jehovah, Father in Heaven) or as an apprentice (Begotten (incarnate) Son) to a Fathering task (i.e. Moses, Jesus, Do until he completed His task of “spirit birthing” He and Ti's students). These words that are made religious and spiritual are really only “task descriptions.” Ti and Do said that in the Next Level they don't have titles and they don't wear special clothing or insignias that show their experience or accomplishments, though one would know an Older Member, yours or another's. I believe Ti and Do did say that upon becoming a member of the Next Level, you would meet other Older Members though you would always have a unique connection to the Older Members who midwifed your birth into their Kingdom.

**II.A.5.b.viii. DO’S WORDS ON RELIGION, THE LUCIFERIAN SPACE ALIENS, GOD, PANTHEISM, THE SECOND COMING, MISINFORMATION OF HAVING A “HEAVEN ON EARTH,” FLOWING ROBE WEARING PEACE AND LOVE JESUS, HUMANS PRAYING TO ‘MASQUERADING “GODS”’ AND DEPENDENCE ON ONE’S OLDER MEMBER AS THE ONLY SOURCE OF UNLIMITED GROWTH AND KNOWLEDGE**

Here is a paraphrased excerpt from the document written by Do that was originally posted to the World Wide Web on October 11, 1995 and then was slightly edited by Do and Crew in January 1997, entitled, “’95 STATEMENT BY AN E.T. PRESENTLY INCARNATE,” which is the more generic language of the September '95 post that was retitled in January of '97 to 'Undercover “Jesus” Surfaces Before Departure' (I didn't need to read this document to obtain these thoughts from Do as he and Ti spoke about most of the points that I was therefore a first hand witness to:

(From point 19): The space aliens have instigated major distortions of the

truth to build religions to totally confuse humans' concept of “God” or of “Deity.” They begin this directly after a visitation from the Next Level. The religions bind humans to the human kingdom so the Next Level abhors them. They do so by a combination of misinformation mixed with ideas described as a universal or cosmic consciousness of the Creation, when they know nothing about it. Some Christians believe that God came incarnate - named Jesus and that sounds like they are one and the same individual when Jesus indicated often that His Father was clearly a separate entity though knew that it was His Father's Mind that was flowing through Him.

Christians and humans with other religions have some of their prayers or requests answered by Luciferians. One can tell the difference by what the human asks for. When it's to promote enriching their human lives it's not a prayer the Next Level has an interest in answering. Humans that want Heaven to be on Earth is abominable to the Kingdom of God.

It's a Luciferian promotion of misinformation to convince humans that Jesus promoted family values.

Becoming a better human wasn't even in Jesus teachings. Nor was there any desire for humans to establish religious institutions. Many Christians have been brainwashed to think of Jesus and his Second Coming as his wearing a flowing robe, spreading peace-and-love - often with their image coming from artist depictions.

Most religious think to talk about the Kingdom as many membered means you are being a “pantheist” when the fact is that any member of the Next Level when assigned a task in relationship with human is a “God” to those humans they relate with, though there is one who is a “Chief of Chiefs” so is “Supreme” over all.

Luciferians influence humans to elevate one's feeling spiritual around the word “God” which Members of the Next Level don't identify with.

So humans end up unknowingly praying to space aliens who portray themselves as greater than humans and who thus give humans the impression they are “Gods,” so they become the pantheists when they are only “gods” because they appointed themselves to that identity.

The space alien - Luciferian souls that hybridize their needed physical bodies



from human DNA are strictly remnants from a previous civilizations. The Next Level only allows them to exist to provide humans and the potential new members of the Next Level, as student souls to have the choice of whose mind to fill oneself with. The Next Level regulates the balance of presences, both positive and negative for a full range of options we each can choose from.

The Next Level is not into making a show of Their stature so have no rituals. The upcoming members do learn to be respectful of their Older Members and learn of their wisdom and look to them to receive tasks that are of service.

A student can slip into thinking they can progress towards Next Level membership on their own while the truth is they must become dependent on their Older Member for everything (as Moses and Jesus taught).

Here is a link to the original document:

'95 Statement By and ET Presently Incarnate, By Do

<http://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/95-statement-by-an-e-t-presently-incarnate-by-do-of-ti-and-do/>

\*\*\*end of paraphrased excerpt\*\*\*

The “holy spirit” part is really a depiction of how the Mind aka spirit of each Member is common to them all. That doesn't mean that there are not specialties on tasks. The Mind however is like their blood as it is the carrier of the knowledge that includes thirst to improve upon themselves in relationship to their Older Members Mind. Ti and Do described the relationship as each younger member wanting to be a puppet for their Older Member while the last thing the Older Member would have would be a puppet though they too want to be the puppet of their Older Member. If puppet is too hard to swallow, think of it as being a vessel or instrument for someone you really love in the world. You love and/or respect them so much their wish is your command. Many humans look up to their spouse or parents in that way and this is why the Next Level gave instructions early on to “honor one's father and mother,” which meant pay attention to what they say, give respect to their wishes and be honest with them, though like all things it is a stage toward transferring that paying attention to, respect and honesty towards your Older Member that will eventually become a total disconnect

from one's human family tree, if they continued in that growth direction. That too would be honoring them as there is no greater honor than giving your all to your Heavenly Father from the Next Level.

Incidentally, that giving of self to our Heavenly Father is falsely defined as joining a religious or spiritual organization or order and/or by becoming a pastor, or priest or reverend or rabbi, spiritual teacher or even a monk or nun in whatever equivalent terms in whatever culture. All those who join such orders can certainly become their pathways to their own personal relationship with a genuine Older Member from the Kingdom of God, Kingdom in the literal Heavens, but can also be a trap as it tends to instill in us that we are connecting with our Heavenly Father just by our talk and participation in the organization that declares that intention to where one may not remain diligent to seek out and examine additional and new information about the reality of the Kingdom of God when it becomes available. And of course the same thing can happen to those who consider themselves pagan or atheist or agnostic or secular humanists. As Jesus said, many are called, which translates to many feeling called, but “few are chosen” which also translates to “few choosing” to follow when the Older Members announce their incarnate arrival to gather their student body to make the transition from the human kingdom to the Evolutionary Level Above Human.

However, in the second and third trimesters towards “spirit/mind birth” into the Kingdom of Heaven, when each student is required to separate from their human relationships, including parents, even though all students are in their own right adults, as the Older Members don't permit children to join them as their students, some parents don't see that separation as what is required because the true information about the Kingdom of Heaven wasn't taught them or they never allowed their offspring to choose their own pathway in life, often acting as if they “own” their offspring so are always their children, regardless of their age and experience on their own.

THE HOLY SPIRIT/MIND IS DEPICTED AS THE WAY THE TELEVISION SHOW STAR TREK'S BORG HAVE A HIVE MENTALITY, THOUGH THEIR BEHAVIOR AND DEPICTION AS ROBOTS ARE NOTHING LIKE MEMBERS OF THE NEXT LEVEL EXCEPT FOR THEIR DEDICATION.

Even though I enjoyed thinking of myself as a “puppet” for my Older

Member, I was still thinking of it in a spiritual way. This really hit home with me one day, that I only came to terms with years later after I left the group, when Do said something to the affect of how the Star Trek movie's, "Borg" with their "hive mind" was like the Next Level. He indicated it was related to their NEED for their Older Member connection, as represented by their having to go back to their mother-ship to sort of plug into their power source that even seemed to be a transference of information that helped them tackle their next challenge better. It was like they were being recharged and they had tremendous focus and thus strength and power because of their dedication and "single eye mindedness." I just felt uncomfortable with the idea of being so robotic appearing, which was really a discarnate influence with me. It's the same influence that wanted me to desire to "be seen as special," as Ti pointed out to me when she gave each student a list of their characteristics that would keep them off their spacecraft. Even though I was uncomfortable with the idea, it didn't stop me from wanting to and feeling really good about being of one mind with my Older Member, pleasing them and following all their instructions and procedures.

This was simply a subtle voice in my head that reflected humanness I still needed to conquer having exist in my head even though I didn't linger on it consciously. It seems I was given many "special seeming tasks" by Do, not so much because I was good at them necessarily, but because they were what I needed to surface what I needed most to overcome an attachment to. I'm not going to say there isn't a type of service that is practical while we are also being put to the greatest tests. It's the way of the Next Level to have their students provide service as they are learning the lessons they need most. I have many, many examples of this and believe I still have those lessons to learn, though recognizing them is a big step to conquering them.

But the primary way to learn one's lessons is to put into effect the current instructions of service to the Older Members. When Jesus left it was:

Joh 15:12 This is my commandment ((1781 entellomai= given goal)), That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

Joh 15:13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

Joh 15:14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command ((give you as a goal)) you.

Joh 15:15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

Joh 15:16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

Joh 15:17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

This “love” is the Greek “agapao” related close to phileo= to welcome, to entertain, to be fond of, seemingly related to divine selfless and in this context “friendly” love regardless of whether someone loves them back. This is not the same love as the Greek “eros” referring more to what we think of as a chemical physical attraction. After all in Jesus usage, to lay down your life for another is the ultimate show of the type of love he is issuing as their goal to reach for upon his absence. While he was with them, though he many not have said it directly, they were to give all their “love” to him rather than to one another. This isn't because he needs their love. He doesn't. A member of the Next Level only needs the love of their Older Member and an Older Member loves those who produce fruit for the kingdom, which is new membership. By produce fruit it's not meant to win converts. It's the act of giving out the “seeds” of the truth to others that our Older Members see as our show of love for them and the Next Level, regardless of whether anyone accepts those seeds of the truth. This is the way the humans often act, thinking they are winning souls to God or their particular denomination. Jesus warned the Jews that proselytized in how they were creating duplicates of themselves as being far from the Kingdom of God in their hearts.

As said, Ti and Do said they were from “Headquarters” and when they looked up into the heavens felt most attracted to the area of the constellation Orion. Incidentally, there's been plenty of speculation that the so called grey space aliens were from Orion, so suggesting they are actually robots who work for the Reptilian Space Aliens. There may be clones or robots that look like some grays, but that doesn't mean these are Next Level members.

Members of the Next Level are not grey colored. The one picture Ti helped their student, Ollody draw and paint of an Older Member had a white body and compared to humans, a slightly larger forehead and eyes, small nose and lips, with the mouth closed and no ear appendage though a slight protrusion around an ear cavity, wearing a one piece suit that was a turtleneck and this

being has a very pleasant slight smile.

So, from the later half of Joh 16:25, I am suggesting Jesus is indicating during the “end times” when he won't be talking in parables he would “show [them] the Father” so they can see him for themselves as opposed to seeing him through his being the Father's instrument.

This was to be a new way the disciples would experience the Father. Otherwise why even bring it up if it was going to be the same arrangement. And come to think about it, it was Do that told the student body that Ti was his Older Member (heavenly Father). Do was therefore “showing us the Father.” Ti never told us that or even implied it in the hundreds of formal and informal face to face meetings, we experienced. And it was Ti that told us how we NEEDED to make our committal to Do. She even said that Do was not comfortable asking for your commitment so asked that she tell us. Some psychologists tend to want to leave Ti out of the equation when they try to explain Do's facilitating the students laying down their lives for him. That's the Luciferians not wanting humans to see the truth that Ti was the driving force of all our forward motion, though through Do and in which Do was her partner in the task they operated as one mind. It was Ti that told the student body to “give us your will.” It was Ti that said to us, “if you don't love us don't tell us about it.” It was very, very apparent that Ti was demonstrating her trust in Do and that we needed to put our trust in Do, so now anyone could believe Do changed the course they had started is frankly Luciferian space alien fallen angel misinformation being sown that many buy because they must justify their own choice to see them as anything but who they showed themselves to be.

#### **II.A.5.c. JESUS REFERS TO HIS RETURNING AS SON OF MAN (SON OF GOD IN FLESH) IN THE ACCOMPANIMENT OF HIS GLORY (VERY APPARENT TO THE EYES) FATHER AND THE HOLY ANGELS, HIS STUDENT CREW**

Mrk 8:38 Whosoever therefore (shall be) ashamed (of) me and (of) my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; (of) him also shall (the) Son (of) man (be) ashamed, when (he) cometh ((G2064 erchomai= ACCOMPANY, APPEAR, BRING)) in ((1722 en= with)) (the) glory ((G1391 doxa, from 1380 dokeo and of same meaning as 1166 deiknuo= VERY APPARENT (Exposed/Obvious to the EYES/Sight), ACCOUNTING, OF OWN

PLEASURE, TO GIVE EVIDENCE OR PROOF, SHOWN BY THINKING, WORDS, TEACHING, OPINION, JUDGMENT, VIEWPOINT)) (of) his Father with ((3326 META= AMID/AMONG (AFTER) (with))) (the) holy angels ((G0032 aggelos= MESSENGER)).

Here is the key section I'm addressing re-written with expanded translation options:

Sawyer's version: Mrk 8:38 ...Son of Man (Son of God in flesh) accompanies, appears, BRINGS WITH HIM THE VERY APPARENT TO THE EYES and shown as evidence and proof by way of the thinking, words, teachings, opinions, judgment, viewpoint, The FATHER AMID/AMONG the purified student crew.

The “glory” is the most obvious keyword here, which in this context especially is “VERY APPARENT TO THE EYES,” but also spelled out as APPARENT PROOF OF WHAT THE FATHER SAYS, ETC. It won't be proof for those that were not prepared, speaking of the human vehicles they and the returning CREW (Saints) must take over to finish their overcoming through. It will be the job of the Saints in Soul form to convince the human vehicles they are taking over to follow with these Two and stay in their program til graduation. The human vehicles themselves were prepared as in each of their genetic heritage would show experience with an incarnate Older Member; Jesus, Elijah, Moses and/or Enoch and Adam.

It is all the show of their thinking, words, teachings, opinions, etc. that become the biggest proof of who they announce they are as the Two Witnesses who are shown to both be Christs. When it says these two, Son and Father perform their “return” they are followed “AFTER” with the purified crew of students performing their demonstration of the proof of who the Two Witnesses are as they would have spent time with them so each had many examples to cite.

This is the way it worked with Ti and Do. First Ti and Do came incarnate and from 1973 to 1976 gave their prophecy using the students they were gathering over that 1260 days whose first task was naturally to spread the word of their arrival and teachings. In the press they became known as “The UFO Two,” Bo and Peep, etc. Ti called the harvest over on April 21, 1976 and it was time for the students to show their seriousness. This would be the

start of the overcoming process “classroom.” This time period in the “wilderness” lasted 3-4 years to where the group moved into a suburban house in Wheatridge, Colorado. Ti left her vehicle on June 19, 1985 while living on White Rock Lake, in Dallas, Texas. After a short adjustment period to Ti's departure Do started to get instructions to start a second wave of information dissemination that started in the early 1990's and by 1994 the students went public for nine months holding public meetings again. So Ti and Do only went public for one time period and although Do headed the task, didn't make any public appearances so it can be said that the Students did the gathering of new believers. This is how the students are seen as coming “After” the TWO.

## GLORY IS SOMETIMES AN ACTUAL VISUAL BRILLIANCE OF LIGHT

In some context glory can be defined as an “very apparent brilliance” in terms of the amount of light/energy given off by members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, angels and others, (if they allow humans to see it) each with their own levels of brilliance, as depicted by paintings including halo's and in this case actually illuminating “shone round about” some which made whoever was viewing them quite in awe. However, this wouldn't be depicted as so apparent through an incarnate Representative Older Member of the Next Level as they don't want to stand out, otherwise there would be no test. Humans would simply be in awe of them and will have an easy time, (at least for a short while) convincing their human vehicle that this was someone very special and worthy of following. Instead members of the Next Level make the playing field level, so to speak by coming looking like everyone else which therefore requires the student that feels drawn to them, by what they say, initially to continue to deal with doubts and getting their vehicle to stay in the Older Members classroom, which isn't like belonging to a country club, the way religions have become. One actually must prove their worthiness to the Older Member by instigating changes in their behavior and ways in thought and deed as the Older Members point out what they need to change. In so doing changing our behaviors and ways draws more of the Older Members mind to them which strengthens their resolve and capacity to perceive more of the reality the Older Member represent to them, which is called “faith.” On one of the “Beyond Human - The Last Call” video tapes that Do used me as a type of teleprompter for, along with Jwnody (June in the

tape), Do had me quote something in one of Paul's letters that defined faith as “the evidence of things unseen.” True faith isn't blind to reality, it simply sees more of what's real (true).

Luk 2:9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about((illuminated)) them: and they were sore afraid.

Additional indications his return is as an Son of God in flesh... are found in both Mat 24:27 and Luk 17:24, both of which are re-translated in section III.B.3.

**II.A.5.d. JESUS REFERS TO SON OF MAN SITTING ON THE RIGHT HAND OF POWER AND COMING IN CLOUDS DEPICTING TWO PHASES TO THE OVERALL RETURN, THE FIRST INCARNATE WITH HIS FATHER (POWER) FOR THE FIRSTFRUIT HARVEST AND THE SECOND PHASE NON INCARNATE, WHILE STATIONED IN HIS SPACECRAFT ARMADA, UNDERCOVER - CLOAKED - EVEN BY LITERAL CLOUDCOVER OVERSEEING AND STIMULATING THE “WINEPRESS” THAT RESULTS IN NEW BELIEVERS GIVING THEIR LIVES IN HIS/THEIR SERVICE THAT CAN RESULT IN THE LOSS OF THEIR PHYSICAL BODIES AS THEIR EXIT METHOD THEY ARE REWARDED FOR**

Jesus had arranged for his own capture having received instruction from his Father through two messenger beings witnessed by John, James and Peter on what was called the Transfiguration mount about his “decease,” the way he would EXIT his task. Later he prayed to the Father asking “if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt,” the cup representing the task and his drinking the cup, taking the task. (Mat 26:39). It was reported that during this seeking of help from his Father, “his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling.” It was no easy thing to come to terms with. He knew he was well hated and would not be treated well. According to Luke's time line, he had already arranged for his capture, so it appears he was looking for a potential change in plans. It was reported that an angel “appeared” “from heaven that strengthened him.” This series of events, his arranging for his capture and going through with it was actually a voluntary suicidal action to instigate. He acknowledges this by saying, referring to his “life” as “it” in:



Joh 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

And he also acknowledged that his Father loves him because of his laying down his life:

Joh 10:17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

Thus after his capture he is standing before the high priest, who at the time was Caiaphas, who asks him if he is, “the Christ, the Son of God” to which he responds:

Mat 26:64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the son of man ((Son of God in flesh)) sitting ((SITTING DOWN/BY OR REMAINING, RESIDING, DWELLING)) on ((BY, FOR, WITH)) the right hand ((AND IN ACCEPTANCE/RECEIPT, TAKING AND A FEMININE HAND) (of) power ((BE ABLE OR POSSIBLE, CAN DO, A MIRACULOUS POWER, MIGHTY DEED, WORKER OF MIRACLE(S))), and coming ((accompanying, appearing, falling out)) in ((OF)) the clouds ((A CLOUD OR CLOUDINESS)) of heaven ((THE SKY TO AMONG STARS)).

The setting of his response is in the “hear-after,” which is “after the present,” not referring to the spirit world after death, and also evidenced by his not returning in the clouds of heaven at that time. As shown previously Jesus didn't think of his rising that crucified vehicle from it's dead state as the RETURN in his prophecy.

Caiaphas would “SEE THE SON OF MAN” meant he would see the Soul Jesus knew that he really was in a new human vehicle because that's the only way they come for these tasks of taking a class through to their graduation. And he knew even those that opposed him would be brought back in spirit form to once again provide the adversarial role and to receive what he has coming to him in the final judgment which would take place following his next return when some would “stand up again to “everlasting fire.” He had already shown that the leaders of these sects of Judaism had the “devil” as their Father, according to Jesus which meant that their physical body was

both the genetic leaf from the human tree planted by the fallen angels, as a “tare” to try to put stumbling blocks before the children of the kingdom and that vehicle's spirit after death would still gravitate to acting out the same opposition to the Kingdom of God/Heaven even though the new “leaf” they are influencing won't think that's what they are doing.

Also Caiaphas being the Jewish chief priest who saw to it that Jesus was apprehended (as Jesus set up for him to do) was therefore One who “pierced him” which reflects directly to:

Rev 1:7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

Jesus had told his disciples that it would be the religious that killed them thinking they were doing so for God as they saw God as their doctrine so if anyone said anything not able to be directly related to even the exact terminology of their doctrine they considered them blasphemous and the penalty Moses provided was death, then by stoning, (which there is but one account of actually taking place in the Moses encampment). About that stoning, what Jews thereafter lost sight of was how they weren't in the position Moses was in to make a determination of who was interfering with others growth by spreading misinformational behavior and ways, acting in renegade ways against the Kingdom of God/Heaven's commandments.

By saying he will be seen “Sitting” depicts his accepting a task position which is described as on, by, for and/or with the “Right Hand of POWER.” Here is another reference to sitting with Jesus in his throne/seat:

Rev 3:21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

The Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't miss a trick. The real deal, the one's who are from that Kingdom know exactly what they communicated that became prophecy, so they fulfill it. As the Kingdom of God/Heaven provides multifaceted and even multidimensional answers (physical and mental), I would say when some actually witness his physical presence they will see him LITERALLY SITTING AND TALKING TO THEM, LIKE AT A MEETING, even literally not standing and talking to them.

I say this about “sitting” because in all three of the meetings I attended where Ti and Do spoke to the public, they were always sitting throughout. And I can say the same thing for the hundreds of internal group meetings I attended, they were always sitting. There were tiny exceptions when they just wanted to pass something on quickly where they by themselves or together but mostly by themselves would start literally standing. For instance Ti might come to the Yeast Lab where I worked a lot to answer a note related to bread making, as we did for many years. She would walk into the room in the large house we called a “craft” and begin to address the note. She as the students would be standing throughout and because sometimes it would extend into talking about related topics or even seeming unrelated topics it could go on for a hour. Often times, she would say to keep up with your lab duties while she talked. After she would leave someone who might have been taking notes would write up all she addressed related to the bread making and that would be read first thing when someone came on duty for the next shift and a copy would be written up to send to Ti and Do so they could see how it registered and if they felt they left anything out.

When we see the many evidences of fulfillment of every detail of prophecy like this I am fairly certain the Older Members demonstration of such detail is NOT because they studied those records and were thereby intentionally carrying them out to appear as their fulfillment. If that had been the case Ti and Do would never have “stood” with us as since there are so many references to “sitting.” They would have treated it like the grooming instructions from Moses, to square off the end of one's beard that there are Jews today who insist upon doing and believe they are following the Lords instructions by doing. To that tiny degree they are following the Lord in that way but those were the instructions for the toddlers and for that particular camp and it's not that it would be wrong to keep on following those procedures, but to do so and all but ignore larger commandments while largely ignoring the updates brought by the next incarnate representative becomes a much larger “missing of the mark” (sin) because the Next Level continuously raises the bar.

Jesus addressed the way the Jews insisted on following their interpretations of Moses instructions as “swinging at a gnat and swallowing a camel” or trying to “remove the twig in another eye when there is a log in one's own eye.”

For the genuine Older Member from the Next Level, the reason they end up fulfilling prophecy is because they, before coming incarnate were the source of the prophecy so that's in their Minds though not consciously in the brain/mind of the human vehicle they take to perform their task through. This can be thought of as their intuition. I believe Ti and Do called that sense of what is right or wrong to do, when it's not something conscious as the development of their vehicle's "feeler" that they associated with the solar plexus area of the human body just below the joining of the breast bones of the rib cage. That feeler is in actuality is developed by seeking help with how to make choices our heavenly Father would make, the application of desiring that "thy will be done." The Lords Prayer was a personal petitioning to learn the will of one's Father in the heavens. It wasn't asking that the Father's will take place on the Earth or for all humans. That's going to happen regardless of whether we ask for it or not and we don't have any judgment in what to ask for in regards to others anyway.

Now to examine the usage of, "right hand." The phrase indicates being in service to someone else you are trusted by with the application of the use of the body part, "hand," people most use to take or receive something from another, the right one. In the Old Testament, in Genesis the Right Hand was considered to be the hand ones Father laid on top one's head when they were giving a special blessing to a first born, where they would use the left hand for the blessing of a second born, at least in one example I found. One does not sit at the right hand of an idea. So Jesus is going to sit and serve another's "right hand" and that can only be the One who he referred to as his "Father."

Here are some examples applicable to the hereafter of how the One who served as Jesus serves in the POSITION (SEAT) of the RIGHT HAND of the ONE SITTING ON THE THRONE, HIS FATHER.

The setting: John is "in the spirit," I would guess a dream state, and hears a great voice as a trumpet that instructs him to write in a book and send it to the "seven churches" which were specific groups of believers in cities in Asia. John turns to see the voice and sees "seven golden candlesticks" which are described as seven groups of believers in Jesus (churches): In the middle of or among these groups of believers (churches) he sees (one) LIKE ((similar (in appearance or character), + manner)) to the "Son of Man":

Rev 1:13 And in (the) midst ((middle, among, before)) (of the) seven

candlesticks ((lampstands, churches)) (one) like ((similar (in appearance or character), + manner.)) (unto the) Son ((offspring, pupil, (male))) of man ((444 anthropos= countenance, man-faced, human, (descendant of Adam))), clothed (with a) garment ((sinking into, invested in, arrayed with, endued in, have (put) on)) (down to the) foot ((4158 poderes= reaching feet)), and girt ((fasten on one's belt)) about ((against, because of, for)) (the) paps ((3149 mastos= from massaomai 3145, (formally, female) breast (as if kneaded up)) (with a) golden ((utility of the metal, gold)) girdle ((belt, by implication, a pocket, purse)).

To girt ones paps would mean to restrain the nature of the human “mammalian” vehicle to propagate. The Greek word “mastos, from massaomai is translated to “paps,” as breasts, directly relates to how mammary glands, (breasts) are derived from the same language origin that Jesus relates as “mammon” as in to whom/what we make our master, The Kingdom of God Older Members or Mammon. By restraining that nature of the human vehicle one is recovering their virginity that this one who has a human physical vehicle that is LIKE the one Jesus had, which is also like the original “son of man” Adam. Thus this is indicating that the One speaking behind John in Rev 1:12 is that same Older Member from the Next Level described in Rev 1:11 as the Alpha and Omega. In other words it is the same one who was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus.

It's most interesting how Do chose a vehicle that at some point in it's life began to be attracted to other male vehicles. Ti said that Do's vehicle was prepared before He awakened in it so He could identify and help all the students conquer their own equivalent human behaviors and ways. For instance, Do said that someone who is gay, as in a male vehicle who becomes attracted to other males has overcome their vehicles gender programming, though they still may not have overcome their sexual reproductive programming. Among several things, this verse could be showing how He was to come incarnate in just such a vehicle (as he did) as the Greek word poderes, from pous, translated to “foot” is equally translated to “dress” and refers to a garment that reaches down to the ankles - feet. As we see in language there is often the evidence of the origin of words that lends itself to translating this to “put on” (clothed with a garment) a “dress down to the foot.”

Rev 1:14 His head and his hairs were white like ((about, as if)) wool, as ((about)) white ((light)) as ((about)) snow; and his eyes were as ((about)) a flame ((flash, blaze)) of fire ((lightning));

Rev 1:15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

This seemed to me to be nearly a verbatim description of the Ancient of Days as well as the Son of Man who was Jesus in:

Dan 7:9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

Now I suspect that the “thrones were cast down” is referring to the way the Next Level planned to arrive in the new temple/altar area of the world, the USA, by intentionally sacrificing their existing physical bodies and some of their more primitive spacecrafts. And saying the Ancient of days did sit is saying this individual has a task position to fill. A garment is a way of describing the physical vehicle that these two Older Members will put on aka take over, become in-the carnal flesh of thus incarnate into. This vehicle is a white one, compared to snow. The vehicle has hair, which Ti and Do indicated the vehicles adult members of the Next Level “wear” don't have. I don't know whether the student model Next Level made vehicles have hair but I doubt it, unless they re-stimulated human mammalian behavior (as Adam did) to generate a “reverse metamorphosis” Ti and Do spoke about in the Blackhawk tapes. Thus these vehicles described here are human vehicles - born from human propagation as opposed to being “made” by the Next Level. Ti and Do considered space aliens as human equivalents as they have not conquered their humanness yet, which can only be completed when one is literally dwelling with an incarnate present Older Member from the Next Level.

Rev 1:16 And he had in his right hand seven stars ((angels of the seven churches)): and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

Now this individual is described as LIKE the Son of Man and has a “countenance as the sun shineth” which seems to be related to the “woman clothed with the Sun” who Do said was depicting Ti, his Older Member the

Father and Ancient of Days:

Rev 12:1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

Then where it says this individual, “laid his right hand on me,” considering that his “right hand” is his “son” the one who served as the Lamb who will open and read the book and lose the seven seals, which is clear to see when one chooses a different translation to “laid”:

Rev 1:17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid ((2007 epitithemi= to impose, add to, right hand surname, adviser, appointee, commitment, bow, conceive)) his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:

Which then makes sense to this next verse that indicates it's the one appointed to advise John that is the “right hand” of the Father who:

Rev 1:18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

As far as we know the Father hasn't come incarnate during this garden experiment until of late thus this is the One who was Jesus talking.

Thus the Father is in this section first described as like or similar in appearance or character/manner to the designated, “son of man,” which shows that he comes incarnate and then correlates with his being the one depicted as having the one who was Jesus as his right hand “son.”

Next we see that the one sitting on the throne has a book:

Rev 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

It is determined in Rev 5:5 that the One who was “the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David opens the book to loose the seven seals and that is the One who last served as the Lamb who sacrificed his own physical body as the example of what all who came to follow him would have to do as well should they desire to be with him in his kingdom. Thus this was the same Older Member who served as Jesus the Christ who takes the book from the right hand of the one sitting on the throne, his Father:

Rev 5:7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne. Ti is on the throne and Do takes the task Ti gives him which involves being her “right hand” that opens and reads to those souls he was given 2000 years earlier who are back trying to get in their human vehicles with their Next Level consciousness.

Here are further indicators that Jesus is the Father's right hand:

Hebrews 12:2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

1Peter 3:22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

I believe there is further evidence that POWER can be a way to talk about his Father, without his saying so absolutely as he doesn't know what his Heavenly Father will do necessarily evidenced by his saying no one knows the time of his return but the Father, so he would only give clues in terms of events.(Acts 1:7) It depends on what his Heavenly Father wants to reveal to him as he said, he only shared what his Father gave him to share.(Joh 14:24)

And if the Father is represented by the POWER, then he's the RIGHT HAND of that POWER (Father) and it's interesting that the Greek word, *erchomai*'s primary meaning listed is ACCOMPANY, APPEAR, FALLING OUT that one could build a case for all three being applicable to both, what's being



termed POWER and/or “COMING IN/FROM/BY THE CLOUDS/CLOUDINESS COVERING OF/BY/FROM [THE LITERAL] HEAVEN.”

Jesus could be accompanied by the Father, appear with the Father, and both fall out of the clouds together or at that appointed time for each of them according to the Kingdom of God/Heaven's strategy. And while I'm at it, the long shot that it is, but it is also interesting that the word Hand as in right hand is particularly associated with the feminine in it's grammatical structure, which I take special note of as in Rev. 12 there is considerable mention of a Woman giving birth to a male child, (Son of God) who himself is given a crown and throne. The “right hand,” if it's referring to the Father, using the word “POWER” would then be the Father's right hand, so that would make this returned Father taking a female body.

The evidence of whenever Jesus talks about the Kingdom of God/Heaven and its' POWER does so in a personified way. In other words, it is people, in tasks that are the instruments to the delivery of that POWER. For example, Jesus said he could have called a legion of angels to help him while he was nailed to the tree to physically die. He could have said, he could call on POWER to help him. When he was in the garden contemplating his giving himself to the Jewish priests who he knew well wanted to kill him (as they'd tried to stone him on a number of occasions), he called on his “Father (in the heavens)” for help dealing. Why didn't he call on his POWER?

Jesus said it was his Father that enabled the miracles to occur through him. He said all things are possible with his Father and how his Father was greater than he. If we leave this verse with the word POWER, sort of the way many New Agers would think of as indicative of a universal power or cosmic consciousness or higher power or force of nature of some sort, then we are giving into a spiritualization of the reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven that is many membered and exists throughout the Universe but functions as well as it does because of all the many hands on workers, elders and young and old members that keep it well greased, so to speak.

But what about the use of POWER in this verse? If he meant the Father, why didn't he say it, that he was to SIT ON THE RIGHT HAND OF THE FATHER, take the co-pilot's seat as the hands-on captain. Wasn't he at the time sitting at the right hand of the Father and thus the Father's power?

By “power” he could have meant, having the authority, the anointing that made him a “Christ” and that would have been true. However, Jesus was very clear that this Power he is speaking of is personified through his Father. His Father is who he was the right hand person for. His Father provided him with the CAN DO, ABILITY AND THE MIRACLES, THE WORK and WORKS (miracles) according to the definition of Greek dunamis translated to English “Power.”

“Nothing comes from nothing, nothing ever will,” a favorite lyric in “The Sound of Music” musical highlights the fact that all we take for granted in the Earth and life upon it took an amazing amount of hands on work to design, develop, grow, maintain, regulate and tend the fruit produced and this is all accomplished by people, but Above Human people in crews with Older Membership taking the lead in The Evolutionarily Level Above Human as Ti and Do referred to the Kingdom of God, Kingdom in the literal heavens.

Now, my saying “evolution” does not refer to Darwinian evolutionary theory. It's the evidence of progress, the only way there is progress and development as each of us humans can witness day in and day out in our lives, so since we are the creatures, created by others, do we think they would create us to be less or just different than they (in the way it really counts) OR with the hope that we would grow to be more like them, the way human parents want their offspring to be at least mimics of what we consider our best qualities while hoping for them to excel to be all we can be. (Of course in the human condition where even parents many times mimic the way they were raised seek to stifle their offspring, not all that consciously, but because they often see change as a degradation. For instance how many of us have become well informed on the subject of nutrition to solve many of our health concerns, while if you don't have a doctor label after your name, you have no credibility, even though most doctors have very small coursework in nutrition as the best medicine, just like Hypocrites, the “father of medicine” taught and the very same doctors quote, saying “let your food be to you as medicine.”

In any case my point is that the creators want to give us the best opportunity to CHOOSE to become like them, so they are never going to mislead us or try to stop us from exploring and we can assume that those qualities we've been taught to think were admirable came to us only because they are admirable. And one of the biggest differences that exists between the human

evolutionary kingdom and the Kingdom of God/Heaven, what is an above human evolutionary kingdom is along the lines of SELF vs SELFLESS. Self, for an animal is ingrained, instinctive and necessary for survival. Animals will help one another but not to the degree a human can choose to help others. This is why one of the main criteria of the Kingdom of God/Heaven to become a member in their Family unit is to lose that sense of SELF by giving oneself to someone who has outgrown that human self, the way Jesus gave his life to his Father's will and put that in the Lords prayer saying, ...“I want YOUR WILL for my life.” In this light we can understand that the Kingdom of God/Heaven members are not self promoters. They promote their Heavenly Father, actually the person who helped them become a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven way back when and that process extends to not throwing our two cents into something without a sense of what our “Father” would say/do about it. In this vein one could understand why Jesus would say that... “the TASK is what will be coming back,” the “Son of Man” task in this case. And exactly who will come and who will come with him or in what kind of physical manifestation they will be revealed is something to leave open ended which in so doing provides a framework of options to their Father.

Again, wondering why Jesus didn't say in this forecast that he would be sitting on the right hand of the FATHER, who we have lots and lots of evidence in many things he said in a number of different ways, re: the miracles and his teachings and who he was actually laying down his life for, was for all intents and purposes his POWER?

Well, I could be wrong about this but I suspect Jesus indicated the Father as his “power” because that's what his Father gave him to say. Perhaps it's hard to believe that every word Jesus used came to him as with his Father's approval or not but even Jesus indicated he had said all that the Father gave him to say. It's not that every word is given but every idea certainly is and it's not to say he didn't come with an abundance of ideas already in his Mind. But as is the way of the Next Level on a task like this, the Older Member while talking would be tuned into their Father's mind seeking to be a puppet for his Father while the Father doesn't allow him to be a puppet, so the Father simply corrects things he says that might not be exactly what will best serve that part of the task. Thus Jesus would have either been sensitive to what to say before he said it or he would have corrected himself with his disciples if he felt like

his Father was giving him an update, either on the spot or at some point later. They are not reading a script. It's very dynamic and requires a great deal of honing of one's "receiver/feeler" to stay in tune with one's Older Member in such a distant interface.

With that said, here is a shot at why he could have received the wording of "power"; In none of the forecasts of his own return did he say, I, Jesus would be returning. As I indicated before, there are plenty of examples where he did refer to himself and he went so far as to say anyone who came saying they were Jesus and the anointed one (Christ) is NOT to be believed or followed as they are then a false Christ/Prophet. Thus wouldn't it stand to reason if he had forecast his Father's return using the "name" being "Father" (again more interested in portraying the role's returning rather than a specific person), then how many people would be saying now that they must come in the name of the Father so we'd see people saying they were The Father. Thus this may have been a counter strategy as those who would be prepared ahead of time would have been expecting the Father OR would come to see the sense and fulfillment of prophecy in the Father coming incarnate, while those not prepared would not even have a place in their brain for it, it would seem so strange an idea.

Luk 22:69 Hereafter shall the son of man sit on the right hand of the power of god ((a Deity)).

Why didn't he think he was sitting on the right hand of the POWER of God when he said this? I say it was because when he was incarnate as Jesus the One called the Father was not incarnate then.

Finally, here is yet an additional way to look at those verses that take this form as shown most clearly in:

Mar 14:62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Even though all already spoken of can apply, it can also apply that he was talking about TWO phases to his overall RETURN, the FIRST being sitting at the right hand of power, his Father as both incarnate as the Two Witnesses and then the LAST after they both exit with their first fruits the return as detailed in:

Rev 19:11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

Rev 19:12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

Rev 19:13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

Rev 19:14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

In these verses, it is again the same One who was known to us as sitting on the “white horse” and has MANY CROWNS as depicted in Rev 6:2, but that this time he's with his “army” that also have “white horses” as they also purified the human vehicles they incarnated into that is the return to execute what was called the JUDGMENT of the living and the dead.

#### **II.A.5.e. ZECHARIAH TALKS OF SEEING TWO OLIVE TREES/LAMPSTANDS ANOINTED (CHRISTS) THAT STAND BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH RELATING DIRECTLY TO THE TWO WITNESSES AS OLIVE TREES AND LAMPSTANDS AND THEREFORE BOTH CHRISTS THUS FATHER AND SON RETURNED**

Jesus referred to Zechariah (Luk 11:51) as a prophet who was slain by the ancestral “fathers” of those he was addressing who were interpreters and teachers of the Mosaic law who Jesus said “lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.”

I believe these Old Testament prophecies that relate directly to the prophecies in the Book of Revelations and to the many references to the Jehovah/Moses “classroom” are to help some now recognize Ti and Do for who they are, that is if that is something they want to do and to be able to share these solved mysteries with others to make up their own mind about as well.

Since Jesus referred to him, his prophecy can be counted upon to provide further interpretations of other prophecy as the Next Level gives us prophecy to help us see the consistency of their modus operandi to serve as evidence of who is fulfilling that prophecy. Regarding this provision of evidence that the

Father comes incarnate with the new incarnation of Jesus, serving as the Two Witnesses, the description of these Two is of particular importance to seeing them for who they really are:

Rev 11:4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks ((3087 luchnia from 3088 luchnos= a lamp(light)-stand)) standing ((2476 histemi= abide, appointed, present, set up)) before ((1799 enopion= from 1722 en= in the presence or sight or face of)) (the) God ((2316 theos= a deity)) of the earth.

Now Olive trees and Candlesticks both have significance stemming from the Jehovah/Moses classroom but here in Zechariah's experience we see both a clear description of there being TWO Olive trees. Trees are used to depict plants but also genetic lineage which is interwoven with the lineage of mind or spirit. Thus there are two Trees being described and they provide service through our repentance which means changing out our mind to get rid of human mind/spirit (allegiance to humans and their information, behaviors and ways) and replacing it by receiving (at first as belief and application) Next Level Mind/Spirit (allegiance to Above Human Older Members from the Next Level, and their information, behavior and ways) aka purifying the gold that is what atonement consists of doing which produces the golden oil provided as service to the lampstand (candlestick) to provide "light" to potentially produce new fruit, members of the Next Level as their form of reproduction.

This process is called overcoming the human condition/world (evolutionary kingdom) and anyone who completes the entire process and is rewarded with an adult Next Level physical vehicle that is everlasting among it's many qualities is a "Christ" and is synonymous with having been "anointed" by their oil production pressed from the olive that leaves the body (olive) behind.

Thus these two Olive Trees represent the Vine Jesus spoke about that students needed to graft/bond to/with to become new branches, graduates of the Next Level overcoming of humanness classroom.

Zec 4:1 And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep.

Zec 4:2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and

behold a candlestick (([m@nowrah](#)= lampstand)) all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

Zec 4:3 And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

...

Zec 4:11 Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

Zec 4:12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

Zec 4:13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

Zec 4:14 Then said he, These are the two anointed ones ((3323 yitshar= fresh oil, shining (pure) oil, aka “Christs”)), that stand by the LORD of the whole earth.

Since these two are both “Christs” and there are no other “Christs” in the picture, they must be the ones who were serving all along as Jehovah and Moses, the Father and Jesus and to date Ti and Do.

The Lampstand they are feeding their oil into is the Lord of the whole Earth. Do said this was actually Ti as she didn't need to bring all her Next Level Mind with her to perform her tasks and that her Next Level Mind was so large/great/powerful that she had more than one physical vehicle she could operate, where Do felt that he needed to put his previous Next Level vehicle in a closet become coming.

Ti and Do said all they wanted to be for the Next Level were clear “pipes.” What was meant by that is their wanting none of themselves to interfere with providing us with exactly what was intended. They didn't want any coloration added. However, Ti agreed that Do was better able to communicate with the student body as he was closer to the ways in which the student body would take things they said. The students didn't know what to make of some of the things Ti said so he would round them out and approach them in different ways. Ti came to get Do started. At one point in their “classroom” they took the name, “Lnks” (Links) as all they felt they were and wanted to be were links in the chain of Mind from Older Member to Older Member to the Chief

of Chiefs.

**II.A.5.f. DANIEL 7:13 DESCRIBES THE OLDER MEMBER AS A SON ARRIVING TO BE WITH HIS OLDER MEMBER AND DANIEL 12's PROPHECY DESCRIBES JESUS STANDING (INCARNATE TO PROPHECY) AND THEN THE "END TIME" TWO (WITNESSES) STANDING (INCARNATE TO PROPHECY), WHO CAN ONLY BE THE SAME FATHER AND SON**

Dan 7:13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came ((4291 mta' apparently corresponding to 'matsa" (4672) in the intransitive sense of being found present; to arrive, extend or happen= come, reach)) to ((5705 'ad= X and, at, for, (hither-)to, on till, (un-)to, until, with(in))) the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

A “Son of Man” as it's used by Jesus and Ezekiel and Daniel all boils down to a way to say someone who comes from the Kingdom of God in Soul form who takes a human vehicle, born of woman, born of “water.” Son also means “kin or child of God incarnate” and “man” means a human. Now this would apply for any Member of the Next Level who comes incarnate to perform a task. Ezekiel and Daniel weren't Older Members in the Next Level. Jesus said that those that are taken with their physical body are from the Kingdom of God. That would apply to Enoch, Moses, Elijah and Jesus. Thus Ezekiel and Daniel were students, perhaps one of the “four living beings” or one or more of the 24 Elders that were called “prophets” because they provided the truth about the Kingdom of God/Heaven by speaking. Jehovah one of these who prophesy referring to Miriam as different from Moses. To Moses, Jehovah speaks directly to. To Miriam or anyone who is a true “prophet” they get their things to say through “dreams.” (Not saying that anyone who has a dream is a prophet if they express it and it has something to do with an understanding or future event. That's why there are “false prophets” as well.

Daniel was therefore a “son of man” seeing in this “night vision” (dream) another he knew to be a “son of man.” The word “like” is actually a prefix to “Son” that can also be “as” or “as if.” When employing the re-translation choices to “came to” in regards to the Ancient of Days, who is clearly a different person and seems to be Jehovah/Father and Ti, can be “arrive with” he is “brought to.” Do did come to Ti. Ti's vehicle was working as a nurse in



a Houston Hospital and Do's vehicle went there to visit a sick friend who Ti was filling in to take care of and met Ti that started their awakening to work together.

Dan 12:1 And at that time shall Michael stand up ((5975 'amad= abide, appoint, arise, confirm, dwell, be employed, establish, make, ordain, raise up, repair, serve)), the great prince ((8269 sar= head person, captain, chief, lord, ruler, steward)) which standeth ((5975 'amad)) for the children of thy people ((are the “overcomers,” the meaning of the word/name Israel as “who prevails as/according to the instructions (commandments) from Jehovah)): and there shall be a time ((6256 'eth= season)) of trouble ((6869 tsarah= adversary (satanic), adversity, affliction, anguish, distress, tribulation)), such as never was ((1961 hayah= exist, come to pass)) since there was a nation ((1471 gowy= massing of a foreign nation (gentiles), or a flight of locusts)) even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered ((4422 malat= saved, released, rescued, bring forth)), every one that shall be found ((4672 matsa'= be able, attain, ready, present, suffice, be enough)) written ((3789 kathab= graven, subscribed, prescribed)) in the book ((5612 cepher= who evidence learning)).

To stand up is unique to prophecy as depicting someone coming incarnate as to abide or dwell with humans requires a physical body, the reason all who come from the Kingdom of God/Heaven with tasks either show up looking physical to others (e.g. Two with Lot, Two at Jesus tomb, Two at transfiguration, Two at ascension) OR are undercover operating through a human body they chose for the event, as Enoch, (Teacher/student in training); Moses and Aaron, Elijah and Elisha, Jesus and John the Baptist. These names are the ones who were either witnessed as TAKEN by the Kingdom of God/Heaven, which Jesus said was evidence that they also CAME FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN and who Ti said were actually the same Older Member from the Next Level who most recently served as Do.

TI AND DO FELT THAT MOSES' PHYSICAL VEHICLE WAS TAKEN INTO THE NEXT LEVEL

Among scholars (scribes) it is generally accepted that Moses literally died, though no body or bones or grave was ever found and no human witnessed it that we know of. It's a controversy because it is in Deuteronomy 33, one of the five books of the Torah, holy to Jews, Christians and Muslims alike, that

as best I can tell everyone agrees was written by Moses that talks about his death as if it was a certainty. In the account Moses “ascends” (Hebrew 5927 'alah (Kal Future)) (from the) “plains” (6160 'arabah= desert, wilderness, heaven). That could be an account of his being “taken” by Heaven or to heaven and as it goes on to describe there shown Jericho, the “promised land.” Some say Joshua might have written this part of Deuteronomy but as it goes on to say, he died and was buried in a valley or gorge, I guess he got down from that mountain before he died. Of course for all we know Joshua went with him and was sworn to secrecy about his departure to leave it a mystery since it also states “no sepulcher” was ever seen by a human. We have precedent for that after the Two beings were seen by James, John and Peter on the Transfiguration mount where Jesus got his exit instructions. Otherwise why wouldn't whoever wrote this explain the circumstances. Another idea is that Moses was told of his exit ahead of time and wrote this before he walked off. It doesn't really matter as there is plenty of evidence that Moses was the incarnate representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven at that time.

But as for the contention the archangel Michael had with the “devil” over Moses body as stated in Jude 1:9, the only insight I have about that at this time is this;

Since Moses was the name of the body an Older Member of the Next Level took, as described in Moses awakening at the “burning bush” and thereafter, Michael, being a “prince of hosts” and thus a “captain of angels” and as I have shown or will show eventually in this writing, a “Christ,” because being a “prince” and given the task of overseeing the “children of Israel” as various records describe, you don't get to that stature unless you have proved to your Older Member you no longer have any interest in the human kingdom. A Christ in short is someone who has Overcome the human kingdom, even many times, as tasks for their Older Member to show students how it's done. However, that's not to say each incarnation doesn't present significant challenges to even an Older Member coming incarnate.

So Michael was therefore the Existing One (as all adult members of the Next Level are) who “took over” the vehicle named Moses and from what Ti and Do said, “Lucifer was his adversary” at least, I believe, during this civilizational experiment (garden planting), that started with the One who

was Do incarnate first as Adam which puts a new look to his being the “first and the last” as in first letter/word Alpha and last letter/word Omega as there will be no further incarnations during this civilization.

However this same Older Member does return One last time with power and glory after his crew has separated the sheep from the goats in the great tribulation that has begun but will be escalating significantly over the next few years to offer proof that all Ti and Do said is the “whole truth and nothing but the truth” that puts us all to the test of rising to their allegiance or staying with our allegiance to anyone or anything else. The way we show allegiance is “standing for” Them. How? By revealing all they said to others so they too can have a chance to wake up to their reality. When? I would say, ASAP would be the way Ti and Do taught their students but as with all things with thought and careful compassion and consideration of how hard it is to rise to their service in this illusionary world. The degree in which we “stand” is up to each of us and our relationship with Ti and Do who are waiting for us to ask to be in their service and to receive help/strength from. No one who asks will be turned away and all who are genuine will have a sense they have heard their petitioning for service. Like I said in the introduction, there is no group or human or believer in Ti and Do to look to, though those of us who attempting to be in their service who have more experience with what they said and taught and did, are always willing to help with questions but they don't become leaders.

Ti and Do said that the Next Level's plan for this garden experiment was to subject some that had advanced to a certain degree of membership in the Next Level to greater tests because of how Lucifer and a third of those that aligned with him “fell” away from their allegiance to their Older Member (who I believe was the One who we now call Ti). So Adam and Eve were being tested and they flunked by giving into the “serpent/dragon's” influence and breaking the instruction they were given. Therefore every time that same One came back to incarnate again, he was subject literally to the same discarnate fallen angel known as Lucifer and the Next Level saw to it that those that became “children of God” because they became students of the incarnate member were also subject to Luciferian equivalents, the other fallen angels as if they could overcome their influence over them, they would then have proved they had conquered the human kingdom as these fallen angels would do everything in their power to turn their eyes away from the Next

Level and it's Older Members.

TI SAID, BUT DO EXPLAINED HOW HE ONCE SAW LUCIFER IN A BOOK STORE. I suspect it was in Portland, Oregon, perhaps around the time they stayed at the Ananda Marga house. Do said, it was frightening They didn't say more about it that I ever heard. They could have actually saw Lucifer in the same way I feel I was shown my “adversary” one night after I awoke from a dream with Ti in it.

SAWYER'S DREAM OF TI THAT ALERTED HIM TO HIS DISCARNATE ADVERSARY'S PRESENCE:

It was 2003, having consciously decided by then to “stand up” for Ti and Do again, “giving my life” as Do had instructed me in a dream in response to my asking if I needed to prepare to lay down my vehicle as they did. In the middle of the one night, I sat up in bed and was aware of the room that was very dimly lit by little computer lights and a clock and perhaps some star and/or moon light through the shades. A figure glided by me, visible to my left side but very apparent and almost close enough to touch and it was out of sight in 2 seconds down the hallway. It was unmistakably something of substance rather than a shadow or something seen out of the corner of one's eye, so that you weren't sure you saw something or not. It looked like a black sheet had been draped over an average 10 year old's head/body so that it was just a shape of a head that broadened into shoulders. I say it glided because that was the impression. There was no sense of walking or running and no sound associated with it. I thought for a few seconds and then stood up and turned on a light and wondered if it was my 7 year old daughter so I checked and it was neither her or her older sister as they were still upstairs in bed. I looked around the house and found the basement door opened which was never left open and it was at that point my hair stood up on the back of my neck and I wasn't going to go looking for it further.

ABOUT THE ARCHANGEL MICHEAL'S NAME:

Now I don't know when Michael got his name but it was apparently before he came incarnate as Enoch because Enoch mentions him. One might wonder why Enoch would talk about Michael if Enoch was Michael. The human vehicle only is fed what it needs and can handle relative to the students. Plus it's not the way of a member of the Next Level to put any stock in claiming to

be someone in the past. Michael might have been the name chosen when that individual became a student that first graduated out of the human kingdom. At that time perhaps in their “experiential classroom” each was given a last name of “el” as the English transliteration of the Hebrew word which would be kin to the way members of Ti and Do's classroom were at one point given the “ody” extension. When Ti and Do gave out those names they took our existing names, many of which we chose for ourselves when we joined and shortened it and added, “ody.” At that time they also said, when we had “matured,” as we were still “children” then, the “y” would be dropped so we would then be of the family of “od,” a funny twist because one has to be very odd relative to the rest of the humans to be drawn to and to follow through with developing a graft to the Next Level through their Older Member. But of course it looks like it was taken from “God” as each who becomes an adult member of the Next Level as compared to a human in the human evolutionary kingdom they are a “God” which simply referred to any member of the Evolutionary Level Above Human, or Kingdom of God. To be more accurate in talking about that Kingdom, it would be the “Kingdom of Gods from the literal Heavens” but since that conjures up the idea that it's a pagan “many god's” belief and has all these religious connotations anyway, so Ti and Do instead said it was the Evolutionary Level Above Human, or Next Level for short because the human kingdom was a stepping stone into their Next Level.

## MICHAEL BATTLES WITH LUCIFER AS DEPICTED BY ENOCH

Therefore, Michael also had battles with Lucifer while He was incarnate as Enoch and then as Moses. Ti and Do felt that Moses physical body was taken. That's enough for me but that perspective can also be seen in the way it doesn't make any sense that there would be a battle over a dead body, if Moses had left his body behind. As one Christian commentator suggested; perhaps the Lord didn't want anyone to find Moses body as they would no doubt build a shrine to it and worship his image as they always do. What we can know is that there was a plan in the way it came about. Now the way there can be a contention over the body called Moses would be over his living body, only in the sense of who one gives our allegiance to, between the Kingdom of God/Heaven and Mammon as Jesus described, where mammon is basically the human mammalian evolutionary kingdom.

In other words just as Jesus was tempted in the wilderness after he had experienced a major phase of awakening (as it's always ongoing), according to Luke's description, Moses at that time may have also gone through a similar test that might have entailed some “doubts” about who he was and or what he was to do with what he knew he was receiving, whether to use it to heighten himself or his Older Member. That would be a contention with the devil - to deal with doubts or a temptation to build self into somebody others would look up to, instead of about who he was in relationship to his Older Member, then called Jehovah. That's what an adversary is assigned to student to do, whether it's a new student or an existing Older Member that is performing a task for their Older Member to show students how and what needs overcoming but that will also advance their stature in the Next Level. So Michael was doing the battling and the battleground was the brain and body of Moses. “Standing up” in a human body also means, “taking it over” which means taking the reins, as if it was a horse and directing it's every move by the instructions, behaviors and ways of the Next Level received through their incarnate Older Members.

This verse is talking about the time when the One called Michael took over the vehicle that was named Jesus, having a task definition of “savior” (deliverer), and how he provides the criteria to become his disciple, being to abide in his love which is defined as keeping all his sayings and commandments, the greatest one he gave right before he ascended, to “love your neighbor/friends as yourself.”

I believe the biggest show of love is through “giving” in all ways, which is a way to teach humans to get out of their “selves” which becomes integral to giving our all to our Older Member when he comes incarnate but starts at any time by seeking a real relationship with the most current Older Member's through his last human incarnation that I believe was Do. To try to have a real relationship with the name given for the last incarnation of the Older Member, by the time of the next coming is nearly or perhaps entirely obsolete because of the illusion so many have about that person and because of all the many discarnate influences that died believing or disbelieving in that name, even in the illusion of him that are glad to come to anyone calling his name to try to be the intercessor as they often were while living as a Priest or Rabbi or Imam or some other religious title. This is why, Jesus taught to talk to the Older Member by addressing Him as “Our Father in heaven,” the literal

heavens.

Ti and Do taught to project your asking as far from the planet as you can imagine and to the highest being you can imagine which would be a safeguard for avoiding discarnates and space alien interference though the fastest “telephone line” is to use the words Ti and Do. But at this time we can talk directly to Ti and Do for the best results.

Dan 12:2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

This verse skips forward to the “end time” as Jesus prophecy addressed the same ideas of those who were in the graves\* (sleep in the dust of the earth), thus physically dead, but not spiritually dead. Jesus said they would “hear his voice.” They have to have a physical body to hear a voice which is why he says they will “resurrect” which is their “awakening” in the new human vehicles they would be attempting to take over and is also described as “standing up.” Resurrection means to “rise, to stand up (again)” and just like in the parable of the seeds of wheat planted where the enemy (devil) plants his seeds, the tares, alongside the Next Level's planting of their seeds, not all seeds are germinated by his “voice,” the public speaking that the returning One who was incarnate as Jesus does, as the voice of the shepherd. Again the place this is represented most in prophecy is in that of the Two Witnesses and the reason it's so important to see all the indications that the Father is also incarnate with Him, though just to get him started in a world where the truth has been corrupted and hidden til now.

\*Joh 5:28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

Joh 5:29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

So some rise to LIFE and others to their own damning of themselves by their choices to reject and even work against the Next Level which sorts them into an eventual recycling in the “Lake of Fire.”

Thus this is the resurrection of the just and the unjust and their judgment time Jesus prophesy about that is depicted as taking place during and after the

various stages of his/their returns, incarnate and then for the final battle spoken of as at Armageddon which is NOT incarnate but is the same person and is recognized by his believers at that point.

Now Jesus talks about how even the high priest Caiaphas who condemned him to death would return in the end time to see him (though it would be doubtful he will see him then any differently than he saw him while he was incarnate as Jesus). And Jesus said many would resurrect in the end time, some to everlasting life and some to everlasting fires of damnation - the Lake of Fire, second death of the spirit/souls.

#### DANIELS PROPHECY OF WHAT JESUS REFERRED TO AS THE RESURRECTION TO "LIFE":

Dan 12:3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

But this will not be told with nearly this degree of clarity until it's in progress, as had it been laid out in advance it would have given the Luciferian space alien fallen angel, LOWER FORCES too much time to build their misinformation and distortions into the human records and thus consciousness rendering them incapable of seeing the truth when it appears through the incarnate Jesus and then the Two Witnesses:

Dan 12:4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many ((7227 rab= captain, elder, great one, officer, prince)) shall (run to and) fro ((7751 shuwt= to push forth, to lash, go, mariner, rower)), and knowledge shall be increased.

Knowledge increased is evident in the end times starting with widespread implementations of electricity, especially in the early 1900's and especially in the United States of America. And we all know the history of developments and space travel and all manner of technologies that came from the use of electricity (light), so knowledge was certainly increased over that time more than at any time prior in any country during this current civilization.

To say "many shall run to and fro" is confusing so I have re-translated "shuwt" to, "to push forth," to be a rower, etc. indicating the effort needed to become a member of the Next Level. Ti and Do always talked about



“pushing” and in some records it states the effort as a “press,” even with a type of violence against the unseen lower forces that bring on the battle.

DANIEL IS SHOWN TWO IN THE END TIME THAT TO STAND, MEANS TO INCARNATE AND TO SPEAK ABOUT THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN WHICH IS WHAT PROPHECY MEANS. PROPHECY DOESN'T JUST REFER TO WHAT IS GIVEN IN DREAMS OR VISIONARY EXPERIENCES. IT MUST BE DELIVERED THROUGH THE SPOKEN WORD AS THAT IS HOW HUMANS ARE DESIGNED TO MOST ACCURATELY COMMUNICATE.

Dan 12:5 (Then I) DANIEL LOOKED, (and, behold, there) stood ((5975 'amad= ABIDE, APPOINT, ARISE, CONFIRM, CONTINUE, DWELL, BE EMPLOYED, establish, (be) present (self), raise up, remain, repair, SERVE, set)) other ((312 'acher= hinder; next, other)) two, (the) one ((259 'echad= united, (as one), first, alike, altogether, a certain)) (on this) side ((2008 hennah= this (that) way)) (of the) bank ((8193 saphah= language, lip, speech, talk, words)) (of the) river ((2975 y'or= stream)), (and the) other (((on that) side ((this (that) way)) (of the) bank ((language, lip, speech, talk, words)) (of the) river ((flood, stream))).

This verse seems to outline the general idea of a geographical area in which these TWO act united, as one to STAND (talk/prophecy) and a description of the WAY/SIDE their talk/prophecy takes and the timing of their STAND that in the next verse shows the application OVER/ABOVE (Upon) the people (waters) that makeup the “stream” (river).

The translation of Greek “hennah” to “side” relative to their “standing” in terms of language indicates the two edges of the sword of their mouth - each edge being a “side.” The sword is used to depict how what they say “cuts” through both illusion about the truth about the Level Above Human and because of, also cuts at a human beings root system as humans are naturally attached. Those roots need to be severed to graft to the new “vine” of the Older Member's family tree that is above human.

Ti and Do stood (resurrect) in a mix of two terminologies though largely more generic in a mix thought of as scientific and new age religio-spiritual. They brought updates of concepts as in calling the Overcoming Process a “Human Individual Metamorphosis” (HIM) and the Kingdom of God termed

“The Evolutionary Level Above Human,” or short as The Next Level whose many physical members domain was throughout outer space (the literal heavens) who used spacecrafts, aka UFO's (clouds of light) for transport. One's brain was a biological computer (genes). The Space Aliens were the dropouts from a previous Next Level “Astronaut Training Program” who were the “fallen angels” descendents and contactees (disciples). They spoke of light as a frequency and Mind has two forms, as information and programming on the human kingdom level spoken of as spirit and when outside the body/brain (computer) a discarnate “influence.”

Ti and Do's task was comprised of two stages that were each an “edge to the sword of the mouth” as Jesus spoke about and as recorded in the Book of Revelations. The first was spoken from 1973-76, the 1260 days of the Two Witnesses prophecy period. This period was clearly directed to the entire United States as the “City” with the first focal geography and “Temple” area best outlined as west of the Mississippi River (thought extended north into Canada to the latitude of Edmonton, Canada. The “temple's” “altar” grounds would be the U.S. Southwest to include Texas, New Mexico and Arizona and Southern California where the first sacrifice occurred in the so called UFO Crashes in the 1940's and 1950's. The “Street” of the city is where the information was provided which was like the “town square” in the City which is a designation of a geographic area or space that makes for an enclosure and in certain context a broadcast area as the “Street” of the enclosure (city).

This geographic enclosure termed the “temple” is roughly the size of the New Jerusalem spacecraft of Rev 21 described to have a measurement of about 1378-1420 miles on each of it's three dimensions thus a cube. That is the area for the biggest “face to face” interface they provided during two 9 month periods with 17 years of silence in between. The language they used for this first phase was what Ti and Do described as “generic,” meaning it had little religious and spiritual related terminology. This first “side of the bank (lip/language/border) was continued in phase two by Do without Ti's physical presence as she only came to get Do started and though it continued the generic terminology they began with, Do felt instructed to open it up to use of the religious/spiritual perspective for the sake of those that were prepped and thus in line to receive the truth through what is today called Christian and thus it would describe the “Second Coming of Jesus,” the position he told the

student body in 1987 he/they must take as he described it to, “be who we are.”

This should not be confused with being the same vehicles as Jesus and his disciples as they were all, with the exception of Jesus, dead. Only Jesus vehicle was preserved and underwent a transformation into a type of Next Level vehicle.

For this second phase that began to build in the 1990's that peaked with face to face meetings for the second period of public interface time that lasted from January to September of '94 (though involved two test meetings in November of '93 in Denver, Colorado and Dallas, Texas) the titles of the posters varied but said things like, “He's Back, They're Back” and then talking about how they were fulfilling the “second coming of Jesus with his Saints.” Even though both public phases of this first return were the same project, this second phase added more of what had become Christian terminology, geared to “speak in tongues” in that sense, there was still no deceit or manipulation in doing so. The Next Level NEVER needs to manipulate the way the lower forces and humans always do to try to sell what they want to sell. However, the Next Level must always come part way to be able to give humans the ultimate opportunity to “see” who they are in the most accurate light.

There are two harvest WAVES to the overall Second Coming termed FIRST and LAST with both Two Witnesses incarnate for the FIRST and One incarnate for the start of the LAST WAVE that is completed at His arrival with his Armada, so not incarnate. Both of these WAVES are described as “straights” or Streets, referring to a PATH to membership in the Next Level - as the symbolic reference to Egypt describes but is also described as occurring primarily in the TEMPLE grounds in the description of the geography as two banks of a River - the Mississippi Ti and Do said was a dividing line of sorts. So the Temple area is primarily west of that river and that Courtyard are east of the river extending throughout the rest of the world but primarily to English speaking areas because that is the language in which the Two Witnesses came incarnate to voice their updates and fulfillments of prophecy. Rev 11:2 shows the Courtyard as separate from the Temple areas where LAST WAVE believers may be most found:

Rev 11:2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it

not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

To “stand” always includes SPEAKING UP for what it is you “stand for,” as Jesus said of anyone who has the LIGHT would do to provide fruit for their Older Member, through the sharing of the “truth” provided. In other words, as Jesus said in several ways, one's light received shouldn't be “hidden under a bushel basket.” He also described in the parable of the talents how that “light” needs to be spent/invested thus used to bring about more fruit to potentially realize the highest purpose in it's receipt. (This has been bastardized by many Christian leaders into proselytizing to where they count converts like a gunslinger puts notches on their belt of how many they have killed, often not a bad analogy as Jesus indicated, among the Jewish leaders, he called “blind guides,” who then became the blind leading the blind and often even twice the abomination than themselves, thus destined for the same end result of being recycled, while thinking they are “saved,” like some guarantee they have no right to promise others. Many simply quote Jesus in Joh 3:16 about how “belief” MIGHT bring them salvation from Soul/spirit disposal, hardly ever spelling out the WAY of KEEPING ALL JESUS TAUGHT ABOUT THE NEED TO SEPARATE FROM THE WORLD AND ALL IT'S WORLDLINESS. Instead they often teach “abundance” and so called “spiritual gifts” and “saved by grace” without any real understanding of what was actually meant by some of those promises.

In this case THESE TWO CLEARLY SEEM TO BE THE SAME TWO WHO ARE DEPICTED AS THE TWO OLIVE TREES aka LAMPSTANDS OR CANDLESTICKS WHO ARE “ANOINTED ONES (Christs), THAT STAND BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH” in Zec 4:14, as also depicted in Dan 12:7 as COMMITTED, COVENANTED WITH (SWORN) to “HIM THAT LIVETH FOR EVER,” their Older Member in the literal heavens.

Ti and Do met and began to STAND (take over human vehicles aka incarnate, rise up, abide, dwell, speak up for) in Houston, Texas which borders the Gulf of Mexico. At first they were trying to figure out what they had to do together, as they had no recognizable attraction to one another nor no apparent commonality except in their own ways both had a strong love for their Heavenly Father.

## TEST TIME - IN CHANGING ONES MIND (REPENTANCE) - TRADEMARKS OF TI AND DO'S OVERCOMING OF HUMANNESS CLASSROOM.

This next thing I will say may test some people but that's actually part of the point to this writing, to tell the truth and let each person who chooses to see it through then decide what they do or don't believe. There will always be points that for some will be “deal breakers” on their belief and the Next Level wants there to be as it serves to separate out those with some of their mind in them from those without their mind in them. No one has to take offense with my saying that because if someone doesn't believe this is the truth they simply don't believe and they aren't expected to believe and then most of this doesn't apply to them, at least at this time. What the Next Level has said through their Older Members and Active Students (Elders, etc.) is a caution to not be “hasty” in deciding for or against Ti and Do. Take your time. Let it sit with you. When you feel overwhelmed by certain ideas, don't force them and it's always advisable to keep an open phone line to whoever one thinks of as their “highest power” for help to discern the truth. The highest truths are simply what reveal the greatest view of what's real which come from our Older Members by their mouth and writings, etc.

Before Ti had awakened to her task with Do, she was a seeker and experimented with a number of things that would be considered New Age, to include Theosophy, Astrology and some attempts at communication with spirits through a Ouija board. For instance if someone learned that she did astrological charts and asked her to do their chart, Ti wouldn't take them seriously until they asked three times and wouldn't tell people that. I don't know for a fact whether she accepted compensation for her astrological work, but it wouldn't seem to make any sense in this light.

Ti also said that she had a “spirit guide” she called, “brother Francis” who she would look to for help to find the vein to take blood from or insert an IV into as her career was as a registered nurse that mostly worked in the premature baby ward of the Houston hospital system.

After Ti and Do had awakened to their Mind that came from the Next Level they saw all these beliefs and practices that would come under the umbrella of “spirituality,” to include religion and even non-religion (atheism or agnosticism) as OPPORTUNITIES TO GROW THROUGH. In other words

they were all legitimate pathways to learn from but if one stayed in any one and began to reduce their openness and thirst to look for the highest truths, they were then limiting their growth.

The Luciferians spread misinformation picked up by those who called themselves Christians used to persecute anyone who sought to understand the greater realities around us. That was never the intention of the Next Level though using these discoveries to enhance one's stature or to make into a career corrupts the user so the Next Level warned against their embrace. But to broaden one's awareness of our realities make them useful tools on the path to the truth about the Evolutionary Level Above Human's reality.

Ti and Do said, “all paths lead to the top of the mountain, but only one get's you off the mountain.” The mountain is the human kingdom rooted to the earth. They also said that it's “not what you get into while in the human kingdom, it's what you get out of” that is important to Next Level membership. They said the human kingdom was like 12 grades in school. The first six brought a human to the pinnacle of success in virtually all ways and from there if they are to proceed to grow needed to remove everything that went to build their successful stature. This was part of what they called the overcoming “process.”

So with that preface, though I didn't hear this directly from Ti or Do, though don't doubt it either, Ti was reported to have received a psychic reading sometime before she met Do that described her meeting a man. I don't recall the description but it was reported when Ti met Do she identified that man as Do. Do on the other hand didn't have anything like that but was reported to have said that he was looking for a “platonic relationship.” I never heard him say that, but he did tell the student body on several occasions and first insinuated in his booklet entitled, “'88 Update, the UFO Two and Crew” that he had been in relationships with men before meeting Ti, so was “gay” but that he was frustrated at not finding more of a committed relationship and he also reported that shortly before meeting Ti, if I recall correctly he had ceased sexual activity altogether. Some of these points were reported by Rob Balch in the video, “Heaven's Gate, The Day After.”

Ti and Do's first efforts to learn more about why they felt so strongly they needed to work together were realized by their starting two discussion groups. Each only lasted a couple months. One they called the “Christian

Arts Center” which they held in the basement of the University of St. Thomas where Do once worked as music director. They were told they couldn't continue because they weren't sticking to Christian teachings. So they started another endeavor they called “Know Place.” It wasn't but a couple months after that began that they felt forced to leave Houston, the area they had spent many of their years, near to family, friends and careers, etc., because it became apparent they were both equally compelled to continue drawing and digesting a new but familiar stream of information.

Although they got big chunks of understanding throughout 1973 and traveled all around the U.S. and Canada for most of that year sharing the information, they gave their first meetings in 1975 in the greater Los Angeles (city of angels) and San Francisco Bay areas, closely followed by the infamous Waldport, Oregon meeting that brought their story national. In the upcoming section on the Two Witnesses I will go into verse by verse detail of everything that happened regarding this major “standing up.” But suffice to the relationship to this verse in Daniel is some description of the meaning of these TWO STANDING ON ONE AND THE OTHER BANKS OF THE RIVER.

As is evidenced in all prophecy I have re-interpreted and re-translated to date there are at least two ways I tend to view this verse. One pertains to the physical location where they would perform their “standing” and the other showing that their standing was related to the actual words, speech/language they used and perhaps with some insinuation of when. Starting on the “where”:

The most direct indication is found in where the **Two Witnesses Bodies** (the ones they took over) were to be first **subdued/overcome** which in Rev 11:8 was “in the street of the great city” U.S., which as said is spiritually (symbolically, mystically, figuratively, prophetically); Sodom (parched, desert area), Egypt (a Nation of Two Straights/Streets, Banks) and “where also our Lord was crucified” - Jerusalem. By including the nation Egypt in the prophecy, it seems to be indicating a sizable country/nation that has the characteristics of Sodom, Egypt and Jerusalem.

Taking that prophecy together with the Old Testament prophet Isaiah's description of **Jerusalem** as in the “valley of vision,” Hollywood's movie studio industry seemed most telling, together with where Ti and Do were first

invited to speak, in the **North Hollywood suburb of Los Angeles - the City of Angeles**, after sending out a mailing to new age centers from Ojai, California. Further type of confirmation of this comes from seeing how the people in **Sodom** had a reputation for being arrogantly proud, haughty, gluttonous and satiated with themselves and their sensual pleasures that is quite applicable to many places in the world to include the United States and especially on both coasts and quite prevalent in the **Los Angeles, San Francisco, Las Vegas, California and Nevada** areas (thought admittedly all over the US and Europe), but I'm building the case with Ti and Do's circumstances. Lastly of these three areas mentioned is **Egypt** which is defined in Greek as Aiguptos, "the land of the Nile" or "**double straits**," "**two banks**" all of which relate to bodies of water and water is used in Revelations and many applications as pertaining to "people." Two Straights or Street or banks could geographically refer to the Nile as one and to the Mediterranean or Red Sea as the other and in the U.S. to the Pacific and the Atlantic or the Pacific and the Colorado River or the Pacific and the Mississippi River.

Ti and Do had long felt like the "mighty Mississippi" river was a type of general border or "wall of the great city" for the area they were to do most of their "standing up" in, which meant both - taking a physical body and standing up for what they had awakened to, shown by their coming public and holding the overcoming classroom afterward. As shown the overcoming classroom part started with the time the group of about a hundred stopped doing anything public and started living outdoors in the wilderness (outdoors in remote areas of southern Wyoming east of Laramie in the Veedavou (earth born) rustic camping area of Medicine Bow National Forest and south Texas near Austin and San Antonio. The group moved to avoid the harsher times of the weather in each part of the country.

The great Mississippi and Colorado rivers seem to be of some equivalent to the Great Euphrates/Nile Rivers. There are many correlations between the Middle East, where the Kingdom of God/heaven was last based, for the start of the garden experiment's first two trimesters towards the "spirit/mind birth" and the U.S. as the "Brave New World" with all it's biblical names repeated throughout. I don't think the actual River is important but the fact that a great river is involved, whether it is Euphrates or Nile or Missouri or Mississippi. With prophecy as shown, time and again, there are a number of applications



so I am trying to fit one to Ti and Do's history. In that sense one bank could be the Pacific ocean and the other bank the Colorado River that forms the border of California from Las Vegas (symbolic Sodom) south to Mexico. After all this is outlining an area in the "Great City," U.S., which again has "two banks" with a Great River dividing it into two parts, one for the primary territory of the FIRST Harvest testing area and the other (east of the Mississippi) the setting for the LAST Harvest testing area where most Christians are, where the Christians are like those Souls/Spirits who were using vehicles during the time of Jesus, but in Jewish vehicles then - that came out of Egypt and by the way may have just largely elected Donald Trump president for the start of the Great Tribulation that could become their test by the content of this book.

It is also interesting that the Colorado River goes through the Grand Canyon (and starts in the Rocky Mountains of Colorado), where Ti was taken by "two wings of a great eagle" - to Blackhawk, Colorado shown in Rev 12:14, while outlining the area to it's south where Ti and Do spent most all their time with their classroom. It is also interesting that there seems to be significant documentation through the Smithsonian Institute from discoveries in the late 1800's that there were Egyptians in America around 1700 BC. They built shrines, smelted gold, built pyramids and brass statues and at least one "tunnel city" with man made rooms, one of which had a wall full of mummy's for their dead and many artifacts were found all throughout the Grand Canyon, in Illinois, Ohio and Georgia. Another word for Egypt is Memphis. There are also ties to the Old Testament records and may be where Jesus was saying he was going when he was leaving and told his disciples he was going to tend to his "other fold" that I sort of thought might have been in India where Buddhism sprang up with some of the same teachings as he brought, but could have included a stop in the in the Americas. The Hopi Indians knew a lot of the Egyptian names for shrines and the depicted pharaohs in statues, etc. That puts another light on the Two Witnesses being "ruined" and even exiting from the vicinity of this new symbolic "Egypt."

To see some of this documentation check out this link:

[Egyptians In America](https://sites.google.com/site/ancientegyptiansinamerica/home)

<https://sites.google.com/site/ancientegyptiansinamerica/home>

In Daniel as in Isaiah, Zechariah, Amos and others "water" meant people and

a river was both spoken of as the literal river but also equated with wealth because it was through the rivers that wealth could be realized in shipping, etc. With that in mind the USA certainly demonstrates huge wealth from having a land bordering the two biggest oceans of the world which is where most of the population (waters) reside. And of course the Mississippi was the key to great prosperity throughout the entire country. With this in mind we see all sorts of examples of how the USA is the “brave new world,” the New Empire for the return that I will spend more time on in another section. I don't think it's a coincidence that the North American continent stretches between two “seas” as even described in the song “America the Beautiful” that ends with “from sea to shining sea.” The Next Level Crews do a great deal of legwork to suggest things to humans that are looking for help, even in simple ways of coming up with song lyrics, that could provide added evidence for the later fulfillment of the prophecy they also design.

For the record, Ti and Do's first literal widespread “Standing” took place from the city of Ojai, California in March of 1975 about the time of the spring solstice when many of their related events began. They mailed out many copies of “Statement One” (provided in the introduction) to new age groups and within a couple days they were contacted and received a subsequent visit from two members of a spiritually minded new age styled meditation/seeker group in North Hollywood, California. This led to Ti and Do's visit to a North Hollywood residence where about 100 people showed up to hear them speak about the content of the Statement. As a result they had another meeting in the same house the next day and as a result about two dozen chose to follow Ti and Do. They spent the next few weeks in a nearby camping area meeting with each prospective student and some they advised not to join with them while others there seemed to be no question in their minds.

They didn't have names yet and didn't expect to have followers and were really not that desirous of followers but since it was happening went with it and said their names were Bo and Peep because they apparently had found their lost sheep. After some months living in campgrounds that took them back to Gold Beach, Oregon they decided to examine holding a public meeting in the San Francisco bay area. Some of the students held the first public meeting in Stanford College and the interest was certainly there so they held their first public meeting at Canada College that had so many

people they held back to back meetings in the auditorium. So it seems accurate to say they first STOOD UP in Ojai where the waters (people) of that channel or river on the Pacific ocean evidenced great wealth monetarily and in open mindedness and actually brings in another prophecy (Rev 13:1) that says John stood upon the sand of the sea when he saw a beast rise up out of the sea, which I believe is depicting the rise of the American Empire it was fulfilling this prophecy from Daniel as well. The American Empire is a conglomerate of primarily three empires before it, the fourth of Daniels 7's four Empires (beasts) that lead up to the end times to be detailed later.

Dan 12:6 (And one) said (to the) man ((376 'iysh= man or mortal man or “to be extant(in existence),” One, a Person)) clothed ((3847 labesh= wrap around)) (in) linen ((906 bad= perhaps from 909 badad= SEPARATED (in the sense of DIVIDED fibers), flaxen thread or yarn)), (which was) upon ((4605 ma'al=upper part, above, exceeding, on high, over)) (the) waters (of the) river, (How long shall it be to the) end (of these) wonders ((6382 pele'= from pala'= a MIRACLE: marvelous thing, wonder)))?

Since these Two are obviously not ordinary mortals, 'iysh would seem to be referring to someone “who exists” which like the name given to Moses when he asked... “Jehovah,” meant, “existing one” or “I Am,” which is because to the Next Level humans don't exist in the same way because they are just temporary life forms, physically and mental/spiritually, they create with the periodic opportunities to BE COME into existence. Even the spirit world is temporary though lasts longer than physical bodies. Some people believe that being “in spirit” is a destination that is even desired. That's a twist that came from the Luciferians who are in that state and would rather promote than have us believe what the Kingdom of God/Heaven teaches. So there are people that believe when they die they become free for the first time and can travel to other planets and help others. Why they would want to go to other planets where there are no humans as we know humans to be is beyond me, when there would be nothing to do there and don't forget, spirits are moreorless just programmatic entities acting out what they became programmed to want and do when they were part of a human body.

The only future for a spirits is when during their alive time they had shown the Next Level they wanted to be in their favor which because of, when their physical body dies, the Next Level, having tagged that body while living,

takes that spirit or Soul to be somewhere of their keeping. That's called being "saved." One hasn't graduated into Membership in the Next Level by being saved. They do however get another opportunity to LIVE as the Next Level defines Live - taking over a human vehicle at a time when an Older Member is incarnate to take them through a stage in the overcoming classroom.

## CLOTHING IN PROPHECY REFERS TO THE PHYSICAL BODY A NEXT LEVEL SOUL "WRAPS AROUND" THEIR SELF.

When clothing is depicted in prophecy it is generally never referring to actual apparel like socks and shirts and such. Next Level members have physical bodies but are still living if they take off that physical body as Ti and Do said they wear a physical body sort of the way a human wears a special suit, like a space suit for traveling in space or a diving suit to travel underwater. It's not that Members of the Next Level take their bodies on and off all the time. To the contrary, it's more like they wear one body that's awarded/assigned them until they have a task need to either "temporarily hang up one body," as Do suggested he did with his existing Next Level body, or to put on another or to discard a body to be awarded a more functional model for accomplishing a new challenging task.

Do said that Next Level bodies were "grown on a vine." They don't come from mammalian styled reproduction of sperm inseminating an egg to produce a baby vehicle like in the human and other mammalian styled reproductive systems. That's considered primitive and beneath them and even dirty just like we would think of living the way a dog or other mammal lives as dirty and beneath us, even though for them as with humans it's natural. But that's the point to the Next Level's program - it is to provide an avenue, a stepping stone to have the opportunity to outgrow and literally step up out of the human mammalian condition to be born into a new Kingdom Level that is Above and Beyond all human behaviors and ways, though humans are being taught their basic behavior and ways in the programs they administer though their incarnate Older Members and student representatives (Some of the Old Testament prophets and others may have been Elder Students getting lesson time incarnate in a human vehicle to serve in messenger type tasks).

So this clothing is speaking about the "vehicle" they are wearing and to describe it as "linen," baring the human definition of flaxen thread, the premise that this one is clothed with a divided styled mortal vehicle matches

what we know best. Both of these have vehicles that were divided from their otherwise normal mortal human lives. The Existing Ones, their Soul bodies that took over their “clothing” - the human vehicles in doing so caused them to separate from other mortal human's and the path those vehicles were on before they took them over. Separation is another primary meaning to Hebrew “badad” that seems to be at the root of “bad” as the definition of “linen.”

As two are depicted, Daniel is being shown and there are two of them who I would suggest are both more accurately stated as, “ABOVE” not “upon” the waters (all the water birth purely human flesh bodies that don't have a higher mind taking them over). (verse 6 and 7 both depict an “existing one” wrapping around their Soul bodies with a mortal human body for their incarnate task. Incarnation is the same thing as to “stand up” and the same thing as to “take over” that body. Do apologized for saying this on the exit video he made in 1997 days before they laid their bodies down, when he said they were “body snatchers,” from the sci-fi movie of that name. He didn't really meant to be humorous about it, not wanting to offend anyone more than they were already offended by him and his leadership of the student body to follow in his footsteps.

By the way, Ti and Do's student body were anything but “blind sheep” following him, any more than a soldier that is willing to give their life for their country, taking on what they know is a suicide mission with the idea of saving others would be blind to the ramifications. Of course in that example it's common place to think of soldiers that die for their comrades and/or country as heroes, regardless of whether they were led to do so by false pretenses or not, but since God is hard to get a concrete sense about who is or who is not actually serving the real Kingdom of God, it seems to most to be fanatical to treat it the same way and especially when there have been so many false Christs and false prophets over the millennium.

The first EXISTING ONE is asking a question of the other one of several indications one is the elder of the other as in “Father and Son,” proposing this is the younger of the two Older Members (to us), thus Do.

Dan 12:7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half;

and when he shall have accomplished to scatter ((5310 naphats= overspread, dispersed)) the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

THE SEVEN ROARS (THUNDERS) ARE THE CONTENT OF THE BOOK OF REV 5 AND THE POWER OF THE HOLY PEOPLE, SYNONYMOUS WITH THE MIND OF THEIR OLDER MEMBERS - IT IS ONLY THROUGH THE APPLICATION OF ALL THE INCARNATE OLDER MEMBER'S "WORDS" THAT WE HAVE POWER. Christians know this and the word for them are the teachings of Jesus, which if taken to heart prepares them for and are consistent with his/their incarnate return as demonstrated in Ti and Do's words. Each who hears their "voice" and is drawn to have more needs to study their words while desiring understanding from their heavenly father, the highest being they can reach with their thoughts who abides in the far distant from earth heavens. Ti and Do and crew will be where such requests go but it's understandable to find it difficult to try to talk to them directly because of how the lower forces, the Luciferian space alien fallen angels.

As said, that "power of the holy people," is the Mind in word/data form from the Older Members, thus their Holy Mind/Spirit and thus the information that Ti and Do and their Student Crew (returned angels/saints) revealed as the Seven Roars (of the Lion of the tribe of Juda) (Thunders) of Rev 10 as follows:

- THE FIRST ROAR was delivered publicly starting in March 1975, in their first "statement" and effort spoken of by Ti and Do as one's "Human Individual Metamorphosis," analogous to a caterpillar becoming a butterfly after leaving it's caterpillar world to put all their effort to changing their caterpillar body into a new creature, from the inside out that Ti and Do initially called "body changes," a students "inside body" later understood to be the Soul container/body and a type of sprouting of the gifted "seed," Jesus spoke of spreading and bringing to harvest.

Ti and Do actually began their "standing" - speaking about the Next Level, in stages as a part of their awakening, most officially when they left their old lives and relationships and activities behind in Houston, Texas on January 1, 1973. However it was a process that began upon their physically meeting in March of 1972 and it extended to April of 1976, while their public efforts, though their committed student body gathered during that time continued into

mid June of 1976, when the last public meetings ended by their instruction. This is the Rev 11 Two Witnesses prophecy period of 1260 days. As with the fulfillment of all prophecy, it is always able to be explained away by those who don't want to believe, in this case by trying to be so specific as to the start and stop time when all dates and times are given for us, as with all the laws, not for the sake of the laws themselves. In other words, the option always exists to choose not to believe which is exactly as the Next Level intends as then the full choice exists for each of us to become exactly what we want to become.

This “roar” as with all roars are ongoing, just as Moses and Jesus teachings/words are ongoing, though the most recent teachings/words are what we need to apply most, which are consistent with the former incarnate representatives, though more “plainly” or “generically” able to be understood in the words of the most current incarnate Older Members, extended to after their exit of their incarnation.

With that said, it is apparent that the media extended this first “roar” some seven years to 1982 with the portrayal of Bo and Peep's group as equivalent to the Jim Jones murders and clearly manipulated forced suicides that the audio/visual recordings and eye witnesses attested to. This portrayal of Bo and Peep and their drawing of the “lost sheep” was presented in the grade B, nearly totally fictional movie, “The Mysterious Two.” This was very interesting to see because Ti and Do, still as Peep and Bo still didn't at that time think we would exit/drop our physical human vehicles to gain access to the Next Level spacecraft and especially didn't think we would take it upon ourselves to exit. The cover of the movie promotion showed people lying around dead while the Two stood by. It was clearly a Luciferian influenced movie to attempt to equate Bo and Peep with the Jim Jones massacre so people wouldn't look at the details. One huge detail was that in Ti and Do's group there were never any children permitted to join, even with their families and disciples that were related ceased to act with one another as they had before joining, plus there was to be no communication with those who each student left behind in the world, that is unless the Older Members instigated such, which did occur in a number of circumstance and specifically by two optional visits to those left behind in 1985 and 1987, each for a weekend time period and unchaperoned so could easily have become an easy way to leave the group, (though leaving was always easy and helped by Ti

and Do, with transportation and funds if a student chose to leave).

On October 18, 1988, Do's booklet entitled, "88 Update: The UFO Two and Their Crew" which closed the first ROAR as it set the record straight after the media blitz had spread all manner of misinformation was distributed to key organizations and individuals, like MUFON - The Mutual Unidentified Flying Object Network organizer Walt Andrus.

- THE SECOND ROAR started in late 1991 and then on January 11, 1992 with the 12 hour series of video tapes of Do talking called, "Beyond Human, The Last Call." These were uploaded to Satellite TV.

- THE THIRD ROAR was the "USA Today" 1/3 page small print info/ad entitled, "'UFO Cult' Resurfaces with Final Offer' that cost about \$30,000.00, (the group had saved by half the group working jobs) in it's national and international editions on May 27, 1993.

- THE FOURTH ROAR was an ad like the USA Today ad that was entitled, "Last Chance to Advance Beyond Human" also published as an info/ad in 49 new age styled magazines in the U.S. and Canada, England, Scotland, Australia and New Zealand.

- THE FIFTH ROAR began officially Jan. 1, 1994 in the face to face public meetings that lasted for nine months across the U.S. and Canada.

- THE SIXTH ROAR was in two phases on Usenet WWW postings first in September 25-26, 1995 entitled, 'Undercover "Jesus" Surfaces Before Departure', posted to 95 Usenet News groups on the internet that millions might see and then in their "speaking in tongues," on October 11, 1995 they posted a higher more generic worded translation entitled, "95 Statement by an E.T. Presently Incarnate."

- THE SEVENTH ROAR had two phases, the first phase was dated to April of 1996 in the publish of the book entitled, 'How and When "Heaven's Gate" (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered,' (Purple Book), that was made into The Heaven's Gate web site that the group described as "An Anthology of Our Materials" since 1975.

These documents as of this writing in 2014 remain freely and widely available via the original website Do and Crew designed, still named



Heavensgate.com that has remained virtually unchanged which is maintained via Do's instructions to some former students who wanted to serve. One can freely download a .zip file that has the text content of most of the book that contains the “seven roars” though doesn't use that terminology. Plus it contains the transcripts of the Beyond Human video series. Without that information available, primarily on the internet relatively few would have access to it and thereby anyone who does believe in Ti and Do, following their exit of their incarnate period that is sharing that information with others is less powerful. However when that information is no longer available it will have been plenty of time for all those who were to become interested to have many chances to see the information and have their own copies to draw from. I don't know for how long it will be easily available but when it's not “all things will be finished” soon thereafter as prophecy indicates. All the scoffers and debunkers and promoters of misinformation, the just and the unjust will at that time with or without bodies be held accountable by Ti and Do and crew.

This second EXISTING ONE in Dan 12:7 is showing their favour of the first EXISTING ONE by holding up their right hand. This is the way the early Jews blessed their first born children. They used their “right hand,” which this seems to be depicting as she (Ti) commits to her “Son” a Younger Member of the Kingdom than “she.” Also her “left” hand held up to heaven is showing she is the “right hand” of her Older Member.

Her response to her Son's question about “how long till the end of the wonders” is generally described in:

Rev 12:14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

The wings are both her/their (as the Son is her “throne” partner by this time) CREW who were I believe circulating in their spacecrafts cloaked from visibility and were essentially of the “mothering” nature of a bird with her young.

Thus first there would be these time periods, “a time, and times, and a half (or partial) time.” I suspect a “time” could be whatever length the Next Level wants to make it. It's a variable length. When I look at Ti and Do's mission I

definitely see some patterns that can show what numbers the Next Level puts to those variables. Here is one strong contender:

#### TIME AND TIMES AND HALF/PARTIAL TIME:

Ti was incarnate for nearly exactly 12 years, from sometime after they met in March of 1972 and awakened to being the fulfillment of the Two Witnesses prophecy somewhere very close to June of 1973 until her exit of her vehicle on June 19, 1985, perhaps exactly 12 years. So let's say 12 is a TIME. The first time passed with Ti's exit. Then two of those TIMES would be 24 years which takes us to 2009 which is when the last documentary exclusively about the Heaven's Gate group was broadcast on National Geographic's channel's "final report: Heavens Gate" that is where they allowed me to suggest that Ti and Do were the "second coming" of Jesus and his Father. I suspect that was the start of the seventh and last trumpet blast that was worldwide as it was broadcast on the internet and to whoever subscribes to that channel which I'm sure circulates to millions of people. Then the half or partial "time" is any part of 12 but probably at least 6 years later (half of 12) which brings us to a range of 2015-2020 (6-11 years later so still a partial TIME of 12). And it just so happens the new presidential inauguration is in January of 2017 to which June of that year is half way in that range. According to prophecy calculations that I got some verifications of from Do and crew, it would be the time of the "Green (pale) Horse" and the name of the one "sitting" on this "horse" is "death" with "hell" following or accompanying. Death would mean no chance for life, a condition of both the loss of one's physical human body as that ends one's choice to grow towards further LIFE AND the loss, elimination of the Soul's option to LIVE. If the Next Level allowed the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens full access to most humans on the planet, by accepting their mindset they would be killing themselves because their souls could not grow. They would be dying to any future opportunity to live in the Next Level (Heaven). Until this time period they (those providing and choosing that "death" are still being held back from influencing some humans).

During these times the "nourishment" of Rev 12:14 is accomplished by being in the company of the Two Older Members and applying their teachings that allows their souls to grow while they through that cloaked crew are regulating just how much influence the Luciferian fallen angels are permitted

to exercise against, in a face to face (though unseen) way upon the student body (the liter of the returning saints that came to take over human vehicles to overcome their humanness). If the Next Level didn't regulate their influence, many more would fall.

ABOUT SAWYER'S FALL, THOUGH NEVER RESULTED IN DIRECT DISBELIEF OR THINKING OR SPEAKING AGAINST TI AND DO OR ANYTHING THEY TAUGHT:

I feel like I fell because I unconsciously let myself get too puffed up about all I received from Ti and Do to where I asked in my silence to Ti who was outside her vehicle to step up my lesson steps and give me a task like Do had. That task was clearly too big for my britches, so to speak, a naive request, to say the least. It surfaced how much ego I still had even after 18 years. As a result I feel Ti gave me what I asked for and released an influence that was closer to what Do dealt with and because I hadn't overcome my ego (self reliance) didn't ask for help to stand a chance of resisting. I not making an excuse but it is the way things work which Ti and Do taught. They said that each of the students was assigned one of these fallen angels to become our “adversary” which we called our “booger.” By overcoming the influences of that booger we would get a passing grade. I was acting as if I had overcome my booger when I hadn't.

I could have been far less permissive of tiny thoughts and actions that were small ways of giving into sensuality for a few seconds here or there in thought or with what my eyes would linger on. It could be taking a glance down a females blouse when they bent over which I was around during jobs in the world or looking at a female's hind end when they'd bend over. I didn't have to have thoughts or feelings any further than that, as in extending the thought and images to seeing someone naked or even wanting to see more or have some sexual activity. It was just enough thought to where my vehicle would at times get a “sensuous buzz” (a literal type of internal shiver), not even the start of an erection but over time would accumulate to further stimulus and a nocturnal emission (loosing fluids at night during “down time” (sleep)).

We had procedures to deal with such emissions. One was not to pay it any mind if we did nothing to stimulate it. So they were not considered “slippages.” I wasn't aware of stimulating them until those last days after

asking Ti for a more challenging task. But then honestly speaking I was stimulating them by being permissive of those tiny glances however short lived. And then when I'd have the emission during sleep, I felt guilty and because of that didn't follow the procedure for cleaning up afterward. There were a stack of washcloths in the bath chambers with a sign out sheet. We were to sign one out and use it and that was it. By not using the washcloth I was hiding (like Adam and Eve did) so was breaking procedure and that was a "slippage" (sin, aka missing the mark/goal provided us) and actually a major one as it entailed being dishonest as I didn't then report (expose) that I broke that procedure as well. I'm not saying that many classmates didn't experience the same types of slippages. And for some it became the reason they left the group.

It's easy to think, all these tiny detailed procedures were so controlling but that's a discarnate's "lower forces" thought. I WANTED TO BE IN TI AND DO'S PROGRAM AND WANTED TO ABIDE BY ALL THEIR RULES. It would be tantamount to wanting to be a NASA astronaut but deciding this or that procedure didn't need to be adhered to. Of course lower forces would never see these two as equally related as the lower forces don't believe Ti and Do were from the Next Level Kingdom of God/Heaven.

### THE FATHER INCARNATE IS THE GREAT WONDER/MIRACLE

This Older Member, Ti incarnate in a "woman" body literally takes her "new born (to throne) Son and their children" into the Wyoming Wilderness starting in July of 1976. She bore her son, not this time to his first time Next Level Membership, but to his new task to sit on the throne that would not be fully implemented until she left the throne. Thus she was providing Do with an apprentice throne task. The miracle/wonder is Do having his Older Member incarnate with him. Below one can see how "great wonder" can also be translated to GREAT MIRACLE in this Greek usage. Do certainly spoke of having Ti with him incarnate for those 12 years as a "great wonder."

Rev 12:1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

Incidentally, it was from July of 1976 to approx 1980 that the group lived outdoors often in Wyoming during the summer months and traveled down to

south Texas in the winter months. This was after spending about 9 months giving public meetings all over the U.S. We all had tents that slept two people, cots to get us off the ground and foam pads as a little cushioning. We had two burner unleaded gas stoves to cook on and we hauled water from nearby filling stations or rest areas. We buried our waste in this high chaparral terrain desert. It really is a desolate area and we had no facilities besides what I described and Do said we numbered around 100 then.

Another big difference between Ti and Do's leadership and most if not all other cults - Ti and Do chose to filter out those they thought wouldn't make it. (However, this might be compared to when the Lord refused Cains (of Cain and Abel's) gift/sacrifice in how it could have stimulated Cain to try harder, meaning he was actually more "blessed").

When the snows started in the fall of 1976 in Wyoming, Ti and Do had us caravan our 20 or so largely beat up cars south. But because Ti and Do didn't feel some of the 100 were ready for what they knew this overcoming of humanness task would require, they arranged for 19 of the students to move to a different camping area than the larger student body. They then told us in the larger body, "you all made the first cut." I had no idea I could be cut. Not long before that Ti and Do had learned that some were having sex and smoking pot. They gave those a chance to recognize that such human behaviors would not be tolerated in their overcoming classroom. I'm not suggesting all 19 were engaged in those behaviors or even any of them. Ti and Do didn't share any details with the entire group. They did arrange for each student to meet with some who were assigned as their "helpers" to get a sense of what they wanted and whether they knew what would be expected of them to stay on. After that they held a meeting where they talked to everyone about the same things. It seemed like weeks later that we moved.

Those 19 eventually went back into the world, that is except for 3-4 who continued to want to be with Ti and Do and eventually found their way back about 5+ years later by what seemed like coincidental connections but I'd wager were no coincidence at all. Drrody had been looking for the group for about five years. One day he walked into the Amarillo, Texas hospital where both Nrrrody and Sngody were working as by then we'd moved into houses, got jobs, saved enough money to buy travel trailers and were living in three large fifth wheelers in a campground. He recognized Sngody and she

recognized him and that led to inviting Drrody to rejoin, which he was thrilled to do. Stlody had told him if he ever found the group again to let him know as he wanted to rejoin too, so Stlody was informed and rejoined as well. Later Dymody found his way back and in 1995 Oscody found his way back. There were no public meetings nor any forms of so called “recruiting” from mid June of 1976 to the early 1990's that will be described in the section outlining the Seven Thunders(Roars). But they only held public meetings again for the first 9 months of 1994 for a second realistic “rapture” wave.

This 5310 naphats= “cause to be discharged, dispersed, be overspread, scattering” of the power of the holy people” hasn't fully taken place yet. First off, as already shown this is during the time of the end, the time of the Two Witnesses, being after Michael stood up as the Messiah - Jesus 2000 years ago.

Even though I think “scatter” is not the most accurate translation of naphats in this context, Ti and Do and student crew were scattered in October of 1976 when Walter Cronkite broke the news story to reveal the human identities of the former “mysterious two” who claimed to be taking some to outer space on a UFO. But that wasn't the time of the end exactly. Sure it was a temporary subduing (overcoming) of their “bodies” reputations that was already “unquestionably questionable” as Do wrote about that time, but they still proceeded with public meetings for another six months with news stories galore. Then 20 years later they showed even more of their POWER. Even that coming back public in the 1990's, that peaked at their exit of their physical bodies in what was termed by the media the “Heaven's Gate suicides,” was like their “resurrection from the dead,” in the sense of “standing up again,” as they ended up going public face to face for a second time in 1994 for 9 months duration all over the U.S. and some in Canada.

Sawyers task of “craft” overseer (a “craft” is what we called the building (house) we lived in). Tasks were assigned by instruction that Ti and Do received not because of merit necessarily. In other words being assigned an Overseer doesn't mean that individual was an elder or more advanced in Next Level behavior and ways. After the fact one can see that some had more to overcome if they were assigned tasks that challenged their overcoming of their ego.

Even though some will see me as “tooting my horn” in this regard, I need to

state the facts of my involvement. It is part of my “standing up” and so it's apparent I am not just chronicling history.

In late 1993 when Do and Crew decided to go public face to face for a second time that was led up to from 1987 when Do said, “we needed to be who we are” as the returning Souls that were with Jesus, we were divided up into four groups plus Do and his two “helpers,” Jnnody and Lvbody. We sold the trailers we had been living in and discontinued the lease of the warehouses we parked the trailers inside of in Laguna Hills and San Clemente, California. Do and helpers were in San Clemente but nearly every day were at the main “craft” in Laguna Hills.

Each group was assigned “overseers” which I was one. During that nine month period I served as “overseer” with Chkody at first then Mllody and then Evnody. Jwnody and Srrody were overseers of another group (and perhaps Jwnody and Alxody) that did most of the California meetings. Lggody and Nrrody were overseers in yet another group. Chkody and Mllody were also overseers of the fourth group. Before then I had been assigned as a “craft overseer” for a number of years. There were overseers of each “lab” department; “Nutri-Lab, Yeast-Lab, Fiber-Lab, Impro-Lab.

So with the money from the sales of trailers and with a handful of jobs we outfitted ourselves with vans and camping equipment; two person tents you could stand up in, cots, foam pads, Coleman stoves and a Compaq portable computer and tiny portable printer for each group to use to print out a master poster to then take to a copy place. There were no businesses then that provided computers to design posters with. Each group also had a cell phone, though they were very big and clumsy and had very limited access. We also had a credit card phone card. As it was our way, to have two people on phone calls with Do's helpers, we had a way to hook up a listening device to a public or motel phone. We also had a portable telephone with us as we would rewire hotel rooms so we could hook in to have two phones so partners could listen in at the same time and we also had a speaker phone so the whole group could hear what was being said. Each group was given some cash as well, but it ran out after the first couple meetings that took about a months time to organized and move on to. At that time Do asked us if we wanted to go on or not and we unanimously wanted to keep going by way of seeking help from businesses for all our needs. We would go to any business but

mostly retailers in food, gasoline and lodging and for poster printing and ask for help. And we'd go to churches or temples and in all these places we'd also ask to work for help though not so much that it would reduce our effectiveness in the work we were doing for Do and Ti. We ended up staying in a number of Christian Camps in Oregon, Montana and a Shaker camp in Maine while organizing meetings in those areas, in which case we would work for our keep at the camp. They always wanted us to stay because we all worked on anything and did tasks thoroughly and thoughtfully and didn't say much about Ti and Do unless conversations led in that direction. The only times we told it like it was, was at the public meetings. We also did media interviews and got some free television coverage in Dallas and Phoenix and Tucson and other places.

While the group I was with were in Missoula, Montana, Do asked me to visit with Professor of Sociology Rob Balch to see if I could help him with anything. He was right in the middle of supplying a chapter about Bo and Peep, the UFO Two and Human Individual Metamorphosis for another's book, so I edited his chapter and went over my edits with Rob. I kept a copy and sent it to Do and helpers to double check what I had written. My partner at the time didn't have that much experience with the information and had only been in the group for less than a year by then. Her vehicle was the sister of Stlody's vehicle. Stlody, even though he had initially joined in 1975-6 was one of the 19 Ti and Do sent away from the group in late 1976 but had returned in 1984-5 when Drrody found us in Amarillo. I don't recall the particulars but in about 1989-92 a number of students were determined to need a different experience to forward their overcoming of humanness so were sent to Dallas, Texas where Brnody and Anyody had already had a Do and Crew monitored residence. Stlody, Cddody, Sngody, Alxody, Tllody were additions, though had another apartment or two. Sngody and Alxody were offered to return a short time later but the others were there for over a year until we put the Beyond Human video tape series on satellite television in 1992. They all had jobs and some had girlfriends (Tllody and I believer Stlody) and Stlody was in touch with his vehicle's family, which is where he ended up seeing his sister. All but Cddody eventually returned by and during the nine months doing meetings in 1994, to include Rkkody, Jstody, Slvody, though Rkkody and Jstody left soon thereafter again as Rkkody was out of the group when I left in September of 1994.



While we were in Chicago, as we were having trouble with our portable phones, Do gave the instruction to all the members that designated Jwnody, Lggody and Swyody as final decision makers in their respective groups, that is in the event Do and his two “Helpers,” Lvody and Innody were unable to be reached and an important decision needed to be made. Even still, I was at the time not true to my covenants. I was still giving into sensuality with myself and hiding it, breaking two “major offenses.” When we were in Connecticut I even called Do and told him I think I needed to leave because I was still slipping from my self control over my vehicle. I was so close to my vehicles family in NY, not that I wanted to see any of them or anyone else or do anything else. It just seemed like I was a big hypocrite. Do suggested I wait til we get back to California as it was about that time that we were going to wrap up the public meeting tasks. It was at that time that Do took me off of the “overseer” task. I was still committed to Ti and Do but had this influence I seemed to have no strength to conquer and even included not asking Ti and Do silently or in person with Do to help me conquer. Soon after we got back to California it became apparent that I was still not succeeding Do called and instructed me to perform a task for him of overseer again, partnered with Mllody and it was at that time that I had to refuse, saying I was a hypocrite and had to leave. He said, “you want to get more objective” and instructed the group to not try to talk me out of it. The next day I was given a plane ticket to where I wanted to go and \$600.00. I went to stay with Mrcody and Srfody, who were in another type of half way situation, but after a couple weeks with them moved into my own apartment and then some months later back to NY where I rekindled family and former friend relationships.

Though I could be wrong, I think 2017 is a big date that begins a new stage of the Rev 6:7-8 Green (Pale) horse, that will show itself as more of the time of great trouble not seen since the beginning of our civilization as forecast that will also lead into the time of the “7 angels who pour out their vials” that stimulate various “plagues” as medicine to try to help humans wake up to the reality of the Next Level so they can have one last chance to choose who to give their allegiance to, The One true God - as represented by Ti and Do or human mammalians and all human behaviors and ways that have become “treasures,” whether; materially, intellectually, socially or spiritually.

Dan 12:8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

Dan 12:9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

Obviously the “words” that are “closed up and sealed” are not these prophecies as we wouldn't see them recorded here. What is sealed is the same words that were spoken of as sealed in:

Rev 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

The Book is the body of information in words that are being kept back til the end. It's the Lion from the tribe of Juda who opens the seals as depicted starting in Rev 6:1, which is both the prophecy of the Two Witnesses and the “7 thunders (roars).” The end time isn't when Jesus comes as Jesus also talks of returning in the end time. There is no other portrayal of

Dan 12:10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

Jesus indicated that the eleven disciples were “clean.”

Joh 13:10 Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all.

Joh 13:11 For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

Joh 15:3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

But Daniel is being shown the period AFTER Jesus is incarnate when more are MADE CLEAN - through abiding by his WORDS as the words alone are the instrument, the song, the details that perform the cleaning when received by the student, as one would drink from a fountain or consume bread, except not through the mouth but through one's mind as that nourishment comes through the vehicle's eyes and ears.

This verse depicts the “cleaning” of those who graduated the second trimester under the incarnate Older Member Jesus' administration of the Overcoming program:

Rev 4:4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the

seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

They don't get to be “clothed in white raiment” and receive a “crown of gold” unless they GAVE THEIR LIVES IN their Older Member, in this example, in the SERVICE of the lamb who was incarnate as JESUS. That service entails as Jesus said, “DENY SELF” (give up your will), “TAKE UP YOUR CROSS” (perform service of telling the truth even knowing you will lose your life in doing so), and “FOLLOW ME” (literally if he is incarnate, and by ABIDING BY ALL HE TAUGHT WHILE INCARNATE, which applies equally after he has exited his incarnation or physical presence. At the point that they have satisfied the Older Members (The “overcoming of humanness” LAB INSTRUCTORS, for the second trimester standards), at the death of the human vehicle these are “crowned.” In other words, they become “kings” relative to the human kingdom as even as Jesus said, “the least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than the greatest in the human kingdom.” And from prophecy it appears these will also be issued a new physical body, that is not yet an adult Next Level eternal body as they only are issued that “model” when they have graduated the human evolutionary kingdom which takes place during their “final exam” 3<sup>rd</sup> and last trimester, also known as “spirit/mind birth.”

This verse according to it's timing, as part of the SIXTH SEAL (“book” (backside) opening and establishment of who has sought to show their allegiance to the Next Level by not accepting the “mark” of the human bestial establishment's hold on us, by not being in service to them (mark on the hand) and/or not being of one mind with them (mark on the head))) shows who have “given their lives” in what is called the “winepress,” that only gets underway at and during the 4<sup>th</sup> seal of the Green/Pale (yellowish shoot) “horse,” who in showing the Next Level their allegiance become “purified” (by the current Next Level standards for that grade in school determined person by person).

I suspect the phrase used as “blood of the lamb” is referring to the kind of sacrifice Jesus and his disciples demonstrated, that of telling the truth when doing so would become so hated by moreorless everyone who didn't have some Next Level mind in them that they “die in that service” as opposed to the way the first fruits, who had gone through the “blood of the lamb”

sacrifice “gave their lives” by “laying them down most voluntarily” rather than because of being under duress (the winepress). Jesus was demonstrating both ways of “giving one's life,” first by telling the truth and being hated by the religious Jewish leaders so much so that they plotted to find him and kill him (as they tried a number of times before he was ready to go) and then demonstrated the “laying down of his life” phase because he didn't have to arrange for his own capture knowing it was committing “suicide.” For the second fruit harvest it's about the “winepress” description of how we are to “give our lives” to show that allegiance, together with the degree to which we “wash our robe (vehicle)” of it's human behaviors and ways.

Rev 7:14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Here “she” is referring to ALL those who seek to make themselves the “bride” of the Older Member who demonstrated his sacrifice of Self, so these could choose to follow suit in their due time to which the reward (so to speak, as it's not like the carrot put before the rabbit to motivate him to chase it, as there is not “carrot” the human vehicles we wear would recognize as a carrot) is depicted as the “righteousness of saints” meaning the Greek *dikaionoma*= decision as in to be judged, worthy by the Older Members to qualify to be “arrayed in fine linen,” a new vehicle that by the Next Level's determination is the appropriate “model” for the degree of one's graduation:

Rev 19:8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

This next depiction of those who have received these “fine linen, white and clean” new vehicles, whether an adult Next Level vehicle or an intermediary model, because they still have overcoming to qualify for the adult model, all come with him again to provide the dividing of the wheat from the chaff, which stimulates the “winepress” as this returning Older Member and Crew's very closeness has with it many signs in the sun and the moon and in the weather (seas roaring, etc.) that is like increasing the pressure in the cooker that forces each human being to “be who/what they have become.”

In other words, people can't help but bring out of hiding what means the most to them to include the ways they must show it as they will no longer be

satisfied with the status quo or hiding what it is they think and feel and want. Because of that all bias will increase dramatically from any time past and all the problems of the past will be back again but in greater numbers and severity and in particular also in the geography where these Two Witnesses had returned, the U.S. which demonstrate even a greater “fall” for what once was seen as the “greatest government on Earth” now rendered as par with all the others but perhaps even worse as many of the people will still think they are righteous in their misdeeds. (This is most apparent in the numbers of people in the U.S. that polls report are in favor of increased “bombing” of Iraq but don't favor ground troops to combat the group of late called ISIS, some who are said to want an Islamic Independent State and are militaristically taking over Iraq, which is taking it back from the co-conspirator to western US, Great Britain.

At current, Egypt, Syria, Libya, Sudan, Ukraine and to a slightly lessor degree, Turkey, Lebanon, and certainly Israel and Palestine, with various factions in Saudi Arabia and Yemen and for that matter the entire middle east are experiencing degrees of all out war, with only more to come. All those who support these kinds of abominations are showing their allegiance to what is called the BEAST. This clear difference in mindset that allows for rampant murder all over the planet will continue to also manifest in the home turf of the various governments that demonstrate those mindsets which will create new civil wars and revolutions.

But this verse below additionally shows in the context the return of the first fruit graduates with Do (the white horse) on the throne to divide the wheat from the tares by taking out the tares which the tares are actually unwittingly assisting with as they kill one another off. It's the spading time of the garden in preparation to take the second batch of fruit (as souls) into Next Level safe keeping and this is also related to the “battle at Armageddon” that will also be spoken of in more detail to come.

Rev 19:14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

## THE TIMING OF WHEN THE ABOMINATION THAT MAKETH DESOLATE IS SET UP

Dan 12:11 And from the time ((6256 'eth from ad= time/season, after, when

evening, more correctly, between the two evenings)) that the daily (sacrifice) ((8548 tamiyd= to stretch, continuance, constant, regular sacrifice, continual employment)) shall be taken away ((turned off, be-head, call back, depart, leave undone, be past, pluck away, remove, turn (aside, away), withdraw, be without)), and the abomination ((shiqquwts= disgusting, idolatrous, abominable filth, detestable (thing), polluted)) that maketh desolate ((shamem= stun, grow numb, stupefy, destroy (self), lay or make waste, wonder)) set up ((add, apply, appoint, ascribe, assign, bring forth, cast, cause, charge, grant, let (out), pour, shoot forth)), there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

The Daily sacrifice took place initially as an instruction from Jehovah to Moses for the students to perform a burnt offering sacrifice of two lambs every day, in the name of the overcomers (Israelites) on the great altar. The first offering was at dawn and the second at the evening or more correctly “between the two evenings.”

Relative to Daniel's End Time prophecy timing, there is no other depiction of Two sacrifices except for that of the Revelations 11 Two Witnesses who sacrifice their human vehicles (mammal (lambs)) lives to serve their Older Members in the Heavens as their task to serve the needs of the Student body (the returned souls who were the overcomers initially from the Moses encampment). To qualify how I can consider that student body part of the Moses encampment I can point to 1992 when Do gave each of the remaining students, (who numbered 24-26 at the most, considering that Pmmody left in about 1992 and Andody left in 1993, so I don't know if they were there then), a name he said was who they (the Soul) was in the Moses classroom. No one was to see the name they were given by Do and they were to throw out the piece of paper we each received, but Do said to look up that name in the Old Testament and then don't dwell on it further. The name Do gave me was Bezaleel of the tribe of Juda who had something to do with the task of building the Arc of the Covenant and more detailed a little later.

The Two Witnesses were to give their lives right from their start. Thus relative to Ti and Do as the Two Witnesses, the FIRST DAWN SACRIFICE would seem to be when Ti left her vehicle on June 19, 1985. The SECOND SACRIFICE occurs between the TWO EVENINGS (or end points) of this End Time Period. It seems to me there were two general stages to the overall

Return, the incarnate stage and the return “in his Glory” as he certainly receives no glory anytime during the incarnate stage.

So The FIRST EVENING would then be at the conclusion of the incarnate stage - an evening being the end of a day or time period. He left his incarnation and concluded that stage AFTER publically revealing that he was the same Soul who had served incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus then. The human authorities determined that Do left his vehicle on March 23<sup>rd</sup> 1997 in between the overall three days of exit of the entire student body which was again after the first day's Evening but before the last day's Evening. Yet there is another way to count these Evenings considering that the end of their task isn't completed until the third Evening when He is slated to return with his Armada of spacecrafts - including the graduates who received Next Level Vehicles, said as the Angels who would be involved in the final judgment that takes place AFTER their Armada apparency, as described in Rev 19:11-14, visible by the naked eye for “every eye to see” and not only see but to face and realize who they are seeing which is why it was stated as returning is in His Glory. (Mat 19:28).

The things that are an “abomination” to the Next Level are all the ways humans serve “false idols.” Even the Christian view of Jesus is mostly a false view of the real Jesus, thus a “false Christ” and thus has become a “false idol” since Jesus is believed to be their idol (Lord and Master). I would say second in line would be those who consider themselves believers in Jesus as one of the many so called, “ascended masters,” teaching only the characteristics among believers of “peace and love” without recognizing the very hard overcoming of the human kingdom he also taught that included cutting all of one's roots and giving one's life to the service of their Older Members who are in the literal Heavens (though they have all that sort of worked out as a facsimile). But essentially they preach there will be “heaven on Earth” which is impossible in the way they talk about it as like a utopian society or Shangri la.

I'm not saying there won't be a time when the bad behaviors we see all around us now are mostly absent. That is indicated after the 1000 years of recycling and after the Luciferians are cast into the Lake of Fire, their Second (and final) Death (of their Soul). But that's not the same as graduating into the Kingdom of Heaven though it will be a time of peace and the wiping dry of

tears from the pasts trials and tribulations. And there may be Members of the Next Level apparent and even occasionally dwelling nearby, but they won't be living in the same house or tent helping people raise their children, etc. One who is living at that time may see their spacecrafts and know what it's occupants look like. Ti and Do did indicate such a possibility but didn't spell it out exactly but called the earth a “heavenly body” if the Next Level decided to use the earth as a type of Next Level base, perhaps to start a garden nearby.

Actually though all beliefs have their value if only to get out of the least accurate ones when the real deal comes around, at this time in particular, the entire human kingdom becomes a type of “false idol” as Jesus said one can only have “one master” either “God” (the Father) or “Mammon” which is all that humans value as their treasure as in the end, especially, it keeps them from showing their allegiance to the Next Level. (However, there are degrees of ways of showing the Next Level that we wish to make them our “master,” but we can never assume we are showing them enough as many religionists fall into thinking and believing).

Before this End Time that was prepped for in degrees over centuries of human time, which I'd say began officially with the Two Witnesses Prophecy Period in the early 1970's, allegiance to the Next Level was shown primarily in the way humans treated fellow humans, giving to one another, for instance, showing love for one's neighbor as oneself as Jesus instructed before leaving. When the Older Member is present as in incarnate the focus for those who are called is to grow to give all their love to that Older Member. That will not be the grade in school for everyone at the same time as there are different times in that calling in the schedule with some being in the FIRST calling and others in the SECOND calling. The Older Member is present for as long as we can see his face and hear his words and as long as there are Active Students who bear witness to that presence to help point out where the distortions are developing and before further distortions and dilutions occur as with language mistranslations and various opinions about what was meant, as occurred after Moses left and after Jesus left.

The Next Level Members do not need anyone to give them our love. It's simply a requirement that proves to them whether we identify with their family of mind/thinking, behavior and ways and will “give our lives” to their service. The Earth and it's human kingdom is a “stepping stone” into the Next



Evolutionary Kingdom Above Human, so it needs to be outgrown to obtain. Once in the Next Level we see the human kingdom largely the way humans see the animal kingdom.

Humans are not looked down upon by Next Level Members as inferior though they are. Instead they simply see humans as on a different level with the potential to arrive at where they are at, if they respond to the various opportunities presented by incarnate members. It's like in school. If a college student looks down on someone in high school they are showing their negativity and distorted view of what they are. All humans are equivalent according to a Next Level observer though some are “coming up” to different degrees while others are “weeds” who are used as a stimulus for choices to also become a “weed” or to rise above, to make us stronger and draw in more “Holy” Mind (From and through the Next Level Older Members).

The “Desolation” is the fact that all these who at the end show their allegiance to the human kingdom will on a person by person basis be judged to either be recycled or saved for a future garden planting after the civilization is wiped clean to restart. So the desolate are the “waste” and what Jesus referred to as the “tares” planted by the “devil” that are burnt as chaff while the true “wheat” are gathered and stored into the Next Level's “barn.”

By this measure, Ti and Do were both gone from their incarnate time by March 24, 1997 so is when they the Daily Sacrifice is taken away. Then to add 1290 days enters into October of 2000 which brings us near the election time for the U.S. president which is when G.W. Bush was actually decreed elected by the Supreme Court when they overrode the Florida supreme court who had hours before ruled to recount the Florida votes as the irregularities were many and that was the deciding state for the electoral college count in Bush's favor.

Having secured the election results desired, the Humans in power, under the influence of the Luciferian Space alien souls and hybrid physical presences was SET UP as Daniel was given to see would occur.

Bush then evidences being the fulfillment of the Red (Ruddy - blood in face (Adamic)) race of human (horse) that follows the White horse (Do sitting on his vehicle last named, “Applewhite” of Rev 6:2, that concluded the FIRST fruit harvest), who brought ENDLESS GLOBAL WAR (a great

sword/military might) as prophesied in Rev 6:4, to be deciphered in detail in section: IV.

Dan 12:12 Blessed ((835 'esher from 833 ashar', to be straight, level, right, happy)) is he that waiteth ((02442 chakah= pierced, adhere to, long for)), and ((also)) cometh ((5060 naga'= to touch, beat to join, reach up to defeat, draw near to arrive/acquire)) (to the) thousand ((505 and/or 504 'eleph= the family, company, troop [the overcomers=Israeli] who are yolking or taming the human beast (mammalian as in a cow or ox))) three ((7969 shalowsh= third fork, three pronged, third time, triad [trimester])) hundred and five and thirty days ((3117 yowm= to be hot; age, elder)).

“Days” in this context means “to be hot” - the warm hours, whether a 12 or 24 hour periods. I could be considered as a figure as a “space of time,” or season or age, but there is no evidence I've seen that it is meant to be translated as representative of years as some Christian researchers do with Daniel's prophecy. After all, this vision/dream prophecy in these specific verses apply to the “time of the end” according to verse 9 so to start counting off from Daniel's time with any representation of what day could mean is just not common sense to this context though there are most always ways to see things in a way to make it work out. But that's why the most accurate interpretation is said in the prophecy to be kept secret until that time of the end. Therefore I believe these two periods are speaking of literal 1290 and 1235 twenty-four hour periods each rather than one major time period (1290) made to look as if one makes it to 45 days later, they are “blessed.”

Note how “blessed” actually means BECOMING STRAIGHT or at least getting/staying on that STRAIGHT PATH as Jesus said was the way to eternal life with him in the literal heaven's in his kingdom. It also never made sense that those who “waited” were the blessed as waiting is not really a characteristic of a student of the Next Level to wait as if they were doing nothing. I'm not saying there isn't an aspect of waiting but why state it that way unless one doesn't know better as one can be pressing into the Next Level via being in Their service according to the most recent incarnate Older Members instruction and simultaneously be waiting for certain events to occur.

Thus that Hebrew word translated to “wait” also can be translated; “to adhere through the idea of piercing (related to carving or to delineate) or to long for,

await, tarry (which is where “wait” seems to come from), but when used in the Greek for “wait” is *ekdechomai* that includes “look for, receive, accept, expect” which is hardly simply “waiting” for something to happen. To observe something has an active component, is work to engage, like the virgins who worked to earn the oil in their lamps that in so doing allowed them to SEE/understand how to recognize their groom, in the example Jesus gave in Mat 25:1-13. Adherence relative to piercing suggests serving the Next Level by giving one's life, even physically by telling the truth that can result in being treated as Jesus was treated - being “pierced,” the way it's stated in Rev 1:7 that every eye will see him come, even though “which pierced him” - a reference to the way he was killed by “pricking” his flesh - nailed to a stake.

Giving one's life is illustrated by the “two edged sword of (our incarnate Older Members) mouth/words” where some are challenged to kill off our “self” that starts when the Older Member blows his trumpet - sounds his Mind through words that says the Kingdom is at hand because he is incarnate and if his words seem to make sense to some, it's time for them to choose to drop everything they are doing to literally follow with that Older Member to completely “deny self” as Jesus said was needed to be his disciple. The second edge of the sword of his mouth is when the Older Member instructs a disciple to “drink the same cup” they drink which has to do with whatever way they will choose to exit their incarnation that to date has entailed laying down one's physical vehicle's life to adhere to - again according to the Older Member's example and/or the instructions they leave behind when they leave, which from Jesus entailed “spreading the good news of the Kingdom far and wide that would be met with the same hatred that got him killed, and with Ti and Do for those that were ready then, laying down their vehicles lives by the gentlest method one could imagine - moreorless putting the vehicles to sleep permanently with the instruction for those that followed to give their lives much in the way Jesus disciples did by telling the truth about in this case Ti and Do.

Also, Jesus spoke of adhering to all the commandments, both of Moses and his updates as additional criteria to show you loved him (his Mind (aka Holy Spirit) and were therefore his disciple. And “longing for” is also kin to “thirsting” for the truth and to be with ones Older Members and for the needed lessons to overcome the human world. (I know these things are not

generally taught to Christians, even by those theologians that know them, because they have largely bought the Paul distortions of “he did it for us” so we mouth the holy words that claim our reaping of the rewards as if they can literally be bought by words alone which makes us worthless to the Kingdom of God/Heaven because we never amounted to becoming someone to work side by side with them to continue their gardening tasks.

It also doesn't at all square with having to “drink the same cup” Jesus drank - the way he spoke about “laying down his life for his sheep” upon his Father's instruction. Many Christians can talk about this, even knowing that Jesus disciples had that commission to drink that same “cup,” but then not making the connection that this would be required of all who want to become a disciple (student). In it's place the Luciferians influenced Paul and others with him and who came after him, that largely becomes the hierarchy of the “church” to make a category of monks and nuns that were attempting to deny self in some ways while it others not at all for they didn't face the opposition by telling others of this formula and they became largely complacent in the routine of the monastery and the thinking that they were serving God in being there and so built their ego as one of the spiritual elite.

Those that become priests and chaplains can fall into another trap of being looked up to for all things spiritual. Pretty soon if one has a problem instead of asking God for help, they might go talk to the priest and come away with thinking his advise was advise from God. It may be but it also may not be but many don't ever consider that it may not be as they had come to equate the church and it's hierarchy with God. Paul started this too, as he also started this departmentalizing of what he called “gifts of the spirit,” saying that some who didn't have the gift of prophecy had the gift of some other task. But Jesus taught that all his disciples needed to become prophets in the genuine definition of the word as someone who “speaks about the teachings provided by God provided by the incarnate Older Members.”

When Jesus sent out the 70 that's what they did and when Moses assigned 70 to be the elders of the camp they were to be as “helpers” in that classroom context. And this is what Ti and Do had students do in 1975 and then again in 1994 and is what Do and Crew said was the overriding instruction for those that want to begin their metamorphosis - to “take a stand for Ti and Do and accept the ramifications” which will always be negative to their human well

being because only a few will recognize the truth in what is shared while others will recognize it but become very troubled by hearing it knowing that they too would be required to adopt the same program if they want to move ahead and will often have strong ties to whatever they are doing so can even become negative about it all as an excuse for not taking that step closer to their Older Members Mind. While others can become enraged that even takes the shape of laughing you out of town or literally running you out of their establishment if you happen to be taking that stand in their church, for instance.

Taking such leaps of faith by standing up for one's recognized Older Member is the name of the game, so to speak. By telling others about Ti and Do, we are beginning to “lay down our human life for the Older Members future sheep” because it will not benefit our humanness to do so. New believers are not to become sheep to those who were coming up before them.

Students don't have students. That's only a Luciferian facsimile of the Next Level that we patterned all over the planet. That doesn't mean some students can't offer help to other students as I am attempting to do now because I had the experience with the Older Members and want to be in their service in this way and Do made clear was to be our task going forward - to STAND for TI and Do. Of course that word “sheep” has been rendered a negative by the lower forces over time as if humans aren't all sheep whether they acknowledge it or not, except it's who your shepherd is that distinguishes between having a human kingdom master (mammon) or a Next Level Above Human Master.

Then in verse 12 “cometh” makes more sense as the “overcoming process” that entails “beating the opposition” that is only accomplished by reaching up for help to one's Older Members, which takes the shape of asking them in our privacy and looking to what they taught when they were incarnate. Those that do engage this “battle” which is fought using the tools given, by understanding and perseverance and building one's armor against the bombardment of lower forces thoughts and behaviors and ways that are against the Kingdom of God/Heaven's commandments, behaviors and ways.

I listened to a sermon from a Christian pastor that added in his list of who to pray for; “military chaplains.” First off that's not even a person. I believe Ti and Do indicated the Next Level doesn't give blanket group help except in

how their help of specific people who ask for help could in turn help a group. And further what is a military chaplain, but a person that tries to help soldiers who are sent to kill others or support those doing the killing find solace in their killing while it was an early grade in school that commanded us not to murder/kill other humans. Of course the Luciferians twisted that to mean to kill oneself was murder of self which is impossible as murder is defined as taking ANOTHER'S life. None of us are to ourselves "another." These who I observe leading their congregations in such prayers are Christians and therefore can't find any example from Jesus that justified killing another human, so they go to the Old Testament examples when "eye for an eye" was the lesson plan though I suspect as a preliminary step to help some arrive at "thou shall not kill" which many were rebelling from adhering to. Today, it's about justification in self defense that of course has most often been a lie to begin with like the Iraq and Afganistan wars.

There are perhaps millions of American Christians who have loved ones fighting in those foreign invasions who in various ways support the U.S. killing machine and many don't hardly care to consider what Jesus would have them do and the examples he gave because then they'd have to look in the mirror and think about their sons and daughters, spouses, etc. who have made it their career to be part of that killing machine, often because it's been the way for generations in their families and/or because of the benefits package.

Thus this second time period of 1335 days seems to be referring to a span of days Do referred to as the time when some could still go with him which would have meant to be with him on his same spacecraft/base. Adding those days to the October 2000 end of the 1290 days brings the date to June of 2004 using a 30 day per month Hebrew model. I don't know if this is what is meant but it is about the time I had a dream with Lggody where he said nothing but then Jwnody told me "it was worth it" and showed me some others that it seemed were on earth serving Ti and Do and a message I got was that they were leaving, I presumed to go get their Next Level vehicles. That would mean they remained in the vicinity of earth, perhaps on the spacecraft that seems to be docked on top of the area of the U.S. Western states from Texas to California, where Ti and Do always felt they had that sense of the Next Level's presence which they lost when they traveled away from. They did have instructions at times to travel outside that area, even with the classroom on two occasions. We arrived in Atlanta area in the late 1980's and stayed for two weeks before Do was saying he couldn't feel Ti's presence with him. Ti left her vehicle in 1985. It wasn't long after that that I had more dreams.

Dan 12:13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

Yet another indication that Souls in human vehicles are slated to return to "stand," meaning have a physical body to overcome. Daniel is clearly a student, otherwise he wouldn't "stand in his lot." The way the Next Level operates is to use the service from their students to work their garden and that's done from spacecrafts and from and during their own incarnations, even over thousands of years earth/human time.

**II.A.5.g. REVELATIONS 12 DEPICTS THE FATHER'S RETURN INCARNATE IN A FEMALE (WOMAN'S) HUMAN VEHICLE TO BIRTH HIS "SON" (DO), (JESUS) TO THE THRONE TASK DEFINED AS REVELATION 11'S "TWO WITNESSES," THE SON THEN FOLLOWING THROUGH TO SPIRIT BIRTH THEIR STUDENT BODY, WHOSE SATAN (ADVERSARY) IS LITERALLY LUCIFER, THE DRAGON, WHOM HE BATTLED BEFORE THROUGH HIS INCARNATION AS JESUS AND BEFORE THEN THROUGH HIS INCARNATION AS MOSES. WHILE OUTSIDE HIS INCARNATIONS HE WAS REFERRED TO AS MICHAEL IN HIS COMMUNICATION WITH THE PROPHET DANIEL. LUCIFER AND THE THIRD WHO WERE THE "FALLEN ANGELS" ARE SOULS WHO THESE DAYS ARE THE SPACE ALIENS WHO ARE HUMAN EQUIVALENTS AND ARE NO LONGER ALLOWED TO TRAVERSE EVEN AS FAR INTO THE SPACE AS THE EARTH'S MOON**

First off, one day not too long before Ti left her vehicle, Do called a meeting that only he spoke at, which was very rare. In fact I can't think of another general meeting he gave by himself while Ti was incarnate. This meeting had two rarities to it, in that it was also rare that the meeting would be pertaining to the record book, the Bible and in particular Revelations chapter 12. During those first ten years I can't recall any other Bible study. They would reference things Jesus said and taught and did somewhat regularly but this was different. Do started with Rev 12:1 and had someone read the verse and then he talked about the meaning he saw in the verse. I don't think we got more than two or three verses in and I can't actually recall any of what he said except that these verses were describing Ti's incarnation into a human woman's body.

Speaking about their reference to the "record," as they called the Bible, since 1973, they had maintained their fulfillment of the prophecy of the Rev 11 Two Witnesses, even though when the media broke with the discovery of their human vehicles names, after a few days, believed that was the "killing in the street" depicted in Rev 11:7, feeling their "mission was dead." But other than that there was never any word by word and/or verse by verse or even idea by idea discussion of the verses that led up to or came after that key verse, though they did believe they would not remain dead and would ascend



as it depicts a few verses further. It was never discussed in any detailed way except wondering how their exit would happen, whether by another's hand or by the Next Level taking our vehicles and transferring our Soul bodies into our new vehicle in a lab.

To the contrary, what they said after that media broke the second time over those couple of weeks, the first beginning the mystery of what happened to the Waldport, Oregon 20+, instead of sticking to the Revelations script as they understood it, they said their instruction changed and there would be no “demonstration” (at least at that time) feeling the way they were to be “killed” instead was meant as a figure by the hand of the media.

When they realized this new interpretation, they simply thought it was a change of instruction as they never based who they knew they were on that or any other Bible passage even though they knew that changing what they were saying could challenge some of their students, even reporting that they felt students had every right to discontinue their belief in them. This change may have been the reason some or even many dropped away in those early years. As it ended up there would be two more major changes in what they said that would easily serve as the criteria to discontinue following them. The next one was when Ti scheduled the spacecraft pick up date and no pick up occurred. All I recall being told was, when Do said without Ti present that Ti felt she had “egg on her face.”

Note, Ti nor Do made up any excuse for the no show. We all too often have seen preachers claim something is going to happen on such and such a date that then doesn't occur and they say it was a miscalculation or it's because the student's didn't have enough faith or something like that, to take away from the fact they just got it wrong. Ti and Do did state the date that was around the winter of 1980 and we all prepared to exit that night. Even with the “demonstration” they simply said their instruction changed, though I feel I recall even years later that Ti indicate we might have left at that time but weren't ready. How easy would it have been to say the students weren't ready, at the time of their feeling shot down by the media as some who don't consider them who they said they were would expect to try to save face. They didn't try to save face and there were many changes that occurred.

But none of these changes affected me at all though no doubt some did leave because of them as well as after Ti left her vehicle without Do, which was not

supposed to be the way it was to happen, so surprised Do as much as we the student body. Some, whether they recognized it or not were following them based on these things they said and that was understandable, but as it turned out for a core group, nothing changed their mind. Sure some might have wondered but such doubts were part of what needed to be overcome to stay the course, though I can't recall Ti and Do ever saying at the time of these kinds of events that this didn't happen because it's how you need to be tested.

Whether a student did overcome their doubts or not, was up to the student and their resolve. From a continued believers perspective the Next Level was using Ti and Do as instruments to do the vetting of believers, to continue with only those who had the conviction and stamina to go the distance required. Years after Ti left her incarnation Do spoke how the irony was that it was probably Ti that designed the vetting criteria before she came incarnate so their task actually required of them to be seen as wrong or misguided or to have “egg on their faces.” Of course those who never believed in them at all are going to say those who believe after all these things they said changed have some psychological malady keeping them engaged and in a sense that's actually true. The malady is they literally share enough of the same Mind as Ti and Do, to where these changes were just part of the course of following the leaders as a program to consciously evolve beyond the human kingdom.

However, even with the changes of interpretation of the “demonstration,” and not being picked up by a spacecraft Ti and Do never ceased examining when, where and how they and the student body would exit the Earth and the human bodies they prepared for their use. In that way, they certainly had what some humans would call a “death wish” yet they never actually looked forward to the way in which they would go until they knew it was part of the Next Level plan, just as evidenced by Jesus, as to them it really only meant taking off an old worn out suit to put on a far more advanced Next Level model suit. Still, they preferred not having it removed from them by some irate religious zealot, any more than Jesus enjoyed the idea of being tortured and savagely murdered. It's no different for those that STAND FOR TI AND DO'S TRUTH from here out, though like the disciples after Jesus left, the grade in school these who remain are subscribing to could exit their vehicles by some equivalent to an irate religious zealot or angry family member of one who begins to believe in Ti and Do, while to date, based on the harassment I increasingly get that irate religious zealot might end up being an atheist with

an ax to grind against anyone who even looks like a religionist, as they often don't see any differences.

Do felt atheism could also be a healthy mindset to embrace but like all human mindsets, becomes detrimental to future Next Level membership when clung to and turned into the absolute truth while negating much of the overall evidences of beings that are significantly above human. Most tend to think space aliens are of the imagination and certainly not “among us” and talk of spirits illusionary and that any records that imply truth to these, myth, as made up stories developed to entrap people by. It's interesting how it's true. What today is said about Jesus with a few accurate generalities is largely a made up story so that a “false Christ” is actually a Christian because they never talk about the emphasis of separating from the human world in every way from family roots to otherwise thought normal behavior and ways. A Christian preacher I was listening to recently talked Islam as “false religion” while I could have called him on almost every point he made in his sermon, with many verses from the records he counts as his truth as proof that he too has a “false belief,” belief being the meaning of “religion” as a “system of beliefs.” I didn't call him on his points because he wasn't asking my opinion, though I made some notes and slipped the paper into the Bible provided in the seats.

Ti and Do when they first began their prophecy period would go into a church and put a calling card of sorts into a Bible or on the pulpit and then as they said would, “run out.” It's not our way to force this information onto people but it is our way to not hide it either. This same preacher took what Jesus said about not putting one's “light” underneath the bushel basket as meaning that we should not hide our light so to render us groping in the dark when the entire point of Jesus saying that was so others would have a chance to see by it, as if we have the “light” and hide it, we are not serving the Next Level.

To follow the re-translation and re-interpretation of Rev 12 that becomes substantial evidence that Ti was in fact the “Father” who also returned incarnate to, as Ti said, “get you [Do] started” and also said afterward she would “go back,” which Do always wondered about what she meant as he couldn't imagine she meant, to go back to her vehicle's human family. When she exited her vehicle in 1985 Do was clear what she meant even though she

didn't evidence having that conscious understanding when she said it.

Rev 12:1 And (there) appeared (a) great wonder in heaven; (a) woman clothed (with the) sun, and (the) moon under her feet, and upon her head (a) crown (of) twelve stars:

Contextually Expanded with references:

Rev 12:1 And (there) appeared (a) great ((mighty, large)) wonder ((G4592 semeion= miracle, sign, mark, token, prodigy, portent, unusual occurrence)) in ((1722 en= for the sake of, by, before, (because) of (from))) heaven; (a) woman ((1135 gune, ginomai= the species of human that “causes to be” aka generates new beings)) clothed ((4016 periballo= to throw/put around, clothe with, [a body to wrap around a Soul])) (with the) sun ((2246 helios= a ray, light)), and (the) moon\*1 ((4582 selene from selas= and/or brilliancy, the Gnostic Sophia, aka Holy Spirit)) under ((5270 hupokato= undercover)) her ((her own)) feet ((4228 pous= foot or (that provides the footstool to all on Earth)), and upon ((1909 epi= have charge, because of, with, direction)) her ((she)) head ((2776 kephale= seized, took hold of, was the head of operations for)) (a) crown ((4735 stephanos= +prize, symbol of honor, badge of royalty)) (of) twelve stars:

\*1 Moon - referenced to being a female (mothering - giving birth to - generator) deity that relates to Daniels prophecy of TWO in the end times:

The Pistis Sophia is today the title of a record dated to the 4<sup>th</sup> century of Jesus communicating to 12 male disciples and 7 female disciples, after his resurrection, but before his ascension. The first copy was found in Egypt in 1773 but four more that were close to it were found in the Nag Hammadi collection in December of 1945. From 1773 it was considered heretical and outlawed by the orthodox Christian (Catholic church) so its spread was done in secret and was part of the ancient religion of Gnosticism that is largely of Christian content.

Pista is Greek for **Faith** and Sophia for **Wisdom** though the way these terms are used in the text it's identifying the female divine being with a name related to the Moon having many aspects and names. She is sometimes identified with the Holy Spirit itself but, according to her various capacities, is also the; SHE-OF-THE-LEFT-HAND (AS OPPOSED TO CHRIST, UNDERSTOOD AS HER HUSBAND AND HE OF THE RIGHT HAND)\*,

as the Luxurious One, the Womb, the Virgin, the Wife of the Male, the Revealer of Perfect Mysteries, the Holy Dove of the Spirit, the Heavenly Mother, the Wandering One, or Elena (that is, Selene, the Moon). She was envisaged as the Psyche of the world and the female aspect of Logos - the word/knowledge.

\* note this is the depiction of TWO beings in Daniel's dream of the end time. The first being is asking a question of the second being, who answers below but has their LEFT HAND as HEAVEN while their RIGHT HAND RAISED UP, which is what this "Woman" does in birthing her Son to the throne. Plus in this same verse from Daniel there is the reference to "time, times and an half" and the ONLY other place any kind of time description is like that is here in Rev 12:14 pertaining to the Woman:

Dan 12:7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when HE HELD UP HIS RIGHT HAND AND HIS LEFT HAND UNTO HEAVEN, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

Previously I have shown how the One returning who was Jesus said he will sit at the Right Hand of Power. In meetings and in pictures Do sat or stood to the right of Ti. Even after Ti left her vehicle when Do gave meetings he'd have us set up a chair for Ti, to his left. He never explained to us why that side and I have a weak memory that he may have experimented with both sides at first which is a way of a Next Level member to do to find what "feels" like what their Older Member would choose. (Ti and Do early on taught us to "pull" from their minds and develop our "feeler," thought to be related to the solar plexus part of the body, right below the ribcage.) Even if they think there is something in the records about something, they don't assume it's the right thing to do so they try it and see how it feels as they are asking their Older Member at the same time, which is all done in silence. Jesus sometimes did talk out loud to the Father but I believe that was to give the disciples an example of how he spoke to his Heavenly Father. He told them to go into private when they spoke to his/their heavenly Father which we see disregarded all the time in countless Christian gatherings.

Here is a little section of Jesus disciples asking him a question in the Pistis Sophia:

“Again, his disciples said: Tell us clearly how they came down from the invisibilities, from the immortal to the world that dies?

The perfect Savior said: Son of Man consented with Sophia, his consort, and revealed a great androgynous light. Its male name is designated 'Savior, begetter of all things'. Its female name is designated 'All-beget-tress Sophia'. Some call her 'Pistis'.”

Although much of the gnostic materials are very “spiritual” sounding and in reading some of it, questionable as to their origin, as in at least one account, a type of light Being came to the disciples before the “ascension” and answered questions yet all the questions and answers seemed to be very philosophical and intellectual rather than the straight forward way Jesus communicated with the disciples before he left. This largely philosophical way is closer to the manner in which Paul of Tarsus wrote. I doubt Jesus would spend all that time incarnate and giving straight talk and then follow it with what sounds like hokus pokus talk. One would have to examine it for themselves to see to what I am referring. It's not like the visions/dreams understandings given to the disciple John. However with that said, I can't discount it out of hand. Like Paul's materials, if there are things that can be confirmed to relate to the the gospels that Ti and Do said the Next Level worked very hard to see to it's preservation, that is, enough to serve them and us now, then I will include those pieces of information. I have done this to date in reference to the Father taking a woman's body as related to the astrological depiction of a moon as a mother, to also include the androgynous aspect.

Seeing the moon in this verse as the mother would be in line with seeing the Father's “son” or Next Level birthed offspring as his (Father's) “wife” (bride) and “mother” to their litter of new Soul graduates (fruit) into the Next Level Kingdom in the heavens. Ti and Do did talk about how it was both their task to be the “midwives” to their student body (classroom) but that Ti's task was to “get Do started” and then to return leaving Do to finish the birthing, bringing each student to their overcoming of their humanness sufficiently to his Older Member (Ti's) standards.

In this way then the Moon as the lessor luminary is the Father's instrument to birthing and being on the ground incarnate at her “FEET,” though never literally as in human relationships of Kings (Father) to any Prince. The moon is further shown as a faithful witness and prince to the Sun which represents

the throne:

Psa 89:36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.

Psa 89:37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness ((5707 'ed= from 'uwd testimony, a recorder, a prince)) in heaven. Selah.

Ti and Do said in the Next Level there are no male and female, as is also said in the Gospel of Thomas, but that both characteristics we think of as male and female are combined into one, though without mammalian organs or behaviors of course:

Gospel of Thomas, recovered:

22 Jesus saw some babies nursing. He said to his disciples, “These nursing babies are like those who enter the kingdom.”

They said to him, “Then shall we enter the kingdom as babies?”

Jesus said to them, “When you make the two into one, and when you make the inner like the outer and the outer like the inner, and the upper like the lower, and when you make male and female into a single one, so that the male will not be male nor the female be female, when you make eyes in place of an eye, a hand in place of a hand, a foot in place of a foot, an image in place of an image, then you will enter [the kingdom].”

Note, Ti and Do always said we were building a new body inside of us and that they didn't want to exit before every student had built their body to be “viable” as a human baby becomes at a certain point if it is healthy to be able to maintain it's life.

I'm using this because of the consistency with things Jesus said about new members to the Kingdom of Heaven being like children and because of what Ti and Do said about it and how it also corresponds to the idea that there is no marriage among the prospective new members to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, being that the purpose for marriage was a way to keep a control over the way humans propagated their branch of the human species, and to learn the lessons of working with a partner and to learn how to have a commitment, which are qualities of members of the Next Level, except for the propagation, for the Next Level propagation is by producing fruit in this

Next Level way, accomplished to start by spreading the information the Older Members provide that can become a “spirit/mind birth” if it's pursued and built upon.

HERE ARE POINTS THAT DEFINE WHY THIS WOMAN MIGHT BE DEPICTING THE RETURN OF THE FATHER, the one who was also Jehovah, and the One to whom Elohim referred, who ran the crew to design and develop and maintain planetary “garden” systems and of course in our history began the current Earth garden experiment. Therefore it is a very great and a very special miracle that this individual took over a human body (incarnate) as one of these Two Witnesses, to help get her “Son,” the one who was Jesus, Elijah, Moses, Enoch and initially serving as Adam STARTED in the fulfillment of his task to “spirit/Soul birth” a litter of Souls, termed Saints, who gave their lives beforehand, thus would be returning to be harvested into their own Kingship in the Kingdom of God/Heaven:

1. The appearance of this woman is a MIRACLE, a sign, mark, token, prodigy, portent, UNUSUAL OCCURRENCE.
2. This woman has a body (clothed) that in every respect is represented by the rays of the Sun\*, as Jesus said a body that is full of light because her eye is single\*\*. No other being has been described with this kind of unique importance and power, except for the one who performed the Lamb task, named Jesus.

\*Mat 17:2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

Rev 21:23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

\*\*Luke 11:34 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

3. Incarnate into a woman gendered physical human body, she demonstrates being the genuine “generator of Life.”
4. One way to look at this verse, having seen varied viewpoints of the total picture presented; She (as The Father in/from the Kingdom of God/Heaven) may actually have a physical but cloaked base of operations on or IN the



Moon. In fact in the first of three internal classroom meeting tapes Ti and Do gave at Blackhawk, Colorado, Do said he and Ti thought the Moon was a spacecraft.

Simultaneously, the moon has always been considered a great attraction, not speaking astrologically but scientifically. Everything about the Kingdom of God/Heaven IS scientific. It's simply a matter of whether humans can see or identify their level of technology and/or interpret it. We know the moon has magnetic qualities, as do all physical bodies and elements thus draws to itself and puts off it's frequencies that has it's affects upon the Earth magnetic field and therefore environment, since it is in orbit around the Earth. For instance it's been proven to affect Earth's oceans with tides, so can be considered to also have a certain affect, however slight or undetected upon virtually everything, whether we can document it or not. This woman is not just a woman as the body being worn (clothed) reveals, but is a high ranking officer, (to look at Them more objectively in terms humans can better identify with), who directs with instructions many who are part of her crew. Their presence even just within the proximity of the Moon, but with her mind coming to Earth's surface to take over a physical body, together (with her Son, who is also an officer in her crew) provides an enormous energy that actually provides all life forms the chance to uplift - in other words, she draws all lifeforms to rise to their next evolutionary level though we are mostly concerned with how it applies to humans. Ti and Do said their Kingdom's coming closer provides for all life forms to advance. The other kingdom levels of life, animal, plant, mineral seem to have a more automatic way of advancing but for those who follow stories about animals there are some even in the wild who are helping one another in ways that don't seem all that automatic. The OT prophet Isaiah talked about a time when the lion would lay down with the lamb and I've actually seen video of just such activity. It's the development of "goodness" that the planet is engulfed with for a time when the Older Members are close. At this time, in their absence it's like humans as a society are going backward.

Use of the term evolution is not indicating congruence with Darwinian evolutionary observations and theories, though I suppose Darwin did observe some of how the various species have built in mechanisms to adapt and change in a type of hierarchical order. It's simply foolish to think everything arose to be the way it is now, from the most basic of organisms by pre-

programmed (genetic) adaptation and change ALONE, to somehow physically and magically jump into a totally new species and kingdom level as between mineral, plant, animal and human, without Kingdom of God/Heaven direction and experimentation with new designs. For instance, how they introduce stimuli and what becomes that stimuli is also within Their direction. But this is in part one department amidst many that members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven can apply to once they become “adult” members.

5. Finally, having a crown of twelve stars is a huge indication of exactly who is behind this Being that is incarnate in a human woman's body. There is no other depiction of such a crown having twelve stars. There are some that are given crowns for joining the program of an incarnate “officer” and staying with it til their exit (death) of their physical body. Then there are some that have a golden crown that seems to be for the Elders who have joined with an incarnate “officer” and overcome the world within their program, that also includes overcoming their mammalian desire for physical and/or mental self preservation.

When an Older Member provides the needed program instructions and examples to their student body, thereby actually “midwifing” them through their own Spirit/Soul birth, are adding “stars”\* to their own crown. I suspect this reference pertains to the twelve Souls who became Apostles in service to Jesus as they belonged to Jesus' Father who he said gave them to him to “keep”:

Joh 17:12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

This sounds like he lost one to fulfill scripture which would hardly be fair. I think the way it probably worked was that Jesus knew Judas was among them somewhat dishonestly. In other words he was infiltrating he may not have been that conscious of it. At one point Jesus said to the twelve that one of them “had a devil” - in other words was entertaining thoughts and feelings against Him. But Jesus allowed him to be among them anyway, I would say because his Father didn't indicate to him otherwise and perhaps was giving Judas the chance to conquer his demons - the discarnates and Luciferian space aliens who were their adversaries (satans). Ti and Do said the Next Level assigned every student such a Luciferian “adversary” they called,

“boogers.” But by the time of Jesus' exit he knew Judas had succumb to those Lower Forces. Here is the verse Jesus seems to be referring to:

Psa 41:9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.

\*crew leaders (overseers), even “archangels” depicted by the term “stars”:  
Rev 1:16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

Rev 1:20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches ((body of believers/doer's (as “belief without work/deeds/actions is dead”))).

So referring to this “woman's” son being “caught up to his throne,” this refers to the Soul who performed the task of Jesus, who would be her partner in the Two Witnesses “throne” task. She would get him going and then it's said later in chapter 12 that she exits by an earth based means - the Earth swallows her vehicle so He then manages the Throne by himself, that is alone “in the flesh” while His Father takes a greater overview than she could have while incarnate.

The same conclusion can be drawn from the way Rev 12:5's “man child” is the one who was Jesus as he RULES ALL NATIONS (that's human people's, because he SETS THE STANDARD TO BE INCLUDED IN HIS FATHER'S TEAM) and for other reasons and in this related verse, to the particular THRONE of his Father, saying specifically that he, because he had “overcome” had been granted to “set down with my Father in his throne,” what his students could then also expect to need to do (engage their overcoming) to be with him:

Rev 3:21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

Note, when He says, “set down with my Father in his throne” the throne is a seat, but actually not a physical chair as human kings have, but a position of authority He had earned from his Older Member (Father). Thus to sit with

one's Father, in this context and given the Two Witnesses are evidenced to be the return of the Father and Son both incarnate, the one who was Jesus is saying he gets to literally and as a figure, as his task assignment to “sit” with his Father as they both teach their students who are preparing to graduate, from the human kingdom into the Kingdom Above Human.

Note how this one being born is given a crown:

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

This is because every time Members of the Next Level do an incarnate task they have to overcome aka conquer aka prevail over their vehicle's human nature and they get a crown because in doing so they become a “king,” even if they have done so many times before.

Ti and Do described themselves as “midwives” though Do was the actual midwife for this litter, those he is now fully Fathering, having been born into his next seat, termed a Throne. Birthing in this context, since the Father's Son is already an Older Member in the Next Level, has to do with his being promoted to his next station in the Next Level organization, that of completing the fathering of offspring that began at the start of the current civilization.

Those Christians who teach that this “woman” is the church, defined as the “body of believers” (regardless of what they believe about Jesus or how they adhere to the ways he taught, as the only evidence of loving him\*) are not looking at the context, as the believers have not yet been “born of spirit” into the Kingdom of Heaven before the completed their 'third trimester” incarnate, so they are not “Christs” and therefore can not bear their own young as this “woman” is doing for her offspring. Plus how is it that the believers, as allegedly represented as the Woman, are giving birth to their subsequent offspring that are to “rule all nations(people).” The new graduates do eventually “judge the twelve tribes of Israel” but that is not the same as becoming the rule giver on the throne. They first have to go through the equivalent of what Moses and Jesus experienced and did to be born to the throne. True once born they are “kings” relative to humans but that doesn't give them a “captain” (archangel), Older Member task capacity yet.

Therefore, these believers can't provide (beget, birth) someone else to the receipt of the crown. If that could be done, there would be no need for Older Member “Christs” to come incarnate. Now in another verse the Church, body of believers are described as bride. Perhaps this is where the translators found reference, but it's misaligned.

\*how Jesus would know someone loves him:

Joh 14:21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

Joh 14:22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest\* thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

Joh 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

Joh 14:24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

\*manifest: According to this disciple named John, Jesus doesn't “manifest” ((1718 emphanizo = exhibit to view, show one's self, appear, disclose, declare, make known)) himself TO THE WORLD ((2889 kosmos= most likely from the base of komizw - komizo 2865; orderly arrangement, i.e. decoration; by implication, the world (in a wide or narrow sense, including its inhabitants, literally or as a figure (morally))= adorning, world.)).

The NAMES OF THOSE HUMAN BODIES, Ti and Do said they “took over” reflect fulfillment of prophecy in this referenced verse. (Of course had they not fulfilled all other characteristics of prophecy, these names alone would not provide any fulfillment).

It is reasonable to consider that the name of the human body a Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnates into (borrows to overcome and use as a vehicle to perform service through) will in a number of respects reflect who they are and the nature of their task, as the name “Jesus” does as “One who brings/offers, shows the way to deliverance, salvation and victory over our human, carnal nature, through Jehovah, (the “I Am,” aka The Existing One of the Old Testament), Jesus' Father.

Marshall Herf AppleWHITE, was the name of the human body Do incarnated

into for his task.

Do said, he and Ti “tagged” human vehicles at their birth and that they would have died had they not tagged them for their later usage. Note: Marshall is another word for a sheriff and Jesus upon return is depicted as being the law giver/upholder/judge of what others do on the planet. Note also how the first officially chosen name Do took after he and Ti left their former lives behind was “Bo,” as in Bo and Peep. It may be a coincidental play on words that the white horse rider has a “bow” in his right hand which is the “covenant” with the student body to birth their developed Soul bodies into the Kingdom of God/Heaven as it's related to the “rainbow.” Ti and Do's entire mission was to lead their students through their overcoming process, the same as conquering the Luciferian space alien's influences and “prevailing as Jehovah” the true meaning of an Israeli, Do said meant “overcomer.”

Ti (pronounced as tea) took a female human body with the name of “Bonnie Lu Truesdale Nettles.” Do took a male human body with the name of “Marshall Herf Applewhite.” Nettles became a registered nurse who worked in the preemie baby ward of a Houston, Texas Hospital. She was from Corpus Christi\*, Texas. Applewhite was the son of a Presbyterian church builder throughout Texas who was born and raised largely in Spur, Texas. In his early adult years he dropped out of seminary and became a professional teacher/director of voice/music and a theatrical, operatic performing artist with the Houston Opera. Note how music is depicted throughout the book of Revelations as what the Lamb's students would learn to sing.

\*Corpus Christi = Corpus means a body, even a dead body. A human that is not given a chance to LIVE eternally, is a dead body to the Kingdom of God/Heaven because it will die and it's spirit, though will exist for a time will never LIVE again UNLESS the Kingdom of God/Heaven takes that spirit into their keeping, what Ti and Do called being “put on ice,” though said it wasn't meant literally. The word Christ has to do with the process of “pressing the oil from the olives” that results in the olive's death, while the oil goes on as it's fruit to provide service. The oil is the energy source that generates “light” from the lamp (the eye as the window to the Soul) when one changes the way they spend their oil (energy source).

When any human changes their behaviors from human to Next Level behaviors and ways they are in degrees increasing their “oil.” The press is

actually the pressure applied on the human vehicle (the olive) to no longer go with the overall human flow. For instance it's not the way of the world's mammalian human species to as Jesus last instructed to:

Joh 13:33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

Joh 13:34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love ((26 agape= brotherly love, affection, good will, love, benevolence (kindness, giving))) one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

Joh 13:35 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

That is far less self centered than mammals tend to be. All humans, whether with Next Level Mind in them or not tend to give to their own families and kind. Jesus was expanding that to showing kindness and giving to everyone and even those who choose to be one's enemy, something that really sets apart Next Level students from non-Next Level students.

Mat 5:43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love ((25 agapao= of persons, to welcome)) thy neighbour ((4139 plesion= near, close by)), and hate ((3404 miseo= detest, love less)) thine enemy.

Mat 5:44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies ((2190 echthros= those who are haters, odious or actively hostile, an adversary, foe)), bless them that curse you, do good ((2570 kalos= virtuous, moral things)), to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

Mat 5:45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

Mat 5:46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

Mat 5:47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

Mat 5:48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

However, that “love” is not a pseudo or even really a spiritual love. It's strictly treating people with kindness and without judgments against them. It's forgiving what they might do to harm us. It's not human love as human love

would not forgive people for harming us because a human mostly thinks of themselves as their body, not recognizing that they can become more than that body. But this has been distorted as have all things, into a belief that entering the spirit world is an advance. This is a facsimile to distract from the fact that the only way one can advance to be more than the body is while in a body and seeking to have a relationship with the designers of our entire reality who are spoken of in the records as the One True Kingdom of God, Kingdom in/from the literal Heavens where the non-religious one named Jesus came from to teach the WAY to form a graft with him that will insure, when the body dies, the Soul or spirit will be “saved” for the next lesson opportunity to overcome the human condition.

Those that have not heard about Ti and Do are held to a different standard for having their spirits saved for a future opportunity to outgrow the human kingdom. But one of the ways to show the Older Members of the Kingdom of God, we want to graft with their family/vine is to abide by their instructions aka commandments that are qualifications as there is no automatic saving program and even just belief in the current Representatives is not enough to be considered to have begun that graft. One must “stand” for Ti and Do, which in the records is related to not accepting the “mark” of allegiance to humanity in any of it's forms. Jesus called that allegiance as who one's master is between “God and Mammon”:

Mat 6:24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

So when we treat even those who hate us (making us their enemy) just as we would anyone else, recognizing that even if they harm our physical body they can't harm our Soul, we can know that they are acting that way simply because they don't know any better:

Luke 23:34 Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

Thus even if they act in such a way that causes us to exit our body/vehicle then they have simply accelerated our graft to our Older Members from the Next Level who will be waiting for that one to take their Soul to their next station of service for demonstrating their allegiance to Them even in the face



of the loss of their vehicle's life.

However, until that occurs, we still try to stay out of the way of those that can keep us from performing our task for the Next Level that includes our service in overcoming our humanness and sharing the Older Members information with others.

Mat 5:25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

Mat 5:26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

I'm not saying there would be something wrong with even laying down one's life for Ti and Do in the way that they did, but that's between each individual and Ti and Do to determine as each individual needs to have begun a regular communication with Them.

Since they are no longer incarnate, the lower forces will try everything to persuade you to not serve Them. They could even encourage you to lay down your life before Ti and Do would approve doing so, though if your intention is in the right place, according to Ti and Do's judgment, I believe, if they didn't stop you, you would be in their keeping after you exit. The point of the lesson plan is to “give your life” to your Older Members. Thus if in doubt about how and when the general rule Ti and Do taught was “don't” and especially when it's an irreversible action as the exit of one's vehicle is.

It's a different situation when we are in the physical company of our Older Member while they are incarnate. Then we simply ask them what we can do to accelerate our learning our lessons and they will provide that acceleration according to the timing and direction they get when they check with their Older Member. In the case of Ti's exit before Do, in Do's regular asking for direction from Ti, regarding each students needs to complete their overcoming, he would be provided with the steps to take to perform his task according to his Older Member's direction, keeping in mind the same general rule of not acting on something irreversible until he is sure his Older Member approves.

The example that Do left was that even in the way they laid down their physical human vehicles, they were prepared for whatever Ti might want to

do to even include taking them into the spacecraft with their physical bodies to be removed from those bodies on the spacecraft or assigned another task with those physical bodies. This was evidenced by their each having packed a travel bag and their passport and each had a little money, \$5.75 which seemed to be a largely symbolic amount based on the fee Mark Twain wrote about for boarding the comet in “Captain Stormfield’s Visit to Heaven.” However \$5.00 was also the amount we each took with us when we did tasks outside our “craft” (house) and at one time before the amount was \$5 we had a couple quarters for a phone call. That was when there were still phone booths and 50 cents would be enough to at the least make a collect call. That changed to \$5 in case we needed something else in an emergency situation as otherwise we carried no money, unless we had a task to buy something or get a car fixed or the like.

So that “oil” is increased in us the more we become single minded in terms of giving our lives in service to our Older Members from the Next Level.

Mat 6:22 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

Mat 6:23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

This single mindedness comes from restraining the human vehicles various ways of spending their energy (oil) in all the forms of sensuality but primarily on sexuality and propagation and support of one's human family. These are of course natural to the human being, so are not a negative but the species is being prepared to evolve beyond the human mammal so are given the tools to change their mindset. The tools provide ways to lose SELF and the notion of independence to build crew mindedness and dependance on the Next Level. The human mammals don't know that there is no real independence though because of the humans that suppress others, any desire for independence is a positive because it's part of breaking away from the mammalian mindset. The Next Level doesn't suppress anyone. Even their members are free to do whatever they want. But because they know the value of what their Older Members have provided, they want to be dependent on them as they are dependable.

Human vehicles are all energy generators that we can think of as our “force.” However, the more Next Level mind we have in our vehicles the more

“force” we have and the more that translates to “passion” but it's always our choice how, when and where to SPEND that force. A human can spend it on attracting a mate and building a family and/or on the pursuit of a career and/or on various forms of building ourselves up, even in religious, spiritual and/or altruistic ways. We can give it to civic organizations or to social or environmental activism. Or we can give it away seeking fun and adventure as entertainment. Sexuality is a huge way to give our force away. In regularly giving our force away to such human endeavors, though one may find happiness, satisfaction and contentment, if they never break out of those forms of spending, they simply die never having known what more there is that they could give their force to. However, this is the reason the Next Level builds into the human condition adversity.

In this way discontent can become a positive though it doesn't look that way to most in the human kingdom who see it as someone who has just not found themselves or found their niche or path or ultimate purpose. But to the Next Level discontent is a symptom that they are still thirsty for what the Next Level can only offer and that they will be led to find IF they keep up the search for what more there is in life. People that are discontent aren't always obvious. Many still go through the same motions as others. They simply don't feel as attached to those directions or paths as those who are content. They are often seen as positive minded, non judgmental people with all the same kinds of skills, likes and dislikes as others. They generally have a big conscience and compassion while simply hating much of what they see in the world, even to the tune of becoming active against it. As a part of their general discontent they often try many different things and can even believe they are depressed because many things they do don't satisfy them and they are often taught to think there is something wrong with that. Their discontent can also take the form of having disrespect for all the human systems of government and their laws and can result in their breaking the laws and ending up behind bars. For some, one day they may run off with what is seen as a “cult” or abandon their family and even kids to look for something they feel lacks in their life and may even engage in this or that risky behavior with substances and/or in relationships. Ti and Do didn't condone abandoning children we were responsible for, but when the incarnate Older Member puts out the call and we “hear” it, if we have children then, we would need to ask the Next Level's help for a way their children can be well cared for, so we can

give ourselves to our Older Members service 100%. Some opportunity will present itself and though it could still be very hard for all involved it would become a positive outcome that would even result in others left behind having a closer relationship to those Older Members, though that still depends on their choices.

Thus Corpus Christi represents the “sacrifice” of the physical body (all human behaviors and ways of the human kingdom) to bring about a NEW HEAVENLY BODY, what Ti and Do called a metamorphosis likening one's human body to a caterpillar that is removed from it's caterpillar world (caught away from, the real meaning of “rapture”), as Jesus disciples were required to do to be with Jesus as his full time students, that made them in their day a “cult.” Then the environment is constructed by the Older Members who are the ones catching away their student body which becomes the beginning of the cocoon as these are taught to isolate themselves from all worldliness in thought, and deed, thus even the cutting off of their memories of their past, etc.

Luk 9:61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

Luk 9:62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

This allows for their total energy as depicted by:

Mar 12:29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:

Mar 12:30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy Soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.

As far as I know this giving our all to complete the overcoming process must be accomplished in it's entirety when an Older Member representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven is physically incarnate to lead us through it. However, this is not implying that one can not demonstrate that degree of devotion when a representative is not incarnate, as is the case now after Ti and Do have exited their incarnations. We have no idea what exceptions could be made for someone showing that much desire to be bonded with their Older Member.

Regarding Ti's vehicle that was first named: "Bonnie," it comes from the Scottish to mean, "attractive or pretty" but before that from middle French "bon" meaning "good." "Lu" comes from Louise for a female (Louis) for a male and means "fame and war" but shows it's beginning with St. Louise de Marillac, who was born in France in 1591 and devoted her life to caring for the sick as did Bonnie Lu Truesdale Nettles as a registered nurse in Houston.

Truesdale is of English origin and means: "Faithful ones homestead." That was the name her vehicle acquired by marriage.

"Nettles" - it is the name of a family of plants that are classified as "artillery plants," a Pilea Microphylla, all of which have stamens that with sunshine, male (Fathering?) flowers use to shoot out their pollen as a canon, thus the term "artillery." The stamen is actually bowed down or prostrate and when the flower opens, it suddenly stands up straight literally flicking out it's pollen into the air spreading it's seed to spawn offspring. The Greek word phylon from micro-phylla is rooted in the idea of a kingdom, division of species, a race, stock, and is related to phyle, a tribe or clan and phylein which means to "bring forth" as in bring forth a birth, which is what is indicated later in Rev 12 that this "woman" does to bring forth a male child to his throne.

It is interesting that this description of the stamen of this Nettles flower being inside the flower in a bent over, prostrate position, known as one of humility and supplication (giving of service (worship) to the creators) has it's resemblance to the human, mammalian penis as it starts off flaccid, until it is stimulated (by heat (of passion) (kin to sunlight), in which it then projects it's seed in a burst at climax to inseminate/fertilize the receiver's egg as in mammal reproduction. Perhaps even the word phylla shows in it's root an etymology to phallic, the adjective that describes the phallus (erection of the stamen).

In other words it's the job of this individual who takes this "Nettles" female vehicle to fulfill the role/task of the parental Father (seed giving role, as what a "father" is). The Father is everything to the Son, to Jesus and will also continue in the Two Witnesses task which Do evidenced significantly throughout the 19 years I was in their observation and participation.

On yet another vantage-point, the vehicle named Bonnie Lu Truesdale Nettles was also a Baptist by birth and became an investigator of all things

spiritual as enveloped in Theosophy\*. She was reported by her daughter to have experimented with the recognition of spirits (discarnate, disembodied) among us - those humans who have died, but never became someone who made a practice or business of doing so. It would appear it was purely exploratory. She also experimented with and studied and practiced in an amateur capacity, the science of Astrology that academically trained scientists would probably call a pseudo-science.

In a published interview in The Houston Post in 1972, Ti through her vehicle Bonnie Nettles said she received astrological help from a long ago deceased monk named Brother Francis, "He stands beside me when I interpret the charts," she said. "There can be several meanings to them, and if I'm wrong, he will correct me." I think it was Do who first told the class that Ti's "brother Francis" her work at the hospital. She was usually assigned to work in the preemie baby ward but sometimes would work in a different ward and would have to draw blood from a patient and she wanted to be sure she always hit the vein on the first try, so she'd ask Brother Francis to help her and felt He did and she always succeeded.

Do reported, that she only did someone's astrological chart if they asked her three times and she didn't tell them that was her criteria as she wanted to know they were serious.

Now regarding the astrological reference. Some who might read this may think that the practice of Astrology is Satanic, of the Devil, so how could someone who is considered to have fulfilled the prophecy of the Two Witnesses, and be The Father be an astrologer?

Well, there is a great deal to say about this, but essentially it's all debatable except one point. Jesus was not quoted to have said anything about astrology or even practices of fortune telling, soothsaying, etc. yet did talk about the literal "heavens," the stars the Earth, the times as ages and seasons, comparing the heavens with the Earth growing cycles as reflected in the way the Kingdom of God/Heaven tends the garden. He spoke of his coming in/with/through and/or covered (cloaked) by clouds and told future regenerations to "watch," "observe" all things, so to not be taken by surprise as a thief would take someone by surprise.

I suppose some would say, "watching" for signs and tokens in the heaven's

would be superstitious, but he said it. Plus if he didn't feel to enact the law against adultery with the woman caught “in the act” being prosecuted on the spot why would he choose to condemn someone who experimented with gaming of the astrological sort? However, if this fact about Ti's astrological activity turns one from believing in them then they are probably not someone that could get through the overcoming classroom, thus Ti and Do are indirectly giving some an out as they did for so many over the years they were each incarnate.

Jesus didn't talk about “astrology” and there certainly were astrologers in his day. But he did say that even lusting in one's heart/mind after another woman while married is adultery, upping the standards, another reason they hated to hear him speak. Thus one should be sure to include that in their list of sins and do so before they cast stones at others for. After all, who has more weight for Christians, what Moses taught or what Jesus taught? I'm not suggesting they aren't both representatives from the Kingdom of God/Heaven. I believe they are, but it is very apparent that Jesus brought updates so for Christians to refer mostly to what Moses taught instead of focusing on what Jesus taught (though Jesus said to abide by all Moses taught, the ten commandments, etc.) is avoiding their own lesson plan they must embrace to abide in Jesus love. And Paul is in no way a replacement of Jesus.

Sadly many of the things that seem to be among the highest concerns to some Christians nowadays don't resemble anything Jesus talked about. It's like his teachings are avoided like the plague and replaced with what Paul wrote, while Paul, not having any experience with Jesus, so not privy to anything first hand essentially used the name Jesus but talked about Old Testament laws, some of the very laws Jesus was hung for not abiding by as the high priests insisted he should. Of course they didn't think he was the messiah so why would they think he had something new to offer them.

Well, it's a fact that each and every time a member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven comes incarnate they will bring new information and new standards and a new sense of Their reality to convey that will challenge all the existing mindsets. The comparison would be like a teacher of elementary school (Moses/Aaron) returning for the next school year and teaching the old grade level, or teaching the new grade level and having the students complain because they weren't teaching the old grade level. That's what religion fosters

- stagnation, though it does keep the ideas alive for future generation to refer to and ponder that prepare one for the next grade lesson plan because they are all building blocks.

With that said, here is a little synopsis on astrology in the bible:

Moses certainly received laws that sought to teach people to avoid what today might be called the “Spiritual Arts” and the statements of some of the Old Testament prophets do express as a negative (sin) ways of applying the positions of the planets and stars to a forecast of what one can expect from life. Those indications do exist in Isaiah and Moses' book Deuteronomy. The bottom line is, it depends on how things are experienced. For someone to be curious about spirits, or astrology or anything for that matter, is not the same thing as practicing these crafts as if one was an intermediary for God in doing so. Then it's a different story. In other words God can teach us through dreams, yet some Christians would say that dream interpreters are in the same category with witches or enchanters and are forbidden while there are examples of God's prophets receiving a great deal of their prophecy through dreams. Thus perhaps it's not for us to judge another in this regard, but to set up shop as a dream interpreter selling that service may be over the edge where the Kingdom of God/Heaven is concerned if in doing so, a person looks to their interpreter instead of first asking our Heavenly Father what the dreams mean and then watching to see who and what opportunities open up that provide an answer. The entire point is that our Heavenly Fathers want us to look to Them, not because They need us to, like for some ego or power and control trip as humans do, but because They know the only way they will allow any of us on Their spacecraft, and in their laboratories and on or inside their planetary bases, performing tasks in support of their projects is if we can make the grade and a big part of that grade is “Can you follow my instructions,” of which one was, “don't put others in my place” - false idols, false gods, mammon masters.

In other words, don't start giving service to (worshipping) aka “working for” yourself and/or other humans as your master as you can only have, according to Jesus One Master and that's one's Heavenly Father, a member of the Kingdom of God in circulation among the literal heavens. And of course there is nothing wrong with working for yourself or fellow humans. Just putting self or them on a pedestal equivalent in all practicality to one's Father



in the Heavens (when one is not incarnate) is actually cutting oneself off from the relationship one could have with their real living “Father” in/from the literal heavens. And anyone who fosters another's cutting off of that relationship is guilty of an unforgivable sin, that is if they don't wise up and change before they die, which is why Jehovah, through Moses and Isaiah expressed dismay upon anyone who were using what amounts to “tricks” in the name of helping someone, when often money exchanged hands, so it became a business just like the religions with their tithing and donations and tax exemptions that Jesus spoke against. He said, if you use the money, then pay the tax that comes with the use of the money under that government, yet look at all the religious exceptions and ownership and profitable business arrangements with nearly 100% of the religious and some spiritual organizations, yet one doesn't see Catholics out in the street protesting their use of funds for things other than feeding the poor as Jesus spoke to doing while he was absent physically - “loving one's neighbor as oneself.”

Explorations are a part of being a seeker. That doesn't mean everyone needs to explore everything. Many just know what they are not interested in, but all in all usually pursue equivalent mindsets and practices while trying to find the ultimate. One may think they have found the ultimate but should never actually settle in. If one isn't being challenged to change and upgrade one's thinking AND behavior AND service (in alignment with that upgraded thinking) then they are stagnating and will likely not be open minded enough when the ultimate comes around again incarnate and blows their trumpet as has been the case with Ti and Do in my opinion.

Being taught to be afraid of new information with new terminology and new concepts is being taught to be dead to life when it's offered. It can be tricky but the key is, when in doubt seek one's Heavenly Father's guidance and then take a chance on a positive while not making any decision you can't reverse, that is until you know you have your Heavenly Father's approval, which needs to be confirmed in some in person face to face relationship as while our Heavenly Father, or in the the case of the Two Witnesses incarnate, when They are both incarnate or through teachings they left behind after they were incarnate that you know came from them. The only other time I believe we can be confident in taking what would seem to be irreversible actions are through a visit by two or more physical beings we know are not human and won't have human characteristics either (that by the way space aliens I have

seen artist renditions of have), as we saw on what was called the Transfiguration Mount when and where Jesus was given his go ahead to put into motion the laying down of his life, as instructed by his Father, for his Father that his Father wanted him to do for their sheep. That confirmation needed to come before Jesus could be sure he was understanding the instruction that when enacted could not be reversed - his putting himself in the hands of all those chief priests who hated him and wanted to kill him many times but who Jesus' Father would not allow them to until they determined it was time. Now it's possible Jesus could have known about that timing without the visit on that mountain. That experience could have been mainly for the three disciples to witness and tell others about after he had his physical body killed.

But if we are overly guarded from hearing and considering new ideas in new terms then we will not be able to hear what any returned member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven will have to say when they are again incarnate. We would then be following suite the religious leaders of Jesus day who called him a lunatic or possessed by a devil and/or a heretic or blasphemer, which is primarily why he was framed to be executed by the Jewish leadership who said they feared the people were listening to what he had to say and would abandon them as their leaders:

Joh 11:47 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

Joh 11:48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation.

The problem though with the so called “spiritual arts” is they can become a trap just as much as anything and everything in the human kingdom can become a trap. By trap I am referring to that which keeps one away from seeking a deeper and more real relationship with one's Heavenly Father. And the spiritual arts so to speak do tend to attract us to those practices and when we see how they work in certain ways or as we accumulate the ability to talk about them fluently and we mingle with others of like mindedness and form groups and clubs and some of these become income streams, we find we think we have “found it.” If we ever feel we have arrived at our spiritual place or with the religious belief system that we feel is the ultimate to where we don't take a look at anything knew for fear, subtle or not, admitted to or

not, that we could be influenced to change directions some or even entirely, then we go into fear mode which is manifest in a fight or flight response, and even both. We will combat whatever it is that is knocking on our door with our views and in a last ditch effort will run away from further talk or investigation, feeling like we don't want to open that door of instability that we probably once had, again. It would upset my partner or parents or the people where I work or at the club I attend, if they knew I was entertaining this strange idea or practice, even if that practice was to “stop” certain activities that I may wonder if are really healthy for me in terms of what I might be able to become in relationship to the creators of the planet. We tend to shape our beliefs around our practices so most often there is no longer room for Creator Beings. That becomes too weird For many the opposite is true. The idea of there being spirits like ghosts is too much to consider. To others the idea of space aliens is fine but among us is just too hot to handle. One can be aware of government shenanigans but fear looking at the conspiracy theories.

So the spiritual arts can all have their traps and astrology can be linked in with them, but does that mean to consider that the planet's and Sun and Moon and stars can't have an influence on human beings and all things on planet Earth? Well, for many there can be no influence from outside the Earth, yet science proves that is not correct. In fact Earth and all that lives on it is greatly influenced in many ways by objects outside the Earth. Solar flares, sun spots, moon gravity, meteors, asteroids and comet debris fields that shower the Earth all evidence their delivery of charged mineral particles to the Earth. The list can go on and on and on and science has taught us that just because something is invisible doesn't mean it doesn't exist and even have a complex description. We see the moon affect the tides and if light can get to us from all the bodies in space that enables us to see them with the naked eye, why wouldn't we at least consider that what can come to Earth with that light can be more than some twinkle in the sky at night. Like light from the Sun, it comes with a huge spectrum of frequencies that have varied wave lengths and that humans have a limited capacity to see, feel and understand much about. Thus it's altogether possible that everything in the solar system works as a system and has some relationship to the function and environment of the Earth being it appears to be the only inhabited planet. Thus given many of us believe the Earth was created, then why would we think or say the planets

weren't part of that creation and could well be affecting us in ways that are not readily apparent but that this passed down body of information simply became called “astrology,” the study of the stars and their affects on humans. Understandably, like religion and spirituality it became a business and like even religion it can be used for anything but what it appears to exist because of.

But lets look at a couple of the only nine scriptures I found that actually use any word that starts with astro:

There are 8 verses in the book of Daniel that use the Aramaic word:

0826 'ashshaph (Aramaic) ash-shawf' - conjurer, enchanter, (CLBL) necromancer

for “astrologer” while in the definition shows nothing to do with the sky, heaven's, stars, planets, Sun nor Moon. The Chaldeans were known to have astronomical skills, so that's perhaps related here:

Dan 2:10 The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

But they could have easily been “enchanters” who would be people who cast spells on people and conjure up forecasts and performances to try to fascinate their audience with various tricks.

Now a necromancer was someone who made predictions by trying to communicate with discarnates (spirits).

If none of these had anything to do with the stars why is “astro” in the English word 'ashshaph was translated to. A clue may be found here:

The only other instance of the use of the English word: “astrologer” is here including it's context:

Isa 47:11 Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know.

Isa 47:12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

Isa 47:13 Thou art wearied ((tired, disgusted, loathed, faint) in the multitude ((abundance)) of thy counsels ((advise)). Let now the astrologers, the stargazers ((seers)), the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.

Ti and Do called these “enchantments,” “tricks.”

These tricks included incantations and spells also falling under the general term sorcery.

Here is the other instance of the word astrologer that uses a different Hebrew word:

One definition source for Hebrew “habar” indicates “to be a horoscopist yet there is nothing in the word that suggests this meaning. This one also says, “(astro) loger.” Another suggests Hebrew “habar” means “to divide.” That's the most concrete definition so far.

And again no reference to the Sun, moon, or stars. In fact in the verse it singles out “stargazers” as different from astrologers. Is there something wrong with even looking at the stars? Sure Moses got instruction to not worship the Sun and Moon and Stars. But to look at them? So it must be talking about another way of looking at them, thus as a prognosticator.

And if an astrologer is a “astro” log-er, is that like someone who logs (keeps a record) of things he/she sees in the sky/outer space, the literal heavens? If so then how different is that from “star gazer”?

Actually what is being listed in English as Stargazer is over 90% of the time translated to “seer,” having something to do with someone who has a vision, a seer, thus someone who puts their ideas to what they are observing, and then the reference to month to month does imply a forecast linked to a moon cycle.

And this forecast of the future is what in part it seems Jehovah was against propagating among humans.

Star-gazer = 2374 chozeh kho-zeh'

active participle of 'chazah' (2372); a beholder in vision; also a compact (as looked upon with approval)= agreement, prophet, see that, seer, (star-)gazer.

But to treat anyone who calculates star positions and looks for relationships to handed down ideas that came from every culture with a curiosity and a degree of application, doesn't sit with scripture as something that is a trap and thus evil to do.

If it was a problem to see in the heavens:

Genesis 1:14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

So the Lord is saying the lights in the sky are for “signs” and those signs were not signs of spring, etc as seasons are also mentioned and they are not for any times periods. What signs are left?

Isn't it said that the Lord comes back from being in the literal heavens? Doesn't he say we MUST watch for him? Yes!

Thus this evaluation of “astrology” in the bible leaves quite a sketchy argument that today's astrology is related to what these verses suggest.

Now to continue with talking about:

Bonnie Nettles as the preemie baby nurse helped prematurely born babies survive and thrive. Thus she was right there on the front lines of playing the role of “savior” a task that the Father is the instigator of, having also performed that task many times themselves in any one or more of the planet's she became a Father for, as this prophecy seems to indicate were twelve (or was referring to twelve Souls who she birthed into the Next Level).

\* Theosophy, Greek theosophia, from theos, divine + sophia, wisdom; literally “divine wisdom.” Esoteric philosophy concerning, or the investigation and seeking of knowledge of that which is mysterious pertaining to human being existence and nature, but particularly concerning the nature of divinity. Theosophy is considered a part of field of study and exploration known as esotericism, which refers to knowledge or wisdom that

is largely hidden, thus from the process of discovery offers an individual enlightenment and salvation. A theosophist seeks to understand the mysteries of the universe and the bonds that unite the universe, humanity and the divine.

Now, the vehicle that Do chose to take, that was prepared for his taking, as was the case for Jesus, was given a first name of “Marshall” (as in a sheriff, a keeper of the peace, a law enforcer, laws, referenced in scripture as the rod, (the stiff straight and narrow standard) as the administrator of those instructions from his Father that needed to be met by students/disciples to qualify to graduate (be fruit that's harvestable). He is thereby the heavenly realm's gatekeeper having the key, which is the WAY that He DEMONSTRATES to humanity (repeatedly since the beginning of the civilization) what WE MUST ALSO DO TO be graphed to the branch of His/Their lineage, that is “Above the human kingdom in circulation throughout the literal heavens.

Do's vehicle's last name of, “AppleWhite” is a clear reference to the beginning of his task, stemming from the genus that had become known as the choices (tests) that led to the disobeying of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's instructions on what they could or couldn't eat in their gifted environment. And then the “White” part of that name, among other things, taking that negative (relative to their prospective advancement towards Kingdom of God/Heaven membership) of breaking one's heavenly parents rules and depicting a transformation into a positive (again relative to Kingdom of God/Heaven membership) by starting a “classroom” to include their human genetic strain, in which They could learn for themselves the value and reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven by experience fending for themselves with the periodic influence of those who were in prison on the Earth, the Luciferians, as a general designation of former students who turned against the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Members.

The WAY in which those first MADE (not begotten) humans with that potential to graduate out of their human limitations, (not the first human beings on the Earth) could learn their lessons would be by establishing covenants/agreements with the Kingdom of God/Heaven representatives incarnate or not, that were directly related to behaviors - what to do and what not to do in thought, word and deed, to SHOW their desire and

implementation of the beginning of that required graft, that by sticking it out in what can be seen as an overcoming/victory of/over the human mammalian condition of life that is forwarded by each students instigation of the “Ways” taught by each subsequent incarnate member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, as they come and go, that enables humans to wipe clean that ancestral and genetically imprinted on the mind and flesh, “missing of the mark” (aka sin) as represented in the word “White” and it's nature of being a pure light, not tainted or shaded by anything other vibrations, literally and as a figure.

Rev 12:2 And (she) being ((G2192 echo= to hold as in possession of, to be able, ACCOMPANYING\*1, be returned)) with ((1722 en= among, for sake of, give self wholly to, because of)) child\*2 ((G1064 gaster= womb)) cried\*3 ((G2896 krazo= call aloud, shriek, exclaim, entreat, scream, cry out)), (travailing in) birth ((G5605 odino= experiencing the pains of the PROCESS of labor and delivery in the birth)), and pained\*4 ((G928 basanizo= toil/hard work, also from basanos= goes to the bottom (to incarnate as human is like a human deciding to live among snakes and dogs and cats, who would largely hate them))) (to be) delivered\*5 ((G5088 tikto= to produce from seed as a mother, bear, bring forth)).

\*1 accompanying = (connotes a “return” in accompaniment usage here in place of “being” has strong implications of the intended meaning in this verse in relationship to:

Mat 26:64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power\*\*1, and coming\*\*2 ((2064 erchomai= accompanying\*\*3, appear before public, falling in or out)) in ((G1909 epi= of, with, upon, among, in charge of, on behalf of)) the clouds ((G3507 nephele= a cloud (cloaked spacecraft) or cloudiness)) of heaven ((the sky to among stars)).

\*\*1 power = 1411 dunamis= 1) strength power, ability 1a) inherent power, power residing in a thing by virtue of its nature, or which a person or thing exerts and puts forth 1b) power for performing miracles 1c) moral power and excellence of Soul 1d) the power and influence which belong to riches and wealth 1e) power and resources arising from numbers 1f) power consisting in or resting upon armies, forces, hosts

In this context we see these definitions of dunamis closely correlating to the



definitions of the Rev. 12:1 .’..appeared a great WONDER in heaven...,” but in this case more specific to the personification and that of someone with a female gender. Could it be that Jesus didn't want to describe the Father more specifically, so not to impose types of limitations to the way in which his Father could plan on the return. After all these prophecies are given within a free willed system that is designed to provide maximum opportunity for the recipients to respond favorably, when this will all be twisted and turned by the Luciferians in the meantime, forcing those with significant thirst to know, to seek out the truth (facts), thus one (on the ground/incarnate at the time) doesn't want to make it overly difficult by getting too specific, though that was probably not a problem as the Father would regulate everything He gives Jesus to say, so he doesn't have to discern what may or may not interfere with future plans.

**\*\*2 coming = G2064 erchomai er'-khom-ahee**  
middle voice of a primary verb (used only in the present and imperfect tenses, the others being supplied by a kindred (middle voice) eleuthomai el-yoo'-thom-ahee, or (active) eltho el'-tho, which do not otherwise occur) to come or go (in a great variety of applications, literally and as a figure)= accompany, appear, bring, come, enter, fall out, go, grow, X light, X next, pass, resort, be set.

**\*\*3 accompanying:** Who or what is he accompanying or is he accompanied by the cloud or the “Power.” The order is important here and we know to work with it is appropriate as there was no sentence punctuation in the papyrus and manuscripts that were used for these initial translations, and the order of nouns, verbs can often be the opposite in languages other than English. If he is “sitting” that's a position, literal and/or figurative. Power is not something nebulous, or inanimate as in a computer. That would be like a pilot of a powerful jet saying he was coming as the right hand man for that jet's powerful engine and computer systems that are only tools of his usage built by fellow humans. One doesn't talk that way ever, not in terms of being someone “right hand” to a device. But then why didn't he say, “sitting at the right hand of my Father,” the only likely candidate for Jesus to talk that way about?

**\*2 child = Greek 1064 gaster= the belly, womb, stomach, glutton, gormandizer.**

\*3 cried = Greek 2896 krazo= a primary verb; formally, to “croak” (as a raven) or scream, i.e. (genitive case) to call aloud (shriek, exclaim, appeal (to), beseech, besiege, conjure, beg, implore, importune, petition, plead (to), pray, solicit, supplicate

\*4 pained = Greek 928 basanizo= 1) to test (metals) by the touchstone, which is a black siliceous stone used to test the purity of gold or silver by the color of the streak produced on it by rubbing it with either metal 2) to question by applying torture 3) to torture 4) to vex with grievous pains (of body or mind), to torment 5) to be harassed, distressed 5a) of those who at sea are struggling with a head wind

\*5 delivered = Greek 5088 tikto= 1) to bring forth, bear, produce (fruit from the seed) 1a) of a woman giving birth 1b) of the earth bringing forth its fruits 1c) metaphor; to bear, bring forth

This Older Member (Father) is incarnate to provide hands on assistance to her protege in the midwifing of Their “litter” of Souls (Saints, due to their having returned from their receipt of crowns by giving their lives in support of the very unpopular Jesus). Remember Jesus said he worked for his Father. He said his Father gave him the “men out of the world”\*, and that he'd done all that his Father had commanded him to say and do, even turning himself into the authorities that were being controlled by the religious leaders, the “high priests” of the Jewish hierarchy in Jerusalem, the wolves in sheep's clothing to have him eliminated.

\*Joh 17:6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

Joh 17:12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

Note here how Jesus, when talking to his disciples about his nearing departure and return used the illustration of a woman giving birth which is exactly the way the Father is depicted in this verse as giving birth to her son, because of how he was to be awakened by her (his Father) to his task of taking the throne from her to then fully birth the liter of souls the Father had

initially given him to midwife the “spirit birth” of:

Joh 16:21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

Ti and Do taught that Birth into the Kingdom of God/Heaven was kin to a metamorphic process where the human body receives a deposit (seed) of Kingdom of God/Heaven Mind/aka Spirit that when activated by a present incarnate Older Member who had been through the metamorphic process before, even many times. They used words like, “trimester,” “viable birth” in reference to parts of this process that can take having an interface with a human vehicles several times (but NOT reincarnation as that is commonly taught), but always does involve getting one's MIND into a human being's Soul pocket/container, by their drawing it voluntarily, which for the human recipient then becomes their mind. Ti and Do spoke in terms of Three Trimester til one's spirit or Soul birth. Upon being “born” one is able to be issued a Next Level physical vehicle(body) what requires a certain strength of mind to pilot.

Rev 12:3 And (there) appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold (a) great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

With new translation options:

Rev 12:3 And (there) appeared ((optanomai=observed)) another ((allos= different)) wonder ((semeion= sign, mark, token, prodigy, portent, unusual occurrence, (supernatural) miracle)) in ((en= for the sake of, by, before, of (from))) heaven ((ouranos= elevation(up), sky, outer space)); and behold ((idou=see, be aware of)) (a) great ((megas= pride, arrogance, derogatory towards God, overstepping province of a created being, splendid, prepared on a grand scale, external appearance, might, stature, age)) of red ((purros= fire like, color of fire, red aka ruddy, blood in one's face and potentially a physical racial characteristic color of skin/appearance, [genetic bloodline])) dragon ((who fascinate)) having ((echo= having control of, a hold on, in possession of)) seven heads ((kephale= taken, held, seized)) and ten horns ((keras= fruit, seed, gain, winnings of the head)), and seven crowns (diadema= symbol of having one's head/mind bound) upon ((epi= among, as

touching, beside, have charge of)) his ((auto= its, their)) heads ((kephale=seeds (souls?), taken, held, seized)).

The new translation and interpretation of Rev 12:3 might be:

There was OBSERVED a DIFFERENT SUPERNATURAL SIGN in/from the sky/outer space to become aware of, the Luciferian Space Aliens, as agents of destruction of the Soul. They are described as being FIRE/RED, because allegiance to them (conscious of who they are or not and knowingly in their allegiance or not) leads one to the Lake of Fire that is the agent to literally dissolve one's Soul, or their Spirit, (for those who never received a Soul). (A Soul is an actual container designed to implant in/on a human body that is designed to only hold the Mind/Knowledge of ones Heavenly Father according to how much one draws while a student with them face to face. A spirit body, as in the case of a human being who was not given a Soul implant is the accumulation of human quality of information/experience identified as their Mind (largely their conscious and subconscious (genetically passed on) memories.) This Lake of Fire is a destruction of both a Soul and/or Spirit body, termed Hell because once sent, there is no longer any potential for life in any form thereafter.

As said, these agents of Soul destruction are the Luciferian space aliens, the fallen angel's descendants from an Earth origin whether from a previous to the current civilization, where they hid from the floods by going underground in the seas using the spacecrafts they had assisted humans to build), or from other planetary systems relatively near to Earth that that Kingdom of God/Heaven provided a highway from, what might be thought of as a wormhole that bends time/space together so vast distances can be traversed immediately upon entering one. These have been depicted as dragons and serpents and linked to the Reptilian species of space alien. They are also known by the names, Satan and the Devil (adversaries - assigned to the Saints (four and Twenty Elder Students) and younger student overcomers to conquer their human mammalian condition by working against. Those thought of as "Satan" are referencing the ones who no longer have physical bodies but who work to influence humans from an unseen vantage-point with subtle suggestions (serpent= hisser, sly, deceiver).

These Luciferian space aliens and their discarnate counterparts don't all know they are from a Luciferian blood line, due to their "falling" away from service

to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, depicted as the Nephilim in Genesis chapter six and the book of Enoch and other places in Sumerian records. Some believe they are helping humans with their environment and life systems, because they have need of those systems themselves to survive by, and that also entails helping human build space crafts and underground facilities as they anticipate having to retreat into again as they have heard rumors among their kind that their time is short before yet what they suppose is another alien group, not unlike themselves, but with more power than they return to re-stimulate the end of the current civilization.

And it's true that the Kingdom of God/Heaven are coming to do just that and they are the weeds that are destroying the earth's function for the Kingdom of God in the Heavens seed to grow to fruition so these have alerted governments to prepare to do battle with these others, the reason for many of the ways in which governments are sucking monies out of their economies and building their militaristic security states at an alarming pace compared to all times past.

The “Dragon” is described as being “fabulous and fascinating” as the entire UFO and space alien phenomena is to those humans who are drawn to consider them a reality among us. They come across to humans in an awesome way. They are represented by the color “red,” as depicted by the one sitting on the Red horse in Rev 6 that brings endless global war that began with the shaking of the human kingdom with the 9/11 fiery attack on the World Trade Center and Washington D.C. Pentagon (primary seat of the controlled human U.S. dominated one world financial center and government). Americans in their tribal roots (Amer. Indians) are a genus of red skins, of a ruddy “blood faced” genealogy that is perhaps the same human tree branch that began in the current civilization with Adam and Eve that was not just a silly story, though is not understood by many, that made their way to the American continent.

The Kingdom of God members don't ordinarily use as transport the kinds of metallic looking spacecraft they provide to their student level members, listed in Enoch's record as “watchers,” the elementary level task Lucifer and a crew were performing. The Next Level Older Members did use some of these kinds of primitive spacecrafts to intentionally crash to show humans their physicality that also served to deliver the Older Members (Father and Son)

and returning student members to the geographic area of the U.S. southwest, from which they would locate and tag human vehicles to incarnate into to perform their tasks by. The Older Members were to awaken to their fulfillment of prophecy as the Two Witnesses and their students were to become the first fruit graduates into the Kingdom of Heaven (adult membership, thus above the stage the Luciferians had arrived at). These students, like in the case of the Luciferians had also been assigned new bodies upon graduating their second trimester with Jesus though needed to complete their overcoming of their remaining humanness.

The depiction of Seven heads is referring to seven groupings of humans the Luciferian Space Aliens have taken control over, because of having some advanced technologies and overview of the way the garden is grown, having in their heritage seen it before. In addition to these groups of humans, the use of “head” terminology represents the part of the body of the humans these space aliens have taken over, namely their minds. The depiction of “horns” as what has grown from these heads, hair as an outcropping, but in terms of things counted as treasures to humans; financial, intellectual, artistic, military power, spirituality and even humanitarian and environmental “wealth” (mammon), as represented by various global wide organizations, in the new world order, i.e. G7 as the US, UK, France, Germany, Italy, Canada, and Japan, for instance. But of course there are also additions to these, like who can deny that China, Russia and India are not significant global financial and military powers as well as Brazil and Venezuela and many others.

We can get all caught up in trying to label who represent the seven mountains aka kings/kingdoms but it's not really very relevant except in seeing where the new Babylon must be and how they are operating in a bestial way while the false prophets are clearly all who within these Kingdoms leverage their religious and spiritual beliefs and/or non-beliefs, who are not representing the One True Kingdom of Gods from/in the literal heavens. Of course identifying who is who, can be confusing to decipher, hence this book. However with that said before moving on, regarding the identification of the seven mountain/kingdoms this might be more of what the Kingdom of God/Heaven is referring to that the word “mountain” works better to depict after all, as there are thought to be seven landmasses, spoken of as continents described as:

Africa, North America, South America, Antarctica, Asia, Australia/Oceania, and Europe. But what doesn't correlate with the idea that these are also Kingdoms is with Antarctica that hardly has anyone living on, while Europe is not a separate land mass from Asia really. Yet there is one thing that we have seen forming more and more - blocks or alliances. We have the North American Union, The African Union, The European Union, The Union of South American Nations, Various Arab Union, Russian and Southeast Asian unions of nations.

A side note on the use of the name Luciferians here: I am not saying this as if to call certain people Luciferian (devils). The facts as I have been given to see is that all humans are a result of the Luciferian influence on the population of the Earth. That's why Christians say we are a "fallen species" and needed to be redeemed, but I'm not going into all that at this moment as it has its accuracy but not entirely the way I've seen most Christians talk about it. However, with this in mind we can start to choose to see how that manifests and then choose to abort the Luciferian mindset that has become "normal" for all of us to embrace. To date, the only way it is possible for anyone to abort Luciferian programming is through the teachings of these Two Witnesses for whoever chooses to gravitate to the information they bring and leave behind when they exit their incarnation. That actually sums up the judgment criteria. We make the choice and then live with that choice and when we die that choice is final for us and the Kingdom of God/Heaven under the direction of these Two and their crew of students who were literally following them while they were incarnate will select those souls they wish to save for their next opportunity to overcome their humanness after the recycling refurbishes the surface of the planet to start a new civilization and new Soul growing garden like experiment.

Therefore, like the appearance of the Woman (Father) is a "wonder" and can be described by all the additional keywords surrounding the Greek term "semeion," it can apply to these Luciferian Space Aliens as well. The Luciferians were "prodigies" - loved students by the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Members who at one time worked hard to help bring them to their station. The Kingdom of God/Heaven membership don't give up on any of the Souls they planted and nurtured, but once a Soul in a Body dies, it remains in allegiance to what it died believing and supporting with that belief and the only way it can change and/or grow from there is if they while living

found favor with an Older Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven so they would literally “save” that Soul for a future opportunity to grow to produce fruit (service as a member of their family tree).

They are called Luciferian because regardless of their origin (Sol, the Earth star, or another star system in the constellations, Orion, Arcturus, Andromeda, Pleiades, Draco, etc.) they came to exist from the seed and manipulation of individuals who were once “Children of God,” who advanced towards full maturity (adulthood) in a significant enough way, to where they were “kept” or “saved” by the Kingdom of God/Heaven after they showed their loyalty to one or more incarnate representatives from the Kingdom of God/Heaven on Earth during this current or a previous civilization and/or on an Earth equivalent “garden.” Because of their show of allegiance to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, when they died (their physical body) their Soul was given a new suit of clothing (body), some of which may have quite an extended lifetime, perhaps even 1000 or more years. During their time with such a body, they were given certain tasks to perform for the Kingdom of God/Heaven, that would be serviceable while also providing them with certain tests of their loyalty to the Older Members who oversaw their crew which included space crafts. They were called “Watchers” because of their assignment to literally watch/observe certain humans at certain times in which they would report their observations to their crew leader, termed Archangel who would report to an Older Member, someone who ushered/parented into their Kingdom/Family new adult members into their ranks. Thus these Older Members are each a “Father” but in actuality of a high rank because of their experience and Mind Power they have accumulated since they themselves were first born into Kingdom of God/Heaven adult membership.

These “watchers,” one in which was named Lucifer that Enoch and Moses wrote about (though that name isn't among the ones Enoch spoke about, so may have come before this other group or had a different name) at some point decided to go his own way and a number in his crew decided to side with him, which in so doing broke off their connection to the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Member they got their new body and assignment from, thinking their Older Member didn't have anything they couldn't obtain on their own. They began to have interface with humans on Earth which was not their instruction, thus they were consciously breaking the instruction,



something the Older Members are strict about because of how they can't trust them, making them undesirable on one of their crews and because of how it can affect the growth of their “children,” the Souls they plant and the genetic strain they nurture to be vehicle's for those Souls towards their own birth into adult membership.

As it says in Genesis 6, these then “fallen angels/watchers” had sexual relations with the daughters of humans, what Jesus called the evil one sowing of the tares among the wheat (the “Soul” seeds the Kingdom of God/Heaven plants).

The Adam/Eve experiment was a way for the Kingdom of God/Heaven (membership = The Elohim) to test prospective new members before they are issued a new “Celestial model,” non-mammalian, non-seed bearing, non-perennial physical body, spoken of as being “incorruptible” because they don't have a way to revert back to human mammalian reproductive behavior. So they designed a body that could if it chose revert back to mammalian biological entities or could choose not to simply by following simple instructions. Thus the Kingdom of God/Heaven set up the experiment in the location on the planet where they knew these rebel Luciferians were propagating and allowed them to influence this new “made” (not begotten) body, human (Hebrew = adam) and his partner genetically taken from his body as “eve.” Thus it was a setup.

The Luciferian, whether it was Lucifer or not or one of his offspring didn't matter as whoever it was sought to turn the eyes of these beings away from the Kingdom of God/Heaven and did so in a sly, cunning way that was telling the truth but the ramifications of which were breaking the instruction which means they then are not trustworthy in a Kingdom of God/Heaven crew. This way of this Luciferian being tricky and deceitful is where a large part of the depiction of the Luciferian as a serpent (dragon) came from, as the word in Genesis used for this individual was a “hisser” and an enchanter, enticing others to their desires/agendas.

Though interestingly, over the last 60 years, and especially in the western United States, where the UFO crashes began in earnest actually starting in Texas in 1897 there has been a plethora of information leaked and divulged and accidentally exposed or outright reported by those who experienced relationships with what are called space aliens or extraterrestrial biological

entities (EBE's) and other terms that entail a description of some of these beings as being humanoid yet having a lizard looking head/face and being originally from the constellation "Draco," thus the term "dragon" or "serpent race." Some of these have begun relationships with certain humans. One case in point may be with the person who goes by the name Rael who formed the group called the Raelians. In his book, if I understood it right, he talks about being taken somewhere by some beings who were wearing disguises that they said were "so not to frighten him." They then said they were the Elohim who created humans but later told him they don't create planets, thus are not one and the same with the Genesis account written by Moses' Elohim. They even had members in their space alien group named Satan and another named Lucifer and they talk about there being a battle of sorts between them. Rael, this Frenchman has a large organization of believers who tithe, have rituals and promise eternal life, based on Rael's claiming to be the returned Christ though he uses the term Maitreya of late, a Buddhist term for a Christ or anointed or enlightened one, "one whose entire body is full of light" (in Jesus words).

Yet another person from Africa, named Credo Mutwa claims to have been abducted by reptilian looking beings who forced him to have sex in the cave where he was taken, with a reptilian looking being. He was told that they lived underground and would abduct humans from the surface for food and that they lived off of fresh blood.

Yet another individual named David Icke claimed to be the "Son of the Godhead," interpreting "Godhead" as the "Infinite Mind" and that the world was going to end in 1997 and that Reptilians control the military of the United States. He talks about good and bad space aliens. I could have it wrong but believe he says that the bad ones are the Reptilians who are coming to Earth to destroy the Earth. It is said they are coming with robots that are short like children, grey skinned or suited, with larger than normal human heads and eyes sort of like the depiction in the movie "Close Encounters of the Third Kind" by Steven Spielberg though some depict them in grotesque ways as in Whitley Strieber and Travis Walton contact descriptions that were made into horror movies (which from the behavior depicted, with the human being tested and having sperm and or eggs removed or fertilized by alien beings, etc. they in no way are representatives from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, because the Kingdom of God/Heaven membership

don't have such needs for such human DNA and or allegiance, to make of them contactees of a sort. Those depictions are performed by Luciferian Space Aliens which includes all space alien groups even if they never had someone actually named Lucifer among them or in their own planetary history.

The reason they think these small “greys” are robots is because of the Roswell, New Mexico UFO crash in July of 1947 where among the wreckage were four small bodies that were witnessed by a hiking party before the U.S. government hauled the wreckage and the bodies away. Eventually there was a leaked autopsy report by Leonard Stringfield that described one of the bodies as having no discernible human like organs, while another had what looked like atrophied sexual organs. Thus the one with no organs was considered to be a robot as they did not know how it would have operated. Apparently one being from another crash lived for a while in U.S. government captivity but there is no information about their body makeup.

There is information available for consideration that says the crashes were staged by the Kingdom of God/Heaven as a way for Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven and those who were elder students working towards full adult membership (Saints) to enter the unseen, so called “spirit world” in the area of the planet termed the “Temple” with their Soul Bodies that required the loss of the physical bodies they had. Thus they were sacrificing their physical body for Heaven's sake, as a task for the Kingdom of God/Heaven and for their own future membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven where a physical body, though very important and the normal way in which members operate is expendable if the task requires laying it down because they have an eternal Soul that can earn a more advanced model. Some of these who were among the crashes were apparently individuals at the growth level of the Luciferians, who were given this opportunity to try for adult membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven, thus they needed to be subject to the Luciferian influence that had become prevalent throughout the entire planet, to where the Luciferian teachings were held in high esteem by the religious and spiritual and science communities as they are responsible for teaching the technologies they had become privy to, to the humans, which is depicted in the Book of Enoch.

The Luciferian space aliens fallen angel (Dragon)'s agendas are human. They

essentially need all the same things humans need. They need healthy new members who have the same desires they have. They want humans to have a healthy environment in which to thrive so the green agenda is a Luciferian agenda as toxicity taints the species that they need to propagate to have human eggs, sperm, hormones, organ systems, etc for their hybridization programs. They want a space program for the spacecrafts, energy/propulsion, life support systems that come from the program, so they promote cooperation among governments that can help one another in this agenda. They want to be able to either harvest materials from other bodies in space and/or find life thriving environments they can use to build their own human species, the way they observed the Kingdom of God/Heaven doing, though for the most part that's in their ancestral memory/records that as on Earth became very distorted and manipulated, as a big part of the Luciferian agenda is to fight against those they rebelled against and the only way they can do that is to interfere with the “overcoming classroom” they know from the Earth human records during this current civilization will periodically start. Their hatred of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, whom they see as yet another space alien group, rather than an evolutionarily (not Darwinian) strata or level Above Human, just like human is above animal and animal above plant and plant above mineral kingdom levels.

These Luciferians are not simply against the Kingdom of God/Heaven out of spite at the isolation to the planet and it's near space environment but desperate for having such short periods of time to influence humans to their agendas due to being forced to escape global recycling programs by going underground or under the sea. They actually know that they can best extend their agenda by capturing those human's who are given Soul pocket (body) biologically compatible implants (not to be confused with the Luciferian and/or human implantation) as these Souls, have more life force, so if directed to their agenda's can better influence those humans who don't have that seed implant. The way in which they can capture one of these Souls is to get it to abort their student/teacher relationship with the incarnate Older Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven. These, having acquired some degree of Kingdom of God/Heaven mind (teachings, concept understandings, behaviors and ways) naturally attract those humans who had been tagged to potentially receive a Soul that can expand their influence upon others. This is what we saw happen after Jesus left, which became Christianity that has

moreoverless conquered the globe while the actual behavior and ways of so called Christians doesn't resemble what Jesus taught. But at this time, the new religion will have a broader scope of magnetism spoken of as one's Spirituality or "new age" that draw from a few things Jesus said and some the Buddha said and some Krishna said and some Mohammad said and some various so called "ascended masters" purport. They teach the followers to worship those who the Luciferian Space Aliens nurture, who influence governments, because many in government and high finance are the ancestors of Luciferians when they propagated their seed with human women. They form agencies and clubs and doctrines and agenda's and become the largely unseen directors of all that happens in the world.

Ti and Do indicated that at some point the Next Level gathered individuals from different planetary systems to the earth system to offer them the opportunity to finish their overcoming by entering into their program on earth when their Older Member was to come incarnate. They said this was needed because of Lucifer and his associates fall - to raise the bar on even getting to that "student level" of Next Level Membership as these apparently had all accomplished before then. I believe they said some took them up on the opportunity and others didn't. They didn't say which star systems different ones were from.

I believe Ti and Do indicated that each of these Luciferian Space Aliens - speaking of the ones who did not take Them up on Their offer, were grounded to earth but not without having many chances to redeem themselves but at some point reached a point of no return for them. (I guess the percentage Do spoke about of Next Level Mind that occupied their Soul pocket/pillowcase, container went below 50% so their decisions began to digress more and more from their Older Members choices.

But once in the earth vicinity when the Next Level didn't lock them underground and/or under the sea they sought to influence humans to their agenda. I believe Ti and Do indicated they were even in competition with one another, though some may have cooperation.

(UPDATE as of the New Horizon's and Dawn spacecraft missions to Pluto and Ceres respectively provides evidence that Pluto is the laboratory, perhaps inside and out, and "headquarters" for Ti and Do, while the dwarf planet Ceres, appearing to have city like lights photographed extensively may be a

base to show humans as we enter the LAST Harvest WAVE, the meaning of the name of the Roman goddess Ceres or in Greek, Demeter having some representation of Ti as the Lord of the Harvest who took a female vehicle for the task on earth to get her “son,” Do started to birthing their liter of souls to membership in the Next Level(See this link for pictures:  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>)).

Rev 12:4 And his tail\* ((false prophet that teaches lies that includes heightening of human mammals self absorption, accomplishments, propagation and all forms of sensuality and a preoccupation with sexuality)) drew ((4951 suro= to trail, drag, draw, hale)) the third (part) of the stars\*\* ((4766 stronnumi= those who are in the position to graduate into having significant positions of service to the Next Level), making their abode (bed) among the stars)) of ((because of)) heaven ((Next level Kingdom in their outer space environments)), and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour ((destroy)) her child as soon as it was born.

\* tail:

Isa 9:15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

Isa 9:16 For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.

\*\* stars:

star= 792 aster most likely from the base of stronnumi 4766 (make bed, furnish, spread, strew, positing); akin to stereos 4731 (stiff, i.e. solid, stable, steadfast, strong, sure) from histemi 2476 (abide, appoint, bring, continue, covenant, establish, hold up, lay, present, set (up), stanch, stand (by, forth, still, up))

Putting all these pieces of this figurative interpretation of the usage of “stars”= Those who make their “bed,” furnish service to the Next Level, spread, strew their Older Members Mind/information that in doing so establishes their position as solid, stable, steadfast, strong, sure in their abiding, appointments, continue to establish, hold up, lay, present stand by and up, to bring forth for others sake their covenant (commitment) to their Next Level Older Members.

The Luciferian Space Aliens or their discarnates or human acting on their behalf whether in coordination with some of them or not, thus knowing who and what they may be working with or not, don't have any ability to literally cause literal stars of heaven to be cast, thrown to Earth.

Again, the Dragon depicts all the Luciferian Space Aliens. What they say are lies to the Kingdom of God/Heaven. These lies are the “tail.” Thus some of those who were considered “stars,” who were positioned to become part of the upcoming undercover overcoming program, as put on by the Two Witnesses when they blow the trumpet, announce their arrival publicly, were lured away by the lies to where instead of giving themselves to the Kingdom of God/Heaven by joining with the Two Witnesses, they didn't recognize the truths being revealed by the Two Witnesses or they had become so secure in their various human endeavors, families, friends, businesses....human lives that it wasn't in their interest to consider what these Two were saying as it was more comfortable or interesting to their own thoughts and ideas to put their energy into whatever they were doing - what Jesus called the their seed being swallowed up by the cares of the world.

Deuteronomy 28:13 And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

The “lies” are not blatant except to those who know the truth. For instance if we are told that Jesus was a space alien, who was a crew member on a team that genetically engineered the human race and his teachings when applied to the world would bring “heaven on earth,” saying that was his intention, then they are using the name “Jesus” and some of what he said to justify their agenda that is an earth based agenda.

The facts are that Jesus was LIKE a space alien only in the sense that he, with his Crew use physical spacecrafts as laboratories and for transportation and circulate among the stars, but to equate them by not going into more detail is to mislead, because nothing Jesus said promotes “heaven on earth.” His intention was to take some away from the earth. He said his Kingdom was NOT of this world, the Earth. He said where he comes from there are “many dwelling places (mansions)” and he needed to prepare places (positions) to those who were in line to graduate, be harvested into, to reap the promised

rewards of an eternal life working with him in his Kingdom.



The lies also say that once someone dies, they are not dead. again misleading, because once dead, though the spirit continues to exist it's NOT life. Life is the way we think/experience Life while human - physical, so to make it sound like being a spirit is the goal is like telling the hardware of the computer that lasts for years they'd rather be the software program that only exists when the hardware is on. And, what they don't understand is that even that spirit existence has an end point, that is according to scripture. They are trying to appear to conform to Jesus, because they know he made some huge impressions, so they take the rewards he promised for those who adhered to his rules and convince others they get those rewarded without the rules or with just the most convenient one's to follow. All the while their real agenda is a competitive and even vengeful one, to attract believers they can use to bring other humans to their flock to reap their DNA.

Since the Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't force their hand on people, allowing them to choose their pathways, a significant amount of those they were offering their membership to, fell away. However, this “third” translation may not refer to an exact number who fell away because of the Dragon (Luciferian space aliens) “tail” lure, yet it might. In examining the Greek “tritos”<sup>\*</sup> that was translated to “third part” we can see it's used as an adverb potentially translated to “third time” or just “third” (as part can mislead) which could easily refer to the fact that the “stars” (those who were working in some elementary task assignments in the Kingdom of God/Heaven's student part of their program) were offered to engage in their “third time” or the way Ti and Do would say, “third trimester” towards their potential “mind/spirit birth” into full adult membership in the Kingdom of God, Kingdom in the literal Heavens. And where “third part” could equally apply is by referring to the “3<sup>rd</sup> quarter of the earth” which is where the Kingdom of God (The Two Older Members and their crew) geographically return to for their administration of the third trimester.

<sup>\*</sup> 5154 tritos= ordinal from treis 5140; third; neuter (as noun) a third part, or (as adverb) a (or the) third time, thirdly= third(-ly).

The dragon “stood” could refer to their “taking a stand,” having more visibility among humans, picking up humans and because of their high tech abilities tricking humans to thinking of them as “gods” to humans, even though they would say they are “space brothers.” This is not to say these

space aliens are consciously lying. They would justify their half truths. It's like politicians who have a strategy to say just so much, even thinking that it's for the public's own good, that they couldn't handle the unvarnished truth. I believe Do indicated that some space aliens don't even know the truth about the existence of the Next Level. Like Earth humans they have in their history books or rumors depictions of "gods," but largely think of becoming one of them as a spiritual progression accomplished by repeating incarnations. Thus they have their facsimile Kingdom of God/Heaven program in which they end up mimicking certain of the techniques the Kingdom of God/Heaven taught their ancestors, but are also in the records of virtually all the religious and spiritual minded systems. Those who gravitate most to that program become known as the spiritual hierarchy of the planet yet they are living a complete illusion, spoken of in Hindi as "maya" and of course they have parallel ideas, beliefs and practices with most every religion and spiritual grouping to include Christianity with their set of equivalent delusions.

Ti and Do had said that the Next Level had gathered every Soul who had had a relationship with an incarnate Older Member to give them the opportunity to come to this "third part" location to enter into their "third trimester" overcoming of their remaining humanness process. Do even spoke a little about their being gathered from other planetary systems. Thus it's possible approximately a third or even exactly a third had chose not to engage in their overcoming as it would have required their giving up whatever literal service they had in certain parts of the heavens, though by refusing were choosing who their real master had become spoken of here as the Dragon and because of that choice they were once again cast to the Earth. In other words they still became restricted to the earth environment, regardless of how far they could traverse away from the earth. They ceased to really be space aliens. They were grounded to Earth and those that knew it was the doing of the Next Level became angry and resentful.

Some people like Carl Sagan, a once popular scientist/astronomer who has since died used to lead the pack of popular talk about the possibility of extraterrestrials. He would say it was altogether logical for them to exist never saying anything about the myriad of reports since humans have records. But he always used the argument that for them to travel to earth from any different star system would take so long it couldn't be done in one lifetime of the occupants. Even though it's easy to see through that argument

many buy it because that's the easiest way to not have to consider too much of the prospect of space aliens in our midst. However, just today, 11/20/2015 I saw an article that NASA was reporting having seen for the first time an object coming out of a black hole when they had always thought objects could only go into a black hole. In the 1970's Ti and Do had said that there were "highways" in the heavens. I would suspect then that the aliens from another star system could have found a black hole the same way humans today are looking at them and portrayed sending a mission into one in the movie, "Contact" that came out several decades ago. But what if the black hole "highway" these who became fallen angels came through was a one way highway that left them in this part of the universe where their only choice to live or hope to return to their home planet would be if they could benefit from what humans are capable of doing for them and their agenda, thus became like "gods" to humans in past civilizations as allowed by the Next Level to use them to put other student level young members of the Next Level to the test of overcoming the influence of the ones who had fallen so they wouldn't be able to also fall. They would become on solid ground with their covenant.

If the space aliens can stop this "birth" of the "son" they would have their idea of a grand prize. This depiction of the Woman (Father) giving birth (promotion) to their Son is similar to how Jesus said he was tempted by Satan (the adversary, Luciferian Space Aliens) right before he formally announced his task to the public. These Two Witnesses will also have to face the same tests, because in process they are exemplifying what their students would also need to learn to do and they could describe the details of what they experienced and how they dealt with it, something had they not come incarnate would not be nearly the same. It might seem that the Kingdom of God/Heaven could just announce their rules, as a booming voice from the sky and people would recognize these as superior beings so would... Without practical examples and an opportunity for regular interface with the Older Members it would be all but impossible to see through all the very subtle lies humans become barraged with and even begin to think of as their norms in behaviors and ways.

Rev 12:5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

Curiously: Nostradamus, whom I actually consider to be mostly a pseudo

prophet, in that he was probably a decent medium for whatever Luciferian or Spirit chose to use him, which could be the case here since Revelations 12 was around long before he came along and the Luciferians were surely aware of it's content, so he predicts a “Mother of the throne” as in a type of pregnancy in sync with Revelations 12's woman giving birth to her male child, to his throne. Of course there are plenty of mothers who give birth to a human male king.

Ti chose in incarnate into a human woman's body named Bonnie Lu Truesdale Nettles. She said she, “came to get [Do] going and am then going back,” which is the birth part - birthing Him, her Next Level type of offspring to the THRONE, she was, until this “birth” showing Him the way to manage the task in this exceedingly corrupted human kingdom, so he could take it over completely at the exit of her incarnation, providing him the opportunity to become the sole Older Member Heavenly Father to the liter of students “she” initially gave to him as he said while incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus in:

Jhn 17:9 I pray for them: I pray not for the world ((humans)), but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

The Next Level can use any human seeking truth as a tool to forward further truth through, though in this case it seems to be a Luciferian facsimile to equate Nostradamus with Next Level prophets. Thus curiously, here is the portion from the Nostradamus materials called a quatrain, with someone's interpretation in parentheses:

Quatrain 8,75 The (Cause of the) Father and Son will be harmed by, The prefecture (papacy) within his pavilion (The Vatican). The mother of the Overturns (of the Throne - Eze 21:26-27 - Queen Teia Tephi) overturns (the Throne) by the Son (Christ) she will have in her swollen belly; which is a grassy chest (at Tara) with little pieces of paper in it (inside The Ark of The Covenant).

Note the name Teia Tephi - not necessarily a coincidence as the Next Level gives those humans that can become influential to show further truth of the Next Level's real existence ideas that can certainly amount to the choice of names and of people who in their own way seek truth.

I'm not going to spend much time on this but perhaps “Overturns” can mean to “turn over” the throne to her Son whom she gave birth into the Next Level who is to be incarnate in a male (grassy chest) vehicle to overturn the Luciferian rule.

With additional translation options:

Rev 12:5 And (she brought) forth ((5088 tikto= delivered or BROUGHT FORTH, BEAR, PRODUCE, GIVE BIRTH TO)) a man ((730 arrhen or arsen= MALE MAN)) child ((5207 huios= SON, kinship, foal)), who was ((3195 mello= to be about, to be on the point of doing or suffering something, to intend, have in mind, think to)) (to) rule ((4165 poimaino= to tend as a shepherd of, feed, supervise)) all ((3956 pas= manner of, means, any (one), as many as, whosoever)) nations ((1484 ethnos= tribe, nation, people, group)) with ((1722 en= give self wholly to, or sake of, because, by all means)) a rod ((4464 rhabdos= a staff - one's body and use it as an instrument to overcome and be of service to one's Older Member)) of iron ((4603 sidereos= (strength of iron)): and her ((846 autos + 848 hautou (as a contraction) as shown in Thayers= their own)) child ((5043 teknon= offspring, children)) (was) caught up ((726 harpazo= from a derivative of haireomai 138= to seize, catch (away, up), pluck, pull, take (by force))) unto God ((2316 theos= a deity, supreme divinity, fig. a magistrate)), and to his ((846 autos + 848 hautou (as a contraction) as shown in Thayers= their own)) throne ((2362 thronos= from thrao (to sit), a stately seat)).

There are two translations to “child” that use a different Greek word. One has the adjective “man” which is really “male man (human)” and in that case “Son” is the primary definition of Greek “huios.” This is further clarified to be the same one who was Jesus as that is who was designated to “rule all nations (people) with a rod of iron” which is also reflected directly in Rev 2:27 as instruction given from the “Son of God” (Rev 2:18) but there referring to those who “overcome.”.. then, “ruling the nations with a rod of iron,” “even as I received of my Father” and in Rev 19:14-15, stating that his “armies in heaven followed him upon white horses (spacecrafts), clothed in fine linen, white and clean (the new Next Level vehicles made for them to wear and use as their vehicles) who have a “sharp sword... going out of THEIR MOUTHS to smite the nations with and “rule them with a rod of iron” treading the winepress of the fierceness of their Older Member, even

the Chief of Chiefs (Almighty God) which is referring to this happening during the tribulation period after the Two Witnesses and first fruit saints have exited their human incarnation.

Thus the second usage of “child” should be “children or offspring” referring to their own children as the Son of God the Father (incarnate in a woman's human body) is already on the Throne with his Older Member getting him started upon completing the birth of their student body.

To rule goes with the Throne task, which has to do with taking each member of the student body, his/their litter through their individual “birth canal,” the overcoming of their human behaviors and ways to include GIVING THEIR LIVES to include as a type of self sacrifice of their human flesh body in service to their Older Member, as first taught in the Moses encampment by the sacrifice of animal flesh.

The Luciferian space aliens have seen to it that this premise that human flesh is anything but a temporary condition is forced upon humans to where it seems like a barbaric consideration to talk about self sacrifice of one's flesh body. Where the Luciferians have also programmed many humans to think sacrificing one's flesh is NOT a barbaric action, but is a heroic action is when it is for a fellow human or for the government or even for a spiritual idea, like to protest war or injustice or as one's duty to protect one's family and country as in wars, even aggressive wars not even in clearly defensive waring, a different thing altogether. Thus the difference is whether one's sacrifice is for the real Kingdom of God/Heaven or for anything else, but essentially of the human kingdom. With this said the Kingdom of God/Heaven does teach humans to prepare to give their all to the Older Member assigned them by their provision of service, even to the degree of giving ones life for one's neighbor as Jesus indicated and gave such instruction as he was exiting that incarnation as it was clear to him none of his students at that time were ready to be “born.” He said they needed to be born (of flesh) again, in order to be born of spirit (Soul) later upon his return.

Jesus said his angels would return and do the gathering out of the kingdom all that offend. These are the first fruit Souls who were harvested returning as said in Rev 19:14-15 but here as well:

Mat 13:41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather

out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;  
Mat 13:42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing  
and gnashing of teeth.

This furnace of fire is the same as the Lake of Fire which doesn't happen until  
after all have had a chance to decide who to give their allegiance to. Today as  
humans kill humans they are assisting the Next Level with gathering out the  
offenders and those who do iniquity. Killing humans is iniquity of the first  
order. Humans have no right to kill another human.

Do addresses this in the USA Today Info Ad published on May 27, 1993  
(paraphrased to avoid copyright laws):

Do says humans had an instruction that they shall not kill other humans. He  
says doing so claiming “defense” is no excuse. Also killing because they  
believe they are in the right is not an excuse. Do indicates that the world's  
governmental systems continue to make rules to permit breaking Gods laws.  
He says that weapons designed to kill others is inexcusable. He says there are  
a number of ways to control someone who is acting violently. They don't  
have to be murdered. However he says the killers end up sending their  
victims to where they want to go - what they believe they will get when they  
die regardless of how illusionary it is. He says humans determine which  
“heaven” they go to by their desires and attachments or by the desires and  
attachments they don't have (like to the Next Level) - what they don't wish to  
overcome.

Mat 13:43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of  
their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

The English phrase, “Caught up”\* in all it's 13 usages, has zero evidence that  
the application of this catching up is a synonym for a student's physical body  
ascension as has become popularized among certain Christians, spoken of as  
“rapture,” based on Paul's usage:

1Th 4:17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together  
with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be  
with the Lord.

A far more accurate meaning and in context of the way this phrase is used  
refers to the Kingdom of God/Heaven's procedure for “catching” a human

vehicle that was prepared ahead in unseen ways, to become a host for the incarnation, which is the process of taking over such a human vehicle for their task. In a sense the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Members are like ranchers who are looking for horses they can offer training to, that would enable them to be in their service. So, for instance, they would capture or catch x amount of wild horses and try to tame them and for the ones that respond well to the taming, train them for their service, letting the others return to their herd.

Jesus refers to this “catching” as “fishing for men (humans)” to make what the catch become the vehicles the present student Souls are to take to advance to their next grade in school.

This equally applies to the way the returning saints (students who passed their last grade in the overcoming classroom, as those with Jesus) must take over human vehicles to bring themselves to harvest by the hands on teachings of the incarnate Older Members midwife like/harvesters (Two Witnesses).

In this verse, the “woman,” the Father, has the task to be the primary instrument of helping her chosen partner, the Older Member Soul that was last named Jesus to incarnate into the human vehicle they chose. An incarnation is actually like capturing that human vehicle. The vehicle needs to have some preparation to receive such an Older Member's Mind. Their invisible presence around that vehicle before the awakening is scheduled familiarizes the vehicle for the time when they need to become fully awakened.

That awakening is like giving that human vehicle smelling salts to awaken the combination of it's genetic memory together with it's learned conscious memory so that it will begin to recognize the same quality that all Minds from the Kingdom of God/Heaven have in common. In this plan, the Soul, the Father, was barely occupying her chosen human vehicle, a woman who then becomes the primary instrument to facilitate bringing her “son” into his awakening that they would then complete together as it takes time to awaken and not fry the vehicle's circuits with truth. But the reference to being caught is not being stated again. It refers to their children/offspring needing to be caught. These Two Older Members caught themselves away from their world. They didn't have anyone catch them away.



So Ti and Do as is the plan also must leave their former human lives behind so in that way are also “caught away” from their worldliness. The entire task is to be the examples of the same stages their students must also make happen. Ti's vehicle had a husband and three children and a career as a registered nurse and other normal human activities. Do, though he had been divorced years before that had a career in music and teaching among being very active socially in Houston's high society. After a great deal of difficulty dealing with the changes going on in their own heads and in relationship to all the humans they associated with and knew in friends, family, children, spouses, employers, etc. it was like being caught away by a whirlwind of fire I would imagine. On January 1, 1973 they left and never looked back, except Ti kept in touch with her oldest daughter Terri by way of three letters over 12 years, but perhaps more Terri didn't talk about.

Rev 3:21 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

This is literal in that Jesus is saying those who overcome get to sit with him just as he sits with his Father. This an certainly have a literal nature to it. They might literally all sit around a table together on board a spacecraft or in a meeting/conference room the same way humans do in offices when they have something to hold a briefing or strategy session about. But to sit on a throne is to say they are a king, which Jesus is saying all who overcome become.

Do spoke of Ti as his “Father” not as a title, never as her name, but in reference to her being his Older Member:

From Beyond Human, The Last Call - Session 12: Do said: (paraphrased to not conflict with copyright laws):

Do speaks of his Father (Ti) coming with him as an unbelievable privilege. He indicates how Ti awakened him, set things up to get started and helped him when he encountered rough spots in what had become a very complicated world. He said he didn't know why Ti came to help him at first, saying maybe he needed to have his help. He didn't know if Jesus didn't need help to perform that task. Do said he was suspicious that Jesus may have had a physical relationship with his Father that was never recorded in the Bible. He remembered in their first few weeks together Ti said as a question having

the feeling that she was to give him something and then go back. Do didn't know what she meant then but then when she left her vehicle he understood what she was feeling. He expressed how Ti's exit ahead of him was difficult but it was for his benefit as this task was also his growth opportunity so he is thankful for it. He said that is the formula for growth for everyone who wants to get closer to the Next Level. They have a problem that's difficult to deal with. That can be in the getting rid of misinformation or other human thinking that if we persist to move forward from yields “overcoming.”

Thus Their Own Children are with these Two right from the start after they first awaken.

Rev 12:6 And the woman fled ((G5343 pheugo= to vanish, escaped)) into the wilderness\*1 ((G2048 eremos from chora from chasma= solitary, lonely, desolate, uninhabited, as a noun, a place, a desert, a wilderness, deserted places, uncultivated region fit for pasturage)) where she hath ((2192 echo= to hold, be(able, hold, possessed with), accompany, begin to amend, conceive, count)) a place ((5117 topos= a spot, rock, condition, opportunity, a scabbard)) prepared ((2090 hetoimazo= to prepare, make ready)) of ((575 apo= away [from humans/world], because of, for, with)) God\*2 ((2316 theos= a deity [Older Member in the Next Level])), that ((2443 hina= (demonstrative idea), in order that)) (they should) feed\*3 ((5142 trepho= rear, bring up, nourish, stiffen, fatten, pamper)) her ((846 autos= them [their flock/student body])) there a thousand two hundred and threescore days ((2250 hemera= to sit for a period)).

\*1 wilderness 2048 (adjective) eremos= of uncertain affinity; lonesome, i.e. (by implication) waste (usually as a noun, chora 5561 being implied)= desert, desolate, solitary, wilderness.

5561 chora= feminine of a derivative of the base of chasma 5490 through the idea of empty expanse; room, i.e. a space of territory (more or less extensive; often including its inhabitants)= coast, county, fields, ground, land, region.

5490 chasma= from a form of an obsolete primary chao (to “gape” or “yawn”); a “chasm” or vacancy (impassable interval)= gulf.

In Isa 21:1, “The burden of the desert/wilderness of the sea” describes Babylon as a place of discipline to God's people who are gathered amidst tribulations (times of trouble)\*\*1 further born out by Ezekiel where the “wilderness”\*\*2 areas, the uninhabited areas become the geography in which

the student body has a “face to face,” pleading\*\*3 relationship with the human incarnate representative from the Kingdom of God, as was the case in this context referring to Moses in Egypt.\*\*4 This wilderness area is where the chosen are taken by the Lord's Rep to deliver their lesson plan to help them keep the covenant\*\*5 they want to keep that enables their eventual SPIRIT BIRTH that Jesus spoke of and that Revelations Chapter 14 depicts in “harvest” terminology. That “way” or process, (passing under the rod/rules instructions) in it's early stage of a complete overcoming of human ways to replace them with Kingdom of God ways entails a significant amount of self discipline (mind over body - but not distorted into feats of sport or entertainment or shows of physical strength or for any human cause, but according to what is given by the incarnate Older Members who teach and demonstrate taking over of one's vehicle, making it as a trained horse for the service of the Soul occupier by conquering human behavior and ways - pride, passions, etc.) of the participants\*\*6 and in that process purges out those who are rebellious\*\*7 as they are geared to re-establish previous covenants, agreements that in so doing deepens one's commitment to Kingdom of God crew mentality and service.

\*\*1 Eze 20:33 As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you: Eze 20:34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

\*\*2 Eze 20:35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face.

\*\*3,\*\*4 Eze 20:36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord GOD.

\*\*5,\*\*6 Eze 20:37 And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

\*\*7 Eze 20:38 And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

Note that these terms “wilderness,” or “dry area,” as “uninhabited areas” refers to different geographic areas, depending on where the student body are being brought to.

In the Old Testament with Moses, wilderness referred to the Arabian Sinai desert and then the next time in the area around Judea where Jesus primarily circulated. Thus the idea that during the new age Jesus spoke of it would naturally follow to a new location as it's geared to be where the Souls taking human bodies to overcome them would be taken to by the Older Members to experience what Ti and Do called an accelerated next lesson step.

Since there is significant evidence of the United States being that new nation with it's largely migrant genetic stock of people, naturally this would be where the Two Witnesses would primarily circulate during their time of their delivery of their prophecy. That period is what Ezekiel is recording as the Lord's “gathering” and where Jesus said he was looking for the Lost sheep of the house of Israel (those who seek to “prevail as Jehovah,” aka Israelis that Do said meant, “those who become overcomers”).

\*2 God - This “wilderness” area seems to correspond to a part of the area called the “Temple” as an area “prepared of God” or perhaps better translated to SPOT OR ROCK (earth) TO MAKE READY, AWAY from the World of Humans BECAUSE OF, FOR, WITH OLDER MEMBERS IN THE NEXT LEVEL in order to DEMONSTRATE...

\*3 feed = through the idea of convolution; formally, TO STIFFEN, I.E. FATTEN (BY IMPLICATION, TO CHERISH (WITH FOOD, ETC.), PAMPER, REAR)= BRING UP, FEED, NOURISH.

Again we can see how this translation works in how the Next Level must feed the “woman” (and her newly born to the throne, thus partner on the throne “son”) but not for them but for the flock of students they are “rearing.” These two Older Members are not on Earth for a vacation. They sort of get that after they're done with their incarnate task. They are here to bring their students to their graduation, termed the Harvest which is why one of the most pertinent words in the list of definitions of the Greek “trepho” is “rear” as in rearing young.

These Two Older Members provide nourishment from the content of their

Mind/Spirit in practical/applicable instructional information (the word) step by step that shows how they are going to conquer their root system of human attachments and addictions to human affection, sexuality, pleasures, self importance, substances, being right and correct, responsibilities, even to humanitarian, environmental, spiritual (self improvement), religiosity, etc. because even though all these characteristics and activities were good to get them to this point, but needed to be shed from their energy expenditure. Their energy needed to be directed to their Older Members by adhering, abiding by every “jot and tittle” of what Ti and Do called “procedures,” behaviors and ways (laws, commandments, covenants) as they were provided. Not every student needed every particular way of detaching their energy flow from their previous human kingdom expenditure but by following all they are given they continue to strengthen their new attachment to their Next Level “vine” (Family), what Ti and Do spoke of as a “graft.”

The desert like area is less inhabited by humans and thus less inhabited by discarnates - spirits, who gravitate to living humans and such would present even bigger tests to the student body's success, before they would have taken a firm stand. The students, having left their human lives behind to follow with these Two had enough on their plates as each one had their own discarnates that had attached to them in degrees since the birth of their human vehicles. This is normal for all humans that they actually become like host computer servers for discarnate programs, (spirits) that seek to feel alive by playing their programmed wants, needs, beliefs or unbeliefs through a living human being.

When the Kingdom of God/Heaven tags a human being, seeing it as a possible host for a returning elder student (saint)'s Soul, that human begins to make decisions about all areas of their life that are based less on tradition and the way they were raised and more on what they learn and understand and recognize as progress, in both behaviors and ways. Of course this would translate in all different ways for each one, that could also include becoming rebellious of any authority (parents, teachers, government, etc.) and even engaging in various criminality. In other words, their dissatisfactions can lead them into all sorts of circumstances. However, even if they fall or fail in various ways, if they continue to seek Next Level help in whatever terminology, they are given additional chances to rise out of their circumstances so they can advance their relationship with the Next Level. For

those that find themselves in prison that might take the shape of getting out early on parole for good behavior and even serving the Next Level from within the prison walls.

When Do had made the Beyond Human video tapes and then put the 1/3 page info-ad into both the national and international edition of USA Today that was packed with information in tiny print that was titled, "UFO CULT" RESURFACES WITH FINAL OFFER' on May 27, 1993 and then come June to September published a version of this same info/ad in 20 weekly and monthly alternative newspapers that circulated in 49 U.S., Canadian, Australian, New Zealand, England and Scotland cities, a post office box was included that readers could write to if they wanted more information. I would venture to guess over a hundred people wrote for more information and the more serious among them were sent Beyond Human tapes for free and a list of guidelines for those seriously considering joining our "class." Do and crew wrote in the "blue" and "purple" books they published after 1996 (these two books are nearly identical) that, "This particular type of classroom experience is no longer offered." However at that time as it turned out we corresponded with several who were in maximum security prisons, sometimes saying for nothing more than a non-violent drug offense. And there were quite a number of queries for more information from Australia in particular. I can picture the Next Level crew who were not incarnate but were involved in implementing this step, being aware of those in prison that in their own way were seeking closeness from the Next Level, suggesting to the wardens to provide certain newspapers to their prisoners and then when this info/ad came along, making sure those who were asking for help got a chance to see it. For the same reason, the Next Level could stimulate the recent push to release non-violent prisoners and change the sentencing patterns that impose very harsh sentences with no exceptions, taking away a judges discretion on what kind of sentence might be fitting for the context of the crime.

The first task of the students that choose to be with these Two is to "leave all behind" which is a huge step that they get a lot of help from the invisible Next Level Helper Crew to do. However, the next step is for each of them to disseminate the information brought by these TWO. The third is to "clean their house," in other words get rid of all the discarnates that would continue to try to express themselves and thereby "influence" their behavior and ways. This is actually where the idea of "baptism" came from. Water represents our

flesh body and it is by use of that “water” body that we cleanse our Mind/Spirit of our human behaviors and ways that includes all the discarnate spirits that cohabit with all humans in a time share kind of way based on what each of us decides to make our own by enacting in thought, word and deed. When we first awaken, as portrayed when each disciple comes into physical contact with their Older Member, it's like a smelling salt. The Next Level is blessing us with the help to clean our slate to start fresh. Jesus stimulated that type of ceremony because it helps the vehicle to have something to do associated with the lesson to be learned. There are more of these kinds of ceremonies for the younger souls to grow by as seen in the Jehovah/Moses Classroom. By the time of Ti and Do's classroom, there were no ceremonies as the students didn't need to do things as representations to adopt further Next Level behaviors and ways. This is why those humans who are coming awake look at the religious and even political pomp and ceremony and representations as primitive. These gravitate to what's most real, though that can include understanding what a ceremony or festival or practice was given to help humans stimulate in the Next Level school.

TI (WOMAN) AND HER SON, DO (SHE BIRTHED TO THE THRONE) AND THOSE THEY ARE TO “REAR” ENTER THE WYOMING WILDERNESS IN JULY 1976 AND LEAVE WILDERNESS LIVING ABOUT 1260 DAYS LATER AS PROPHESED.

After Ti and Do left the Houston, Texas vicinity on January 1, 1973 they traveled the U.S. and Canada for about 17 months before speaking to a group in North Hollywood, Los Angeles, California in April of 1975. A couple dozen who were among over a hundred who attended the private meetings asked to accept them as students which they reluctantly accepted to start their student body and also became the start of giving public meetings that same August 24<sup>th</sup> at Canada College in Redwood City, California. The auditorium was filled to capacity for two back-to-back meetings. (The Students had given a meeting on August 13<sup>th</sup> at Stanford University in Palo Alto and before that some smaller meetings). With their new students increasing with each meeting, that were primarily in cities west of the Mississippi River and the meetings all over the U.S. that student groups gave, they all eventually ceased giving meetings when Ti announced at the Manhattan, Kansas meeting on April 21, 1976 that “The Harvest is over” that brought their 1260 day prophecy period to a close. They had about a hundred remaining students that

had survived the previous months on the road who were organized by then into 4 - 6 groups. (I was separated from any groups from late October of 1975 til around March of 1976, when I so called accidentally went to a library in Oklahoma City, where Ti and Do were speaking at a meeting. I, with my partner who used the name Dandy and later became Dndody (but who left the group some years later, never to return thereafter) had been hitchhiking all over the mid west from Brownsville, Texas to Madison, Wisconsin and Denver, Colorado to Montpelier, Vermont and all states in between, so didn't know there were organized groups).

When the groups finished their meeting schedules sometime in May to early June there was a brief couple weeks of inactivity Ti and Do called “tomb time” when each student was instructed to spend most of their time alone in their tent seeking private communion with the Level Above Human, expressing their desire to become purified. We were to be quite and contemplative about the process we had engaged by joining with Ti and Do. There was no dogma or paraphernalia or out loud talking or mantras or positions to sit in or talismans to focus on or words to say.

Students went about their daily chores though also were to spend considerable time alone whether in their tent or in the woods alone to not have other distractions, which is where it seems the idea of being in a type of “tomb” came in. Looking back however, it seems “tomb” could have referred to the fact that the entire endeavor according to Ti and Do was likened to a caterpillar (human) becoming a butterfly (Member of the Next Level) and how that process was actually killing off our humanness to include disconnecting from all our root systems. I remember Ti and Do saying that humans were plants that had root systems, even though one can't see them, and only generally understanding it, though now see all kinds of examples, especially when my vehicle became a daddy.

My now x-human partner and I worked together on the birth with a midwife in our home in Carmel, New York. When our daughter was born she was set on my chest with her umbilical chord still attached. The next day I was holding her and it hit me like a ton of bricks that the idea of reincarnation was what I was seeing before my eyes AND that it included seeing myself in her. That was the beginning of really coming to understand that root system. Detaching from her as Ti and Do are invisibly and gradually allowing me to



do is quite painful but I know it must be. It has helped to remind myself that all humans must detach at some point either from our own death or theirs, so it becomes a matter of how and when and most importantly why. If we leave it to nature we don't really learn to overpower the emotion that comes from the disconnect. We may survive it as it often happens in stages as they grow up and begin to have their own life direction that many times takes them to far away lands. But if/when we detach so to give more of our life (energy, time, love) to service to our Older Members, it's still painful but there couldn't be a better use for that pain for both ourselves and for our offspring as they as part of our root system can benefit in their relationship with the Next Level. I have not raised my daughter to believe in any of this but I have tried to help her as she asks questions. The other day she asked me if she was a Christian. I had introduced her to a Christian group where she made some friends. I didn't agree with a lot of what they taught but then again it was well meaning so I figured it will give her the opportunity to choose what to believe by being exposed to what they taught. I ended up showing her that having a relationship with "God" has nothing to do with going to church, though for those that do so, can be the best way they know how to foster their relationship with the Next Level creators, thus better than nothing. Of course it can also become a trap but then that's where choice comes in and whether or not we remain a seeker of the Next Level's will for us or not. If we begin to think that most all of our communion with "God" comes from reading the records of his incarnate presences, then we missed the essential communication that only comes by privately seeking our Next Level Older Member's Mind/Spirit by the only real "prayer" that involves asking for help to know the truth about something and help to grow closer by learning what "His" will is for each of us day by day.

#### LITERALLY GATHERING IN THE WILDERNESS:

After about two weeks of "Tomb Time" Ti and Do issued the instruction for the groups to gather in the area called Medicine Bow National Forest which is situated on National Forest lands east of Laramie, Wyoming, just off of Interstate 80, in a rough, no facility area where rustic camping was permitted that was called Vedauwoo campground. This was totally undeveloped land where no one lived anywhere close to. There were no water supplies, no outhouses or toilets, no canteens, no signage, no trails - just raw land with a few dirt roads.

The terrain was more or less a high desert plateau, with swaths of small timber evergreens, bushes and large protruding rock formations scattered about the slightly rolling dry landscape. And it was dry - there were no creeks that had water to be found. We had to drive a number of miles to a filling station to fill up their 5-6 gallon water jugs. We had tents and when the snows came we traveled south to Texas, where Ti and Do's vehicle's came from and found areas on BLM and National Forest and sometime private ranch-lands they could arrange or lease for the group. Then when spring came around we'd travel as a convoy back to either Wyoming or Northern Colorado, in the same general vicinity. During that time frame we also spent a brief amount of time once in Mississippi and one time in Kansas, two times in Utah generally south of Salt Lake City in the mountains above Toole, Utah and a couple years later in the mountains above Provo, Utah and a brief time in New Mexico totally 3-4 years in "wilderness" areas before eventually moving into houses in suburban areas of large cities where there were jobs. Since I remember arriving at Veedavou in Wyoming by July 4, 1976 and we were living in houses before I took my first job in Kerrville, Texas around late in 1980 it seems very, very close to having spent 1260 days, the timing given in this prophecy, in the wilderness areas, living in tents in wide open ranch lands and in National Forests and BLM land.

"VEDAUWOO" (Earth Born) CAMPGROUND IN "MEDICINE BOW NATIONAL FOREST," "wilderness" area, names that have prophetic implications, no doubt planned ahead of time by the Next Level Crew:

RE: "Medicine Bow":

Ti and Do often talked about the students being given "medicine." Medicine was information and tasks that tested a student's choices of resolve and self control over the content of their brain/mind and subsequent behavior and ways. A student who had left all behind to be with Ti and Do was expected to cut off all their thoughts of their past, whether they were positives or negatives didn't matter. This way, the student would have a fresh start in which to build their new mind by "pulling" from the minds of their teachers, Ti and Do. Pulling from their minds was following their instructions while asking for and learning specific ways in which they would deal with problems or how to do something as well as how they would think about anything.

Ti and Do would come to their student body with new material they would call a “lesson step” to absorb. It could be a new concept, a correction of a behavior and/or way that was unlike a member of the Next Level or a task that might be challenging to some who might not see it's value for them to do, thus testing whose mind they wanted to follow. A student was taught how to listen - not allowing one's mind to wander elsewhere but hanging on their teacher's every word instead of determining as one hears the words what they believe and what they don't or having side stories play in one's “computer” (brain) while in meeting with them, that all diminishes totally listening. Ti and Do took the position that they were the teachers and the students there wanted to be in their classroom, thus students needed to adhere to all that they required of them, or they were free to not be in their classroom. They were not authoritarian about this but if they saw a student's eyes wander, they might bring it up in general at the meeting so not to put anyone on the spot but allow all the students to examine themselves or they might bring it up to a student privately at some time after the meeting or might have assigned student helpers bring it up to another student. Part of medicine was taking criticism from teachers but more regularly from one's partner, another student they'd assigned to work with. A partner becomes an essential instrument to accelerate one's growth by forcing a circumstance of working together, often with someone we would have not normally wanted to spend much time with. A partner in this context is not for comradeship but to be as a “mirror” showing each the areas of their behavior and ways that may not be as the teachers demonstrated themselves and taught was part of the lesson plan.

Partners were required and encouraged to regularly ask their partner to help them by pointing out to them ANYTHING AND EVERYTHING they see no matter how small or trivial looking, that might differ from what Ti and Do taught. Over the years partners would report to Ti and Do what one another brought up as it was often the subject of a question as to whether or not it actually was a Ti and Do Next Level behavior and/or way. In this way, Ti and Do would answer the question and instruct the ones with the question to place an entry in a steno book called a “procedure book” so the entire class could benefit as the answer given then became a “procedure.” For instance, say a partner, when they made scrambled eggs liked them wet, while the other liked them dry. If this was never covered by Ti and Do then they could write it as a question to Ti and Do that could get to them daily. Ti and Do would

take all the questions and reports they asked for and decide whether to have someone else answer the question for them, giving them a “messenger task,” also part of learning lessons to follow instructions without adding one's own interpretation answer it themselves in person or call a meeting to go over a number of questions with the entire group. It often didn't matter to Ti and Do how someone liked their eggs but since this task was to “follow the leader,” so to speak as that was the idea of how to take in their mind, they would establish a procedure to scramble the eggs to the consistency they felt to do, which in this case ended up being totally dry but not browned. Sometimes they would say “it doesn't matter” and then it became a test of accepting that. Every human who has been in a serious relationship, marriage or living together circumstance knows how we can easily be annoyed by what others do or don't do regardless of how big or small it is. Being annoyed needed to be overcome. Being too much a stickler for how others follow instructions can even be a lesson. For instance, it was procedure to treat ingredients we had in our “Nutri-lab” (kitchen) as if there was no limitless supply and putting together of “experiment formulas” (recipes for a meal) required precise measurements, etc. as if it was far more important than making a stew or something. So even scraping a bowl out became a lesson in being thorough but getting every tiny morsel would be an extreme that some had a hard time differentiating between. Everything we did day and night thereby became under scrutiny from our partners and some had a pleasant and tolerant attitude while others were so disturbed by another's lack of attention to detail they are almost angry bringing up a question to the other.

Over the years there were hundreds of procedures and these not only taught someone to conform to another but taught how to cooperate with another and how to learn the teachers standards and approach to any task as these tasks ended up being seen as a preparation to be on a Next Level spacecraft doing tasks in a laboratory like environment working with substances and procedures that were critical to get right, and not blow up the spacecraft because of taking a chance, for instance.

Ti compared the lesson steps they gave us to a “piano roll” to where each lesson was like a note that was added to the previous notes. A student that abides by all the lessons was playing the entire piano roll of notes, not dropping any or adding to what they were given.

Sometimes lessons were simply tests of our resolve and commitment and energy overriding various vehicular discomforts. We might have an instruction to move the camp and it might be very hot or very cold so was hard to get going or not be short tempered under stress. We could have tents being blown down and some would just stay in their sleeping bag in their tent while they knew others were trying to keep tents from collapsing. There were no obvious rewards to those that put out more effort but it did show who was giving into their vehicle and it's comfort level and who wasn't.

There were situations of flooding and blizzards, intense heat and intense cold, yet each student was expected to take a sponge bath every day washing their vehicle from head to toe. It wasn't that bad as most times we had a Coleman stove to heat the tent and the water. No one actually watched us take these baths. Along with using the commode, it was one of the only times we had absolute privacy so it also became a time when we could choose to shortcut certain procedures or do things we knew were not according to procedure. Deceit, giving into sexuality and/or knowingly breaking a procedure were all considered to be a "major offenses" and grounds to be asked to leave the classroom. We were expected to move quickly but with gentleness, be keen in our observations. There was no social life. No chit chatting and gossip was also an offense. Do said that Ti was very quick yet to observe her you wouldn't know she was being quick because the reason she was quick was because of no wasted motion. It can seem that this was very military like but there was no sternness or abrasive or angry vibration ever from Ti and Do. I saw Ti what I would call frustrated a time or two during a few meetings but never in the midst of day to day activity. Her frustration came from not knowing how to motivate us when some were not showing their intent to move quickly in their growth.

All these little hardships were medicine. If the students swallowed the medicine gladly they did their tasks and did not complain and always tried to improve upon what they did before. None were so hard that anyone's life or physical or mental well being was in jeopardy but it could certainly be a challenge if one was tired or rebellious feeling. If they overcame those responses and didn't have any outbursts or try to hide from certain chores and sought to correct their less than ideal behavior and ways, as no one was perfect, then they were absorbing the medicine and it would aid their changeover to the new "butterfly" like being that was described as the new

body growing within their human vehicle.

THE TERM BOW HAS TO DO WITH THE COVENANT (AGREEMENT) THE LORD MADE EARLY ON WITH THE “CHILDREN OF ISRAEL” AND WITH ABRAHAM BEFORE THAT. Such a covenant was also made between the Lord and Noah not to destroy the earth again by flood. (The next time would be by heat as spading the Earth, disposing of weeds, re-tilling the soil and planting new seeds is a regular task for the Kingdom of God/Heaven.)

VEDANTA, the name of the rustic camping area we first lived within, I learned while writhing this book means, “Earth Born.” Thus together with Medicine Bow it would mean that through the taking of their medicine (lessons to overcome by) they will have satisfied the covenant (rain-bow) to be born of Soul/Spirit from the Earth's human kingdom into the Next Level Kingdom in the heavens.

Rev 12:7 And there was ((1096 ginomai= to be, continue, come/brought to pass, befall, arise the generation)) war ((4171 polemos= from pelomai= to bustle, battle, fight)) in ((1722 en= about, against, before, because of, for the sake of, under)) heaven ((3772 ouranos= their Older Members, their graduation into the Kingdom of Heaven located in the elevated areas from the sky to outer space where the membership circulate)): Michael\* ((4317 miyka'el= who is like God, guardian angel of the Israeli's (overcomers))) and his angels ((32 aggelos= messengers, envoys)) fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

Rev 12:8 And prevailed ((2480 ischuo from ischus 2579= to have (or exercise) force much work; be able, avail, can do, be good, might, be of strength, be whole)) not; neither was their place ((5117 topos= a spot, or space with limited occupancy, fig. condition, opportunity, license)) found ((2147 heurisko= obtainable, get, perceive, see)) any more in heaven.

FIRST OF ALL THE “WAR” OR “BATTLE” SPOKEN OF HERE IS A FIGHT OVER SOULS. Saying it's fought in the heavens seems to potentially include all perspectives of “heaven” - the “elevated areas” as in the sky and the heights, from the perspective of elevation, from the Hebrew \_shamayim which is a plural form and other usages of “heaven” including the “starry heavens in Deut 17:3 and Mat 24:29, the “heaven of heavens” aka “the third

(and highest) heaven” according to the Jewish Talmud, the word of mouth teachings that sometimes provide some interesting perspectives.

That first heaven includes what takes place in the heads/mind of all those who seek to be included in the “harvest” whether they are fully conscious of it or not. We are each doing that every time we choose not to participate in behavior and ways that are against what the Next Level has taught. For instance believing in there being any right time for a human to kill another human. This would include manipulating others to kill for us as in the military, etc. Ti and Do did not feel that euthanasia was killing someone. If someone wants to die they should be allowed to die though that's not to say we shouldn't try to help someone who may think they want to die to reconsider doing so. The situation Ti and Do referred to was when someone was on their physical deathbed or facing their remaining life in bed, pumped full of drugs to manage pain and not about someone who is distraught with the direction their life is going.

Ti and Do did talk about how as some get older and the vehicle is breaking down, losing it's memory and/or physical facilities their “influences,” since that vehicle can no longer function for their needs/desires will leave. When they leave it, also a good deal of the motivation to live leaves with the influence. But the overview I got from what they said about this was that once the vehicle ceases to have the capacity to grow towards future Next Level membership, that requires having experiences and interactions with other, making choices, seeking to improve the ways we fall short, raising our standards, etc., then that vehicle may not have the potential to come out of that mindset. Thus if they want to die, it may be both the compassionate thing to let them go rather than using technologies to keep them alive indefinitely for our benefit. However, I don't believe Ti and Do would approve of someone else taking their life, yet they might not consider it a “missing of the mark/goal” (sin) should someone out of true compassion for another facilitating another's exit. I don't know and I don't think Ti and Do even felt they could make that decision while incarnate as it's irreversible in one way and Ti and Do always said to not make irreversible decisions until we were totally sure. Though they would not wait to be sure. They would take reversible steps and see how they feel.

Do is called a murderer by some who think he manipulated his 38 student to

end their human lives. I know there is no evidence of any manipulation. Of course those who believed what he said can appear to others who don't believe as being manipulated. That was the same as it was with Jesus and any of the incarnations of Members of the Next Level during an experiment, because those who are not prepared to believe don't stand much of a chance if any to believe in the same way those who were prepared can. That's why there are stages to graduation. Some at this time may still be able to graduate the twelfth grade in the 12 grade scenario but many more are probably working on getting to the twelfth grade though as Ti and Do taught, they don't hold anyone back from giving all they want to give.

Also what many don't know is how carefully scrutinized each student with Ti and Do were over the years and especially after Ti left - she still remained integral to the completion of the harvest of the first fruits students. Rev 12:14 shows this, but I'll wait to get to it before expanding that viewpoint.

Our enemy in that war are discarnate spirits that Ti and Do called "influences" and the "lower forces." It's the "spirit world" and also the areas where the space aliens circulate in the sky and possibly includes the upper atmosphere. Do said they were limited and were not really "space aliens" because they can't travel into the parts of space where Next Level members circulate.

The war is in our minds as a battle of what we do or don't believe along with how much of the formula of overcoming we can adopt that the lower forces will always try to reduce in us. The Next Level Older Members are tolerant and forgiving but from our point of view we must not assume so. What we can be assured of is that the Older Members will give us many opportunities to show them our resolve, but if we never do we can't expect to be kept by them for a future opportunity to overcome our humanness. Ti and Do said the formula to be born into the Next Level Kingdom was first provided by Jesus though the groundwork was laid starting with those called Adam and Eve.

The students that are being fought over are primarily the returned "saints" and the human bodies Do later said they "borrowed" to complete their overcoming through.

MICHAEL - To be detailed below, this is the name of the "Son of God" before he was incarnate as Jesus and perhaps before any of his incarnations.



It means “he who like God (Almighty)”

Evidence that the Archangel Michael (First/Reigning of Jehovah's Crew), Jehovah's Son (Prince), Lucifer's rival, Assigned Guardian of Israelites Covenant and Anointed (Christ/Jesus) whose voice (trumpet) gives rise to the resurrection (incarnation) of the Saints in the Last Day with the Father (“Woman”) giving Voice to Their Prophecy as the Two Witnesses (True Martyrs as those who give their lives in the Next Level's service as opposed to heightening a “spiritual ego”):

Why was the name “Michael” given here instead of telling us directly that this was the Lamb? Notice also that throughout the Book of Revelations the name Jesus is only used twice. The Next Level is not particularly interested in promoting any one of their members. The names they choose are “task names.” According to Do, they are not the names they refer to one another by when they are on their spacecrafts and/or laboratories. The ones who come incarnate are not told the names they had before they were incarnate, which is their true self. The incarnations are all temporary and names associated with them are also temporary, given so the incarnate representatives, to include the student returnees can have clues to help them see the overall plan and future plans and to be able to help others see all the correlations as are being provided many of now.

In particular, Michael, the name used here is given to help us, in the Last Day, (the reason for these prophecies) to understand the former relationships in the scriptural records pertaining to the main rivalry of this particular individual, then named Michael against Lucifer (Satan, the Devil). That record indicates Michael as the Son of God (Jehovah's Prince) has the assigned task position of Archangel, (first or Chief or captain of the angels) on Jehovah/The Father's crew in the nurturing of the overcomers (Israelis - those who prevail as Jehovah) in the covenant they formed with Jehovah administered through the incarnation as Moses.

Jesus said he was the first and the last, which can be found to have a number of applications:

Rev 22:13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

There are a number of scriptures that indicate that this one called Michael was working for his Older Member to be groomed to have his own offspring, thus to become a parent for the first time which is why his name was at that time “who is LIKE God,” “God” being, his Older Member parent who ushered/birthing him into Adult Next Level Membership. No telling when He received the name Michael but I have reason suspect it was in a prior civilization on Earth, well before the flood and the start of the experiment known as the Adam and Eve events.

I know there are Christians who abhor any hint that Jesus was also growing or that he was a created being. They have become hung up in thinking that makes Jesus lessor when it doesn't imply that in any way. Adam was a created being. Eve was taken from Adam. The humans that existed before Adam was created were not “created” in the same way that describes. They came about via reproduction of their species. Where did the first two come from is not without our capacity to understand. But not understanding that doesn't negate all we have been given to understand. So Adam didn't come about by a reproductive process. Perhaps it was a laboratory. Perhaps his physical body was “grown” on a vine as Do indicated was the case. But according to Ti and Do all Older and Younger Members of the Next Level are always growing and what that means is related to the tasks they can now perform in their gardening tasks. So it seems that Michael was the name a very advanced Member of the Next Level had at one time, perhaps at the start of the civilization with Adam, who forfeited whatever kind of physical body he had to try to start a relationship with the new created vehicle named Adam. And he failed that setup task but then was restored to his position as an Older Member of the Next Level to exit as Enoch in being “taken” because he “Walked with his Older Member (God).” Perhaps after he exited each incarnation he went back to being called Michael at least in the records.

Here are some of those scriptures:

Jesus said it would be his voice that raises the dead in the hour that's coming as was also happening when he was incarnate:

Joh 5:25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.  
Joh 5:26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

Joh 5:27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

Joh 5:28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

Joh 5:29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

Paul indicates the same things in 1Th 4:16-17 which is why it can be counted upon from Paul, as there are many things he says that don't correlate to something Jesus was quoted to have said by those who were first hand witnesses:

1Th 4:16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

1Th 4:17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

This is depicting the two harvest WAVES but is interesting as Lord can be referring to God the Father who descends using his Son, His Prince the younger of the Two Witnesses, but both being our Lords or better termed Older Member's "voice," thus he is in charge of the delivery of the prophecy during the time They are incarnate while the content of his voice is according to the instruction of God the Father via the depiction of a trumpet. And it's those who had died previously in service to the Christ, the task performed by the Older Member in the name of Jesus that are the saints returning that rise first as the first fruits of harvest.

Then it seems Paul assumed this would either happen then while his vehicle was still alive or that he would be in a vehicle at the time that this was to happen, to where he would be caught up into the clouds, but he was missing the point that it is always a "spirit/mind birth" FOR NEW BIRTHS, depicted by Jesus comparing spirit/mind to the wind's invisibility yet still can be felt to know it's there and therefore has physical qualities we just can't see which can be compared to a Soul. The translators often interchanged Soul and Spirit and Mind (is rarely used, though it's part of the translation options for Greek pneuma.

Ti and Do equated Mind with Spirit and spoke of a Soul as the container given to some that is like a seed that is germinated by exposure to the most recent Older Member's information and choosing to follow that Older Member's teachings and instructions that brings more of Their Mind/Spirit into our Soul container and which is what is born into the Next Level at the death of the human (caterpillar like) vehicle. A Mind/Spirit without that container can't be born into the Next Level in that way, to that degree though it seems from what Do has said that human Minds/Spirits can also be saved by the Next Level for their future opportunity though I don't know the mechanics of how that works.

One's Spirit is the human body's emanation of mind so is filled with human attachments to mammalian, appropriate to human kingdom behavior and ways...species propagation and various forms of sensuality; sexuality, family roots, human pleasures and pursuits not found in the Kingdom of God/Heaven that need to be overcome/conquered to be awarded adult membership in the Kingdom but is provided as a gradual lesson plan to rise up to.

In any case this seems to be the same “voice of the Archangel” and as shown Michael is tied to being that Archangel - the “voice of the son of god” in Joh 5:25.

Jud 1:9 Yet Michael the archangel ((743 archaggelos= chief angel, first in rank and power, reign (rule) over)), when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.

This indicates this angel is in a primary task as “first angel” with reign and rule, which is said of a Christ's role as well and no one else, but is a function of whoever has the task of taking the Throne that as we see Jehovah/Father's Son (Jesus, the lamb) is caught to. The Throne is essentially the representation of “headquarters” on the ground.

And then in Daniel there are a number of references to Michael being the Prince and the Prince being the Christ. (See section II.A.5.g for the evaluation of Dan 12 for many prophecy fulfillment cross references.)

Dan 12:6-7 And one said to the man clothed ((3847 labash= the physical

body they wrap around their Soul)) in linen ((fine quality vehicle)), which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders? And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to SCATTER THE POWER OF THE HOLY PEOPLE, all these things shall be finished.

- “clothed” - a way of depicting that this individual has a PHYSICAL BODY as to the Kingdom of God/Heaven they as a Soul are actually physical though can change their VIBRATIONS (implicated by the reports of Jesus disappearing, reappearing and yet able to be touched “handled,” by His disciple, Thomas who Jesus told to touch his still visible wounds as further proof. After some 40 days of such proves to included hovering over a stormy sea's waves, upon his exit the 11+ disciples then all at the same time witnessed his physical body rising up into the sky to be received by a cloud. This was a demonstration of his metamorphosis from a purely terrestrial physical body, like the caterpillar into a flesh body with new properties (in this case some new mechanism) equivalent in function to the wings a butterfly has.

The realization that members of the Next Level, once they change over their body, still have a physical body, but with a new capacity, is reflected in something Paul of Tarsus wrote. He could have only come to understand this from his relationship to one or more of those, like Peter who witnessed all Jesus demonstrated about his physicality. Paul had no physical relationship with Jesus at all yet knew about the different type of body Jesus had upon rising from the dead, which was shown when he wrote about the celestial verses terrestrial body having it's own “light” (very apparent (glory), brightness). (1Co 15:39-40)

re: PHYSICAL BODY:

Luk 24:36 And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

Luk 24:37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

Luk 24:38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

Luk 24:39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

re: VIBRATIONS:

Luk 24:30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

Luk 24:31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

re: SCATTER POWER (breaking up)

Rev 13:7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations

Here a Luciferian is magnifying himself to the Prince of the host. That host represents the host of angels the Prince is in charge of. Thus Lucifer is in competition with the one who was Jesus, the Messiah.

Dan 8:11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of the sanctuary was cast down.

It is very evident that as prophecy has multiple applications and can even be seen as having multiple times and periods of application that Saul/Paul of Tarsus first fulfilled this Daniel prophecy. For instance there have been many times the Luciferians have “magnified themselves as if to step in place of the “prince of host” (Michael, incarnate as Moses, incarnate as Jesus and of late in my opinion of Do. And the same can be said of the “daily sacrifice.” That can be considered to be Jesus in that he was sacrificing himself to this primitive world every day he was incarnate and the place of the sanctuary was thrown down after Jesus exited just as it will be thrown down in it's new location at some similar time period after Ti and Do and crew exited which is depicted in Rev 14 saying Babylon is Fallen, even twice.

But regarding Paul's probable unknowing fulfillment in becoming the instrument of the Luciferians are these few examples: In the verses that follow, he calls these new believers his “sons” and their “father” saying he gave them their “birth” (begotten) and they should “be ye followers of me.” Then he indicated Timotheus as his “son” who would help these Corinthians he was writing to, remember HIS ways which he ascertains are in line with

what the “Christ” said. He made himself the teacher and now we see how the first Pope was called Paul and they are all referred to as “Holy Father's” and 'vicar of Christ' which means 'instead of Christ' that is inscribed on their tiaras (their diadem wrongly associated with the same “crown” Jesus harvest graduates receive upon overcoming the human world as told in Revelations prophecy), while all priests in Catholicism take the title “Father” because of:

1Co 4:14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn you.

1Co 4:15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel.

1Co 4:16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me.

1Co 4:17 For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church.

However Paul's fulfillment of trying to steal the role of Jesus became continuous and unbeknown to those that came later and believed in Jesus so they are not to necessarily be faulted but if they choose to deny the truth when it's available well then they are answerable to the Older Members.

I believe the Daily Sacrifice that is most evident IS the miracle/wonder of the incarnation of the One who was described in the Book of Genesis as the Elohim, who later awakens Moses by the “burning bush” choosing the name, Jehovah (Existing One/I Am) and then spoken of by Jesus as “The Father” (in Heaven) and to date Ti but can equally apply, as said to Jesus but then to Do and Their graduate Students. They were all continuously sacrificing what they had in the Next Level before coming to earth incarnate, though for the Students it was necessary to their having a genuine “spirit/mind (Soul) birth.”

As I've already shown Do felt it was a huge honor to have his Older Member with him incarnate. And the place of the sanctuary is the U.S. and it is in the process of being cast/thrown down from within and without.

The Daily Sacrifice that was taken away seems to be referring to the instruction Jehovah gave Moses and Aaron and the classroom to sacrifice a lamb “between the two evenings.” A day began at about 6 o'clock - at sunset so in between two of these evenings would be the dawn, roughly at 6am 12 hours and thus half way into the day. So the Daily Sacrifice took place 12

hours into the first day. Ti as one of two “lambs” as in the way Jesus is referred to as the Lamb of God, left her vehicle on the 12<sup>th</sup> year after they began to work together at the start of 1973, with their 3<sup>rd</sup> stage of awakening occurring somewhere very close to June of 1973 when they'd completely awakened, which began the literal first half of their task together because Ti exited her vehicle in June of 1985 twelve years later.

Once in their classroom, (which in whatever trimester means being with their Older Members (under their direct tutoring), they will talk to their students as needed but the work and thus growth can only occur as the students apply the lesson material they are provided. The lessons consist of putting one's vehicular past behind them and ceasing to identify with that history as “who they are.” Then simultaneously opening up to totally trusting their Older Member(s), not because they are told, but because in living with them or near them, but as a part of their followers who are together 24/7 in receipt of their instructions for all day to day activities, a student begins to absorb their example which involves accepting correction from them and from fellow students. Note the way Jesus told his disciples to not shoo the children away, using their presence to illustrate the kind of trust they must emulate. And when some complained that a woman was anointing Jesus with oil, sighting how oil was expensive and it could be sold and helped the poor with, Jesus said this action was not to be criticized, because he said, they would always have the poor, he, they would not always have and the number one instruction aka commandment Moses and Jesus taught was to give your ALL to the Lord. (That has become morphed into joining the clergy of a religious institution, which of course is an option, but to stay with such an organization would become impossible for a genuine seeker of truth and service to the Next Level because of how they end up watering down the teachings of, in this case Jesus.

In this war just as there are a number of students, there are a number of those who are by their nature adversaries (satans). These are the same as what Jesus called the “children of the wicked one”:

Mat 13:36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

Mat 13:37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is



the Son of man;

Mat 13:38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

Mat 13:39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

Mat 13:40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

Mat 13:41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

These tares are allowed to remain while the wheat is growing because they are then used to be like sparing partners to the one's seeking to overcome. Thus that is the battle the dragon and his angel's will cause, the angels in this case are those that side with the dragon whether they are themselves kin to the space aliens or humans who have consciously or not become kin in mindset to the space aliens.

The war will have several fronts. The biggest front is in the unseen world. The Luciferian Space Aliens are actually provided with a certain amount of access to each of the students of these Older Members. They will literally be present in spirit form and thereby allowed to transmit their thoughts and desires as temptations/influences to the students to try to entice them to fall away from their behavior and ways goals and ultimate allegiance to the Older Member's and their graduation classroom prerequisites. If the Kingdom of God/Heaven didn't monitor the situation, more students might fall away. They provide a balance while not allowing their program to become easy. They want to challenge the students to do their best but it's not up to the students to decide what their best is. The Older Members decide but the effort must come from the student to meet each challenge. Effort does go hand in hand with accomplishments, the performance of tasks for the Older Members by doing their assigned tasks in the way they are guided by the Older Members by example and by having written procedures.

Even with some who become exceedingly good at accomplishing lots of tasks, it's not necessarily evidence of a students program completion readiness because it has to do with not only the obvious performance but in how they think and the relationship with their Older Member they are building. This relationship actually becomes a loving one with their Older

Member which is why the students although individuals are together compared to as a bride, with the Older Member the groom though it never includes human behaviors that go with human marriages. They will never have sex, no kisses on the mouth, nor much show of affection and little touching as those things stimulate the wrong kind of relationship that the Older Member has zero interest in, having overcome that human nature, even each time they did such an incarnate task.

But in terms of caring for the other, there is no limitation or restriction. A successful student will literally love their Older Member with all their heart (emotions, feelings), all their mind (thoughts), all their Soul (allegiance to the behavior and ways of the Kingdom of God/Heaven that they were taught, they drew to themselves and are proud to emanate) and all their strength (their efforts and recognition where they can go for help with any circumstance).

#### HOW THE BATTLE (WAR) IS SURFACED IN TI AND DO'S “CLASSROOM” IN THE WILDERNESS:

Thus as students are cooking and cleaning and fixing cars and working jobs if need be, and occasionally going to the movies, which was one pleasure the Older Members instigated, as it's not a classroom situation with zero pleasure - it's simply part of being a student to be happy with whatever pleasures the Older Members design and how often, while not expecting or needing them. It is during all these ordinary circumstances that lessons come up. For instance, one lesson was to reduce our talk to “yes or no,” as Jesus illustrated in:

Mat 5:37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

This would present particular challenges to working with others, even to make food, but would also teach us to not be so chit chatty as is common to human households but in the Kingdom of God/Heaven where they don't talk as they communicate by thought, each thought if it's not purposeful is moreorless static. Can you imagine a computer system that said things 20 ways because it liked to hear itself talk. It would be less functional and in the Kingdom of God/Heaven labs function is very important. It's not that the members of the crew don't enjoy one another's company, they just don't have

a need to show that or demand attention for themselves by being overly wordy or talkative. It's simply not the way of the Kingdom of God/Heaven which is why Jesus, in part gave that lesson and one could expect that lesson to be in the overcoming program of these TWO. This is not to say, such a lesson would have indefinite duration. It would in the principle but once the student body learned the lesson, took it seriously and considered it their norm to reduce their talk, then the Older Members could choose to relax the lesson to see if the students would at that point keep their talk to a minimum and not talk to pass the time or to gossip, another behavior absent from Kingdom of God/Heaven membership.

The other big ploy the Luciferian space aliens (Dragon and his angels) play against the Older Members and students (angels) is to instigate thoughts of doubt in the student's chosen direction, doubt that their Older Members really are from the Next Level Kingdom of God/Heaven, and/or doubt that they can maintain their self disciplines over their vehicles (Mind and Body) to graduation. Then there are lures of other things they (the students) might want to do, especially with the power of their new found Mind's focus as when one does begin to focus their heart and mind on only their Older Members and they restrain giving away their energy via sexuality and/or human relationships and pursuits of career, family, building self into something seen as special, regardless of whether through secular, religious or spiritual endeavors and pleasures, they are increasing their own "power" within themselves.

This is where the idea of the Hindu Kundalini force came from, which is a facsimile of the focus the Kingdom of God/Heaven overcoming program teaches and requires. For instance, stimulating one's sexuality, only to stop the loss of one's energy by not having an orgasm, instead redirecting that force through meditation on the chakras to envision it moving up to the seventh chakra, the said "godhead," thinking they are bringing themselves into a state of enlightenment is no matter what they achieve and feel from doing so, a HEIGHTENING OF SELF. This is the opposite of not stimulating the vehicles sexuality at all and thus not expelling that energy with one's focus on our Older Member's thinking, behaviors, ways in adherence to their overcoming program requirements that includes being of service in the ways they have given for us to do so.

The Luciferian Space Aliens so hate the idea of giving one's will to someone who would take us away from our humanness, they instigate facsimiles of the Kingdom of God/Heaven program, with the object of our affection being to ourselves and/or to another human in whatever form that takes; spouse, parent, relative, friend, teacher/leader; spiritual, religious, intellectual, scientific, humanitarian, etc. in place of a genuine Older Member who was last incarnate. When the Older Member isn't or hasn't been incarnate during our lifetime so we can still get first hand information about what they taught, then the best we can do is to follow those who did have that physical relationship. That type of following wouldn't be by becoming their student as they would not be replacing the Older Member. They however, will have things to share and perspectives we can grow from hearing about though not essential to one's growth. What is essential is seeking that bond with that Older Member through our regular picking up of their phone line (so to speak) and listening for their response which comes as a feeling and a sense of a step to take. It's not usually in direct words unless through a dream in certain cases but even still needs to be received with caution knowing the lower forces can try to slip into such communications. You will know that no communication will ever compel you to action. For that they need to be with you physically and even so wouldn't be an action they have taught against doing.

When the Older Members have been absent physically and any that had a real face to face communication with them are also absent then about the best we can do is to look to the record of their last incarnation, again in combination with our regular and frequent seeking to know their mind and will for us. Humans that become part of organized belief systems with titles that distinguish them as intermediaries to the Next Level Older members can be of value but only as stepping stones to outgrow. When one takes on such a position they may have also become entrapped in the human rewards they get from being seen and looked to by other humans. Anyone that is a genuine student of an Older Member will refrain from adopting a title, such as, a Priest, Father, Guru, Teacher, "Ascended Master," Imam, Rabbi, Master, Yogi, Swami, etc. and garb, affiliation and air of some elevated status. They will instead know that the best they can do is to become a pipeline of their Older Member's mind the same as any student would desire to be and they would seek to keep their mind out of embellishing what they had received

from the Next Level.

The humans influenced by the Luciferians may even teach some of the same self disciplines that can also then become a trap. For instance, some will even teach non-sexuality but without an incarnate genuine Older Member it's usually affiliated with the appearance of being holy so again simply shifts the benefit to themselves as they get it's reward as they often dress the part and receive glory from one another and those who are considered the "lay" (non-priestly caste). They are seen as holy or enlightened. Jesus addressed this in many ways that the Jews had adopted. They would put ashes on their head when fasting and/or wear certain clothing and/or take the upper seats in the temple.

On the other hand if someone gave up their sexuality but did so to express their sole devotion to their Older Member incarnate or not, and they keep it to themselves and they as Jesus said don't make any pretense of being special or holy or enlightened for others to observe then they will be adopting their Older Member's mind. I remember while in Ti and Do's we became aware of a man who had removed his penis so he couldn't perform sexually. Do kind of cringed at the thought but still felt this individual did so for his Lord so was fond of his desire. (I don't know what this individual did about his continued testosterone buildup as it's the testicles of the male that produce this chemical that results in the organ's arousal. Do did say that if one did not get rid of these fluids through the normal channel, they would be emptied out of the body in another way - if I recall correctly through the anus somehow but I am not sure I got that right. This way one would not be continuing in what becomes an addictive pattern that reduces one's perception of the Next Level realities. This wasn't the only way of "raising our vibrations." All our thoughts and behaviors contribute, but when we narrow them all down to that one focus on Next Level Mind we would enable SEEING what is otherwise hidden - thus Next Level members with physical bodies in our midst.

So in this way, the Kingdom of God/Heaven does observe those who do choose to restrain themselves from sexuality and applauds their efforts, along with other selfless efforts, like coming to another's aid when it's dangerous for self to do so, or to give to another even when one has little themselves, wanting others to be taken care of knowing (having faith) they'll have their needs taken care of, all because of what they know is their relationship with

their “Father” from the Heavens, though in whatever terms. These are observed (one of the tasks new or prospective new members are given) and when they lose their physical vehicle their Spirits/Souls are kept from being lost in the spirit world, where the idea of “saved” came in, for a time when there will be one or more incarnate Older Members. Thus no one who to whatever degree wants to please their Heavenly Father is forsaken. But just calling on the name of one of the past incarnate representatives without offering service in the way they were given to offer service and doing the kinds of things the last incarnate member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven gave to do, and not repeating the formula of overcoming as the main teachings that Older Member represented puts into question whether they really do want to serve and join that Kingdom of God/Heaven family. But the proof is in the pudding, so the saying goes, as one might be doing the best they can, something not for another human to determine, but will prove itself when the Older Member returns and they have a hard or even seeming impossible time even considering they are the same person they were praying to, preaching for, healing for and abstaining from various behaviors and ways for. That is then the Judgment Day for that person. It's their judgment of who is representing the Kingdom of God/Heaven to them and who in their judgment is not. By not learning that “formula of overcoming” that is within the modus operandi of the Representatives each time they incarnate and can be found throughout all the records of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's interaction with the human kingdom, of course presented in stages (trimesters) and even to different cultures, one is building a wall between them the Next Level to where they will not recognize the genuine next incarnate Representative by their voice/words because they don't really know them. Then when both harvests are over, what remains that choose to not have anything to do with the Kingdom of God/Heaven is of no value to the next garden, so it's all plowed under to include the spirit world containing all those spirits who had no interest in the real members of the kingdom of God while last in a human vehicle. After all, at that point they are simply a set of programs, the master program makers determine to be outdated and phased out and thus without “LIFE.”

As will be shown, the Rev 12:8 verse indicates the dragon and all his angels, by the time this verse is played out, had both lost their (elementary, in between human and adult Next Level) employ (even as “fertilizer” to

stimulate the growth of the new fruit (souls) and/or as former “watchers”) and “place” in heaven. Referring to them as angels verify these are souls, rather than mortals (those without the gifted and grown Soul pocket/container).

As a result of this war, the dragon and his angels solidified their allegiance against the Kingdom of God/Heaven through their actions to sway the overcoming students from making their graduation/harvest. Some before this current time may have still had a position of some employ, perhaps as a watcher, but as of this experience lost it, showing that they lost their ability to still obtain that Kingdom, that is if they changed their mind, and with that goes even the perception of the existence of the Next Level as the Creators Kingdom. I believe it was at this time that any that may have still had a chance to change shifted to thinking of the Next Level as just another alien group/race like themselves but who had technologies they hadn't yet come to have access to, but were in the process of trying to obtain through their influence on humans.

The dragon and his angels are cast out just like they or their equivalents were cast out before as depicted in Genesis chapter 6. The difference now is that it's the end of the cycle of birth and a time that not only will the surface of the planet experience a plowing under/spading that is completed within 1000 years. After that is when these get their sentence. They are no longer able to hide underground but will be cast into the lake of fire (Rev 20:14) that will include the dissolving of the spirit world. (Rev 20:14).

To verify that Rev 12, by talking about the Woman (Father) and Son (who had the body named Jesus last time) includes the students, the Saints, we see the term “brethren” used (Rev 12:10), which is Greek *adelphos*= “having connection or commonality in the womb,” in this case the womb being their having been adopted by the Kingdom of God/Heaven, because of their desire and action to be an active student in the incarnate representatives “classroom.” Jesus spoke of who were his family and it wasn't those that birth his vehicle, nor any sibling relationships. He said they were no longer his family, that only those that did the will of his Father were his family. And these are of course the ones the dragon, aka the devil, aka Satan, as plaintiffs (accuser\*) bring accusations\*\* “complaints” against and/or “look down upon.”

\*2723 *kategoreo* from *kategoros* 2725; to be a plaintiff, i.e. to charge with

some offense= accuse, object.

**\*\*2725** accuser = kategoros from kata 2596 and agora 58; against one in the assembly, i.e. a complainant at law; specially, Satan= accuser.

Rev 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out ((906 ballo= to throw dung, arise, send, strike)), that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out ((906 ballo= to throw/send dung)) into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Rev 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power ((1849 exousia from 1832 exesti= (in the sense of ability); privilege, authority, token of control, superhuman, jurisdiction, liberty, right)) of his ((846 autos= her)) Christ ((5547 Christos from 5548 chrío= through the idea of contact, anointed (consecrate to an office), [Officer])): for the accuser of our ((2257 genitive case plural of 1473 ego= of (or from) us, our (company), us, we)) brethren ((80 adelphos from a 1 (as a connective particle) and delphus (the womb); a brother (literally or as a figure) near or remote (much like 1))) is cast down, which ((3588 ho= to)) accused ((2725 kategoros from 2596 and 58 agora= against each one in the assembly, a complainant at law; specially Satan (adversary [booger]))) them (846 autos= the same)) before ((1799 enopion= in the face, presence (sight) of (literally or as a figure))) our ((2257 genitive case plural of 1473 ego= of (or from) us, our (company), us, we)) God day and night.

This verse clearly lays out the fact that the person of God is in the brethren and Christs SIGHT both as a figure and literally because of “DAY AND NIGHT.” This really substantiates this idea that THEY ARE ALL PHYSICALLY PRESENT as “day and night” only has to do with an earth time frame FROM THE PERSPECTIVE OF BEING ON THE PLANET SUBJECT TO THAT DAY AND NIGHT. This is also indicated by the “accuser” (Satan as an adversary to all of these) being shown to have been “cast/thrown down.” They are all on Earth together and the only way this happens in reality is by all being “incarnate” which includes the Luciferian “satans” who both operate via the unseen world of discarnates, using discarnate humans and via those of their descendents/comrades called the space aliens. Do indicated that the Luciferian space aliens do project their thoughts and agenda to humans so would certainly include the members of Ti



and Do's classroom (the brethren). Brethren is not a sexist term. It refers to a fraternity of like minded people.

Attempting to place this verse in the Ti and Do time line I would say the introduction of “boogers” appears to be very high on the possibilities

Ti and Do took their 50 or so students who had stayed with them through the “wilderness” 3-4 years from 1976 to 1980 into suburban areas of Colorado and Texas at first. I can picture being in houses when we get the lesson step pertaining to “boogers.” Ti and Do said we each have an assigned “booger.” This was thought of as a discarnate entity we had previously spoke of as an “influence” or discarnate. So this was a new term. It was at that time they also said we would experience more “bombardment” from this “booger” and that if we felt it was too much to handle we could ask the Next Level to hold off some. Bombardment came in a number of ways that related to our personal challenges to being in the classroom. For instance for someone who had left family behind bombardment might be dealing with memories of them and being worried about them or feeling responsible for them, thus could include guilt at choosing to be away from them. Of course someone who disbelieves all this would probably say, “they should feel guilt of leaving certain parts of their family behind to join with this cult.” It's understandable that some will feel that. But they also weren't necessarily prepared for the overcoming task, so what we do when we leave all behind is not in their realm of acceptable choices. It wouldn't be a choice for these students either if they hadn't been given that computer like “chip of recognition” and they wouldn't get the chip of recognition if they hadn't had the genetic memory that was prepared to make sense of it enough to continue in a pursuit of truth. Therefore I would link this verse with the start of that bombardment lesson as there are not future tense verbs in the verse. I would guess this lesson step came in about 1982 as it was well after we had been living in houses (we called “crafts”).

One example of how these brethren (saints) are “accused... day and night”: Ti and Do taught, before falling asleep each night, to ask the Next Level to help you wake up if an “influence” (discarnate aka spirit) was causing you to be tempted to break a procedure or behavioral guidelines, e.g. vow of celibacy of mind and body. Ti and Do called ending our sexuality as, “regaining virginity” (see Rev 14:4). There were a number of times I felt

stimulated at night. We were also told to throw the covers off ourselves as influences like heat and get up. We were not to sleep on our stomach's as pressure on our "plumbing" is also a stimulant and certainly don't let our hands go below the waste and even sleep with our hands outside the covers. At night, if we had the feeling of wanting to be held or touched or to hold or touch another, Do said it worked for him to think of holding his Older Member (who at the time was not in a physical body) while wrapping his arms around his vehicle as if giving self a hug.

Rev 12:11 And they ((846 autos= from particle au (perhaps akin to the base of 109 aer= through the idea of a baffling wind, backward; reflexive pronoun self used of the third person and (with the proper personal pronoun) of the other persons, her, it(-self), one, the other, she, those, together)) overcame ((3528 nikao= subdued, conquered, prevailed, get the victory)) him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word ((3056 logos= (Holy) Mind/Spirit, something said (including the thought), sayings, reasoning (mental faculty) or motive; by extension, a computation, work)) of their ((846 autos + 1438 heautou (contracted)= themselves)) testimony ((3141 marturia from 3144 martus= evidence given (judicially or genitive case), record, report, witness)); and they loved not their ((846 autos + 1438 heautou (contracted)= themselves)) lives unto the death.

The first "they" in this verse is not the contracted "them-selves" used in two cases later in the verse. As it speaks of overcoming "him," the Luciferians, by the "Lamb's bloodshed," it's referring to the returned student body, now incarnate in new human bodies who were physically with Jesus and who gave their lives then. In other words it is determined these have conquered (overcome) the Luciferians enough to "inherit" a Next Level incorruptible Body, one that could not return to human behaviors and ways because their new vehicle is not equip to reverse metamorphose as Adam's vehicle did, to fall from the degree of Next Level vibration he had. Thus this verse is further describing these "brethren" as the returned "saints" aka "angels," said elsewhere who are present during this end time season to graduate the human kingdom and begin to serve the Next Level in an adult capacity. Before this end time season they served in more of a Next Level child (son of God) capacity as were the Luciferians they would be replacing.

The evidence of Ti and Do's students overcoming was potentially first

revealed sometime in late 1984 to early 1985 when Ti informed those who hadn't yet met the minimum criteria for graduation what they still needed to work on overcoming that otherwise would “keep them off the spacecraft.”

I have already listed the three things she wrote to me in a note but they all added up to an inflated ego even though it wasn't that apparent to me until about ten years after I left. That's when it was blatantly obvious and I could see the evidence throughout my 19 years with the group. It's not that this is uncommon. After all “pride” becomes a major stumbling block. For me it wasn't so much that I was full of myself - it was that I desired to be full of myself. I wanted to be “SEEN as something special” and “I was a little too PLEASED with SELF,” as Ti said and that became expressed when I was working an “Out of Craft task” (job) with humans (those who were not in the accelerated program to overcome their human world).

Now I can't prove this but I suspect that some of my classmates may not have had anything on that list or had less or had less significant things relative to the requirements for our Mind/Spirit Birth into Next Level adult membership that would enable joining “Ti's Crew.” I doubt anyone got a clean bill of health as it's the nature of Next Level members to always see in themselves ways they can improve relative to their Older Member and if we are asking our Older Member to show us where we can improve, they will see something to give to us as there is always room to grow for everyone. As Jesus said, we are not perfect but are seeking to be perfect and our measure is our Older Member who doesn't think they are perfect because they are measuring against their Older Member and so on. It would be several years later that the proof that some had “overcome sufficiently” would be expressed by Do:

On May 27, 1993, in the “USA Today” newspaper, in both the national and international editions on that day, entitled: “UFO CULT” RESURFACES WITH FINAL OFFER, Do writes about his students:

“This changeover (sufficient “overcoming” to inherit Next Level bodies) has been completed, and before they return, they are instructed to share this statement with you.”

Since in Rev 12:10 the person's are reported as; “the Kingdom of our God,” where usage of “God” indicates the Father (the woman in this chapter) in

how it goes on to describe this individual as having “the power of his/her Christ,” the only one who has an “anointed one” (Christ) as a Christ is a task in her/his (The Father's) employ, and the “brethren” are included who return with Them being those who were incarnate with Jesus with His and their “Father” (Grand Father).

As shown the “brethren” overcome the dragon and his angels (fallen ones) through the EXAMPLE (of what they too MUST DO to be added to Their Family) beginning to meet the graduation requirements via the teachings of their Older Member while incarnate as Jesus, who laid down his life for his “sheep,” what Jesus said was the demonstration of the greatest love one can show another. These are the souls that were with Jesus and gave their lives on behalf of him and in their delivery of the information he brought that revealed to others the Kingdom of God/Heaven's physical reality and the requirement to go through a step wise OVERCOMING FORMULA. One doesn't overcome the Luciferian Space Alien influenced human world of behavior, ways and attachments unless they do what they are given to do with each stage. It is apparent that John presumably learned from Jesus that:

1John 5:19 And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness ((4190 poneros= hurtful in influence of us, degeneracy from original virtue, (passively) ill, morally diseased, culpable, derelict, vicious, mischievous, malice or guilt, bad, lewd)).

And the last instruction Jesus gave his disciple to do was to:

Mat 28:19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Mat 28:20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.

That's hardly just “belief.” Teaching would be baptizing them because if they believed and applied what he was teaching they would be “cleaning” their house, purifying their behaviors and ways to make their vehicles into a “temple” which must include communicating with others (“word of their testimony”) that would also face them with their loss of life (“they loved not their lives unto the death”) as he faced and experienced. All of this is part of the overcoming aka conquering and also known as “prevailing against”

which is the meaning of the word, “israel” - “he who prevails as Jehovah” spoken of here that is being said they accomplished because Jesus showed them the way by doing the same things that included willfully subjecting himself to those that hated him so that they would become the tool to shed his “blood.”

Do writes in USA Today Info Ad (paraphrased):

Do indicates 2000 years ago when they (he with his disciples then) the Luciferian controlled world of humans killed their vehicles to “cleanse” the world of their blasphemy but all it did was provide them with their ticket onto the Next Level spacecraft and their return to their Kingdom of God, Do compares to the Star Trek “enterprise” seen by humans perhaps as a cloud of light. Do says that same thing about his coming out as the returned same Older Member who was incarnate in the name Jesus and how it might result in the same type of cleansing enacted by the lower forces of the planet. He says that would be a way to look at the scripture as the “days being shortened.” At the same time their doing so would destroy their own last chance to evolve beyond the human kingdom.

This description of how they had “overcome” the Luciferian space alien fallen angel (dragon) at that time with Jesus was not yet the full completion of their overcoming of the entire human kingdom level of life. Giving your life is a huge piece that gets you to be kept/saved and even issued a “white robe” - a physical vehicle to use to perform what Do called a “domestic” level of service I believe equated to a task as a “watcher” and/or perhaps a “messenger” based on the Older Member's assignments. These assignments continue to be lesson material that can show to whom we wish to give our total allegiance as shown by the fact that some in times past “fell” from a similar condition, or so it seems, though I don't know if they gave their lives in the way these “brethren” did to get to that position of service. I don't doubt that position also has variances. Actually it's possible some even about half of Jesus disciples had female vehicles.

Just because the ones that got the most attention were documented as male vehicles doesn't describe their relationship with their same Older Member. For a woman today to read the scriptures, they will find Peter talking about females being “subordinate aka to obey their husbands” (1Pe 3:1). For whatever it's worth, I have a male vehicle and for 15 years after leaving Ti

and Do's group I was near totally subservient to my female partner. I used to joke with her about it and call her the “boss,” which she hated. She was a CFO in a big NYC based clothing manufacturer. But I spent 19 years in Ti and Do's group where often those with female vehicles were given tasks that brought them closer to Ti and also Do and I could see many of them were better examples of Next Level behaviors. They didn't seem to have ego battles. I suspect that was the case because they had overcome that human vibration that is often even expected of a male to have and show. Jesus disciples seemed to show that characteristic which may be why they had to confront it by taking male vehicles then. Some may have overcome it then so took female vehicles this time.

So I suspect that all had experiences with vehicles of both genders during their incarnations. With that view, if we accept our “lot” as Peter also talks about then we are moving ahead. I'm not saying “lot” means one can't do this or that. I believe it is based on the society. During Jesus time a woman standing on the street talking about Jesus would probably be arrested or dragged away while a male with a sword in his sheath might be more tolerated and even listened to. Learning how to be a follower is a very important lesson. I believe that's why the Lord told the children of Israel to accept strangers among them and if they had a slave that was really like having an employee you could depend on staying with you, yet you had to offer them their freedom after 7 years and they were treated the same as you'd treat any others. They simply are paid in food and board and whatever else was agreed upon and it enables them to have something in life they otherwise wouldn't have had. Of course that was a civil society where the slavery in most other cases is often brutal and cruel and even abusive.

The part saying that they “loved not their lives unto the death” is a key element in one's overcoming that demonstrates what talk alone can not, that is, the degree of one's commitment to that Older Member. This is not to say, it's easy to be willing to deliver the information, knowing (which you should) that it will be met with more opposition than acceptance so that it may lead to one's end of their life by the hands of someone who hates to see the information distributed or for some other reason they are led to “pull the trigger.” It's not a martyr trip though. One doesn't assume they have to be killed by another. Obviously all humans die. However, some who came from the Next Level left with the human bodies they occupied while here. There

were recorded as Enoch, Moses (Ti and Do said), Elijah and Jesus, all of which had also overcome the human vehicles they occupied or they wouldn't have changed their vibrations to exit in the way they did. As a side note, Ti and Do believed all along that they and/or their students might not die to return to the Next Level. Dieing they always stated as “if the Next Level requires it of us.” They said one doesn't have to die to go to the Next Level and these examples prove it, that is for those that believe that record.

But humans don't have eternal vehicles. Despite what some want to think and believe, spirits are not eternal either. For those that die from something other than an angry disbeliever/accuser, they are as Jesus said, “judged by their works (what they do)” and receive the promised reward accordingly which until a final graduation is possibly a task as a messenger or watcher with the promise to bring them back to have the next graduate classroom literally with the next Older Member's incarnation.

Christians who think overcoming is accomplished simply by believing in Jesus and that he died for us so we don't have to die for him or die having overcome by adhering to all his teachings are being tricked. No one could overcome their humanness had not Jesus and his Father provided the way, the PATH which is the “OVERCOMING PROCESS,” exempling it by living with the students and giving their lives totally. For the Kingdom of God/Heaven fostering the death of one's body, WHEN IT'S INSTRUCTION FROM THEIR OLDER MEMBERS, is moreorless like changing clothes, though some exits of the old clothes may happen with more or less pain and suffering according to tasks each student signs up for. It's not mandatory to get oneself killed but it is mandatory to provide service to one's Older Member that at some point probably will result in dying while in their service.

Overcoming is a difficult process and absolutely needs the hands on direction from an incarnate Older Member. Those that become monks and nuns and yogi's and devotees of this or that teacher, who become celebrate and do good works for the poor, I'd bet do in fact attract the eye of the Kingdom of God/Heaven so will be given the opportunity to migrate to the area where the Kingdom of God/Heaven is planning to have an Older Member incarnate, so they can have a chance to literally be in their path and adhere to their teachings to enter the overcoming of their humanness program. But if they

believe and/or are satisfied with their “path” thinking it's the ultimate they can achieve/be a part of, or be provided (as there are Works involved) then they being satisfied will not even recognize the signs of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's physical Representatives and travel to that geographical area to become their student leaving their old “family of fellow believers” behind while telling any who look to them what they are doing and why so they too have that choice. In this scenario, all their celibacy and helping the sick and poor may be for naught as far as the Kingdom of God/Heaven is concerned because they prefer that life and comfort level as having some spiritual grandeur and praise from others instead of being with a totally Above human evolutionarily, biological new Family. Then they fall into the category of those who say:

Mat 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

His will when a Rep is physically in-carnal is to literally “follow” him everywhere he goes to the degree he provides for you to do. Now, understood it is often not clear to some that there is such a Being incarnate but then that has to do with whether or not in some way you are seeking to understand more about your ultimate purpose in some way, knocking on new doors of the mind to open new opportunities and coupling those with asking to do the will of our “heavenly Father” in some way. I'm saying, “in some way” as to not think any of this must be associated with a religious or spiritual quest though one may move through a number of them on their path to the greatest overall truth.

If the way you communicate is through a stock prayer or mantra or affirmation and/or you don't have a sense of that “Father” in the heavens being an individual you can talk to, as it said, someone who is LIVING as Jesus said and someone who EXISTS as Moses said was the meaning of the name Jehovah then your concept doesn't include Living Beings. Your prayers may still be heard but you may not see/hear the hint that says.... “I wonder if I should check this story out” when you see a newspaper story or watch television or internet news shows. You will miss or easily dismiss the very indications of an answer to your prayer.

When a returned Rep comes when technology has grown in these ways,



because that Rep doesn't want to take a chance and miss someone, working with their Older Member and Crew, seen or not, they see to it that it becomes a big news story and even several times over the course of their mission. This is in part why there are TWO harvests depicted in Rev 14. The first fruits are so prepared to be waiting for the return, though not necessarily consciously, so that the return announcement is a wake up call that they immediately feel called to. The second harvest at least this time seems to be a larger group who will believe in degrees, that need some proves to take bigger steps in belief and petitioning for service from those who fulfill the Two Witnesses task.

This again, like the Rev 14 two harvests indicates that all these “brethren,” “loved not their their lives to death.” In other words they physically die while serving their Next Level Older Members thus can also be spoken of as the “dead in Christ” slated to “rise again.” And they do rise again as depicted here where they prevail against the “Slanderer/Accuser” (Devil).

Note it is after this first harvest that the dragon and devil (the Luciferian Space Aliens) have full reign over the Earth causing trouble (tribulation) among humans, thus all who think the tribulation occurs after Jesus comes are in a sense correct as the One who served incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus is one of the Two Witnesses so it is after They exit. If we can see aspects of that tribulation, in earnest then we have to accept that the one called Jesus has already returned and exited his new incarnation. But what is called the “tribulation” or time of great trouble not seen since the beginning of the world is only showing it's tiny beginning as it refers to what takes place in the United States. Outside the U.S. has been experiencing a relative time of great trouble that will continue to escalate after the Father and One who was Jesus and crew of saints exit their incarnations. Ti and Do taught that the U.S. was mostly protected from any significant internal troubles like wars, etc. so the “classroom” could proceed from the mid 1970's until their exit and in part thereafter to allow for the freedom to believe in them to be largely unhampered by governments and the religious leaders - (the false prophets, false Christs, Christians). I believe this is why the military draft was removed by Nixon in 1969 that became a lottery draft system as then the Next Level could more easily keep those humans they were working with from being threatened by forced military service. The World Trade Center attacks ended that just 3 1/2 years after Do and Crew exited in March of 1997.

This arrival of the Luciferian Space Aliens and the departure of the first harvest is also depicted in Rev 11. One can see their reference in Rev 11:2 and Rev 11:16 that these saints spoken of as the “42 affirmants” (month as Greek meno ALSO means an affirmant during that 1260 days of the Two Witnesses prophecy period) and the “four and twenty elders” as in this verse (Rev 12:10-12) are with them. Also it states in Rev 14 that these “hundred and forty and four” and a myriad of thousands end up encompassing the entire group that follow the lamb wherever he goes just as they did when His job assignment was Jesus, just as when His job assignment was with Moses, just as Jesus said was required to be his disciple as described when the rich man asked what more he could do and Jesus said, paraphrased, “if you have adhered to all the Moses instructions and you want to proceed, you need to “give away all your riches and literally follow me.” Jesus disciples didn't go home to their human family every night, nor back to day jobs as tax collectors, etc. They became a transient commune, though at that time no doubt they had certain supporters that provided their quarters and some of them were probably the residences of some of the 144+\* disciples.

\* I am saying 144+ because we know there were at least 82 (12+70) at one point, before Jesus execution and it seems these were all males, as if females and males were seen together and were not husband and wife, they would have had many more problems among the Jewish hierarchy as they were reported by their congregations, as these were traveling from town to town sharing what Jesus gave them to share. However when looking to the Apocryphal non-canonical text as in: “The Sophia of Jesus Christ” begins: “After he rose from the dead, his twelve disciples and the seven women continued to be his followers and went to Galilee onto the mountain called 'Divination and Joy'.” However there are a number of other mentions of women disciples/apostles but the total so far is 10 which brings our total before the execution to 92 but there were also “many more who helped with food, etc.”

No we didn't see 144,000 following Do, (who was the Lamb) everywhere he went while one of the Two Witnesses, nor after Ti left for his second phase of coming that was led by the students in the meeting schedule (as Do gave no more public meetings - the students only gave them as his prophecy period was over after he performed it with Ti for 1260 days). The way that number is worded is interesting as the first phase “rapture” where people left their

human lives behind (life in this context being what they did as a human until then) ended up being just about 100 students. (I remembered being in a Laramie, Wyoming University classroom where Lggody had arranged as a meeting place while we were living in the wilderness east of Laramie when Ti and Do had us count everyone and I am fairly sure it came to 96, but there may have been a few not there as Do wrote later that it was “under 100.” Then the amount of students who remained in their last days before they layed down their lives were 38, but at least 4-5 exited in a similar way afterward sighting they were doing it to go with Do that all occurred before the year 2000. That brings us to 1-2 short of 44 and perhaps there are two more who could be considered to be included in that number. In any case it seems close enough that it might be considered as a fulfillment of that part of the prophecy. So then what of the 1000's which I say is a “myriad of thousands.” We don't know if this will be the number of Souls saved by the Next Level brought back to find vehicles this time who will only come into belief in Ti and Do after their exit, thus a part of the second harvest phase of Rev 14 described as the “winepress” that is comprised of the “great tribulation” that is only getting underway seemingly with the arrival and installation of the 4<sup>th</sup> horse of the Apocalypse of Rev 6:7-8 - the Green Horse translated as “pale horse” in most versions except literal Greek translations. To follow suit that would seem to be referring to the next U.S. President and Vice President, perhaps represented in many ways as “green” and “pale” respectively. That will be further presented in the section covering Rev 6 and 7's Seven Seals that will conclude this little book.

Rev 12:12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell ((4637 skenoo= from skenos 4636= to tent or encamp, to reside)) in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Ti and Do told us the Members of the Next Level who live (dwell) in the heavens would actually have a ceremony for the new graduates. They don't have any particular dwelling places. They live on the go according to the assigned tasks they choose to do. The Greek “skenoo” primarily refers to tent living though there are no tents in the Next Level. Like Jesus said, their dwelling places are many and are spacecrafts and laboratories, even inside of planets. The aspect of being a tent that they live in points out the their Bedouin lifestyle which corresponds to Jesus saying:

Mat 8:20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

Like Moses and the Children of Israel in the desert for 40 years, they were always on the move and lived in tents. Ti and Do took us to the wilderness in Wyoming and for 3-4 years we lived in tents, going to Texas in the winter and up to Wyoming in the summer in accordance with the seasons.

After about 3-4 years in houses we sold everything and bought four 40 foot travel trailers and Ti and Do had a smaller trailer. We lived in them in Amarillo during one winter in 1983. We sold them and moved back into houses and in 1989 had estate sales in our three large “crafts” that were all fully furnished and looked “normal” for realtors, owners and workers to not raise suspicions about how many people were there and what we were into, not that we did anything illegal or immoral or violent or abusive to anyone. There was none of that ever.

About the strangest thing we did was to wear light grey polyester baggy jumpsuits, like yoga pants and a sweatshirt with a hood. Additionally, we had separate hoods that totally covered one's head, having a rectangular chrome screen that was one way to see through. That was to help us stop judging what we would think, say and feel about another, because of what we visually perceived about them. Looking at someones face and eyes is very influential. We started wearing these hooded jumpsuits while still living outdoors. We would take our hoods off when a airplane or helicopter came overhead which didn't happen that often.

So once we moved into houses we still wore them unless we had to go outside and that was an assigned task the same people did so the neighbors wouldn't see too many different faces as the first house we were in was in Wheatridge, Colorado in a development. We had vans that we put tint on the windows and would only come and go through the garage that we had openers for. Most of us seldom went anywhere and we would duck down as we got close to the house.

At one house in the south Texas area some locals took an interest in us and spied through a window and I guess saw some wearing hoods and called the police who came to the house and I don't know how it was resolved but they didn't find anything suspicious happening. I think most of us hid when they

came. After that Ti and Do brought in an audio/video alarm system with lights that would go on if a motion sensor was triggered and someone would talk to whoever tripped it. Rkkody set them all up and we had an assigned task as a lookout night and day that partnerships performed in one hour shifts.

Years later after Ti left, we returned to living outdoors in Phoenix area. We had both tents and pop-up trailers and a couple forty foot trailers again. We sold everything again to outfit ourselves to live outdoors again. We set up camp west of Phoenix in the desert and then moved closer to Yuma, Arizona.

Soon after that we took the trailers and moved into warehouses, first in Las Vegas and then in Orange county, California in Laguna Hills and San Clemente and for a short time in trailer parks in Anaheim and San Diego areas while looking for jobs. Thus we were always like tent dwellers. even when we were in houses we never stayed in the same place for longer than a year before changing houses even in the same city area so we could keep the good jobs we found. Moving around was a protection as there were at times investigators and relatives of those in the group looking for their relatives in the group. We learned that at least one time an investigator went to a house we lived in a short time after we moved out. Whenever we moved we never told our employers where we were going so we wouldn't leave a trail. We often didn't know where we were going until we got there so we couldn't slip up. An x-classmate in a documentary had a big laugh at how Ti and Do were security minded saying Ti and Do were paranoid. I guess he didn't know about these incidents and the network of parents that wanted to know were people were.

Getting back to the verse, the inhabitants of the Earth are humans but the inhabitants of the sea, I believe are referring to those humans and/or human equivalents, the descendents from previous civilizations who the Next Level allowed to escape a partial recycling of the surface by living under the sea. The word sea is related to the word salt. If these were Souls as Do said all space aliens were, then they at one time were considered to be the salt of the earth, though now they have lost their "Savior."

I don't know if the Saltan Sea became an entrance to an underground area where a type of base was once set up. There is considerable evidence that both the Artic and Antartica have underground lakes, actually recently discovered. Just like humans have built submarines humans in a previous

civilization, like as legend says were named Atlantis or Lemuria (Mu) could have easily developed technology like humans have now and perhaps even more. The word sea can also mean on the sea or at the seashore and I suppose the ice caps being constructed of water in large parts would also be considered sea. And these can easily be humans from this civilization as well as there has been considerable evidence that some Nazi's constructed a base off the coast of Antarctica where they found an entrance to an undersea "fortress" as was expressed by a German admiral to Hitler in public, saying he had secured it for the fuhrer.

On July 4, 2016 I came upon a report of someone who had been examining Google earth, the telescope satellites trained on earth linked to google.com, where he saw what looked like a pyramid shaped object that was illuminated on the ocean floor in the Pacific ocean off the coast of Mexico.

It is a woe to all because everyone will be subject to the Luciferian space alien races "rush to "blow smoke," stimulate the passions, become indignant and to sacrifice anyone" physically and mentally to their agenda as they recognize they are soon to be dissolved in the Lake of Fire. Here's what Do said in the USA Today Info Ad:

-The Luciferians are about to be "recycled" (annihilated) at the same time as this human civilization is "spaded." They know that "rumor has it" that their days are numbered. They refuse to believe it and are desperate to recruit souls from the human kingdom into their "Heavenly Kingdom." There are many "counterfeit" heavens, and each "heaven" is at this time collecting "names in their book," forcing a stand of allegiance, polarizing each individual's commitment to his chosen "God."

-When members of the Level Above Human are physically present, the opposing forces work the hardest against them in order to support their own position. They do almost anything to keep humans from following the path toward the true Kingdom of God. They "turn up the heat" at this time in the area of mammalian behavior, primarily sexuality. This has become such an overwhelming presence in the Earth's atmosphere that even some of the crew that came with us were lost to its temptation. Don't forget that when the Luciferians were expelled, in order to support their own desires, they had to condemn the true Kingdom of God and see it simply as another path inhumane and radically uncompromising.'

Rev 12:13 And when (the) dragon ((1404 drakon= most likely from an alternate form of derkomai (to look); a fabulous kind of serpent (perhaps as supposed to fascinate))) saw that (he was) cast unto (the) earth, (he) persecuted ((1377 dioko= a PROLONGED AND CAUSATIVE form of primary verb dio= TO FLEE via his pursuit to cause her to suffer)) (the) woman (1135 gune= most likely from the root of ginomai 1096= to cause to; “gen”-erate, be assembled)) which ((3748 hostis = any that)) (brought) forth ((5088 tikto= are produced from seed, are born, be delivered, are in travail)) (the) man ((730 arrhen or arsen= strong Minds to be lifted up)) (child).

Again the Luciferian space aliens, now restricted to the Earth, it's atmosphere and it's near space environment are furious with those some of them know are representatives from the organization that has them under lock and key. So they mount a bigger attack on these Two which can't help but fall most on the Woman to CAUSE HER A PROLONGED SUFFERING.

Two things stand out that that would easily qualify as Ti being subject to (caused) prolonged suffering.

1) We had returned to an area where we had camped a year before called “Cave Without A Name” in Boerne, Texas. During the previous year that I suspect was about 1978-9 we seemed to experience some Next Level physical closeness. We had long been having a nightly watch of the stars - partnerships taking one hour shifts throughout each night watching the heavens and logging anything out of the ordinary. One night some lights were reported to have come down behind a bunch of trees. The next day, some examined the area that was a cleared field but could only find suspicious looking small holes in the ground as if some soil samples were taken. There was nothing conclusive, but the next night after that during my nightwatch my partner and I saw some lights that seemed to be moving through the wooded area at ground level behind some trees in a different direction from where the previous nights lights were sighted. All I could see were the lights flashing for a few seconds and moving quickly so it lasted for maybe three or four seconds. Perhaps there was a road in the direction of the lights but in looking around the next morning I couldn't see a road. That was all there was to that.

Having returned, Ti told us we were going to prepare for the pickup on a certain night. I've already reported that no spacecraft showed up and Do told

us Ti felt like she “had egg on her face.” After all this was also about 5 years after they first obtained students in April of 1975. Back then, when they were pressed for when their followers would be picked up by the spacecraft, I believe they admitted telling them, “not more than five years” from that time. Ti and Do regretted giving them that time frame but then it seemed after this pickup didn't happen, in the next year or two a number of students left, namely Dymody, Jssody, Trsody, Shlody (shield-ody), Wndody and Flxody, Echody, Arrody, Jllody and Rkkody, though Dymody, Trsody, Wndody and Rkkody returned some years later. I have no way to know if this was why these left. I did know that Wndody was working at a Denny's restaurant as a waitress when she left after meeting a man who she ended up marrying so it seemed she her sensuality was behind her leaving, though who knows if it was also related to that 5 year time period not proving to be the case. I do believe that had something to do with Jssody's leaving.

So I suspect that Ti did have to persevere through a significant attack from the lower forces because of that.



Come April of that year we moved back up to Wyoming and got hit by a huge snowstorm. We were about a mile from a paved road living on some private ranch lands leased from a rancher we had leased from before. Ti and Do walked out and came back to say the paved road was cleared. It took us a number of days to dig out as we had no snow tools and it seemed to be a couple feet with bigger drifts. We used cardboard boxes to dig a path a car could get through. For most of that time we were living off of pancakes and spaghetti. Instead of waiting for the snows to melt, we packed up and traveled by convoy and ended up in Mississippi for a short time and then Kansas for a short time and then back up to a Northern Colorado ranch area and what I didn't know until later was that we were running out of money. We somehow ended up in the mountains south of Provo, Utah setting up camp in the National forest and got hit by a heavy snowfall again but again it was the early spring so part of the group went back to Texas and some of us stayed behind and went to a lower altitude campground and got jobs in Provo. I quit just a couple weeks later and we ended up moving into houses. I may be mixed up on the order of some of this but thought the first two houses were in Wheatridge, Colorado and then Evergreen, Colorado come winter but then down to Texas where I took a job at a Pizza Hut in Kerrville, Texas.

Apparently when we moved into houses this troubled Ti a great deal as she saw moving back into a populated area to get jobs as going backward back into the world to a degree. Therefore again, this was an added stress onto Ti.

Rev 12:14 And (to the) woman (were) given ((1325 didomi= adventure, brings forth, ministers with, offers, commits, delivers, gives to someone, grants, makes, shews, sets)) two wings (of a) great ((3173 megas= big, (+ fear), exceedingly, greatest, high, large, loud, mighty, sore afraid, X to years)) eagle ((105 aetos from the same as aer 109; winglike flight and/or the way she cares for her young as an eagle takes her young under her wings)), that ((2443 hina= because, to the intent, so as to, in order that, for the purpose of)) (she might) fly ((4072 petomai= middle voice of primary verb; to fly, flying)) into ((1519 eis= among)) (the) wilderness ((2048 eremos= desert, desolate, wasteland, solitary)) into ((1519 eis= her ((+own)) place ((5117 topos= particular locality, spot of limited occupancy, room, home))), where (she is) nourished ((5142 trepho= strengthened to support, feed, give suck to, fatten, to bring up, nurture her “son” and their “children” [the rest of the way to their “spirit/Mind Soul Births”])) (for a) time ((2540 kairos= an occasion +

1563 ekei= there, in or to that place)), and times ((2540 kairos= occasion, season, due measure, measure of a large or small portion of time, the right time, a fixed and definite time)), and half ((2255 hemisu= partition involved in connection, semi)) (a) time ((2540 kairos= occasion, season, etc.)), from (the) face ((4383 prosopon= (outward) appearance, visage, presence, before, fashion, person)) (of the) serpent ((3789 ophis= sly, cunning, artful, malicious, sharpness of vision, a snake)).

Ti and Do indicated how the better choices were frequently revealed by trying certain things and thereby learning what not to do. For instance when feeling to move the classroom, they might have a feeling about a certain area so would travel there without the class and in the process learn it was not a place to move the class to, but that in taking the action something else came more to light. The Luciferians have convinced some Christians and others that feelings are not to be trusted and that someone who changes their mind can not be from the Kingdom of God/Heaven. They will say, 'you need to just trust the “word” - it's the word that you put your faith in and it's the word that is the only way to have true communion with the Lord'. And that's true that what an Older Member leaves behind after their exit, whether written by the Older member or by his students does become what we need to look to for the details of what to adopt in new standards of behavior and ways, so we, “our souls” and the vehicular genetic structure can be ready for the next stage when the Older Member returns with further lessons.

But really, it's the relationship with the Next Level Older Members that we seek to have apart from what was written, through our private communications that when brought together with that written word helps us open up to the most accurate way of seeing the written record. Then the third most important aspect to growth towards a true spirit birth when the Older Member is or isn't incarnate is in our application of what the Older Member gave us to do upon his exit and to include our adaptation of all the behavior and ways taught to whatever the degree we can, knowing that we must work up to the full degree and not judge ourselves as failing when we fall short. There can be a type of negotiation with our vehicle. A cube of sugar and they don't buck you off their back. When the Older Member is incarnate they choose when and how and where and the type of sugar our vehicle's get.

Ti and Do right from the start spoke about how we were developing our

“feeler” and they even said it was related to the solar plexus area of our vehicles. Re: the Bible which they referred to as the “records,” they felt the reliable part was what Jesus said that one would find in a red letter edition as they knew there were parts of the record they didn't think reflected Next Level activity. They also felt like the Old Testament Moses classroom was for the primitive society so to try to apply things said in it that were not things Jesus referred to were geared for “toddlers.” Luciferians take advantage of this to program humans to focus on anything but what Jesus said, as he also did in anticipation of Jesus incarnation re: the Moses and other records that were preparing for the Jesus classroom. The Luciferians see to it that the religious who would be the group who one would think should be most receptive to the returning Older Member are so glued to the records that he worked hard to distort that they miss the signs of the next incarnate representative even if he is standing right in front of them.

Joh 5:39 Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

With this said, the Woman is clearly the Father incarnate having returned, awakened along with awakening her “son” to as Ti said “get you going,” on his current task; to gather their “children” once again in the 1260 day prophecy period to then take them to a wilderness place to battle the Luciferians (dragon and his angels, the fallen ones). This Older Member (Father) doesn't need nourishing then and doesn't need nourishing now as said in this verse. SHE PROVIDES THE NUTRITION FOR THE ENTIRE CLASSROOM. She is the primary nutrition her Son draws from her to give to their student body. SO SHE IS NOT BEING “GIVEN” ANYTHING. SHE IS DOING THE GIVING.

Now an eagle is used in a number of cases to describe Members of the Kingdom of God whose service it is to care for the young. They are not described as angels because angels are those that have at some point graduated to at least a domestic type of service in the Next Level. So their battle with the Dragon's angels is depicting battling some who once had that degree of service (watchers) and were operating from the heavens, the lower heavenly realms, the sky and atmosphere of earth and perhaps to some degree into near space. And they are battling against Micheal's angels. I suspect we are referred to the Archangel Micheal to link us back to Daniel's prophecies

and show us that Michael is the name used by the Member of the Next Level to relate to Daniel and to tie in with this verse in Revelations, who then came incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus. These names and prophecies are planned to work together to provide consistency for our benefit to shoot down the Luciferian lies or tendency to ignore the truth when it's before us and challenging to embrace.

## THE DRAGON - LUCIFER AND HIS FALLEN ANGELS ARE IN JAIL BY BEING RESTRICTED TO THE EARTH.

According to Ti and Do, Next Level student members, who had not yet graduated to full fledged adult membership, were brought to earth, because it had been set up as a jail for those that rebelled against the Next Level. Lucifer and those that fell away with him were insistent on trying to establish their own kingdom on earth which was against the assigned tasks they had been given by the Next Level Older Members. After giving them many chances to choose to get back on track, since they didn't choose to do so, they became restricted to the earth and it's immediate atmosphere and perhaps to some distance into the planet's near space because they had become an interference to the Next Level. The Older Members of the Next Level, as is their way to take every negative and use it for a positive decided to subject others who had an equivalent level of growth as these renegades, to the renegades in their jail. By their conquering the renegade influence on them to fall they would strengthen their Minds to be on solid ground as trustworthy adult members of the Next Level. Adam was the first experiment in this regard and he succumbed to the vibration of Lucifer and doing so caused him to lose his ability to see things he had been able to see before. It was a type of reverse metamorphosis. He now saw things in more of an animal way. In other words, in a short time it stimulated his digestive and reproductive systems and that was the beginning of the species called human as he began to reproduce with Eve. That's why human is considered a fallen species. It didn't exist before then unless the Next Level had another jail but Ti and Do felt it was not something that existed anywhere else in this area of the universe if anywhere at all. Adam did not recover so died and his Mind remained in the human earth environment but was able to incarnate into the vehicle named Enoch, the 7<sup>th</sup> generation from Adam and overcome the still present Luciferian influence to where he regained his former Next Level awareness and position taking the changed over Enoch vehicle with him into the Next

Level.

#### THE FOUR LIVING BEINGS/CREATURES (mistranslated to Beast):

Rev 4:7 And the first beast ((2226 zoon= Living Being/Creature)) was like ((3664 homoios= similar (in appearance or character, manner, the same)) a lion ((3023 leon= great strength, Lucifer and Christ are referred to as a Lion)), and the second beast ((2226 zoon= Living Being/Creature)) like ((3664 homoios= similar (in appearance or character, manner, the same)) a calf ((3448 moschos= probably strengthened for oschos (a shoot), a young bullock)), and the third beast ((2226 zoon= Living Being/Creature)) had ((2192 echo= be (able, X hold, possessed with), accompany, conceive, diseased)) a face ((4383 prosopon= from pros 4314 and ops (the visage 3700) the front, appearance, surface, outward appearance, countenance, person, presence)) as ((5613 hos= which how, about, after, like)) a man ((444 anthropos= countenance, man-faced, certain, human being)), and the fourth beast ((2226 zoon= Living Being/Creature)) was like ((3664 homoios= similar (in appearance or character, manner, the same)) a flying eagle ((105 aetos from the same as aer 109= (eagle from it's wind-like flight)).

#### With the same kind of reference to FOUR LIVING CREATURES:

Eze 1:5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

Eze 1:10 As for the likeness ((1823 dmuwth= resemblance, concretely, model, shape, manner, similitude)) of their faces ((6440 paniym= endure, fear of, accept, against, at battle, before time)), they four had the face of a man ((120 'adam from 119 adam= ruddy, mankind, of low degree)), and the face of a lion ((738 'ariy= from arah' 717 in the sense of violence, pierce (from the margin), to pluck, gather)), on the right side ((3225 yamiyn= from yaman 3231 right hand or side, the stronger and more dexterous, locally, the south)): and they four had the face of an ox ((7794 showr= from shuwr 7788 a bullock (as a traveler), cow, ox, wall, to turn, go, singular)) on the left side ((8040 smo'wl or smosl from same as simlah 8071 ideal of wrapping up, dark (as enveloped), the north, left hand)); they four also had the face of an eagle ((5404 neshar= unused root meaning to lacerate, eagle or other large bird of prey)).

In the Rev 4:7 verse below, the English word BEAST is NOT accurate to translate to “beast” as these are not poisonous, deadly, bestial humans, as used elsewhere in these Revelations though many translators don't differentiate between and others translate to “animal” even though the only relationship to animals is saying they are LIKE certain animals because of the characteristics of their rise out of the human evolutionary kingdom.

We know Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven have physical bodies and that humans were made from their appearance not the other way around. Man was created in the IMAGE of the Elohim not visa versa and image as shown before has to do with their shape or form, their physical vehicle. Plus in all the depictions of beings from the Heavens they are always mistaken for humans because they look similar so to call them animals is a Luciferian way to try to deceive us. Ti and Do never ruled out that the Next Level could create humanoid vehicles that had wings like a bird but they still would not be Members of the Next Level as they don't need wings to “fly” and actually as far as I can tell don't fly around the way birds or insects fly or like Superman or as spirits. They have physical spacecrafts for transportation though Ti and Do said those physical spacecrafts can actually be Living CREATED Beings as well. I have chose to include the most well rounded translation in this context.

These two verses describing four beings/creatures that include verses that also describe them as having the likeness or countenance of a man and extremities (wings) - 6 each in the case of Rev 4 and 4 each in Eze 1.

These two sets of verses don't match up exactly but are close enough that they seem to be related and especially surrounding the depiction of a Lion, Ox or Calf, Man and a flying eagle. In trying to learn what Ti and Do would say this is, it occurred to me that these are describing each Being as having graduated various grades in the human kingdom school:

First the lion, that part of us that wants to be special, a leader that shows great strength as in the way Lucifer is depicted as a “roaring lion” in 1 Pet 5:8. In Eze 19:1-2, among other parts of the records there is the use of the terms; lion, lioness and cub talking about the princes of Israel, to where princes and sons are equivalent Also a whelp is often used with lion as an indication of youth, but as “sons of pride” or “proud beasts.” A lion is also associated with great predatory violence.

Sodom was destroyed by God because of their pride, arrogance, satisfaction with themselves and their sensuality and disregard for the laws Moses gave. The Great Flood was brought about by the Next Level because the result of the former “sons of God” (princes) had produced children with the “daughters of humans” and these offspring were mighty and filled with violence. This is apparently what happens when individuals receive Next Level Mind from the Older Members and revert back to animal behaviors and ways and go against the Older Member's kingdom and efforts on Earth to provide an avenue for new members to gain the needed strength to conquer that Luciferians influence - that negativity becomes significantly enhanced as even a type of self destruct mechanism.

Thus the use of Lion as descriptive of one of these Living Beings/Creatures shows they have conquered those characteristics of the human kingdom which they are then examples of to those humans who are upcoming into membership in the Next Level. After all, this is a jail for those renegades and as explained by Ti and Do, to take advantage of their rebellion, to make it into a positive they are used to put tests to some who were already beginners in the Next Level, as Lucifer and his angels were to even take their places in the tasks they once had, which they resent and want to prove the Next Level wrong about. Those who are brought to this earth “garden” did not come up through evolutionary processes on Earth. Earth was never an evolutionary developed garden. Ti and Do said there are gardens where the life forms do develop from some equivalent to a “speck of dirt” but Earth isn't one of them. What humans see today and think is normal is a “facsimile” of natural evolutionary development as stimulated by the Luciferians who wanted to be the leaders and kings of their own kingdom in competition with the Next Level. So the ones who are brought here to go through the jail to gain strength from the experience are first and foremost having to learn how to identify the Luciferian mindset and then to have the strength to resist it's influence. Some of the characteristics of that Luciferian mindset are in the description of a Lion.

So a Christ is as Jesus demonstrated as the first Christ in this civilization on earth, is referred to as the “Lion of the tribe of Juda.” Juda in this context refers to the tribe descended from the first created by Jehovah aka Adonis/Elohim, the fallen by succumbing to Lucifer's influence incarnate as Adam, redeemed by conquering Lucifer's influence incarnate as Enoch, in

service as Moses, then Elijah, then Jesus to prepare for the student graduation through Do, awakened by Ti, his “Father”/Older Member. But more literally translated Juda would mean, “to use the hand/power” or more accurately to “give our hands/power,” to Jehovah's service, thus someone who gives to Jehovah's hand/power which is the One given to mankind who was/is Jehovah, the Father's right hand (power) 2000 years ago incarnate as Jesus, then as Bo and then as Do.

It's interesting how a “Yhuwdiy” is a Jew as a descendant of Jehudah (Yhuwdah) and Yhuwdiy is pronounced, “yeh-hoo-dee” so similar to the last name of all Ti and Do's students of “ody,” pronounced “o-dee.” Another of the hundreds or more clues of who Ti and Do were/are as for anyone else that was trying to be them in prophecy, they likely would not have chose a variation of the Hebrew form of the name. All the many false prophets as we see in the Abrahamic Judeo/Christian/Islamic heritage stick to the original language forms, though westernized through Greek and Latin into the English language.

This starting place to conquering the Luciferian Lion vibration is likened to a new birth of a seed in the human vessels taken by these returning “children of God” in the jail with it's inmates. The overall birth proceeds as the trimesters of a human body's birth. The first trimester is equivalent to a “shoot” coming up out of the soil into the daylight for the first time. That is the definition of a “calf,” in the Greek 3448 moschos thought to be probably strengthened for “oschos” as “a shoot,” or a young bullock and we remind that the calf or in the Old Testament also referred to as an “ox.” This first trimester representation in the garden's time line started in earnest with the Jehovah/Moses and Aaron as primary helper “experiential classroom” with the primary lesson of “following instructions” and the involved the beginning of weaning them from the human fallen condition in behavior and ways by adhering to all rules and regulations provided from Jehovah through Moses. This can be thought of as a “toddler” stage of development that included rules to instill “order” amidst former chaos, thus commitment to one spouse was a primary lesson step. Humans not killing humans for any reason was another and we all know the rest of what became known as the “ten commandments.” (note the Lord could kill humans and could instruct his servants to do so as humans were even designed to die. However, the Luciferians stepped in to give other humans his justifications for killing humans. After all he believes



himself to have the authority to do so and so humans under his programming take on that same sense of authority).

The second trimester is represented by the students taking on the “face of a man” which meant shooting to rise out of all animal behavior entirely which included ceasing to identify as the vehicle and with the vehicle's root system (family) nor all the behaviors and ways of what is otherwise thought normal but which are really carry overs from the animal kingdom. Raising families and community participation and development are all positive steps in the school but Jesus was primarily focused on preparing those that were coming into the twelfth grade for graduation from the school so they had to adopt more of the behavior and ways of Members of the Next Level. Those students were taught that there was no marriage in the Next Level so they were not going to be married in his classroom either. There was no sexuality in the Next Level so there was no sexuality in the third trimester classroom either. They were actually building their new “mind/spirit” body by the adoption of all Jesus was given to show them. At the same time Jesus was preparing those that were not yet in twelfth grade for their future in the twelfth grade upon his return, though no one is held back from adopting the entire twelfth grade curriculum. Graduating the second trimester meant being willing to sacrifice one's physical body via performing service to the Next Level by spreading Jesus teachings. This would show the Next Level older members you have bonded with them enough to trust that you would not actually be dying when you lose your physical vehicle. Of course the Luciferians jumped in to program people to believe that's the case for everyone and especially for those that seek spiritual enlightenment and that no one actually died as their spirit/Soul would return automatically until it had learned all it's lessons and then would become part of the hierarchy So this was a facsimile of the truth though the hierarchy consisted of he and his other fallen angels and their “heaven” was hardly able to be extended off the planet though he would teach that one can fly anywhere they want after death. And most of all, all this could be achieved by adopting certain rituals and practices and beliefs that mimicked Next Level behaviors and ways in terms of control over the vehicle and it's sensuality, peaceful and loving ways, and for those that wanted to go all the way, entering a monastic order and/or becoming a humanitarian under the guise of giving up self.

However, by giving up self without actually giving self to an Older Member

from the Next Level, one doesn't get the “boarding pass” for the “bus” that actually provides entrance and physical transportation into a totally new kingdom level of life. Thus Luciferians facsimile becomes a dead end as all his students believe they have found the ultimate path. Ti and Do said that all paths can lead to the top of the mountain but only by bonding with someone who is from and has access off the mountain (the human kingdom of perennial seed bearing temporary life forms) can someone graduate the mountain of the human jail. The inmates don't have the real keys to Heaven's Gate.

For some the third trimester is represented by the “flying eagle.” In every trimester there are some that are moving faster and/or had more experience. Some of those that graduated the second trimester are awarded physical vehicles that have some characteristics of full fledged adult Next Level members but still have the capacity to engage a reverse metamorphosis. Up until the start of the third trimester they are given service in the Next Level but to fully graduate must be willing to sacrifice those vehicles by returning to the human kingdom to take vehicles and rendezvous with the Older Members to serve their needs that will in turn strengthen them to the full graduation requirements. Not only are the students being strengthened by adhering to all the twelfth grade lessons provided by the Father through Jesus, they are literally changing out all their programming of the human kingdom, replacing it with Next Level programs through the newly incarnate Older Members instructions step by step. I suspect that those who received physical vehicles of a Next Level type upon graduation from the second trimester are referred to in the records as the four living beings and the four and twenty elders.

I believe these are the primary crew members that came with Ti and Do that stuck with them no matter what, though there were/are a number of others who left with them and can still graduate into their next step towards full fledged adult Next Level membership. I believe these 28 did not need to “lay down their lives” to return to the Next Level as Ti and Do first said. But they wanted to do so because of how they genuinely loved their Older Members Ti and Do and wanted to serve for the maximum positive that could come by their “laying down their lives” for their neighbor, in this case all who would witness their doing so as they have become “eagles” and their “wings” were their “hands” in service to their Older Members that care for all the new baby

“eagles” to be.

**\* RELATIONSHIP OF LIVING BEINGS WITH WINGS OF AN EAGLE:**

Rev 4:8 And the four beasts ((Living CREATED Beings)) had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, LORD God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

Rev 4:9 And when those beasts ((Living CREATED Beings)) give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

Rev 4:10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

Rev 4:11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

In this context these FOUR LIVING CREATED BEINGS work DAY AND NIGHT, thus they don't sleep because they are not human. However, for this task it appears they too come incarnate:

Rev 5:8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts ((Living CREATED Beings)) and four and twenty elders fell down ((4098 pipto= akin to 4072 petomai= the idea of alighting; to fall (down))) before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full ((1073 gemo= to swell out, be full)) of odours, which are the prayers ((4335 proseuche from proseuchomai 4336 from 4314 pros as motion towards, accession to, or nearness at + 2172 euchomai as ones will and wish to work for (worship) “God” - one's Older Member, aka Heavenly Father)) of saints.

All 28 of these have “instruments” which are their “vehicles” and they have “vials” which are “containers” that are their Souls, what Ti and Do called a “pocket,” or a “container” at one point and that container is as the Greek verb “gemo” means IN THE PROCESS OF BEING “FULL” AND “SWELLED OUT.” This goes along with the way Do described the human body as a glass vase and the mind of the vase as a balloon coming off of the head and the 2<sup>nd</sup> Balloon being the Soul pocket also coming off the head with the metamorphic (overcoming/conquering of humanness) process of building that new Next Level body being to empty the balloon with the human mind in it -

getting rid of most all one's human programming and roots, etc. while filling the Soul container balloon with the Mind of the Next Level received from one's Older Members who gets it from their Older Member in a chain of Mind to the Chief (as Ti and Do called the Oldest Member). This would be equivalent to how Jesus said, “when you make your eye single, your whole body is filled with light.” That body is this “golden vial” - Gold because the result of the OVERCOMING METAMORPHIC PROCESS is purging all the impurities from our vehicles, the elimination of our human mind that leaves us with a new Next Level vehicle that is described as a GOLDEN VIAL. And Gold is clear when it's pure so one's Light would then shine very brightly.

Jesus also compared this Soul container/vial to a NEW WINE SKIN each student receives that they fill with NEW WINE - MIND/INFORMATION. (Even still, filling that Wineskin can cause the vehicle's mind balloon to in a sense pop, which is why Ti's vehicle broke down with cancer in her EYE as she took in a great deal of “light” through her singled minded Minds Eye that included her vehicle's eye that Jesus called the “lamp” of the body. That Mind that fills the new wine skin, being etheric is depicted as a incense or fragrance that comes about by conquering the flesh's desires as also shown in the burning of incense with each animal flesh sacrifice in the Moses classroom.

As it describes all 28 as “alighting, falling down in view (before) the Lamb” it shows who these are. These are all those who were physically with Jesus and gave their lives in Jesus service.

-“TWO” HELPERS are given/prepared, tasked, brought forth by Ti to Do

These four and certain of the 24 were referred to in Ti and Do's classroom as “helpers.” Moses had Aaron and Miriam, Joshua as primary helpers. Jesus had John, Peter and James as primary helpers, the three he took up the mountain who experienced seeing the Two Beings and experienced Jesus transformation and recognition that it was time to set up his exit. And Ti and Do had their helpers. Different students had helper roles. Having a “helper” role did not necessarily mean you were an advanced student though it did present one with greater tests as expectations were higher for those that had more direct responsibilities assigned by the Older Members. However, there were also those who were being given helper tasks because of it's practicality and to give them the opportunity to advance in their service to the Older

Members. Many who held helper type tasks dropped out.

For instance, to start, there were some that traveled with Ti and Do in 1975-76 doing public meetings. They didn't ride in the same cars. Ti and Do always had their own vehicle to drive place to place. It doesn't mean they never were in the same car, but in the camp Ti and Do had their own tent they both stayed in but in their immediate camp there were student partnerships each with their own tents. The remainder of the students were always at some significant distance from where Ti and Do and Helpers had their camp. There was only one time I saw Ti and Do and their helper partnership's encampment. It was at Cherry Creek in the Denver area not long after we did the 6 meetings around Colorado, that students gave and new followers were then invited to one meeting Ti and Do gave at Arapahoe Community College. In that camp Ti and Do's tent was a short distance from the helpers tents but they had no cover so was in view of one another. I'm only saying this because Ti and Do most always kept their distance from the students, whether they had the assigned task of helpers or not. Many of those who were their original helpers became helpers because they were their first students.

As the group grew and there were probably up to 6 or 7 groups traveling the country counting Ti and Do's group and each of those besides Ti and Do's group had a "helper" partnership who Ti and Do's helpers communicated with in order to have an cohesive organization. When the entire group came together in the Wyoming wilderness area totaling just under a 100 students each of the groups were not in view of other groups but that was so it wouldn't look like we were one big group to the infrequent inspection of the ranger who occasionally would drive around there. So each day the Helpers from each group would drive to Ti and Do's encampment to give reports of anything that took place in the camp and to get new instructions for the day that Ti and Do might want them to take care of. Some months after the 19 students were sent away from the classroom, groups were discontinued so there were no more Helpers because Ti and Do purchased a very small travel trailer they pulled with their car and would park about 40 yards from the student encampment and they set up a communication system called "central." Central was a task all partnerships took part in on a hourly schedule and it coincided with the opportunity for students to have tasks by four going to Central every 11 minutes to stand there for 1 minute, in which time if Ti and Do needed something done, they would hold up one or two

fingers in a certain window of their trailer the two on Central were required to constantly watch. One finger meant send one student to the trailer and two, send two. We learned to be quick and would run to the trailer and sometimes they would ask to have someone in the camp sent to them so they could talk to them about a note they wrote. The first time Ti and Do would signal they were up and about by shining a flashlight at Central notes would be delivered to them. No students ever went in their trailer and all students were prohibited from doing anything around the backside of the trailer unless they received a specific instruction to be there.

In about 1980 when we moved into houses, Ti and Do at first still had their trailer. At the Evergreen, Colorado Craft they parked it outside the house. It would be years later that Ti and Do would split the students among two Crafts and they would have a third craft. We had “central” in the crafts for a while. Ti and Do lived alone in their craft and assigned a group of students to primary communicate with to keep the structure working smoothly. Those different crafts ended up being called “satellites” and Sat 3 became a group of maybe 10 or 12 students who served as “central.”

I remember being jealous of those who worked in Sat 3 but knew this was something I needed to overcome and just when I took a stand against allowing those jealous thoughts, I was assigned to be in Sat 3 and it did boost my ego. I can honestly say that many who served in Sat 3 also had an inflated ego issue and most of those ended up leaving as I eventually did, though I was the last of the so called old timers to leave. I guess technically that is not correct as Rkkody left sometime after I did I guess though Rkkody had left and returned maybe three times before then.

Ti and Do tried a couple times to reside in the same craft with the entire student body but it was always short lived. The first time students got to spend time in the same craft with Ti and Do was when they started up the Blackhawk craft in Colorado. They took two partnerships to live in that craft with them and the rest of the students would travel there from their crafts in Amarillo, Texas on a retreat schedule to spend two nights there. There would be one group of 6 students who would travel there Friday night and return Sunday who had Out of Craft Tasks and a second group of 6 during the week who had “in craft tasks.” Thus there were 3 nights a week with no additional students sleeping over.

The partnerships that stayed there around the clock were called “helpers.” They were Innody and Lvbody who were partners and Lggody and Dncody though there were a couple others tried out. The Blackhawk craft started sometime in the early summer of 1982. These retreats started in July of 1982 and were discontinued on December 10, 1982. By July of 1983 we were all living in South Texas, the entire student body in Austin at first with Ti and Do in a separate house in the Lakeway area but by July Ti and Do moved to Houston where we had a retreat for a while. Before moving down to the Austin area, while still in Amarillo is when Ti had her eye removed as it was diagnosed with cancer. Considering that the Blackhawk move was the first time students were living with Ti and Do in a craft and that two of those who served as helpers ended up moving into the craft Ti and Do had in Dallas on White Rock Lake to take care of Ti in June of 1985, two weeks before Ti left her vehicle as the cancer had spread to her vehicle's liver and they were Lvbody, who's vehicle had been a registered nurse and Innody, students with female vehicles who ended up becoming Do's primary “helpers” living in the same “craft” with him over the years that followed, I am suggesting their preparation for that task of assisting Do started in Blackhawk and is described by this Rev 12:14 verse.

ADAPTING THE INTRODUCTION OF HELPERS (LVVODY/JNNODY) THAT WOULD BECOME USEFUL FOR THE REMAINING OLDER MEMBER (DO) AFTER TI LEFT, TO HELP HIM DIRECT THE CONCLUSION OF THE CLASSROOM BY:

This Woman (Ti) (with her “son” (Do) and their offspring (children), the Brethren) is the primary recipient of the attacks from the Luciferian space alien fallen angels (dragon/serpent) “face,” shown in how hate is generated by and through humans in thought and deed, namely from families of the student's vehicles and all of society, which is depicted here as PERSECUTION, IN PURSUIT OF, PRESSING (PRESSURING), CAUSING HER TO SUFFER BY. This persecution of her and her Son is easily documented since Their coming public in 1975 and was still very evident in 1982 with the grade B made for television movie, “The Mysterious Two” that depicted Ti and Do as equivalent to the Jim Jones murders/forced suicides that happened in 1978.

Thus in this verse it shows how she (Ti) GIVES, OFFERS, GRANTS, SETS,

(instead of translated to “given”) ACCOMPANIMENT (kai) for her “Son” (Rev 12:13), (Do), (unbeknown to her consciously but in apparent anticipation of her upcoming exit of her incarnation) TWO LIVING BEINGS (Great Eagle Wings) incarnate in human (mammalian) vehicle, trusted MINDS FROM THE NEXT LEVEL (Lvbody and Jnnody) to serve as HELPERS (wings= extremities/arms (HANDS AS SERVICE)) that are to serve/care for and HELP the remaining incarnate Older Member (Do) (in Ti's pending absence) to manage the Throne Task by himself.

-“eagle” in this and a number of applicable contexts in the records is the greatest “windflyer” (from Greek aetos from aer= air) whose abode is on the highest peaks on earth and thus as a figure of human existence. Using the eagle not only represents the Biblical depiction of God's care over his people but is likened to how it trains its young (\*Exo 19:4; Deut. 32:11, 12) to fly like Ti and Do were teaching, even using the butterfly analogy that ended up really catching on as a significant sign of the 60-70's awareness heightening. And Eagles really have “eyes to see.”

Blackhawk was also the least populous city (rather than town) in Colorado with 118 people in 2010 and was founded in 1859 during the Pikes Peak Gold rush. Five years later in 1987 we had a craft up Boulder Canyon on Lost Angel road. The property had an apartment over the separate garage that was built directly over a gold mine. Like Blackhawk it was a time of an extraordinary growth period. It is where Do exposed us to the recently published book, “Crash at Aztec” that contained Leonard Stringfield's publish of the reported alien body autopsies that Do made required reading. As strange as this could sound twelve years into being part of the UFO Cult, this was when it dawned on me for the first time that many of the alien crash reports were real. I hadn't joined with Ti and Do because of the UFO aspect of their information. It just made sense to me that biblical depictions of clouds of light or whirlwinds of fire or chariots of fire were what Ti and Do said they were - depictions of Next Level spacecrafts. I can't say I even read any of those scriptures yet it's like I thought, “of course they are spacecrafts.” However as with so much of what Ti and Do taught, as with what Jesus and Moses taught there were layers to peel back to see more of what's in the core of the information kernels.

\*Exo 19:4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare ((5375



nasa' or nacah= to lift, bear up, carry, take)) you on eagles' ((5404 neshar= to lacerate, eagle)) wings ((3671 kanaph from 3670 + extremity, edge, border, corner (of garment) skirt)), and brought ((935 bow'= bring forth, carry, employ, fetch, take)) you unto myself.

This demonstrates the way the Eagle's wings are described as helpful - "bearing them on her wings":

Deu 32:10 He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

Deu 32:11 As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

Isa 40:31 But they that wait ((6960 qavah= look for, hope, expect, to be collected, bound together)) upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

In this context Jesus indicates WHERE he will return to, the place is going to be where the "body" - the student body that is, comes incarnate...the U.S. so that is where the Next Level Highest flying beings will be collecting the student body classroom:

Luk 17:37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles (be gathered) together ((4863 sunago= to lead, collect, assemble together)).

REFERENCES TO THE TIME FRAME STARTING AFTER TI SETS UP HELPERS FOR DO UPON HER EXIT:

Dan 7:25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing ((partial)) of time.

Dan 12:7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people,

all these things shall be finished.

So as said, this verse could be depicting the provision of Lvvody and Jnnody to provide Do (Ti's Son) with help so she can “fly” (her Soul/Spirit body) into the WASTELAND (WILDERNESS) of the spirit world, where she will go TO PROVIDE FURTHER NOURISHMENT to Do and the graduation classroom for the period of time remaining for the task where she can be more effective being out of the firing line of the Serpent's face (humans who are used to send her negative thoughts that are what she must battle but that take their toll on her vehicle as Do said was the reason the cancer developed. She had burnt out the vehicle dealing with all the negativity of this world against the Next Level she and Do represented but which she, being the Oldest Member received the greatest measure of.

As is the way of the Next Level there are additional evidences of this translation/interpretation in the way Lvvody's vehicle was a nurse and with Jnnody were groomed to assist them that ended up becoming the close assistants to Ti when she was exiting. It's like the Next Level planned to have a skilled nurse on the crew and to also take female bodies as both Lvvody and Jnnody had taken. The two other most consistent close helpers to Do were Lggody and Jwnody so I believe these four may be the Four Living Beings and also the Four Living Creatures described in Ezekiel. It's not important whether they are or not, but what could be important is to consider just how detailed and practical the Next Level Older Members are in their plans. It may not have been accidental that Lvvody chose the name Live, possibly implicated as one of the Four Living Beings.

This time of the preparation for Ti's exit also entailed Ti and Do starting a project they called “Astrologics” which was like a “new age center.” They rented an office space in Amarillo, Texas and were going to offer Ti and Do's teachings though fitting the mindsets of the people. One of the services we offered the general public was astrology. Snnody and Dncody did natal charts. Srrody and I and I believe Rthody were assigned to do progressions for the public. The three of us never met clients. Cddody interfaced with the public and communicated with the three of us and took our work to the client to help them understand what I wrote. I just did the 6 or 12 month progressions by various methods.

Also in Astrologics Mrcody was given a task to do stained glass work.

Prkody started making Christian crosses out of wood that later Srrody and I joined him on, using exotic woods in different shapes and inlaying stones. Ollody was busy air brushing the drawings he'd made from Ti and Do's input for the movie he and Cddody and Dncody had written with Ti and Do's guidance. We also gave talks to the public on various subject matter. Srrody and I gave a talk on ghosts. We had a small amount of visitors. And we had a little meditation chapel. I don't recall any paraphernalia. There were no pictures but I don't really recall what was in the room besides chairs that were facing a table as if it were an altar. There was some decor as it was considered to be a public space, though we could use it when we were working there. This is where we also started to sing Christmas carols in four part harmonies. Mllody played the piano. Ti wanted us to sing under Do's direction to help us look to Do better. All of this was in an office we leased in Amarillo. It lasted maybe three months before we closed it down and moved away. In total we were in Amarillo for about 1 1/2 years.

-“that (for the purpose of) she might fly” - She gives these TWO Helpers to her Son “for the purpose of,” that is, “in case” she “fly's into the that solitary location fly is listed as subjunctive mood verb which means that it “may or may not happen.” It's a potential, thus the inclusion of “she might” correctly in the translation. Now “fly” is also from 4072 petomai which is a middle voice indicating this flying is on her own steam and/or choice.

-“wilderness into her place” as a wasteland could easily be referring to the way Jesus was said to have descended into hell for three days and three nights after his crucifixion, that is before he healed his body and received the changeover “in the twinkling of an eye” that enabled his vehicle to be touched, where he preached to the dead. That would be the spirit world aka hell because once in the spirit world there is no getting out. That is why one needs to choose who to show our allegiance to BEFORE we drop our vehicle so the Members of the Next Level will want to be present when we exit our vehicle so to take our spirit or Soul body to wherever they choose to for safe keeping until the next classroom starts up. However, this location seems to be a very specific place that was prepared for her ahead of time. And since “her” is actually a contraction should be “herself” or “her own” locality (place) possibly referring to as having been her choice, perhaps set up before she actually came incarnate, which Do indicated was what happened with Ti. In other words, she set all this up (working with Do), even to the degree of only

feeding her incarnate self with just enough information to do that task in a step by step way according to human responses.

-“where she is nourished” - indicates “which ever spot” her Son and the graduate first fruit student body is located and in need of her new position of strength in their support. Nourished is a passive voice indicating she is the recipient of the action of taking a support role with a new strength. In other words, she would be considering exiting to be able to finish the task from a position of considerable more strength. I believe Do did indicate that Ti, by leaving had a greater capacity to help him with the remainder of the task than had she stayed incarnate.

-“for a time (“occasion there” or in that place) and times (occasions) and half (partial) a time from (away)” - This is consistent with what Do said about “time” in the Next Level. They don't actually have time. He said “events are their time frames” and of course this is evident in all the Jewish festivals in how they are timed to the phases of the moon as events. Thus it seems it's an open ended time but within a definite fixed measure. (It will be shown that “time” in this application could be a literal, but approximate 3 1/2 year period).

-“Half” is also translated as “divided” or a “part” which is worth nothing as then it's a match with the book of Daniel's prophecy of the same depiction. This can easily refer to the time when the sheep and goats are separated or “divided,” the judgment time verses the first fruit harvest time. During the first fruit harvest time the Souls are not judged. Human vehicles are judged except in how they are taken over by Souls (who Ti and Do referred to primarily as Minds) which does provide the criteria. In other words, those who act against the Next Level in such a way that try to keep other souls away from taking over human vehicles by using misinformation to persuade them to deny the Next Level or see the Next Level as an illusion or state of mind as opposed to Living Above Human Beings who Created everything. Ti and Do said the Next Level Older Members actually give all Souls many chances to choose, though each time we choose to go against Them the next opportunity becomes harder. They said this was what happened to Lucifer. He was given many chances to change but began to grow in this independent way that subtly drew him further and further away from having even the degree of Next Level consciousness he once had, until he was so far gone

there was no return. He had become waste though the Next Level still used him to provide his choices to others.

I could be wrong about this but wondered why the Next Level allowed some of the dropouts from Ti and Do's classroom to exit their vehicles. For instance, Dncody, Echody and Prkody. I don't know about Prkody exactly but Dncody appeared on a couple talk shows after the groups 1997 exit and I believe publicly spoke about Do as having gotten off track. What occurred to me just now was that he was allowed to exit his vehicle to give him another chance to get back on track by finding a new vehicle to take over and bring that vehicle into belief in Ti and Do and showing his efforts in that regard as this time period now is providing just those sorts of opportunities for Souls that did not make it the first time around, in addition to Souls that were not ready to be in the graduate class. Had I not taken the opportunity to return to service to Ti and Do in the year or two before 2000 when I was having many dreams helping me re-gain consciousness, perhaps my vehicle would have died to provide the same chance. I suspect it has to do with whether or not I publicly went against Ti and Do in some way and to what degree, that would be some of the criteria of whether or not someone who fell away could still return into service. In any case as long as we are in human vehicles we still have the opportunity and are therefore also being judged and have the option to turn away from Ti and Do's allegiance and service. That is always an option.

-“from the face of the serpent” - the space aliens and humans who know it or not are vibrating and acting on behalf of Lucifer and his fallen angels. When a face is depicted it's indicating a “mind” or Soul, that can come through a human and/or equivalent vehicle or not, such as a Luciferian who no longer has the vehicle they had when they fell.

Our being influenced by spirits is not at all limited to certain people, nor are they isolated cases of spirit possession. We are all constantly infested by spirits. All human beings are actually biological computer systems, the primary ports of which are the eyes, ears and the nose and mouth - frequency passage ways via light/sound and breath/air mediums that are always receiving input. A spirit is the genetically saved data from a life of that input and responses - output to that input that is sort of digitized in the genes that keeps it's charge even after the body has expired. Thus when a spirit seeks to

interface with a human we potentially receive their entire database which is based on what we have programmatically accepted and rejected from birth that is seeded by the genes we get from our vehicle's parents. As early as 1982 Ti and Do were talking about this genetic programming and how we could change that programming by changing the content of our mind, (repentance actually means to change our “mind” - Who knew it was literally getting rid of the Luciferian programming (mind) and changing it to Next Level mind) the way we think and about what, our memories that stimulate previous ways of thinking and all go into stimulating our behaviors and ways that either raises or lowers our vibrations and thus what we are literally able to see and understand and change about ourselves. People get to the point that any suggestion that they are in the dark can result in their getting physically violent to extinguish. Ti and Do said that what a human being is, that is going forward, is the “decider” of what to expel and what to accept.

Thus this “face” is anyone with or without a vehicle that portrays the Luciferian vibrations that in this verse, this “woman” chooses when to flee from.

But overall, it seems this “time and times and half or partial time” marks the remainder of the first fruit classroom period in which Ti will be outside her vehicle to help provide nourishment for. Using the formula of a time = 3 1/2, thus times = 7 and a partial being anywhere from a half of a time, 1 3/4 onward one comes up mighty close to the 12 years from when Ti left her vehicle till when Do and their student Crew exited their vehicles - 1985 to 1997.

From this time on, Ti is not in a physical human vehicle yet is still the focal point of the classroom til then so takes the brunt of the further attacks from the Luciferians and the best way Lucifer and company can attack her is by attacking her offspring - Do who actually representing Ti just as Jesus was representing the Father and Moses was representing Jehovah.

**II.A.5.g.i. SHOWS HOW REV 12:16 DEPICTS THE WAY THE WOMAN (GENERATOR OF LIFE) (TI) EXITS HER VEHICLE BECAUSE OF HER OWN CHOICES RATHER THAN BEING KILLED, WHICH IS THE INACCURATE TRANSLATION OF “APOKTEINO AUTO” FOR THE METHOD OF EXIT BY THE TWO WITNESSES THAT SHE IS ONE OF**

Rev 12:15 And (the) serpent cast ((906 ballo= a primary verb; to throw (in various applications, more or less violent or intense)= arise, cast (out), X dung, lay, lie, pour, put (up), send, strike, throw (down), thrust)) (out) of his mouth ((mouth = 4750 stoma probably strengthened from a presumed derivative of the base of tomoteros 5114; the mouth (as if a gash in the face); by implication, language (and its relations); as a figure, an opening (in the earth); specially, the front or edge (of a weapon)= edge, face, mouth)) water ((5204 hudor from the base of 5205 huetos= rain, especially a shower, fig. of many peoples [their constant thoughts, words, actions and overall vibrations])) as (a) flood after (the) woman, that ((2443 hina= in order that, intending)) (he might) cause ((4160 poieo= to make or do, abide, agree, appoint, band together, bear, raised up, spend)) her (to be carried away of the) flood ((4216 potamophoretos= absorb or assimilate or digest the burden of the current, to bear or wear as clothing or as a constant accompaniment, be overwhelmed by)).

As depicted by the “serpent,” the Luciferian Space Aliens deluge the incarnate “woman” (Ti) with the flood of lies against her, that takes a great toll on her vehicle to combat as the human suit she took and prepared for the task could only stand so much, in combination with the quality of mind she had to draw into the vehicle to ward off the deluge as depicted by the Luciferian space aliens compelling humans from every walk to be against her (and him), the Two Witnesses when they begin to talk publicly about who they are and why they have come and when they will leave.

Thought bombardment isn't restricted to a discarnate (spirit)'s delivery. Do said the Luciferian space aliens do bombard those they are trying to influence with their thoughts. I don't know their limits in this regard. Anyone who is a student of the ancient records has read where there were a number of times someone would say they heard a voice from the sky. It was hard to know whether that was audible or something heard within someones own head, except in some of the accounts in the Moses camp and in the Jesus records some of those humans who were standing by said they heard words and understood them perfectly while others just said they heard thunder. So the technology exists and we understand from the Book of Enoch that the fallen angels were working for the Kingdom of God/Heaven for a time as “watchers” thus could have had that technology on their spacecrafts when they decided to stop looking to the Kingdom of God/Heaven Officers they

worked under. However, it could be that their sending of thoughts might be related to the stories of ascended masters in meditation, sending certain thoughts to humans. Those ascended masters at best are the Luciferian Space Aliens who took over human vehicles they programmed to do their bidding. So they were like today's contactees and Christian and other religious or academic, scientific or intellectual preachers/teachers.

Additional evidence that the space aliens have such communication technology is in the account of Saul/Paul of Tarsus where he said he heard a voice come out of this light or simultaneous to it that those he was with also seemed to hear to some degree that told him it was Jesus. I don't know if that was made up as a part of the plan to infiltrate the budding Jesus movement. After all, Saul/Paul was an active Pharisee and knew his Torah, so knew of those reports from Moses and others literally hearing Jehovah's voice and understanding what he said from the mountain.

Then there are all the abductee and contactee reports that related events with space aliens to where they saw no evidence of a mouth moving yet heard their thoughts and they knew what they were thinking too, so this entire idea as depicted here of this incarnate member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven being flooded by human thoughts is completely feasible and one can not assume the physical body/brain this Older Member had taken didn't grow weary dealing with this "burden" called a "flood" just like someone with strong mental stress gets tired and can have headaches and the like from thinking or combating certain thinking. For some humans they can only take so much before the stress can cause their vehicle to break down. But this is a member of the Next Level occupying that vehicle so there is no telling how much they can take and whether they choose to heal the vehicle or not. Channelers are also evidence of how thoughts can be sent to humans, whether it's via a discarnate or via some kind of computer and/or radio wave transmission scaled to a thought frequency.

There has been a big critic of Ti and Do who says he listened to many of the meeting tapes Ti and Do made in the 1980's for the student body they were with, who says that Ti spoke about how she could easily beat the cancer she had in her eye. I haven't located that spot. However if that was all there was to that statement and considering that Ti's vehicle did die from a cancer of the liver close to two years after she had her eye removed from having contracted



cancer in it, this person determined that she was wrong. He assumed that because Ti might have said she could beat the cancer or that the cancer in her could be cured that she would feel to do so. In her regular communication with her Older Member who was not incarnate she might have felt to let the cancer run its course. Of course this person thought that was an excuse of an answer but that's because he doesn't know who Ti was/is and who she was/is connected to in the chain of mind to the Chief of Chiefs. (Do referred to her as "Chief Administrator" of this Earth garden project).

In other words, it was known by the Next Level well ahead of these Two Older Members coming incarnate that they would encounter the Luciferian (serpent) attack. But they left it open ended whether Ti as in receipt of the greater part of this attack would lose her vehicle from it. The evidence of this is in the record as the Greek word translated to "cause" is actually of the "subjunctive mood" which as was also the case in Rev 12:14, adjusts the verb, "cause" to it being a "possibility and potentiality" so that "The action described may or may not occur, depending upon circumstances," thus justify the word "might" added to "cause."

So she "MIGHT fly into the wilderness" and she "MIGHT absorb or assimilate or digest the burden of the current, to bear or wear as clothing or as a constant accompaniment or be overwhelmed by (of the) current (flood)." This would suggest that she didn't have to lose her vehicle in that way. In other words the bombardment would certainly come but she might absorb it, bear its burden, wear it as clothing as a constant accompaniment or even become overwhelmed by it. She chose to let it overwhelm, not her Mind but her vehicle. It wouldn't overwhelm her Mind as it more likely could a far younger member or student member because even with a portion of her entire Mind, upon awakening that vehicle had no desire to vibrate on a human level even though she was willing to stoop back into the human kingdom to take on a human vehicle to perform the task she wanted to perform for her Older Member, Do's grandfather, so to speak.

It's important to note at this point that the use of the term "woman" wasn't just to depict the gender of the vehicle she takes. Greek "ginomai" is actually a verb so depicts the ACTION OF GENERATING that is being highlighted, which automatically includes her "son" in His birth to the throne and Their students birth into Next Level adult (Young) and brand new membership.

Thus the flood of thoughts and negativity from the Luciferians and human kingdom is an attack on the entire Next Level incarnate Family that Ti is the head of.

Rev 12:16 And (the) earth ((1093 ge (pronounced ghay)= earthly, soil, region, solid part of the globe, human kingdom (the occupants as a whole))) helped ((997 boetheo= from boethos 998= to aid, or relieved, succor (assist))) (the) woman, and (the) earth ((1093 ge= human kingdom)) opened ((455 anoigo from ana 303 and oigo (to open); to open up)) her mouth ((4750 stoma probably strengthened from a presumed derivative of the base of tomoteros 5114; the mouth (as if a gash in the face), a sharp cut)), and (swallowed) up ((2666 katapino from kata 2596 and pino 4095; to drink down, devour, drown, swallow)) the flood which (the) dragon cast out of his mouth ((used language/words, thoughts to provide a burden)).

We know the “earth” isn't a person so doesn't help someone directly but as Greek “ge” includes the occupants, the human kingdom and human nature, we can see that it was to be characteristics associated with things natural to humans that become the instrument of the Woman's exit, that provides the help, relief, aid, assistance against the Dragon's flood of hatred towards them.

Thus Ti allowed her vehicle to break down just at the appointed time. It was her choice and she wanted to get back to her place, her station to help finish the task. Thus the “earth helped the woman” was not just helping her but was also helping all the participants. AS it turned out the Earth could have “helped” them in two different ways. They could have been helped to get out of the Serpents firing line by the human earthlings being motivated to take them out (kill them) as Ti and Do first thought would be their exit method (as they said in 1976, if it was necessary) or they could exit by the break down of their human bodies from disease or by stimulating their own disease as Do and the Student body eventually chose using strong barbiturates to gently put their vehicles to a permanent sleep, termed death. They were not going to meet an accidental death because they had Next Level helpers to see to their safety providing they didn't do things that could challenge that help. And the idea of waiting for each to exit from diseases of old age was out of the question quickly though Do did entertain the idea to be sure he wasn't opposed to what Ti would have him/they do.

So their exit method was on their terms and planned to be all at once for these

FIRST Fruit harvest graduates, rather than a long and dragged out exit as for these students, this was a different modus operandi from 2000 years ago. Most if not all of these had Souls that came back having in times past given their lives during service to what Jesus taught and/or even before that as I've already provided evidence to while some were with Moses. They didn't need that exact experience again to measure up for their ultimate graduation. What is not readily seen by most is that the Next Level is real and they do grow Souls in human vehicles and those Souls literally live and are given new physical bodies, grown for their use to operate through doing various degrees of responsible Next Level tasks. Thus they were in no way really dying. But to come to that knowing means having enough of our Older Members reality in our own Soul container so it's not just a fleeting or convenient form of a wishful thinking kind of belief - so it wasn't taking a chance on the idea that they would not be actually dying except to their human existence physically and mentally.

Older Next Level members are never actually comfortable once they incarnate in a human vehicle so there comes a time when they definitely want to leave by any means so the idea of even healing the vehicle doesn't come up as why would they want to prolong living in an environment where they have come to be miserable within because it is filled with human beings that by in large have little true recognition of how they all came about and the amount of work and opportunity they are given to outgrow their humanness. Ti and Do always compared being on Earth to being in a “snake pit” and just not enjoying snake companionship and activities. Sure before they awakened, they were like any other humans who don't know any differently. But they now knew differently.

So the event of the “earth help[ing]((aiding)) the woman's,” as said, included helping all whom the Woman was the generator of. And the method of that help was via “the nature of the human earth body to break down and die” and especially so when put through out of the ordinary stresses.

Saying the “earth (human) opened (again) their own (her) mouth” - as a figurative describes a re-opening (in the earth or by humans); specifically the mouth as the front or edge (of a weapon) as in the face - in other words from what is said or “swallowed” (consumed) which is done because of the Dragon's flood, comprised of all the negative thoughts sent their way whether

verbalized or not.

Further it is an expression that it is by the Earth's human nature that someone goes to their grave - returns to the dust of the earth, but in the case of Ti and Do and their crew of overcomers, by their own choice to lay their bodies down, but for the sake of the Kingdom of Heaven's requirement, illustrated by the “mouth” opening, because the mouth in it's Greek origin refers to the **EDGE OF A SWORD**, the instruction aka commandment that one is required to make that self sacrifice. As this is relative to Ti's exit, where her vehicle was diagnosed as having died from cancer to her vehicle's liver, that we know began to show itself significantly some two years before as great pain in her eye that was removed by 1983 and was also diagnosed as cancer then, which she subsequently did nothing to try to fight. Of course one can see it any way they choose. Some can think she was in denial as the reason she didn't make an effort to fight it - no change of diet or doctors visits for chemotherapy or radiation treatments as were the common approaches. The doctor that diagnosed cancer in her eye and it's removal even said to her, “the cancer is probably throughout your body,” which Ti reprimanded him for saying to her, no doubt his thinking he had to face her with the inevitability of her death or as motivation to seek the treatments. I don't know what his motivation was but the way Do reported it, which was after her vehicle expired she didn't think it was justified to have said. As Ti's vehicle had become a professional nurse, no doubt she had her reasons to take to task what the doctor said.

Later on Do said she died because of the stress her vehicle endured, being that she was Do's Older Member and the way that works is that the Older Member up the chain of mind takes on the “sins” of all those who in any way, shape or form send her negativity, whether they do so consciously or not. It's just the way it works and a big source of that is shown as a “flood” cast after her vehicle/mind by the serpent:

Rev 12:15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

Thus her vehicle going into it's grave - returned to the dust of the earth. Do said she asked that her vehicle be cremated and said he, with Lvbody, Innody, Lggody and Jwnody (who I suspect were the Four Living Beings) had a little ceremony as they spread her ashes into White Rock Lake in

Dallas, Texas that would have been very close to the 1985 June summer solstice as her vehicle died on June 19<sup>th</sup> and there was no delay to the cremation.

Therefore it can be said that Ti also “exited by dying herself” (Greek, “apokteino auto”), (though less directly applicable) as was said would be the exit method/task of the Two Witnesses in Rev 11:7 to endure, as opposed to being murdered or dying an accidental death or minimizing one's stress to reduce one's vehicular breakdown or by not taking on the fight against the Luciferians in the first place when the handwriting is on the wall. She didn't have to choose to take on the stress of dealing with the man who had been her vehicles husband and eldest daughter Terri by not leaving her human world behind in the first place or by going back to that human world. It was her choice to accept the task from her Older Member in the first place which is that “edge” of the sword of the mouth that “cuts down the stalk” of one's physical body that then harvests that Soul Body from.

The more one separates from human behaviors and ways the sooner the vehicle deteriorates physically, though that breakdown can be prolonged, which seems to be part of why Do instigated many health orientated dietary programs to be sure their vehicles were in the best relative condition they could be in for as long as their classroom was needed to continue. I believe Do once said that participating in human sexuality is actually healthy for the vehicle, so since there was no sexuality permitted in the classroom, in thought or deed that would be one way the vehicles would deteriorate because of.

The translation/interpretation of the depiction of the Older Member having a “mouth with a two edged sword” would be because it is by their mouth/words that they give their students the requirement to “separate from one's human roots” - to follow them literally when they are incarnate, which also must take place after they are incarnate, though not in the same way, as there is no Older Member incarnate to literally go with, but one can follow all they taught and stand for them, which will also cause a separation from one's humanness. The other edge is “standing for the Older Member,” knowing those that hate the Next Level and in particular our Older Members, when they were incarnate, will also hate us for trying to represent all they represented on earth.

The verse says “and the earth opened her mouth,” where opened is from Greek “ana” and “oigo” where as a contraction “ana” has to do with repetition and/or intensity and/or reversal in that “opening.” Before going into that further, I'll provide a little background on the history of the phrase, “the earth opened her mouth.”

In the three examples below this has to do with someone literally dying physically. But before substantiating that idea with additional verses, the Greek definition of stoma has in it's roots something being “cut” as in cut down that has to do with a mourning - beating the breast out of grief that is what was associated with the lament in someone's death. Thus this Woman appears to be helped by death - the death of the physical body she incarnated into that was taking the brunt of the beating aka persecution from the beast as she was essentially the Mother Scarab pulling her young with her everywhere she went, into the wilderness and through the first stage of the overcoming process that her offspring (son) would take over and bring to harvest/completion for each of their student body, which is depicted in verse 17.

With that said, here are those scriptures that also depict this phrase as referring to someone's death:

Here, it's clear that Cain slew his brother so that his brother Abel was not to be physically found. It's expressed that the Earth “opened her mouth” because it was a human condition of jealousy/envy that caused Cain to slay his brother, whose gift the Lord accepted, while Cain's gift was not. Cain had the bigger test and thus opportunity to grow, but gave into his human impulse to get even with his brother:

Gen 4:8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

Gen 4:9 And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?

Gen 4:10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground.

Genesis 4:11 And now art thou cursed from the EARTH, WHICH HATH OPENED HER MOUTH to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

Next we have a most interesting story from Moses that appears to demonstrate that the literal ground, opened up and swallowed up 150 people and their tent homes and all, which sounds like a very localized earthquake as others watched it happen. This is the literal “earth open her mouth”

Num 16:28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for I have not done them of mine own mind.

Num 16:29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then the LORD hath not sent me.

Num 16:30 But if the LORD make a new thing, and the EARTH OPEN HER MOUTH, AND SWALLOW THEM UP, with all that appertain unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

Num 16:31 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them:

Num 16:32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their goods.

Num 16:33 They, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

Num 16:34 And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also.

And here is just another reflection of that event just depicted:

Deu 11:6 And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the substance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel:

Thus the way the Earth is aiding this entire generation's (woman's) “Family” is by their saying enough to the burden they are bearing as they are the targets because of being the fruit about to be harvested from the Earth. They initially chose to see if the lower forces would expedite their exit which would have also been in accordance with the layout in the prophecy - “exit by dying,” dying to their humanness in every regard as Jesus always directly stated was the overcoming process. The lower forces make that seem like a “death wish” but it's in actuality a “life wish” because by dying to humanism they get to live for the Next Level where LIFE really begins as humans are at best highly

temporary life forms whether in flesh or in spirit, unless they graft to the genuine Older Member vine of the Evolutionary Level Above Human, a choice all are given over generations to date. As the civilization becomes flooded with dis/mis-information this option becomes less and less commonsense to the masses no matter how sophisticated their credentials. Humans surround themselves with layers upon layers that are like insulating a magnet so it's force is all but non-existent relative to what it could be.

There is no indication in anything Jesus said that indicates any of the physical bodies they take upon their return during this End Time are taken into the Next Level as occurred with Enoch, Elijah, Moses (as Ti and Do believed occurred, and no body was seen or bones found since) and Jesus. And considering that this woman is the Father incarnate and one of the Two Witnesses/martyrs (giving their lives in service to their Older Members from the Next Level), thus as “Christs” to include completing their overcoming process, it doesn't seem there is any plan for either of these Two Christs to ascend into heaven the way in which Jesus did, as some say the Two Witnesses must to prove they are the Two Witnesses though all the indications are for a “spirit/Soul body,” thus invisible ascension only. Jesus even said it would be the false prophets that would show signs and wonder that could trick even the elect. He wouldn't confuse us by also performing such “signs and wonders” at this stage and it was actually very few who got to experience first hand the way Jesus ascended with his vehicle.

Rev 12:17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant ((062 loipoy masculine plural of a derivative of leipo 3007; remaining ones= other, which remain, remnant, residue, rest)) of her seed, which keep ((5083 tereo/teros= keep their eye upon to guard from loss, as a figure to fulfill or maintain a command, keep unmarried, hold fast, serve, watch)) the commandments ((1785 entole from entellomai= an order, command, charge, precept, injunction)) of God, and have the testimony ((4141 marturia from martus 3144= give evidence, records, report, testify, witness)) of Jesus Christ.

This verse is evidence of what takes place AFTER the first fruit harvest, AFTER the Woman's generated Family of God exits their incarnation as that is the only interpretation of the use of the “remaining or remnant” in prophecy. Further, it shows a second battle (war) of the Luciferians (Dragon



and his angels), but this time not related to the battle fought in the mental sphere, the airwaves of the media, all described as the “heavens” that could also include the “elevated areas” of the high plateau of Wyoming where Ti and Do's group starting their overcoming battle in earnest, the “war with Michael and his angels” in verse 7. Subsequent to that battle Lucifer's angels were disallowed from having any claim on their former abode in the “abode of God” layer of the “heavens” in verse 8 and were cast to the earth in verse 9, which before then was yet another chance for them to re-enter the overcoming process. That was the first war began at arrival time in the late 1940's and early 1950's, the time of Ti and Do and crews arrival by intentionally crashing some of their primitive spacecraft models in the U.S. Southwest, followed by battling against Ti and Do when they came into the public eye as Bo and Peep, the UFO Two in 1975. In that battle the Luciferians prevailed in part by shooting any notion that Bo and Peep were from Heaven down, at least for the general public while they did not prevail against stopping the overcoming process that began with that student body in the “wilderness” of Wyoming. This second battle time seems to be what was referred to as the Dragon Powered Beast that is actually only just beginning:

Rev 13:7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

Further evidence of this is that it shows a focus on what Jesus taught and prophesied that still needed to be shown as fulfilled or to be shortly fulfilled, that uncovers the last mysteries held back and described as the job of John, so to speak, though belonging to whoever the Next Level gives the task to, as John in this context is an Active Student, trusted disciple of Jesus and therefore also includes all who choose to assist with that task assigned to John as a primary for. That task entails the dissemination of the entire BOOK throughout the world that includes the “back side” of the BOOK of prophecy of the REVEALINGS of all remaining secrets. That BOOK is described with a frontside and a backside in Rev 5:1 and regarding it's BACKSIDE as the Little Book in Rev 10 to be made manifest in the days of the voice of the seventh angel's trumpet sounding. That sounding seems to have been made evident by the international broadcast of Natural Geographics channel's “Final Report: Heavens Gate” broadcast in early 2009. Thus this “remnant” are the Souls who did not or weren't ready to take over a human vehicle to

overcome it's humanness to graduate with Ti and Do's first classroom in 1997 but who either have reconstituted their belief and desire to be in Ti and Do's service or in some cases exited the human vehicles they had while in the first classroom and are finding vehicles they can use to begin their metamorphosis to Next Level membership now via “standing up in defense of who Ti and Do are,” the instruction Do and Crew left for those remaining after their exit, to adhere to, to be counted worthy of the opportunity to grow towards their own graduation, whenever that would take place.

According to the Revelations prophecy, if some are willing to give their human lives in their service they too will be awarded a new physical body and service on board a spacecraft in a “domestic level” of service as some of the “Watchers had” to prove their trustworthiness and to be in line to come back to the next earth classroom that seems to be slated for 1000 years after this tribulation/judgement phase is “done” and the garden has been spaded, pulling up of all the weeds, sending the BEAST into the Lake of Fire and shutting up the Luciferians once again in their bottomless pit prison for the last time before they are released one more time and then also cast into the Lake of Fire. More on all that will be described later.

#### **II.A.6. THE “TWO WITNESSES” DESCRIBED IN REVELATIONS 11:3-6 ARE TASKED TO DELIVER THEIR TESTIMONY (SACRIFICE THEIR LIVES STANDING UP FOR THE GOD OF THE EARTH) AS PROPHECY FOR 1260 DAYS REQUIRING PHYSICAL HUMAN BODIES TO SPEAK THROUGH**

(The entire Revelations chapter 11 is analyzed in section III.D.)

To prophesy means to SPEAK WHAT GOD HAS GIVEN THEIR SERVANT TO SAY. All the prophets had physical bodies to speak through. These can be no different as without a current physical body that has the same kind of language and cultural interface and understandings humans can not learn more about the reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven so could not be brought to their “mind/spirit/Soul birth” as Jesus said would occur after his disciples are “born again of flesh.”

These passages in the records have been combed over for thousands of years and yet about the only interpretation that has not been considered until the

arrival of Ti and Do is that these TWO are the same exact ones to fulfill the RETURN Jesus forecast that has been called the “Second Coming.” This is because this reality was hidden in plain view before this time which is why Jesus return was considered a REVEALING of the truth to further demonstrate what is REAL about it all to help wean people from thinking only spiritually about the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

Luk 17:30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

1Pe 5:1 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

Something that is “RE-vealed” is something that was apparent before that is being made apparent again. The Prophet Daniel was told to “seal up” what he was being shown “until the time of the end.” And John was also told to seal up this part of the revealing until the time of the seventh angels trumpet sounding, which took place starting on October 17, 2008, some 11 1/2 years after Ti and Do and Crew had all “separated from their vehicles by dying themselves” - the true meaning of Greek apokteino in Rev 11:7 mistranslated to “kill them.” (That Greek word can mean different things pertaining to death of the vehicle, which is why the context is so important to the most accurate “revealing” that has been hidden until now. Ti and Do's first fruit students didn't need to see this degree of revealing as they were prepared from the birth of the vehicles each of those returning souls took for their task of overcoming their remaining humanness. Today there are many who were also prepped to SEE who are unconsciously waiting to SEE this truth.

The context of this revealing will be further revealed in the larger section having to do with the entire re-translation and re-interpretation of Revelations chapter 11. At this point, it's enough to stick to the part that describes these Two Witnesses:

Rev 11:3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy ((4395 propheteuo= speak, teach, refute, reprove [bring updates about], admonish, comfort others by divine inspirations)) a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

One prime definition of prophesy is that of “speaking.” Speaking requires a mouth. A mouth is part of a head and body, thus these two BOTH have

physical bodies and they talk publicly, another definition of prophesy, for 1260 days. From examining all the references to time periods, it seems when a specific number of days are given, they seem to be accurate though the days are given for the task sake of demonstrating the fulfillment of prophecy NOT as instructions the Older Members must try to force. The Older Members know this and therefore don't try to be exact UNLESS it is their instruction to do so at the time. They wouldn't think ahead of time how they can make the prophecy come out exact. Their true "fruit," the ones given the preparation never care to see prophecy fulfilled to believe in them. Like said it's more for those who were of an upcoming grade in school to see how the prophecies are fulfilled and if they require exact irrefutable proof of their fulfillment to believe then they are simply allowing justifications to not believe because of how upsetting belief can be.

Now of course there will be some that lacking the desire or willingness to consider the most applicable literal interpretation of this representative and largely figurative written work of Revelations, will have all sorts of reasons why this doesn't have to boil down to TWO people walking around and talking with their mouths, even though that's the way all those in the past who had something to say related to the Kingdom of God/Heaven did and even said upon return of the Kingdom of God/Heaven would be the way it would happen (as documented in "Who Returns." Yes, there is symbolism galore, but even the symbolism is translatable to something literal. It's simply a matter of a desire to see and a willingness to understand, a thirst to know and most importantly a tendency to not fear changing our mind and opinions when the evidence shows another viewpoint to be potentially more accurate. Seeing the most literal application has to do with timing as especially with the kind of information being given in the past for applicable in the future, the events of which will mostly be evident after the fact, while there will always be what are seen as equivalent events that can be matched up with those depicted future events. But then this provides choices. It's like when NASA sees a very unusual event in outer space, something that seems to defy a previous understanding of physics, etc. For instance, recently three objects were seen in space orbiting a fourth object, while the object being orbited around is significantly smaller and by it's spectrogram analysis of less mass than the objects encircling it, something not thought to be possible UNLESS there is something, so called artificial about it, though what is artificial to

humans often is not at all artificial to the Creator Kingdom of God/Heaven.

Another example of demonstrating the willingness to change one's mind is in the way the Hale/Bopp comet was initially reported by alternative news sources as having a companion object traveling with it. Those who were in touch with all the news of the comet and who had a mind to think outside the academic orientated main stream box that included a number of amateur astronomers worldwide were challenged in how to think about it. Just considering that challenge, these show a willingness to change from what might have seemed impossible before to being something possible now.

As it turned out a professional Japanese astronomical team photographed the two objects and made those pictures were passed around. They determined the alleged companion was NOT A STAR, as some in the U.S. tried to say to a photograph taken by an Hawaii observatory that was leaked and then covered up by software or airbrush of some kind that eliminated the evidence of the object as NOT a star. The evidence had to do with the oblong shape of stars due to their greater distance away from the comet and the companion object. After the comet went behind our Sun, the companion was no longer visible but instead showed three tails. Even though this was largely hushed up or preliminarily explained away as plenty of people are satisfied by almost any explanation that allows them to no longer be so challenged, scientists even today hold regular symposiums on just the Hale Bopp Comet data and they do acknowledge this unusual phenomena, thinking of the comet as having two nuclei that were even reported to be revolving around one another. The earlier reports that indicated this comet was changing speed and direction can have what are considered to be conventional explanations of course none would hint at being intelligently directed.

When you actually pull apart every syllable of the term “prophecy” in it's simplest form it is to provide Fore(pro) knowledge and information that bears forward, brings forth, teaches, reveals, provides light (understanding, realizations) from the Kingdom of God/Heaven to those on Earth. One major litmus test of whether or not someone is a prophet comes from Moses:

Deu 18:17 And the LORD said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have spoken.

Deu 18:18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all

that I shall command him.

Deu 18:19 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him.

Deu 18:20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

Deu 18:21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

Deu 18:22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid ((1481 guwr= continue with, gather together, stand in awe, remain with)) of him.

Thus the key point here is that what a true prophet from the Kingdom of God/Heaven says will come to pass so will be true and based on reality, thus someone to be in awe of because they are serving as a genuine instrument for the Older Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

For reference here is a difference between someone considered to be a prophet and someone that is a faithful servant as Moses and as Jesus were:

Num 12:6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream.

Num 12:7 My servant Moses is not so, who is faithful in all mine house.

Num 12:8 With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

(This was said in response to Miriam's criticism of Moses)

The key here is “mouth to mouth.” In other words Jehovah at the time of Moses must have at times been able to actually talk to Moses directly via spacecraft, from within cloud covering or in the place called “the Holy of Holys” as there were other indicators that there was an actual Being in the camp with Moses at times.

This designation of the difference between a prophet and faithful servant does

not evidence pertinence to these Two Witnesses just because it is said they “prophecy” for that “thousand two hundred and threescore days” period. These Two are described as the Olive Trees and Lampstands or Candlesticks that are delivering prophetic (inspired by God, forward thinking updates and application) information. However the biggest clear cut difference that sets them apart from both “prophets and faithful servants” (though they certainly fulfill both roles) is the fact that there are TWO who are INCARNATE, a huge difference from both the tasks of Moses and Jesus who in both cases had their Older Member (Lord/Father) with them but not actually performing the task with them mouth to mouth, hand in hand, though in each of their cases were very clearly present and even physically at times in Moses case, while in Jesus' case there is only one record of someone visiting with him physically at what was called the “transfiguration” mountain, though in both their cases on a number of occasions voices were heard by Jesus and/or Moses and some of their students/disciples.

The Lower forces have programmed certain ones that “dreams” (night visions) is not a way in which the Next Level at times chooses to work with some, when they are not incarnate. Ti and Do taught that we do get lesson preparations from dreams but we would not receive information in dreams when we are with our incarnate teachers and if we are coming into belief in them after they have exited their incarnation we will not get new information via dreams or specific instructions unless it's in response to our direct question to Ti and Do our only current Links to the Level Above Human. Even still we need to be on guard against Luciferians and discarnates trying to masquerade as Ti and Do. Knowing them from a personal eye to eye experience and getting to know their Minds for a time is a huge help to recognizing them in dreams and not falling prey to Luciferians and discarnates. One can always double and triple check by asking Ti and Do directly by use of those names, for clarification. They will never tell you what to do IF you haven't asked them for service and still usually occurs with options that are left up to us to instigate, while looking for signs of how to implement answers to questions.

In the Two Witness's case, we have an even bigger miracle (gift to all involved) in that the Father (previously named Jehovah) had taken the same incarnate role as those to whom were in the Father/Jehovah's faithful service providing the additional legitimacy that Moses and Jesus were both given to

teach their students, that of having a witness to what we think, say and do, especially when it comes to information that is “above human” in it's content. The Luciferian influenced humans rarely have two such leaders in virtually any organization whether religio-spiritual or secular/atheistic and especially two that claim that one is actually their “Father” (Older Member) and that it's the younger member making that claim of the other and the other never talks about it.

The closest humans come to this are with presidents and vice presidents, etc. though if this was in the way the Kingdom of God/Heaven was demonstrating by sending TWO, when the president would give a speech, the vice president would also be present on the podium and would also be expressing himself. In other words they would work as a partnership when it came to the delivery of information which would provide that much more confidence among constituents in what they say and mean. With each of the tasks that Moses and Jesus performed, they did have Kingdom of God/Heaven designated partners, Moses having Aaron and Jesus having John the Baptist, with both having select students that served in primary positions with them. To role arrangements were never exactly the same, yet boiled down to providing a type of witness to what each was saying. Thus in this third trimester, the ultimate witness comes on the scene in a way that can not legitimately be denied (though plenty would deny it anyway as that is the choice provided by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to humans). This is why Jesus said, he didn't come to do the judgment of anyone as they would be judged by their “works,” what they say and do for or against the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

#### HOW BO (DO) AND PEEP (TI) FULFILL TWO WITNESSES PROPHECY TIME PERIOD:

Ti and Do set out from Houston, Texas to begin to deliver their prophetic message publicly on January 1, 1973 feeling forced out of Houston because of Ti's vehicle's x-husbands threats against Do, thinking they, then Marshall Applewhite (Do) and Bonnie Lu Nettles (Ti) were having an affair. Before then they got a court order against Bonnie's x-husband's coming close to Do. Ti and Do were always strictly platonic in their relationship, neither being attracted to the other in any physical, sensual or sexual way. They went to Boerne, Texas for just under 6 weeks to learn exactly what their mission



would entail as they only at that point knew they had something big to do together. In Do's words from the 88update, speaking in the third person about He and Ti in Boerne, Texas, he wrote;

“While spending almost six weeks in painful, Soul-searching isolation in a Texas hill country ranch house, they began to respond and identify with more of their “Next Level” mind. They consciously recognized that they were sent from space to do a task that had something to do with the Bible, an update in understanding, and prophesy fulfillment. Having divorced themselves from their human lives, they struggled for some time with the conflicting duality of their bodies' memories and thought patterns and their Next Level identity and purpose.”

Do said he and Ti had met about nine months before they left Houston, which would have been approximately April of 1972 and after a few months started two centers, one called The Christian Arts Center and the other a few months after they lost their location called, “Know Place” that also only lasted a month or two. However, both projects were the result of their feeling inspired and compelled to work together full time to do what they believed was their Heavenly Father's work, to share with the public what they knew was adding up to a most extraordinary understanding and perspective.

After They left Houston in a whirlwind, they began to feel flooded with new information about the Kingdom of God's reality and felt drawn to travel west, working odd jobs along the way until they arrived at Gold Beach, Oregon where they experienced a major part of their awakening, realizing they were to fulfill the Revelation Chapter 11 Two Witnesses prophecy task. They traveled more sharing this perspective wherever they went until they were invited to talk to a meditation group in Los Angeles area in which over a dozen listeners wanted to be with them. Though uncomfortable with the idea of followers, they accepted the idea and with these followers began holding public meetings in the San Francisco Bay area and then into Oregon. People were leaving all behind to follow with them. One couple arranged for their two very young children to be left with their real dad nearby and this was relayed to the press which started a police investigation that turned into a nationwide manhunt and mystery of who these Two were and what all this talk about UFO's had to do with going to heaven.

The story dominated the front pages of most national media when Walter

Cronkite announced their human identities. Their story continued in the press as they and their students continued holding public meetings all over the U.S. and Canada.

It was at a public meeting in Manhattan, Kansas college auditorium on April 21, 1976 that Ti announced that “the 'Harvest' is closed.” They then instructed the six groups that were in different parts of the U.S. to finish up the meetings they had already scheduled and then await further instructions. It was mid June when the groups were done with meetings and it was July 4<sup>th</sup> 1976 when all had arrived at Medicine Bow National Forest, in the Vedauwoo rugged camping area, where there were no facilities but camping was allowed. By this time there were a little under 100 students who had stayed with them through this period of their public prophesy.

I have not found a way to document to the day, week or month exactly when they first uttered words that others would recognize as “prophesy,” that is “new information and/or perspectives with a sense of the future inspired by and pertaining to the Kingdom of God/Heaven,” as that would be subjective and relative to the listeners hearing and understanding. But it can be documented that sometime late in 1972, Ti and Do felt they were receiving new information they felt was coming from what they started describing as the “Level Above Human” in what they knew was a new more generic and thus non-religious vocabulary and therefore more accurate to a factual (true) way of describing what was known as the Kingdom of God in the literal heavens, as a physical, many membered, even “The Evolutionary (non-Darwinian) Level Above Human.” And we can also see that this continued out of there mouths until April 21, 1976 when Ti called off their “harvest” effort so that the entire prophesy period was over by mid June of 1976. (I say mid June because Ti and Do upon closing the harvest instructed the small groups that had been holding public meetings to finish their scheduled meetings. It generally took several weeks to travel to an city, find a place to stay, camping or whatever, get donations of posters and a meeting room, communicate with the local media, put up the posters and then follow up with any who expressed interest which sometimes required waiting for them to tie up the loose ends of their lives. Ti and Do always said don't leave a mess, though also act quickly, taking just 2-3 days to sort things out and inform others of your choice.

For those that think this quick departure was uncalled for, I remind that Jesus told one person who said he wanted to wait to “bury his father” and Jesus said, “let the dead bury the dead.” Jesus could not have been inferring that the person was wanting to stay around for a funeral. Jesus use of the term “dead” had to do with those who turned away the Kingdom of God when membership was offered. They would be “dead” as the only way to “live” is to join with/follow with literally the Older Member which extends to after the exit of their incarnation, except then we can't literally follow him in his incarnate physical body but still can follow his instructions for us and his example of behavior and ways which always involve degrees of separation from our human attachments whether in relationships with human family and friends and lifestyles and the things we like to do. It's always up to us how much to give and we are rewarded accordingly. But it always entails “giving our life” to the service of our Older Member from the Level Above Human.

Do wrote about He and Ti's awakening time to their task:

“About nine months after they first met, they left Houston, because their lives, which were crumbling around them, made it impossible to concentrate on what was actually happening to them.”

“For about a year before they met, their lives seemed to encounter severe upheaval and personal confusion, later recognized as the human body's response to the entry of the minds from what “the two” referred to as the “Next Level,” or the physical level above human. About nine months after they first met, they left Houston because their lives, which were crumbling around them, made it impossible to concentrate on what was actually happening to them.

Most of their friends and associates thought the two of them had lost their minds or were being duped into a relationship by the other. The only relationship they shared, certainly having no physical attraction toward each other, was the compulsion to discover what had brought them together and what might be their purpose. They had little in common other than strong personal relationships with their Heavenly Father.”

Regarding their leaving Houston on January 1, 1973: Do told us that he and Ti were working hard to move everything out of the upstairs of the house they lived in that was where they had set up the “center” they called “Know

place.” He said he and Ti were carrying a piano down a flight of steps and didn't know how they did it, feeling that they must have had angel helpers with the heavy weight of that piano. Do also said they were finished unloading this house on the evening of December 31<sup>st</sup> so that they drove away right at midnight of January 1, 1973.

Ti and Do told us a number of times over the years that they were in Boerne, Texas in January of 1973 where they described a very difficult time adjusting to the information they'd been receiving that had begun before then. Do therefore talked about the timing as in the 1970's. He and Ti never showed concern for matching up numbers in any terms to the fore mentioned or prophesied numbers and dates, but it can be stated with sufficient circumstantial evidence that their realizing that they had come from the level above human began in 1972 and took more than a year to fully realize. This was also reported in the New York Times Magazine Section article entitled “Looking for: The Next World” by James S. Phelan, Feb. 29, 1976.

Thus as they left Houston on 1/1/1973, and Do said in 88Update that they met “about nine months before they met,” they met in about April of 1972. To bring more facts to that, Do said in the book, “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary” by Hayden Hewes and popular science fiction writer Brad Steiger, that they started two centers for learning, the first they called the “Christian Arts Center” that Do said, “It was not what we were all about. It was a stepping stone to get our eyelids open” and lasted for “a couple of months.” Then after that they, “moved out in the country to a little place called Knowplace where we had classes in metaphysics, theosophy, astrology. But this was very short lived—It lasted only a month or two.” So that's on the outside 4 months. I know it took time after meeting to get to want to organize these two centers and it was reported during that time that Do's vehicle gave voice lessons to one of Ti's vehicle's children. Nine months was a type of gestation period for the two time periods in which the group held public meetings, first starting in August and ended in April of 1975 and then again starting January 1, 1994 and ended in early September of 1994. Plus many things are begun by the Next Level at or near the spring equinox that is most often on March 20<sup>th</sup> and/or at the following solstice in June. The second equinox was in September and it's solstice in December. Something Ti taught us was that, “What the New Moon promises the full moon fulfills.” Plus Ti always felt it was during the solstices was when we started our

biggest steps.

If we back up from the actual point that Ti and Do stopped giving their own public meetings 1260 days, as prophesied we come to November 13, 1972, which would be during the period of time Ti and Do had “Know Place” as Do said in interviews to Hayden Hewes.

If we calculate the time frame from the other direction, thus add 1260 days to the date we know they left Houston to officially begin their prophecy period, even though they still had been receiving info, (actually throughout their 24 years incarnate), we come to June 14, 1976 which could be to the day of when the last public meetings were wrapped up, which was the instruction Ti and Do gave to do after Ti announced the End of the Harvest on April 21, 1976.

At that time, having been on the road for months with my partner Dandy (who later received the name Dndody and left the class a few years later), not in contact with any of the groups, until we happened upon them in Oklahoma City, (days after I screamed to the Heavens on what to do next) where Ti and Do were speaking at a library, we were assigned to a group of students that two students named Mrcody and Jwnody were the designated “helpers” (of Ti and Do) for. We held a meeting at the University in Ft. Wayne, Indiana and then scheduled our last meeting in Fayetteville, Arkansas when we got word that Ti made this announcement and then instructed the groups to finish up the meetings they had already scheduled. Our group was camped in the area of Cape Geradeau, Missouri and Mrcody and Jwnody left the group to have Jwnody's baby delivered by midwives in an Arkansas family they had met that wanted the baby. Jwnody didn't want the baby because she was committing herself to Ti and Do who she joined after she became pregnant. Arrody and Brnody were assigned to take their place as “helpers.” We still had not publicized the meeting in Fayetteville so one carload drove down there to put up posters as was our routine which was no more than a week or two ahead of the meeting. I don't recall the meeting date but would estimate it to be sometime in May. I don't know what other meetings were scheduled as there were three to four other groups who had meetings to finish.

After the meeting we returned to our camp at Cape Geradeau and were joined by two new members - who would later be named Pypody and Anyody who had joined us from a previous meeting. Maybe a week passed and we got

instruction from Ti and Do for each student to spend most all their time “pulling” from the Next Level (Kingdom of God/Heaven) for our next step and to help us become pure for the Next Level. This period of time lasted for about a week and Ti and Do called that time, “tomb time.” Afterward, we were instructed to meet at the Veedavou rustic campground area in the Medicine Bow National Forest, located about 20 miles east of Laramie, Wyoming. I recall noting how we were at that camp by July 4<sup>th</sup>, 1976.

Therefore, Ti and Do more than sufficiently fulfill this major prophecy of the Two Witnesses spreading their prophecy (speaking their information) for 1260 days. The Kingdom of God/Heaven organization is anything but static in adhering to exact time periods they lay out in their blueprint but depending on when one starts counting it certainly can come out exact.

Also for the record, the next time there was any public offering of information, Ti was no longer incarnate, so the fact that Do and students had public interface in the 1990's doesn't alter Ti and Do's Two Witnesses prophecy period of 1260 days fulfilled.

Some say that the fact that Ti and Do were public with their information (prophecy) for these 1260 days was because they planned it to conform with prophecy. However, if that was the case Ti would have said their prophecy was over on exactly the 1260<sup>th</sup> day from their leaving Houston on January 1<sup>st</sup> 1973 the date they always used as their primary start date. But Ti and Do were never led by prophecy though they saw those records as tools and clues to better understand their task by.

.”..clothed in sackcloth...”:

As with all prophecy multiple layers of meaning figurative and literal usually apply. For instance when clothing is spoken about as with “sackcloth,” it often is referring to the human body a member of the Kingdom of God chooses to “wear” (to “wrap around” their Soul, take over, incarnate into, overcome and conquer it's human mammalian characteristics. It's also referred to as a “horse” they, the Soul learns to take control over (tame/ride), or is referred to as their “house,” that they sweep clean the mind of by not permitting certain thoughts to linger, kicking them out as soon as they can and stopping certain actions that their Older Member instructed them to also kick (sweep) out and cease their acting them out. This is essentially sweeping

out the discarnate spirits from ones consciousness, behaviors and ways which is also written as “washing” their body/mind clean. As toddlers in Mind development as in the Moses camp one of the first instructions that came from the Lord to Moses when he went up Mt. Sinai, was that the group needed to prepare for the Lord to speak to them directly by “washing their clothing” and “not coming into their wives.” Washing their clothing was early preparation of the thinking that would become cleaning out one's robe/house/mind.

A member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, in their normal environment doesn't have this kind of task as the physical body they occupy, drive like a pilot, use to perform physical tasks is described in the record as being “incorruptible.” In other words, it does not even have the facility to return to mammalian behaviors. However they are still real beings as opposed to being exclusively “spirit” or exclusively “physical.” But each members physical body, though constructed by their own flesh equivalence, perhaps like plant construction, is not necessarily the same as human flesh. The biggest example of what makes a Kingdom of God/heaven physical body incorruptible is in the presence or not of reproductive organs. If it had these organs, then technically, if they chose, they could return to human behaviors that use that facility. But since the Kingdom of God/Heaven members don't reproduce like mammals but instead acquire new “children” from the Soul births from adult humans, as they have no need for human vehicles young or old, any who evidence still having a mammalian reproductive nature are not graduates into an incorruptible new body, which is what seems to be the case with the Luciferians. They had physical bodies that could still desire and enact human mammalian behavior, as documented especially in Genesis, Chapter 6. However, here is what Paul said about the difference in physical bodies and considering that this way of thinking is not evidenced anywhere else in the record, Old or New, though with some hints in materials not included in the so called authorized record of the “Bible,” it seems likely that Paul received this understanding from one or more of those who were literally with Jesus, who most definitely would have been the original source.

1Co 15:38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

1Co 15:39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

1Co 15:40 There are also celestial ((2032 epouranios= above (epi ep-ee') air, heaven, sky)) bodies, and bodies terrestrial ((1919 epigeios ep-ig'-i-os= above (epi ep-ee') Earth/human (ge ghay))): but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

The terms “glory” sometimes translates as a brilliance, brightness or intensity of light (energy) which is what powers a physical body and for that matter all elements animate or not are infused with electromagnetic charge, however small.

Thus the body these TWO Witnesses wear is a plain/ordinary appearing physical body - in other words not born into a human kingdom royal family as well as not arrayed in fancy clothing\* flowing white robes, putting on the garb of governmental or spiritual hierarchy, thus consistent with what Jesus said about “raiment” (actual clothing we put on our body) not representative of true “stature” or “glory.”

\*clothing as the outer wear of one's physical body:

Mat 6:28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

Mat 6:29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

Ti and Do's literal clothing was quite ordinary and not such that would depict a highly religious or spiritual person, as wearing a white robe would do, nor the kind of attire someone who was trying to impress another would wear as in those running for political office do in a business suit nor like those who are seeking to attract others with their clothing choices. According to New York Times Magazine Section article: “Looking for: The Next World” By JAMES S. PHELAN, Feb. 29, 1976, they wore slacks and windbreakers that can be seen in pictures taken of them over those years that I can attest to and especially applicable during the time of their most public prophecy period from July/August of 1975 until April of 1976.

.”..Two Witnesses...”

“Two Witnesses” - 3144 martus= of uncertain affinity; a witness (literally (judicially) or as a figure (genitive case)); by analogy, a “martyr”= martyr, record, witness.



What's most interesting when considering the entire meaning of the Greek root to the English word "Witness" is how it should really be translated to say... "I will give my students TWO EXAMPLES OF HOW TO GIVE ALL OF ONE'S LIFE, (even physically dying while) BEING THEIR REPRESENTATIVE PUBLIC SERVANT OF THE OLDER MEMBERS (FATHER(S)) IN/FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN."

After all to whom do these TWO bear testimony, provide record of, establish the truth that provides a criteria for one's self to judge whether or not they seek to be "for or against the one true Kingdom of God/Heaven or Mammon," to be a witness for Their Older Members who parented them into membership x garden projects ago in whatever part of the universe they took their Soul birth, harvest and/or graduation from.

Isn't this fully consistent with what Jesus said was necessary to have one's name in the book of life- to not just be willing, but to actually stand up for One's Older member knowing that to do so, will eventually lead to one's physical human demise. This is the essence of "take up one's cross," while is also a huge denial of one's own human based will to life and thrive, in "deny self" and is essentially what comes to pass when we leave all behind, ie., family, friends, homes to instead follow along with someone who most would consider a dangerous cult leader, certainly being a new "culture" and certainly being "dangerous" to the maintenance of any human life style and/or purpose.

Thus this is certainly an exercise in a type of martyrdom and is why it is spoken of as a sacrifice on the altar. Our species was taught early on that for the Kingdom of God/Heaven's representative the sacrifice of our humanness is not only justified but necessary because otherwise the Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't trust us to really want what they have and have offered. It's when we have enough of their mind within our Soul pocket that it makes sense as we can embrace a recognition of Their reality that equals "faith," though far from a "blind faith" though those who don't embrace it will think it's blind, yet will be threatened by it, because they will be led to believe that when others open up to it, they acquire some of the same and this could lead to their departure from their "cult" however traditionally or institutionally, secular or religio-spiritually popular or accepted.

Rev 11:4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks ((3087

luchnia from 3088 luchnos= a lamp(light)-stand)) standing ((2476 histemi= abide, appointed, present, set up)) before ((1799 enopion= from 1722 en= in the presence or sight or face of)) (the) God ((2316 theos= a deity)) of the earth.

On top of the fact that they are literally SPEAKING (prophesying), thus requiring a mouth in their delivery of that PROPHECY, the rest of the verse adds considerable additional evidence of their physicality. The word CANDLESTICK is the same as saying LAMPSTAND OR LIGHT STAND, which is actually a clearer translation as a CANDLE STICK OR LIGHT STICK without a way to prop it up will not actually work. And a lamp, that which gives off light also requires a stand to function. Thus saying “candlesticks stand” as stand is a needed part of the candle or lamp is being repetitive, which leads one to believe the intention was to say these candles, sources of the light are standing on their stands, the physical bodies they have incarnated into. This also applies to the depiction of these two as “olive trees.” A tree depicts a family and olive the vehicle that when pressed (killed) produces oil that can be consumed to produce energy/heat/light. Thus these two are the tree that all who are branches grow from the physical bodies they takeover, borrow, incarnate into for their task of prophecy. Thus taking a “stand” is both depicting again their incarnation into a physical body, but also depicts that they are “standing up for something” kin to “living for something,” kin to being appointed and the setup to perform their task that includes “abiding” by the instructions that go with the performance of the task (standing up for) AND making their physical, yet temporary home, literal “dwelling” in both a human vehicle and in it's human environment.

Now, saying that these two STAND (abide/live/dwell) and do so BEFORE (in the face of, in the visual presence of) the God of the Earth is consistent with their being physically incarnate and also not at all inconsistent with the premise being played out that one of these Two Witnesses is actually Jesus' “Father,” also returning as Jesus indicated They would.

Joh 14:21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will MANIFEST ((1718 emphanizo from 1717 emphanes; to exhibit (in person) or disclose (by words)= appear, declare (plainly), inform, (will) manifest, openly, shew, signify))

Joh 14:22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest ((emphanizo)) thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

Joh 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and MY FATHER WILL LOVE HIM, AND WE WILL COME UNTO HIM, AND MAKE OUR ABODE WITH HIM.

A Lampstand is a container/pipe - a vehicle to burn oil within, oil that gives off light, light that yields understanding, perception, impetus to address challenges and confidence of help by the asking, etc., The bodies these Two take is to them as a suit of clothing, they temporarily put on and wear for this task. An Olive tree represents THE Tree of LIFE, The Kingdom of God/Heaven's Above Human membership and literal common "blood" family that Older Members are branches of and younger members potential new branches and new prospective members, Soul seeded human beings (man) They cultivated genetically are as leaves and upon graduation, harvested fruit (qualifying membership on one's Older Member's (Heavenly Father's) crew.

The fruit's product(oil) is the life giving "blood" or symbolic wine in the grape/wine example of the entire Tree. It is living Kingdom of God Mind which also carries a heightened electromagnetic charge, just like a computer's current or the current carried by the blood of an animal, as every element carries it's charge. This Oil (Kingdom of God/Heaven Mind) contains knowledge, awareness, consciousness drawn by the carrier that describes Their reality and is provided to new members when they draw (thirst) for it and when applied by giving of service to the Older Members and is carried over Spirit/light frequency waveforms, throughout all branches (Older Members) of the Next Kingdom Level (of God) as they perform tasks that require their trying to be as pure or perfect links aka pipelines they can be, which adds oil (Mind) to their container (lampstand) aka Soul container.

When we are with a physically incarnate Older Member, such as the Father and/or Jesus and we seek to draw their mind, thinking, understandings, behaviors and ways to us, which practically speaking occurs when we simply ask in person or in silence how to go about doing any task and then try to implement what we believe is their guidance or instruction, be it from remembering a past instruction, commandments or by their being with you physically and actually telling you what they would do in that circumstance,

the most reliable communication and one prime reason they come incarnate as human. The more we do this the better without making it trite and vain by needless repetition, as religionists do with prayers and meditations, however not knowing better may be the best they can do, but when approached with more understanding if they put it off, then it's then that they've made a choice for or against the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

When we receive assigned tasks from our Older Member and we seek to perform them as They would we are burning (exercising) our mind by drawing to it Their Mind and that process actually depletes our Older Members of energy, even if it's done without Their knowing about it. This is what Jesus meant by instructing his students to eat his body as it literally consumes (burns out) his flesh/energy, though he will be restored when he then seeks to draw his Older Members mind. In fact, our drawing from our incarnate Older Member's mind, actually assists in Their drawing from their Older Member's mind as after they given us that portion of their mind, they are opening up their pocket to refill. Drink his blood has a similar application but has more to do with being willing to also shed our vehicles blood for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake, for our Older Member, for the task given us that ends up supplying students with both the example and a bit more of our Older Member's Mind.

Every member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven wants to be the best possible link to Their particular Older Member who wants the same, on up the chain of mind to the Chief of Chiefs, the Oldest Member, whom we can understand more about once we are members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. Older Member's also consider themselves pipelines for their Older Members and want to be clean pipes which to them means that when they are delivering the most accurate information they can to their student body, not tainting or diluting that “mind” by putting in their own interpretation. The task is what is important, not the ego or satisfaction of the one executing the task.

But the Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't want puppets or robots on their crew. They can create such easily. Nor do they want new members who think they can see a better way to do things so They set the membership bar very high to become essentially like children trusting totally in their parents, but in this case the parents don't want “yes men” or “puppets,” though from the new members perspective they would want to be puppets. Thus the Older

Members give all the tasks they could do quite well themselves to the younger members to do, so they can come into their own experience by learning why certain things work well. Meanwhile the Older Members observe and hear the reports and together with the younger members seek to improve any and all aspects of the tasks they are given. But as to becoming “like” children:

Mat 18:3 ...Except ye be converted and become as little children (simple/trusting), ye shall not enter into the Kingdom of Heaven.

re: Human self importance:

Mat 3:9...God is able of these stones to raise up children to Abraham.

Mat 6:22 The light ((lamp)) of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

Mat 6:23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

Light is energy. Oil is that light providing energy we exhaust with all our physical, mental and emotional actions.

When we exhaust energy/light in human ways we lose our life ever so slowly. If we restrain expenditure we build up our mind muscle and have more power to both push and pull. The ultimate forms are pushing through all new challenges and pulling for more Older Member Mind, Ways and Service.

Though we become more childlike in ways, containment of our life force builds power. Luciferians teach to channel that power back to SELF called Tantra which OMs from Kingdom of God have no use for so let's them, the Luciferians and those they have spawned, perish without a future.

Older Member's effort (work) and SELF-sacrifice (because they don't have to do it) demonstrates the required WAYS we need to recognize and adopt so when they physically incarnate we SEE Them and look to Them to pass thru the Heaven's gate.

That's why the Christian idea that Jesus will show up in the clouds and believers will physically ascend to meet him in the air is illusionary. It's not that that's not possible for the Kingdom of God/Heaven to orchestrate but one

must ask, why would they want a bunch of humans who have not learned how to act with a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, that they can only learn how from when they are with that member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven when they are incarnate, the reason those in the first harvest must “follow the lamb wherever he goes” (Rev 14:4).

To literally be with our Older Members in their environment, in their crew on board their spacecraft or within their laboratory, We ALL MUST both extinguish our flame/sensuality however we express it, that is in part the overcoming of the world process that includes physically dieing;

Joh 12:24...If a corn of wheat doesn't fall to the ground and die, it abides alone:but if it die, it brings forth much fruit.

Luciferians convince many Christians that certain things Jesus said applies to them: (It's not that it can't or won't ever apply, but it's all in degrees according to the lesson step of the student. If for instance we are not asking to be in Their service 24/7 and to become aware of exactly how to apply what they are provided after that, which required continued regular asking and taking steps as they might seem appropriate, then we will not move at the pace of learning our lessons that someone might move at and visa versa.

Joh 6:50 This is the bread which comes down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof and not die.

By “not die” he is referring to one's Soul. The physical body must die to be harvested. So what does He mean by EAT?

Joh 6:51... the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the LIFE ((Life as a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven)) of humankind.

He's saying we must Give our flesh as He gave His. The Soul is what we need to preserve and that's built by not only belief but trusting the formula (the way) the Older Member demonstrates to us when we are physically face to face with Them and by seeking to be their student even after they have left their incarnation while we can still count on the information they left behind.

Here's what a Kingdom of God/Heaven messenger (angel) told Old Testament prophet Zechariah about the TWO Olive branches (family), Candlesticks (pipelines) (bodies) that house one's Soul):

Zec 4:11 Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

Zec 4:12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

This is supportive of the idea that there are the Olive Trees, the mental and physical genetic/Soul lineage of the Kingdom of God membership and branches, the Older Members of the Eternally Living Tree and the two golden pipes are a member's vessel (now gold because all impurities have been purged out of the base mankind metals (dust of the earth), through a process of “fire” - having in their birthing into Kingdom of God/Heaven membership snuffed out and redirected their mammalian passions and allegiances), these two branches use to empty their oil (blood/mind) out (giving it to their young) to birth/graft them to their branch of their family tree of LIFE.

Here is the verse that supports who the Two Witnesses are described to be:

Zec 4:14 Then said he, These are the TWO ANOINTED\* ones (the meaning of the term Christ, thus these two are both Christs), that STAND BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH.

\*Anointed in Hebrew = yitshar= pure oil producing light, a CHRIST, thus one who's whole body is filled with light. Interesting that it could correspond to the term “enlightenment” said to be representative of the Buddha's desired station.

So these two anointed/Christs according to the angel's message to Zechariah referencing them as Lampstands and as Olive trees that John recorded, are in human being form (incarnate) and are who literally and as a figure STAND BEFORE THE GOD OF THE EARTH, the exact same wording as John used in Rev 11:4.

Another indicator that these two are Christs and actually the Father and Son (Jesus) returning to incarnate into new human bodies is related to Rev 12 where Michael appears to be the one to battle the Luciferians right after and during the birthing of the male child to the throne by the one depicted as the woman who is king over 12 kings, of which one in the name of Michael is the chief and serves as Moses and then Jesus and now one of the Two Witnesses

with the Father.



## DETAILS HOW THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL IS DESCRIBED AS BOTH A “CHRIST” (ANOINTED) AND A PRINCE (SON OF GOD)

Here's where Michael is spoken of as a “chief prince,” that the context reveals is not a human prince:

Dan 10:13 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

Here Jesus Christ is referred to as the “prince of the kings of the earth”

Rev 1:5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

Links of Christ as the Prince of the covenant, messiah Prince and Prince of Princes and Prince of Hosts:

Here a Luciferian is magnifying himself to the Prince of the host. That host represents the host of angels the Prince is in charge of. Thus Lucifer is in competition with the one who was Jesus, the Messiah.

Dan 8:11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of the sanctuary was cast down.

Here the Messiah is compared to a Prince and also the one who is confirming the covenant:

Dan 9:25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince ((5057 nagiya= captain, commander, excellent thing, governor, ruler)) shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

Here he is referred to as prince of princes, in this verse speaking of Lucifer standing up against him:

Dan 8:25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy

many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

Here he is referred to as the prince of the covenant:

Dan 11:22 And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflowed from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

Here we see how prince referred to someone of each tribe that was “lifted up” called a “prince” or Captain or some such term to indicate their task of helper to Moses. Here one is chosen to represent each of the tribes of the children of Israel:

Num 17:2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes ((05387 nasiy' or nasi' from 05375= one lifted up, chief, prince, captain, leader, rising mist, vapor)) according to the house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

One can think...see, John was making this up, but that's someone who fears seeing it for what it is. The Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't choose messengers that are not equip to relay the kind of information they want to relay to future generations. They picked John because he demonstrated characteristics and scriptural understanding that would provide consistent depictions. Why? Well, because the Kingdom of God/Heaven wants some to figure it out and see the links and so called coincidences. They want there to be some who dig into what it all means because in doing so, there stands a chance for some who read it to awaken to the reality it ultimately depicts, who thereby might be perched for their next best “leap of faith.”

Literally, it indicates these two have human bodies as otherwise they would not be depicted as **STANDING** as that is a bodily position. While at the same time as a figure as these two are witnesses giving their testimony/experience in the Next Level, they are also **TAKING A STAND** for the Next Level.

“Standing”- 2476 histhmi= a prolonged form of a primary stao (of the same meaning, and used for it in certain tenses); to stand (as a transitive or inas a transitive), used in various applications (literally or as a figure)= abide, appoint, bring, continue, covenant, establish, hold up, lay, present, set (up), stanch, stand (by, forth, still, up).

Since in this context it is talking about Two People as they have to be able to deliver prophecy for a time period you could say they: ABIDE before the God of the Earth and/or are APPOINTED before the God of the Earth (which relates to their being Christs who are “anointed, appointed, approved, authorized, enlightened ones” and/or have a COVENANT before the God of the Earth, a contract, a task to perform and/or STAND BY/FORTH/STILL/UP before the God of the Earth.

Anyway you swing it, they are evidently very present as opposed to being mystical beings. Also another indicator of how they are present:

“Before”- enopion neuter of a compound of en 1722 and a derivative of optanomai 3700; in the face of (literally or as a figure)= before, in the presence (sight) of, to means “in the visual (opt) FACE of, in the presence/sight of the God of the Earth.”

And because one of those two Souls could have been the Father then that Soul could be the GOD OF THE EARTH who is showing this vision/dream to John.

Another of many clues to who these Two are. Remember they are talking about the two people, the incarnate members from the Next Level (authorized, approved to perform this task on Earth). So They are in human bodies, just like the One who incarnated into the body named Jesus and the One who incarnated (took over) the body named Moses at the burning bush, etc. the way members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven always come to Earth to nurture their seeded strain of humans they created to bloom into flowers, to offer new lessons to their prize human “stallions.” They come in the flesh as Moses said and as Peter quoted Moses to say and that Jesus said was absolutely necessary to achieve a Soul/Spirit birth:

Act 3:22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

Jesus would be an Israelite (brother) which means a “prince of God” thus someone who is slated to become a king and is not a king yet. A king in this sense is as Jesus said, Greater than all humans, though could be least in the Kingdom of God. Scripture indicate that being an Israelite was really being

an overcomer of humanness, our human roots and ways that are inherently mammalian, like a caterpillar who is caught away (raptured) from the human kingdom to be brought into, raised up into the Kingdom of God/Heaven's (on earth) cocoon (type of cloistering which these Two Witnesses stimulate.

When these Two Witnesses start talking about the Kingdom of God/Heaven in plain and bolder new terms that depart new revealings about the true real nature of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, some who hear this will recognize the bottom lines and will want to follow with them “everywhere They go” which will begin for them a type of experiential classroom in a type of protected environment. They will have to leave their former human interests and relationships behind thus they will have been plucked out of, or taken away from their normal world to be with these Older Members. Since the Woman Older Member (Rev 12) leaves before the harvest these new followers continue to “follow the lamb wherever he goes”(Rev 14) to learn their remaining lessons that would yield an overcomer or conqueror of the human world. When Jesus said he had “overcome the world,” world meant the human world which is actually kin to the Earth since the Earth is the environment for the human kingdom's development, thus the stepping stone into the Kingdom Above Human but the characteristics to overcome are the human root system. To conquer such means you are not held back from being with your Older Member aiming toward harvest (graduation) the result of the Soul becoming a new viable being that is “Above Human” in which one reward is to receive an issue of a new physical body that is not cyclic, doesn't die (unless there is reason for it to die, like to sacrifice it, to get a better model as on a task as it seems the Son of the Father is depicted as doing in Rev. 12.

To members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, since they know without a doubt that They do not die by the loss of the physical body they operate, they do not fear instigating the taking off of their vehicle should the task require their doing so. Although this may sound strange to think about, since the Kingdom of God/Heaven is made up of real being with physical bodies, and since for their task on Earth among humans they need to wear a human vehicle, they also need a way to take off their existing vehicle. In some cases they may put that Kingdom of God/Heaven vehicle in the equivalent of a closet. But if they are seeking to graduate to a new more functional model, they would be willing to “sacrifice” their existing vehicle. It's quite possible

this is what we saw demonstrated in the Roswell and Aztec and other so called Unidentified Flying Object (UFO) crashes that mostly took place all around the United States during the late 1940's and 1950's, though some may be facsimile stories to try to confuse.

Again regarding the return of Jesus the forecast of incarnate is again emphasized by saying .”..this Prophet would be...like me” (the word “to” was added by translators to round out the sentence and even though it does seem to help translations it can often be misleading), Moses was quoted to have said to those the Jesus disciples considered to be their ancestral “fathers,” namely Aaron and Miriam.

Deu 18:17 And the LORD said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have spoken.

Deu 18:18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

Since BOTH of these witnesses (olive tree/lamp stands) are Anointed/Christs this must be a description of the NEXT coming of The Kingdom of God (as the idea of this being a second coming of only Jesus, is not founded in scripture and is a way to detract from the fact that the same crew of Kingdom of God members stay with their gardening task to harvest, in this depiction the Christ or Christening task (as every student is being provided with a hands on face to face mouth to mouth demonstration of what a Christening entails, with the ultimate proof provided in TWO this time and none other than the Father and Son coming together, this time both in physical bodies to give us that much more validity in a world that has become that much more complicated and confusing, though many don't want to admit it as they found some comfortable mindset to limit themselves to, often titled a religious institution with all the same secular rules and regulations that steer people to think if they are not a part of the said institution, at least in practice but more so in tithing and donation of time, taking the bible study's reading all the theological books, going to all the charity events then they are not in league with God and are either lost or condemned.

Of course claiming to be The Two Witnesses and in this case both Christs while not demonstrating fulfillment of ALL the other prophecies, behaviors and ways consistent with the progression of ways from Moses to Jesus

reveals who the many false prophets are, though they still fool many, the way many religious feel they have found their ultimate path when there is a huge step yet to take. The false prophets are humans who have been given the Soul chip that attracted the Luciferian Space Aliens, “fallen angels,” seeking to rob from those they consider to be just another outer space based race they are in competition with for ruler ship over the Earth and it's lifeforms.

Having been students to an Older Member from the Kingdom of God, previously, before “falling” away from that allegiance, Ti and Do said they learned a great deal about how the Kingdom of God works, the way they grow the souls on the garden, what is required and something about the timing, or order of that progressive program/process. So they instigate mimicking events and inspire/direct humans to declare themselves the guide of such events and when they are proved to be frauds or charlatans or of compromised character, they cheer because of all the people that witness such and say, “see it's those religious that are the worst culprits and “sinners.” How many priests and evangelists rose to some level of prominence only to give into sensuality with prostitutes, children along with financial and political frauds, bigotries, etc. even creating of cults that forced people to obey them and forced people to kill themselves and others, whether as an institution as in the crusades or in a cult like Jim Jones and the Solar Temple for example. So then when the real deal comes along, and they start “blowing their trumpet” announcing their arrival and why and attracting a few followers, pretty much everyone has become jaded and suspicious and disbelieving and even hateful and geared to put a stop to anyone and everyone they lump into the same category because they don't conform to the tame institutionalized spiritual, religious and/or secular society.

However, this doesn't fool everyone. The few that were prepared for the next coming who see through the religious folly (though at other times when the member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven is not incarnate participation and exploration into various religio-spiritual organizations and mindsets can serve as one of many types of stepping stone pathways up the mountain, so to speak. However, when these Two Witnesses are present it will be time to give some a chance to get off the mountain, speaking of the “mountain” as the human earth based evolutionary plant like perennial condition. So all those who by then gravitated to this and that religio-spiritual said pathway, will have to break their ties to that pathway. If they had incorporated that

pathway into their lives in a way that yields them certain prestige, egocentricity, well being and even profit, it will be all the harder to SEE these Two Witnesses as yet the “highest path” and to therefore break those ties.

PEOPLE SAY THE TWO WITNESSES ARE SOME COMBINATION OF MOSES AND/OR ELIJAH AND/OR ENOCH are three good choices in my opinion because according to scripture they'd all be partially correct as the Souls, whose names we don't know before They incarnated as the Two Witnesses also are evidenced to be from the Kingdom of God/Heaven because they were taken while still in their physical bodies, though Moses we don't have evidence of:

Joh 3:13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

Re: Enoch:

Gen 5:22 And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

Gen 5:23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

Gen 5:24 And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.

Re: Moses:

Deu 34:4 And the LORD said unto him, This is the land which I swear unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

Deu 34:5 So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

Deu 34:6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Bethpeor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

Deu 34:7 And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

So here the Lord could have taken Moses physical body or may not have. But we do know that Moses had a unique relationship with Jehovah in that only he could talk face to face with Him. However it wasn't literally face to face as Jehovah said he would die if he saw His (Jehovah's face) so showed Moses his shoulder. However Moses was the recipient of direct communications with Jehovah, while those considered prophets received communications

primarily in dreams. Thus this seems to be an exception of Moses qualifying to be among those considered to have come from the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

Deu 34:10 And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face,

Re: Elijah:

2Ki 2:9 And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

2Ki 2:10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

2Ki 2:11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

2Ki 2:12 And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

2Ki 2:13 He took up also the mantle ((cloak)) of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan;

I suspect the reason no one seems to suggest this possibility of some variation of one of them being Jesus is largely because they didn't think of the Father as another being, nor that Jesus would come with one of those other historic figures, primarily because as illogical as it is, the Luciferians guided certain humans to organize those groups who had become believers in Jesus into politically minded organizations, based today in the Vatican but whose influence has spawned all Christianity to teach/think of the Kingdom of God/Heaven as ONE God in three parts, called the Trinity while what that more accurately describes is the structure of the Kingdom of God where there are OLDER MEMBERS (Seed Giving parental like FATHERS) who usher into the kingdom new members from a human or equivalent kingdom level of life they designed for this purpose of upward development, who then become YOUNGER MEMBERS (SONS), who by their desire to serve their Older Members might they themselves become an Older Member (Father) to a new litter of Souls planted at the human kingdom level. While the Holy Spirit was



both representative of the MIND that is common to every member of the Kingdom of God, though each member has different degrees of that MIND, as Mind in the Kingdom of God is like Mind in the human kingdom, except the two don't mix, which is where the wineskin/wine parable plays) so the effort to be born into this Next "Above Human" Kingdom Level requires getting rid of one's human MIND, in essence even the memories that only stimulate the past ties and binds and addictions to the human family tree that are a real unseen root system as with any plant. Jesus did at times compare humans to plants, wheat, leaves, etc. and then fill the new container they are given by the Kingdom of God/Heaven secretly (the vehicle doesn't know it's happening when it does), that's like a chip, that has a special set of programs to enable this kind of thinking as normal, while those without it think it's all insane, that thereby by thirsting to know one's Older Member's mind, the ways they do every little thing even, fills that pocket, a container, Soul chip set to a point that the Kingdom of God/Heaven considers to be viable to be born, at which time they one way or another stimulate the exit which is always a cutting down of the plant as depicted in Revelations chapter 14 with many Jesus and Peter quotes to confer that a Spirit/Soul birth does require the death of the physical vehicle being used to accomplish the overcoming and new bonding to the new family Tree.

It was very clear that Jesus was talking about the Father as another person entirely, though he wished to do only the Father's will. Even the Lord that was guiding/directing Moses had a physical presence at times in the "Holy of Holys" or inside one of those clouds that guided them in the desert. Jehovah spoke words that many in the group heard when Moses first came to deliver the basic laws, what Jehovah required in return for freeing them from Egyptian enslavement. Some just heard thunder which is interesting in light of modern day science that explains how our capacity to translate sounds into language has a center in the brain that if damaged or underdeveloped or unprepared will not work or requires extended effort to re-develop.

Rev 11:5 And (if any) man will hurt ((91 adikeo= do wrong to (morally, socially or physically), offend, injure, be unjust to, take wrong)) them, fire ((4442 pur= firey lightning)) proceedeth (out) of their mouth ((4750 stoma= mouth, language, "opening in the earth," edge)), and devoureth ((2719 katesthio= to "eat down," as a figure devour)) their enemies: and (if any) man will hurt\* ((do wrong to (morally, socially or physically), offend, injure, be

unjust to, take wrong)) them, (he) must (in this) manner ((3779 houto= AFTER THAT, to follow; in this way, on this fashion, in like manner)) be killed ((615 apokteino= taken off of or away by dying/death)).

Now here I address this idea that these who cause this offense against these TWO results in the offenders being “killed.” This doesn't square with anything Jesus taught, EXCEPT in terms of how all who are not in the “book of life” by the “End of the Age” (that began with the Adam/Eve experiment), “End of time” (the current civilizations time), “Judgment time (period)/day.” Thus it does jive with the way all those who cause offenses are by doing so bringing upon themselves their own judgment Remember how Jesus said, Luk 6:37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

Joh 12:47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

And here is where Jesus is saying that the WORDS BECOME THE INSTRUMENTS OF JUDGMENT That's not because he says something like, “you are sentenced to this or that punishment or reward.” It's OUR RESPONSE to his words\* while his words contain all the new information, the reason he comes incarnate to deliver. OUR RESPONSE must boil down to choosing who our “master” is and we can't pick and choose what to accept and what not to accept AND THEN EXPECT that we are showing our “love” (allegiance) to Him.

Joh 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

The words he speaks to us are what become the instruments of our decision of who to give our allegiance to, thus is how “fire proceeds of their mouth, what they say” that becomes the basis of our decision (judgment) of who we wish to look to thereafter. And when we follow in his footsteps starting with belief and the expression of that belief by telling others about HIM/THEM (The Two Witnesses in this case), we are going against the grain and that becomes an action that jeopardizes our life, in both the sense of how we exist in the world and even in the loss of our physical body in His/Their service. As we express our beliefs, the discarnates and space aliens who don't like

what we have to say, with those humans who have accepted that associated programming then influence those humans we are in contact with to not befriend us or help us. However, the Kingdom of God/Heaven crew, at the same time see to it that we have what we need to live, while we provide service spreading their information and some humans are not in as much league with the space aliens or programmed discarnates so they do befriend and help.

Joh 12:48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

“Manner” is the self pronouncement of their own fate that will come AFTERWARD which will actually result in their “spiritual death” spoken of as the “second death” which is when their actual spirit and Soul (if they have one), is literally dissolved in the “lake of fire,” seemingly the heating up of the planet that includes vast lava flows that somehow affects the dead as well as many or most of the humans living at the time.

Thus as so many verses of these prophecies, even though the translators miss the mark, in terms of the detail, the bottom line usually has it's form of accuracy, yet not always. Often times the way these prophecies are given provides options to the Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnate Older Members fulfilling them, for the sake of the student body they are bringing to their graduation (Soul birth) aka harvest. However, from today's vantage point the translators could have done a better job but then they would have been primary targets of the Luciferians, which are not without powerful influence to steer future seekers to any thinking and behaviors but the most contextual intended application. The Kingdom of God/Heaven saw to it that enough of the truth was in tact because their Older Members scheduled to come incarnate needed very little of the record to awaken the vehicles they planned to take to enact their task through. And the student body, made up of the returning souls, those who showed their allegiance to Jesus, even to their giving their lives in service then, also need very little scriptural record to recognize the Older Members when they come public as they will know enough of the Mind (voice) of the Older Members (shepherds) to where their words/Mind is clear. Thus the primary benefit in have a more accurate translation of terms and ideas and mindset, behaviors and ways according to

the process provided by the Older Member to overcome the human kingdom, is geared to the ones who come to believe in the Two Witnesses after they have left their incarnation. Some of these need the most evidence and not only for them as some of them will not need any more evidence than some in the first fruits harvest, but for the sake of those who have human vehicles that were in line to have the opportunity, essentially those who were raised in some Christian framework.

But nowhere in Revelations does there seem to have been a greater effort to distort the full story. It was not able to be distorted entirely but as will become evident in this Rev 11 re-translation and re-interpretation that follows, a key term is the word translated to “kill” that we just examined as it could have been translated to other words that would have not required the several additional words the translators added to round out what they thought was being said.

For instance, re: the Greek word translated to “kill” in this verse is “apokteino” which is a combination of two words/ideas that isn't at all expressed in “kill” by itself.

Case in point is that apokteino is translated in the New Testament to “kill” 55 times and “slay” 14 times and “put to death” 6 times, yet never once even called by what the prefix APO\* brings to it.

\*575 apo a primary particle; “off,” i.e. away (from something near), in various senses (of place, time, or relation; literal or figurative)= (X here-)after, ago, at, because of, before, by (the space of), for(-th), from, in, (out) of, off, (up-)on(-ce), since, with. In composition (as a prefix) it usually denotes separation, departure, cessation, completion, reversal, etc.

When we look at kteino, a verb, to slay, or to kill with the implication of any or all of the meanings of the prefix “apo” it still holds the essential meaning of the separation of something literally or as a figure or both at some point in time. Whether it's the separation of a spirit or Soul from a human body or a separation of someone from their mission or a separation from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, which is the death of a Soul, spoken of as the “second death,” all of which have the connotation of happening immediately and/or in the “hereafter” as in the “second death” - a spirit or Soul's death. In the more figurative forms, it's being taken “away” from what they were doing and/or

their existence (as in life itself). If what was in motion was a bringing to others, “Life” as in the Kingdom of God/Heaven's definition of Life, as a Soul that is given “eternal life” as a member of their Kingdom, (life being both a physical (biological) and a separate mental (spiritual) condition), then that “life” is being taken AWAY or taken OFF from any potential future, the base meaning of the Greek prefix APO of apokteino. In other words they are removed from the “book of life” and thereby experience the same fate as all others who are not in the “book of life” - the lake of fire:

Rev 20:15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

All the plants in any gardeners garden don't survive. Do we fault the gardener for that or do we celebrate that the gardener try to help all their seeds survive, which includes being strong enough to PUSH towards life as opposed to just letting the chips fall where they may. Jesus said that one needs to take the Kingdom of Heaven aggressively. That's what the idea of salt with it's saltiness is. The saltiness is what generates THIRST. That's the seeker, the one asking, and the one who is not satisfied with anything status quo, the questioner, someone who never really settles down until they know they have found something that continuously challenges them to build more thirst and then only as long as that continues to supply it's quenching.

Here are some examples of where APO is a prefix that shows it's influence over the full meaning of the word it is a prefix of:

609 apokopto = to cut off, amputate

851 aphaireo= to take from, take away, remove, carry off, to cut off

660 apotinasso to shake off

631 apomassomai= to wipe off, to wipe off one's self, to wipe off for one's self

659 apotithemi= to put off or aside or away

554 apekduomai= wholly put off from one's self, denoting separation from what is put off, wholly to strip off for one's self (for one's own advantage), despoil, disarm

Additional point of view of the ramifications of the interpretation of apokteino and other words in this verse:

What if someone says something that wrongs these two witnesses, are they

then to be killed by what they say somehow? I guess it boils down to what they do to “wrong, injure, hurt” them. And what's in the “manner” of the “hurt”? Let's say they hurt their feelings, then is the “manner” the feeling part, or if it's done with words then with words they will be killed. Jesus talked about people who said things against him would be forgiven, but would these Two Witnesses change that principle?

Mat 12:31 Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.

Mat 12:32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

After all the penalty prescribed in this verse is that they will send “fire out of their mouth and devour their enemies.” Fire out of the mouth would be saying something that would have a purging affect - that would cause them to feel their heat, their power, their knowledge but would it kill their physical body? Well, actually one could take that to mean that if someone goes against them, they will eventually die or be killed as a weed would be killed and/or then NOT BE SAVED from the destruction that all in the garden must eventually experience and which some will experience as their “second death” where there is no chance to ever be a member of their kingdom, (despite what many paranormalists and new agers and religionists think and say, these will have no future, not physically and not spiritually.

It seems that especially in this verse, “killed” used by itself, as I have pointed out in many, many instances was wholly inadequate in providing the reader with a decent shot at understanding what's being said. What was this seeming infatuation with keeping the translation text short and sweet and in perfect sentences? I know exactly what was going on behind the scenes as most often the translators are doing the best they can, though may not be consistently asking help from their Heavenly Father along the way, thus opening the door to the bombardment of the Luciferians as those doing the translating were probably English scholars and the idea of not doing a smack up grammar job would be unthinkable, not realizing that they were chopping up the content that would more easily lead people astray (the only unforgivable sin) or to not pay much attention to any of it at all, thinking if it's this contradictory, how

can it be from God? In any case, enough was there that they didn't manipulate and people ignore that too, so go figure. I am constantly told by Christians what this or that means that is filled with reasoning that I see as filled with assumptions. Well, one way or the other the Luciferians would capitalize on human frailties that they consider strengths while the Kingdom of God/Heaven then counter capitalizing on it as they always do, to use it to further sort out the strong who don't give up until they know the truth, which they never stop searching for as even if they are with the Older Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, there are aspects of what they say that makes them wonder and question and see in a deeper and deeper way. A deeper way is not a more mystical way, nor a more esoteric, secretive way, nor a more symbolic way. It's a plainer and more straight forward way, more direct and to the point, simpler and more literal.

And to show consistency with this view, here are some examples of what Jesus said, in addition to the Mat 12:31-32 just listed, to those that brought about offenses:

Luk 17:1 Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

Luk 17:2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

Luk 17:3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

Luk 17:4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

Luk 11:52 Woe unto you, lawyers! ((3544 nomikos= an interpreter and teacher of the Mosaic law)) for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

Mat 23:13 But woe unto you, scribes (1122 grammateus= clerk, public servant, recorder, interpreter, teacher of finer points of the Mosaic law)) and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

Mat 18:7 Woe unto the world ((human civilization)) because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offense cometh!

Mat 23:15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

These poor translations can be misleading to many. Let's say someone witnesses someone railing against Two that claim to be the Two Witnesses and nothing happens to that person, one could think...well I guess they weren't the real Two Witnesses as the one doing the railing wasn't killed. Luciferians use anything they can to entrap someone to look erroneously or not look at all or to expect something other than what is real to be the return of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. However, the reason the Kingdom of God/Heaven permits this, is as it tends to help each of us (their plants in their garden) push to the sun to get more light/nutrition, to grow stronger to then become stronger beings that can fight off anything that would otherwise dissuade us from seeking that source for help and strength.

But before concluding this re-translation and re-interpretation of this verse, here is a new translation I found that I find a breath of fresh air to providing yet another vantage point from the hundreds of translations that hardly do:

This is from "The Literal Translation of the Original Greek New Testament":

Rev 11:5 And if a-one to-them it-determineth to-have-un-coursed-unto, a-fire it-traverseth-out-of out of-the-one of-a-mouth of-them and it-eat-belongeth-down to-the-ones to-en-enmited of-them; and if a-one it-might-have-determined to-them to-have-un-coursed-unto, unto-the-one-this it-bindeth to-it to-have-been-killed-off.

The last word is the literal translation of the Greek word, "apokteino." Note that it talks about how the person who "to-have-un-coursed-unto" (will hurt), "it-bindeth" - (manner - determines) "to-have-been-killed-off," which shows that word "off" as in killed off, which is right in line with what I came up with through hours of study and asking help from our Heavenly Father, but could not find this clear a translation of as "killed off" is what is depicted as the angels removing the "tares" (look alike wheat plants) in the end days. Thus these are binding themselves to that fate by issuing what to the Kingdom of God/Heaven would be considered "hurt," which is their words/actions that could turn others away from, in this case, the recognition of the Two Witnesses incarnate as fulfilling the promised, forecast return of



the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Older Members, the Father and Son.

Rev 11:6 These have power ((1849 exousia= ability, choice, strength, capacity, competency, authority)) to shut ((2808 kleio= to close)) heaven, that it rain not in the days ((2250 hemera= to sit, a period of time, the age, judgment, dawn to dusk, 24 hour period, hour)) of their prophecy: and have power over waters ((5204 hudor as a figure= “many peoples”)) to turn ((4762 strepho= to twist, convert, turn (again, back again, self, self about))) them to ((1519 eis= by)) blood ((129 haima= fig.; (the juice of grapes), bloodshed, kindred)), and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

It doesn't say when, where and that they have to use these listed powers. It is simply saying what their powers are so we can identify who they are and who they represent (The One True Kingdom Level Above Human(God)).

These statements are also reflective of what Moses and Aaron did to Pharaoh (water turned to blood, and bring plagues) and in the previous verse “fire send down from heaven to destroy one's enemies,” from the record of Elijah, except with Elijah it wasn't fire from anyone's mouth. In any case, these are the prime reasons some think the Two Witnesses are Moses and Elijah, together with the record that Elijah was “taken” so did not physically die, which is a criteria that Jesus said, identified him as a Above Human Being from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, while Moses' physical body was never found nor seen to be taken anywhere, thus could have been taken as well. However, it doesn't say whether or not they use these powers - just that they could.

They have the power to bring about drought during their prophecy. Now this might apply most to the area where the Temple/Altar are located geographically, but it might also apply be globally. Their prophecy is recorded as the time period of their talking but would that not include time after they do their talking when what they said is still being broadcast in some ways large and small. Doesn't their prophecy continue past their literal speaking to as long as their words are broadcast/repeated. Thus this would certainly not be limited to the 1260 day period in which they actually BOTH talk. Plus we have no idea for how long others will carry their message in which time they could still use drought as a tool. This is simply showing how humans can identify the Kingdom of God/Heaven, through these two witnesses action. One must take notice to the phenomena called “global

warming” or the “green house affect.” The Earth and/or parts of it certainly is a “greenhouse” in that there are many plants that are in the form of having fibrous bodies verses flesh and bone bodies.

Waters often represents people, so to turn them to blood is saying they have the authority to bring about bloodshed among the people. Let's face it, these are the ones who represent those who literally designed and developed our entire reality, physically and mentally. They are Above us in no less a way than the way a Farmer is above the seeds and plants planted. Thus anything that can hurt the seeds/plants that farmer considers to be the fruit/veggies the garden was created to bring to harvest is a weed and weeds are killed with no remorse.

Plagues could extend from insect to microbiological organisms but does the Kingdom of God/Heaven actually foster these. Perhaps, but most often it seems they allow them as they are often stimulated by humans just as humans have made life without electricity much harder when people don't know how to keep cool while facing difficult heat. And people can get sick from all sorts of reasons and blame the Kingdom of God/Heaven but most often it's because of human tampering with natural systems that create the bigger problems.

Isn't it interesting that many humans will say humans are the main cause of global warming and this and that, even earthquakes while cursing the Kingdom of God/Heaven at the same time. And cursing isn't saying a bad slang or four letter word. Cursing is getting angry with the Kingdom of God/heaven and/or talking against Their existence and superiority so that what is said might influence others to think/act like them, thus turning someone else away from their own potential relationship with the Kingdom of God/Heaven. That's moreorless the definition of a weed in the garden though it's still not up to even the potential fruit to make that determination and to seek to eradicate such weeds, though there have been times in history with the physical presence of a trusted servant of the Kingdom of God/Heaven that to set up a next phase in the overall garden/fruit's development towards harvest that the students were used to clear part of the garden for their usage. However this would not be appropriate to instigate without a genuine member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnate calling the shots based on instructions received from their Older Member who has the overview.

II.A.7. THE OLDER MEMBER FROM THE NEXT LEVEL WHO LAST PERFORMED THE TASK INCARNATE AS JESUS, THE LAMB, IS TASKED BY HIS OLDER MEMBER (FATHER) WHO COMES WITH HIM INCARNATE TO “GET HIM GOING” TO “OPEN THE FIRST SEAL” WITH A “ROAR (THUNDER)” AS IN REV 6:1, BEING THE “LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDA” IN REV 5:5. THIS “OPENING” IS AKA HIS “REVEALING” ACCOMPLISHED BY SPEAKING - BRINGING UPDATES TO THE BIBLE AND PROPHECY FULFILLMENT AS THE TWO WITNESSES, WITH HIS HEAVENLY FATHER, INCARNATE IN A FEMALE VEHICLE (WOMAN), BIRTHING HIM TO THE THRONE BEFORE RETURNING (REV 12). HIS NEW VEHICLE IS DESCRIBED IN REV 6:2 AS A “WHITE HORSE,” A HUMAN VEHICLE (BORN OF FLESH) HE MAKES PURE (LIGHT/WHITE) TO SHOW HOW AND HIS “HEAD AND HAIR” ARE COMPARED TO “WOOL AND SNOW” IN REV 1:14. TO “SIT” ON HIS PREPARED “HORSE” IS TO USE IT TO PERFORM HIS TASK. HIS “BOW” REPRESENTS HIS LITER OF SOULS (RETURNING SAINTS/ANGELS) BEING BORN OF MIND/SPIRIT BY THEIR ADHERENCE TO THE COVENANTS BEGAN WITH MOSES AND STRENGTHEN WITH JESUS. HE CONQUERS AKA PREVAILS AGAINST, OVERCOMES HIS WHITE LUCIFERIAN PROGRAMMED “HORSE” AND THE HUMAN WORLD (THE DEFINITION OF A TRUE ISRAELI AS ONE WHO “PREVAILS AS JEHOVAH”) AND IN SO DOING SERVES AS THE “MIDWIFE” FOR EACH OF THE “SAINTS” TO ALSO CONQUER THEIR HUMANNES. THEREFORE, THESE VERSES ARE DEPICTING THE PART OF THE TASK THAT MARKS THE FIRST FRUIT HARVEST IN REV 14:15-16

The older member who was last incarnate as Jesus, who laid down his life for his Father and sheep, as the sacrificial Lamb opens the first seal:

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened ((455 anoigo= re-opening, reversed)) one ((3391 mia= first)) of the seals\* ((4973 sphragis from 5420 phrasso blocked up, silence, stoppage of understanding - making of mystery)), and I heard ((191 akouo= be reported, understand)), as it were the noise ((5456 phone= disclosure, tone, address, saying, sound, voice)) of thunder ((1027 bronte= to roar)), one of the four beasts ((2226 zoon= living

being)), saying, Come ((2064 erchomai= accompany)) and see ((991 blepo= take heed, regard, perceive)).

\*seal = 4973 sphragis probably strengthened from phrasso 5420; a signet (as fencing in or protecting from misappropriation); by implication, the stamp impressed (as a mark of privacy, or genuineness), literally or as a figure= seal.

5420 phrassofras'-so apparently a strengthening form of the base of phren 5424; to fence or inclose, i.e. (specially), to block up (as a figure, to silence)= stop.

5424 frane most likely from an obsolete phrao (to rein in or curb); the midrif (as a partition of the body), i.e. (as a figure and by implication, of sympathy) the feelings (or sensitive nature; by extension (also in the plural) the mind or cognitive faculties)= understanding.

context: 1) a seal 1a) the seal placed upon books 1b) a signet ring 1c) the inscription or impression made by a seal 1c1) of the name of God and Christ stamped upon their foreheads 1d) that by which anything is confirmed, proved, authenticated, as by a seal (a token or proof)

## THE SEAL IS ON THE BOOK:

Rev 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

The Father/Jehovah has the position (sat) as chief administrator (throne). What's in his "right hand" depicts the task he is giving to his "right hand" - "son," his firstborn as was the instruction and practice of the early Hebrews to bless their first born using their right hand, the blessing to inherit the father's domain, in this case to become the chief administrator over the Earth as depicted in Rev 12:5. (The practice was to use one's left hand for the next born.) All these practices are provided to the selected genetic strain of the human kingdom early on so they will all provide proves for the END TIME revealing that we are talking about the same Kingdom of God throughout. This is the point of the seals, to keep reality hidden until the timing to reveal their meaning is apparent

The content of the book is spoken of in Rev 5:4 as being "read" ((314 anaginosko= to distinguish between, to recognize, to know accurately, to

acknowledge)) and “looked on” ((991 blepo= seen, discerned, of the bodily eye, perceived by the use of the eyes, discovered by seeing with the mind's eye)) and in:

Rev 5:5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed ((3528 nikao= overcome, get the victory, conquered))\* to open the book, and to loose ((3089 luo= unbind and set free those who were bound by the Luciferian fallen angels space aliens)) the seven seals thereof.

\*a conscious fulfillment of prophecy is provided by Do and his student crew when they laid down their human lives in 1997 by all wearing new Nike tennis shoes/sneakers indicating they had “overcome death” by self sacrificing their lives in this world to take up their new lives in the next. (This is NOT a promotion of human suicide. Just killing one's own vehicle gets a human NOTHING more than they had while living. If the human had not overcome the world while living and proved it to their incarnate Older Member, they would be no better off after shedding their human vehicle. It can't be used to escape the overcoming process of dealing with the difficulties of human life. Those difficulties are in place to help human rise out of their humanness that is only possible by reaching up to the Next Level Older Members for each step and then performing each provided step. When there is no incarnate Older Member, then the fastest way in which a human can accelerate their overcoming is to disseminate all the information of the last and thus most current incarnate Representative from the Next Level (Kingdom of God/Heaven). In so doing they will eventually lose their human life in that service and their Soul will be advanced to their next station towards graduation into the Next Level.

THE OPENING OF THE SEALS PROVIDE NEW REVELINGS OF THE TRUTH AND REALITY OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN, THE METHOD OF WHICH IS BY LITERALLY SPEAKING TO PEOPLE (DISCLOSURE BY VOICE, (MISTRANSLATED to NOISE) FACE TO FACE AS IN PUBLIC MEETINGS AND VIA THE MEDIA. As a result those who come to believe in the information and therefore the ones providing the new revealings become their student body, the human vehicles the returning saints/angels take over, STAND UP IN, as their RESURRECTION TO overcome (conquer) the humanness of. For this

student body, staying with their Older Member is tantamount to learning all the lessons the Older Members bring them and this yields their Christing/anointing, aka, “RESURRECTION TO LIFE,” eternal life in the real Kingdom Level Above Human. For those who are not quite ready to graduate at exit time, at the very least are guaranteed further opportunities to serve their Older Members and graduate thereafter.

Because hearing these words that are for most quite challenging to receive, let alone understand and implement, for those that do and stay with the opening also becomes a seal in it's context as a “mark (signet) on the forehead (mind)” a declaration and affirmation confirming their allegiance and determination to complete their graft to the Older Member's Level Above Human “heavenly” family. For those that go so far as to give their all, who are slain as depicted in Rev 6:9, with slain= 4969 sphazo indicating they die by violence against them because of their testimony for the “Word of God,” the new and updated information about the reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, provided by the TWO WITNESSES (Ti and Do) in the Seven Roars (Thunders) they are not only “sealed” but are awarded “white robes,” new physical vehicles, because of being “separated by death” from the human lifestyle they sacrificed to perform their unpopular task and the vehicle they were using in that service to their Older Members.

This is part of the overcoming/conquering process all must eventually come to during a time period “in a human flesh body” (born of water). It was spelled out by Do and Crew in multiple writings starting in early April of 1996, that includes the overall condition for being “saved” as “disseminating” Ti and Do's WORDS. Their words, as updated information are 100% consistent with all that representatives from the Kingdom of God/Heaven taught since the start of the civilization.

The mistranslation of the Greek Zoon to “beast,” because of a comparison to their being “like to”; a lion, calf, flying eagle or with the face of a human doesn't take into account that these four are in constant service to the One on the Throne, so are by far not ANIMALS, as humans are, that are not in progress to graduation from the human kingdom school:

Rev 4:7 And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

Rev 4:8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, LORD God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

Such “beasts” is the translation of Greek 2342 therion, metaphorically a “bestial man,” savage and ferocious, the way many humans and governmental bodies think and act, despite their sophistication and politeness when their behavior and ways are not challenged. Thus these four are four “living beings.” A living being from the perspective of the Next Level is one that is part of the Next Level family as Life to the Next Level is most accurately their condition of eternal life regardless of whether or not they change physical bodies, unlike the human evolutionary (not Darwinian) level, their essence, their Soul never has an end. It is said they have no beginning and no end, not because they never had a beginning but because they are no longer “born” once they are members of the Next Level, where humans need to be “born of flesh” a number of times to arrive at being “born of spirit/mind.” (As explained in the introduction, this is not “reincarnation” as taught by eastern religions but is where the idea came from, but like with all Next Level information, once delivered to the human kingdom loses it's most accurate meaning).

One of these Living Beings then says, “come and see,” which is a personal admonition to arise, come into being, show themselves, find their place (in their “lot,” as it was said to Daniel), even “fall into” and follow and discern with their own eyes and own perceptions.

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold (a) white\*1 ((cleaned, purified - full of light, Enlightened, Christened)) horse\*2 ((human vehicle)): and (he that) sat ((was tasked)) on ((1909 epi= over, have charge of)) him had ((2192 echo= held/possessed ability to keep/reign/return and use)) (a) bow\*3 ((5115 toxon based on tiktw= BEAR, BE BORN, BRING FORTH, DELIVER, BE IN TRAVAIL, related to the Old Testament's Covenant/Committal (as in Rainbow))) and (a) crown\*4 ((made into a King to take the throne as Chief Administrator)) (was) given (unto) him: and (he went) forth conquering, ((G3528 nikao= CONQUER, OVERCOME, PREVAIL, GET THE VICTORY)) and to conquer ((ditto nikao)).

\*1 WHITE = 3022 leukos lyoo-kos' from luke (“light”); white= white.

Throughout the records the word “white,” goes hand in hand with and stems from the word “light,” in the sense that it is in the absence of the frequencies we recognize as color, thus is why it is also considered to represent purity. So overcoming the human evolutionary level that advances one into the evolutionary level above human, by the WAY, of adhering to and pleasing the Older Members who administer the program, the teaching and demonstrating of the behaviors and ways, brings each student to their own conquering all that otherwise reduces that “light” within them. Without overcoming via pleasing one's Older Member one remains in a weakened and vulnerable to influence human condition that is what a human is, as the hue of man as described in Genesis, having succumb to the influence of the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens the Next Level provides to set up a free will testing environment.

White is used because when one's body is full of light, because they have become christened (anointed) having gone through the violent PRESS that extracts the oil from the vehicle (the olive) by the self sacrifice of restraining all the ways in which a human being expels their “oil,” instead keeping it in their “lamp” to see by, as Jesus compared to the virgins waiting for the bridegroom's return best do, enables them to SEE/recognize the Older Member incarnate. This filling one's body with light is an ongoing process necessary to becoming “born of spirit” and such a being thereafter exudes “light,” that is white, which seems to be why ancient paintings of Jesus and his saintly disciples often had white auras around their heads.

Personal note: Even though I was not someone that saw spirits or other highly controversial things throughout most of my vehicles life and certainly not before meeting up with Ti and Do, (except through the use of hallucinatory substances at times mostly in my high school and early college years), having met Ti and Do at 25 years old, I do recall on two occasions at public meetings they gave in which I was among the audience seeing not only aura's around their heads but also extended all around the stage where they sat when they talked and even throughout the room in the Waldport meeting and the Arapaho Community college lecture room and then thereafter around classmates when they were talking publicly about Ti and Do. I haven't seen anything like that since, though in the last five years there was a small period of time where I saw “spirits” in three totally different settings while awake and alert, though at night in dimly lit rooms. These things though have no



bearing on my belief in Ti and Do. That was strictly a matter of recognizing them at the Waldport meeting as being the “equivalent of Jesus,” whom at the time I was not consciously awaiting the return of, nor a believer in any organized fashion nor really that aware of what all he taught. It was as if, they had said, “follow me” and I knew I must, though they didn't actually ask anyone in specific to follow them. They simply said what they knew and were open to those that sought to follow them.

White is also the way Members from the Kingdom of God/Heaven appear to humans when they do certain specific tasks on Earth that they want certain humans to observe which is most rare and serves a very specific purpose (See the story of Lot and the story of the two “men” seen and heard at Jesus' tomb and the two seen and heard when Jesus ascended up into the cloaked spacecraft behind/within the cloud and the two who spoke and were seen by James, John and Peter when Jesus took them up the mountain to receive his confirmation of the timing and way in which he would be exiting - voluntarily “giving his life/laying it down (which today would be seen as suicidal) in turning himself in to be murdered to show the students the way he would follow his Older Member (Father's) instructions and in so doing would also be showing his “love” for his sheep (his dedicated disciples, who also knew sharing their experiences with him would also get them killed for doing so). All of these and in the many depictions of messengers (angels) in the Book of Revelations, they are “clothed in white” as well as the new graduates of every experiential classroom, who have overcome their human world, are described as receiving a “clean white” new physical, but “celestial” model vehicle (body). This overcoming is from their effort but can not be successful without their Older Member's necessary tutoring/midwifing, which they administer during their incarnate period that also serves as a starting point for new believers who by following will be brought back to have an interface with a human vehicle again that they will be able to learn to take over to eventually have their own “spirit birth” aka graduation into the Level Above Human.

#### “LIGHT” IN YET ANOTHER ASSOCIATED CONTEXT IN HINDU/BUDDHIST RECORDS:

Jesus said he had another “fold” he said he was going to after he left his disciples in the Palestine area:

Joh 10:16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

This combining of folds did not occur in the new world (The Americas) until the late 1800's with those that eventually became known in New York City as the Theosophical Society founded by Madam Blavatsky that became the impetus for the 1960's merger of Eastern Religious thought/practice with European/American Religio-Spirituality. In this thought, Jesus became one of many “ascended masters,” which like Christian thinking was largely misinformation but served the Next Level to open many minds to the direct similarities of the need to renounce worldliness and separate from human familial norms to begin to move into the new Next Level Family of Mind Jesus taught.

As Jesus said:

Mat 6:22 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

This is the same idea rooted in Hindu/Buddhist records, but popularized, as the Luciferians instigate with all things from the Kingdom of God/Heaven into becoming “enlightened,” (filled with light). The idea of “white light” has also been turned into a paranormalist characteristic and/or tool as a white light worker being a good, so called witch or warlock vs the dark (absence of light) worker being the evil one. This does have it's founding in truth as if we were to see a discarnate Luciferian fallen angel (space alien) outside their use of a human vehicle they would appear like a shadow, completely dark. Ti came to me in a dream and awoke me to see such a dark figure glide by me in a dimly lit room. It was quite clear and real to experience and from that point on the idea of spirits as real became experiential as I also was permitted to see many spirits in the days thereafter. Since that brief several months time I have not seen anything. I believe Ti was helping me recognize the realism to the belief so I could relate to others who have had similar experiences to date and in the records.

A paranormalist or in days past, before the more popularized use of the term “spiritual” was called a “spiritualist” being one who calls upon dead human “spirits” for whatever purpose, who also may talk in terms of protecting

oneself by surrounding themselves and/or others with “white light.” Just because different people with different beliefs, cultures, histories and expressions all use moreorless equivalent terms and applications of the words “white” and “light” doesn't reduce the meaning the Kingdom of God/Heaven intends with the use of those words, most importantly where they come from and their highest purposes. Many Christians will hear these words used in certain context associated with certain group identifications; paranormalist, Spiritualist, New Ager, Pagan, Eastern Religious' and disqualify what is potentially real about what those terms represent across the seen and unseen spectrum of how humans relate to and identify with the realities set up by the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

In other words, if Jesus himself came to any of these in person looking like any other person and was talking, say at a library where he had set up a meeting, having advertised his talk, and he used the words “white light” or spoke about “light” as a boost in awareness for the entire globe, many would automatically disqualify him as really being Jesus newly incarnate as many have been taught those terms are heretical and pointers to witchcraft and to thereby consider anything that person says thereafter as allowing oneself to potentially become in league with the devil/Satan, the Luciferians.

Yet there are two sides to this perspective of being influenced by the Luciferian camp as most who would use these terms in the ways just depicted probably are doing so on behalf of a Luciferian camp, because the Luciferians take everything the Kingdom of God/Heaven says through their incarnate representatives and twists and distorts in the most subtle of ways to confuse and mislead. Going to such a meeting not knowing for sure whether or not this is a facsimile (false prophet) “Jesus” or not, is taking a chance on a positive is what a true “seeker” of the total truth feels self compelled to do. Like Jesus said, one must be thirsty - must knock on doors, ask questions, seek to know more, observe all things being said and done, wanting to learn as much as possible about what is real and what is illusionary. And in so doing, they will eventually become exposed to the highest truth which has to come from a source off the planet, though through a human interface.

TI AND DO SAID THE SPACE ALIENS ARE THE “FALLEN ANGELS” and other things they said seemed to indicate the ones in physical bodies to date are largely the descendants of the original “fallen angels,” though they

don't think of themselves as such any more than many humans think of themselves as descendants of the fallen angels. But Jesus indicated that the devil sowed his seeds in the garden among the seeds sown by the Next Level. This is seen in the parable of the Wheat and Tares.

But even the fact that the Kingdom of God's Membership abide in the literal heavens, thus outer space has become confused with thinking the reported “space aliens” are the gods or Elohim in Genesis.

We can see what happens when a space alien just shows up and takes a human on board their spacecraft. The human, often drugged in some fashion becomes so mystified and overwhelmed with the supernatural nature of the experience that they leave mesmerized into becoming their spokesman as we can see in the hundred or so abductee/contactees and many more channelers of whom they each believe are “gods” from outer space, which seems to be the likely source of much of Roman and Greek mythology.

The problem is the one true real Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven don't drug and mesmerize humans into their belief as they designed the human kingdom to be a free will arena for choices. Therefore the Next Level members are very, very particular about how they allow themselves to be seen at times and by whom and for how long and with what evidence and I believe I can add that they don't show up physically to anyone that still has the potential of believing in them, especially during this time of the third trimester when everyone has the chance to graduate to their next station, that is according to what they do during the time of their occupation of a human vehicle.

Where some of the traps ensnare is when those same seekers settle for any one defined avenue of “seeking or pathway” that doesn't satisfy ALL of what they believe to be the root system to their thirst. They will never actually be satisfied, but when they find the real deal, they will see how it is set apart from ALL the others that will include their continuance with their seeking answers as no one ever gets answers to all things until they take steps to prove how much they want them and deserve them as it's beyond an intellectual pursuit. Gathering data about how to drive a car is far different from getting in the drivers seat and experiencing the application of that data. Thus to go to a meeting or read a book or listen to an audio or video or even to participate in any organization is never a problem for the true seeker in and

of itself. It's when they settle into one comfortable “path” that doesn't promote constant challenges that includes new behaviors and ways, in thought and deed with constant examination and re-examination of how to “grow” in their new ideas that they are potentially falling into a trap.

Even Ti and Do said, if anyone could show them things they didn't know or how they were wrong about something, they wanted to hear and see what they have to say and would stay with anyone that kept bringing them new information they didn't know for as long as they kept providing. They were forever thirsty for TRUTH and REALITY and UPGRADES TO THEIR BEHAVIOR AND WAYS. They demonstrated this mindset throughout the time they were incarnate, bringing to the group books and occasional visits to certain groups, while incorporating techniques to help students take full control over their human vehicles, though not ritualistically as we see in all the religions and spiritual pursuits as they lose their thirst and source of updates and upgrades, so instead settle into making tools their staple of belief, rather than the Minds that originated those tools.

Meditation, prayer, mantras, psalms (songs), chanting and other mental and physical disciplines and exercises, along with belonging to groups who have certain belief systems, religions, etc. in addition to humanitarian, environmental, social efforts and activism all have their places but also become pitfalls when one adheres to them so much that they have settled into their “path” that makes them characteristics of a trap to keep you in the mindset that WAS once a path towards more enlightenment but then turns into a path to an artificial enlightenment if one stops their seeking and searching of all that becomes available.

Once someone has found certain successes with techniques to reach a peace of mind and/or the praise of like minded humans, whether we know them personally or not, and especially if we become a teacher of these so called spiritual arts and even build our direction into an organization or business such a Soul can easily become entrapped. They would have a very, very hard time changing so they cease remaining a true seeker of the ultimate truths because they become convinced they have found it or at least enough of it, so they simply turn off their receiver antenna to what more there is. They see what else there is as a distraction or as a threat to the satisfaction they arrive at in having “found” their path and purpose, yet it's never the ultimate or

highest purpose, so they most often miss out on becoming all they can become, while thinking they have it.

Even so when the Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnate representatives announce their arrival, those they prepared recognize their “voice,” their words and then have a chance to break away from any entrapments. However a genuine Representative from the Next Level is still challenging to follow because they keep raising the bar on the behavior and ways we must adopt sufficiently to qualify for membership on their crew. What a genuine representative for the Kingdom of God says and does will STAND APART IN MANY WAYS FROM ALL ELSE that's been available to date which is why most don't gravitate to them as they were either not prepared for that stage of discipleship at that juncture in their lives or what they say and do doesn't make any sense to them or they can only find fault with them and might even wage a campaign against them.

Now leaving the general usage of the terms “white” and “light,” as in this verse, “white” can mean anything from a characteristic of appearance, as color (lack of in the case of white) to behavior that is absent of humanness. Humanness, being a Kingdom of God/Heaven behavior being non-human, non-seed bearing, non-self-centered, non-predatory, non-deceitful and non-sexual, non-violent (except in spiritual warfare against discarnates and the Luciferian space alien fallen angel mindsets that never entails physically or mentally harming to any degree any human being) thus termed “pure,” though mostly that is written as “clean white...,” or as one having a “washed robe” pertaining to students who have done their cleaning/washing - stayed active in the program provided by their Older Members to overcome the human world. Such a cleaning is also depicted by “sweeping out one's house”\*, where one's physical body/mind is one's house.

\*Mat 12:43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

Mat 12:44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

Mat 12:45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

Yet “White throne” has more to do with ones purity for someone who is already a member (king), an Older Member in the Kingdom of God/Heaven. On two occasions there is a “white horse” depicted. Well, the Kingdom of God/Heaven Members, incarnate or not are not talking about the literal riding of horses. A horse is a tool, a vehicle for function and transportation that in this case is describing a living human vehicle that to the Kingdom of God/Heaven Members is like a horse they incarnate into (take over) (sit on) to use to demonstrate to the other human horses how to do likewise - take over for their task. Humans are prepped often from birth to be receptive to the sounding of the voice (words) from the Next Level Representative coming incarnate so they might become a prospective candidate for membership. Those not prepared think all this talk is plain ridiculous and made up to con people into believing something.

HE COMES WITH A VEHICLE THAT HAS A WHITE HEAD AND HAIR AS COMPARED TO WOOL AND SNOW SO IS A REFERENCE TO VISUAL COLORATION

However, considering how many of the references to White in English appear to be indicative of the visual characteristic of a lack of color, there is evidence of a potential Caucasian relationship in some cases. There is one scripture in particular that seems to identify one's physical body as having a lack of colored pigment in the outward appearance of their “head”:

Rev 1:13 And in (the) midst (of the) seven candlesticks (one) like (unto the) Son (of) man, (clothed with a) garment (down to the) foot, and girt about (the) paps (with a) golden girdle.

Rev 1:14 His/Her(45) head and (his) hairs (were) white like ((as if)) wool, as white as snow; and his eyes (were) as (a) flame of fire;

Dan 7:9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

“HIS HEAD AND HIS HAIRS WERE WHITE LIKE WOOL AS WHITE AS SNOW”

That's hard to see as anything but a coloration depiction. Note how in crucial descriptions the Kingdom of God/Heaven gives multiple examples that really

to make it hard to dispute. Of course they can always be disputed. For instance, we all can look at wool, as from a lamb and see that their wool/hair is not pure white as we'd see if something was stripped of all coloration, like what bleach does to fabrics, etc. And snow will have degrees of particles in it so technically will not be pure white, yet for all intents and purposes for 100% of the the viewing public, snow is white (lacking color).

Yet an earlier depiction John may have been drawing from:

Isa 1:18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

However whether or not this depiction of the new vehicle that is “like the son of man” is lacking color, thus appearing “white” is irrelevant to whom He is offering His information/help to overcome their humanness to. In other words, it appears that the returned representative would be incarnate (like “son of man” (Jesus) was) as a Caucasian as these are the only race that are spoken of and generally look “white,” as was said of His “HEAD,” not just his “hair.”

This DOES NOT mean Caucasians, “whites” as a racial category are individually special or one iota better in any way shape or form than any other racial category.

The Kingdom of God/Heaven does not care one iota for the human vehicle's skin pigment coloration, nor ethnicity. Any human vehicle can become the container that has the ability to become the chrysalis for the metamorphosis (transition to birth) of a new being, in this analogy a butterfly (a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven). So they see the human kingdom as a “stepping stone” in evolutionary development. But what they want to see developed is our Minds, but NOT in terms of intellect, academic data accumulation and application, social sophistication, skills, talents, leadership, etc. These are all part of the human kingdom to experience and can end up being catalysts, by allowing them to be whittled away from us to become of value to the Kingdom of God/Heaven. Therefore the Older Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven provide humans with a significant challenge when their representative comes incarnate and publicly announces they are present from outer space (heavens), but from the Kingdom Above Human, a Kingdom of



Gods (Elohim) that's plural because they are a many membered kingdom while each is a king/god to even the greatest human, because of the chasm or realm or evolutionary gap between Them and the human kingdom in all ways, including the biology of their physical bodies. These remain “kings/gods” for as long as they remain connected to that Family tree. If they left that family tree as Lucifer and others did, then they would no longer be above human kings, except in how they might be permitted for short time periods to manipulate humans and to directly or indirectly appear to them as kings or gods.

This is the new nation(people)\* Jesus said the Kingdom of God/Heaven would be given to. It was taken away from the primary race of humans in the middle east and given to a race they at that time did not know of.

\*Mat 21:43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

Moses references the same idea:

Deu 28:49 The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth\*, as swift as the eagle\*\* flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand;

\* “end of the earth” - seems to be referring to the end of the age, end time, end days that are in progress now.

\*\* as swift as an eagle - U.S. uses the eagle as it's symbol as was the military insignia of the Holy Roman Empire.

Jesus also said Jerusalem shall be left desolate, the depiction of what to the Kingdom of God/Heaven would become waste and what do we see since Israel has become a member nation but constant waring and to date escalating into a bigger and broadening conflict that no doubt will result in a near total devastation of those lands and peoples. the Next Level doesn't have to use their hand. The tares themselves will become the instruments of one another's devastation. Any that are awake and aware will seek to escape that area by whatever means they have. All have had decades to see the handwriting on the wall. The United States of America has been the biggest force of escalation of that devastation in both their support of both the Israeli's and the Arab nations with all manner of military and increased reasons to hate

anyone who is one of their allies as is Israel. There is no righteousness among any who are engaged in the oppression and/or annihilation of others.

Christians and Jews and Muslims are all targeting one another, while none of these doing the targeting or provoking of hostility are innocent nor are actually adherents to the teachings of Moses whom all three say they believe was a prophet from the same God who commanded against humans murdering other humans and stealing from.

These lessons from Moses were meant as toddler lesson steps, they have not learned yet they seek to pretend they have the authority to murder and steal from one another, claiming each is blasphemous so trying to apply the laws and penalties Moses set down that were hardly evidenced as implemented. Christians and Muslims who both claim Jesus was a prophet have no excuse for killing and stealing, because Jesus taught an adolescent step of “turning the other cheek” and forgiveness of even those who transgress the Moses laws because a more advanced student of the Kingdom of God/heaven knows that what they are trying to preserve is their Soul as the vehicles all die, so if we die in the Lord's service, that is supporting the most recent teachings then we don't really die.

Christians have the least justification to behave the way they often do and that is because they are not really related to the one called Jesus the Christ or they would not be able to break all his commandments with justifications of self defense of invading sovereign countries and escaping prosecution because of all the support and benefit such an invasion provides. All will receive their just “reward” for their actions and it will not be by human hands that the Kingdom of God/Heaven provides any support of. It will be like Jesus described related to those who chose not to follow him when they were “chosen” as letting the “dead burying the dead.”

All this information will take further shape upon examining what the Kingdom of God/Heaven is depicting by use of the word, “horse” in English.

\*2 HORSE = 2462 hippos hip'-pos of uncertain affinity; a horse= horse.

In this application, what is being described as white is the horse, thus a mammal. It's very obvious throughout the records that the Kingdom of God/Heaven often compares animals with humans. Those who Jesus is looking for are “the lost sheep of the house of Israel.” Goats are considered to

be those who are not either believers in or followers of Jesus, thus not sheep. Serpents (reptiles, snakes, etc.) are considered to be Devils, Satan (adversaries of the followers of Jesus). Birds tend to be mammals or reptiles that fly which seem to be depictions of the Space Aliens who have transportation the way today's humans do...e.g. airplanes, rockets, space shuttles and according to the myriad of reports over the last 60 or so years unidentifiable "craft," caught on film going back to the 1940's and 1950's with crashed craft found, mostly in the southwest United States of America.

In this verse's usage of "horse," it's very clear that it's not a horse as in the mammal humans used regularly then to plow fields and ride in equestrian shows or that the Pharaoh's and other ancient armies used to pull chariots and to ride for battle and transportation. Some might say, but why not, why couldn't it be a horse as some things in Revelations might be literal, to which I agree but not in this context.

However, since there are some that do expect Jesus to return riding a literal white horse, here is scriptural evidence that "horse" is used symbolically and can be discerned from the context and when the context leaves one unsure, as in this Rev 6:2 verse, considering the entire Book of Revelations is constructed from representations, it's certainly not to be taken as literal. It's a typical Luciferian ploy to turn people away from the literal when it suits to distort Jesus words/intentions and to turn clear representations to a literal expectation, which in this case means those expecting Jesus on a literal horse will never recognize Jesus next coming. For those who need evidence that "horse" is not literal, there is one sure way to prove "horse" in this context is a representation:

John is being shown things pertaining to the future and by the dating of the papyrus and manuscripts copied from the papyrus humans have dated his writings to about 70 AD. Therefore one can consider that this could be a depiction of someone coming riding a literal horse as horses were certainly used by people during the time after 70 AD.

However, Jesus indicated his return would not be until the "end of the world" which is another of the many confused terms the translators neglected to differentiate between using the term "world" for three distinctly different meanings:

Here we don't get a specific idea of when this will be though the Greek word “aion” is generally thought of as a long period of time, based on contextual definitions to include; eternal, evermore, unbroken age, for ever, perpetuity of time, while in other cases Jesus spoke in “hours,” “days” and in the Book of Revelations in “times.” With the word “end” in the next verse to lend another time indicator, it's at the “completion, consummation, or end of the “age,” time period:

Mat 24:3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end\* of the world\*\*?

\*end = 4930 sunteleia= completion, consummation, end

\*\*165 aion= for ever, an unbroken age, perpetuity of time, eternity, the worlds, universe, period of time, age

Note: In this verse there is a possible indication that “sign of thy coming” may be one event, that coincides with His coming that may have it's own time period AND the “end of the world,” another event that may have it's own time frame, though they both can occur during the same overall time period, but most likely would span a particular generation, as Jesus indicated all things would be finished within the generation\* of those who witness his listing of signs and events:

Luk 21:31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

Luk 21:32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

Here is the second of three usages of the English word “world” yet meaning something unrelated to time, but included here to be thorough in the usage of the term:

Mat 16:26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world\*, and lose his own Soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his Soul?

\*world = 2889 kosmos= an apt and harmonious arrangement or constitution, order, government, ornament, decoration, adornment, i.e. the arrangement of the stars, 'the heavenly hosts', as the ornament of the heavens. 1 Pet. 3:3, the world, the universe, the circle of the earth, the earth, the inhabitants of the

earth, men, the human family, the ungodly multitude, world affairs, the aggregate of things earthly, the whole circle of earthly goods, endowments riches, advantages, pleasures, etc, which although hollow and frail and fleeting, stir desire, seduce from God and are obstacles to the cause of Christ, any aggregate or general collection of particulars of any sort, the Gentiles as contrasted to the Jews, of believers only.

Finally the third usage of the English word “world,” which does have a strong indicator of the time period of the return of the one called Jesus, his crew (the third trimester graduate Saints from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, and all who are already members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven who are assisting), and actually led initially by the one called the Father.

Mat 24:14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world\* for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

\*world = 3625 oikoumene= the inhabited earth, the portion of the earth inhabited by the Greeks, in distinction from the lands of the barbarians, the Roman empire, all the subjects of the empire 1c) the whole inhabited earth, the world, the inhabitants of the earth, men, the universe, the world

In case one doesn't think this application is talking about the primary definition of “the inhabited Earth,” considering it could have been just referring to the area inhabited by the Greeks and/or Roman Empire, here is the same idea expressed in a different way:

Mar 14:9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole\* world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

\*whole = 3650 holos= all, whole, completely

Thus Jesus is aware that what he is saying will be preached throughout the whole world.

Further evidence that Jesus intended for his disciples (those who were with him and to include new comers) to preach throughout the whole “all” the world before his return. This was recorded after he had risen out of the tomb following his being executed without a charge, when many reported him living, talking, eating, walking with them and proving to them in many ways

that he was alive again:

Mar 16:15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all\* the world ((kosmos)), and preach the gospel to every creature\*\*.

\*all = 537 hapas= quite, all, the whole, all together, all

\*\*creature = 2937 ktisis= the act of founding, establishing, building etc, the act of creating, creation, thing created, of individual things, beings, a creature, a creation, anything created, after a rabbinical usage (by which a man converted from idolatry to Judaism was called), the sum or aggregate of things created, institution, ordinance

And in this verse even more clarification as to Jesus intention as he says to preach the gospel (truth about the Kingdom of God/Heaven as He told it) to every “creature”\* - in this context referring to “beings” and animals are not beings because they can never “be” in the context of becoming an “I am,” or “I exist” which is the name Jehovah gave for himself while working with Moses, upon Moses request and the kind of existence every member who is harvested/graduated into the Kingdom of God/Heaven is rewarded with.

\*Creature according to Easton's Bible Dictionary: denotes all of the creation in Rev. 5:13 and the entire human race in Mrk 16:15

Thus it's not just the Romans, or Gentiles or Greeks or Lost Sheep of the House of Israel to which Jesus intends for his new information to be preached.

Now exactly when Jesus' information would be considered to have reached that goal of being preached to every creature/being is anybody's guess but suffice it to say this wouldn't have been accomplished before wide spread to every corner of every country, thus part of a global disseminating communication/transportation, that is if the Kingdom of God/Heaven wants to see a thorough job performed. Therefore it wouldn't have been accomplished when horseback was the principal transportation therefore this horse is clearly a representation not a literal horse.

Having past this hurdle, then what does the term “horse” represent?

There is considerable evidence that the representation that horse intends is actually a human being and that in this Rev 6:2 verse it's a member of the

Kingdom of God/Heaven whom is sitting upon that white horse. As the “horse” is the physical body, the Soul from the Kingdom of God/Heaven chooses to take it over for his task, what has been described as an incarnation that became confused with reincarnation, another Luciferian play on words to steal away some who otherwise could become prospects for membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

By saying “take over” that's not to imply that it's against the will of the human “horse.” They don't just take over a human unless they are invited, though if a human body is as a baby determined by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to be primed or not able to survive, then the members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven may choose to take over, or at least sufficiently “tag” it for future usage, as a vehicle for their task, this way not interfering with a vehicle that otherwise might have it's own chance to grow towards closer relationship with the Kingdom of God/Heaven through it's incarnate Older Members. A horse is a mammal as are humans. Since the human condition is the stepping stone into the Next Kingdom Above Human, a horse becomes one of the best ways to show John something we would later realize the meaning of.

“Horse” therefore says that a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnate needs to overcome the mammalian nature that is still prevalent in human beings and when they do will be given a new type of physical body referred to as an article of clothing such as, apparel, raiment, fine linen, white robe, etc. referring to a Kingdom of God/Heaven issue of a MADE (not begotten) physical vehicle/instrument, body. A human body (horse) is taken to provide that Older Member all the same opportunities and challenges the humans will encounter when they follow Him, so when He overcomes his vehicle's human characteristics, habits and addictions, he is demonstrating that it can be done, why and how. This is why They come incarnate. If they came as they really are, they would overwhelm humans, even cause them to die because of the literal power of their minds, the reason at times in the records humans would fall down, face down, prostrate. Later humans mimicked the falling face down as a ritual show of reverence, misunderstanding, as true reverence is shown by listening to and following the behavior and ways taught by the Kingdom of God/Heaven, in the order in which they teach through their incarnate representatives over millenniums of human years.

Here are some Old Testament scriptures where a horse represents a human. For instance, a horse that talks. A talking horse is in cartoons or movies and television but not in reality and this was reported by Zechariah whose time came before Jesus came incarnate:

Some of the Jews who were expecting the “messiah” were not expecting him to come incarnate, which is the way many Christians think now, yet the evidence is that they most always come incarnate:

Zec 1:7 Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

Zec 1:8 I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, speckled, and white.

So we have 1 rider on a red horse and then red horses, speckled and white without riders mentioned. So there are at least 1 rider and 3 horses, 1 of which is red-ruddy and the other ones red-ruddy, speckled white depending on the comma placements.

While we are at it, I believe when a horse is used to indicate a human physical body as in the few scriptures cited here, and of course Revelations chapter six, a “rider” is a Soul as to ride one's horse (vehicle, physical body) was/is to be in full control of it and that is a big part of what a Soul is taught how to do to be worthy of membership on a Kingdom of God/Heaven crew. That control is what has been referred to as having “Overcome or conquered” one's humanness (world) but that the Luciferians distort into technique of “self” advancement as opposed to doing so for our Heavenly Father, an Older Member in the Kingdom of God/Heaven serving as our parent/midwife for our Soul's birth into Their Family membership.

The overcoming, conquering process is also our “prevailing as God” which is the true definition of an Israeli (an overcomer of our human mammalian condition/kingdom). Our “self” doesn't disappear easily and especially when the Luciferians attempt to dissuade people from the prospect, as if the Kingdom of God/Heaven are a bunch of megalomaniacs thriving on the domination of others, to want mindless followers which is certainly not at all the case. In actuality humans in comparison are the mindless followers of



discarnates, other humans they look up to and though they don't know it, space aliens, but don't know it as they are mostly unaware of how many discarnates set up shop in/with our physical bodies and in the occupation of our minds, as software sharing our resources like a host computer/server does. Thus we must gradually grow to recognize the true nature of the Kingdom of God/Heaven so that we will, upon receiving more and more of their mind, by living by their behavior and ways honestly wanting to overcome the world for/on behalf of, because our Heavenly Father asked us to when we sought to know his will for us. This is why the Lords Prayer as it came to be known says in it, “thy will be done on Earth,” and why Jesus said to be his disciple we must “deny self” (ourselves, our own desires and pursuits, etc.) which is why various religious pathways, though they look good don't work because the giving of one's will is put to the test the next time a member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven comes to be with the selected Souls who will be directed to take over selected human (horses) and we are ready, willing and able to recognize them despite Their looking like ordinary humans, because of the quality of their minds that will make it seem quite natural to leave everything of our human kingdom participation til then BEHIND to “follow the lamb wherever he goes,” as it says in Rev. 14.

Now this idea of a rider being a Soul, some could wonder about, as are not all humans Souls or so we're told? But if all humans were souls then why did Jesus differentiate humans that received “seeds” from those who had not, “to those whom much is given, much is required” (some aren't given as much) and of course in the parable of the Kingdom of God/Heaven as a seeding operation Jesus is describing how some seeds are devoured by birds and some fell on rocky soil and some yield fruit. In other words, seeds are souls given to some as a gift that they must have been asking for somehow as the Kingdom of God/Heaven created free will so we'd be the chooser, what to ask for, what to seek, what door to knock on and with the hope to find, as Jesus said was the “way” we get on the receiving end of such a “gift.” If all had souls already where would be the need to plant seeds and what would become of those that don't take full advantage of that gift. After all, what made Adam into a “Living Soul”? It was the “breath of life” that was given to him to breath in though his nostrils that came from his Lord (Jehovah) God (Elohim)\*. Notice in the previous chapter of Genesis, “The Elohim created man, male and female and said be fruitful and multiply and subdue the

Earth”\*\*, which means conquer/overcome their human earthiness animal nature, but many think it only means conquer the earth in geophysical and mammalian ways.

\*The first Soul was created during the seventh day:

Gen 2:7 And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living Soul.

\*\*This creation of human (man) male and female was done in the sixth day, while Adam was given the breath of life during the 7<sup>th</sup> day and Eve was taken from Adam after that.

Gen 1:26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

Gen 1:27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

Gen 1:28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish\* the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Gen 1:29 And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.

Gen 1:30 And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

Gen 1:31 And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

\* Note how “replenish” implies, “making plenty again” as if there were humans populating the Earth before them/then.

The Kingdom of God/Heaven members are as ranchers who round up a group of wild horses and offer them a chance to be in their services, that entails a training program. Those that take to the training are kept and assigned

various tasks. The rest are let go and unless they choose to ask to be back in the program again never have a relationship with a higher, more evolved kingdom level. So the Kingdom of God/Heaven are the ranchers and humans are like horses. The Old Testament Prophet named Zechariah or Revelation's references to horses as human beings.

And here is the indicator that these horses are depictions of humans:

Zec 1:9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

Zec 1:10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These are they whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

Note: Zec 1:8 said “the man riding upon a red horse” was the one standing among the myrtle trees. When he says, “These are they whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth” he is referring to the ones behind him, the “red horses\*, speckled\*\* and white”\*\*\*.

Zec 1:11 And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

These are sent by Lord to walk through the earth, and They “answered the angel and said...” which is talk, thus not realistic to expect they are horses as in the animals.

\*red = Hebrew 0122 'adom= red, ruddy (of man, horse, heifer, garment, water, lentils)

\*\*speckled = Hebrew 08320 saruq= sorrel, reddish, tawny, bay

\*\*\*white = Hebrew 03836 laban or (Gen. 49:12) laben= white

For any that think making reference to Zechariah are questionable data to quote, it's always to be taken for what it's worth. We do have record of Jesus referring to Zechariah and how he was stoned to death due to his work for the Lord. He was visited by messengers among which we get the TWO olive trees and TWO lamp stands which are said to be both “anointed ones” which is one of the definitions of a Christ, thus the Two witnesses are both Christs (anointed), thus are the next or so called second coming of the task assignment called Christing or Christening.

That task entails teaching youngins how to become a “Christ.” It is task that is never accomplished without an existing Christ taking us through the difficult birth canal of cutting all our Earth/Human roots, likes, dislikes, etc. and is never a task we then are assigned to perform for others until we have worked for a long time in various apprenticing positions to gradually prove our trustworthiness. (So I am not saying any student is at this time a Christ. That's not at all mine to determine or even know about. I am simply trying to demystify the task. It's a task, an important one and a huge one for a huge HOLY Minded Soul that wants to someday perform in such a task capacity thus must meet the strict requirements of their Older Member who had performed such a Christ task many times before to which they graduated to being a “Father” from which is depicted in Rev. 12).

Here Moses is compared to a “horse in the wilderness”:

Isa 63:11 Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his holy Spirit within him?

Isa 63:12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

Isa 63:13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

Here men are depicted as horses rushing into battle:

Jer 8:6 I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle.

Here the Goats are punished, which must be humans as Goats don't have free will so can not miss the mark (sin). And students from the house of Judah are compared with being from a "flock." This also shows that the humans are made to be his "goodly horse in the battle."

Zec 10:3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

Here a horse is depicted with "astonishment," the Hebrew - 08541 timmahown'= also defined as, "bewilderment, stupefaction." Since it's a "smiting," astonishment hardly seems the best choice and yet can a horse be "stupid." Bewildered, perhaps, but not astonished and/or stupid. They he says he will "smite every horse of the people with blindness." To put this together then, one can see that stupid and bewildered and blindness (as a figure) all add up to something it seems would be experienced by humans:

Zec 12:4 In that day, saith the LORD, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

Here the only other depiction of the return of the one called Jesus on a white horse:

Rev 19:1 And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

Rev 19:2 For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

Rev 19:3 And again they said, Alleluia And her smoke rose up for ever and

ever.

Rev 19:4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts (LIVING beings) fell down\* ((Self Sacrificed their humanness for their Heavenly Fathers (Older Members whom birthed them into membership)) and worshiped ((worked for, provided service to, gave their will and allegiance to)) God ((Kingdom of God/Heaven as represented by the project leaders, Older Members, the Father (who has a new name) and the new named one who was Jesus)) that sat ((sit)) on the throne ((position of power as the authorities/kings)), saying, Amen ((so be it, your instruction is what we implement in our service on your crew)); Alleluia.((our pleasure to serve))

\* fell down = 4098 pipto; (which occurs only as an alternate in certain tenses); probably akin to petomai - 4072 through the idea of alighting; to fall (literally or as a figure)= fail, fall (down), light on.  
4072 petomai or contracted ptaomai middle voice of a primary verb; to fly= fly(-ing).

As elders these are those who served the Father/Son crew before and gave their lives, leaving their human desires and activities and relationships behind (denying self) to follow the one called Jesus everywhere he went and then told others about Jesus until they were apprehended and lost their physical lives while engaged and/or because of performing that or some equivalent service. (Like for John the said author of the Book of Revelations, there is no record of how he died. He had been banished to the island of Pathmos where he allegedly wrote the Book of Revelations, so may have died there. Each has their own story).

So, since there is much evidence in this Book of Revelations that these twenty four elders and the four living beings are in 100% dedicated service to the Kingdom of God/Heaven through those they consider to be their Older Members, Father (Adam, Enoch, Moses, Elijah, Jesus and finally the one with yet another new name as one of the Two Witnesses) and Grand Father (Jehovah of the Elohim, then Father then with a new name as one of the Two Witnesses incarnate in a woman's vehicle), how could they “fall” one of the primary definitions of the Greek “pipto”?

Well, the first definition given is to “descend from a higher place to a lower.” Since they were received into A heavenly dwelling upon the loss of their

physical body 2000 years ago, having become “dead (to human behavior and ways) in Christ then, as well as having demonstrated their loyalty before that, since the Jesus record suggests the Father gave these Souls to Jesus, thus they had to have found favor with Jehovah before meeting up with Jesus (again, as they would have actually been the most dedicated of the Moses camp). Since the origin of this word is “akin to 4072 through the idea of alighting,” these first two definitions correlate. Their being “elders” means they were working for the Kingdom of God/Heaven. That doesn't mean they had graduated to a Kingdom of God/Heaven “celestial” vehicles yet, but were as it seems at their final trimester as depicted in the Rev 14 first fruits harvest. As it seems the Kingdom of God/Heaven provides physical vehicles for those who give their lives, so they can perform certain services as “watchers or messengers” that will help the Older Members recognize if they are truly Kingdom of God/Heaven crew material, since Lucifer and his bunch when afforded the same opportunity chose to rebel at approximately the same stage, they would have still been “full of light” so much so that their descending to Earth from wherever they were, for instance in one of the upper chambers of the “Temple” they would be “alighting upon” those human vehicles they began to interface with to “take them over” to overcome them and thereby graduate.

Still this doesn't address the aspect of “fall.” Descent from a Heavenly abode to an Earthly and whether or not some type of “death” was involved as the parts of the definition that say “falling dead suddenly” or “to be thrust down,” “fall out/from,” to be “removed from power by death” strongly suggest. Now this is not to say all these applications of “pipto/peto” must fit, but as keeps coming up, most if not all of the most prevalent definitions always seem to, to cover both a literal and figurative interpretation as is common with these translations of what the Kingdom of God/Heaven provides us.

To the Kingdom of God/Heaven membership, student or graduates and Older Membership, “death” of one's physical body isn't something feared and avoided at all costs and nearly as important as the death of a human's physical body, yet humans in actuality put less importance on a human's life than do the Kingdom of God/Heaven's membership. But the idea of sacrifice of the physical and what is most valuable to us was being taught by Jehovah through Moses in what were called “sacrifice,” then of animals, that they at times consumed and at other times didn't, thus to those in the camp, a strange happening to let perfectly good “flesh” of some animals at some times be

burned instead of consumed. But in terms of being willing to give up what is very valuable to us, as possessions and as status, which livestock were both would be a big step towards not only selflessness, but to instill that there are things that are more important than food, as Jesus reiterated later telling them not to worry about where they would get their food, because that's where "faith" enters in. If it was having faith in a false god, then they would not gain any faith, but the difference between a fake and a real member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven is that what the fake says doesn't happen so one can't trust and therefore have faith in, while the Kingdom of God/Heaven always fulfills their helping their own as they ask/seek and do so by applying the lessons they give along the way.

Then of course Jesus taught his students that even his own human vehicle was not important to keep at any price, even indicating that one would be better off to even get rid of a hand or eye rather than allow that body part, referring to the self control of that body part cause one to lose their way and not stay in the overcoming program to graduation. And he also illustrated this idea in saying that one would not be out of place to consider "making oneself a eunuch (a castrated male)" all importantly "for the Kingdom of God/Heaven's sake," that is for the sake of that students making graduation into the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

Finally, Jesus was very clear that to save one's human life which can mean anything from staying in a marriage, keeping after a house, raising children, working a career to forward one's value, wealth, stature among other humans would NOT gain one membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

Therefore, a big part of the entrance requirement is to exit the vehicle when it's called for by the strategy delivered by one's Older Member. Now this may seem far fetched but deserves careful consideration. We know Jesus said that the Saints would be returning with him, their being his former disciples, their Soul bodies as they each exited their physical human vehicles. We also know that the Kingdom of God/Heaven, when they receive into their dwellings a new member which would include a student member, one who had not yet graduated but showed commitment to the Older Member leading them through their "birth canal," they at times provide a body these upcoming members can "wear" in order to provide them with certain tasks that will further prove their loyalty to their Older Member as they only operate



without a body or with a body that can alter it's vibratory pattern so to appear invisible to a human when doing an undercover task among humans, as those who had operations within the “temple” grounds, where one or more had taken over a physical human vehicle but where the others serve as their support team as in the “Comforter” or “Holy Ghost” aka Holy Spirit.

Thus, as some are assigned tasks as watchers or messengers, while having assigned physical bodies to wear, taking off that body to perform yet their next stage in their overall progression to graduation/harvest program could very well entail taking off that existing “suit of clothing” (the new physical body in which they were assigned. Now there may be many ways to “take it off,” but which method may depend on whether or not they are striving to receive a “Kingdom of God/Heaven “celestial” type of body that is no longer corruptible. Lucifer and company must have still had an assigned corruptible human body or it could not have had sexual relations with human women who had never been implanted with a Soul implant/set of programs. But since these who were still students, however “elder” meaning third trimester students as opposed to first or second trimester students, they still need to prove their allegiance and that would also entail giving up the comfort level the occupation of any physical vehicle provides as it is like a security blanket or one's favorite outfit. One doesn't want to take it off, unless they are accustomed to doing so, in which case it may be no effort at all. But to these students who had not yet fully overcome their humanness, there is a challenge to taking off a vehicle as the vehicle has to cease functioning to release the software (Soul package). They have to “sacrifice their physicality” which demonstrates their trust in their Older Members, that they will still live afterward, something human or equivalent vehicles don't automatically know because they are not eternal in their design.

When the event occurred in Roswell and the other in Aztec, New Mexico that involved the crash of two spacecrafts that left 4 bodies in the Roswell crash and 18 reported by the FBI in the Aztec crash a year or so later, we come to the number 22. Then there had been a crash in 1998 in Texas where 1 body was found and buried and another in Pennsylvania where one body was discovered in the early 1960's. If one tallies all the crashes worldwide with some 95% of the ones with bodies reported, there are about 100 bodies that were reported, all except one occurring between 1947 and the 1960's. (I don't care to be 100% accurate here. The number count is close enough and the

most important years were from the Roswell and Aztec crashes and the data can easily be found on the internet). Some of the bodies when examined by human scientists that were eventually leaked demonstrated that at least one body only resembled a human vehicle in that it had a head, arms and legs, feet and hands but with a different finger configuration. Internally this one had no digestive system nor reproductive system so some thought it was a robot as most human organs were absent. Another had what appeared to be an atrophied reproductive system of a male, a very small appendage. One could suggest from this that the one with the atrophy looking reproductive system may very well have been an assigned vehicle given to a second or third trimester student who still needed to show more loyalty to the Next Level but who was assigned a vehicle that could still return to human behavior, what Adam's physical body seemed to be capable of as well. Where the one without any signs of reproductive or digestive systems would be a Kingdom of God/Heaven "celestial" vehicle as even if it's occupant Soul wanted to could not return to human behavior, though it wouldn't want to but is proposed for sake of the illustration.

Therefore, this "fall" as usual has several applications, literal, in mental and physical ways, even repeatedly during the three trimesters towards their birth. In yet one literal sense, the Kingdom of God/Heaven, needed a way to provide some of their student members, (but with the Older Members, as in Father and Son with Saints (active students nearing graduation) an opportunity to graduate to a new more advanced than human or space alien physical body, the difference being even greater than that between a Model T automobile to a Space Shuttle in it's capacity and functionality and would be incorruptible and eternal (unless they had reason to give that one up to receive yet the next higher functioning model, which there is technically no potential end to). This puts the entire idea of one's physical body on a par with a suit of clothing sort of the way a human puts on a diving suit to dive underwater and a space suit for activity in space and another type of protective suit for working in a radioactive environment. One can imagine that the Kingdom of God/Heaven has a vast array of different types of vehicles and some even perform transport and other functions that a crew needs so is driven by a Soul that wanted to experience the service that task offered In this way one can imagine there being many departments of task assignments a new member might choose from upon graduation from the

human kingdom level of life. This is a very exclusive membership and the criteria is to sacrifice everything we've become, whether it was seen as humanitarian or spiritual by fellow humans, to prove one really had taken in Their Mind (holy spirit) to qualify for their graduation, so they could then begin this new life with a new family with new tasks and challenges.

With this many faceted “falling” in mind, here is the verse that describes Lucifer's fall out of service to the Kingdom of God/Heaven:

Isa 14:12 How art thou fallen\* from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!  
how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

Isa 14:13 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north\*\*:

Isa 14:14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

Isa 14:15 Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

\*05307 naphal a ancient root= to fall, lie, be cast down, fail, as in a violent death or to fall prostrate, prostrate oneself, attack, desert, fall away to, go away to, fall into the hand of, to fall short, fail, fall out, turn out, result, to settle, waste away, be offered, be inferior to, to lie, lie prostrate, to cause to fall, fell, throw down, knock out, lay prostrate, to overthrow, to make the lot fall, assign by lot, apportion by lot, to let drop, cause to fail (fig.) to cause to fall, to throw or prostrate oneself, throw oneself upon, to lie prostrate, prostrate oneself.

\*\*north - It is interesting that the Caucasian development of the human species in large part took root in the northern territories of the planet, with a few exceptions. Looking at a map, during the time period after Jesus left his incarnation on Earth, we see the various human governmental power structures moving north as in the Germans (so called Holy Roman Empire that replaced the southern Roman Empire), the Russians and finally the North American's. This is not to suggest Caucasians are Luciferians but it does suggest that they (the Luciferians) followed the direction the Kingdom of God/Heaven was taking in preparation for their last trimester in birthing, aka harvesting, aka graduating their newest student souls. In other words the new nation (genus of people) was being moved from the genus known primarily as Israeli. Isaiah provided a number of forecasts of thinking and events that

have shown application for the Jesus incarnation as well as the Two Witnesses incarnations.

Note how close the definitions of the Greek “Pipto” (above) and the Hebrew “naphal” even including the “lighting” down upon. This is not to equate the potential “descent” of the 24 elders and 4 living beings with Lucifer and his angels that sided with him and their “fall” as with Lucifer's case he was described as being in direct competition with the Lord and his fall was to “hell” which is what becomes of all those who refuse to take notice of the real Kingdom of God/Heaven when it's offered them. Hell is basically the location of no return to any degree of life, not even a spirit type of existence as the spirits are also periodically recycled and replaced as needed with a new crop of Luciferian equivalents who become the footstools\* for upcoming graduates of the human evolutionary condition.

\*footstool has two applications: 1)\* The Earth, but more precisely the Human Evolutionary Kingdom Level of Life that the Kingdom of God/Heaven created and has managed/developed to be a “stepping stone” for Souls to their birth, aka harvest aka graduation. 2)\*\* The Enemy, being the satanic (assigned adversaries), the Luciferian Space Aliens (dragon, serpent, devils, renegades, fallen angels, false prophet stimulator, etc.) as they seek to turn the eyes of those being elected and electing to overcome the world (human evolutionary kingdom level, aka strata aka chasm of life) by tempting them to ignore and/or go against the Kingdom of God/Heaven in direct and indirect ways. By doing so they are providing a type of fertilizer to the plants, stimulating them to grow stronger as they seek the Kingdom of God/Heaven's help to get through the difficulties and lures to make wealth and abundance of pleasures their passion to acquire (make their “god”).

\*Isa 66:1 Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

\*Mat 5:35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.

\*\*Psa 110:1 The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

**\*\*Mat 22:44** The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

With this said, it's also altogether possible that separate from a descent by members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's crew there is a subsequent Luciferian descent to where they may or may not have actually crashed but were simply relieved of their assigned task that also provided what powered their spacecrafts that they then needed to find themselves on Earth. With this thinking they influenced human leaders to mine gemstones and minerals. They simultaneously sought to have humans driven to develop technologies they wanted to bolster that led to nuclear energy systems and spacecrafts they could then use to try to escape the prison and impending hell they know they are otherwise restricted to.

It's interesting how there is so much evidence of these points of view. Today, a leader named Rael says he is a contactee and a Christ and/or Maitreya (Buddhist styled Christ/enlightened one) who was contacted by those he calls Raelians, like Ray Aliens, Ray perhaps being a play on words they had no control over but that the Kingdom of God/Heaven saw to, as a ray of light, as in the name Lucifer:

01966 heylel from 01984 (in the sense of brightness)= Lucifer = “light-bearer,” shining one, morning star\*, king of Babylon and Satan (fig.), 'Helel' describing the king of Babylon.

\* morning star - this is being confused as Lucifer

This is referring to the Older Member who was Jesus and then after that fulfills the role of one of the Two Witnesses as depicted primarily in the section that includes the 7 angels with trumpets and the Two Witnesses:

Rev 2:28 And I will give him the morning star

The name Lucifer means brilliant star, a title given to the king of Babylon (Isa. 14:12) to denote his glory.

Rael of the Raelians (a space alien based religion, that they don't realize was stimulated by Luciferians trying to second guess and become a look alike of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, thus false prophet, false “god” that there are many very clear proves of) says in his free online book that he met someone

named Lucifer and another named Satan who actually war against one another at one point. (Of course it's always possible some took such names and there have been a number of reports by space alien contactees that they (the space alien groups) war with one another (another evidence of their being human or human equivalents as the Kingdom of God/Heaven membership don't war among themselves at all. The only war's they instigate are wars where words are their weaponry, with the exception of taking care of the genetic strain they cultivate to become the vehicles for those Souls they are nurturing toward birth, aka harvest aka graduation. It may look like war, when they stimulate the recycling, weeding of the planet but there is no contest in this respect. It's really like a farmer pulling up all the weeds and/or killing all the pests that could interfere with their plants production of fruit. Thus if a tribe of humans are interfering with the human vehicles they have planted souls within or are planing for a future planting, then they use what others want to do anyway, be they young students or not, to perform some of the work in the garden they have a need to get done. That doesn't mean they go to some leader and suggest waring with someone else as we see occurring all throughout human history we know of. That's not their modus operandi, though it may be on the table if needed.

And it's curious that they say they can construct human vehicle with a computer that takes DNA as input but has limited life span though longer than humans on Earth, of about 700 years.

And Rael with his Earthly Kingdom of some 65,000 or so members, they report are all about fixing the global warming problems by development of technologies and cloning animals. It would not be at all surprising to learn that they want to clone animals so they can take that technology to their underground hiding area and hope to survive the upcoming spading they are anticipating but think other space aliens and/or humans as causing to escalate.

Thus we see technology and space aliens as their god's. The Kingdom of God/Heaven has no need for technologies. Even the most advanced human systems are trivial to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, who know how to float planets into orbits and such.

So even though Rael purports a few of Jesus quotes that among humans gives him Jesus styled credibility with those from a Jesus centered upbringing, he is doing and teaching anything but a new age/atheistic approach to the Kingdom

of God/Heaven as if they don't exist as persons, only as an etheric group or universal or cosmic mind/consciousness, etc. that the space aliens share in thus they get to feel that there are no people they have to admit are over/above him/them which we see mimicked among many humans because they are for the most part the new leaves off the Luciferian stimulated genetic tree, the one's Jesus called the "tares" who are the weeds trying to inhibit the growth of the wheat, which is the illustration of the Kingdom of God/Heaven fruit.

Next some examination of the only other verses that use the image of "white horse(s) with rider" and their context and added re-translation and re-interpretation:

For context refer to Rev 19:5-10.

Rev 19:11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

(See further context in Rev 19:12-16).

Rev 19:17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls\* that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

\*fowls = 3732 orneon from a presumed derivative of 3733;; n n= a bird

Rev 19:18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

These fowls are not literal birds eating humans though may be precisely what John was shown. The Flesh of Kings would be the allegiance of the ones who had come from the Kingdom of God/Heaven as near to graduate students who were influenced while incarnate to give their allegiance, directly or by adopting their mindset to one or another Luciferian Space Alien group. These aliens are depicted as flying because they do have spacecrafts, however limited and their vehicles are turning to various degrees reptilian, at least behaviorally as predators. Their consuming is their taking souls away from the Kingdom of God/Heaven and their seeking human DNA, eggs, sperm,

hormones, etc. in which to try to preserve and sustain their own species by, probably also the reason for the rash of cattle mutilations that occurred in the 1970's.

Rev 19:19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

This seems to be depicting all the bestial humans with their weaponry gearing up to fight the space aliens. Some think these are the “bad space aliens,” told that by some of the space aliens. The bad aliens are said to be little grey robots, (because in the autopsy's of found/captured space alien bodies, one or two (I'd guess but at least one, didn't have an organ structure anything like human. There was no digestive and no reproductive organs whatsoever, while at least one other had a near atrophied reproductive organ, from not being used). His Army are the students that were the ones beheaded for Jesus, whose Soul bodies were brought back to take over a prepared human Soul, that they were to conquer it's mammalian ways and use that vehicle to give their all to their also incarnate (in carnal) Older Member (heavenly Father who last was Do but was before that Jesus).

Rev 19:20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshiped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Rev 19:21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

\*3 BOW = (usage):

Many Christian writers assume this was a bow as in a bow and arrow the hunting or military weapon. Why? Well, one can bet it's because this one who sat on the horse “went forth conquering” so they determined he had a weapon of physical war as that is the only conquering the Luciferians want them to consider as then they won't anticipate working the standard formula to be a prospective member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. And this goes hand in hand with the choice of “conquer” as opposed to OVERCOME or PREVAIL, which would have at least been more consistent with the Hebrew form of the



meaning of an Israeli as “one who prevails as God (prevails).” Note how in this verse there is repeated “conquering” with a final conquest. This seems related to the idea that the LAMB, aka the Shepherd, aka the Son of Man, aka the only “born human” only begotten (born/incarnate) Son of God had students aka disciples aka those SAINTS (who gave their lives for Him), He was bringing to their “spirit/Soul BIRTH” which then begins to make more sense of this verse and thereby also relates to the overall picture.

To be born into the Kingdom of God, in which one receives a crown as then compared to humans one has become a type of king from the Kingdom of God/Heaven's perspective, (as overcoming their humanness, marked by their harvest/graduation time is obtaining the position of King over humans, though not as humans are Kings as there is no “Lording over” anyone), they must, while under the direct via incarnate direction, that they desire, thirst for and repeatedly ask Him for must conquer, overcome, prevail and get victory over their entire human mammalian nature. Thus in a real way He, the one in this verse who is the Soul that “sits” (holds the task assignment/position) on the “white horse” was acting as the midwife in each of his students spirit/Soul births into their own kingship. Therefore “he went forth conquering,” something he had to do for each student thus a repeated endeavor and when he had delivered all these new births, then he had victory in the entire task that had been in motion for at least the last 6000 years that his Lord, the one who was Jehovah, then the Father and then incarnate as Ti, the Woman was the equivalent of the Admiral of the entire operation.

Now bow\* in the Hebrew is what many Christians think is intended though the Greek word is much different. However, if we were to say that the Hebrew word was closer to the original intention that John was describing then as this would certainly be a time to look for the representative meaning, it would be “rainbow” or a tool of battle, but as always in the Kingdom of God/Heaven context a battle for the allegiance of Souls to God vs Mammon, to the Father/Son team or to the Luciferian influenced human beings. Thus all definitions should work. Rainbow even works in the context because what is the rainbow in the records but a “covenant” between the Lord and Noah and Family, who at that point represented the restart of the civilization that had the promise of showing allegiance to Jehovah to reap the benefits of being granted membership in the Lord's Family.

That covenant expanded in the Moses “classroom” to abiding by the commandments Jehovah provides to Moses on Mt. Sinai, to not murder/kill (fellow humans), not steal, not look to or serve “other” gods (false gods), not covet what others have, abide by the sabbath rules and be honest and respectful towards one's parentage. To Jehovah these were baby steps and appropriately so as these Souls with human vehicles were the equivalent of babies or toddlers at best at that time. The covenant continues to expand in the next experiential classroom administered by Jesus when he required of his disciples that they “deny yourself, take up your cross and follow me,” leaving behind all their human family to then prepare to “drink the cup of his blood” which is what “take up your cross” also means which is “laying down your life” for your Older Member, in Jesus case, his “heavenly” Father (as he was not incarnate with him then) whose instruction is to “feed my sheep” which will entail laying down their lives for the sheep because they will be hated for what they say that provides for the sheep.

Finally, these same Souls are returned to strengthen their covenant even further. Ti and Do called it a “committal” and Ti instructed the student body to make their commitment to Do. Ti also was the one who stated early on in their “classroom” that we needed to “give us your will,” that shocked several students I'm sure. Do later told us, after Ti left her incarnation that she thought they might lose “half the class” by saying that. Even though it didn't happen right away the details of how to “give your will” gradually came about and throughout the next 17 years or so, the numbers did drop to 24 from then being somewhere around the 48 mark. (I'm not claiming it was exactly half, but it was very close.)

Then the covenant expanded to the ultimate qualification of even being willing to voluntarily lay down your life, not necessarily by being killed by someone who hated what they were saying and doing but by their own hand in what the world would see as suicide. Thus these covenants all told demonstrated the students greatest love for their Older Members by “giving all your heart, mind, Soul and strength to the Lord,” what Jesus and Moses said was the “greatest commandment” which they had entered into covenant with.

Being a child of God, is simply a step. It means that human was tagged for the opportunity to have a closer face to face relationship with the next

incarnate representative, but if that child chooses to go against that sent representative actively or by ignoring them, as if they don't exist then they are cutting themselves off from that Family unit.

\*bow = Hebrew 07198 qesheth from 07185 in the original sense of 06983 of bending= bow, (for hunting, battle), bowmen, archers, bow (fig. of might), rainbow

In any case, the covenant was the agreement for prospective “tagged” children of God to COMMIT to looking to the Lord in all ways (that has to be taught gradually for humans to honestly embrace what it entails). That covenant/commitment was continued with Moses as the incarnate representative when He was given the prime rules/commandments that were the start of the qualifications to stay in the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Overcoming program. Thus this Soul sitting on the white horse had that commitment, but it's not until we look at the Greek word “toxon” from the base of “tikto” that in it's simplest form has to do with “fabric” possibly the fact that all those who conquer get a white garment, raiment, robe to wrap around Their Soul (wear)\*.

\* bow = Greek 5115 toxon from the base of tikto 5088; a bow (apparently as the simplest fabric)= bow.

5088 tikto= a strengthened form of a primary teko (which is used only as alternate in certain tenses); to produce (from seed, as a mother, a plant, the earth, etc.), literally or as a figure= bear, be born, bring forth, be delivered, be in travail.

Examples of the “fabric” implication in the Greek “bow” as the reward for students who conquer, overcome:

Rev 3:4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

Rev 3:5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Rev 3:18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou

mayest see.

Rev 4:4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

Rev 6:11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

Rev 7:9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

Rev 7:13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

Rev 7:14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

However, the primary definition of the Greek toxon/tikto has to do with motherhood, producing as in “bearing young,” “bringing forth.”..“being in travail” and includes “being delivered.” In other words, both this One who is sitting on the White Horse conquers (overcomes the human condition(world) again, as the same Soul did every time He fulfilled the task to incarnate to aid the next experiential classroom of his prime student body) which is equal to being “born” into his next station of service in the Kingdom of God/Heaven which is accomplished by his serving as the midwife to deliver his own young, equivalent to providing the hands on example his students need to be “born” into their next station of service in the Kingdom of God/Heaven, the reason for His conquering - bearing them to their harvest/graduation.

This conquering process is the same as teaching his children to wash their robes, a requirement of the overcoming process that is making one's eye single and is aka “giving one's all to the Lord thy God” which can only be accomplished when that individual is “born of woman” as a “son of man” to demonstrate (the Way) the self sacrifice of all our human passions, but

transferring them to the establishment of a bond/graft to the Lord's family tree ("no one comes to the Father except through me" as opposed to holding onto one's human family tree. Jesus was not actually a human family man as well depicted in the gospels by Jesus:

Mat 12:46 While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

Mat 12:47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

Mat 12:48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

Mat 12:49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

Mat 12:50 For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

Some, in not all of his disciples left all they had to be with him, a big part of the overcoming process that shifts one's allegiance from the human family to the Kingdom of God/Heaven family:

Mat 19:27 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

Mat 19:28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

Mat 19:29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

Luk 12:51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:

Luk 12:52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

Luk 12:53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

Luk 14:26 If any man come to me, and hate/detest not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

I know some translations say in place of hate, love less, but there is no evidence of that and the Greek word used “miseo” is used many times and has nothing to do with “loving” as we are seeking when He is physically with us, to give all our love to the Lord, thus will be seen by everyone that doesn't believe as duped by a cult leader as Jesus clearly was in His day. However, by hate does not mean you don't honor the family you must leave behind when the representative isn't physically present, which He/They is/are not now. The biggest honor you can show them is actually to give yourself to the Lord as completely as you can. And by Hate is also not meant we hate them personally. What we hate/detest is their desire to pull us away from what we feel we must give our all to. They can't be blamed for feeling that way, so it's understood but they don't know that they never owned their children, spouse, relatives, parents, siblings just because they were leaves born off the same branch. Humans do not create any life. They simply facilitate the carrying forth of the life processes that were established and provided. The human family has it's value but no longer for those few, when they know they have been called to leave it. Then it becomes a detriment to forward motion as just like a root system the plant can feel like you have cut off an appendage.

Now, the Luciferians create facsimiles of what they know the Kingdom of God will require of it's own when they come. Thus we see all sorts of groups spring up claiming to be Jesus or some prophet but there is only one from the One True Kingdom of God and you can know them by their fruit, which is everything they say and do that is “Above Human” in even an evolutionarily kind of way. Everything they teach will have consistency with everything that was previously taught by the previous representatives, that includes consistent upgrades. The Jews by in large have problems thinking Jesus was from the same Kingdom of God/Heaven that Moses was from because Jesus brought upgrades that they didn't see as upgrades because they were not the product of the same genetic branch that experienced understanding and dedication to the rules Moses was given.

Moses was teaching a certain grade level in the Overcoming of Humanness school. Jesus was teaching above grade school. Even human youths can do

better with stronger disciplines, until they learn the reason and value of them, at which point they can be trusted to exercise better judgments. But those who become invested in the grade school program, by having others look up to them, giving them stature have little to no desire to alter that status by shifting their belief and program to someone who brings updates, thus they remain stagnant and instead seek to destroy that which they see as threatening their hold on others, a hold they feel is God given and was, though they misinterpret its implementation. An example of this misunderstanding is the penalty of throwing stones at someone to literally kill them for certain offenses seen as heretical. Stoning in that sense was probably a shunning, though on the books it may have been more than that, that is when they have the overview of a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnate with them. But even if the rule was to stone someone who is teaching some to follow “other gods,” we'd have to trust that the Kingdom of God/Heaven whom have parts of their crews in observance of those who are seeking to live by their ways, would dissuade them from carrying out such an act or even stop it altogether unless they really were intentionally leading others to follow a different “god.” It does get very difficult to understand when millennium has past and one would think that when the next rep comes to bring updates the updates would not be too far afield from the initial laws.

Furthermore, this entire premise of this being Jesus sitting (incarnate) on/in the white (pure, full of light, thus enlightened) human vehicle, bearing young and because of being born to his next station, has a major correlation to the fact of this “birth” and catching up to the throne (seat) of the man “son” as depicted in Rev 12:1-5. (See section II.A.5.g. REVELATIONS 12 for detailed interpretation of these verses)

Here after he is “born” into his next station, he goes on to conquer by winning the war against the dragon, Lucifer and the space aliens that are seeking his allegiance:

Rev 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

Rev 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Some, Christians believe, are being taught and now teach that this one who is sitting on the white horse isn't the returned Soul who was Jesus. Part of why they say this, is because he has the "bow." To them the bow is the tool of war and Jesus doesn't fight wars with human military weapons. When he has a sword, it's always made clear that his sword is his tongue, the information/words he expresses that has a cutting down or a harvesting affect. This is of course true. The one called Jesus wouldn't shoot a literal bow and arrow at anyone. So again a Luciferian twist of what this verse depicts, turning it upside down to where the entire representation is distorted into not being a representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven. Thus when this verse is played out in the society, by the Two Witnesses, all those who have this interpretation will once again miss how this prophecy will be fulfilled by Them (The Two Witnesses).

This is how the Luciferians trick even those who are in line to be counted worthy of Kingdom of God/Heaven student-hood towards membership and the reason there is benefit for each of us to remain keenly observant of all things that occur in the news that could demonstrate the arrival of incarnate members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. And this would include really getting familiar with the core teachings of Jesus while not so easily accepting someones interpretation with little to no reasonable and cross referenced scriptures, as demonstrated by those who discount this white horse sitter as someone other than the returned Soul who was named Jesus 2000 years ago, all because of a mistranslation, misunderstanding and/or wrong assumption to the definition of the term "bow" and all it's ramifications as outlined here.

\*4 CROWN as in; "crown (was) given (unto) him"

To receive a crown has to come from being given one, which is initially depicted by:

Rev 12:5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up ((plucked out of his human life)) unto God ((The Father incarnate (the Elder of Two Witnesses))), and to his throne ((The Father's the one on the Throne, the Son is being awakened to. This is the one who served last as the lamb in the vehicle's name of Jesus but would have a new name this incarnation, of course with a new vehicle as described having white hair and a white head standing on firm metal legs)).



But he doesn't re-earn his crown yet, which is characteristic of the growth experience this task is for even the Older Members. They must conquer the world all over again, even though they have done so even many times before. And this time the conquering is that much more difficult because of the work the Luciferian space alien (fallen angels) have been allowed to do, to commandeer the minds of the entire civilization on Earth to a significantly distorted view of reality and in particular to the record of the last stage in the Kingdom of God/Heaven's overcoming of humanism program, termed the “garden” in bringing seeded/planted Souls to fruition, a harvest and also a graduation of the school like program, also termed a literal Soul birth as that seed is nurtured to literally grow through the overcoming of the human vehicles that serve each of the returning saints to take up from where they left off 2000 years ago to themselves overcome their remaining human attachments (roots of the human tree) that includes human behaviors and ways.

He receives this crown by his battling the lower forces, depicted as the dragon during the time he and his Older Member have fled after their prophecy period into a desolately populated area, a literal wilderness area together as at this point there is no indication these Two have separated and it's during the 1260 day prophecy period that they collected the human “horses” deposited with their own Soul seeds that the returning Soul(saints) had been able to, with the help of the Older Members catch away from their human lives to bring them into the overcoming program:

Rev 12:6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

Rev 12:7 And there was war in heaven: Michael\* and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

Rev 12:8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

She is the one doing the nurturing She doesn't need to be nurtured She is God the Father incarnate which should not be that strange to hear as Jehovah had some physical presence with Moses, as has been documented in this writing, so won't be duplicated now and as also was documented Jesus said his Father would also be making his “abode” with him upon Their return, so this is

depicting their start and the battle that ensued, which the Two Witnesses chapter of Rev 11 provides the detail of the 1260 day period which is all the process of catching him away to this throne - the leadership role the Father is coaching the Son in performing that will yield his also being a Father with his own litter as has already been interpreted from Rev 6:2.

\*Michael = 3413 Michael of Hebrew origin= “who is like God,” the first of the chief princes or archangels who is supposed to be the guardian angel of the Israelites

There are a number of scriptures that indicate that this one called Michael was as all a student and not yet a “God” thus “like God,” but who rose it standing to Archangel and the Son of a King is a Prince and this Michael is depicted as a chief prince thus a primary “son” to Jehovah, the I Am, the Existing One, the Father of Jesus and incarnate in a Woman's body as one of the Two Witnesses coming with the One who was Jesus.

Ti and Do, as claimants of being the Rev 11 Two Witnesses show two more potential fulfillments of prophecy from Rev 1:14 having to do with the returned NEW, LIKE, “Son of man” (incarnate/Son of God in flesh) having a “white head” and “white hair” and White in the name of the physical body he and Ti said he'd incarnated into:

- 1) The human vehicle Do said he borrowed for his midwifing, aka Soul birthing task of the returned “saints,” was born Marshall Herf Applewhite and was racially “white” as in “head and hairs white like wool.”
- 2) When Do met Ti in 1972 he was about 41 years old and already had whitish hair as in “hairs white like wool.” The alternative way of reading verse Rev 1:14 would be that his head was white like wool and his hair was white as snow. In either case Do, with his vehicle Marshall Applewhite evidences fulfillment of two characteristics of prophecy.
- 3) Furthermore the name of the human vehicle he chose to incarnate into was last named “AppleWHITE,” while being the son of a Presbyterian minister who traveled around Texas building churches, not the buildings, but the congregations. It's clear in Rev 1:14 that it is color that is being addressed here by the word “white,” comparing it to wool and/or snow.

To show proof of Do's hair being White when they started their prophecy period, here is an excerpt from an interview of then called Bo (Do) and Peep (Ti) with New York Times reporter James S. Phelan, published in the New York Times Magazine section, article, "Looking for: The Next World" on Feb. 29, 1976:

"The Two, as their followers refer to them, proved to be a pair of middle-aged Texans. Bo, a soft-spoken, highly articulate man of 44, was born Marshall Herf Applewhite. Peep is a matronly woman of 48, the former Mrs. Bonnie Lu Truesdale Nettles. (In the interview they referred to each other as Bo and Peep.) They were wearing slacks and windbreakers and, except for Bo's distinctive thatch of near-white hair worn in a "with it," over-the-ears cut, they looked more like a pleasant suburban couple-next-door than creatures from a distant galaxy."

Note: "...Bo's distinctive thatch of near-white hair worn in a "with it," over-the-ears cut..." and it only got whiter from then on as evidenced by the video's he made in 1991-2 called, "Beyond Human, The Last Call" when he first began to come out as the return of the same Older Member who had been incarnate in the task and vehicle named Jesus the Christ. He always said, he wasn't Jesus because Jesus was the name of the vehicle though it was 1987 that he first expressed feeling a need to come public as the same Mind that was in Jesus vehicle.

Incidentally, for the sticklers that would say, his hair wasn't white as snow or wool if it was just "near white," the prophecy of the Two Witnesses is the time both come public. After Ti exits her vehicle, is when Do takes his stand as "who he was" last incarnate as the "son of man's" return when he posts on the world wide web the document, 'UNDERCOVER "JESUS" SURFACES BEFORE DEPARTURE' that was followed in 1997 by his exit videos that broadcast his vehicle's face (and totally white hair that was cut very, very short) all over the planet for weeks before the story left the national press. (It actually never left entirely. After their dramatic exit there were many documentaries made and all manner of spoofs and claims of his being a sociopath that continued to provide his vehicle's white head and white hair to view.

Verse Rev 1:13 establishes that the vision is of a human being termed "son of man(human)." In other words he was born of a woman. He was not a spirit or

idea or “made” as Adam was.

This horse/vehicle demonstrates white (light is the same word here and has to do with the idea of shedding light on a subject, not with the white light some humans use in certain spiritual practices. The Kingdom of God/Heaven members consider “White magic” just that magic and “tricks” that distract one from the reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven when it's provided to us by the face to face Older Members and/or by the information they leave behind if they have already exited their “in-carn(al)-ation”) characteristics, literal and figurative. The crown which is depicted in Revelations 12, is given to him by the other of the Two Witnesses, his Father as a result of leading each of his student body to their conquering. He officially becomes a Father by the birth of these FIRST fruits and those that come later as the LAST fruits.

## **II.B. WHERE ON THE EARTH THE RETURN IS MOST EVIDENCED**

### **II.B.1. JESUS INDICATES THE KINGDOM OF GOD WILL BE GIVEN TO A NEW NATION (ETHNICITY) AND GEOGRAPHIC AREA DESCRIBED NON-PHYSICALLY WITH SODOM, EGYPT AND WHERE THE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED**

Since Jesus is very clear that the geographical location and it's people, the descendents of Israel, where he came incarnate before WOULD NOT SEE HIM DIRECTLY AGAIN\*1, HAVING REJECTED HIM\*2, we have to look to NEW\*3 geographic areas to see where he does come to\*4.

\*1 Mat 23:37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

Mat 23:38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

Mat 23:39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

\*2 Kingdom of God TAKEN FROM YOU AND GIVEN TO A NEW NATION(PEOPLE)

Mat 21:42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The

stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes?

Mat 21:43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation ((1484 ethnos= nation, people, tribe)) bringing forth the fruits thereof.

\*3 Comes to a NEW JERUSALEM

Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

\*4 A clue that the HOLY CITY is TREAD UNDER FOOT of the Gentiles - the non-believers and/or those that populate the HOLY CITY, the returned "saints":

To give an in depth analysis of the verses that provide the primary clues to the geographical area in which the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven comes is described in Rev 11:1-2 that leads up to the Two Witnesses beginning their prophecy period. It describes the TEMPLE, the ALTAR AND the COURT of the HOLY CITY which is depicting the geographical area where the Two Witnesses, the Father and Jesus come incarnate to perform their revealing of the whole truth about the Kingdom of God/Heaven in new plain (generic) bold (direct) no parable terms summed up as their prophetic testimony. These verse decipherings don't end the evidence of a NEW geography for the manifestation of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. A great deal of evidence is found through each of the Seven Angels who sound their "trumpets," the sixth of which includes the Two Witnesses coming public. Also four of the Seven Seals further demonstrate evidence of this new geography. Each of these two section of the Book of Revelations will be deciphered in their own sections to maintain consistency while everything is interrelated.

These two verses simply provide a start to the way in which the location for the return is described that is linked back to the origin of the terminology in the Moses "classroom." In that Moses classroom these terms represented physical locations in the encampment which was a city to itself with at least 600,000 occupants.

Rev 11:1 And (there was) given ((1325 didomi= adventure, tasked to take and commit, have power over (prevail/overcome/conquer)) me a reed ((2563 kalamos= water-plant ((Jesus calls humans a water birth and also refers to humans as plants with the garden/fruit analogy)), stalk ((the body of the plant versus the head as the flower that contains the genetically encoded seed that develops as a Mind aka Spirit)), branch ((off the human tree)), pen ((body as an instrument to use to convey communicate with (task of an “angel”))), bone ((physical body)) like ((together)) (unto a) rod ((4464 rhabdos= staff, branch, authority)): and the angel stood, saying, Rise ((1453 egeiro= awaken, rise (again) from sleep, sitting, lying, disease, death and/or from inactivity, obscurity, ruin, nonexistence, stand)), and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and (them that) worship ((serve the Lord (Older Members from the Kingdom of God/Heaven))) therein.

Re-translated and re-interpreted with upper case suggestions and elimination of the previous translators “readability” insertions that I put in single parentheses, (though not counting anything in single parentheses outside the actual verse or within the double parentheses, that demonstrate the Greek and/or Hebrew, etc. translation options:

Rev 11:1 And...

...given ((1325 didomi did'-o-mee a prolonged form of a primary verb (which is used as an alternative in most of the tenses); to give (used in a very wide application, formally, or by implication, literally or as a figure; greatly modified by the connection)= adventure, bestow, bring forth, commit, deliver (up), give, grant, hinder, make, minister, number, offer, have power, put, receive, set, shew, smite (+ with the hand), strike (+ with the palm of the hand), suffer, take, utter, yield))...

...me ((3427 moi= to me, I, mine, my, ((John as the representative of the student body))))...

...reed= (Greek) 2563 kalamos= reed, pen, staff, measuring rod, writers pen/reed.

Also using the same Greek word in these verses, Kalamos is translated to “pen” in only one verse and one must confer with the context here:

3 Joh 1:13 I had many things to write but I will not with ink and pen write

unto thee:

This is clearly a literal translation whereas the Book of Revelations is filled with figures, though they will all boil down to a literal interpretation that will only be revealed during the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> angel with trumpet, thus after Jesus and his Father have exited their incarnation and that mystery will be related to all of the prophecies of the Father/Jesus' "servants the prophets" (thus as depicted in the record of the testaments):

Rev 10:7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

In the following verse Jesus compares John the Baptist to a "reed shaken with/by the wind," thus referring to John's body as the reed, which is more in line with the Hebrew "qaneh" that is defined as: 1) reed, stalk, bone, balances 1a) stalk 1b) water-plant, etc. (below). Bone? and a Stalk is what a physical body is compared to, as with a "stalk of wheat" that is cut with a sickle in Rev 14 for each of the hundred and forty and four (from out of the twelve tribes, an alternate meaning for the Greek word for "thousand") harvest.

Mat 11:7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

Then these usages as a branch also in line with the Hebrew translation but in this context some type of stick:

Mar 15:36 And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

Mar 15:19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshiped him.

Here it's like the staff a shepherd had and that the Lord gave Moses and Aaron, which is kin to a "rod" as well:

Mat 27:30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

But in these it is a measuring tool:

Rev 21:15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

Rev 21:16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

Here Ezekiel is given instructions to do some measuring using a reed:

Eze 42:16 He measured the east side with the measuring reed\*, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

Eze 42:17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

Eze 42:18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

Eze 42:19 He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.

Eze 42:20 He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

\*reed = 7070 qaneh from 'qanah' (7069); a reed (as erect); by resemblance a rod (especially for measuring), shaft, tube, stem, the radius (of the arm), beam (of a steelyard)= balance, bone, branch, cane, reed, stalk.

7069 qanah a ancient root; to erect, i.e. create; by extension, to procure, especially by purchase (causative, sell); by implication to own= attain, buy(-er), teach to keep cattle, get, provoke to jealousy, possess(-or), purchase, recover, redeem, X surely, X verily.

...like ((3664 homoios from 3674 homou= SIMILAR IN APPEARANCE OR CHARACTER, LIKE MANNER, TOGETHER, AT SAME PLACE/TIME))...

...rod ((4464 rhabdos= staff, walking stick, twig, BRANCH as in OFFSHOOT, tribe, rod, USED ON A JOURNEY, TO LEAN UPON, used by shepherds, AUTHORITY AS A RULER of the people is like their shepherd))...



Rod is used often in the Old Testament as a tool that establishes an instruction, commandment and authority:

Exo 7:17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod\* that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

\*rod 4294 matteh or (feminine) mattah; from 'natah' (5186); a branch (as extending); as a figure, a tribe; also a rod, whether for chastising (as a figure, correction), ruling (a sceptre), throwing (a lance), or walking (a staff; as a figure, a support of life, e.g. bread)= rod, staff, tribe.

John is the student instrument used to write down the program surrounding the resurrection (stand up/rise again) of the returning “saints” (those who gave their lives for Jesus' teachings sake) who are as a student body (church, but more accurately and in now undistorted non-religious plain/generic terms thought of as a “classroom” who are assigned a human body (reed) to awaken/rise into. This human body is compared to a plant “reed,” though one that is prepared to serve the Kingdom of God/Heaven in two ways. First and foremost this human body will become like a cocoon in which the Soul, having been seeded by the Kingdom of God/Heaven at some time previous, even while at the baby stage which includes some of Their “Holy” (pure) Mind/Spirit, containing an actual set of programs that provide recognition that the Kingdom of God/Heaven is real and obtainable and knowing that the members of the kingdom operate on a service model rather than competitive leadership model which all add up to providing that Soul with a very real interface that can recognize another who shares the same Mind characteristics.

Then when the incarnate Older Members come public with the information of Their being from the literal heavens (outer space), perform Their task of “prophecy” actually non-mystically bringing thinking and behavior standards that provided updates from the record of what the last Representatives left behind (i.e. Jesus, Moses).

For those prepared who make physical contact with the Two and their information (that presents totally NEW thinking about what's in the records though totally consistent with in a progression of schooling with new terms/language as Jesus said would be the case) they choose to literally leave

all behind to follow with that Older Member (as was the modus operandi with Jesus to require to be his student (disciple)). Therefore they are beginning the process of forming a type of chrysalis condition to result, if successful with their birth into a new creature (that Soul seed growing inside them) kin to a butterfly, growing figurative “wings.”

The human vehicles (bodies) SHOWN/assigned each returning Saint/student, who are equivalent to disciple John depicted here in their progression towards their “Soul birth” into full membership of the Kingdom of God/Heaven will be picked by each returning student under the close guidance from the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Older Members (Heavenly Father(s)) so that the human “plant” each chooses has the characteristics of humanness each student most needs to overcome to be ready to graduate (be harvested, into membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven). For example one student may not have overcome having a quick temper and angry outbursts at times when they are upset while another may still have a strong addiction to sexuality while another might be attached to their human family and the companionship of a spouse. Another may have a weakness of over consuming of foods for the sensual satisfaction such can bring while another may think themselves intelligent and thus as a leader while another may have a deceitful side, a jealous of others side, a desire for wealth and easy living, or feeling depressed and/or ugly - all examples of characteristics in the human kingdom that don't have a counterpart for Kingdom of God/Heaven members so needs to be aborted from their consciousness, to be building a healthy and viable new Soul that can be placed into a Kingdom of God/Heaven “made” (not begotten) vehicle (body) clean white suit of clothes/garment, robe, etc. that they then can also be assigned to certain tasks with their new body, real tasks that all members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven thrive on learning and serving by performing for their Older Members.

Thus this is both an adventure/journey and mission as the second aspect of service is to perform whatever tasks the Older Members assign to the best of our ability, which while still incarnate starts by spreading what the Older Member has given the students in understandings of the reality and overcoming program and how it's a physical kingdom, as opposed to the lies taught that render it a spiritual float on a cloud existence.

What is most crucial to each student is to have that face to face interface with their Older Member or for those who were not among the first fruit classroom then having the direct teachings provided that are still fresh on the disciples mind which remains fresh as long as the disciples live and seek to serve by passing on what they experienced while with the Older Member. Thus new believers in the Older Member who has exited His/Her incarnation takes the form of seeking out any “active student” one who did have a face to face relationship with the Older Member and is still actively seeking to be in their service even though the Older Member isn't incarnate as by having access to someone who is an active student can be a big help for new believers who want to learn as much as possible about the Older Member's behaviors, ways, overcoming process and graduation requirements.

The “rod” has to do with the kind of authority one needs to rise to take with their own human vehicle they are awakening within. This is why a “horse” was depicted as a human vehicle by Isaiah, Zechariah and in Revelations chapter 6, 14 and 19. The rod is compared to “rules” because it is by the rules or procedures provided by the Older Members, also known as instructions where commandments were more the terms for the less evolved students with Moses who needed a more commanding tone with their human vehicles. It's like a parent speaking firmly to a toddler so they know the seriousness of what they should do or don't do. Once they grow up, the parent can relax the way in which they teach as they can begin to reason more though the student would need to apply firmness with their own vehicle/horse just the same as per the example of the Older Member with them and Their own discipline over the human vehicle they have taken over.

...and angel ((32 aggelos= be, INDUCE BRING FORTH as messengers, CREW MEMBERS OF KINGDOM OF GOD\HEAVEN))...

...stood ((2476 histemi= ABIDE, APPOINTED, COVENANT, CONTINUE, ESTABLISH, LAY, SET(UP), PRESENT, STAND BY, FORTH, UP)),...

...saying ((3004=to “lay” forth, relate in words set discourse))...

...Rise ((1453 egeiro= COLLECTING ONE'S FACILITIES, TO WAKEN, ROUSE (FROM SLEEP, FROM DEATH), RAISE (AGAIN, UP), (a-)rise (again,up), stand, take up)),...

A Crew from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, is appointed to ABIDE according to the covenant established to continue in the next phase of bringing the student body to their harvest ability. These crew members are taking a stand, in other words working in relationship with and literally through particular humans who sought service to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, who through thoughts/words relate instructions that will serve to help wake up (rise), provide “smelling salts” to offer arousing of those receptive human vehicles that in actually are in being given this closeness with returning Souls are actually “tagged” to be of service to the Kingdom of God/Heaven by becoming instruments for the returning “saints” that in so doing also establishes themselves as new “children of God” that are being introduced to the Kingdom of God/Heaven program to become an adult member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven upon graduation at some future time and place.

This is describing what was called the “resurrection of the just” in the last day, the saints coming back with their “Christ” anointed to as coworkers, as all students also serve in the mission. This is happening in the 1960's - 1970's which is apparent by the huge amount of birthing of what was called the New Age movement. This is not saying all those movements were Kingdom of God/Heaven movements. They were stimulated by the “light” brought by the Kingdom of God/Heaven a large part of which is the response of the Luciferian Space Aliens working on humans to try to create facsimile “Gods,” thus “false gods” and “false prophets” in an attempt to show signs and wonders to even distract the the “elect,” those vehicles tagged by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to be potential recipients of that “light”

...and measure ((3354 metreo= to measure (metre) (literally or as a figure); by implication a limited portion(degree), ascertain in size by a fixed standard, mete))...

...temple ((3485 naos= from naio (to dwell); a fane (church, wherever the body of believers are gathered together, (not a building)), shrine))...

...God ((2316 theos= deity, magistrate, supreme divinity))...

This crew also has the task as it performs the initial “smelling salts” to the population in this particular geographical area, of ascertaining the literal area where the student body of incarnate returned “saints” with their teachers incarnate will circulate for the years they are in what would be described as

an “overcoming classroom,” which is spoken of as Their “Temple of God”

...and altar ((2379 thusiasterion= from thusia; a place of sacrifice literal or figurative))...

When any members, even student members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven come to be in a “classroom” with the Older Members, whom are their “heavenly Father”(s) (as Jesus and His Father were also both our Father's, even though technically the one called the Father, to the “saints,” the first or second fruits is like a “grandfather”), they are sacrificing their comfort level, position, and their existing physical vehicle they were last assigned to inhabit, “wear,” that was rewarded them when they graduated to their next station in the Kingdom of God/Heaven, whether that is still a active student station or an adult “younger member” station or an Older Member's station, each of which can have more or less advanced physical vehicles to operate through.

As described earlier, the sacrifice of their physical vehicles occurred primarily in the 1940's and 1950's in the areas primarily of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona with the first on as described as Aurora, Texas in April of 1897 and perhaps the last ones in the 1960's or early 1970's potentially. Thus the altar is specifically these areas though the overall temple is much larger a geographical area as depicted by the size laid out of the New Jerusalem which appears to calculate to be some 1378-1420 miles square thus extends that far in all directions starting on or under the earth. On the ground this is considered the Temple but is actually simultaneously spoken of as the City of God and is also considered a localized “heaven” as opposed to the “many mansions, dwelling/abiding places” Jesus spoke of, throughout the literal heavens.

This would also be the area where they give their lives upon their exit from their incarnations which would be equivalent to the last location where the Kingdom of God/heaven parked their “city of God” also termed New Jerusalem but with a new geographical city name it is stationed above that 2000 years ago was called Jerusalem but Jesus said would be moved to a new nation and thus would have a new name as well.

...and worship ((4352 proskuneo= prostrate oneself in homage, do reverence, fawn (attempt to please))) therein ((1722 en= for sake of, because of)).

Worship is really only one thing... “service” to the Kingdom of God/Heaven

through the incarnate or if that incarnation is over through the establishment of contact with the Souls that took over human vehicles for Their task. It's described as prostrating oneself, because that service always entails sacrifice of one's mental and physical humanness. This is why when the real genuine Older Members come and “blow their horn,” those that hear it and see it, are required to leave all behind to join with them which is their first stage of “giving their life.”

It is noteworthy that there are many depictions of Old Testament prophets and disciples of Jesus who upon experiencing an Older Members presence as they are, as in a spacecraft or within a burning bush or cloud of light or in physical vehicles that dazzle with their brightness, for example on the “transfiguration mount” as it's been called, that they who experience this fall down, become “prostrate.” This is often expressed as “fall down on their face” which is in these depictions literal because of the near unbelievable power they are witnessing, which is kin to what is depicted from UFO sightings as well, that is when there is significant closeness. (this can be confused with space aliens but we must also note that space aliens are the ones who fell away from the Kingdom of God/Heaven's service, or are their offspring, and these were assigned spacecrafts for their watcher tasks and those spacecrafts can also be equip with a dazzling display of power, hence what happened to Saul of Tarsus to become Paul of Tarsus). And with that understanding of going prostrate, as is always the case when referencing the Old and New Testaments, we see how what was given to the student body during those times when an Older Member was incarnate, was instrumental to bring those students to their third trimester and preparation to actually be born/graduated to their next station, be it to become an elder student or a young member of Their Kingdom.

I am therefore relating this verse that speaks of the altar and worship (prostrate), as what become the normal *modus operandi* for student and adult members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven to be of service to their Older Members on these kinds of tasks on Earth for the new prospective members. In other words, to the elder student and Older Members, to worship in this way always seems to entail going prostrate but specifically has to do with “giving the life of the current physical vehicle they have” by “falling down,” aka “falling down upon their faces” and doing so of their own volition. It has been programmed that for soldiers to give their lives for the greater good,

even if the greater good in the human case is evil minded as is most always the case, that's a technique in that case that the Luciferians amplify as good service, but that idea of “giving one's life for one's sheep,” or in other words “dieing following an Older Member that assures new fruit (believers),” IS GOOD and good equals having USE for the Kingdom of God/Heaven in their gardening/birthing of new Soul efforts.

Of course the Luciferians try to make it seem like giving ones life for “God” is either fanatical or fanciful unless it is as a part of an institutional religious devotion. The Luciferians also try to prepare their mis/dis-information campaign to make martyrdom into an expression of spiritual devotion even though it is often engaged as a political act as with those Buddhists who would light themselves on fire to protest wars. Then there are those that some praise as revolutionaries because they become suicide bombers, not far different than those who were known to take on a military mission that was sure death. These are all disinformation to think of them as honorable to the Kingdom of God/Heaven though if one is with an Older Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven who is incarnate and they are ready to exit that incarnation and it doesn't look like it's going to be taken care of for them by someone who hates what they say when they speak publicly, then they would take it upon themselves to exit and those students that had become of one mind with that Older Member would naturally want to follow suit. This is largely what too place with the Heaven's Gate group under Ti and Do initially but then finished by Do incarnate alone.

The world watched in horror not having hardly a clue that this really could have been a genuine Older Member instigating such, as it of course does become very confused when the Luciferians mix in all the facsimile “gods” to try to stimulate humans to act out that same modus operandi, whose human leadership always show many signs of human mammalianism that discredits their being from the Kingdom of God/heaven. Most humans don't know how to distinguish from the ONE(S) who really are from the Kingdom of God/Heaven and they are not necessarily supposed to be able to distinguish until it's presented to them more in the way they are expecting so they do have an opportunity to have their chance to see the truth and decide to STAND for or not which is what determines whether their Soul will be “saved” for the next planting or not.

The Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't harvest groups or even couples or families but adult human individuals that have given their all to the most current representative Older Member as best they can. Then when it's harvest time for each trimester it's when the student body will leave their physical bodies (as even after Jesus demonstrated living again after having his physical body killed was to show them at that stage that they by dieing would not be dieing really, but would be given another physical body to wear sometime after). But they leave by loss of their physical vehicle the same way a stalk of wheat when it's cut, dies delivering it's fruit to the gardener, while the fruit, the head that has within it the kernels that are the prize are what is harvested for service. In this civilization the loss of one's physical vehicle is due to the adversarial efforts to halt anyone from speaking the truth, Truth is what is most factual and thus real - it's not a philosophy, though understandable philosophies develop trying to get at the truth but they never do entirely UNTIL the Kingdom of God/Heaven wants them to be deciphered as this is one of the ways the Kingdom of God/Heaven can filter those humans who evidence being ready to become a host for a returning Soul from those who are not. They literally select the ones they want to reveal more to. And that of course looks elitist for the ones talking about it that were selected but the truth is that anyone who comes upon the picture has at that moment the same chance to begin to gravitate to the same station as it is a higher than human station to reach for because the Kingdom of God/Heaven are "Above Human" in every way. They are even above elitist attitudes as they measure themselves against their Older Members who they know are very young in comparison.

In another case as depicted in the end of this chapter 11 in verse 16, like Jesus, the graduating students "fall on their faces." Again, they are falling prostrate by "laying down their physical body" for their incarnate Older Member who is never manipulative. In fact the ones who are the real Older Member(s) are so against manipulation they make it very hard to convince Them to be Their students. Like in the human world, anyone can make application, by their responding to their public message delivery and leaving behind their old world to literally follow with them. But they know that some will have "aces in the hole" of that world they left behind. An "ace in the hole" would be like a plan of what to do if this doesn't work out. They just won't know for sure which ones hold those "aces" and are willing to allow



them to learn for themselves whether or not what They offer is for them at that time or not and that can take many years for even the student to come to terms with what they understand about the program they are in and want.

But before the Older Members come incarnate and gather their flock, the Luciferians set up facsimiles of human leaders who draw people in the same way, touting that they need to leave all behind and even become willing to give their lives. The Luciferians don't have any problems using others to give the appearance of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. After all the Luciferians objective is not only to simply be adversarial towards the Kingdom of God/Heaven, but is to steal away Souls hopefully to have some in their own court soliciting supporters if for no other reason than to thwart the Kingdom of God/Heaven's efforts, or so they think. But even though they succeed to capture some away from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, it's not the last opportunity for the souls they steal away. The Kingdom of God/Heaven allow many chances to see through the Luciferian disguises and get out of whatever group they have gravitated towards. These, if they are part of the stock human plants that the Kingdom of God/Heaven nurtured to be prepared to meet up with and who recognize the “holy” Mind of an incarnate Older Member will see through the disguise. But even if they remained fooled and die having had the best intentions to be in service to the real Kingdom of God/Heaven, those in that Kingdom would have had ways to monitor those Souls desires and can simply take them into safe keeping in the equivalent of “paradise” where Jesus said the “thief on the cross” would be going, simply for believing. There are no guarantees in particular circumstances, at least that I can see, but it seems to be the general way it works.

Most think such talk is religious talk and granted it's become religisized which is a big part of the facsimile so the Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't determine whose spirit or Soul will be “saved” and whose will be left to be recycled until they feel confident all have been given many opportunities to see the truth and respond to it yea or nay (as Jesus also said). Thus people are really judging their own future and those that say nay to the ones who demonstrate being from the real Kingdom of God/Heaven simply get what they believe - something other than the real Kingdom of God/Heaven. For instance regarding getting what one believes when we die, if someone believes they go to heaven when they die, they will, except it depends what they think that “heaven” is. If they think it's where God or Jesus is, but they

don't associate that with the current teachings that bring more accuracy to it's reality, then their "heaven" may simply be the spirit world where others that died before them who believed the same generality might be waiting for them.

If heaven is the "light," they will probably experience that in some form, like perhaps towards a light source that might dissolve their "self," like a moth that is drawn to the flame. If they don't believe they will go anywhere, they won't. They will simply hang around those humans they were gravitated to be around when they died, often their human family and they may help or hinder them in various ways usually unbeknown to the ones still living. If they think they will be with Jesus, it may depend on what Jesus is to them. If it's a painting depiction, or a statue who knows if there will be some spirit that died and thought they were Jesus who looked like that or not. I don't think it will really matter as the nature of a dead discarnate human is that they no longer have eyes anyway, so they pilot themselves and can only experience what they had experienced. In other words, I don't think they can SEE anything that's not in their Spirit memory that was logged in their brain cells before they died. The point is that all these sort of sort themselves into buckets so to speak according to what their beliefs boil down to and the Kingdom of God/Heaven can then choose what to do with each bucket when they are ready to refurbish the garden. Many will be simply recycled.

**SPEAKING OF "BORDERS" WHETHER OF THE TEMPLE OR COURT, BRINGS UP SOME EARLY LESSON STEPS TI AND DO GAVE THEIR STUDENT BODY WHEN THEY GATHERED IN THE WYOMING WILDERNESS TO BEGIN AN ACCELERATED "OVERCOMING OF HUMANNES."**

It was in the first days of July that we all had arrived in the Medicine Bow National Forest, some 20 miles east of Laramie, Wyoming in the Veedavou Camping area. It was a zero facility camping area. The sign at the dirt road entrance was the only indication that it was a camping area. One just drove down the dirt road and chose to stop and/or pitch a tent anywhere. There were no out houses or plumbing or waste water dump station or concession or gates or recreation. It was many square miles of high chaparral lightly forested land. There were significant patches of very small evergreens and medium sized rock formations that were climbable without gear. And there

was sage brush and clay like soil and no water to be found.

Ti and Do had scouted out a number of areas in the trees where groups would locate themselves, putting up tents in such a way that from the dirt access road they could not be seen. Even though it was legal to camp there, there was a limit to how long. Since Ti and Do didn't know how long they would feel to be there, they wanted to remain hidden from the occasional ranger that would drive by whom I never saw.

Everyone had already been split up into groups and partnerships with a few threesome partnerships when the numbers didn't come out even. There were about 100 students split up into maybe six or seven groupings. I was not privy to the exact number of groups though I knew there was one that just had six students who had their tents set up in the same area where Ti and Do had their tent. They were called "helpers." And each of the six or seven other groups had a partnership who were also called "helpers." The helpers from each group would have a daily morning meeting at Ti and Do's camp and would report the previous days concerns and would deliver solutions to problems that might arise. The group I was a part of had no more than 6 or 7 tents thus up to about 15 students each.

Every 2-3 days, Ti and Do would hold a meeting in person with the entire student body. They would find a location and we'd all drive to it in coordinated shifts so not to have too many cars visible all at once in case one of the rangers who occasionally patrolled saw us and were alerted to the fact we were staying in the forest for months as opposed to weeks. We had specific times to depart our camp so that there would never be more than a few cars driving at any one time. It was easy to drive off the few dirt roads. One just had to be careful of rocks and of course trees. It was moreorless flat and barren territory. It wasn't long before Ti and Do arranged for us to meet at the University of Wyoming in Laramie in an actual classroom which I was surprised by but being with Ti and Do was always filled with surprises. We probably had five or six of these meetings in the University facility.

Using our minds and a physical representation of craft borders. note how whenever Jehovah gave Moses instructions to do anything there was both a mental and physical component. this was all to begin to introduce those chosen humans to the physical reality of the next level. members of the next level are souls who have filled their soul container with mind from their older

members but they use physical bodies to perform their tasks though.

We were instructed to establish the perimeter of what we called our “craft,” short for spacecraft by meting out boundaries. We did this by laying down sticks (dead branches) touching one another all around the camp with pathways to the next group's camp maybe a hundred yards away that was also lined with sticks. We were encouraged to walk the perimeter of the stick walls as often as we liked silently telling the discarnate “influences” to stay out of our craft. I wonder now whether this was kin to the function of the overall geographic area designated by the Next Level as the “temple” and/or the courtyard grounds and actually the overall “city” as a city is defined as a walled in area, the New Jerusalem.

Another lesson step i recall was related to how we approached others in the camp. We were instructed to place our tents in such a way that we had some distance between and yet could see if someone was approaching the front side of the tent. If someone had something to say to those in a tent, they would never assume the residents could be interrupted. Ti and Do said that even if they were seen from a distance to be preparing food and not talking with one another, it wasn't a Next Level way to assume they were open to an interruption as many times they would work on things in their heads so they would seem not to be busy but still were. And this was to be applied to all. So the procedure would be to walk up close enough to the tent to where the occupants could see us and wait. If we got no response or they looked at us and did not motion for us to come up, then we would go away and come back later. Fellow students didn't really have reason to not wave us over but it was the practice of that consideration that was important and to not be upset if we were not acknowledged.

ANOTHER LESSON WAS THE “A TONE” - LIKE FROM THE ALPHA AND OMEGA - ALPHA = GREEK LETTER A:

We were to get acquainted with the A note. They did this by providing tuning forks to each of the groups of students, that sounded the A tone at 440 Hertz. The “helpers” of each group had one tuning fork. Anyone could request it's use from them and then return it to them for availability to others. We would hit the tuning fork and then put the prongs to our ear and sing the note aloud and/or in our heads. We were tuning our minds to that frequency but was without further explanation except that it would help us have a focal point to

go to so we could more easily abort thoughts of the past or thought about human behaviors and ways. This was an individual thing to do, not in groups. There was never any chanting as individuals or in groups just like there was never any group prayer. The closest thing we had to group prayer was when we were given some “meditations” and a time for everyone in the craft to employ one. It was about 1984 when we started some individual optional meditation times when we were in Amarillo, Texas. Some times we had a room that was set up as a meditation room and for a short time in 1985 we had a required group meditation.

Curiously A-tone-ment is the time to clean one's house of ways we have “missed the mark” (aka sinned) aka cleaning our house for the Lord. Also on this note, AU is the code for the element of Gold, as in Aurora and Gold in the Bible is the pure metal always used in building certain things and especially when they are to be used related to the Day of Atonement.

#### ADDITIONAL PERSPECTIVE OF THE GEOGRAPHY OF THE TEMPLE\*:

The Holy City is the dwelling (mansion) SPACECRAFT the Kingdom of God/Heaven maintains as a local to the Earth “garden” headquarters, and staging area for their activity on Earth. This craft seems to include parts where Spirits to be saved, as Do called, “on ice,” (not literally) for their next opportunity for their next grade in school towards graduation (adult membership in the Kingdom of Heaven). Jesus is translated to refer to this location and condition as “paradise\*,” where a believer's Soul is taken when the physical body dies, which is why people in general, who considered themselves believers were taught where they would go to heaven when they died, saying this is what Jesus promised. Jesus did promise that of believers in him which included belief in ALL he taught which includes SHOWING THAT BELIEVE, as disciple James said, “faith (belief) without WORKS is dead” and Jesus was clear about in saying:

\*paradise reference:

Luk 23:39 And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

Luk 23:40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

Luk 23:41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds:

but this man hath done nothing amiss.

Luk 23:42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

Luk 23:43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise ((3857 paradise of Oriental origin cf 06508= a garden, pleasure ground, grove, park, part of Hades which was thought by the later Jews to be the abode of the souls of pious until the resurrection.))

Mat 7:20 Wherefore by their fruits ((2590 karpos= resulting work, acts, deeds, utility, labours)) ye shall know them.

Many Christians have been taught that this “work” and “labor” is in the spreading of the word, that includes any and all of the Bible. This, as all things become subject to misinformation. First off, it's the “work” Jesus gave, which can only be found and depended upon by studying every word attributed to Jesus and would include everything Jesus said and did, not only the parables and miracles that are most often what are repeated and taught in church groups. As preachers construct their sermons they adapt them to their congregations and end up diluting and distorting what Jesus actually taught that thereby begins to represent a false idea of who Jesus was making that “Jesus” a “false Christ.” For instance I heard a preacher telling his congregation that they needed a flashlight to see in the dark, comparing it to having the Light of Christ in their lives, referring to how Jesus said a man needed to not hide their light under a bushel basket. Although that can have it's accuracy it's not directly to the point of what Jesus was saying in his intended context. The “light” was all Jesus taught. If we keep that hidden from others, it is a disservice to the Kingdom of God/Heaven and Jesus and his Father.

Teaching ALL Jesus taught would mean also repeating the “hard sayings” most of all and “work” as “fruit” also entails the embracing of the behaviors and ways that were given as the will of the Father to help us grow closer to our graduation/harvest.

Mat 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Mat 7:22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy

name done many wonderful works?

Mat 7:23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Such belief in the current representative always requires extraordinary leaps of faith at that time, because of what every new incarnate representative will say and do that will challenge all seeming norms of thought, behavior and ways to include what the religious say about the past lesson steps provided by the incarnate Older Members and their active students, some of which may have performed tasks recorded as some of the Old Testament prophets.

After the incarnate representative leaves the Luciferians move in to distort and water down the teachings by promoting misinformation and thus a religion develops that promotes some of what the incarnate Representative said and did while mostly leaving out the requirements for discipleship of DENYING SELF, TAKING UP YOUR CROSS (giving one's human life in service) and when He is incarnate literally FOLLOWING WITH THE OLDER MEMBER (leaving all behind) and when He's not incarnate following his most up to date teachings of his Kingdom's behaviors and ways and instruction to provide service by “standing up for Him/Them” knowing it will result in our separation from our roots and life in the human kingdom because of how few will side with us.

The new religion as seen in Christianities formation of a new image of Jesus that builds into a “false image or false Christ,” mutating into a “path” to practice and think one reaps the reward from following just by believing alone. It is true that those who adhere to the path could still reap the full reward, that is, if they keep the commandments as best they can and continue their lesson plan when the Older Member comes incarnate when their Soul will also be brought back to take over a new human vehicle again.

However, for most it's about the best they can do to embrace and abide by what the last incarnate Older Member provided even with the dilutions and distortions that the Luciferians insert again immediately after their incarnation exit, the forerunner to the religion.

In the case of Jesus, after he left in the “cloud” it seems the Next Level sent certain of their advanced student crew members who gave their lives in his service after he left, to have a task to interface with humans again, perhaps even incarnate into a human vehicle again to remind people of the core truths Jesus taught. Ti and Do indicated this kind of task becomes additional training for them to grow into performing their Older Member's task some time in the future and these make an unusual mark on history. After Moses left these were recorded as Old Testament prophets.

After Jesus left, I suspect the one called St. Francis of Assisi could have been one such student Soul using that vehicle. I say that primarily because Ti referred to an individual she sensed was with her - before she awakened fully who she called “brother Francis.” I suspect the name came from St. Francis because of how Ti and Do had their classroom watch the movie, “Brother Sun, Sister Moon” that was about St. Francis. However this is not to say the one helping Ti was the same Soul who took the human vehicle called St. Francis. I believe that would be a human way of looking at the way the Next Level operates as it's not a kingdom where any one member is designated to any one task. It's about the task itself and who the Older Members assigns to perform that task which can be given to any number of different individuals.

“Brother Francis” could have been Ti's Older Member who both Ti and Do acknowledged was overseeing their task. I suppose this Next Level Being helping Ti could have even been another part of Ti's own Mind since Do did indicate that Ti had grown in the Next Level to have the capacity to perform more than one task at the same time through different vehicles as I understand it. Do said when his Older Member who we are calling Ti came to do this incarnate task to “get Him (Do) going” He (she) didn't need all of His Mind to perform the task, while for Him, He did need all his Mind to perform his task because He was younger than His Older Member. Note, Ti didn't refer to this Individual as “Father” but instead as “Brother” indicating some equivalency to Ti in a Next Level station. Do did talk about how Ti had arranged the strategy of their task and how they would awaken and when before They awakened in their chosen human vehicles.

Obviously one can not follow the most recent incarnate Older Member if He/They have left their incarnation, though they can follow instructions they left behind for new believers and can adopt all the Older Member's teachings



and in that way seek to bond with them from a distance, but they will not be able to complete their transition to Next Level membership without the Older Members actual physical presence incarnate in a human vehicle with them.

Today's Christianity reflects little that Jesus actually taught about the total separation from our human worldliness. Even though priests and nuns leave their human family and take vows of celibacy, so have separated from those human roots and behaviors, they then replace those human characteristics with their religiosity and often have a contentment and bolstering of self, taking on a piety and role of shepherding others which is in affect a bigger demon's mindset to embrace as one must disconnect from their true Heavenly Father to maintain. It's no different in the other religions where certain hierarchies developed be they referred to as “ascended masters” incarnate or not. The evidence is in what they say and do. For instance the Pope doesn't teach separation from the world. He teaches staying in the world and being a good human which now includes his traditional interpretations of what Jesus taught in a purely “spiritual and mystical” setting. It's not that his flock should all leave all behind to become Jesus disciples. They are not automatically ready for that step and it must be a voluntary act. That's not to say anyone couldn't go as far as they could go to seeking the will of their Heavenly Father that might take shape in their breaking away from their human roots and behaviors and ways. Do said that if many made that choice the Next Level could certainly handle them. For instance Do said that if Adam didn't separate from his Older Member and the Next Level wanted to put another Soul to the same test they could have just “MADE” another physical vehicle or for that matter many new vehicles. The Next Level isn't dependent on human reproduction for vehicle manufacturing.

The Roman Emperor Constantine's seeming embrace of Christianity which started in approximately the year 300 AD formalized the changing of Jesus teachings into something more kin to what Paul of Tarsus wrote. This is when the story of Jesus became something more comparable to a mythology that gave rise to a pseudo and/or intellectual belief that dominates today's Christian Jesus mindset today that also fuels a large part of the atheistic movement that tries to foster the entire historic record as a fabrication. This “Jesus,” the one morphed into mythological proportions presents a distorted picture of what he said and did, surrounded by controversy about the authenticity of the records themselves that includes all sort of seeming

contradictions that moreorless became a very confusing and even delusional belief that is what all Religions have formed into and continue to maintain from. For example today's Jesus is a near totally acceptable figure to think we believe in or not or in pieces. If you go virtually anywhere and say you believe in Jesus, you will do yourself no harm and even find camaraderie galore. This is because of how the Luciferians have succeeded to instigate among humans a twisting of who he was, what he said, what he required to be his disciple and how he taught what new disciples needed to do to break ties to their human families to begin a new bonding to Him and his Father's new family contrary to today's focus on Jesus as a "focus on the family," which is true, but just the wrong family. He was all about cutting human family ties (especially while he was here incarnate and to be his disciple after he left). It was not to be a rebel or to shun responsibilities nor to say we don't care about those in our human family, but because, such a Representatives rare physical incarnation among us can only be fully taken advantage of when we give all our mind, all our body's efforts, all our Soul (said spiritual development) and all our strength to grow this new bond to His family which is a family of like believers.

This is not to say everyone in the human kingdom would feel compelled to separate from their human ties to embark on disseminating his message as most are not prepared by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to do so.

Joh 6:44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

One must be "drawn," which is the way Jesus was talking about the delivery of seeds in the parable of the wheat/corn (good/useful to the Next Level in the production of fruit/works(service) seed) and tares (evil (troublesome, deceitful, manipulative, predatory) seed). Ti and Do spoke of being drawn as preparation provided to the human vehicles they and the returning students were to take over - incarnate into - STAND UP IN AGAIN (resurrect) to use to build their Next Level Mind, the metamorphosis of the new creature to be "born of Mind (Holy Mind)" through - the "overcoming process" that entails severing themselves from all human relationships, behaviors and ways and grafting to their Older Member's Next Level family by abiding by their Next Level behavior and ways. Service to the Next Level though the Older Members, according to their will is "worship." Do called worship "work for."

Ti and Do said the human bodies they were to take were “tagged” as babies, what ends up being a type of homing “device” to both keep an eye on them and that provides them with the “program” to seek out their Older Member. There was a movie Ti and Do had us watch called, “Questor” that I believe demonstrated this. Also some human vehicles are given what they called a “deposit” of which there are a couple types one for returning Students who had begun their metamorphosis before, with Jesus or before then. And the other type for first time Next Level students that was described as a pocket and/or a chip (as in computer chip) (but is not to be mistaken with the Luciferian space alien fallen angel discarnates and descendents “implants,” which are a facsimile of what the Next Level does naturally and does no harm to the human vehicle.

Ti and Do were often asked what would happen if everyone left their families and a reproductive lifestyle to seek to overcome their human mammalianism. Do said, “that's not going to happen” and “it would deplete the human kingdom if that happened and the human kingdom is a stepping stone into our Father's Kingdom.” At another point Do addressed what would happen if humans stopped reproducing as mammals. He said, “If the Next Level wanted human vehicles, they could make them” (like they did with Adam and Eve). They don't need to have humans, though because Adam and Eve chose to not follow their instructions they stimulated a type of reverse metamorphosis and thus began the civilization experiment to provide a way for them to learn their lessons and as Minds be born into Next Level Adult Membership. The Next Level only gives out so many deposits (seeds). A human that doesn't get that deposit would be highly unlikely to gravitate to the Older Members teachings while incarnate and perhaps not even after the incarnation. I believe Ti and Do thought it might still be possible. On and off they expressed that some in the class may not be returning students, so may be first time students who are growing very fast. The Next Level doesn't limit how fast someone grows but all must complete their coursework as provided by the Older Members to graduate and receive a position on a Next Level crew with the Older Members on their spacecrafts and in their labs. I believe Ti and Do did indicate even the human gnome contains some remnants of Next Level Mind.

\*Temple= 3485 naos from a primary naio (to dwell); a fane, shrine, temple = shrine, temple

Also defined through context in various scriptures, “the spiritual (not dense physical) temple consisting of the saints of all ages joined together by and in Christ”

The Temple is also spoken of as a “spiritual” abode, which has its validity in that it is not visible to humans. It's an undercover operational headquarters. However it is spoken of as able to move as Jesus said:

Mat 21:43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation ((people)) bringing forth the fruits thereof.

Here - a nation (people) with a new tongue (Mk 16:17) these Israelites don't understand from the “end of the earth” - end age, end time, and/or last empire and land mass to become the last empire:

Deu 28:49 The LORD shall bring a nation (1471 gowy= massing, a foreign nation; hence gentiles, people, heathen [tares?]) against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand;

Here is yet another indication that the middle east area where Jerusalem is will not be areas where the Father will be worshiped

A woman at the well drawing water while Jesus is there says:

Joh 4:20 Our fathers worshiped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

Joh 4:21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

Joh 4:22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.

People will see this and think, but God the Father is still worshiped in Jerusalem as there are countless churches and mosques and synagogues and temples that all have worship services and are praying to the same God or so it seems. But to Jesus worship wasn't holding a meeting and have group prayer or baptizing or burying the dead or marrying couples and the like. Those are all human devices that give the impression of worship as they quote scriptures during and talk about the meaning of scriptures. Since many of these traditions came from the original teachings from Jehovah/Moses to

perform in those ways can be seen as being in service, that is until the update comes. Then to continue those practices and expect the new Professor to mimic them is to expect that the same grade in school needed repeating. So upon arrival of the next Older Member the old lessons take a back seat to the new lesson steps. To Jesus worship meant as Do said, “to work for.” One can only work for someone, like an employee, which Jesus did compare the Kingdom of God/Heaven to, IF they are doing the things the employer instructs. Also it's not going to be working for the Father if we don't acknowledge His current Representative, insisting on looking to Moses instructions, as a previous Representative of the Employer the Father/Jehovah. Thus the Jews during and after Jesus left “were as a HOUSE” left desolate because those that remained Jews who refused to consider Jesus as the one Moses said would return “just like me,” from among you, from your lineage, humanly incarnate.

Since Jesus was speaking of the future and doubtful the immediate future as as long as he was incarnate and there were witnesses to his incarnation talking about him, that is evidence of service (worship) which was ongoing thereafter but what has changed was that the location where some still think Jesus must come to, does not see him in the new human body he takes and since he will at that time be the current Employers Representative, if we don't seek to work for him then we are not serving him and that's only going to happen in the area prepared for the return which is clearly primarily the United States of America mainland.

Thus today the only way we can worship the Father and the One who was Jesus is to give our service to Ti and Do doing what they would have us do, which was spelled out as to “disseminate their information.”

The Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't encourage students to bow and scrape, have ceremonies and perform rituals and group lesson time. That's because as the students “souls” get older (more experienced working with Older Members, they do less and less of this representative acknowledgments of the reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven and more and more of the nuts and bolts performance of the tasks the last incarnate representative left for us to perform. That's why Jesus told his disciples that IF they loved him they would “keep my sayings,” His commandments, instructions, viewpoints, thoughts, behaviors, etc. and in doing so, which would include big time the

task of telling others exactly what he said, then they would be “worshiping” Their heavenly Father in the human body Ti took.

Since it is the staging area as depicted and a place, abode, dwelling\*, (like one of the many dwelling places Jesus said he was leaving to prepare for his disciples.

\*Joh 14:2 In my Father's house are many mansions ((dwelling places)): if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

His Father's house is the literal “heavens,” outer space, the universe, but wherever They have a base.

This “temple” houses membership of the Kingdom of God/Heaven plus those that are their upcoming offspring, being prepared to become adult members to work with them on their crews and it can be moved, as it was also seen “descending” while it is quite large, 1378-1420 miles long, wide and in breadth (depth). As it is described as being seen from a high mountain coming down towards earth its size must extend a long way throughout the Earth's atmosphere into near outer space. This description indicates it has 12 gates, 3 on each of it's sides which seems to be part of what Enoch reported being shown:

Rev 21:10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

Rev 21:11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

Rev 21:16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

Rev 21:17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

Therefore to think realistically about this “temple” would equate it to a huge invisible spacecraft, as it occupies space and moves so is a craft and houses people who work within it.

This explanation would also be why it's referenced as “heaven.” When

someone dies, whom believes in the Kingdom of God/heaven by the Older Member's standard, not from human judgments or understanding of scripture, they become in the Kingdom of God/Heaven's keeping, so are in their heavenly (sky) abode but doesn't mean they will be taken into Their outer space "abodes/mansions," that is until they have overcome/conquered their humanness during the direction of an incarnate Older Member and thus received the full benefits included in their crew membership of eternal life as they would no longer be leaves on the perennial human genetic tree but now bonded/grafted to this new Family Tree of LIFE.

It is also spoken of as a city in Revelations and has within it areas where only the Older Members and the elders are permitted, namely the area where the "throne" is\*. This is probably what stimulated the Star Trek depiction of the "death star" though I don't believe the Luciferian Space Aliens have this kind of globe sized "mother ship" or even close, that is according to thousands of reports over the last 50 years from contactees, leaks, practical analysis of records, etc. Calling this the "death star" may in fact have it's accuracy though, as crafts of this size are depicted in the book of Revelations as the Kingdom of God/heaven side of the "city of God," the New Jerusalem. But the Kingdom of God/Heaven has no need nor desire to try to frighten humans. Sure they tell the truth - all humans will die and many of the spirits will also be dissolved in the "lake of fire" while some of the genetic strain may be preserved for the next garden planting after the surface is, so to speak spaded and that will bring an otherwise untimely end of life for most while some of the Spirits and/or Souls they planted will be kept for the next "human overcoming classroom."

Thus this "death star" and the depiction of Darth Vader as the evil empire with the Luciferian fellow his Lord can have it's form of accurate depiction as Darth Vader was "turned," which is what happen to the group that rebelled against the Kingdom of God/Heaven. I would imagine there was a previous crop of Luciferian styled space aliens that "turned" this latest group of which the name Lucifer is not listed by Enoch. But of course what is being told to humans now is that the Reptilian space aliens are coming with their "death star" to take over and/or destroy the planet and human kind, when in fact it's the Kingdom of God/Heaven's armada and large base craft that at some point will be nearby visible by human eyes or equipment or not, which is after the Two Witnesses have finished their work with the first fruits graduation of the

student body.

It's a Luciferian tactic to promote both fear and joy so we see some humans emphasizing the end of the world and looking forward to disasters and wars and such while the other side of the coin, that is even the same side really is saying that yes, the Earth is going through "birth pangs" - some even thinking the Rev 12 woman represents the Earth or the Church, though they can't square that with the rest of the chapter, but that it is ushering in the new world and one with peace and love so it's of no concern - just try to live our lives and not pay too much attention to all the horrible things, assuming or holding out for wishful thinking that they will in fact be spared from it. And some of these probably will, that is if their asking for help from the real Beings that created it all, rather than treating them like a blob of intelligence or a cosmic consciousness without any related physical relationship to what humans can most relate to as reality.

With all that said, it's true that if one is a "weed" in the garden, a "tare" and the Kingdom of God/Heaven has a team that are weeders then to that weed these weeders would be evil. This is depicted by Jesus as the "tares" being removed before the good wheat can be identified and "sealed," which is all a part of the period of time I am calling a second harvest as shown as the winepress in Rev 14 because those that work for Ti and Do by disseminating their information will if they do so continuously as more and more prophecy is shown as fulfilled be more and more targeted so they aren't influencing their parishioners away from Christianity. Thus it will be the Christians that seek to do in those working for Ti and Do. However, there is also a growing evangelical type of movement of atheists that may also be some who look for any who they consider to be religious to stop them. Many of these are being led by discarnate and space aliens while they have in their genetic lineage the memory of being persecuted by religionists so are delivering their karma.

\*Area where the throne is, has limited access:

Rev 4:4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

Rev 21:27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, niether whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.



It is referred to as a Temple because this is the base of operations for members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, who includes prospective new members who are in various stages towards membership. It's where they "worship" the Kingdom of God/Heaven. But to them, as has been said, worship is "working for," not for listening to sermons, though they do hold briefings, not for singing songs, though they may at times do so, while their most pertinent singing is in their "performance" that can be a vocal performance when they have tasks to provide information to humans by voice.

As said, this Temple is also a sanctuary for all students and student workers who would at various times work on the planet. And for some that are very near graduation, they can be given a physical body that isn't an adult Kingdom of God/Heaven non-mammalian body, so it can still resort to certain human behaviors. These would be given tasks that would not interfere with potential fruit in the Earth humans. A task as a "watcher" would be such a task as they would have no communication with the Earth humans. They would simply observe what they are instructed to observe and report their observations. This is what the crew spoken of by Enoch were engaged in, before they decided to leave the Kingdom of God/Heaven's service. They decided to cease their observational tasks to instead mingle with and impregnate human women while also teaching the humans things the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Older Members were not ready to teach them, things that today many would say were admirable qualities in regards to the sciences and use of herbs and so forth. In the process they were equating themselves to the Kingdom of God/Heaven membership. These "fallen angels" were not yet members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. They were souls that had reached a considerable degree of maturity, so when their bodies died, by whatever means their Soul's were kept and to provide them more lessons opportunities were issued new physical bodies. However, these new physical bodies were still equivalent to Earth human bodies in that they had the capacity to function as the mammalian humans to include reverting back to offspring reproduction. But having souls that had degrees of advancement above human, they had an advantage over humans so could easily woo or manipulate humans to be subject to their desires and needs, which was depicted in the experience with Adam and Eve and in Genesis chapter six. If humans become accomplished in the manipulation of spirits to

perform certain “tricks” that wow fellow humans, they are put on a pedestal for no real effort of their own, except as they have become a host for discarnates to work through.

However, the idea that those in this Temple often have work to do, is a normal way of thinking about being in Their kingdom abodes and keeping. An early example of this “way,” as introduced to the humans who the Kingdom of God/Heaven chose to nurture early on in the civilization, as a first trimester is reflected by the way those in the Moses camp were given many tasks that had precise instructions to carry out and there were many procedures developed as situations arose, aka rules of behavior and ways established to solve problems while at the same time providing examples that taught the ways of members of the kingdom. It was to gear the student “souls” and their human gnome, with which Souls work through, to build strength, in abiding by the ways of the Kingdom of God/Heaven that simultaneously teach them to follow instructions that aid their growth towards new membership. For this reason, doing things that incorporate working with or through the human discarnate spirits, the dead humans becomes prohibited, as one of those rules as doing so fosters a distorted understanding and a false sense and capacity of self that results in more self reliance that looks good on the outside but is not what the gardeners can use, in membership on their crews, so it counter Their program. In other words, the Kingdom of God/Heaven gardening effort is kin to a astronaut training program in which crew members are expected to look to their commanders, knowing that it is through their far greater experience that the tasks/missions can be best accomplished. These new Kingdom of God/Heaven astronauts (holy angels) are not without their own expertise and sense of fulfillment, as they go about their assigned tasks than we see in all manner of human organizations where there is a hierarchy of command/management structure, though in terms of the Kingdom of God/Heaven they are made to look like mindless robots by the Luciferian distortion of the training program, to try to woo Souls from engaging such a training program that any incarnate member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven instigates towards a graduation. Thus the point here is, that there is a complete practical reality and functional value to the entire Kingdom of God/Heaven human Soul growth development (garden like) projects and the Temple is like the command center for the operations in the Earth experiential classroom, which is the “Altar.”

THE ALTAR, LIKE THE TEMPLE HAS A TWO FOLD REPRESENTATION; IT IS THE GEOGRAPHICAL LOCATION WITHIN THE TEMPLE GROUNDS, ACTUALLY THE PART OF THE TEMPLE GROUNDS THAT IS LITERALLY ON THE GROUND WHERE THE SAINTS OFFER THEIR MENTAL AND PHYSICAL LIVES (GIVE ALL THEIR MIND AND ALL THEIR BODY) TO THEIR OLDER MEMBER FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN. So during Jesus time it was the vicinity surrounding the “holy city” Jerusalem, potentially all of the area called Judea, as the heavenly temple abode (space craft) was in that same vicinity then.

The difference between the Altar and the Temple is basically altitude as the Kingdom of God/Heaven workers are not in dense physical bodies, as they are in their “home” environments on space crafts, in labs inside of select planet's, and/or moons\*, though it's not that they are floating around either. They can still have dense physical bodies but can keep out of the way of humans, whether humans are walking around, or in the sky/atmosphere, etc. They could be in some types of transportation that can be on the surface of the planet or above it, the way humans fly in airplanes to where they know how to stay out of the way of the humans and their devices, not having the same limitations humans do. However, having moved from the middle east previous temple/altar location, the evidence strongly suggests the new area is within the mainland United States of America, which is in Revelations spoken of as the “New Jerusalem” and “Mystery Babylon.”

\*Moon as a base depicted here:

Rev 12:1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

Thus the Altar is where the sacrifices are offered and take place:

This is the altar for each of the Older Members' students, aka the Saints, those who are “following the lamb wherever he goes,” who have washed their robes and who no longer marry or are given in marriage and who don't have sex (have regained their virginity)(39) and have no guile (deceit) in their hearts or minds, who give as their final act of whatever trimester in which they are engaged, their physical body that is the epitome of the Kingdom of God's, through Jesus' stated requirements to be his active student (disciple),

spoken of as, “denial of self” as “thy will be done on Earth as it is in heaven,” having faced the prospect of being killed for their belief while serving as mouthpieces of the truth they witnessed and experienced in times passed, as their Older Members (Jesus/Father - Jesus was spokesman for the one called The Father) then said they must do to, “take up your cross” - as they would be hated for the same reasons their teacher/example Jesus was hated, when he faced the entrenched religious with the truth of where their religion originated, also spoken of by Jesus as to “drink from the cup that I (Jesus) drink from.” Their willingness to speak the truth and take the consequences is authorized by that present Older Member, which is a degree of voluntarily self sacrifice of their humanness as manifest in the physical life of their body (vehicle for the Soul to learn to drive 100%) which is always a stage in the final pulling up of the roots of their humanness.

It seems to most all those who are not in the program, and even to some in an earlier trimester, this willingness to die for something no one can prove, is insanity. There are actually always Soul's experiencing degrees, like grades in school, of aspects of each of the three trimesters. Since this “giving all” is taught even in the first trimester, with increased ways of implementation, it does not take students by surprise and there are different ways in which this graduation qualification (giving one's life) is implemented, so it's natural for some to have misgivings, which again is their physical vehicle's fear and dread, not the Soul that's drawing from the Mind (holy spirit) from the Representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, which they, the Souls need to learn to override the vehicle's human mammalian mind on. However, that learning to override is at the student's pace, though the Kingdom of God/Heaven does step up the pace at times, sort of the way a gardener does by giving seed/shoots stronger soil and environments to press through with more fertilizer while still keeping balance on pests (discarnate influences) that would if left might/would decimate if left unattended.

The key that makes the giving of one's life a realistic and acceptable, however still challenging to implement such consciousness (as no human vehicle is of it's own eager to have confrontation to the degree that could result in it's death) is by arriving at a genuine recognition of who it's really for, while a tiny few, if any humans who are in observance of those engaging this process will agree with their allegiance and dedication but it's simply the biggest hurdle within the formula of becoming a member of the Kingdom of

God/Heaven.

However, regarding this choice to sacrifice one's humanness, to include all mental allegiance and physicality, it's important to actually be with genuine Older Members from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, whom the student Souls and even the genetic structures, they occupy for their overcoming task have come to know and love over millennium. (This can seem illusionary because in this third trimester for a tiny group of students, especially, there are all sorts of facsimile Kingdom of God/Heaven "false prophets/gods," who look like sheep (kind/gentle seekers) on the outside (garb of religion and/or spirituality) but are on the inside predators (like wolves), though they don't think of themselves that way as they seek to woo Souls away from paying any attention to the REAL overcoming process.

It may seem that it's unfair when certain Souls (those with a genuine Kingdom of God/Heaven consciousness, in whatever language/culture) are wooed and even may give their lives in the process, (i.e. Jonestown, though many, even most were tricked, because they had such a drill a number of times not knowing it was a drill where poison was not used so no one died from it, thus on a subconscious level some didn't have reason to believe this too wasn't a drill. Others were traumatically pressured, even at gunpoint and with Jim Jones verbal admonishing the group over their public address system, this after a shooting in the airport that some may not have known about, but some thinking that Representative Ryan had cleared them of any wrongdoing, even though two families sought to leave with Ryan, which no doubt would have resulted in bringing to light some of the Jim Jones highly questionable alleged behaviors, like disciplining children by hanging them by their feet in a deep, dark well for some time. These allegations that have substantial evidence all show the way the Luciferians influence humans to talk like lambs and sheep while act like wolves and vultures. To all those who did consume the poison, it doesn't mean they, their Souls are lost, as the Kingdom of God/Heaven can be present in an unseen way to take those Souls to their Temple to be saved for a future opportunity to have a new human experience with the next genuine incarnate member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

However, some do become entrapped as within any organization, spiritual based or not, but that is part of any gardening project - that the strongest press

towards the sun to survive and thrive. It's simply not for a human to judge for others who is gravitating to a genuine incarnate Older Member or not unless they have proof of abuses as were found at Jonestown and in the People's Temples in the Los Angeles and San Francisco bay area before Jonestown.

The tendency among those who don't believe in the Earth and all it's life forms being part of a designed program for Soul Gardening, is to look upon those who do have such a belief as duped and hoodwinked and/or naive and insecure as the reason for such belief. In this case, some talk about one's concept of God as if this God or Gods were villains seeking to control and punish those that don't obey and who allows atrocities and disasters to kill thousands. Of course there are those who do place themselves in what they think a “godly” position whether in government or Corporate or Scientific foundation or religious order or spiritual elite or space alien so called “space brothers,” or the like. And yes, for time periods these are allowed to thrive but what is never really spoken about is how the Kingdom of God/Heaven helps those who ask for their help, though if the asking is in word only and has had no manifestation in deed and change toward a deeper bond with the creator's kingdom then they may not be kept when they lose their physical body. The bottom line is that no human can ever assume anything about themselves or another when it comes to their relationship or lack thereof with the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

The signs are often quite evident, of who is a false prophet and who is not, but when it comes to leaving one's human family behind and disconnecting from any worldly pursuits to be with someone who the media is broadcasting as a dangerous cult figure (the leader(s)), that may result in a lose of life, it's near impossible for those who are not so drawn to a “give your all program” to recognize any value to the socially condemned leader(s).

Any harvest of fruit requires a sickle to literally cut down the stalk (body), which kills the plant, or in the case of a fruit tree, for example, the stalk is the stem that supplies the fruit's development while the fruit, when ripened is taken by the farmer. Jesus illustrated this process to the growing of wheat (a corn or kernel of wheat). In this case the farmers are the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Member's crew. The stalks are the “plants” off the human tree The flower is the Mind/Head of the stalk and the fruit is the grain, which in themselves are also the seed or Soul that is what the farmers grow the

garden to obtain which to Them are the way in which they beget/birth into their Family, offspring, though invisible to human eyes. But like Jesus said:

Joh 12:24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

Joh 12:25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

Joh 12:26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

This is the basis of what one can think of as “self sacrifice.” One must sacrifice (give) their “life in this world,” which generally only works for those that are not pleased by their life in this world, which can be an idealistic displeasure of seeing through so much of what others deem worthy to give their lives to - treasure, wealth, self worth, power in the support or guidance, ruler-ship and management of others. It's a “sacrifice” only because there is generally a part of us, the human part of us that has grown comfortable with even very difficult life challenges, health complications, disabilities, etc., or even a degree of comfort in even the seeking process. One can become a perpetual seeker that never takes it past the intellectual stage. Thus a sacrifice is really a willingness to change to something that is not as clearly stable. As humans, it's not important what we get into. What's important is what we get out of. To make the grade in a Kingdom of God/Heaven program with an incarnate Older Member at the helm, one must get out of all things experimented with, regardless of whether they were good or not so good for us, as they are all what got us to the ultimate program.

For those humans that don't exist at the time of an incarnate representative, they can still be selected by the observing crew of Kingdom of God/Heaven membership, who are not apparent to humans, to have a future opportunity when an Older Member is incarnate while if they have not been given a Soul seed, can still add to that part of the human tree that produces leaves (human bodies/minds) that become the future hosts for a returning Soul engaging their next trimester towards birth. Thus nothing is lost. Life in the human kingdom and all kingdom levels that are less evolved all have a temporary experience.

To live for an hour or a day or a year or 120 years is all a gift. Had the Kingdom of God/Heaven “creator crew” not designed, developed and

maintained the Earth and its garden plots that includes all the life forms, even permitting the negatives that convert negatives to positives (recycle) then none of us would have any opportunity to live. Of course it's easy to become blinded to this and especially so when we are the product of genetic seed that rebelled from this reality that Jesus spoke about as the "tares" who look like wheat but are not, but are actually weeds in the garden, though permitted as a fertilizer.

(See examples of harvest, the cutting of the wheat at harvest time in the Revelations 14)

The idea of sacrifice is made to sound barbaric and satanic but that is because the Luciferian Space Alien (fallen angel) descendants who have been allowed to be present on and off in degrees and influence since the Adam and Eve story have distorted the Kingdom of God/Heaven's garden plan in the minds of many humans, especially at this time of third trimester harvest of the souls the Kingdom of God/Heaven has nurtured since their beginning. Those Luciferians seek to make it barbaric by having such become a ritual among some or to have someone more or less force someone else to kill themselves or another (sacrifice another human to the "gods") or to guilt someone into doing so. Only the Kingdom of God/Heaven sees to it that, when their student membership are working up to giving their lives in whatever way that might be instigated, that it's fully voluntary to where each student must actually over years time prove they are of a clear mind wanting to take this leap of faith (It's a leap of faith because the physical vehicle doesn't want to die or lay down its life and especially when the vehicle is generally happy).

The entire overcoming process involves the sacrifice of our human nature and roots to graft/bond to a new family of The Kingdom of God/Heaven and to do so voluntarily/willfully by our effort under the close direction of the assigned Older Member(s) (Christ(s)) that is engaged over up to ~7000 Earth years for each garden planting to harvest cycle.

Each phase spoken of as one of three trimesters in that birthing cycle results in the vehicle used dying (as all do) but at first while believing in the Older Member in our charge, thus Moses who was Jehovah's instrument to deliver the initial criteria instructions (laws) to be willing to try to follow aka "commandments" (without the Luciferian imposed meaning of condescension) that must be adhered to and are a type of degree of sacrifice



of our otherwise animal instincts that brings the species into a more civilized behavior and preparation for the next trimester. Jesus required his disciples to have yet a higher standard which included telling others about Him after he left, which He knew would be their sacrifice of their physical well being, as they would be hated as he was hated by all the status quo religious, spiritual, paranormalist, secular humanist and atheist.

The third trimester adds on to the two previous trimesters but instead of having another be the instrument of our self sacrifice it is possible that those first fruits who gave their lives one or more times during past incarnations, whether those with Jesus or before, serving, for example as an Old Testament prophet, we would need to be willing to lay our bodies down for our Older Member even without the lower forces through fellow humans providing the mechanism as occurred with Jesus. Jesus knew how to hide so could have done so for who knows how long and even could have decided to travel away from that area to start anew. So he voluntarily subjected himself to a rather unpleasant death which took the idea of self sacrifice to it's next level. Thus with that example students in the third trimester would at least have in their consciousness the need to “give their lives” and even to be prepared to voluntarily and even literally lay their physical lives down. However, none of this is of value as a practice. It is only of value when we the Soul has had a face to face relationship with an incarnate Older Member who we learn to look to for everything, that comes with gaining the perspective of why - because we genuinely “love” them with all our being which includes trusting that individual. This will never look legitimate or godly from just anyone's viewpoint. Someone outside this mindset will certainly not condone it, but someone who, though may not be ready for the third trimesters lesson steps, may in fact accept it as a formula that they might grow into or may feel it was a right choice for those who feel so inclined, possibly souls who were congruent with second and first trimester Soul growth respectively.

This is not related to what people think of as martyrdom as much of martyrdom is still a about the “Me Me MY MY of it, that one feels puts them into a heroic or holy status. The only reason to participate in this serious self sacrifice is because we love and want to give to and serve the Kingdom of God/Heaven through our present Older Member. In other words then we have become a significant degree of a pure instrument equated to a pipe that has no obstructions in it to slow down or distort/pollute the flow of pure Mind

through, or as strong links in the Kingdom of God/Heaven's chain of mind, Older Members to Younger members that is what it takes to have a viable spirit/Soul birth that actually holds the energy/power/light that drives the new vehicle the Kingdom of God/Heaven will issue those that overcome their humanness.

Rev 11:2 But (the) court which (is) without (the) temple leave out, and measure it not; for (it is) given (unto the) Gentiles: and (the) holy city shall they tread under foot forty (and) two months.

Re-translated and re-interpreted in the same format as described above:

Rev 11:2 But ((2532 kai= AND, but, also, so then, that, then, yet)) court ((833 aule= a yard (as OPEN TO THE WIND/AIR)))...

“Court” having no walls is not a protected environment as the “Temple” grounds with “walls” (barriers/gateways however undetectable to humans and instrumentation, similar to the overall Earth's “spirit world” (electromagnetic field, environmental platform, not far different from a computer operating system platform/structure, where humans are the hardware/firmware part that the software (spirits) run on as they can't run without). Thus in this or these geographic areas, being open air (no containment walls) there is no facility to keep discarnate spirits away from humans (unless the Kingdom of God/Heaven specifically designs something for particular humans they have an interest in helping keep certain spirits/discarnates away from periodically), so the classroom of students (the returning Saints, those who gave their lives on Jesus behalf by sharing his teachings despite knowing they would eventually have their human vehicle's (body) killed for doing so, as He was and as He said they would be, which is all part of their “drinking from the same cup”) can have an significant chance of completing their overcoming of their humanness by their learning to LOOK TO and FOLLOW 100% the personal efforts of the incarnate Older Members they are about to meet up with face to face as they all, (these Two and their returning Crew) take over (literally a type of capture of) human vehicles that are the footstool instruments to build the strength of will/mind through.

By in large, this “court” is still a defined area and/or areas and might be considered the English speaking areas of the world primarily which of course

anyone in the world can eventually gravitate to. This is because of the way the Kingdom of God/Heaven designed the moving of the temple/court and “holy city” from the middle east area where it was located during the Jesus/Father and student crew second trimester phase in the Soul birthing program. However, by the time of the second harvest as illustrated in Rev 14, where the stalks (human vehicles) are subject to the “winepress” it may be that any human to be considered to be part of the fruit to be harvested would have migrated to the continental United States though there may be outposts throughout the world right up to the literal “last days” on Earth for the current civilization to operate before being recycled (literally turned over/under).

...which (is) ((3588 ho= the, this, that, one, he, she, it, etc.)) without ((1855 exothen= EXTERNALLY, OUT(-SIDE, -WARD), (FROM) WITHOUT)) (the)...

The context is being OUTSIDE is the Court Yard, which is outside the Temple grounds. These depictions in terms are describing the actual physical geographical environment where the Kingdom of God/Heaven is focusing their primary efforts in this next stage (from the Father/Jesus based second trimester stage), the third trimester for the Saints (who graduated the second trimester by providing service to Jesus after Jesus exit despite knowing they would be bumped off for doing so) which each stage ends up being a simultaneous preparation for the next trimester according to each Souls growth grade in school, speaking of younger Souls but also the human genetic strain that become the containers for any returning Souls to interface “together” with, as depicted in Rev 11:1 interpretation, which is in large part how this process has become distorted and misunderstood as “reincarnation” the way it is generally taught, debated and often assumed.

The only REAL genuine re-incarnation is when the Kingdom of God/Heaven brings back a previously “saved” Soul for their next trimester and they must interface with (and take over (capture/catch away (the real “rapture”)) a human body who was also prepared by being given a “Soul pocket/container (Chip/Tag/Seed that itself can be grown by the Older Members hands-on (incarnate) tending (as it can not be done without Them, not by following some “path” of practice or technique (meditation, etc.) except when the Older Member Representatives come and give the program to those they are face to face with and that becomes the criteria for future generations of humans

(alongside the distortion into religion provided by the renegade discarnate souls for a full free will provision) but that the Souls in the “classroom” largely see through upon their next trimester).

...temple ((3485 naos= from naio (to dwell); a fane (church, wherever the body of believers are gathered together, (not a building)), shrine))...

As stated before, this is the geographical area where the Kingdom of God/Heaven is staging their Third Trimester return that will birth the Souls of the “Saints,” the “holy ones” addressed later in this verse. It is their actual dwelling and is kin to when Jesus said he and his Father would make their “dwelling” with you. This is all in the context of Their return to the Earth, though they also have dwelling places off the Earth on their spacecrafts wherever their crews are stationed as they are not limited to terrestrial living and are the physical bodies are not mammals\* either so they don't eat food\*\* or have sex. This is why Jesus said in his Father's home environment there are many dwelling places that are compared to mansions in size and facility - highly technically advanced and even “living” spacecrafts, biologically designed craft that one could think of the way one thinks of a whale\*\*\* but with a star trek modern and streamlined look/feel/function (plus a whole lot more).

\*evidence of different body example:

1Co 15:38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

1Co 15:39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

1Co 15:40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

\*\*evidence the both food (it) and the belly will be rendered idle as well as sexuality though at this stage it was just breaking the sexual laws given previously that Jesus updated but Paul doesn't seem to express:

1Co 6:13 Meats ((1033 bromas= food)) (for the) belly, and (the) belly (for) meats: but God (shall) destroy ((2673 katargeo= render idle)) both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body.

\*\*\*whale example:

Mat 12:39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:

Mat 12:40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

...leave ((1544 ekballo= eject, bring forth, cast (forth, out), drive (out), expel, leave, pluck (pull, take, thrust) out, send away)) out ((1854 exo= away, strange, out(-side, of doors))) and measure ((3354 metreo= to measure (metre) (literally or as a figure); by implication a limited portion(degree), ASCERTAIN IN SIZE BY A FIXED STANDARD, METE))...

This isn't the measuring or judging of people but stating the area where the taking of a "reed" body is slated to occur, that goes hand in hand with a process of sizing up which humans to deposit with seeds (Soul implants (not to be confused with Luciferian space alien implants reported since the 1950's). These "reeds" will "rise" - be awakened when the also incarnate Older Member, Two Witnesses come public (blow trumpet of Their prophecy) that will be the wake up call, spoken of in Rev 11:1 messengers instruction to "rise" after "standing up again" (resurrecting), thus is when the returning Souls try to "capture" (catch away) their chosen vehicles (body/reed) that is from the Rod(tree/branch) prepared. That capturing is accomplished by the "word" being spoken, which is imbued with power, being the unvarnished truth in plain/bold terms/language (non-religious/spiritual gloss) as prophesied by Jesus he would be delivering which will resonate with the human beings because they will have been gifted with Their seed, even at their birth (water birth). However not all "caught away" which includes their leaving all behind at that time to include family, homes, careers, favorite pastimes, habits, addictions, sexuality, friends, possessions (other than what the Two Witnesses instruct to bring with you). It doesn't mean those we were related to can't go too. But they would have to know that it wouldn't involve a continuation of their same relationship as this time it was about learning to give all ones mind, heart, Soul and strength to these Two, though essentially the One who was last in the role of Jesus, though working as a team with His Father this time.

Prophecy is always about the Souls who are given tasks from their Older

Members and the humans they are to form Kingdom of God styled relationships with (like a rider to a horse) that provides the best “match” of Soul go body so that the human vehicle is by it's specific characteristics providing the older returning Soul with similar enough or MATCHING CHARACTERISTICS that tend to demonstrate what both (the Soul and the human) need to overcome/conquer, “prevail as Jehovah” (Israel) against to make the requirement to be included in the harvest call and be able to see it through to stick it out with the Older Members as they lead these through their overcoming of humanness program.

...it ((846 autos= THERE, THOSE, TOGETHER)) NOT...

So these two areas, Court and temple are not to be part of the same designations... “measure it not” or “mete these two area's differently,” which says enough, but then there is that “leave out” part, that doesn't make sense that the Kingdom of God/Heaven would need to say, as it could look like it's repeat that these two areas are to be kept away from one another. But what this “leave out” part may very well be saying is better translated to “eject or cast, drive, or pluck out” which may look like it's a negative, but to where something negative is used to help provide some humans the impetus to look for something more. This could come in the form of feeling compelled to go somewhere else for fun or for a career search or to escape something about where they are. During the Gold Rush of 1849, The first great wave of migration, beginning in 1848, brought at least 85,000 prospectors by 1850 seeking their fortunes mining gold. It was the largest migration in United States history. That was also the time of a significant UFO sighting flap in the same area.

(I don't think the former space aliens were allowed out of their “bottomless pit” at that time yet, so I suspect this large sighting “flap” was Kingdom of God instigated to begin to prepare the human mindset with the reality of beings that were from outside the Earth. Note how this mindset also became the beginning of significant sciences fiction writing that later was turned into cinema in Hollywood, the first “valley of vision,” one of the ways the Old Testament prophet Isaiah described Jerusalem.

In 1960's and 70's there was a significant so called “spiritual” impetus to trek from the east coastal areas of the United States to California. Could this have been happening by the Kingdom of God/Heaven's instigation of their Minds

coming into this atmosphere and even more so, by crashing some of their more primitive spacecrafts in Texas, New Mexico and Arizona that whether people knew it or not, became a beacon of light that was “drawing” people to those states/areas.

...for ((3754 hoti= BECAUSE, AS CONCERNING)) given ((1325 didomi= ADVENTURE, OFFERED TASK, ministry, SHOWN)) unto the Gentiles ((1484 ethnos= race (as of same habit) i.e. tribe; specially, a foreign (non-Jewish (overcomer), by implication, pagan, heathen, nation, people))...

Then adding “BECAUSE OF AND CONCERNING THE GENTILES TASK.” In other words, this separation of having two areas is in affect also establishing Two “harvest” periods and peoples to where one group are where human's are drawn to host the potential “first fruits,” that is the Temple area, whether because they were born in that vicinity from migrant parents, etc. or because they for whatever reason migrated to that area by the time of their adult hood and the second group are where the human's are drawn or who are the potential “second fruits.” Both harvests are depicted in Revelations chapter 14). The Gentiles are any who were not of the genetic strain of “committed overcomers.” The name and word “Israel,” means “one who prevails as Jehovah.” What they prevail against is the Human World as more and more over millennium is run by the Luciferian “Fallen Angel,” so called Space Alien's human and/or human equivalent offspring from mating with humans, who as they died populated the Spirit World that go on to greatly influence all human behavior and ways to their behaviors and ways and against the Kingdom of God/Heaven behavior and ways. It was in the 1950's in the U.S. that it seems the “bottomless pit” was opened, in which case those Luciferians who were able to continue their propagation and racial survival while locked up underground, using test tube baby and cloning technologies and various other vehicular sustaining technologies, were allowed to leave their locked down existence to once again more directly influence humans to their agenda of getting off the planet before another lock down. This temporary release from prison is orchestrated by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to also subject their returnee Souls to, as a test of their strength of mind and resolve to overcome all the Luciferians would do to try to sway their allegiance away from the Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnate Older Member Two Witnesses overcoming of humanness classroom.

...and (the) holy ((40 hagios= (to-hallow-belonged), sacred (PHYSICALLY, PURE, consecrated, morally blameless, saint, clean, innocent, modest, perfect, CHASTE, CHERISHED, UNDER TENDER CARE, kept warm)...

This “holy” is referring to people - Souls who take human bodies (on foot, footstool) who have been adopted by the Older Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, who had been nurtured from whenever they as seeds were planted into human vehicles to begin to grow to their graduation from the human kingdom. In times past they had “washed their robes,” “cleaned out their house,” become pure enough to be among those who are returning as the student crew to take new human vehicles selected for them to provide service to the returning Older Member's Two Witnesses task that will in so doing complete their overcoming of their remaining humanness to bring them to their harvest ability into “adult” membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven, no longer a “child of God,” but then a “young member” of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, that each of which according to Jesus is “greater” than even the greatest human\*. Jesus used John the Baptist as that example of the greatest human, though John the Baptist was one of these student “children of God” and no doubt at this time 2000 years later would have been included as one of these “holy” returnee Souls to finish up his overcoming to graduate the human kingdom.

\*differences between greatest human and the least in the Kingdom of God/Heaven

Mat 11:11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

Luke 7:28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

...city ((4172 polis=town with walls)) (shall they tread under)...

A city is never holy in and of itself. It is just an area that enclosed with walls or calculated borders where dwellings for people are provided. If the people in it are “holy” (pure) then the city is a pure “Holy” place. That which is “holy” (pure) has NOTHING AT ALL TO DO WITH RELIGION OR SPIRITUALITY, except to the degree each member of any group adheres as



best they can to the teachings, in this case of Jesus and in the way they provide those teachings to others.

Thus in this context, the ones spoken of as the Saints are the “holy” ones. They are the same Souls that were Jesus' dedicated student workers 2000 years ago who gave their will and physical life styles, relationships and even their physical body's well being and life To/FOR Him that included working for Him in the delivery of the information His “Father,” as He said, gave Him to share, suffering the consequences of a religious and secular public that didn't understand or like much of what he said and had all sorts of reasons to want to be rid of. The religious organizations now identified as Christian are not representations of the Kingdom of God/Heaven and none of those they designate as saints are saints despite their good works to fellow humans. If the Kingdom of God/Heaven sees any of them as a “saint” that's Their business and they make those determination on each of us according to what we think, say and do in our lives in relationship to the Kingdom of God/Heaven last incarnate Older Member.

OCCUPANTS OF A HOLY CITY ARE THOSE BROUGHT INTO THAT CITY BY THE OLDER MEMBERS OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN:

Now “city” in the context of Revelations and especially when it's referred to with/as “holy” means the occupants are members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, which includes those that are student workers, by student inferring that they haven't actually been graduated from the Human biological kingdom of life, a condition that can no longer “fall from grace” as the Luciferian Fallen Angel space alien ancestors chose to do that found them in prison in and around the Earth. Those Luciferians were thus also once “student workers” though because of rebelling hold the opposite status today.

THE DESIGNED CLOAKED NATURE OF THE PHYSICALITY OF THE HOLY CITY:

Thus this “holy city” has it's own physicality though to humans and/or human equivalent space aliens is cloaked and is what I am correlating with a geographical location on Earth, where perhaps it could be thought of as docked for the “end time/age task” operations. The proof that this is physical many will dispute but evidence is genuine as everything related to the

Kingdom of God/Heaven throughout the records demonstrates Their physicality.

SPIRITUALITY MAY BE ONE OF THE BIGGEST WAYS THE LUCIFERIAN FALLEN ANGEL SPACE ALIENS AND THEIR SEED SEEK TO DISTORT (consciously or not) THE REALITY OF THE THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN:

Considering that Jesus believed in the existence of “spirits” whom he most always referred to as “evil,” with the exception of “holy spirits” or “holy ghosts,” it becomes hard to recognize the difference as both are generally unseen by humans.

The primary tool to recognize the difference is to adhere to the actual teachings of Jesus, in behavior and ways, which human level discarnates (dead humans or dead human equivalents (so called space aliens) may also do to some degree but will also stray from considerably as we can see in the way the religions have grown up around the incarnation of a personality that became the founder to where they no longer have anything in common with that founders teachings except perhaps in similar terminology, where the original meanings of that terminology has become confused aka mystified or spiritualized aka cloaked. This mystification though is not through the efforts of the lower forces alone. The Kingdom of God/Heaven also promotes the maintenance of a certain amount of mystery until they see that the timing is right to reveal all former hidden truths. But the Luciferians never wish to unveil the truth. Instead they distort the truth and make up interpretations for the mysteries, of course doing so through susceptible humans to program them to reject the truth when it's revealed. However the Kingdom of God/Heaven knows this is their way, so they use it to filter out those that were given Soul seeds and have the root system to bring them to sprout from those that will fall by the wayside or upon rocky soil or to be eaten by the birds (the way space aliens are depicted in revelations).

But to assist students to learn the differences between the truth and the lies, the Kingdom of God/heaven provided from the first trimester period of Moses and Aaron's service to Jehovah concrete behaviors, ways, practices and activities that could be grown into a “recognition of the voice of their shepherd” as Jesus said of His sheep.

And this is why the Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't generally teach their student body in unseen, spiritual ways, as in sending people thoughts as such, like what was done to Paul of Tarsus on the road to Damascus, but rather come incarnate to talk face to face with their chosen student body who then talk face to face to others. It is when these original witnesses to the physicality have left their physical bodies that the biggest distortions begin to take hold, though the seeds planted by all that face to face communication of the Mind of the Older Members continues to flourish in the parts of that human genetic tree that received it, to produce new leaves (humans) that then become the vehicles for the returning Souls that were those same students returning for the next trimester in their overall birth into adult membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Family.

Thus with each incarnation of an Older Member, but to include those who are performing tasks in between Older Member incarnations, that often may be those students being groomed for the same kind of task the Older Members are doing in provision of their Holy Mind to a selected human populous, additional physical proves are provided to some, whether in the form of so called "miracles" as well as in very select circumstances visits from beings (with Lot) and hearing of voices from the sky (while John the Baptist baptized Jesus, at the transfiguration with James, John and Peter as witnesses), again characteristics of communication that is always accompanied by physical beings on the ground to support the idea that they are physical beings in operation, though in part in a cloaked way to the provision of interface to the human student body.

These experiences are all geared to provide degrees of recognition of the reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven and with that recognition a sense of what we can trust. This is such a careful program administered by the Kingdom of God/Heaven so that each student is getting the most genuine experience rather than leaving them guessing or filling in the gaps of what this or that means. This is also why the Kingdom of God/Heaven would never seek the service of someone they have not groomed by their incarnate Older Member for a task of administering those same teachings to others, as we saw in the so called conversion of Paul of Tarsus into a self declared "apostle."

Paul's self declaration of apostleship would be like an enemy to one's

government suggesting they were appointed to be a diplomat when they never knew the president that issues all the appointments. True that self declared diplomat may act the part and may even use some of the same terms but without the hands on instructions from the president who desires to convey a detailed understanding of what his administration stands for and wishes to promote, that self declared diplomat doesn't stand a chance of getting much right. And this is why we see the Christian religion so filled with confusion as they largely quote Paul and have little to no comprehension of much of what Jesus instructed and why except in general and they largely see as applying to when he is with them, which is actually not entirely inaccurate. After all Jesus was largely speaking first to those he said his Father gave him. It seems these were the 12 counting the one who fell away that seems to have repented of his action by taking his own life afterward. We don't know how much of his reality he shared with the seventy he initially had as followers that he sent out. But to the rest it seems he only spoke in story form and said this was the plan for various reasons being, they hadn't been prepared to receive more so it probably would have backfired and additionally they may have only had so many positions (seats) to fill, these were being prepared for. They are not being prepared to sit on a cloud strumming their banjo or bringing humans together in marriage (except in how they will be working towards providing the same gate they received to others that is depicted as a marriage to their Older Member (Heavenly Father)).

Thus it isn't until the modern day Christians hear the unvarnished truth and in their terms using the very same scriptures they hear and believe in that they will be faced with embracing the “real” teachings of Jesus that will in turn mean they will be faced with embracing the source of the unvarnished truth, the prophecy of the incarnate same Souls as Father and Son who served using the human vehicle named Jesus, the lamb for his self sacrifice of his human physical body that is always the way in which they are prepared to exit the incarnation despite the challenge that always presents as the body is a mammal that doesn't inherently want to die so has to be overridden to let it go or foster it's exit as Jesus did and would do again to demonstrate such to his student body litter he was delivering through their “spirit birth” through their flesh water body birth canal as he forecast he would do.

However, coming back to this talk of what is Holy and the nature of this

“City,” I could see someone wondering about the Kingdom of God/Heaven's actual physicality before Jesus left by being raised or raising himself into the “cloud” (into the spacecraft that was cloaked by cloud cover) WITH his physical body. After all, Jesus said, that would be the only real proof given humans, all the events from his survival of a brutal death to all he demonstrated over 40 days time to his closest disciples to exiting by being physically lifted away. Apparently he didn't count the “miracles” as proof as he knew there were humans who were endowed with help from Luciferian fallen angel space aliens and/or Luciferian and human counterpart discarnates that could also wow people with certain healing and such but what none of them could do was “come back from a clearly dead condition” in a substantial way with considerable proof thereafter that he had clearly forecast.

As said, this included his “rising into the cloud” spoken of as his Ascension. It was not an accident nor a hallucination that many were provided witness to, that was also accompanied by two beings standing next to the dozen or so witnesses confirming what they were seeing as no doubt one would be mesmerized from such an experience. Before then Jesus proved he was physical in a partially changed body, as the disciples didn't easily recognize him, yet he had the wounds of his execution. And he ate with those 11 or so disciples and at least one touched his wounds and He spoke a great deal over those 40 days together. So then why would we think when he went into that cloud, he somehow changed from his physical state to some etheric state that would make more sense to live among the clouds without some type of craft? Just not knowing what happened was a justified mindset, that is before the arrival of air flight and myriad reports of space aliens in sightings that some of which seemed to depict all sorts of defying gravity maneuvers or reports of a beam of light lifting some in the air like in the Travis Walton case and others. This is not to depend on such reports being real and accurate because it's apparent that with technology anything Jesus or Moses did can be explained in scientific terms just not in the times they occurred, while attributed to the Kingdom of God/Heaven whom we know can wow us to no end.

But one must note that as far as the Kingdom of God/Heaven instigated events that are deemed miracles or supernatural (e.g. Jesus in the physical being lifted into a cloud) it doesn't seem They are really out to portray their

power all too often or to stimulate human interest or to overwhelm their intended audience with what would be hard to believe. As wouldn't that be breaking the "free will" covenant? For instance it was reported that only the 11 disciples were present for most of the demonstrations and his physicality after bringing his human body back to life. Wouldn't he had made a much greater splash if he then hovered in the sky above Pilate and the Sanhedrin and Jewish High Priests that had him condemned and executed so all they and all the people could know he was what he said he was, even coming with his legions of crew members as he said he could summon while he was strung up on the tree? He could have of course done a myriad of things to, beyond a shadow of a doubt, display his power. But as it turned out, except for the healing and a few others mysterious events he only showed that kind of convincing power to those who didn't really need much convincing having already left all behind to be his disciple. Every detail of what he did and didn't do was carefully planned, with adjustments no doubt as he went based on the responses of his students, prospective students and those who hated him.

With this in mind all the effort he put out to show he had a physical body certainly leads us to surmise that he went into the clouds for a reason. After all clouds and cloudiness was the most consistent way in which the Kingdom of God/Heaven membership cloaked their physicality as depicted in the Moses camp over 40 years time of Jehovah coming and going and having all sorts of measures taken to insinuate that Jehovah ate and had a tent like everyone else so why wouldn't we consider that there was transportation in the cloud when it was often said God road a "chariot" or a "horse" or a cloth hut (tent) also called a tabernacle or something other than propulsion with wings or nothing evident for power generation. I suppose it's possible some members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven could fly or seem to human viewpoints as flying with or without actual wings, then not needing another physical object to travel/reside in. But then why would Jesus' "Father" as the commander in chief, according to Jesus have Him go through all that demonstration of his physicality, to then turn around and have him leave and become a spirit.

Sure Jesus said students that wish to graduate into Kingdom of God/Heaven membership would be born of flesh and born of spirit then explaining that by spirit he compared the "wind" and not seeing what it consists of or

where/how it came about yet knowing it exists because you could feel it's physicality on our body. He's clearly talking about the invisible nature of "spirit," thus being born of spirit means one will be born in such a way that is invisible to anyone in observance and that actually means a person's physical body will die and their Soul actually will be raised invisibly as the spirit and/or Soul comes out or away from it's body. Jesus explained that someone who actually takes their physical body with them to exit, as was reported for Enoch, probably Moses, Elijah and Jesus is reserved for those who actually came from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, though they come invisibly, in an undercover way as well. (However the Kingdom of God/Heaven at least in the Jesus record, thought of as the second trimester towards birth for that one classroom of students, when he actually came completely into that vehicle named Jesus, it was something some could literally see as a "body" descending like a dove. Luke often displayed more detail in his account:

Luke 3:22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a BODILY SHAPE like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

Mat 3:16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

Mrk 1:10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

Joh 1:32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

Jesus' "Father in Heaven" was so concerned with giving humans proves at that stage, that they often included something audible with the visual experience as in the voice heard at the appearance of the (holy ghost) "Body" descending upon Jesus after his water baptism, or the two beings on the transfiguration mount or the ones at the tomb and the ones at his ascension. Without this, one could think they were hallucinating, but then when it's accompanied by sound and description of what's happening and multiple people are witnessing it together, it's awful hard to deny as a real physical experience.

Jesus said in His Father's Kingdom there were many “dwelling places” or “abodes.” If they just floated around, do they need a number of places to dwell or abide in while they float around? Why did Jehovah let Moses see his physical shape on at least one occasion, if He didn't have one. For those that say Jesus didn't really rise from the dead, nor ascend physically, it's not like that was the first record of such. Elijah was witnessed by Elisha to have been taken physically. Was the angel that wrestled with Jacob etheric? If so, how could they wrestle to the ground. And when Jesus said he would return as a “son of man,” a reference to his being an “offspring of human” was he using that as an expression, and if so what? Wasn't it Jehovah that said to Moses he would talk “face to face” with only Moses at that time but that Moses couldn't look at his actual “face” or he'd die. So Jehovah did have a face that went with his physical shoulder that he did let Moses see. Why else would Jehovah insist on having a physical Tent (tabernacle) if there wasn't a lesson for the student body in his doing so? Couldn't he have just spoke out of the cloud that was often there at the doorway to the tent/tabernacle and that led them with light to travel during dark hours? And why did Jehovah have a table inside that tent and why was Jehovah brought food if he didn't eat it or want to use his receipt of it as evidence that he had the capacity to eat it? There are more of these very pertinent records that demonstrate the Next Level's physical reality but let me move into the “city,” that was defined by the Representative of Jesus to John as the “New Jerusalem”:

Actually in three depictions we can see the physicality of this “city”:

(1)Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the NAME OF THE CITY OF MY GOD, WHICH IS NEW JERUSALEM, WHICH COMETH DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM MY GOD: and I will write upon him my new name.

“CITY OF MY GOD, WHICH IS NEW JERUSALEM”

This is described as “coming down out of the sky/heaven.” And it has a NAME as do the New Jesus and the New “Father”(God)! A city is basically defined as a “walled enclosure.” In Greek, it's “polis.” Is it any coincidence that “metro-polis” is a modern term for a large City for humans, so why would the Kingdom of God/Heaven use that kind of terminology and descriptions if they were not also talking about a physical city? Do they want



to confuse us? Absolutely not but they do want us to have the option to disbelieve as then they can be sure when we do gravitate to them it's not out of an artificial belief because of being mesmerized or wooed or manipulated into belief as the Luciferians must do to steal souls to their camp as was done with Paul of Tarsus for example and with all the modern day contactees and the great evangelists who are glued to their perceived greatness, as for many in Hollywood fame or political fame or business and wealth fame, also glued to their achievements to where to even consider a belief that someone would come from some kingdom of God/Heaven and that to be in service to their program to apply for membership one must cash it all in, is literally beyond their capacity as demonstrate by the rich man and Jesus account:

Mar 10:17 And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

Mar 10:18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God.

Mar 10:19 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

Mar 10:20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

Mar 10:21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

Mar 10:22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

Mar 10:23 And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

Mar 10:24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

Mar 10:25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

Mar 10:26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

Mar 10:27 And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

Mar 10:28 Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

Mar 10:29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

Mar 10:30 But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

Note: This is because once they become Members of the Next Level they will have hundreds of fellow members who will be their new family and will have many places to dwell, but also note persecutions come with it too. And Note the disciples said they had left all and Jesus addressed those who had left wives but didn't include wives among what they would have a hundred fold of.

Here is how Jesus thought about the power of riches speaking about how seeds in the form of words are provided:

Mrk 4:19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

Here's the second verse that equates the “city” with the name of the Human city spoken of as Jerusalem, again coming “down from God out of heaven/sky.”

(2) Rev 21:2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

Furthermore, in Rev 21:3 we see a further depiction that equates this “object” with a tent as a structure to inhabit:

Rev 21:3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle ((4633 skene= HABITATION, with Moses a tent)) of God is with men ((444 anthropos= man-faced, human beings)), and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

It's saying this HABITATION is with humans (men), dwelling with them and these who are present at this time in that area will dwell with the one(s) who the term God is representing in this verse, the Older Members, the Two Witnesses.

Of course some will be led to think this is anything but a literal depiction but the indications are that it is literal and of course also figurative (spiritual). If it was strictly figurative or spiritual what's the need for giving John the memory that he was taken up to a mountain? Why not just show him this New Jerusalem in the vision?

Then a clincher is how the Kingdom of God went through such pains to describe this city in so many physical terms and it in such great detail:

(3) Rev 21:10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

Now here we see Their use of comparisons... "her light was LIKE to a stone...":

Rev 21:11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

Where here the structure itself is not equated with something physical (stone) but is even including measurements that is like someone describing the house they just built:

Rev 21:12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

Rev 21:13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

Rev 21:14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

Rev 21:15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

Rev 21:16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

Rev 21:17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

When it comes right down to it, when it dawns on each of us that They are REAL on our terms, but actually more so because we are temporarily real and they are permanently real, and they have physical bodies and transportation for their physical bodies, it becomes hard to fathom the distorted Luciferian projection that they are strictly “spirits” however Holy. Even in that spiritual sense they are far denser than a human or animal “spirit” - the electromagnetic, frequency, vibrational “echo” of a still temporary type of existence that was never depicted by Jesus as something Living. In fact Jesus referred to these “discarnates” as “dead,” because if they hadn't, while living caught the eye of a real member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven who considered them for their “overcoming program” then they are slated for eventual recycling.

Note: So how does one catch the eye of an Older Member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, one reading this might wonder. Well, essentially, if you have heard about or met the ones who perform the task of the Two Witnesses, then your only chance may be to talk to them directly by using the names they used while incarnate. If you hadn't heard about Them or if you did, but didn't realize They were the Two Witnesses, then you can simply, but strongly, with determination and seriousness and the expectation of being heard:

PROJECT YOUR ASKING TO KNOW THEM, AND KNOW THEIR WILL FOR YOU, EXPRESSING IN YOUR OWN WORDS WHAT YOU WANT KNOWING THAT THEY AREN'T INTERESTED IN HELPING YOU BECOME A BETTER HUMAN OR TO TRY TO SAVE HUMANITY FROM THIS OR THAT DISASTER OR CRISIS OR TO SAVE THE PLANET FROM A BELIEVED MAN MADE CATASTROPHE. SEND YOUR PETITIONING AS FAR DEEP OUTER SPACE, THE “HEAVENS” AS YOU CAN IMAGINE, AS THIS WILL DO THE EQUIVALENT OF TURNING ON A LIGHT ON THEIR COMPUTER SCREEN, AS NEITHER THE LUCIFERIAN (NEAR) SPACE ALIENS NOR DISCARNATE SPIRITS AND/OR SOULS CAN STOP OR INTERCEPT THAT COMMUNICATION OUTREACH.

And if you don't see a response, ask again. Ask for help to become aware of their response. They will respond when they feel you are serious and it may

take your own build up of seriousness to rise to their degree of knowing you are serious. Any other way or name taught to us to use, may or may not yield results from Them at this time. It's the same formula Jesus gave that was called the "Lords Prayer," but to repeat that verbatim, not even necessarily understanding the full gist of those words may not be a communication outreach they see as having the kind of effort they know you will need to truly join their team as a prospective student. However, it's up to them who they hear and respond to. The point to talking about it is to illustrate the ideas Jesus gave in this respect not to impose limitations to such attempts to communicate. Many will quote how Jesus told his disciples to ask:

Mat 21:22 And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

Joh 16:24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

James 4:3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss\*, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

\*amiss = 2560 kakos {kak-ocē'} from 2556; TDNT - 4:1091,\*; adv AV - be sick + 2192 7, be diseased + 2192 2, evil 2, grievously 1, sore 1, miserable 1, amiss 1, sick people + 2192 1; 16 1) miserable, to be ill 2) informally, wrongly 3) to speak ill of, revile, one

1Jo 3:22 And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

Note: John here is saying they ask and receive because they keep his commandments and please him. Thus how can someone who asks Jesus for this and that but doesn't even know let alone keep his commandments expect to receive from him. His disciples left all behind to learn what it meant to give their all to Him. That shows investment and serious interest and is seen as an extreme today or for a few "monks" believing that for others it's not required. And in a sense they are correct as to what is required as it depends upon what is given. As Jesus said:

Luk 12:48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they

will ask the more.

Note: Jesus is clear that just calling out his name doesn't automatically put that person in good stead with His Father. They have to do the will of the Father:

Mat 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Mat 7:22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

Mat 7:23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Getting back to the physicality proves of the Holy City New Jerusalem:

If these perspectives have not perked one's realization that the Kingdom of God/Heaven is a physical above human level of real existence then consider further in this Rev 21 description of the New Jerusalem:

Rev 21:18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

Rev 21:19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

Rev 21:20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

Rev 21:21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls: every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

Understood, all this has it's representations, in other words are figurative or "spiritual," often pertaining to ones mental framework, BUT as seems to be the case in most everything Jesus said/taught and prophesied, all depictions also have a literal application and even layers of both figures and literal depending on the perception, awareness, connectedness with the Kingdom of God/Heaven of each human Soul and their desire to want to know more and

be grafted to Their “Vine.”

These prophecies aren't primarily given for those who are the “holy,” the Souls that are spoken of as the “saints” or “angels,” the student crew members working for/on behalf of the Older Members (Fathers) incarnate or in their “heavenly (sky or outer space abode/dwellings). Those humans who responded to the Two Witnesses prophecy period had already been secretly prepared to recognize the Two by what they would say upon coming public. Though when these did study scripture was really only began again in the 1990's they certainly found much collaboration but would be unlikely to be a deciding point to follow them or not because of.

As Jesus said, his sheep would know his voice. That's the Mind that is behind the chosen words/terms used that will have a unique quality to them, to set them apart from all things previous yet be progressively consistent in their relationship with reality in modern terms yet also directly relative to all that Jesus and Moses taught. This is because of the combined preparation by deposit of a Soul seed in the body of a prospective candidate and that choice by the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Member and returning “saint” (Soul)'s physical unseen presence with that human when they come in contact with the incarnate Older Members and/or their information that is spoken of as the instruction to “rise” in verse Rev 11:1. For these the Two Witnesses could just about recite the ABC's in their speaking tour around the United States over their 1260 days. This is evidenced by the gospels that more or less depicted a near automatic connection with Jesus with few words exchanged.

Joh 10:27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:  
(There is a great deal of perspective in the verses before and after this one)

Joh 12:26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

Joh 1:43-51 shows Nathanael becoming a disciple of Jesus.

Thus these prophecies are essentially to help those humans who would become known as the “elect” or “remnant” (remaining after the first fruits harvest, the invisible ascension into their heavenly abode - the cloaked spacecraft assigned to pick them up when they exited their incarnation by “laying down their lives” (“fell upon their faces”\*, what would be called

suicide by those that don't know this would be one of the only Godly reasons for someone to take the life of their own vehicle). Another would be in the circumstances surrounding the Jews at Masada in 70 AD whom at the hands of the Roman legion who had surrounded them were about to be tortured, raped, and murdered while their children were made to watch and/or visa versa the common way the soldiers were commanded to act.

\* Rev 11:16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

Zep 3:13 The remnant ((remaining)) of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down\*, and none shall make them afraid.

\* lie down can be a reference to what Jesus taught as “laying one's life down for their sheep” which is what Jesus demonstrated which entails being willing to literally die while serving the Kingdom of God/Heaven, knowing that will be one's fate if they keep disseminating the last incarnate Older Members information that the religious of the time will hate to hear so will see to it that they are bumped off after the Kingdom of God/Heaven determines the lower forces to be allowed to do so. Note this verse is also demonstrating the same thinking about some of the qualifications for harvest ability as spelled out in Rev 14 pertaining to the 144 from the 12 tribes or the 144,000 accordingly.

These “remaining” would thus be termed the human prospective “Second Fruit” harvest, some of which will more easily than others believe in these Two, which as said would follow both Older Members and the first fruit student body's exit of their incarnations, also depicted in Rev 11 and 12 and 14 and in several other chapters in less obvious depictions. Some of these who had been “tagged” - given a chip of recognition, may have some programming to overcome, whether religious, spiritual, pagan, atheistic - it's all the same to the Kingdom of God/Heaven as these are all facets of human thinking with degrees of accuracy in the teachings, pathways, mindsets of each that were accumulated to their genetic tree branch over x thousands of years or more, from what was brought by the Kingdom of God/Heaven over those time periods that we are but “leaves” off those branches, that were mixed with the Luciferian fallen angel space alien programming that in most became a dominant mindset, though if each remained thirsty for what was most real and true about all the philosophy they could rise above to see the



“light,” pun intended.

The Kingdom of God doesn't make this all easy because if they did, a Soul would not build their “mind muscle” to draw Their Kingdom of God/Heaven quality of “holy” Mind that in so doing would be as an addition to a database, accumulative that becomes a basis of “intelligence” of a different sort from what is memorized in any institution of learning or book study. It yields increased discernment so when things happen in the world or in outer space, there can be a “sense” of who is behind it, though may be only a sense, but that sense keeps the mind open to SEE what is not yet seen and to understand what is not yet understood, which to those who having drawn their Older Member's mind as much will look like quackery or spiritual hokus pokus or nonsense.

At the same time, some of what is considered as behind this or that is just that...hokus pokus either put out there by the Space Aliens in their mind manipulative thought projections on some or the mind manipulations of the humans, whether they know they are manipulations or not, or to what degree and/or what they are manipulating them towards. Now, I'd bet the mental sea is filled with all sorts of randomness as opposed to the physical particle and biological seas that are anything but randomly developing or degrading because with the elements it appears responses to stimuli, however seemingly randomly initiated have a limited number of responses to that stimuli to either cause the organism to experience destructive to it's life challenges or productive to it's life challenges, all in degrees. I may see this inaccurately but figured I'd throw it out there for consideration, knowing it's a large generalization.

What I am suggesting as “random” are for instance, a leaf falling off a tree and the path it takes when it lands. I don't suspect that is a design except in the limitations of the shape and weight of the leaf and the winds or other modes of transpiration that it might encounter upon falling that could transport it great distances even to cause this or that potential reaction where it does finally settle to decay. However I doubt that leaf would escape the Earth's environment unless one played out some rare scenario of course so in that way and probably many more, it's predestined to follow all the other leaves before it. And the same might be said of human beings, unless, they hook up with a being that has additional life experiences that could take that

human even off the planet and even away from the human mammalian biological life forms to yet a next evolutionary level above human, which is what most accurately describes what in religious literature is called the Kingdom of Gods in the literal Heavens, or the Kingdom in/of Heaven.

Returning again to the Holy City New Jerusalem the overcomers will get the new name of, on the more literal side of understanding it's construction/composition;

It's constructed of gem stones, and metals that are of the highest quality elements for use in certain types of building. Gold, AU has an atomic weight of 1, like no other element. For anyone that has been a student of the Old Testament time of Moses with the student body's first trimester experiential "classroom," you will note how much detail Moses was given by Jehovah, in the specifications of the building of the "Holy of Holys," the tabernacle (tent Jehovah used), the detailed decor not far different than what is depicted here in character.

And even if one thinks, this is strictly representative and this writer here is off his rocker for suggesting anything literal about it, what does one say to the fact that it's size was specifically described as well?

The calculated size of this New Jerusalem is to be approximately 1378-1420 miles in all it's measurements - height, width and depth (the calculation is shown below), like the diameter of the planet Pluto (1473), or like a surface area on earth from the Mississippi river to the Pacific Ocean and from the Gulf of Mexico to Edmonton, Alberta, Canada and then 1378-1420 miles into the Earth's upper atmosphere which would be slightly further away than the most distant satellites, or so I'm told, which are located at a minimum of 200 miles and a maximum of 1240 miles from the Earth. Interestingly the difference would be about 124 miles. How close is that to a  $1/12^{\text{th}}$  so that the  $12^{\text{th}}$  level would be further than the furthestmost satellite. Move the numbers however slightly and one could equate this size with having 12 walls each as a gate with each of the 12 apostles as graduate first fruit souls in charge of each gate, as didn't scripture say the angels would be in charge of the decisions involving the gathering of the ripe wheat or also depicted as the "clusters of the vine of the earth":

Rev 14:18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over

fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

Could it be when it says “clusters” that the ripe grapes, being the ripe second fruit harvest prospects will be found in the “court” (rather than the temple) area but in groups, thus in a number of locations? And notice these are depicted as the “vine of the Earth; for her grapes” while in Rev 6:6 the mainly financial events that surround the Black/Blue Horse and it's rider who this author has reason to believe is President Barack Obama say not to hurt the Oil and Wine, the Oil being those who are serving in the delivery of the “light” following the Two Witnesses and first fruits exit of their incarnation upon their “conquering” their humanness (Rev 6:2) and the wine being those remaining second fruit who have not yet become servants but are in process of service as believers a type of fermentation of the grapes.

It's also interesting that the definition of Jerusalem is often related to being a “dual” or Two mountains or might be construed as Two Teachers as in Two Witnesses.

Here are the English to Greek to Hebrew translation options for “Jerusalem”\*. (I couldn't help but relate it to the TWO Witnesses when I saw “dual” was more or less the first listed definition:

\*Jerusalem = Greek 2419 Hierousalem hee-er-oo-sal-ame' of Hebrew origin (Yruwshalaim 3389); Hierusalem (i.e. Jerushalem), the capitol of Palestine= Jerusalem.

Jerusalem when broken down and considered as a figure seems to mean:

The TWO GREAT MINDS AKA HEAVENLY FATHERS AS IN JEHOVAH AND MOSES, THE FATHER AND JESUS, TI AND DO (Mountains), that TEACH, POINT, SHOW, INFORM, INSTRUCT, DIRECT THE WAY TO BE SAVED (from death), made COMPLETED, FINISHED, FULL (of light (Older Members (Gods) Holy (pure) Mind/Spirit)), TO MAKE GOOD (on our covenant), TO REPAY, TO MAKE AMENDS (for our missing of the mark (sin)), TO BE AT PEACE (with our chosen direction that encompasses all the ways of kindness, compassion, gentleness), that is PERFECT (As our Older Members

(Heavenly Fathers)), TO PERFORM AND PROSPER (in service to our Heavenly Father), TO BE REWARDED, BECOME SURE (of our committal to our Heavenly Fathers).

Thus Jerusalem represents; “The TWO Older Members Classroom for the Overcoming of Humanness to become a Member of the Physical Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human. Humans are the result of a choice to break the instruction in the experiment that set up an experiment that many were added to, where they could experience lessons that when learned would provide the strength they needed to be on solid ground as a full adult Member of the Next Evolutionary Level aka Kingdom of God, Kingdom in the literal Heavens.

This came from Strongs Hebrew dictionary and relationship of all these terms to many of the lessons taught throughout the records of the “classroom,” as documented in the compilation called the Bible:

Jerusalem = 3389 Yruwshalaim occasionally Yruwshalayim; a dual (in allusion to its two main hills (the true pointing, at least of the former reading, seems to be that of 'Yruwshalem' (3390))); most likely from 'yarah' (3384) and 'shalam' (7999); founded peaceful; Jerushalaim or Jerushalem, the capital city of Palestine= Jerusalem.

3384 yarah or (2 Chr. 26:15) yara; a ancient root; formally, to flow as water (i.e. to rain); as a transitive, to lay or throw (especially an arrow, i.e. to shoot); as a figure, to point out (as if by aiming the finger), to teach= (+) archer, cast, direct, inform, instruct, lay, shew, shoot, teach(-er,-ing), through.

7999 shalam a ancient root; to be safe (in mind, body or estate); as a figure, to be (causative, make) completed; by implication, to be friendly; by extension, to reciprocate (in various applications)= make amends, (make an) end, finish, full, give again, make good, (re-)pay (again), (make) (to) (be at) peace(-able), that is perfect, perform, (make) prosper(-ous), recompense, render, requite, make restitution, restore, reward, X surely.

Then regarding it's physicality, again, after describing it's foundations and wall and gate makeup and comparing it to a tabernacle, dwelling place for the Lords and all the Saints, complete with the measurement of it's size the prophecies then point out it's environment and what it does not contain:

Rev 21:22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

Thus these Two are the “Temple mountains” and relative to this return another evidence that the Two Witnesses are the Father and Son (Jesus) returned incarnate together.

Rev 21:23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

And those who are “saved” from “hell” (lake of fire) walk in it's light.

Rev 21:24 And the nations ((1484 ethnos= people)) (of them which are) saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

The Kings of the Earth would be those who overcame their humanness and received a crown in the form of a new clean pure (white) robe (celestial model body) as in Rev 7, the first fruits harvested while those saved are those that have yet to overcome so are to be kept, some of which might also receive a body, if they served as Oil - shedding light to others and lost their vehicle's life in doing so also depicted in Rev 7 as the fellowservants.

Rev 21:25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

Rev 21:26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

However, establishing the HOLY City New Jerusalem's physicality, however cloaked doesn't demonstrate just how accessible it may very well be to students. This next verse addresses this in general terms:

Rev 21:27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

However in this next word in this verse, we see further indication of how these “holy” (saints) actually interface with this physical “CITY” spacecraft:

...foot ((3961 pateo= PATH from a derivative probably of paio 3817 (meaning a “path”); to trample (literally or as a figure)= tread (down, under foot), hit upon\*)))...

\*3817 paio= a primary verb; to hit (as if by a single blow and less violently than 5180); specially, to sting (as a scorpion)= smite, strike))...

This is descriptive of the actions of the Saints treading the path to the City, which requires them to “hit” the deck running when the Two Witnesses begin to blow the trumpet announcing their arrival and delivery of new information and upgraded requirements to be born into the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Family. Even though “foot” seems to be a definition by association with “tread,” if it is correctly included in the translation then it would be an indicator that these holy saints will be on “foot” on this path, which would mean “incarnate” as the only way a Soul can be on foot in a human way, the same as their incarnate Two Witness, Older Members must is by having a relationship with a chosen human vehicle that literally provides the “feet.”

Another reference to “treading or trodding” outside the HOLY CITY. This takes place after the first fruit harvest of souls. Being outside the CITY is an indicator of referring to the geographical area of the “court.”

Rev 14:20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

Also in accordance with the manner in which each verse of these prophecies provides any number of fulfillments in the translation of terms, since “pateo” is as a “path” to “hit upon” for these purifying saints in the geography of the foundational “temple” part of the walled/gated dwelling (city) that has membership from the Kingdom of God/Heaven within, “hit upon” can also be a reference to the way in which they come to be on foot as if by a “single blow” or smite or strike which just might be reflecting the crashes of spacecrafts for their atonement styled (flesh sacrificial) arrival.

...forty and two...

This seems to be both referring to the number of first fruit students and the time period of their being treading the path by foot of the same area as the Two Witnesses for their being gathered which entailed the Two Witnesses public speaking and getting press because of how the students when they hear them “hit upon” Their “path” or “process” to capture the prepared human vehicles to complete their overcoming task through.

...months ((3376 and/or 3375 and/or 3303 men= ASSUREDLY, SURELY, TRULY, INDICATIVE OF AFFIRMATION or concession (in fact, CONFIRMED))).

This usage of the term “months” remained a mystery to my work to re-translate and re-interpret much of Jesus prophecy, until I noticed that there were several listings for the Greek origin “men” pronounced “mane.” 3376 simply says it is a primary word; a month. Presumably this is month as in the 12 months of the year as the translators agree.

However, as also discovered there was yet a second listing that is exactly the same as 3376 in every way except for the definition which is stated in the double parentheses above. This puts an entirely new light on the potential translation. It then appears to DESCRIBE those who were just listed as “holy” (the saints) - showing that these are “sure, true, affirmative” in their commitment to their Older Members. This definition is further developed in yet the third listing of “men” at 3303, though pronounced “men” rather than “mane” and different in the way the Greek word is written suggesting it as a stronger form of 3375's “men.”

With this translation the number “forty and two” would be describing how many “holy” are following these TWO Witnesses in The “Trek(tread) on the (foot)Path” to Their “City,” being the entire purpose for these “Holy” is to be “harvested,” born into membership in the Father and Son's Family who are the commanders of the HOLY CITY.

But this “month” may actually be meant as a time frame in which the “HOLY” will be engaging in this trekking around and in the vicinity of and on their way to the “=(New Jerusalem) “CITY” and could actually mean both that there are actually 42 Saints who have affirmed their commitment and are trekking around the area of the Holy City for 42 months as if to suggest they are doing so for the same amount of time as the Two Witnesses are giving their prophecy. But why then was it expressed as 42 months for the “saints(holy)” while for the Two Witnesses expressed as 1260 days, unless they had more to say in regards to the “Saints” in respect to timing and the number of “saints,” and their status as “affirmed” for the first fruit classroom about to begin with the arrival of their Two Older Member Teachers, while also stating their physical proximity to them (the holy city).

Here is the only other usage of the phrase “forty two months,” which may in fact be a time period and may also be applied to a testing period of these 42 “affirmed holy students,” as the word “power” here has to do with giving them the choice, the liberty to do as they please to provide what these 42 need to purge from their beings, thus to overcome:

Rev 13:5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

Yet a third way to see these two numbers of 40 and 2, whereas forty in Greek (tessarakonta) can also refer to four decades thus 40 years, (1 hour Next Level time), perhaps the Second or LAST “rapture”, WAVE that Do indicated started around 1994 when Do and Crew went public for the 2<sup>nd</sup> time that becomes the 2<sup>nd</sup> Resurrection.

Rev 14:7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.



I suspect this period begins after the Two Witnesses exited with their First Fruit Harvest in the new millennium since many Souls would not be ready to gravitate to Ti and Do before then as they had a specific number of seats to fill in their crew that seems to have been 42 (38+4). This Second Resurrection would then continue until that Judgment hour is completed, when every Soul that had had a significant relationship with the Next Level decides.

Saying, “shall they tread under foot” actually is taken entirely from one word that is shown in the Greek “literal word” translation as, “thou should have had cast out” for the Greek word, 3961 pateo. Looking at it this way lends itself to the crashed spacecraft aspect as in “cast out”:

But taking it a step further considering all these Greek translations came from mostly Aramaic/Hebrew speakers, or Greek Hellenistic Hebrew, another variation used at the time can relate to the Hebrew: 7412/7411 rmah/ramah= to hurl, to shoot, throw, set, cast (down), figuratively, to assess (Judge) - perhaps as if “coming as/like a thief” (as Jesus said he would come as/like), “in secret,” in other words, what Ti and Do called coming “undercover,” - not to deceive but to be unnoticed by those who were not prepared to respond to the incarnation of the Two Witnesses, just like the way Jesus came firstly to those his Father prepared to give to him as shown in John's gospel, who he told more to, while to others he spoke in parables. This is the way the Next Level can segregate the grade levels as all leaves/grass - fruit doesn't grow to harvest at the same time, there would be some that are in the FIRST harvest and some in the Second WAVE up to, during and after the Tribulation Period of the “winepress” Rev 14 addresses.

So if they were cast down, not to punish them for breaking ranks with the Older Members as the Luciferians did, but in a sense suffering the same consequence in part, as being then forced to engage being subject to those very same Luciferian influences in the lower human evolutionary kingdom, as some of these returning students had actually graduated to a degree of membership perhaps comparable to what the Luciferians had graduated to (but now that Ti said there was a higher standard to arrive at), that puts them “on foot,” incarnate, which is their “footstool” to stepping up into the Next Evolutionary Kingdom Above Human by conquering. As Ti and Do often said, we came to “get our (Next Level) minds into our human vehicles”

which requires eliminating “human mind” which is the same thing as Do called, getting rid of the “misinformation mind” (from the Luciferians), exchanging it for the “truth” - the Mind from the Older Members from the Next Level.

This is how Daniel's prophecy related to Ti, Do and Crew's arrival. I say it was the arrival because I don't see the way they “laid their bodies down” in 1997 as the same kind of interpretation, as this verse in Daniel also seems to be parallel to the Revelations verses said nearly exactly as these. (Rev 4:10) (By the way, that seems to be the plan to show that consistency. Of course the opponents can then choose to see it as John just taking Daniel's prophecy to build his own from. That is the way choice is always maintained in these interpretations. One can't see the whole truth if they are not given the chance and they take it and continue to take it.

Dan 7:9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down ((7412/7411 rmah/ramah= to hurl, to shoot, throw, set, cast (down))), and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

Thrones represent task positions of judgment as a king. Jesus indicated his disciples would have that task (In the gospels and in Rev 5:10) and that they would be with him where he was going upon his exit that they would also follow him to when they exited by drinking his same “cup of blood” - laying down their bodies, but in the way of telling the truth that they knew in so doing would get them killed as it had their master.

(There is currently a facsimile of this that some Christians are alluding to because of the minor violence against Christians in the Muslim countries and even whenever there is the slightest hint of violence because of religion with Christianity involved. But it's not at all the same thing as being killed for the truth. Christians by in large don't know the whole truth. They only have a little part. That little part can become a huge part if they embrace what Ti and Do taught, that is IF they heard about Ti and Do. If they hadn't which will be hard to imagine when all is “done” then they are judged by a different criteria by the Next Level Older Members and graduate Saints. But the most resent example of this idea that Christians are being persecuted (the way Christians and atheistic or spiritualistic nations do persecute those in other countries and look down upon those in other religions), is in the recent Oct 2, 2015 case of

a mass shooting in an Oregon community college where 8-10 were killed and about that many were wounded by a gunman who as he was executing fellow students asked if they believed in God, or were they Christians and then if they said yes, but not all of the survivors reported this, he would shoot them, saying it would only hurt for a moment and that it was good they believed in God because they were about to be with him. Some in the comments see this as rage against Christians. They haven't read all the reports, so they are quick to judge it as the way they want to see it also assuming the man is Muslim. All sorts of assumptions are made by little tid bits like saying he hated organized religion because he wrote on a dating profile he was "not religious" but was "spiritual." Maybe more truth would come out about this case. The climate is very hostile at this time and this is happening right after the blood moon that follows the Ceres lights and Pluto hanger door looking "spots" that represent the Rev 6:8 Green horse and hell, (Ceres and Hades/Pluto). (For pictures of Ceres Lights and Pluto "spots": <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>). People in comments are threatening others who jump to these opinions. The world is being consumed by "fire," not only by literal heat and fires but by passions of anger and sexuality mixed together which is spoken about in the next verse of Daniel.)

Dan 7:10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (See Rev 5:11).

THE COURT IS THE GEOGRAPHICAL AREA IMMEDIATELY OUTSIDE THE TEMPLE AND ALTAR'S GEOGRAPHICAL AREAS, populated mainly by those who did not physically gravitate to the introductory new understandings and beliefs one will find more common in the Temple/Altar geographical areas. The basis for this is in the idea that the physical presence of the Older Member(s) MIND is a literal beacon of light and potential understanding that attracts anyone who has even a tiny amount of an interfacing mind within them and/or within their genetic makeup. Thus most seekers (but not all) would have traveled to and often moved to the Temple/Altar area where the source of LIGHT is most focused because of the Physical presence of the Older Members and their crew (saints).

Considering the Temple is described and calculated to be some 1378-1420 miles square (based on Greek and Roman systems at that time shown before):

Rev 21:16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

Considering the way the U.S. demonstrates various evidence of being the “new nation” Jesus spoke of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's next location, and how that would be an area where all nations and peoples and races and tongues would congregate\*, the U.S. being known as the “melting pot” and how the U.S. has most filled the shoes of being the “greatest nation on Earth,” which all nations have financial relationships, often selling out their public interest to prosper by. This is kin to the Babylon\*\* depictions in Revelations, and many additional indicators, it would seem the U.S. is where the temple and altar are relocated to from the previous area of the middle east.

\*Rev 11:9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

\*\*Rev 14:8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication\*.

\*fornication in this context is relative to idolatry in how and why people and their nation states become subservient to what Jesus referred to as “mammon,” what is wealth and treasure to the kingdom of human mammals but in this context for all manner of financial profiteering for any number of human agendas that are what have been called, “selling one's Soul to the devil” because of how one can easily begin to justify breaking the Kingdom of God's laws to have.

Examples could include allowing destruction of another country's environment, economy and/or political and/or social order, fostering distrust in one's government, stimulating anti government activity, in part to keep or replace leadership and/or sell weapons and military related technologies and hardware.

If one looks at history, (not limited to the U.S. alone, one will find the U.S. fostering unrest all over the world; moreorless starting in Cuba, Mexico, Hawaii, and the Philippines just before the turn of the 20<sup>th</sup> century to Southeast Asia (Vietnam, Cambodia and Laos) under Kennedy, Johnson and Nixon; South America and the Middle East under Reagan, H.W. Bush and continuing in the Middle East by Clinton, G.W. Bush, and Barack Obama, to name just a few of the waring escapades, while there are considerable trade wars that can also devastate nations like Mexico, Cuba, etc. There are no lack of examples of U.S. Governmental and Corporate world wide profiteering.

Since there is significant evidence that the temple/altar was relocated from the Middle East and the size is approximately 1378-1420 miles square an investigator would need to look for the indicators of where in could have been relocated to that is approximately that measure. To locate the Temple and Altar more precisely one must consider the United States geography and trends. Considering the way new trends began in the western United States and the Kingdom of God/Heaven's presence would no doubt stimulate advancements in all areas, the state of California certainly must be considered and especially having various social and financial tolerance, progression, degradation and distortions of all things related to the Kingdom of God/Heaven plus it is where people have been drawn for decades for various reasons with the only town in the United States named the, “city of (God's) angels” being Los Angeles, and the “city of sin” nearby as Las Vegas. Thus one can count the 1378-1420 miles starting from the Pacific coast then east which brings the end point slightly into the gulf of Mexico. So in general this temple area may have as it's eastern border using a Kingdom of God/Heaven made natural geographic boundary, the Mississippi river.

Now a seeker and a believer are not the same. The seekers are all those who genetically were prepared to become potential hosts for the returning “saints” aka Souls.

A Soul is actually a Kingdom of God/Heaven “seed” that has it's own frequency based physical nature that acts like a container or pocket to hold Kingdom of God/Heaven Mind, aka Holy Spirit verses “unholy” spirit, that mind that each human being actually fills their brain with as they accumulate information and experiences, thus is the content of one's brain recorded into every gnome of every cell. Kingdom of God/Heaven mind can only come

into one of these “seed” containers by being received and embraced by the human being, though the reception and understanding capacity of the human brain. This is why a human vehicle(brain) needs to be prepared to receive a new dose of Kingdom of God/Heaven holy mind, that takes place over many generations of new human plants that the Kingdom of God/Heaven needs to add new programs to during the periods of time one of their Representatives is returning to incarnate to start the next phase or trimester in the overall birthing experiment.

Thus the returning Souls received their initial birth at some point when an Older Member came incarnate and in this current civilization started with the vehicle Adam's receipt of the “breath of life” (the seed of Holy Mind) that was then provided to the gnome of Eve. When those initial human vehicles died their Soul in the case of Adam and Spirit in the case of Eve (unless Eve was also given that separate Soul pocket) went into the spirit world of the planet, but being part of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's new experiment would have been kept in Their area (heaven) as called Abraham's Bosom and later Paradise and one of Enoch's seven heavens to be saved from “second death” the eventual fate of all spirits that die without having received that Kingdom of God/Heaven “seed” who are recycled at the end of the age.

Then according to the Kingdom of God/Heaven's plan those saved Souls and/or Spirits are brought back to interface with a next generation of human beings spawned from that gnome that had that Kingdom of God/Heaven interface before so their “programs” match in understanding and behavior and ways according to where each left off in their lesson plan.

Thus the humans at any given point who are observing everything they can, seeking to understand their highest purpose in life, not satisfied with the status quo climbing of this or that social, financial ladder, but want to make a difference, often considering dedicating themselves to the service of others, as in social/humanitarian, environmental and/or spiritual related causes, but can include even those who fail and even find themselves in prison. In other words those who don't feel they fit in to the majority lifestyle even to include those who get caught up in substance and sensual habits and addictions so demonstrate rebelliousness, while still having a sense of the existence of Beings that are Above Human as who designed the entire Earth system and life forms, no matter how they think and talk about that sense/belief, as most

of these will not have found themselves at home in any regular religious group, except where they do so for whatever sense of community such provides, not knowing of anything better.

These seekers are prone to believing a great deal more about our reality because the possibilities have been seeded into their genome though mostly in their subconscious until something comes up in their lifetime to re-stimulate it to consciousness. These are primed for the returnee Souls to cohabit with, to use with their agreement and even by their request, to once again take over that physical human body and tame its urges under the hands-on tutelage of the Next Older Member who will come public at their assigned time to fulfill prophecy, what was called, blowing their trumpet on the temple mount, that the Jews expected of the returning Messiah but that they missed because though it may have been literal (Jesus may have blown a horn at some point in Jerusalem) it was a stretch most could not make to consider him the one they were looking for as he didn't abide exactly by all the Mosaic laws in the ways they thought he must and he wasn't doing anything to help them in Roman suppression of their people.

Thus seekers can then become believers if when they see/hear/read about someone saying they have come from the heavens, aka outer space, the literal heavens, they will not disqualify the possibility but will investigate and see what else they said. If they say they are here to fulfill prophecy then find out which prophecies and see if any of it makes sense. Plus pay particular attention of they use terminology you've not heard before or not in the context they are using it another big sign they are different from most if not all others. If what they say amounts to more reality and less mysticism, less supernatural depictions, you may actually be witness to the real deal as opposed to the many frauds.

Non-believers who are not really seeking, observing, watching for anything new, while open to fully investigating that which comes to their attention regardless of what others say about it, when it catches their eye/ear, even willing to change their life direction when they recognize their ideal in some fashion, can often miss the truth when it's right before them, even entirely. It's largely because they don't have enough of that genetic seed of recognition that there is anything to seek beyond a better human life which is what these seekers are no longer satisfied with. Of course seekers often end up getting

comfortable and caught up in this or that pursuit that becomes successful enough to become like glue to keep them human as they will have a hard time getting rid of everything they value most, like the rich man that chose not to go with Jesus to literally follow him as required because he didn't want to give his riches to the poor, as Jesus suggested, IF he wanted to be in his crew and receive the gift of eternal life. This eternal life is actually a physical and mental/spiritual condition, similar in that way the human environment is both physical and mental/spiritual. (Spiritual is that which is pertaining to the unseen Soul, but in the last trimester this has become broadened to mean just about anything but the actual reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven and it's Soul garden growing program). It's thought of as self improvement and practices with a sense of inner peace and satisfaction with one's life, often thinking that will draw more of the same to them (and it may in fact do that) but inner peace is yes, a way of life for the Kingdom of God. All it's members have a type of inner peace knowing who and to what they are connected to, but it would also be their nature to not be satisfied with their station, not as a way of increasing their self value but in giving thanks and participating in tasks that can help future missions.

Evidence for the approximate number of Souls to be expected in the first and second harvests:

Mat 20:16 So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

There appears to be a type of doubling with at least the second and third trimesters, pertaining to the number of Souls who are included in the first and second harvests.

For instance during the first trimester there were 70 elders, (that may or may not have included Aaron, Miriam and Joshua:

Exo 1:5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt already.

Exo 24:1 And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off.

Num 11:16 And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of



the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

Num 11:17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

Num 11:24 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

Num 11:25 And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease.

During the second trimester headed by The Father with Jesus incarnate, there were 70 “others” appointed. It would seem these are in addition to the initial 12 thus 82:

Luke 10:1 After these things the LORD appointed other ((2087 heteros= another, else, next, some)) seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

Luke 10:17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

This looks very much like a plan as Jesus was clear that he literally prepared a place for each of his 12 disciples. I don't think these numbers come out of thin air. Given my experience with Ti and Do I would guess that planting Soul seeds may be a measured task as there is a literal type of “tag” provided certain human vehicles who are determined to be ready to be a match for the incoming Souls (that are without physical bodies, having “died in Christ, previous to then).

I don't know if it's how many will make it to graduation. It's however guaranteed that those who don't go against the Kingdom of God/Heaven through rebelliousness against the teachings of any incarnate representative will be given continuous opportunities to make it to graduation though for those that fail at any point along the way, as depicted as “fallen angels” it becomes harder to regain old ground in which to then move a step further.

This is a natural ramification to having failed, but the key is to keep looking to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, asking for their help and for the lesson opportunities that will also be within the provision of service to the Older Members.

Part of the main point being made here is in how the Kingdom of God/Heaven programs have small numbers of participants. It is not like a religion or cult or spiritual or secular group/organization that thrives on the more participants the better, for both that sense of manpower, comradery and financial support.

In the third trimester, the time of the Two Witnesses (Father and Son) both incarnate there was the indication of 42 who are on “foot” on the grounds of the holy city:

Rev 11:2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months ((3376 men= new moon or 3303 and 3375 men= truly, certainly, surely, indeed)).

I figured rather than assume there would be two time periods that were more or less the same time period one spoken about as 1260 days and the other as 42 months which would also equal 1260 days in the Israeli way of counting dates of 30 days per month, it became apparent that the Hebrew word, “men” has three listings in Strongs. This gave rise to the idea that different ways of expressing it allowed for expressing two perspectives. In Rev 11:2 it seems like a way to say there are 42 who are truly, certainly, surely committed/affirmed.

Then in one of the last things he was recorded as having instructed, he says to take the information everywhere:

Act 1:7 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

Act 1:8 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

**II.B.2. JESUS SAYS, “WHERE THE BODY IS THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED” - THE GEOGRAPHY OF THE TEMPLE AND**

## ALTAR WHERE THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN REPRESENTATIVES COME TO IN THE NEXT AGE

Luk 17:37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body ((4983 soma= body, slave)) is, thither will ((4863 sunago= to lead together, assemble, accompany)) the eagles be gathered together ((sunago)).

“They” in Luke's verse is referring to Jesus disciples who he was responding to about the time of his kingdom's return. Although there is a contradiction in what this verses depicts as it's also reported as:

Mat 24:28 For wheresoever the carcase ((4430 ptoma= a ruin from alternate of pipto 4098= to fall (down), fail, light on)) is, there will ((4863 sunago= to lead together, assemble, accompany)) the eagles ((105 aetos from same as aer= airers (referencing W&H Greek New Testament (Literal English, 2009))), akin to petomai 4072 through the idea of alighting; to fall (literally or as a figure) or fliers (from)) be (gathered) together ((sunago)).

By wording this as “ruined or fallen,” or even “body” leaves the option open to seeing this in accordance with whatever takes place with the Two Witnesses as they are either subdued and killed or subdued and they exit their vehicles by themselves as is shown in the Two Witnesses section dealing with verse Rev 11:7-8. Translating ptoma to “corpse” is quite the long shot as this was meant to be figurative for a reason as it's talking about the future so has some flexibility built in through it's terminology. Not being absolutely reflective of the literal death by murder as the translators chose to depict, perhaps not knowing any better, allows for the humans response to the Next Level representatives on the ground incarnate.

Here's an example of how it could have worked. Even if humans had chosen to kill the Two Witnesses so their “dead bodies” (ptoma) lay in the street literally, these verses can be referring to that event saying where that event takes place is where Jesus' kingdom has and/or will return to. I say “will” return to because it is still possible the literal one our records show as Jesus, since he took his changed over physical body with him could return with that same body and that doesn't negate the task of the Two Witnesses to provide the 6<sup>th</sup> closeness after Adam, Enoch, Moses, Elijah and Jesus, to reap the first fruit harvest and leaving Jesus to meet them in the air, in the cloaked

spacecraft, that is if they have exited their vehicles so ascended with their “larva” condition invisible Soul body. Then these Two and the first fruits would by exiting in a secretive way would ushers in the Seventh closeness that includes Jesus in his vehicle that is “dipped in blood” as depicted in Rev 19.

Now if the Two are not killed but are subdued/overcome as verse Rev 11:7 states then “fallen” or “ruin” works perfectly as well. Then they leave by exiting their vehicles by their own hand or in the case of Ti because she chose to fulfill her task of leading the entire operation that included a constant barrage of negative thoughts against her that she had to fight off, that took their toll and resulted in Cancer of her eye. Remember how Jesus said the eye was the lamp of the body. It's a two way lamp as Jesus also indicates it's the way your entire body can become filled with light - the meaning of enlightenment and having become a Christ - anointed with oil, the fuel that when exhausted (burned) produces light for others. For Do and the remaining graduate student body, after the Two are subdued, a short time later 3 1/2 days, a Next Level short time in this case of about 22 human years, they exit by dying by themselves, of their own doing even more literally than in Ti's case.

Next the “eagles” who are additional “players” to those who have “been ruined, fallen (subdued)” represent all “airers” or “air fliers” - UFO's, but it really seems is referring to the promised return of the “unjust” who are linked in history to Rome, the Eagle, which carried forth into the Holy Roman Empire that became Germany and Hitler's effort to take over the planet or at least 1/3 of it. I don't think it's an accident that the swastika was an ancient Tibetan symbol that was seen on UFO's according to several UFO sightings to include Admiral Byrd in either the Arctic or Antarctic. Plus we see the Raelians using that symbol now and they are originally French which is mostly a secular anti religion country where the secular humanists are about ready to start a civil war to get rid of anyone and everyone that believes in Mohammad. Anyway that's for later, but the Eagle became the American symbol as the same Luciferian space alien fallen angel led human offspring who were behind the joint operations of Jewish and Roman's against the new Jesus believers are back by the continuation of their thought processes and their genes coded with various beliefs and non-beliefs as we all have in degrees to deal with.

And Eagles also includes Next Level crews who are also “air fliers” and are depicted as great birds in the way they care for their young, illustrated by “taking them under their wings.” This viewpoint is spoken of among Old Testament prophets and in Revelations 12 related to the “woman” who Do said was depicting Ti.

Yet another view to this verse interpretation that can demonstrate the location for the Kingdom of God/Heaven's RETURN has to do with the method the Kingdom of God/Heaven membership used to come to Earth from their former abodes on spacecrafts (translated to mansions by most Bible translators). It took time for Do to fully recognize this but realized that method was through volunteering to crash some of their more primitive spacecrafts on U.S. soil that was also a flesh sacrifice on the “altar” where the crashes occurred, which is also the ALTAR where they later “laid down the lives” - the human vehicles they became incarnate into. These were the crashes known as Roswell, New Mexico and Aztec, New Mexico and near Laredo, Texas on the Mexico border and Paradise Valley, Arizona all in the late 1940's and early 1950's and possibly Aurora, Texas in 1897 one of two crashes with only one body found that I suspect was Do's arrival as coming as the “bright morning star” (Aurora means the light/star's rising at “dawn”). The eagles as the U.S. government are those that swooped down upon all those crashes and confiscated the “carcasses.”

But then in Luke's chapter 21:6 Jesus addresses the question of when/how the temple they were talking about would be “thrown down.” (Luk 21:5-6)

He says “many” will come saying “I am” - inferring the RETURN. (Luk 21:8) No where has this happened more than in the United States.

He says they will be persecuted and betrayed by relatives and friends and some put to death and hated because of him. Since he is talking about the time when the temple is thrown down but relative to the end times (the temple was thrown down to some degree several times during various wars in the Middle East after Jesus left), this makes most sense occurring during the Great Tribulation because it is then that the 2<sup>nd</sup> Harvest of Souls takes place, compared to being put in a winepress that causes a great deal of bloodshed that lines up with the Rev 6 green/pale horse of the so called apocalypse. It's possible he diverted to talking about what would happen to his immediate disciples. And yet a third option is that these sayings will apply to both times.

Thus, the Kingdom of God/Heaven crew is not to mete out/provide a measuring criteria, what he is given to those in the court which is outside what will be the new Temple area as there is a new Holy city, City of Jerusalem. The city is the United States and since Ti and Do both began the public part of their task in Los Angeles area, the “city of God's messengers (angels)” and ended their task in the same general vicinity in coastal southern California in Rancho Sante Fe with their even bigger exit by laying down their physical human bodies, as most had prepared to do for many years and a few for about three years and one for about one year as the Heaven's Gate group I feel confident to say that Southern California but actually the southwest was the altar, where the Temple was west of the Mississippi River and the court is east of the Mississippi and some other countries to include at least, England, Scotland, Canada, Australia and New Zealand.

### **II.B.3. WHERE THE TWO WITNESSES COME INCARNATE INDICATES THE GEOGRAPHIC AREA ALSO DESCRIBED AS NON-PHYSICALLY; SODOM, EGYPT AND WHERE THE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED**

The primary depiction of where the Kingdom of God/Heaven comes to is found in the location where the Two Witnesses come public, are subdued and eventually “exit by dying themselves.” The section on the Two Witnesses will more thoroughly show all the details in the re-translation and re-interpretation that describes the “subduing aka being overcome” stage in 1975 and their exit by their own hands in 1997. For this section on WHERE the Kingdom actually comes to upon their return, I have just focused on Rev 11:8's naming of actual geographic locations in the Middle East that are being compared with the NEW area. This is why the prophecy states that this new area will be the “spiritual, mystical, figurative, prophetic, symbolic” Sodom, Egypt and where the Lord was crucified - Jerusalem (wherever they choose to exit their incarnations from as Jesus chose) as they will be locations that are equivalent. They even have their equivalency in terms of their geography and the new leaves on the genetic human tree branch of the people in those areas then and perhaps along with the discarnate Spirits of it's people all brought with any Souls to the new land in the new time.

In short the evidence suggests the symbolic Sodom as Las Vegas, Nevada, the “burnt, desert area” where Ti and Do were when they were “subdued” by

the BEAST's mouthpiece in the National Media in 1975. Egypt the Two Straights/Streets (paths/ways - FIRST and LAST) to Next Level membership and shown by the documentation of Egyptians in America, where a link is provided in the Appendix. Regarding the location where the Lord was impaled (crucified) - as Jerusalem, generally West of the Mississippi River to the Southwest California coastal vicinity where the Two Witnesses (Bo and Peep) gather students in N. Hollywood, Los Angeles - City of Angels.

**II.B.4. THE GREAT CITY IS THE WOMAN NAMED AMERICA WITH IT'S PRINCIPAL TWO CAPITALS IN THE WOMAN NAMED LADY LIBERTY REPRESENTING NEW YORK CITY AND IT'S UNITED NATIONS NEW AGE ORDER AND WASHINGTON D.C. (DISTRICT OF (LADY) COLUMBIA). MYSTERY BABYLON IS THE U.S. SECRET GOVT DESCRIBED AS THE "BEAST" THAT CAME ABOUT FROM THE TEMPORARY RELEASE OF THE LUCIFERIAN SPACE ALIENS FROM THEIR "BOTTOMLESS PIT" PRISON. THE SOUTHWEST U.S. LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA VICINITY IS THE NEW NON-PHYSICAL (SPIRITUAL) JERUSALEM**

- great city - In this Revelations context this is used to describe the geographical area and people (nation - because a city is nothing without people in it) where the Next Level primarily focuses their "third trimester experiential overcoming of humanness classroom" which is related to the equivalent area in times past where the first and second trimester lesson plans were staged - where the Older Members and Student Crew Members spoke to the public and were killed because of - namely Jerusalem and the province of Judea and vicinity in the Middle East, but at this time was moved to the southwestern United States mainland. So Texas is like Bethlehem and Los Angeles and vicinity is like Jerusalem with Las Vegas like Sodom. One primary example that shows this refers to Jerusalem having a new name:

Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new ((2537 kainos= +recently made, fresh, unworn, unheard, uncommon)) Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

Another primary example of this describes the “non-physical, symbolic” areas of Sodom, Egypt and seemingly Jerusalem:

Rev 11:8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually ((non-physical, spiritual, mystical, figurative, prophetic, symbolic)) is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

Note the examples are of a city known to be a place the Next Level destroyed because of their lack of paying attention to God's laws - called Sodom. And note it is also listing Egypt a much broader geographical area considered to be a “nation” and finally indicating the geographical area where a “supreme being was killed in such a way as to cause intense pain” (crucified), which seems directly applied to what Jesus experienced in the city Jerusalem.

From the history of Ti and Do, the Las Vegas, Nevada area would be a very clear prospective new rise of the Middle Eastern Sodom which means, “scorched or burnt district” and was a city near the Dead sea aka the Salt sea that is known for various human disregard for the laws of the Kingdom of God, though not necessarily much different from other cities in that way, as the entire planet is saturated with Luciferian misinformation and worship of inanimate objects - wealth, unbridled sensuality, etc. This is also where Ti and Do were when the U.S. BEAST (Secret Govt Mystery Babylon) national media “shot down” (subdued) the reputations of their physical vehicles they were incarnate in.

Also relative to the size of the area Las Vegas is situated between Utah's Great Salt Lake and California's now shrinking Salton Sea which I mention because the Middle Eastern Sodom was very near or in the Dead/Salt Sea and of course that is certainly a scorched burnt district overall. The Salton Sea even has volcanic mud pits that bubble up to it's surface because of the internal gases that are escaping.

Since Ti and Do were in Las Vegas, at the time when the National press stories broke and weeks later revealed their human identities to solve the mystery of who these Two were that caused dozens to leave all behind to follow with them to go to heaven on a UFO, while saying Do was a felon - accused to be a thief from a misunderstanding he ended up coping a plea to, because of how long it took to bring the case to the judge (6 months) so that if he pleaded guilty he would get out of jail with time served, which was after



the rental car company dropped their charges against him, they felt “shot down by the press” and who can deny that on some level Las Vegas on some level may have been the modern day equivalent of Sodom.

Ti and Do said they were hold up in a Las Vegas hotel for 3 days feeling “their mission was dead,” they said but then felt compelled to press on to tell their students this seemed to be their being “shot down” as opposed to their being “killed” as most translations worded the fate of the Two Witnesses. At the time Ti and Do never indicated they knew the more accurate translation of the Greek, “apokteino auto” was “separate/exit, go away from by dying themselves,” (as opposed to someone else being responsible for the death of their vehicles as they first thought. Their changing the view seemed to become a filter of serious believers, to tell their students THE DEMONSTRATION (rise from dead as Jesus did) was canceled and can be seen as a strategy that those who could be in the LAST Harvest would not equate with the Two Witnesses because they would not have been ready to go the full distance to graduation and would have required that much more filtering. (I believe Ti and Do once indicated they couldn't imagine having a bigger class. They told us that every night Do would spend hours seeking his Older Members help with the progress of each student - how to help them grow their fastest. We were encouraged and even infrequently required to have regular communication with them through notes.

The next major clue to the location of the area most intended to be described by “great city” is described as “Egypt.” Egypt at the time of the Revelations writer was a province of the Roman Empire but is actually considered to be the first civilization or perhaps the remnant of the previous civilization on earth who are thought to be Assur, the ones referred to as “giants” - Nephilim in Genesis chapter 6.

It's interesting that the Egyptians were considered to be a white race as opposed to the Adamic (ruddy/red - blood in face race). Egypt is also defined in the name etymology as the “border” and/or “frontier.” The primary defining characteristic of a “city” is a bordered area and the western U.S. was considered by the original U.S. 13 Colonies as the “frontier” and that many ventured to the west in search of opportunity, even wealth in gold. Egypt as a country name is considered to be “black ground/soil because of it's very fertile soil along the Nile River. We know that California is considered to

have some of the most fertile land in the U.S. Egypt also means, “home of the Ka (life-force and Soul (ba)) of Ptah” and the religion of ancient Egypt that is very much what is New age spirituality today where even the Space Aliens have become thought of as the “gods” and the “trinity” of the Catholics with the practice of “burial” - a distortion of the prospect of resurrection from the dead and obtaining the afterlife which is considered to be a spiritual realm only. Today religions evidence the same distortions to keep people from seeing the fact that the Creators are Living Beings who have overcome their humanness and are thus evolved above the human condition and are members of a kingdom and that their LIFE is a physical life. Even the Soul is a physical container that grows to be a bigger and more dense new creature that can alter it's vibration and that of whatever physical suit (denser body) They wear. I'm only describing this because of how apparent it is how Egypt is depicting the overall distortion of the Next Level's reality that has been evidenced in no place on the earth more than in the southwest and western U.S.

Finally, “great city” is described as being where the Lord was crucified which we know was Jerusalem but again in this end time the non-physical, symbolic Jerusalem, thus the vicinity where Ti and Do held their first meetings in the North Hollywood part of Los Angeles (city of God's angels) and where Do as the one who served as the Lamb with his 38 students exited from Rancho Sante Fe, near Escondido, California. Related to the FIRST and the LAST harvest periods during the 2<sup>nd</sup> 9 month period of holding public meetings, Do's students held meetings throughout California and it's possible that some of those new students would be among those Do said would have to return to complete their overcoming, but scripture seems to indicate they will be granted new physical bodies later, having been promised them for their self sacrifice, as shown in Rev 6:9-11's fifth seal opening/affirmation period.

Then 22 years later a short hop south of Los Angeles was where Do and crew exited their incarnations on March 21-23, 1997 while in Rancho Sante Fe, near Escondido. Going public was taking a “stand” which Ti and Do first both did in Houston, Texas, the middle or far side of the “great city” area.

The term “great city” also applies to where the Two Witnesses are “subdued” (aka overcome).

In Rev 11 since it depicts the “spiritual” (non-physical, mystical, symbolic,

prophetic) Sodom, Egypt and WHERE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED (Jerusalem) as a parched area, the same kind of definition for Zion that has so many related names throughout Utah and became the home to perhaps one the biggest modern and most direct anti-Christ organizations, The Church of Jesus Christ's Latter Day Saints (LDS), aka Mormons, who had their counterfeit Two Witnesses visions given to Joseph Smith on March 26, 1820 in Manchester, NY which is above the finger lakes region of northern NY state.

Joseph Smith had subsequent visions of an entity named Moroni (where Morman comes from) when he was shown the whereabouts of “gold tablets” with Egyptian, Assyrian Chaldiac writing on them that Oliver Cowdery, who also experienced the entity in a later vision once, helped him to write down as he translated them using two stones also found with the tablets he called the Urim and Thumin. His translation was later compared with Egyptian language scholars who it was said verified Joseph Smith's supernatural translation ability and it became known as the Book of Mormon.

There are many indications in Joseph's depiction of his visions that sound like Paul of Tarsus vision and Joseph even compares them and they all sound so much alike to current space alien contactee and abductee reports. Somehow the LDS church came away from Joseph's first vision saying the two beings had “glorified bodies of flesh and bone; that mankind was literally created in the image of God.” However, Joseph describes Moroni as wearing a long bright white robe with no shoes and some exposure of leg above ankles and exposure of hands with some arm above wrists and the robe being open in the chest area so that the bosom was exposed. He says when the Two first came one pointed to the other and said this was my beloved son whom I am well pleased, seemingly exactly what a voice came from heaven to say about the incarnate Jesus. None of this matches the Two Witnesses description as coming in sackcloth. Also, they don't say anything with any new “plain” terms as Jesus said he would say upon return instead of talking in parables. Joseph says they said a lot of things he couldn't repeat for some reason nor wrote down and if anyone reads the Book of Mormon, it reads much in the same way that the Bible reads with a great deal of mostly Old Testament references so no new information as Jesus said his disciples couldn't bear at the time and no talk of overcoming the world as Jesus repeated in Revelations as the criteria to become a member in the Kingdom of Heaven.

This was clearly a Luciferian space alien attempt to supplant the Two Witnesses task, mimicking Bible prophecy in some limited ways. Moroni even quotes Malachi exactly but changes the order of verses as an attempt to steal souls planted by the Next Level. Some are stolen but they have a fair chance. This is depicted by Jesus in the Parable of the Tares in how the “birds” eat some of the spread seed. Birds in prophecy are space aliens of which all are Luciferian in their origin whether they know it or not. (Rael apparently met ones who said their names were Lucifer and Satan, perhaps pulling his leg). In any case, to them Lucifer wouldn't be associated with being a devil, except perhaps in how they might see a rebel against the Next Level as a justified devil (deceiver) or Satan (adversary). As Ti and Do said about Lucifer, he has a beautiful name as “light bearer” and was a student member of the Next Level who Ti said, the “Chief” still loves. However I believe they also said Lucifer can no longer change his behavior and ways so must be recycled shortly after the Next Level has made use of his own choices, to help upcoming students get on firmer ground than he was on, to take up membership in the Next Level - the purpose of the “garden” experiment.

The Heaven here sounds like the local “heaven” as opposed to the highest heaven of heavens in deep outer space as it's related to being separated in such a way that causes all manner of islands to be moved as these mountains and islands seem to be literal as is the heaven.

Ti and Do spoke about the possibility that the Next Level could have a spacecraft literally on top of wherever we lived, occupying the same space even to where Members of the Next Level could be among us and how they are physical beings but are not visible to humans unless the humans have raised (changed over) their vibrations through the present Older Member's (Ti and Do's) instruction, to literally SEE more. They said the members of the Next Level were physical so that if they allowed us to touch them we could feel something, (what I imagined might be kin to what Jesus said about the “spirit birth” being compared to the wind in how one could feel it so knew it was substantive, much different from discarnate spirits who are etheric and are not felt nor seen). One might play this out to wonder about ghost sightings since sometimes they are reported as seen. I suspect these are either the Luciferian space alien “souls” as souls may have a degree of that physicality, I suppose if they had grown to have received the type of

“container” that would be to a degree more physical and/or tricks like Ti and Do spoke about - as They exemplified in the reported Fatima sightings of what was described by a group of Portuguese children as the “blessed virgin mary” suspended in the air surrounded by bright light appearing to them at least on three occasions and delivering messages, they called “secrets.” Do later referred to the Luciferian space alien souls as having the capacity to generate “holograms.”

With that in mind and considering there is to be a “new heaven and a new earth” in Rev 21, this could represent the removal of the heaven part and the start of the recycling to arrive at a new surface for the earth or part of it.

The timing of this event of this “heavenly spacecraft's” separation seems to be indicated at such a time when THE BOOKS ARE COMBINED - wrapped together which sounds like it's depicting the part of the book that is WRITTEN FROM WITHIN with it's BACKSIDE as first shown to exist in Rev 5:1 and Rev 10's “Little Book” that further indicates two separate books of the WITHIN and BACKSIDE that only come to the fore during the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet sounding, which is in progress. But how would these two books be combined, wrapped or coiled together which is done with this “little book” that seeks to reveal all things Ti and Do expressed but with a focus on prophecy fulfillment the book written from within the group didn't do. Some students wrote about things biblical but not as any proof of prophecy fulfillments.

The name of the “written from within (throne) book” is: 'How and When “Heaven's Gate” (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered,' (Purple Book).

It seems part of what may stimulate these physical recycling/spading events may be the coming closer of the spacecraft called the New Jerusalem that is described as about 1363 miles square as depicted as the “ark of his testament” (Do testified to this in several ways knowing that Ti's craft and crew was drawing closer and in his description of the possibility of an “Armada” of spacecrafts populating the visible heavens within eye-shot of all on earth. Note, he did say that as a “possibility” showing his recognition that even if it was a certainty, he didn't have instruction from Ti to express it as a certainty as otherwise he would have corrected himself right when he said it or in a subsequent Beyond Human video session, as he always went over in him

mind everything he said. That was actually a procedure we had - that each night before falling asleep we were to “go over our day” - seeking to understand what we said or did that could have been said or done in a way more to the behavior and ways and accuracy of our Older Member's Mind. Maybe that finale event wasn't yet decided by Ti yet or wasn't to be expressed as a certainty yet or for whatever reason, but for us is our best shot as a clue to it's manifestation even as a mere possibility.

In any case this event of seeing the “ark of his testament” seems to take place after the “temple of God was opened,” which seems to have multiple stages of application. This prophecy was provided by Ti and Do before they came incarnate so are the same ones fulfilling the prophecy. The provision of prophecy interpretation using their testimony is always going to be the most accurate prophecy interpretation.

All others will be false prophets because even if they are accurate in quoting scripture and saying the Kingdom of God and Jesus are coming, even saying it's the New Jerusalem spacecraft and they have had the chance to look into how Ti and Do fulfill all the Jesus prophecies ignoring Ti and Do as the most current Representatives as the return of the Father and Jesus as prophesied is tantamount to the way the Jews even to date ignored Jesus as the expected Messiah despite the great deal of evidence. This is why even those who talk about Jesus as Lord at this time would not qualify as true prophets (speakers of the truth) because of their ignoring of Ti and Do who embodied the same “song of Jesus” and “song of Moses,” so if one didn't recognize the same “lyrics” to that song, the same Mind, the same INFORMATION of what it takes to apply for membership in the Next Level to include their behaviors and ways according to Ti and Do's teachings, then they never were actually acting on behalf of the real Jesus even though they can appear to - like the “wolf in sheep's clothing” having then become the manifestation of a “false Christ-ian” - the look alike wheat Jesus called “tares” planted by the Luciferian Space Alien fallen Souls.

Rev 11:19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

-Saying the “Temple of God was opened” sounds like the re-opening of the “HOLY CITY” (Temple) OPENING (The Heaven's Gate) we saw FIRST

OPENED when Do and the 38+4 graduate souls ASCENDED after leaving their human bodies in March of 1997. This “holy city” - on the earth is referred to as the Temple. It's counterpart is the New Jerusalem (holy city). This is shown to be the case in:

Rev 11:1 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

Rev 11:2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

Saying “they tread under foot” refers to those who “worship therein,” where worship according to Do meant, “work for,” in other words being of service to the Older Members they returned with (Two Witnesses and Saints) (Ti and Do and Crew) from having been with them, the Father (in the holy city then or on another spacecraft then) and the one incarnate in the name of Jesus. The idea they are “under” and “on foot” both indicate they are on earth literally beneath the hovering “holy city” and incarnate (on foot) using their human physical bodies as their “footstool” to “overcome it's humanness” through, in order to qualify to graduate the human evolutionary kingdom.

Note the “court” is left out. At that time up to and during the time of the Two Witnesses prophecy period and the period when the Saints come public in the 1990's are all under the FIRST period of time the HEAVENS GATE is opened. Thus the time period when the “gate” is opened again as shown in the consolidated event schedule of Rev 11:19 might be thought of as the time for the “court” stage of opening applying to those who are the “remaining” as shown in Rev 13 and whose harvest period is described as having it's main fruition during the 5<sup>th</sup> Seal's opening when some loose their human lives STANDING FOR GOD AND THE LAMB.

Note when an “and” is used in between events depending on whether each side of the “and” has it's own subject and verb, usually implies some years in duration between events because in the Next Level comparison of time to earth/human time about 2 years passes and is like 3 minutes to the Next Level. (It's similar to the way we talk about a dogs life being 7 years to every human year, comparing life spans. Except it's even more different than that because Next Level members no longer have a life span. (I don't know if their

vehicles wear out but I do know they can outgrow a vehicle or change vehicles or even have more than one vehicle they operate, if they have grown to be as big/dense a Mind as Ti, according to Do).

-Then “seen in his temple the ark of his testament” could have been first demonstrated by the Next Level to us by these objects over the Sun on July 21, 2014 as shown in this video by a YouTube.com channel (I have no affiliation with) but like the way the one who has the channel, by the name of Jesse keeps up with the events witnessed by SOHO and other space telescopes and has software to dissect images. Here is one:

Two huge glowing (brilliant/glorious) objects over the Sun. In this video he doesn't start talking and scrolling up to show these two objects until the 1 minute mark and the object to the “right hand side” of T shaped object (no kidding) is only barely visible:

Huge Exceedingly Bright T shaped object on top of the Sun interfacing with it and another object near

[http://youtu.be/FWf\\_m9AhOdQ?list=UUxz5R9YQMRW5QqElbAlMqRw](http://youtu.be/FWf_m9AhOdQ?list=UUxz5R9YQMRW5QqElbAlMqRw)

Incidentally, fairly quickly after this began, NASA turned off the internet feed from the SOHO satellite telescope's camera pointing at the Sun, but not until a number of people who watch that camera had captured the footage and it made it's way to a YouTube.com channel called “bpearthwatch.” He says in the video he measured it, as he has all sorts of software, and it's the size of 109 earths from side to side of the top of it's T. It's a fat T that looks like a typical flying saucer inverted so the round part is the stalk of the upside down T. And it's pure white which is not what the Sun directly beneath it looks like. And it's centered on the top of the sun almost as if it was the Head and the Sun was the body which brings me back to:

Rev 12:1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

The Woman (Ti) is described as “clothed with the sun” - in Next Level-ese that would be a way of saying Ti's light body was “wearing the sun,” had the Sun “wrapped around her.” And considering to it's “right hand side” is another huge object that we can't quite see the shape of but is comparable in



size it seems, so to my way of thinking these are Ti and Do's spacecrafts or are put on the display so we could be alerted to how prophecy is being fulfilled. If you have read the analysis of Rev 12 in various places in this book then you will see the large amount of evidence that Ti was the One called the Father returned incarnate.

Plus describing the object as an “ark” is relative to it being a spacecraft that is going to “save” all the souls They deem still “alive” in their terms, meaning can be replanted brought back to have a new interface with a human vehicle they can choose to awaken at the time of the next incarnate Older Member so they can have a chance to become a Member of the Next Evolutionary Kingdom Level for new life experience on spacecrafts operating in crews of like minded people using physical vehicles grown specifically for their operation to serve in the furthering of planetary “garden” design.

Here is another depiction of the “great city,” the large high, mighty, strong battleground for the battle of Armageddon compared to a “woman” but defined in the prophecy throughout Rev 17 but ending as:

Rev 17:18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

The United States of AMERICA is the only empire reigning over ALL the kings on Earth, at least during the current civilization that we can see records of. That's not to say there aren't formidable rivals, like China and Russia, but the dollar has been the measure most if not all currencies measure against, and the U.S. has the most global reach with well over 200 military bases throughout the world and great influence most everywhere. Now this is changing into more of a global conglomerate, especially since the first fall with the 9-11 attack response and the second fall in the 2008 financial crises, both of which continue to reverberate.

Rev 17:1 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

Rev 17:2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

Waters are people. The Kings of the Earth are all those who head the Earth's nations. Fornication in this context has to do with what it's leaders and people idolize - what are the FALSE GODS many "WORK FOR" (WORSHIP) regardless of what they say or the religions, spirituality, humanitarian, environmentalism they embrace.

Until now, all the beliefs and altruistic, philanthropic, charitable efforts could be seen by the Kingdom of God/Heaven as showing love in the giving but after the Two Witnesses, the Father and Son have been incarnate and each hears about them, the choice narrows down to showing our allegiance to them and their priorities or to their opposition who put humanism on the godly pedestal. That pedestal Jesus referred to as one's "master" includes all that humans consider to be their treasure, what Jesus called "mammon," be it, wealth in all forms; gold, money, jewels, art, intellect, scientific and technological achievements, religious and spiritual heightening of self, humanitarianism, environmentalism, socialism, etc.

Allegiance has to do with who we want to serve or better yet "work for" which is what Do said was the real meaning of "worship." Some say they work for their government, family, business, fellow man, for the earth and/or God, which are all of value as stepping stones until the time is here to decide whether to put one to the top of the list, frankly, those Beings who created it all, evolution, spirit, big bangs, the genetic code, particle physics, etc. For those reading this and hear about Ti and Do it's them we need to show our support to or not, so they can decide which "souls" to "save" for a future "classroom." Otherwise it's like the greatest professor in the world, who volumes of text books and journals and articles have been written about and awarded prizes for their achievement, walks into the room and doesn't seem to measure up in what he says now so we'd rather stick to what the books say about him before, when it's time to advance to the next grade in school to hear the new lesson step that was built by all the previous steps. Some keep up with the previous lesson steps and that's great but if they kept up with the ALL the steps given, at least understanding them then they would be among the ones who could SEE what Ti and Do bring as the fulfillment of their own next best step.

Ti and Do said that the Next Level creators didn't design the human kingdom as an evolutionary level for it's members to arrive at and become satisfied

with, make into a “heaven on earth,” actually an oxymoron. They designed the human kingdom and the planets that serve for human development as a temporary environment pertaining to the potential future life of a Soul in their real physical Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human.

Ti and Do said on this garden life didn't come up from the equivalent of a “spec of dirt.” On some gardens it can start with that kind of beginning, just not on earth, though they said it wouldn't be a “spec of dirt” but some equivalency they didn't elaborate about when they said that.

This will be analyzed further and there is a great deal more evidence that the United States of America is the new Babylonian Empire, with New Amsterdam being it's first capital that became New York City, where the female symbol was used to represent the 13 original colonies; Columbia which is the basis of the District of Columbia (Washington D.C as the current capital city). Columbia was largely replaced as an icon by the Statue of Liberty while both Lady Liberty and Lady Justice remain on the New York flag and seal that matches a number of descriptions in Revelations prophecy. These two symbols have been the original signs of welcome to immigrants from all over the world seeking freedoms and with the United Nations defines the now global scoped “Beast” the U.S. government, it's institutions, corporations, foundations and organizations that most represent the human kingdom on Earth.

**II.B.5. WHAT TI AND DO SAID ABOUT HOW AND WHY THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA WAS THE LOCATION FOR THEIR RETURN; WHAT LIFE IN THE NEW GEOGRAPHIC AREA WILL LOOK LIKE - I.E. NO WAR ON THEIR SOIL, GREAT PROSPERITY THAT ALL NATIONS ON EARTH LOOK TO AND PROFIT FROM, PROGRESS AND FREEDOMS IN ALL WAYS; EQUAL RIGHTS FOR RACES (ETHNICITY), WOMEN, BEHAVIORAL CHOICES, TECHNOLOGICAL ADVANCES, MORE FREEDOMS OF EXPRESSION (SPEECH IN RELIGION, POLITICS AND ENTERTAINMENT), SOCIAL ECONOMICS, HEALTH CONSCIOUSNESS, ALL TO PROVIDE A FULL FREE WILL OF CHOICES FOR ALL RETURNING SOULS TO BECOME EXACTLY WHAT THEY WANT TO BECOME, EVEN ALLOWING THEM TO GO AGAINST THE CREATORS OF THEIR ENTIRE REALITY OR**

## **TO GRADUATE INTO THE EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN, THE KINGDOM OF GOD, KINGDOM OF HEAVEN**

Ti and Do said that the entire reason for the development of the United States was to prepare a new location for the Next Level's return. It became the biggest “melting pot” because the “light” (Mind aka Holy Spirit) from the Next Level Older Members and their Crew (Captains (archangels), angels (messengers, watchers, crew members) was being focused on that area of the world that would also draw all the Souls and Spirits who had any relationship with the Next Level in times past. Jesus said this was what had taken place when he came that would also take place again, referring to his/their return. Incidentally Jesus also stated that it was not he alone that would be returning as his Kingdom of God would return.

Joh 5:28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

Joh 5:29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

So “resurrection” from Greek 386 anastasis according to the context referred to “rising again” as in taking a new human vehicle. It also simultaneously referred to their potential rising out of the human evolutionary “dead” condition if they are found “worthy” to obtain that everlasting life in the Next Evolutionary Level, the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven.

This is not reincarnation because the human vehicle itself has it's own spirit/mind, though is a product of it's past experiences genetically stored and passed on, combined with it's current influences throughout that human lifespan. The Next Level chooses which human vehicles to give the opportunity to house a returning Soul who would be potentially completing their metamorphosis into a new being in the Next Level through. A human who recognizes the voice of his Older Member when they come public with their true information is accepting the returning Soul assigned to interface with that human vehicle. The Mind of the human vehicle is like software to the computer hardware. When it receives another software package it is like receiving an upgraded Mind, an upgraded “program” that by enacting becomes a new creature/being - born of Mind/Spirit, the upgraded Next Level (holy Mind/Spirit) program.

Thus one who receives the upgrade is rising to life while all others who reject the upgrade rise to then be recycled, thus death.

The Next Level was building a new location they would be making into the next “overcoming classroom.” It would have to be an environment that provided the most free will of anyplace else, so the returning souls would have the full range of options to become exactly what they wanted to become which would boil down to for or against the Next Level accepting the MARK and allegiance on their mind and body to the Next Level through the most current Older Members or all things human. Thus it would be an area of more tolerance of differences as when the Older Members come public their new information and more plain way of directly talking about the Next Level would be tolerated and not condemned as heresy as it would have been in the old lands. And it would be a location that had much prosperity and peacefulness on it's soil, again to provide the choice to gravitate to settling into the comforts such bring or become an impetus to surface those that are not content with such so keep looking for what more there is, even without knowing exactly what they are looking for. Thus the land becomes a place for all things new and contains all extremes of behaviors and ways.

It's not that it hasn't had it's problems but the Next Level kept it from war on it's mainland during the 20<sup>th</sup> century which is when they did the larger part of their preparation for their incarnate arrival that was detailed in the Seven Angels with Trumpets. This was done to maintain the freedoms that would facilitate the ability to tell the truth about the Next Level that would gather the new student body for harvest. This is why after the Two Witnesses and crew left, the 9/11 conspiratorial attack was allowed to go as the humans planned it. As a result of the Older Members departure the followup environment has come to be that will serve as the “winepress,” an arena for the Souls that were not ready for the first fruit harvest to have a chance to have their own graduation to their next step in preparedness for a future overcoming classroom with an incarnate Older Member. That winepress is also spoken of as the Battle of Armageddon that comes to a head at the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel's pouring out of the vial. The vial is a way of depicting the delivery of what Ti and Do called “medicine.” Plagues as a part of increased troubles, as the Next Level's pulling further away by the end of their Older Member and Elder Student incarnations significantly stimulate are gradually delivered starting with Signs in the Sun and Moon and from star-like objects -

Comets, Meteors, Asteroids, fireballs, etc.

**II.C. THE RETURN IS FOR THE HARVEST OF SOULS - REV 14. THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN'S QUALIFICATIONS TO GRADUATE THE HUMAN KINGDOM FOR THE 144 AND THE MYRIAD OF THOUSANDS. NO STUDENT'S PHYSICAL BODY WILL BE TAKEN AS THE "STALKS" ARE CUT DOWN. THE SONG'S OF MOSES, JESUS AND TI AND DO REFER TO EACH OF A THREE TRIMESTER MIND/SPIRIT AND SOUL BIRTH LESSON PLAN, WHERE THE FRUIT IS THE PRODUCT OF THE KERNEL/SEED OF GRAIN OF WHEAT AKA CORN, GROWN FROM THE HEAD/EAR (BRAIN) IN THE "STANDING UP" (GIVING) OF THE STALK (BODY) IN SERVICE TO THE CURRENT OLDER MEMBER**

Ti and Do described the birth of a Soul to next level adult membership as scheduled in "three trimesters" just like the incubation stages for the birth of a baby human.

It was well after I left them and began to reconnect and desire to be in their service again, some three years later that I came upon the analogy of the harvest as the cutting down of the stalk of wheat/corn, (body) with it's Ear (Head) to harvest it's fruit, the Soul container made of the kernels of grain (Mind/Spirit), that also becomes SEED when disseminated to others who are thirsty, all as the basis of bonding/grafting to the Older Member's "holy" Mind/Spirit's Next Level Family (vine).

This analogy seems to correlate very well with Ti and Do's teachings of the three classroom periods during this current civilization, namely the Jehovah/Moses, Father/Jesus and then to date Ti and Do's experiential classrooms that led up to graduation (harvest) in the Spirit/Mind birth of souls as Jesus described.

Here is how Jesus described these three trimesters, as an analogy with plants in the development of the blade, the ear and the full corn/wheat (fruit) from the ear:

Mar 4:26 And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

Mar 4:27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

Mar 4:28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade ((5528 chortos= a “court” or “garden,” herbage or vegetation: blade, grass, hay)), then the ear ((4719 stachus= a head of grain (standing up, held up, brought out from the stalk))), after that the full ((4134 pleres= replete, complete)) corn ((4621 sitos= (of uncertain derivation); grain, especially wheat)) in the ear.

Mar 4:29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

The preparation is the planting of the initial seed into the Earth. Adam was literally made (not begotten) from the “elements (dust) of the earth” but does not become a Soul until the “breath of life from the Elohim (Lord) is “breathed into his nostrils.” That breath is equivalent to “Spirit” which is synonymous with Mind that's given him as a gift that goes right to his brain as a program that enables him to SEE by and recognize he is a creature created by another Being he recognizes is much greater than he.

So that is the seed going into the ground (Earth) of Mar 4:26. This also begins the “school” as Adam and then when Eve, added as a “help mate” are tested by being subject to a Luciferian fallen angel space alien, who they are influenced by to break their instruction on what was to be food and what was not. Simple instruction but still a major test to follow for them.

Thus there was a need for a “sleep” time to allow a strain of human vehicles that had a portion of Next Level Mind in their consciousness, by what Adam and Eve shared with their offspring that becomes the subconscious mind of their offspring's offspring. Whether Eve mated with her sons or whether there were other human beings available for their sons to mate with or whether Moses who wrote Genesis didn't feel to list their daughters who their sons would have mated with is beside the point. There were other human like beings before then.

Here is the “sixth time period (day - if it was a Kingdom of God/Heaven day it was about 1000 Earth years long)” in progress:

Gen 1:24 And God said, Let the earth bring forth ((3318 yatsa'= bear out, begotten, shoot forth)) the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping

thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

Note how it states this stage as the “earth” bearing out, shooting forth in accordance with Jesus saying the Earth “bringeth forth fruit of herself” which can also be translated to “automatically” as the Earth's design was as a life producing garden. Before these verses it indicates the “waters” are what bring about “moving creatures.” The Next Level has programmatically developed the entire Eco and bio-systems to do a great deal without their involvement. Ti and Do said the Next Level have spacecraft as big as planets that are hollowed out and contain laboratories pertaining to the Earth development.

Gen 1:26 And God said, Let us make man in our image ((6755/6754= form, shade, likeness, resemblance)), after our likeness ((1823 dmuwth from 'damah' (1819); resemblance; concretely, model, shape as a comparison)): and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

A small adjustment in the translation and an entire new picture emerges. Now Members of the Next Level are not only humanoid shaped but are also CONCRETE and as a particular MODEL of a vehicle that resembles the physical models of vehicle they use.

Gen 1:27 So God created man in his own image ((6755/6754 tselem= form, shade, likeness, resemblance)), in the image ((tselem)) of God created he him; male and female created he them.

Gen 1:28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Gen 1:29 And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.

This is a little different from what anthropologists have been saying about humans, how they were originally hunters and gatherers. There was no hunting spoken of here. They were strictly gatherers like certain other mammals but having a humanoid type of body. Image can also have it's place in this description in the way humans were designed with a “spirit” as well.



Other Hebrew words suggest “shade” is also listed as a “shadow.” A shadow is real but not of much density like discarnates. Ti and Do said if members of the Next Level were outside their physical vehicles they would still have a dense physicality to them. One time Ti and Do said there could be a spacecraft literally occupying the same space around the “house” that we called a “craft,” though cloaked, and Members of the Next Level could be among us to where if they let us, we could touch them and feel something. However, they said these members of the Next Level have instruction to not let us touch them or see them.”

TWO GLOWING WHITE PHOSPHORESCENT HAIRLESS BEINGS ABOUT THE SIZE AND SHAPE OF SIX YEAR OLD BOYS ARE SEEN INSIDE DO AND CREWS “CRAFT” (HOUSE).

One exception to the Next Level Members allowing themselves to be seen occurred in 1995 when the group was living in Tucson, Arizona. It was reported by a student named Neody in the book he wrote after he left the group entitled, “Beyond Human Mind-The Soul Evolution of Heaven's Gate.” He was the last student to leave the group, just two weeks before they laid down their bodies in March of 1997:

He said he had a dream of what looked like two little boys that were about six years old. They were hairless and glowed like white phosphorous that had a blue tint. They were wearing a one piece tight suit so looked like speed skaters. He referred to them as “Next Level Helpers.” They were walking around the beds with his classmates in them. He had the feeling they were checking their soul development and thought some were doing better than others and would look at one another nodding and smiling.

He said the next morning people were grinning and some were whispering with others. Do came over for a meeting and was also smiling more than usual. Do indicated he was pleased with their efforts to raise their vibrations and said three classmates saw these “helpers” from different angles. One was seen standing by someones bunk. Another who had got up to get a drink of water saw them crossing the hallway. Another saw them standing face to face next to her bed. Each described them in the same way. A total of three other classmates including him had dreams of them. When Do was told this he said these three probably saw them but were told to go back to sleep, then seeming like a dream.

He said a couple weeks later Do said he felt these Next Level helpers were seen to show a new student who was having difficulty accepting Do and the concept of the Next Level and the idea of ascension that they exist. That student had left the group about a week after this sighting. Neo recognized that for some even with proof it's hard to believe for some.

== End of Neo's book excerpt ==

Neo also had difficulty accepting Do, writing; 'I went along with the idea and possibility of DO being the "Second Coming" just for learning purposes. I knew that leaving the body behind was not for me but wanted to stay until the end,' and "I do not promote the doctrine of the group" and "I still had no evidence that a spacecraft was picking us up. In the beginning of the group, back in 1976, there was claim that a pick up was going to happen but never did" and "If this guy [Do] was a fraud or had a hidden agenda," and "why was this group supporting me when I am not working to bring in funds?" and "why would He [Do] not ask for money when joining?" and writing, "I'm not starting a cult to kill people" and that he's "against suicide" - as if he was unaware of how Do and Crew wrote being against suicide (though with a Next Level perspective) and there was certainly no one that was killed by anyone else. In 2007 he was quoted to say he had a constant "ticker tape" like information update he thought was from Do that indicated to him, such things as "Revelations was John's wild symbolic dream" (as if there was nothing of value in those writings) and that "9/11 was the start of the War of Armageddon" (when Do said Armageddon was a battle for souls that was in progress while Do was incarnate and I, before 2007, was writing about being the "great shaking (earthquake)" of Rev 11:13, kin to the way Christians are programmed to spin prophecy into their story, of late agreeing with me but then saying the 1st Seal opening by the White Horse, before 9/11 was Lucifer) and that the "Judgment" was more of a "qualification" (that implies no anger and reckoning for Souls and Spirits who go against the Next Level) and that the "cleansing" was "what some call global warming" that "we whom physically survive" (perhaps including Mrc/Srf) can "sew seeds of Truth, Goodness, Love, Understanding and Creativity for the next Civilization," a new age spiritual slant, a twist and dilution/distortion of Ti and Do's teachings just like Paul began after Jesus exit. (More on this in the Appendix "thefanzine.com" link).

But Neo's description of these two Beings was interesting compared to a

number of accounts of TWO showing up at different times with similar description when Mary Magdalene, Joanna and Mary the mother of James and other women went to the sepulcher and found the stone rolled back.

Luk 24:3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.  
Luk 24:4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining ((797 astrapto= to lighten, of dazzling objects, rooted in the Greek word aster translated to a star, thus bright like a star)) garments:

There are a number of examples of visits of two, or three beings clothed in bright white apparel that were seen at the time as physical beings.

But continuing from the little Genesis analysis, it was in the 7<sup>th</sup> day that Adam was MADE. He wasn't begotten like the previous humans were as shown with a translation adjustment that also makes more sense to the overall record. The way it was written can appear to be a recap but that is because of the use of the word “generations”:

Gen 2:4 These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,  
Gen 2:5 And every plant of the field ((to spread out)) before ((suspended)) it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.

Because there was no rain yet, the PLANTS ability TO SPREAD OUT was SUSPENDED and also needed someone to be a husbandman, as it was said later someone to “dress” that garden which was a way to say groom or tend to that which was growing to bring it along.

Gen 2:6 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

Gen 2:7 And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living Soul.

Thus this man (adam) is MADE from the elements of the Earth and receives a “deposit” of Next Level MIND from his Older Member, one of the Elohim (Gods) that Do called a “container” that would only hold “holy Mind/spirit” (true information that provided an interface, comprehension and recognition

of the reality of the Older Members from the Kingdom of Gods in the literal Heavens). Before receiving that Mind (breath) he was a model of vehicle that was probably different than the males and females “brought forth/begotten” in the sixth day, but without the capacity to become a Next Level Member. He needed to receive the gifted “Soul” to become a “child of God.” It's important to recognize that being a child of god does not mean they grow up to become adults in the Next Level. It's a starting place.

But no matter how the population of this particular strain of human beings increased, for the scoffers who don't believe any of this and just want to try to shoot everything down, there was no incest because even IF Eve was mated with her sons or they had daughters not mentioned who were mated with Adam and/or their sons, the laws against such that we call incest now were not yet given until over a thousand Earth years later by Jehovah through his servant Moses to those who were the descendents in this special strain of human beings. It's all the Next Level's design and they choose the laws and it's out job IF we choose to be their students to follow whatever rules they provide us. If we don't choose to follow their rules then they don't apply and those receive the resulting consequences however positive or negative to their way of thinking/living for whatever time they live. It's a free will system. Even one minute of life is a gift that no one earns.

1Pe 1:24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

Ti and Do called the human being a “perennial seed bearing plant.” It comes alive for a season (as a leaf on a tree) - and dies, but returns the next season with a new leaf, a new body that draws it's genetic information from the same supporting structure and roots to the Earth. When each leaf (blade) dies it's mind/spirit as focused in the head (ear) merges into the spirit world, unless it is taken/saved by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to a place in their spacecraft for safe keeping (called Abraham's Bosom or Paradise or purgatory). The development of this human tree is the work of the Kingdom of God/Heaven crew led by the Older Members and those elder students themselves, who provide service as a part of their own preparation for their own harvest into adult membership in The Next Level Kingdom.

Continuing with Mar 4:28, the field of human bodies (blades of grasses) come forth automatically as shown by the original planting that was depicted

in Genesis as the Earth “bringing forth by the reproductive method of begetting” creatures including mankind. Automatic does not mean without design any more than an automatic transmission on a car wasn't designed. The design is even apparent in the cell's nucleus gnome. It was even named, “genetic CODE.” It's programmatic and thereby must have a team of Genetic scientist at the helm. We just have not seen their labs and credentials yet. Following the sleep period where the blades are growing comes the First Trimester Experiential Classroom:

**II.C.1. FIRST TRIMESTER: DEVELOPMENT/TAMING OF THE HUMAN BODY IN THE JEHOVAH/MOSES CLASSROOM DEPICTED AS THE GROWTH OF THE BLADE. LOOKING TO ONE'S OLDER MEMBER; MOSES, MAKING A COMMITMENT TO FOLLOW ALL THE COMMANDMENTS AND FOLLOWING ALL INSTRUCTIONS**

The Jehovah/Moses and student experience was an accelerated preparation time of both the human gnome (blade and ear) that would provide vehicles that would be a match in experience for progressing Souls to incarnate into when they are brought back for each period when an Older Member was to be incarnate.

The EAR is describing the SPIRIT AKA MIND of the vehicle that is focused in the HEAD of the vehicle that is processed by the brain. Ti called this part of us our “computer.” The English terminology is interesting as without hearing one can not change the content of their Mind and hearing isn't limited to what comes through the ears as we also hear when we read or observe or for that matter think - it's just that the thoughts are coming through our eyes or “antenna,” perhaps related to the “third eye,” to form our own thoughts and pictures instead. A discarnate can transmit their mind to our brain if we allow it to register.

Ti and Do always said that we are not responsible for what bombards our mind, but we are responsible for what we allow to register and linger and become our own thoughts and associated behaviors and ways. We were taught to get ahead of the thoughts we did not want to register. A thought has registered if we heard it. One can develop enough forethought to where they can even “smell” a thought coming so that we recognize it's vibration and can choose to abort it before it's details (words) register in our brain. The way to

start doing this may be familiar to most of us already. Whenever we hear a thought we don't like and we ignore it, we are aborting it. The technique works for anything and is even used to keep us asleep to further awakening of our minds. For instance when I talk to a Christian and I use the word "reincarnation" all too often their eyes roll up into their head and they don't hear anything I say after that or if they hear the words they have already decided they would not be words they want to pay any attention to. They shut themselves down to what that word actually means - "to take over a flesh body again." Carne is Latin for flesh. The way it was said long ago is to "stand up again" or "rise again" which is Resurrection. To re-surrect.

Ti spoke about "smelling" discarnates. It's interesting that people have sometimes smelled a cologne that they knew a deceased person in their life used to wear regularly. I don't know how the mechanics of that might work but it's also interesting that Adam was given the Mind of his Older Member, described as "breath" that he inhaled through his nostrils and we know that the nostrils is the most direct passageway of oxygen to the brain. Since thoughts are a frequency, it seems to be not far different from a wireless communication device to receive thoughts and understand them as they were sent. It's simply a matter of the transmitter and receiver having the same structural interface.

That's the basis of all digital communications. Streams of 1's and 0's as tiny voltages organized into elaborate structures that both sides understand the same way. It's been proven that thoughts have frequency as do all things we know about actually. That's what psychic mediums can become adept at, though usually with an assortment of clues in questions and resulting responses from their clients and then delineating a response that is general enough that it can be honed in on as a session progresses. So of course there are some who have more facility for this than others and the practice is filled with tricksters, but tricksters don't discount the reality of such communications. Actually Ti and Do called most shows of the so called spiritual arts "tricks."

Nonetheless, the truth is that if a discarnate is a composite of all the thoughts and memories of a living human, when they die they would have many things in common with those who are still alive which sets up a potential interface between them. It's like knowing someone so well that you can complete their

thoughts or say the same thing at the same time, very common in partnerships. If we seek to draw certain things to us, it is like putting out a signal into the spirit world. If a spirit that can fulfill it responds they might whisper a request into another's ear to help you get what you requested and walla, we have the mechanics of the "Secret Video" that was very popular for some for a while as a mechanism to as they say, "manifest your own reality." Of course this would be limited to the human things that are possible and there are a number of factors at play for whether it actually works or not.

Thus a big part of becoming a student of an Older Member from the Next Level is deciding to try to abide by their standards of thoughts and actions. It's all about percentages. The idea is to reduce human thoughts, feelings and actions and increase Next Level thoughts, feelings and actions. This is given to humans in stages - trimesters as we have to be taught what Next Level thoughts are. Technically, if the Older Members told us to recite the ABC's, when we did it thereafter we would be taking in their Mind. It's just that real though they don't seem to ever do anything like that. However, they will perform their instructions whether they fully understand them or not. And that will often include changing things they said. Ti and Do often brought us a new understanding and said, "this works for now," adding that they expect updates and would fill us in as they receive them. They were not like a ticker tape machine in receiving instructions but they said they did know when they were receiving instructions. However, even still, they didn't trust their interpretation 100% so would go through a checklist to test it. I never heard them describe that checklist but I believe it would be largely examining consistencies with previous instructions while knowing what were human ways of thinking.

So the EAR or HEAD of the stalk is the that holds the balloon that is filled with human mind and for those given a deposit the "balloon" that holds Next Level holy Mind. Do use the balloon analogy with body being like a vase and the Soul being one balloon the Next Level inserts into the vase and the other balloon comes with the vehicle and becomes filled with human mind as the vehicle grows up. Overcoming humanness is emptying the human balloon and filling the Soul balloon.

The focus of this experiential classroom time was to "follow instructions." On a number of occasions all were challenged to make their choices. There

were no walls on their nomadic community so if they stayed with Moses and did not abide by the commandments and procedures at some times and in some cases they were killed. This was as serious to the Next Level as for a farmer to allow weeds to infest and kill their prize crop. (However, it was also made very clear that plants did not have the right to decide which plants were really weeds to kill them. That authority was given to Moses alone, though Jehovah did the weeding directly while Moses tried to give certain ones who continuously wanted to kill him the chance to change.

By following every direct instruction from their Older Members the students learn to be trustworthy and how to consciously evolve their mind to higher and higher standards that separated them from many humans who still acted instinctively equivalent to animals. It is interesting how today there are many who believe in and abide by the instructions Moses and that student body were given but think those ways of thinking and acting came about automatically and/or by some random response to stimuli. Of course the entire premise that anything can come from nothing is absurd. Just because we don't know how the Universe started doesn't mean we can't logically realize that our world didn't start by random responses to stimuli. There are plenty of responses to stimuli, but those response mechanisms are programmed by the Above Human programmers in Next Level labs. The Earth itself is their laboratory.

So whenever someone had a thought or desire to break one of the commandments and they aborted that thought, they were emptying their human balloon of that piece of mind-substance while adding to their Soul's balloon that would end up accumulating as will power to continue.

### **II.C.2. SECOND TRIMESTER: DEFLATING THE HUMAN BALLOON (MIND), CUTTING ONE'S HUMAN ROOTS, GRAFTING TO ONES OLDER MEMBER; JESUS AND ONE'S NEW FAMILY OF FELLOW BELIEVERS; FURTHER UPDATING BEHAVIOR AND WAYS AND STANDING UP FOR JESUS KNOWING IT WOULD MEAN SACRIFICING ONE'S HUMAN LIFE**

This took place when the Older Member incarnated into the body that was named Jesus that was specially prepared for that particular service of demonstrating the fulfillment of all previous prophecy of his coming and upgrading behaviors and ways and outlining further requirements to measure



up to the standards that would find them in good stead to be “born of Spirit/Mind” during the Third Trimester.

To show that their graft to their Older Member's holy Mind was developing, those slated to be first fruits were required to leave all behind to follow Jesus. All in all some left, mother, father, sisters, brothers and even children, lands to begin to shift all their love by heart, mind, Soul and strength to Jesus, their Older Member and his Father whom they were still learning about.

As a final test, they were commissioned by Jesus before he returned to his spacecraft that was hidden in a cloud of light, to disseminate all he said and did knowing full well that as Jesus was hated, they would be too and as Jesus was murdered, they would be too. They would be hunted down by the religious Jews acting in the name of their god, a Luciferian fallen angel space alien.

Jesus had indicated that these who had gravitated to positions of authority within the Jewish religion, as high priests and priests of the Sauducees, Pharisees, etc. were the distant descendents of those in the Moses camp that had adopted the general ideas and laws and who probably tried to become leaders but who were not choosing to be genuine disciples of Moses or they would have recognized Jesus as the one Moses said would come again in such a way as to be, “just like me.”

Their forefathers were the ones who saw to it that any representatives sent after Moses were persecuted and murdered because they had settled into acquiring certain powers in the organizations that were threatened by the prophets sent. After all this is why Jesus was sought by the high priests to kill, because they feared they would lose their status with the Roman state if they lost their influence among the Jewish people to keep them from rising up against the Roman governing body.

Ti and Do said that at this time of their arrival with their crew, all Spirits and/or Souls who had any relationship with the Kingdom of God/Heaven since the start of the civilization would be back. Jesus indicated the same thing saying there would be a resurrection of the good to Eternal Life in their Kingdom and the evil to DEATH (recycling in the Lake of Fire).

The Luciferian strategy has always been to work all angles against the Next Level's program to influence humans to believe anything but the truth. One

main method is to create facsimile beliefs, keeping the idea and name of the last representative in the forefront while diluting the teachings surrounding separating from the world, generating misinformation that becomes justifications for teaching even the opposite of what Jesus taught, while exaggerating and embellishing the mystical aspects as in the miracles. Do felt that 90% of what Jesus was said to have done as miracles became misunderstood or exaggerated. He didn't get into each instance.

Perhaps the biggest dilution of what Jesus taught and infiltration of misinformation came through Paul's letters. Since for many, even most Christians Paul's letters are thought equal in weight to what Jesus said and even more so as his writings are used to justify their movements against those in the so called LGBT community that Jesus failed to talk about. And he also said nothing about “abortion” or “euthanasia” or “stem cell research” or certain “four letter words” that have nothing to do with the real meaning of “cursing someone.”

Jesus didn't teach different roles for males and females or who could wear their hair long or short, nor how to dress or what words we must use to declare our allegiance to the Kingdom of God. Jesus did teach NOT to pray out loud, I believe referring to when others can hear us, so not to be stroking our spiritual ego by looking holy. Jesus example of prayer wasn't meant to become the “vain repetition” the Lords prayer has become. Jesus was clearly not a supporter of the accumulation of wealth in his or his Father's name as some Christians insist he would look favorably upon. It's not that he would say it was wrong to accumulate wealth. What he said that it would be next to impossible to get into the Kingdom of Heaven while monetarily wealthy. I know some think, when he comes they will be able to leave that wealth, but it rarely would work that way as seen by the example of the rich man. That wealth becomes a type of addiction and false security and an ego booster, all things we must overcome and waiting to the last minute will most likely be too late to change enough to leave it all behind. This is especially the case since one must have made some significant headway in the direction of overcoming such addictions to even be open to how to identify Jesus in the new vehicle he returns in.

Jesus didn't teach that anyone would physically be lifted up to meet him in the clouds and he didn't teach that abiding by his standards would not be

“works” to perform, to show your genuine love for him. He said that belief in him would get you saved but that belief in him meant abiding by all he taught. He didn't teach that he overcame the world for us so we would not have to. He did not teach tithing and participation in a church group was worshiping him. He didn't teach to use the money system and not pay the government taxes. He didn't teach to lend to people and to charge them interest. He didn't teach that we each have different “gifts” of spirit as Paul said.

He did teach that membership in the Kingdom of Heaven can be so important to someone that they could be willing to castrate themselves rather than to lose out, though wasn't giving that as a requirement. Jesus did teach that adultery was being married and even lusting after another in one's thoughts and said the original intention for marriage was to have only one mate for life, though Moses made the exception in the case of unfaithfulness to which Jesus didn't disqualify as a reason for a divorce. Jesus believed in the Moses commandments from Jehovah to not murder/kill fellow humans yet how many Christians support the governments that stimulate and manipulate it's populace into wars. Even the current Pope answered this question:

“Do you approve [of] the American bombing?” This question is referring to the American response to the recent resurgence of Iraqi and perhaps Islamic militants taking over cities in Iraq that has followed the recent withdrawal of American armed forces in Iraq:

The Pope said, “Thanks for such a clear question. In these cases where there is an unjust aggression, I can only say this: it is licit to stop the unjust aggressor. I underline the verb: stop. I do not say bomb, make war, I say stop by some means. With what means can they be stopped? These have to be evaluated. To stop the unjust aggressor is licit.”

Is he trying to represent what Jesus would have people do? Jesus said to “turn the other cheek” on an enemy who struck you on one cheek. He also said to pray for those that persecute you and forgive those that even kill you. I know this is unheard of to consider for most but that is because few have the conviction that Jesus was teaching. But if the Pope, the so called highest position in the land in support of Jesus doesn't teach that conviction who could look to him for anything related to what Jesus taught? He is thus someone who is pretending to be a servant of the real Christ which makes

him a “false Christ,” a phony yet doesn't know it because he's bought into the institution he heads that has seemed to take the place of his relationship with the One True Kingdom of God. Jesus didn't give any indication that would justify an international police force going all over the globe stopping others from their choices. After all what is an “unjust aggressor”? In the case of Iraq, the United States is clearly the “unjust aggressor” but I suppose this pope like the others is in bed with unjust aggressors galore.

Now for someone who does not believe in Jesus, whatever they do is their choice and as plants, the Next Level will spade them under and will even allow the weeds to assist with that spading of one another while even potentially assisting some who seek to escape such waring. Land and possessions and heritage and tradition are not important to the Next Level to have humans try to preserve, that is, except for the records of their sent Representatives. Without a human life one can not choose to give their life in service to the Next Level, which at least in this civilization is the only way one can eventually graduate the human condition.

Thus the prime lesson of the Second Trimester was to “give your life” (drink the same cup Jesus chose and was instructed by his Father to drink) in service to the incarnate Older Member which is a process that involves abiding by ALL Jesus taught and then sharing that with others which would be the only “works,” aka “working for,” what Do said was the real meaning of “worship” for the Kingdom of God from the literal Heavens. At that time those that believed but did not abide by all the teachings and/or did not give their lives in his service, would have their spirits/souls “saved” to be brought back for the next trimester's experiences. Most of these Souls/Spirits are likely present today looking for human vehicles they can take over as believers of Ti and Do and once again get to grow at whatever pace they desire which will begin their separation from their world to disseminate the new information Ti and Do brought that might even get them killed for. The object isn't to die. The object is who and what we die for, as Jesus said for either “God (The Father) or Mammon (humanism and all that is treasure to humans).

### **II.C.3. THIRD TRIMESTER: GIVING YOUR LIFE AND WILL TO THE INCARNATE OLDER MEMBERS WHO FULFILL THE TASK OF THE TWO WITNESSES. COMPLETING YOUR METAMORPHIC OVERCOMING OF THE HUMAN**

EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL BY SEPARATING FROM YOUR HUMAN ROOTS TO GIVE ALL YOUR HEART, MIND, SOUL AND STRENGTH TO YOUR OLDER MEMBERS. PUBLICLY STANDING UP FOR YOUR OLDER MEMBERS, DISSEMINATING THEIR INFORMATION WILLING TO LOSE THE HUMAN BODY YOU OCCUPY BECAUSE OF. LAYING DOWN YOUR LIFE WHEN THE OLDER MEMBER DECIDES ITS THE INSTRUCTION TO EXIT TO COMPLETE ONE'S METAMORPHIC MIND/SPIRIT/SOUL BIRTH. THIS OVERCOMING/BIRTHING IS ALSO TERMED ONE'S CHRISTING OR CHRISTENING AS ONE IS BECOMING ANOINTED WITH THE OLDER MEMBERS MIND WHICH IS "LIGHT" THAT WHEN FILLING ONE'S ENTIRE VEHICLE YIELDS TRUE ENLIGHTENMENT

WHAT IS AND WHAT IS NOT THE GENUINE OVERCOMING/ENLIGHTENING METAMORPHIC PROCESS:

It's the process Jesus spoke of as "filling one's body full of light." At that point they are "enlightened" in a real way, not as the many think and talk about as a posh condition of having a certain degree of awareness, which is all a part of the Luciferian mindset as a facsimile of what real enlightening is. It is making one's every thought, feeling and action focused on abiding by and adhering to ALL the lesson plans provided by ALL the Representatives who came incarnate. This final lesson plan is most accurately described in the prophesied "new terminology (tongue/language)" and applied according to the lesson plan brought by the most recent Representatives, in today's task description serving as the Two Witnesses in the names of Ti and Do, the NEW SONG from The PHYSICAL, many membered, Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human.

Most humans who gravitate to thinking of themselves as "enlightened" (even though many would rightly say, it's a continuous process) and also think of themselves (and others, that aren't conscious of it) as parts of deity (God) justify their belief because it's now more apparent than ever that everything is imbued with energy, thus can be thought of as living and having come from the CREATION (God). Of course this is evident, but what they don't want to consider is how that thinking is a dead end road that leaves one with the illusion that they have arrived at the ultimate understanding of our reality,

when the fact is, they have only arrived at a vast over generalization that in a sense rewards them with thinking, they are therefore eternally connected (in Spirit) because of belief and some minimal practices, with that “universal mind” aka “cosmic consciousness,” Godhead or Oneness that therefore makes them co-creator “Gods.” And of course there are a large variety of paths to achieve this same basic sense. This is what all the religions and sects have actually become though they are segregated into mystic sects. In Judaism it's the Herbalists and in Christianity the Gnostics. In Christianity many who are traditionalists and/or fundamentalists will talk about all genuine believers constituting “the body of Christ,” while Pagan sects tend to lean towards naturalist thinking of the Earth as that living “being” in which all are a part.

But regarding how this thinking promotes all to degrees of said, enlightenment, it's interesting how this is the same mindset as many religious hold and in particular many Christians, in considering themselves “born again” and therefore “saved” from spirit/Soul death and for some even believing from physical death in their “rapture” scenarios. But instead of coming to this determination from one's seeking the truth (what is most real about our reality and our part in it) at any cost, many follow in the footsteps of what they were brought up to believe, hardly examining what was really said by Jesus about who could qualify to be literally with him eternally in his environment/society (kingdom). It has become a talk of a savior who loves them so much, he decided to reward them for their belief and often lip service adherence to the first trimester, Jehovah/Moses, toddler lesson plan, expecting the grand prize of eternal life, without having to do the very hard work of separating from all their previous relationships; family, spouse, children, homes and their own will, while being seen by most all around them as belonging to a fanatical, maniacal cult and virtually hated by nearly everyone, topped off by giving their lives in service to that cult leader for the same reward, as taught in the Father/Jesus second trimester adolescent lesson plan. Thus, it's no wonder the Ti and Do lesson plan looks so bizarre. It's like jumping from addition and subtraction to advanced calculus.

It doesn't dawn on many in either of these groups that they have been hoodwinked with the overall picture but without hardly any of the absolutely needed, detailed and consistent effort that if maintained and pressed into with ALL one's energy, before, during and after a Rep's incarnation, to adhere to

exactly what that most current Rep prescribed for the current classroom, that they might find favour with the Representative who will see to it that they will be provided increased opportunity to reap that said, “eternal life” reward. But the hard facts are that each must duplicate the degree of devotion the disciples of one of these incarnate Reps demonstrate. And in case anyone is wondering what that means, what it doesn't mean is that joining a religious order even as a monk or nun or their equivalent in whatever religion or spiritual path is in store. That can and often is as big a trap as acquiring great wealth and/or possessions. Instead of playing with boats and homes on the Caribbean or in lavish lifestyles or in the halls of the hierarchy of human governments and religious orders, one can hold up in a cave or monastic retreat and think they have found their bliss. But if that level of bliss is what they are after, then they should have it and will have their reward but if they want to join a crew of hard workers who love to serve their Older Members in physical and mentally challenging tasks, then the cave or religious pilgrimage or ascetic ways of life will be a distraction albeit perhaps a temporary one as many can be. This is not to say choices to follow such paths are any more or less equal opportunities with any others to experience the human condition. As Ti and Do said often, all paths can lead up to the top of the mountain (of the human condition), but only one can get you off (that mountain). That is only offered periodically and in stages by Older Members who come to take a classroom another step off that mountain. They are real living physical/mental (spiritual) Above Human (Supreme) Beings. I remind the Space Aliens are the remnant of those who dropped out of one or more of these Overcoming of Humanness Classrooms which is why they propose the same thinking as the so called higher echelon Mystic so called “ascended masters” that Jesus the Christ was mixed into to try to commandeer Souls that He was bringing up to get off that human mountain.

**II.C.4. THE HARVEST IS IN TWO PHASES AND INCLUDES 144 AND A MYRIAD OF THOUSANDS. THOSE WHO ARE THE FIRST FRUIT EXIT FROM THEIR BODIES FIRST AND THE LAST SPOKEN OF AS THE REMNANT/REMAINING WHO BELIEVE IN THE CURRENTLY INCARNATE REPRESENTATIVES (THE TWO WITNESSES) AND STAND FOR THEM - EXIT THEIR BODIES DURING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD “WINEPRESS” THAT STARTS GRADUALLY WITH THE OPENING OF THE SECOND**

## SEAL IN REV 6 THAT IS HEADLINED BY THE “RED HORSE” WHO IS PERMITTED TO WAGE AN ENDLESS WAR

This **FIRST** part consisting of Rev 14:1 to Rev 14:13 largely speaks about who are included in the overall harvest. The number of 144,000 seems likely but remains in question, as there are several ways this can be read, some of which will be discussed later in this section. However, my best shot at how that number might be broken out would be that there are 144 and a myriad of thousands, which would be 12 from each tribe with a myriad of thousands. I believe the Kingdom of God knows how many Souls they deposit but according to Jesus many as seeds and even as shoots will be devoured by the lower forces so will be lost. I don't think They know how many first timers will survive but suspect they do know how many survived when the Older Member was incarnate in the name of Jesus because they saw to it that they were saved and brought back with them to incarnate to complete their third trimester, which is the first trimester for many. I'm not saying they don't know exactly how many Souls they saved that at that time 2000 years ago were first timers (seeds) or second timers (have not a good root), but they too can fall away as Ti and Do said this is a “free will” experiment. If they knew the exact numbers season to season it would like a manufacturing process of robots which would go against everything the Kingdom of God/Heaven is doing by providing a “garden” and opportunity to graduate the human kingdom.

However some are specifically counted because some have grown enough that they are ready for their third trimester as they, while incarnate during their second trimester tried to follow everything they were given by the incarnate representative (Jesus) and then carried forward by disseminating all he taught them knowing it would mean they would be apprehended and killed eventually because of how the religious in particular would feel their status as religious leaders is threatened, should their congregations believe in this new “cult” figure. Plus most of the relations of those who come to believe in Jesus will feel their loved ones are being duped, so would also find whoever was the source of that duping to try to stop them at any cost, even by having them killed. Therefore these by giving their lives as it says in prophecy receive a “crown” and a “clean white garment/robe” (physical body) and having made that grade, even if they dropped out of the Next Level's third trimester



program and died, their Soul would be taken back into the safe keeping of the Next Level to be given a future opportunity to complete their third trimester when it's offered. These are the 144. I'm not making that up. Ti said "all who came with them would go back."

Incidentally, in the Jehovah/Moses classroom period, those who were the assistants to the High Priest, Aaron, were instructed to wear "linen breeches (undergarments)," not the fine or twisted fine, which had a great deal more thread. Do had spoken about how some who were permitted into membership in the Next Level but needed to still return to complete their overcoming, so would not qualify for an "adult" Next Level body but spoke about another Next Level body assignment appropriate to their tasks in the Next Level that Do called, "domestics," which I believe a "watcher" task might be considered to be. When Ti and Do set up tasks in our "craft," (what we called the house or camp we lived in, as in the Next Level it would be a type of spacecraft), those entering into a new task, were observers for a number of days before they were allowed to participate in the "experiments." Experiments were the way we spoke about food recipes as in the Next Level they would have more significance than just food/fuel for our vehicles so they used the food prep to simulate Next Level lab work.

Also, for a number of years in the beginning of Ti and Do's classroom, that is after we moved into "crafts" as opposed to being in camps or on private ranch lands living outdoors, we had a task called, "eyes." A partnership would be assigned for an hour and I believe most in the classroom rotated to perform the task. We each had a clipboard and we were assigned to watch our classmates and if they did or said anything we questioned or thought Ti and Do would want to know about, or broke any procedure we were to record it. Ti and Do would read these each day and based on their content would speak to individuals or put a new instruction in another book/clipboard called "IS" for "instruction sheets" that ended up being put in a book that was either for a specific "lab" (Nutri lab, fiber lab, yeast lab) or for the overall "craft" that every morning we'd each read before starting our day so we'd know of any changes to instructions. Some had to overcome feeling uncomfortable about being watched all the time while others had to overcome being preoccupied with what others were or were not doing correctly.

Also it's noteworthy that those who graduated their second trimester

Father/Jesus classroom, received a “white raiment,” not stating it as “clean” or “fine” or even “linen,” whereas those who are returning with the Older Member who conquered their human condition as of Rev 6:2 are returning in “fine linen, white and clean.” “fine linen” was consider worthy only for royalty. Jehovah instructed Moses to make the Tabernacle curtains from “fine linen” so it seems these had graduated to receive adult Next Level eternal bodies to wear.

Rev 19:14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

Rev 4:4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

As with all prophecy, in this case the numbers are only relevant to show the consistency with the records throughout the three trimesters of the current civilization that serves as further evidence of who are the genuine representatives. For instance, Ti and Do initially gathered “about 100” by the time Ti closed the harvest on April 21, 1976. I thought I remembered the number 96 when Ti and Do counted us in Laramie, Wyoming when we first arrived. However, Do said, “about 100” so either I remembered wrong or there were a few not at that meeting or Do was doing what he most often did with numbers and approximated, another reason to consider the thousands part to be an approximate rather than an exact number.

Those approximate 100 worked down to 24 by the early 1990's when Do had his student crew begin new public interfacing that escalated to their giving face to face public meetings for the second 9 month time period since the first was over in 1976. This was 9 years after Ti left her vehicle in 1985 followed by 3 years with most of the new students, (with the exception of one) with the numbers of those who stayed in Do's group going back and forth to end up with 38 who laid down their lives in March of 1997 but with 4 who laid down their lives over the next 3 years for a total of 42. I suspect this 42 are those mentioned in Rev 11:2 as “42 months” but the Greek word “men” translated to “month” also is spelled exactly the same but means “affirmations” which as it is speaking about those who are “on foot” in the “holy city” seems to be saying there are 42 of these and that they will be on foot at the same time and for the same time period as the Two Witnesses 1260 days which is 42 months

but using different Greek words, because I suspect saying it the other way provides a dual accuracy in translation. Of course there would be no way for a translator to even look for this if they didn't have the experience of being with the ones who literally created those prophecies so they could fulfill them accurately.

If these numbers are in the ballpark then there are about 100 who might be included in the second harvest, plus the myriad of thousands of old and new believers at various grade levels. What is also apparent is how these numbers are in the ballpark of the numbers given with both the Moses and Jesus groups.

Moses had a core group around him to include his vehicle's brother and sister, Aaron and Miriam, Hosea, who Moses changed the name of to Joshua, Aaron's 4 sons, two of which fell from service and others. We know Abraham who fathered Isaac who fathered Jacob whose name became Israel when he battled a Luciferian fallen angel and succeeded, (Israel means, "he who prevails as Jehovah") went on to father 12 sons that became the basis of the 12 tribes. Then there were 70 Moses appointed as helpers throughout the tribes that numbered initially as about "600,000 men" though we know many of those were not active students of Moses. That was simply the gene pool at the time. Many thousands of these died as a result of rebelling against Moses in various ways throughout their 40 year long classroom.

Then with Jesus we know there were initially 12 disciples but there were at least 7 women that were just as much Jesus disciples, however not in the limelight, probably mostly for reasons that had to do with those times. One can not accurately assess which students were greater or lesser as to the Kingdom of God/Heaven the gender of the vehicle a Soul is assigned is part of the lesson plan that Soul needs to experience and that experience can not be judged in human ways of who is a better speaker or writer or fisher of men or of any other human criteria of judgment of another's value. If anything there is evidence to suggest some of the female vehicle disciples could have been more elder Souls who didn't need the same experiences exactly as some of the Souls who took male vehicles. Jesus assigned another 70 he sent out to tell about him which brings their core numbers to 82 - not knowing whether disciples with female vehicles were among the 70. Some of those 82 had had spouses that is until they chose to leave those human relationships to give

their all to Jesus.

I don't believe those that were married would have gone through the divorce proceedings, as none of that took place with Ti and Do's disciples once they left all behind to give their all to Ti and Do. It doesn't seem at that 2<sup>nd</sup> trimester lesson plan that Jesus required all disciples to leave all behind to be with him. He addressed who would leave all behind as if it was an option then:

Mar 10:28 Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

Mar 10:29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

Mar 10:30 But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

Note some Christians think this receipt or a hundredfold is justification for polygamy or saying in heaven they will have those relationships and possessions. What Jesus meant by that was that all fellow believers would become a family, so if they had a house it would also be open to their staying in it for a time as was required because as a disciple of Jesus, there was no longer one location one called their home. In this way they were homeless or Bedouin (desert dwellers) as Jesus indicated:

Mat 8:19 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

Mat 8:20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

Ti and Do said the population of the Next Level was in the thousands not the millions or billions as in the human kingdom. There was some indication in the records of 10's or 10 times 10's of thousands which wasn't giving a finite number and it's not at all clear that there was a multiplication implied as why would the Next Level give a specific number that required a multiplication that would arrive at a specific number anyway. It was just giving a general idea to show that just as there are a great many more plants than animals in the plant kingdom and a great many more animals than humans in the human

kingdom, there are a great many more humans in the human kingdom than there are the Level Above Human kingdom.

Now it would be completely a human thing to try to figure out if someone is among the 144 or the myriad of thousands as it's not for us to be able to discern, not about ourselves or about anyone else and I believe that is without exception as until a human dies they can still possibility change and no one else but the Next Level could know and know whether it was a degree of change they would find as reason to save that Soul or spirit for a new opportunity as just words, do mean something but not a whole lot if not backed up by actions. On one's deathbed may be too late to show action but as Jesus was the example of, one of the thieves hung on the tree with him did say he recognized who Jesus was while dying and Jesus said that one's Soul would be with him in paradise which was the location where saved souls or spirits would be kept to have another chance to overcome the human condition.

Thus regardless of the numbers and when each becomes a believer the overall overcoming formula is laid out that demonstrates the basic requirements for the first fruit graduates that anyone can embrace to the degree of their choice and will be rewarded accordingly. All will be “giving their human life,” however the size of the steps they take and grow the strength to take in that process is entirely up to them and their budding personal relationship with their Older Member, who may or may not have already exited his incarnation.

However, I do believe that part because every student must STAND UP FOR their Older Members, which means tell others about them and who we believe them to be. Since that will never be popular the more we do it the more people will keep their distance from us, not because they are afraid of us as believers are all kind, gentle, non-manipulative Souls who don't care to impose on others their views. But those that become fearful to hear their beliefs will be those that also have discarnate influences that will either generally keep distance from or could actually directly oppose new believers out of fear of what they don't want to change in themselves.

For those that do continue to STAND for Ti and Do, they could lose their life because of doing so and especially as certain events take place in the next years that are part of the Next Level's forcing each human to choose who to give their allegiance to. And as one shares Ti and Do's info more and more they will also naturally want to increase their control over their human vehicle so some of their human activity could also fall away to where they may before their vehicle dies, “regain their virginity” by becoming celibate in body and in mind. They will also begin to cease manifesting what was translated as “guile” which has to do with being cunning and plotting which are forms of deceit that are common and even seen as normal and purposeful to many humans but are not characteristic of a Member of the Next Level.

Finally new believers will follow the lamb wherever he will go. Even though Do, the most recent incarnation of the same Older Member, who became a sacrificial lamb before, is no longer incarnate, we are still following him by looking to him as much as we like in our thoughts and we have all the information He and Ti provided in their combined 24 years incarnate. Do left lists of behaviors that were offensive to the Next Level and would by continuing keep one off Ti's spacecraft crew.

With that said, here is the verse by verse re-translation and re-interpretation of who the student body is and what are their characteristics to be graduates:

Rev 14:1 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood ((2476 histemi= to stand as in abide, be appointed, fulfill covenant, incarnate)) on ((1909 epi= rest upon after)) the mount ((3735 oros= rise as an elevated area, [continent] and/or to “rear” (raise) spirits/souls (142 airo) as in bearing [of young])) Sion\* ((4622 Sion/Zion= hill, mountain, elevated parched area [geography of new Jerusalem])) and with him an hundred forty and four thousand ((seeded human family representatives being brought to harvest)), having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

\*Sion (aka Zion) = is depicting the actual geographic area in which these “STAND,” with again, standing meaning to both “take over a human vehicle” as their incarnation, to then direct it to “STAND UP” for the Older Members they recognize as their shepherds from their souls being with them 2000 year before with Jesus and with Moses before that. It's said as a mountain because the earth that is elevated out of the oceans is actually a mountain - one just can't see it's base because of the level of the ocean water. Further description shows it's a parched area which ended up being the U.S. southwest where Ti and Do came public and felt closest to their Next Level Heavenly Father and where they “gave their lives” in both some of the spacecraft crashes in the late 1940's and 1950's and spent most of their overcoming lesson time and where they laid down their lives to exit and leave their mark on the world as the Heaven's Gate Cult, what they called the “cult of truth.”

THE DEVELOPMENT OF PHYSICAL CONTAINERS FOR THE RETURNEE SOULS BEGINS BY A “TAGGING” OF HUMAN VEHICLES BY THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN AKA SPREADING SEEDS:

For each of at least the last two of three trimesters, Human vehicles are tagged, sort of the way deer are tagged by human scientists, to study their behavior, but to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, to set up a circumstance for returning student souls (without flesh bodies) to have a “matching” body (to their needed “Overcoming Experiential Classroom” lessons) to work with/through their next appropriate grade in school. That tag includes some programs that when activated, the same as germinated, include knowing which way is up, how to grow towards the light (real and true information

about all things) and the recognition that the Kingdom of God/Heaven exists, is real and obtainable by reaching for it, the terminology used by these at this point being unimportant. This tag or seed is what prompts those human being recipients to become avid seekers of more of what's real. They know it subconsciously without a doubt and is why Jesus compared such recognition to a mustard seed's faith:

Mat 17:20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

This doesn't mean one with that degree of faith will test it, as the reason it works is because of who such faithfulness is geared towards, the Older Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven that provide the means to do virtually anything, though within their overall plan and the physics of the environment they designed, developing and maintain. Thus no servant of this organization would just move a mountain unless they felt it was the instruction for some reason, in which case they would say it for the sake of those they were attempting to stimulate to further growth. After Jesus said this, he followed with:

Mat 17:21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.”

He said this pertaining to a healing his disciples could not perform, a big indicator that he was illustrating related to “faith” and it's power, but not in a static application as simply by a command necessarily, as is implied by this Mat 17:20 verse. The faith is really in the Father not in self except in knowing the Father and knowing one's service to that unseen Older Member.

These who are thus seeded, when germinated by hearing the voice/words of the Older Member, whether they are aware of it consciously or not generates their thirst to know, to grow and doesn't make them religious. They will likely explore religions, but will most often be dissatisfied with what they, the human organizations offer overall, though at the same time will recognize truth (in general) when they hear it.

For an accurate view of how Ti and Do thought about those who might come to believe in them in the future after they have exited their incarnation, here is



an excerpt from a document entitled, "“Away Team” from Deep Space Surfaces Before Departure' written by Do's primary student spokesperson. Her vehicles face can be seen in the Beyond Human video tape series Do and students made in 1992. She was known publicly as “June” and internal to the classroom as “Jwnody.” She wrote this on April 8, 1996 and the full document is still freely available at:

Away Team From Deep Space Surfaces Before Departure By Jwnody  
<http://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/away-team-from-deep-space-surfaces-before-departure/>

In this paraphrased excerpt she brings her expression of what she received from Ti and Do as They were never interested in having students that were parrots, though did want students to draw from Their Mind because They knew all they wanted to do was draw from their Older Member's Mind. Some have criticized my expressing in my own words what I received from Ti and Do, while I too was in the classroom and had such writing tasks. There is a big difference though, as what I write now doesn't have the same kind of “checking” those who stayed in the classroom had because everything written was scrutinized by many before it was published. However, that doesn't mean Ti and Do would have me cease expressing myself as if I did have their checking. When they first sent us out on the road to hold meetings in 1975 all we had was their “Statement One” and there was no one to monitor what we said except for our assigned partner. In that way I have always welcomed anyone to offer me correction of anything I say.

You can trust all Jwn's words are from Ti and Do's mind. I am almost totally sure Do would have read it as well, as well as Do's helpers Lvvody and Innody and a crew of students before it would become a part of the information they left behind. Students were encouraged to put things in their own words. What was important is the pulling from the mind of the Older Member their intention, though of course that includes using the terminology the Older Member uses. But to just quote the Older Member wasn't the intention behind Student papers. It was also seen as worded in different ways as a provision of a broader interface capacity. Ti and Do taught that each of their active students, those with them and/or giving their all to their service actually had a relationship to their same genetic strain, thus are in a position of particularly helping those of their strain, which of course no one would be

able to know who in particular was in that strain. It might be that someone just feels like they identify with a certain student's way. I've heard new believers in Ti and Do express feeling like they knew June in that way. However, that doesn't mean they then look to that student as their Older Member, even if they are an Elder student to them. All still would look to Do as their Older Member but can refer to him as Ti and Do as they are both our Older Members, though Ti is Do's Older Member and thus like our grandfather.

Here is the excerpt put into my words because in this case I have reason to distrust the webmasters of the Heavensgate.com website - whether they might try to have this book removed from shelves because of use of the classes published material that they copyrighted differently than was provided by Do and Crew. I'm not saying Mrc and Srf, those webmasters didn't receive instruction to include a copyright in the hard copy publish of Do and Crew's Purple Book, but it is apparent Do and Crew wanted a "Common Law Copyright", they spelled out as:

"This book is protected by Common Law copyright. Permission is hereby granted to reproduce this book, or portions thereof, as long as the content is unchanged, i.e., nothing added to it or taken away from it as long as it is for non-commercial purposes."

So anyone could freely reproduce the material as long as it wasn't for profit. And that's where the loophole could be as I am not a non-profit entity so will receive funds from the purchase of this book, though will be putting it back into the books promotion so is not actually for profit. After all, I was present for a huge percentage of the information within all that was written in Do and Crews anthology and even authored one or more of the posters for the 1994 public meetings so am an eye witness. But the one known in the classroom as Mrcody has shown that he would legally go after anyone that broke the copyright laws he saw fit to enforce, as he did against Rkkody even though Rkk was in the classroom for years and was also trusted by Do with some of the tasks they had to do after their exit in 1997.

I don't want to ask his permission either as he is not the only one that could try to bring a legal challenge against me and I don't know if he would change his mind even if he did give me permission. The Luciferian space aliens are working on everyone, which I'm trying to protect against as best I can:

The **LAST** fruit harvest:

All deposited Souls, (whether younger and/or older - perhaps first and/or second trimester) from this civilization are back to make choices again and some may or may not have had a chance to get to know Ti and Do and Crew before They exited their incarnations in 1997, but Ti and Do and Crew will recognize them, as they recognize the enemy who put out the lies that have become the mainstream mindset of this world. These still have a chance to leave this place by participating in disseminating Ti and Do and Crew's information.

Some symptoms of a deposit provided by the Kingdom of God, Kingdom in the literal heavens - the Next Level show up as an individuals lack of motivation or rebellion from the worlds ways. By world this is referring to what the human world's "system" offers. These who often don't know what else to do, not necessarily consciously recognizing why they are driven to do anything but follow the status quo can often turn to "corrupt devices" that "sooth" and anesthetize. That's why they will not be found among the mainstream righteous. They will be social dropouts and could even be addicted to any manner of substances and/or behaviors that can even be very destructive to the human vehicles they have had an association with. They could even be criminals - the "sinners" in society.

Another group of humans who show worldly dissatisfaction can show up among radical separatists and even be among patriot and militia groups that recognize the corrupt governments that are especially apparent in the western world.

(From Do's address of this same thinking in the Beyond Human Video tapes: Saying this about addicts, criminals and/or radical and militia groups is not condoning violence of any kind whether against self or others - it's simply explaining why some find themselves engaged in or attracted to such activity, thinking and groups.)

Ti and Do and Crew offer all these a way out of this corrupt human kingdom that was never designed to work or become satisfactory to remain in.

Now these are simply some general characteristics of those who were seeded ("part of a deposit... from our Domain"). Those seeds are germinated by

hearing the truth from the mind of an incarnate Older Member, regardless of who serves as the instrument of that Mind (true information) during or after that Older Member has been incarnate. Whether those seeds survive and for how long depends on their individual will which is often related to how deeply they became entrenched in either seemingly positive or negative human behaviors and ways.

A seed may never die totally once it's deposited into a human vehicle but it could become so suppressed in one's consciousness that it would be all but dead to dislodge it to begin it's sprouting. In other words, someone may have become so successful with their pursuits that they surrounded themselves with thoughts and opinions about themselves, others and the world in general that become a filter keeping out anything that even could appear to challenge what they became. By doing so, they eventually lose\* what that seed could have provided them so for all intents and purposes that seed is dead. Trauma often become the last ditch effort to afford these who were seeded the opportunity to awaken. This can happen by failures in relationships, business, parenting, health, wealth and of course in the witnessing of the destruction and/or abuse and/or loss of life.

\*Luk 19:26 For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

Here is the way Jesus described this process of providing opportunity “seed sowing” (deposits made) and the way in which life in the human kingdom provides a sorting out of those seeds who actually grow to yield fruit - service to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, through their “heavenly” Above Human/Mammalian Older Members: (Luk 8:5-12). This verse from Luke's gospel pertains to when the Older Member(s) share the information they bring publicity, referred to as “blowing their trumpet” (shofar (lambs horn) in Judaic terms, as on the temple mount the Jews were anticipating of the messiah. They in one way or another, via media or word of mouth hear about them and may or may not have some immediate recognition, but then experience one or more thoughts that provides them with an easy canceling out of much further consideration. Such thoughts are often stimulated by the media report itself as rarely is there unbiased reporting and these will never ever be seen by the status quo, mainstream or even much of the alternative

communities as worthy to pay closer attention to, so one has many easy outs.

Luk 8:13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation (tests) fall away.

This is like the quote:

Rev 10:9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

Rev 10:10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

Luk 8:14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth ((traverse, travel)), and are choked ((crowded)) with cares ((distractions, anxieties, concerns)) and riches ((wealth, possessions, etc.)) and pleasures ((all forms of sensuality)) of this life ((human life)), and bring no fruit to perfection ((maturity)).

These are the tests that follow anyone who embarks to “follow the lamb wherever He goes” (Rev 14:14) which is what is meant by “goes forth” as with the incarnate Older Member, it's always a traveling experience. They don't settle down for any significant time period in one location to make roots. This is why Jesus said, don't believe it if someone is telling you, they can be found at such and so location. They will be Bedouin like in that regard:

Mat 24:26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

Ti and Do compared humans to wild horses that were tagged/seeded (rounded up) by the Next Level Members who were like GOOD RANCHERS. They try to break their wildness and some take to it while those that don't, they let go back into the wild. Ti and Do sent 19 of their early believer/students back into the human world they left, against their will to leave actually. They did this by arranging for some in the group of about 100 students to go to one area to set up camp (as we lived outdoors in those days) and sent the 19 to another area. For a long time Ti and Do periodically kept up with the 19 as

they were instructed to get jobs in a town to begin to take care of themselves. And most of those ended up going back to the lives they left behind when they joined with Ti and Do. Ti and Do eventually lost track of them as they split up, but a few were still wanting to reconnect and actually did seemingly accidentally and ended up returning to the classroom some years later.

So some of these “horses” go on to provide service to the Ranchers and in that way begin to evolve out of their strictly wild horse ways. They become more civilized and we call that “domestication,” though dogs were used by Ti and Do to demonstrate yet even a greater analogy of how a creature from one kingdom begins to evolve into the next kingdom. It never takes place without a member from the higher evolved kingdom taking in the member from the lower kingdom level. And it's the MIND/Spirit that is evolving not so much the physical vehicle, though the Mind must learn to control the physical vehicle as part of what their master teaches them and if they don't they likely will not be allowed to be in the master's quarters. So it is with the Next Level. They offer us the opportunity by sending one of their Reps and if we abide by all the rules, behaviors and ways and please that Rep then we are provided continuous opportunity to become closer and closer to that Older Member even to where they become in their same family and are given a physical vehicle of their same general model that in this example lives indefinitely and has many more capacities for function and service in/to their new Next Level family.

WHAT THE FATHER'S “NAME,” THAT IS WRITTEN IN THEIR FOREHEADS IS:

That name can't be “Father,” “pater” in Greek, 'ab in Aramaic and Hebrew, as when Jesus told his disciples to pray to Their Father in Heaven, he said that person's name was “hallowed be your name,” hallowed meaning, “to make one pure and holy,” basically name representing the Father's task to make disciples pure and holy. But then upon his return Jesus would have a new name because he will take, a new physical human body and considering his Father is incarnate with him this time as has been shown throughout this writing, that person known as the Father would also have a “name.” Since that person, formally the Father would be directly speaking to the students as already shown, they would have the chance to see for themselves the Father's Mind and come to KNOW them which is what is meant by having the name

“written” on their “forehead.” The many evidences provided in this writing point to that name being Ti, pronounced “Tee.” However, here is a little more background on what “name” represents here.

## AN ATTEMPT TO RE-TRANSLATE AND RE-INTERPRET THE LORDS PRAYER:

Our Father, who exists and abides in an elevated Kingdom above human  
among the stars,  
Help make us whole, pure, to wash our human ways away, as You represent  
Make your kingdom appear to us  
Make your desire and will be known to us  
Give us your behavior and ways as sustenance (bread to consume) everyday  
Forgive us our missing of the marks, the goals you have set for us,  
as we forgive others their faults against us  
Lead us to say no to temptations.  
But give us the strength to run off evil

## SOME CLUES THAT RENDER THE STOCK LORDS PRAYER TRANSLATIONS FROM LUCIFERIAN INFLUENCES:

Whoever put in “forgive us our debts” was really influenced by the Luciferians as it so easily makes it sound like we are asking for financial relief. Jesus even said:

Luk 12:13 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

Luk 12:14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

Luk 12:15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

And why would we ask the Father to, “lead us not into temptation (tests)” when that was the whole arrangement to be presented with tests of to whom we would listen and put our faith and allegiance to. Isn't that what happened to Adam and Eve? Weren't they tested? Of course our vehicles don't want those tests but our Souls can not grow without them, since the object is to “take over” (overcome/conquer) our mammalian vehicle's desires and ways,

so we call all the shots as provided by our Older Members. If any of us feel we are not all that tested by anything then we're either not asking the Kingdom of God/Heaven for more lessons and/or not trying to improve on what we know we can do better or we haven't raised our standards of what comprises a test. However, to ask our heavenly Father help to think/say "NO," to those things that tempt (influence) us in thoughts, words and circumstances so we can "change" how we act to abide by what the Kingdom of God/Heaven has already presented to us to do in the records would be something to petition help from the Father to do.

And "deliver us from evil."..well, that's not so bad to ask but it's really more like asking the Kingdom of God/Heaven to help us learn how to "run off" evil when we see it, not just be saved (delivered) from it, even though running those invisible influences OFF is being delivered/saved from what will result should we not run them off as that will eventually, by giving up be the "second death," that is the death of the Spirit/Soul. Remember Jesus said evil, an opposition, an adversary, a tempter all of which are offenses against us "must needs be":

Mat 18:7 Woe unto the world because of offences ((4625 skandalon= trap, snare, scandal, stumbling block))! for it must needs be that offences\* come; but woe to that man by whom the offense cometh!

It takes force, energy in effort to continuously recognize "evil" and it's never 100% accomplished because for those who are wanting to be in Their program, each time a Representative is incarnate, they are assigned a "Satan" (adversary) to challenge/test/tempt us, so what we really need most is the strength to run off that trouble maker/deceiver (evil).

The Luciferians have many fooled into thinking God or Jesus did all the work for us so we just needed to believe and stay true to a few of the rules to qualify to be spiritually born into his everlasting kingdom. I hate to say it again, but it's the religious/spiritual that are largely the wolf in sheep's garb/clothing (their vehicle, it's religious position they count as an authority over others, claiming it's the word that has the authority and they are simply the instrument of it's delivery/exercise). This is what the "inquisitions" were about. These false teachers believe and even look and act the part and it's not necessarily their fault, that is until the truth is presented to them and they don't change or when they lead others and don't do their homework to



examine what the real core issues are, then they are actually leading others astray, which is the only sin Jesus said was not forgivable, though it's not for we students to decide who is or isn't forgiven. What we can only do it point out what are less than correct understandings according to what Jesus taught and did, which will have their relevance to what Moses taught and did as well as what the Two Witnesses Ti and Do taught and did.

Next in that Lord's prayer is yet another misleading statement that asks to have our "daily bread." But Jesus said that the Father already knows what we need in terms of food and such, so why would he make a prayer that asked to receive literal bread to eat. However, what the Kingdom of God/Heaven wants to instill in us, which is accomplished when we understand Their intention is to ask to have daily sustenance which according to Jesus is the greater bread of life and water of life which is by drinking and consuming every word from the Representatives mouth. To consume it is to take it in and burn it - turn it into growth of our minds and will power to stay better on the straight and narrow path they outline for us.

The One whom Jesus was calling "Father" certainly has a Kingdom of God/Heaven name but it wasn't one that was given to Jesus nor His students to know according to the record. Such would have been in the record if it was important to be as the Kingdom of God/Heaven's crew work very hard to see to it that humans keep what they want to be in the record, though much of it eventually gets distorted. Some evidence of how the Kingdom of God provides a name when they want to is in the record of the name of the Older Member who was instructing Moses back in the first trimester who gave his name as "Jehovah" meaning "existing one" the same as saying "I AM" or "I Exist."

Interesting enough is the fact that Jehovah, though not incarnate was often physically present in the camp with Moses that all others in one way or another witnessed. They built a tent with special arrangements for Jehovah and had an entire system to accommodate Jehovah's presence, designed specifically by Jehovah through instructions to Moses. Jehovah and Moses had a face to face relationship, though that really meant person to person, as even Moses could not look upon the actual face of Jehovah as Moses occupying a human vehicle as according to Jehovah Moses would surely die from that experience. But the point is that when there is such a physical and

personal relationship there is a name. However, with Jesus, there was not the same kind of physical representation of the one called the Father, thus no need for a specific name. It was enough to identify the person as our “parent” from the heavens, thus teaching students that they were bonding to a new family unit as Jesus illustrated.

Even if Jesus was visited by the Father it was not intended to be witnessed by all of Jesus students and the record only provides one example that may have been one such visit, called the Transfiguration Mount experience that John, Peter and James witnessed and is written about in Matthew, Mark and Luke's records. These records all agree that a voice they heard was the Father's voice because it said:

Mat 17:5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

It will only be believers that have their Older Member's name on their minds because what goes with the name is belief in who they are, who and what they represent, so if someone hears the name they give but doesn't believe they are from the Kingdom of God/Heaven then that name isn't inscribed in it's full intended application on their mind - it's relatively meaningless to those that don't care or believe. Being written is not a casual memory - it's actually defined from the Greek as an “engraved” mark - as in “put into stone.” There is a solid representation even genetically upon the vehicle, to that term “written” that is backed up by the believers actions/works, being of service to that representatives instructions, etc. as otherwise it's of little if any value to just hear the name and remember it. Also, if the name of the Father was in fact “Father” then the messenger to John sent from Jesus would have said something like, “they would have Father as the name written IN their foreheads (on their minds).”

HUNDRED FORTY FOUR THOUSAND - (My translation preference splits this into two groups, the 144 and the 12 myriads (that may well be 1000 each).

First off, the term “Thousand,” in Hebrew and Aramaic is translated a number of ways to mean one of more of, a number, family or tribe or a myriad (undetermined number that references being many). For example this

verse from Num 1:16 is referring to Moses and Aaron getting instruction from Jehovah to assign one son from each of the tribe elders to a leadership role as a prince. As there were twelve tribes involved in this assignment (Levites were not included), there were twelve elders and then twelve princes assigned equaling twenty-four:

Num 1:16 These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands ((H505/H504 'eleph= hence (the ox's head being the first letter of the alphabet, and this eventually was used as a numeral) as “thousands” or from "alph' (H502); a family; also (from the sense of yoking or taming) an ox or cow: family, kine, oxen)) in Israel.

Elsewhere in Revelations we see references to “hundred forty and four thousand” in groups of “twelve thousand” who are also sealed:

Rev 7:4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand ((G5505 chalias from chilioi 5507; one thousand (“chiliad”)) of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Since the context of the verse is referring to a “number” it does seem this was meant to represent thousands as opposed to “families.”

However, there is yet another usage of the word “thousand” in Greek when there is a translation of “ten thousand” where it actually means a “myriad” or indefinite number and/or very many as in:

Rev 5:11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand ((3461 murias= myriad, or indefinite number, innumerably many)) times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

**II.C.4.a. THE 144 MYRIAD OF THOUSANDS SING A NEW SONG. THERE IS THE SONG OF MOSES, JESUS AND THE NEW SONG OF TI AND DO. THE SONG IS THE LESSON PLAN. TI REFERRED TO THEIR LESSON PLAN AS A “PIANO ROLL” COMPARED TO THE SONG “OLD MCDONALD’S FARM” ADDING ON STEPS WHILE STILL MAINTAINING PREVIOUS STEPS TO BUILD ONE COMPLETE SONG. THEIR NAMES CAME FROM THE NOTES FROM THE SCALE DO, RE, ME, FA, SO, LA, TI AS INTRODUCED IN THE THEATRICAL PRODUCTION AND MOVIE CALLED THE**

## **SOUND OF MUSIC THAT TI AND DO FELT WAS IN PART A NEXT LEVEL INSPIRED STORY LINE BLUEPRINT OF THEIR TASK OF TEACHING THEIR STUDENT BODY TO “SING”**

Rev 14:2 And (I) heard ((191 akouo= give (in the) audience (of), come (to the ears), (shall) hear(-er, -ken), be noised, be reported, understand)) (a) voice ((5456 phone= disclosure, showing, appearance, being seen, a tonal[sound] and enlightening)) from ((1537 ek= action out of, by the means of, for, because, by reason of, out among(of))) heaven, as ((5613 hos= about)) (the) voice ((tonal, disclosure)) (of) many ((4183 polus= straightly those of much age)) waters ((5204 hudor= (as a figure); of the peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues)), and as (the) voice ((disclosure)) of a great ((3173 megas= big, loud)) thunder ((G1027 bronte= roaring as related to the seven roars/thunders)): and I heard ((191 akouo= to be reported)) the voice ((5456 phone= tonal articulation)) of harpers harping with their harps ((singers of the SONG singing with their instruments, their Mind and Body is their instrument)):

In other words, the disciples of the Two Witnesses, those the Two Witnesses come to gather by incarnating and speaking face to face to were prepared to hear the updates and fulfillments of prophecy that are the promised revealing of Jesus promised return. They do this using their instruments - the human vehicles they are taking over (conquering, overcoming) as is their task in bonding with their Older Members. Overcoming includes service in cleaning out their human behavior and ways and replacing them with Kingdom of God/Heaven behavior and ways through the example and direction of their Older Members which is the process of GIVING THEIR WILL to the incarnate Older Members they have subconscious memory of having had a relationship and degree of overcoming and service with/for before.

This all relates to the Rev 6:1 opening of the first seal that is on the book described in Rev 5 that is described as a roar/thunder because the one opening it is the one who was the Lamb, incarnate 2000 years ago as Jesus, described as the “lion of Juda” (thus the reference to a roar, as there is a type of beware included - it's a serious time for the human kingdom.)

What is being disclosed by the voices is as prophesied to be spoken in “plain and bold” terms as opposed to parables/proverbs (stories) as Jesus did 2000 years ago so the people would have a chance of understanding a more

realistic overview of the previous teachings. The book this returned Jesus, with his new incarnation and thus new name is the body of information that he and his Older Member deliver during their prophecy depicted as the Rev 11 Two Witnesses. The disclosures spoken of here are the seven thunders/roars shown in Rev 10 during the timing of the 6<sup>th</sup> angels trumpet sounding (voice, tonal articulation) which is also the time period in which the Two Witnesses come public and have the roaring of a Lion power, coming from the Lion of Juda, the same Older Member who served incarnate as Jesus and Moses before then which is what Jesus said would be he as the shepherd calling his sheep to “arise,” wake up and begin to sing the new song they deliver, thus these Two are joined by their student body, who become the first fruit part of the 144 with the myriad (thousands) of believers to come as part of the second “winepress” part of the two stage harvest.

Rev 14:3 AND (they) SUNG (as it) were ((G5613 hos=ABOUT)) (a) NEW SONG before\* ((G1799 enopion= BECAUSE OF THE PRESENCE (SIGHT) OF, IN THE FACE OF, TO)) THE THRONE [The position (seat) of authority of the Father and Son aka Two Witnesses], and before\* ((G1799 enopion= BECAUSE OF THE PRESENCE (SIGHT) OF, IN THE FACE OF, TO)) THE FOUR beasts ((not beasts but LIVING BEINGS)), AND THE ELDERS: AND NO man ((HUMAN)) COULD LEARN THAT SONG BUT THE HUNDRED AND FORTY AND FOUR THOUSAND, WHICH WERE redeemed ((ADOPTED/PURCHASED)) FROM THE EARTH.

\*Usage by translators of the English word “before” in both cases; “before the throne” and “before the living beings and the elders” seems unlikely in a literal sense because no where do we see any indications that the Living Beings are physically incarnate or visible to anyone, as the Greek word, “enopion”\* rendered by the King James translators as “before” has a strong visual component in it's meaning; “in the face of” and/or because of their having had a physical presence/incarnation (as pertaining to the incarnation of the two Christs in representation of the Two Witnesses prophecy (talking publically about the Kingdom of God/Heaven).

THE NEW SONG IS THE SONG OF TI AND DO.

It's a new song, that consists of younger members and/or active students (not yet graduated) “singing,” a way to depict their performance of tasks in service to the Older Members via their voices - spoken word, that also shows

their appreciation of The Older Member's efforts to set up opportunities to learn the lessons that can be demonstrated by diving into Their service, which includes attempting one step at a time to conquer the innate and programmed behavior and ways of the human mammalian vehicle by the Older Member's specifications (Exemplified Ways) and in so doing would qualify some to graduate the human kingdom to join Their crew and Family as younger members.

What would be “NEW” would be both the human identities, including new names of the new vehicles (body, clothing, robe, raiment, horse) the Older Members as the Two Witnesses (Father and Son) who are incarnate would use and new more generic (and less religio-spiritual) terminology to more accurately describe what is really a non-religious and non-spiritual Physical Many Membered Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human with membership that literally live on spacecrafts large and small performing tasks pertaining to the entire Earth “garden” design and development to grow Souls within to yield new members. Thus the entire “song” will add a great amount of detail to explain all things that until now have been shrouded in mystery and thus considered philosophy and myth. The song will also demonstrate the fulfillment of prophecy all a part of the “REVEALING” what was hidden, by the former seal on this TRUE information.

Simultaneously, with every prophecy there are both physical and mental applications, even several of each. For instance, regarding the idea of a new Song, one might see music or tones in the Two Witnesses names. They might pick human vehicles that gravitate to musicianship. While incarnate and during their working with students they will literally sing just like Moses and Jesus did with some of their student body\*. There might even be certain musical media used to help them awaken to their task. Moses and Jesus both experienced degrees of human normalcy before they fully awoke to their various missions.

\*Literal singing: Mar 14:26 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

IN ABOUT 1984 TI STARTED DO AND THE STUDENT BODY ON A LITERAL “SINGING” PROJECT. Do's vehicle having been an opera singer and professor of music and choral director as assigned by Ti to teach the student body to sing together. It was a lesson in following Do's lead. The

songs were all Christmas carols like, “Oh, come all ye faithful,” and “Hark the herald angels sing” and “Lo how a Rose (Do's favorite),” and “Silent Night” and the “Twelve days of Christmas” and “Emmanuel” and a few others. Millody, a student who was never a “musician” in her human life, but played piano and read music was the only instrumentalist. Do was the director and he broke up the group into four parts and it was a lot of fun. Ti didn't come to our practices. I believe we first performed for Ti while living in Austin, Texas though we started to sing while in Amarillo, Texas.

IT WAS WHEN WE WERE BACK IN DALLAS, TEXAS NEAR WHITE ROCK LAKE THAT WE HAD OUR FIRST CELEBRATED CHRISTMAS DAY ON DECEMBER 25, 1984, ABOUT 6 MONTHS BEFORE TI LEFT HER VEHICLE. (We didn't know she was sick until two weeks or so before that June 19, 1985 exit). That Christmas, we had a tree we decorated with tinsel. I don't recall bulbs. And partnerships were given about \$20 each to spend on gifts with the only instruction being that gifts were for the “craft,” not to one another, though some students, in a sense broke procedure and bought token gifts for Ti and Do. I say in a sense they “broke that procedure, but then again it really wasn't because the “craft” wasn't just the environment. The craft was the Admiral (Ti) and it's Captain, (Do). I'm bringing this up because in my mind I was surprised by the buying of gifts for Ti and Do as I guess in that way I would have been like a fundamentalist wanting to stick to the letter of the law and then missing the intent. Throughout the 19 years of my “Classroom” experience I'd say some of the students in female vehicles seemed to have the greater grasp of the intent. I'd guess they were the the eldest elders.

That Christmas, Ti and Do gave the “craft” a gift of a complete set for the near 40 of us of “gold trimmed” dinnerware, Chrystal goblets and gold embossed silverware. I remembered being surprised by that though I don't recall having a judgment about it but I'd guess some did. They didn't explain anything but as I later learned the caring for these required more careful handling and some who would break the goblets while washing or drying them were taken off of that task. In other words if they were on Nutri-Lab duty for what we called, “3<sup>rd</sup> Experiment” (dinner) when we used these when it came time to wash and dry these goblets, someone who had an unblemished record would step in to wash and dry them. Ti and Do also arranged for a special snack and dinner spread for that day and evening that

included wine for the first and last time. We each had maybe an ounce of wine. Do later said, he didn't like how it affected his consciousness and so wouldn't be doing that again.

There are quite a few people who have listened to the internal meeting tapes Ti and Do had us make from around 1980 onwards. One critic recently said on my blog, something to the affect of, “what teachings were there, how to cook rice?” mocking Ti and Do and their students. This individual had listened to all the tapes that were available and he came away with feeling like Ti and Do were likable people, well intentioned but certainly not anyone to look up to in the ways we all did and some still do. He heard all the mundane talk about the equivalent of “how to cook rice” as worthless missing the entire point to what Ti and Do were doing. They were using the human environment to provide the program of overcoming of humanness because a huge part of the human mindset of each of us is our sense of individuality and ego, even if it's really kind of ill founded. I mean, even if someone has no so called human successes in their life, they can still have a strong ego - a strong respect for their own opinion and choices and often includes many judgments of others. That is ALL put to the test through the mundane and in Ti and Do's classroom it was packed with tests of all sorts.

We never sat down and took a test of what we could remember or anything like that. Actually we weren't allowed to take notes during meetings because Ti and Do learned that students would miss key points while they were writing, though they did encourage us to re-listen to the tapes to keep up better with the lesson steps that both entailed behavioral changes in the performance of tasks because it was just as important how we operated and worked together as it was to the completion of the task. Even if we were assigned to do the laundry, what we called the “Fiber Lab” keeping with instructions always had grey areas that would require partners to work it out and as anyone knows who has had a partner in the world, that can be very, very hard for people to do yet was crucial to the overcoming process because in the Next Level on board spacecrafts in close quarters operating as a crew, “crew mindedness” was essential and we all know how one who isn't cooperative can wreak havoc on that crews ability to complete their tasks. Thus before Ti was going to add anyone to her crew in the Next Level environments she was going to be sure they would not be a drain on them. It really is that practical and real.



Now keeping to a skeptic's criticism of all this, one might say: Just because someone chooses musical names, etc doesn't mean they are the Two Witnesses as False Christs could do the same thing. They could read it in Revelations and decide to take a musical name. To that I say, yes this is true and false Christs will adopt things they read in prophecy. The false Christs actually unknowingly are pawns of the lower forces, the Luciferian (as "fallen angels" currently hold the position of adversaries to provide challenges to upcoming graduates and do so voluntarily but because they can't do otherwise, having lost the recognition of the one real true Kingdom of God/Heaven). The Luciferians pick humans who are descendants of their seed when they and/or their ancestors engaged in sexual and/or artificial insemination of their seed with human females that resulted in a breeding of a certain perspective and skill-set that when exercised has significant magnetism (charisma) that draws other humans attention and as a result they meet with degrees of fame and fortune through whatever means, business, entertainment, politics, religion, new age spirituality, etc. This is what the Luciferians indeed want to see as it is through their popularity that they can spread their message that there is no REAL Kingdom of God/Heaven - it's all a story and for those that don't buy that, then it's related to Jesus, but they only talk about the more mystical sounding things Jesus said and twist his saying to support "heaven on Earth, an abomination to the Kingdom of God/Heaven and an oxymoron as heaven is the sky and literal heaven's, that Earth is a tiny part of, while the Kingdom of God while close bring their Heavenly abodes (spacecraft, aka Holy City (geographically the New Jerusalem), as it hovers over the new temple area and is the base "heaven" for the garden operations.

HERE IS A SUMMARY OF THE MEANING BEHIND THE "SONGS":

Rev 15:3 And they sing ((ado ad'-o)) the song ((5603 ode o-day', a chant, psalmos)) of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

Song of Moses - The Jehovah/Moses and Crew Lesson Plan:

The primary lesson plan for the Moses encampment was to learn of the reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, to choose to give allegiance to the Lord, the person named Jehovah through the instructions provided by

Jehovah's representative Moses, the name of the physical human vehicle Jehovah's "Son," also a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven took over (at the burning bush) when Moses decided to accept the task of going to Pharaoh with Aaron. This meant for the students learning to trust Moses and that was accomplished by making a commitment (covenant) to follow all the instructions that were the basic initial qualifications required by Jehovah to remain in Their encampment, their experiential classroom taming/training their own physical human bodies to be obedient to their mind, but not their human mind, but the mind given to them that came from their heritage of original Kingdom of God/Heaven creation/development, brought current in the Representation of Moses.

#### Song of the Lamb - The Father/Jesus and Crew Lesson Plan:

The primary lesson plan for Jesus discipleship was a continuation of following all the instructions in the Moses camp, but according to the updates Jesus provided as Representing the instructions provided Him by the one he at this stage referred to as his Father in/from the heavens. Additionally the new aspect of the lesson plan was to increase the standards that the previous Moses lesson plan began which is all part of the Overcoming Classroom. Instead of simply abiding by the instructions that largely had to do with what the student body did physically - who they committed to as a spouse, what they did or didn't do on the sabbath, what they ate and how it was to be prepared, how they groomed themselves, how they treated "slippages" - breaking of instructions aka "sins" (missing the mark). Now with Jesus, part of the updates were that certain standards needed to be increased...the bar needed to be raised on those types of self discipline to where it was not only adultery to be sexual with someone other than one's committed relationship (which was geared to prepare them to become 100% committed to their Older Member, Lord, Captain (Jesus) and Admiral (Father)). If they even permitted thoughts that would be geared towards breaking that commitment, they were breaking the adultery instruction, though Jesus also updated the penalties, by essentially abolishing them and instead instilling the lesson of forgiveness, tolerance, non-judgmentalism and mercy as opposed to thinking more on the lines of justice, as Moses sought to instill by the instigation of laws that spoke of "an eye for an eye" a way to think fairly about offenses where Jesus was "turn the other cheek," "remove the log in one's own eye before attempting to remove the twig in another's eye."

Jesus ended that lesson plan with the recognition that just as Jesus was willing to lay down his life for his sheep, but based on the Father's instruction to do so, as Jesus also demonstrated looking to his Older Member (parent/Father) as he and Moses taught that students needed to learn to look to Them, though they didn't come right out and say that all that directly for some ears. For instance Jesus did say, "I am the way, the truth and the life." To be a Jesus disciple required one to think, and do and to perform tasks, the primary one then being to deliver the information Jesus bore. At his "laying down his life" they then realized they too would be required to deliver that information in the face of those that hated what He had to say and would seek to stop them from doing so, which would in many cases result in their being killed. This lesson plan took the idea of sacrifice of what's precious, as in the Moses camp, to the sacrifice of even one's physical life, all importantly "FOR THE SAKE OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN THROUGH THE CURRENT INCARNATE OLDER MEMBER." The Jesus lesson plan also hinted at the next lesson plan with idea's of celibacy of mind and body - regaining one's virginity. The idea of a virgin has since been misconstrued to mean a person that never had intercourse. But what it originally meant was an unmarried woman, presuming that she would not have had intercourse until she was in a committed relationship (marriage). Thus should one give themselves totally to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, they would be choosing starting at that moment to act as if they had commitment in all ways only to their Older Member, the one assigned to represent the Father to disciples.

Do said, virginity means to be pure but not never having had sexual intercourse - It refers to one who has recovered their pureness (virginity).

THE SONG OF TI AND DO - THE TWO WITNESSES (Father and Son)  
AND LESSON PLAN:

The third lesson plan (song, is yet a new one), continues all the previous notes on the piano roll, as if each lesson is a note on a piano or like adding onto the animal sounds in the song, Old MacDonald's Farm, repeating all the sounds with each chorus. The new parts are that students need to complete the lesson plan that was prepped for by Moses and then by Jesus, by giving our all that would include our will and finally our physical body but this time not instigated by others hatred of those that delivered challenging new information, but by as Jesus did, literally "laying one's life down" the

ultimate self sacrifice but again at the instigation of the current incarnate representative. This would be seen as suicide by all those who have little to no comprehension or belief in the entire overcoming project. And it naturally goes against our vehicle's instincts to live, while the Luciferians will create facsimile in stimulating humans to commit suicide for one's nation as soldiers at times do and in the last days will be seen done by certain religio-spiritual based groups. But the real deal group, for those willing to examine it, will clearly be set apart from all other groups. They will be shunned or ignored or hated by virtually everyone yet for no apparent reason except that they do represent the ultimate truth that had by now become nearly totally masked.

**II.C.4.a.i. SUMMARY OF THE (SONG) REQUIREMENTS OF THOSE WHO BECOME PART OF THE FIRST HARVEST; THEY FOLLOW THE LAMB (Older member) WHITHERSOEVER HE GOETH. They RECOVER their VIRGINITY FOR CHRYSALIS (CHRISTING) SAKE - BREAKING COMMITMENTS (MARRIAGES, ETC.) TO ALL HUMANS - CHARACTERISTIC EACH OF THE OVERCOMERS (TRUE ORIGINAL ISRAELI'S) MUST HAVE. THEY HAVE NO GUILLE (DECEIT) AND ARE WITHOUT FAULT. THEY HAVE WASHED THEIR ROBES ACCORDING TO THE INSTRUCTIONS FROM THE INCARNATE OLDER MEMBER THEY BOND TO**

THEY FOLLOW THE LAMB (Older member) WHITHERSOEVER HE GOETH:

It is said as following the LAMB because it's not following Jesus as Jesus was the name of the vehicle he took that he also took with him but would not be returning to be used for a new incarnation, proven by there being a new name.

It is however the same Older Member who incarnated as Jesus that must be followed and he will be one of the Two Witnesses and as said will have a new name not determined when this prophecy was given. During the times (thousand of human/earth years) no representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven is incarnate, there is no way to literally be physically with this individual, thus the best one can do during that time period is to follow their teachings, keep their sayings, adhere to their instructions that prepare us for the next incarnation experience. One primary instruction Jesus left with his disciples was to "love your neighbor as yourself." This prepares the genetic

human tree further, as that instruction is spread, to where selfless behavior, the WAY of Members of the Kingdom Above Human is seeded. As applied such will then provide the physical vehicles for those Souls in the program having been saved from the human spirit world, instead taken to a Kingdom of God/Heaven resting place, to be brought back to find a vehicle to “take over” when they can literally have a face to face physical “personal” relationship with their Older Member. For some who are perhaps returning for a second time having perhaps been seeded and sprouted during the Moses classroom this third trimester is like their final exam.

However a final exam can only be administered by an incarnate Older Member, in fact by the returning Older Member Soul who was operating the vehicle called Jesus, following up with the task he began some 6000 years before. And that final exam will include literally giving one's total will to that incarnate Older Member. One can not give their will entirely to the idea or remembrance of someone and especially from a 2000 year old past. It would be like falling in love entirely with someone who you've never met, never saw, never heard their voice, never had a clear two way communication with that wasn't prone to one's imagination and never learned what characteristics they still had that they were holding onto, not knowing any better, but that would need to be addressed and overcome before that “groom” would invite that new “bride” into their home. Sure the Kingdom of God/Heaven extends a tentative offer but then we must prove to them, how much it means to us by how we think and act which requires that Older Member's physical presence. That's not to say one can't “fall in love” without their physical presence. They certainly can but that will be like a courtship that will over time prove how deep their love is. Love in this application and perhaps the most real application is in what we are willing to “give” the one we love. In the example of a Next Level “marriage,” the first step of having an attraction to one's Older Member can be thought of as “belief” in everything they say. This will be in degrees and will grow deeper and stronger the more we get to know and understand their “holy” Mind/Spirit (behaviors and ways).

Of course talking to our Older Member is crucial to that relationship and we show our “love” by “giving ourselves to them,” which is up to us, as to when and how much to give but must always be as they have disclosed to us not by our making up the “giving” as we see in the religions and spiritual movements where giving is often, so called “worship” gatherings,

ceremonies, tithing to support the ministry or to charity. I know these are the terms and thinking that are prevalent among many Christian groups and no doubt there are those in these groups who just haven't heard differently which is certainly not their fault so they are doing nothing wrong by having gravitated to groups of like mindedness regarding what constitutes having a faithful relationship with the Kingdom of God/Heaven through the teachings of Jesus. But with that said, if they hear these perspectives and choose to continue in the same vein, well that's certainly a choice our Older Members want those to have but then to still expect the same results without CHANGING OUR MIND (repentance) when the opportunities are presenting themselves becomes a rejection of the real Jesus they thought they were worshiping because he has also changed and though he remains fully consistent with all he said and promised in the past, he expects more of us each time he comes incarnate.

One might say, "I wasn't there for his last incarnations," but in many cases that isn't true because of who/what we really are. We are each the most current manifestation (leaf) off the part of the human genetic tree that had it's beginning off the branch started by the Kingdom of God/Heaven or all of what is said about Jesus would be foreign. That's part of what Jesus meant when he said there would be a rising again of some to LIFE and some to DEATH in these last "judgment" days. Thus to be thinking we are to be a bride to the groom who was incarnate as Jesus means at the very least taking a good hard look at anyone who claims to be his return. We can assume nothing in this regard. Belief in Jesus means believing in ALL he taught and if we believe in all he taught as he and his disciples demonstrated then we can expect to recognize those same "fruits" in he his disciples return. Since I am saying Do was his return and Do's students the returning saints, you can not ignore all they said and did or just write it off as kooks or false prophets and expect to be showing him you want to be his "bride" if what is being reported here is true as I say it is.

However while an Older Member is not incarnate, one can certainly try to be all that Older Member would have them be, according to the instructions and guidelines provided by that Older Member and especially during the time right after an Older Member exits their incarnation, by whatever means they do so. They know who is gravitating to them and will bring a smile and help from them as they watch us from their spacecrafts and/or through those they

assign to watch with their various technologies to do so with humans none the wiser.

But giving our total all (will and life, mind and body), without the Older Member(s) physically present is able to be accomplished only by following the service instructions of the Older Member(s) that they would have imparted before they left their physical body (or took their body with them, whether witnessed by humans or not). What they said will remain provided but over time will be changed but can be verified to some degree by understanding the intention of diminishing “self,” even the spiritual self. This can include “giving one's life,” that could include doing so in the same way the Older Member(s) did, “laying it down” for instance by offering our life by taking on the task of telling others about the most current incarnate Older Member(s) words, which will always be met with major skepticism and even hatred that could even result in attempts for some to try to stop you which could include having you shunned or banned or arrested and/or even killed because of.

As anyone knows from reading the records, this has been the case a number of times in the last 6000+ years, that someone sent by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to humans were at some point murdered to stop what they had to share. Usually this is done by the very ones who would say they believed in the same last incarnate Older Member's words, though had lost sight of the intention so didn't recognize a currently incarnate Older Member and/or had become so entrapped into their institutional position they saw someone teaching something new, however consistent with the former teachings, though with upgrades, as threatening to their “flock.” That's how it will be self justified and you will be called to them a heretic and could be killed in their God's name who at that point will be a false god they have become the pawns of. However, that will only accelerate one to further service to one's Older Member in the Kingdom of God/Heaven because at that point the vehicle we use is NOT who we are. We are the Soul occupying that vehicle.

For new believers this can be traumatic to think about, as we accumulate more of the (holy) Mind from our Older Member(s), as provided in the form of information and examples, provided by Them while they were incarnate, over time we also begin to think and feel as they think and feel (though we can't ever trust that we are thinking as they unless we have it in from their

mouth or their trusted active students mouth and/or writing) as part of our tests are having even assigned adversaries in the unseen world to tempt us and try to dissuade us, all of which are never more than we can handle if we ask for help and employ the help we received largely by the examples and words from the last incarnate Older Member(s).

But it is through all the tests that we begin to know that we are not the body and we begin to know that often the way in which we exit our task is to either allow our vehicle to be killed by the opposing forces, as Jesus did, or if the Older Member's, like I said left evidence in their exit example and instruction that some could follow in their footsteps, then this would be the ONLY time it would actually be a positive to lay down one's own life, by whatever means the Older Members did, which to the humans who observe this would consider suicide and even a manipulation, when the Kingdom of God/Heaven never manipulates their membership whether younger or older.

The Kingdom of God/Heaven briefs Members on the task they are to perform, like the Older Member who incarnated into the vehicle named Jesus demonstrated, knowing it included laying down his human vehicle's life at some point, to be the example for upcoming students, who at a previous time, as Souls in human vehicles were also prepared to follow suit as service to their Older Member that would qualify them for the reward of a new eternal life in the Kingdom of God/Heaven family.

If someone takes what I am saying here to justify ending their human life, because they think by doing so they will be demonstrating heroism as a martyr or as a way to inflict pain and suffering on someone else, they are missing the point. The Luciferians love bastardizing what they know the Kingdom of God/Heaven is prone to do, so will stimulate humans to light themselves on fire to protest this or that injustice, or will make themselves into a human bomb to kill others too, thinking somehow that they are serving God, by whatever language and custom/tradition one thinks they are serving God. The Kingdom of God/Heaven would never condone such, mainly because it takes away another's life and thus the option to make choices that could bring them closer to the Kingdom of God/Heaven, especially during times when Older Member(s) are incarnate or left that exit method as an open “window of opportunity.”

Of course the Luciferians will point out to those that are looking to find fault



with the Next Level and their incarnate Representatives, that Moses presided over the killing of members of his encampment. All I can say to that is that Moses was an Older Member from the Next Level acting on Jehovah's instructions so if he did preside over such a taking of another's life, it was with Jehovah's approval, which was during a First Trimester lesson step, when they would be students, even some of them being new Souls in those vehicles were not ready for the more advanced lesson so took on the "eye for an eye" lesson step that may have even been a result as Jesus indicated about divorce as given to them because of their "hardened hearts." Ultimately, all human vehicles are expendable - used like a caterpillar to engage one's stage in the metamorphosis into a new creature - a viable Soul Body (Butterfly). Someone who doesn't believe in the Next Level in any way, shape or form and who is on a campaign to justify their own belief (or call it non-belief belief) will harp on anything that seems like a contradiction, perhaps even unable to separate different lesson steps and the responses of the Next Level to their growing student body.

Anyway, for those that are Christians, they don't need to justify what Moses did or didn't do as it is clear that Jesus was bringing updates and certainly didn't condone any killing of another for any reason and his teachings are the criteria to follow most, that is until Ti and Do. Of course the Luciferians seek to build certain humans into figures that others might see as their god who then would seem to have the same authority Moses had. But these who the Luciferians commandeer into taking that authority clearly demonstrate many characteristics that are against the teachings of the Next Level, so those that follow them should pay attention to.

The Jim Jones and Solar Temple suicides are example of a Luciferian facsimile of what the Luciferians thought the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Members might do upon exit, so they found susceptible leaders to entrap people into that thinking. People were directly and indirectly pressured into killing themselves and others, namely children who don't have the capacity to make that kind of final choice. The real Kingdom of God/Heaven representatives would never have children among their congregation at a time when members would have to "give their lives" to show their allegiance as children can't decide to make that kind of choice.

Again the exception was in the first trimester as was the case in the Moses

encampment. Note there were no children spoken of with the disciples. The one instance where children were reported was in a public setting when Jesus was talking to some who had children. So if someone is saying they are representing the messiah or return of Jesus or even the Maitreya terminology and they suggest joining them and they say, you can bring your spouse or partner and children and parents, they are knowingly or unknowingly misleading you. Other adults whether in your family or not are free to join but not as your family member as all human relationships need to cease when joining with a real representative from the only one true Kingdom of God/Heaven. However should one get involved with one of these facsimile's not realizing at the time what it is, no harm is necessarily done any more than any harm necessarily comes from joining a religion or spiritual or paranormal or scientific group. It's all human experience and often we learn what is most true by recognizing what we are clear isn't true (real).

Sometimes the society has grown to become so rotten, that when the Older Members come incarnate, most hardly blink an eye to the few things they are told over the "state like" media and especially when the way in which the Older Member(s) and their students perform their prophesying sounds so fanatical to most humans, they are easily labeled a cult so even those who show interest have the deck stacked against them, though the Kingdom of God/Heaven always has ways to level the playing field and anyone who is fooled by Luciferians, as in the Jim Jones event, has their Soul saved and is given a future opportunity to meet the real deal.

When the Older Member is not incarnate, there are still adversarial evil (trouble making) spirits that tempt and challenge anyone that desires to serve the Kingdom of God/Heaven, but these largely do so by entrapping them into religious devotion which is continuously morphed into an illusionary service. For instance in the way such is made into a career choice to where they are at least among many put on a pedestal by other humans and looked to for advise on every front of life as if they were serving God when it's most often anything but. For some they enter in thinking they feel called to God's work and they do become strong proponents of some of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's ways and thus in line with what Jesus left examples of - helping the sick, the poor, the abandoned or victims of a society and/or predatory for material profit only mindset. These who keep looking to the One True Kingdom of God/Heaven are observed by those working in the

Kingdom of God/Heaven and are given future opportunities to grow in their service to the Kingdom of God/heaven that eventually will take the shape of being offered a close personal relationship with the next planned incarnate Older Member. If they live during a time when there is no incarnate Older Member, then when they die, their Soul body, regardless of how young in their service, is saved and brought back for further opportunities.

But for many, religiosity of any kind becomes an entrapment as they can begin to think the “church” organization, their buildings, their priests, their curriculum, their holy days, their ways of celebrating or consecrating, or christening or baptizing or even excommunicating are THE authority of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's intention on Earth. Those individuals that are satisfied by that get their reward, whatever it is, but it's probably not a future opportunity to actually become a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. This is all going to be on an individual basis that fellow humans can not judge accurately. But for the hierarchy of such organizations, they know it or not are misleading others if they don't teach the core teachings of what is required to be considered an applicant to Kingdom of God/Heaven membership. If they do teach this they won't find themselves employed by these big institutional hierarchies very long.

When one is literally making their abode with the Older Member(s) then every aspect of life in that communal and Bedouin (“son of man has no place to lay his head”) type situation becomes a lesson that students can gain from, in degrees according to their own thirst and desire to BE (consume all) what that Older Member (contains/provides), in thought, words and actions. Thus one is replacing their ALL with their Older Member's ALL.

With the Older Member incarnate again, there is no question - nothing for students to debate much as when they come to points of disagreement, they simply, at first opportunity ask the Older Member face to face or by whatever means the Older Member provides to receive their mind or resolve problems.

Since the Older Members when incarnate always bring upgrades of what they brought before there is nothing in actual life experiences that becomes too little to draw from their minds, the way in which they would, think about and approach doing anything, though what they give us is never contrived either. In other words the Older Members are not going to try to make so many rules on how to do everything as a stock program organization. They evolve the

lesson plan and it's not necessarily about the most efficient way of doing something because to answer they are drawing from their Older Member's mind and that can mean their answer may be exactly what might test a student to “change their mind” (repent), though as said the Older Member doesn't calculate what and who the tests would be most for. For instance they aren't going to think, how can I give an answer that will test the student as a human leader might do. They simply give the answer from the example that their Older Member had set for them, in the case of Ti and Do, when Ti was incarnate and served as a partner for Do, when he learned how she thought about many things. He would draw on that experience while keeping his mind open to what Ti might say in any one particular circumstance, since it could change from when he was incarnate but because of his desire to know the truth, then draws it from Ti's mind, while also remaining open to change it down the road as circumstances change. We were taught by Ti and Do that “flexability” was a Next Level member characteristic which made it impossible to second guess though the process for younger Members or Student members to try.

Being right is of little value. It's desiring to know how our Older Member would do it or have us do it and being flexible to change on a dime to Their way as opposed to holding onto our personal preference.

Examples will fill the time while a group of students are physically “following with” an Older Member in such an Overcoming Program. What one is overcoming is their vehicle's desires and habits, conquering that pull what is often deeply seeded in our brain/consciousness that often has become rigidity embedded.

Let's say an example is in how much toothpaste to use. This was one of many things Ti and Do provided instructions on because someone asked what they did and/or Ti and Do felt the group was using too much and it's a way of a Member of the Next Level to only use what you need and to never assume you will have an endless supply of what you need. Ti and Do said there are types of warehouses in the Next Level where there are tools and ingredients that those with assigned tasks that needed those things can go to get what they need for their task.

But in the example of toothpaste, one student observed a fellow student covering the entire length of the bristles with a big log of toothpaste and felt

it was excessive as they were assigned the task of buying supplies and knew that the Older Members sought to be efficient and frugal with expenses and use of materials. So they wrote a note to Ti and Do as that was the method given students as if we happened to pass Ti and Do in the hallway, unless they instigated conversation students wouldn't try to ask them anything. There could be exceptions and Ti and Do would never actually stop a student from asking them a question in that way. They would respond and then afterward might bring it up as a lesson to go through channels of writing notes, that is unless there was some emergency. We would otherwise just pass them by with a smile if that's what we felt, not trying to take away from what's on their minds. I never saw them causally stroll around. There was no chit chatting in the classroom. Our instruction was to only speak to one another when we had something to talk about that was task related.

So the toothpaste amount question became an opportunity to see what Ti and Do would say. It's not the toothpaste in consideration here. It's the tool to change out our human mind and replace it with an Older Members mind which amounts to getting rid of our way and instead doing it their way which also tends to accumulate in those that harbor rebelliousness that can end up growing to a challenge to their continence in that overcoming classroom. Some don't have any problems with sensuality but can really be threatened by not being able to do what they want to do when they want to do it. Some get very claustrophobic as well. Rkkody had that problem. There was an ongoing joke that Rkkody might get an inkling for a pizza and couldn't stand not being able to just hop in a car and go get one. He ended up being in and out of the classroom perhaps 4 times because of this difficulty. Even though he laid down his life a year or so after the 38 other students did, he may still need to come back to a human experience with an incarnate Older Member to overcome that weakness. But every time he was outside the classroom he longed to be back in the classroom. I know this because I, with the group I was overseer of, with Chkody as my partner, stayed in the house where he was staying in Denver in 1994 when we started to hold public meetings again and he and I did some things together and he talked to me about it. Just some months before that he did rejoin when some others did. Do even gave him tasks to do while he was in the world. He was known by some UFO researchers like Bill Lear as Rick Edwards. Perhaps he can learn that lesson in some other way, but on a Next Level spacecraft, as one would experience

even in a human corporate job or in the military, if you can't follow instructions you are potentially a problem for the crew and you can't be trusted. In the Next Level they would not keep you in a task where you could not be trusted unless they wanted to give you the chance to learn that lesson and they knew you couldn't mess things up too bad.

RECOVERING ONES VIRGINITY FOR CHRYSALIS (CHRISTING) SAKE - ANOTHER CHARACTERISTIC EACH OF THE OVERCOMERS (TRUE ORIGINAL ISRAELI'S) MUST HAVE. These characteristics are like the notes in the piano roll, the notes of the NEW SONG that only they and any who come after them will know how to sing:

Rev 14:4 These ((3778 houtos= same ones who)) (are) they ((1526 eisi= agreed (covenant) to dure (hard, severe, rough, toils))) which ((3739 hos= which, that, who)) were ((3326 meta = (accompaniment), “amid,” after(-ward), hence, hereafter, since)) not ((3756 ou= not, no longer, be unworthy)), defiled ((3435 moluno= also to, pollute, stain, contaminate)) with ((3326 meta= (accompaniment) together with, follow after)) woman ((1135 gune= (most likely from) 1096 ginomai= “to cause to be (“gen”-erate), be married)); for ((1063 gar= because, therefore, verily(truly))) (they) are ((1526 eisi= agreed (covenant) to be)) virgins ((unmarried, non-sexual, [uncommitted to human])). These (are) they which follow (the) Lamb whithersoever (he) goeth. These (were) redeemed from (among) men, (being the) first fruits ((first or beginning to reign and exit by sacrifice)) (unto) God and (to the) Lamb.

This verse provides some primary definitions of the behaviors and ways (fruits) this group of first fruits would maintain to graduate the human condition, depicted as a harvest. They were not going to be defiled aka stained or “dirty” to Their Older Member's standard. Moses as per instructions from Jehovah, had students wash their clothes to prepare for his return from visiting with Jehovah on Mt. Sinai, in addition to abstaining from “coming into their wives” - which I imagine most always involved intercourse. This seems to have been the first part of the lesson to eventually outgrow human propagation and the sexuality that goes with it along with the precursor to baptism, to wash one's physical clothing and body as would need to be done to “overcome their humanness” entirely.

They will have walked with the Lamb in white. This means in the

maintenance of a sufficient degree of purity according to the standards of the Father (Jehovah) and Son (Lamb/Jesus. Another way to say this is that they have “washed their garments.” This means they would have cleaned out their old human self centered mammalian, seed bearing creature behaviors and ways in thoughts, words and deeds from the consciousness of their physical body/brain to include specifically no longer “staining their clothing (body)” with the accompaniment of a spouse (woman/wife, not meant to be gender related but has to do with procreating). In other words they will no longer procreate which was the entire point to the covenant called “marriage” in the first place. It was a way to teach us to have a commitment to one person who would also become our partner and we could raise a family with because in so doing we would have lessons to help us get out of our “self” to instead “give our lives” to the service of another, the spouse and the resulting children.

But by the third trimester in the growth of Souls and the human gnome (plants), because of the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens influence over people, starting with Adam and Eve, then throughout the Moses and Jesus trimesters, marriage, though still presents lessons almost completely misses the point of it's origin. People are fairly quick to get married and have children and sex has become seen as a way to keep the marriage together and as entertainment, as well as in the propagation of children. There are plenty of vehicles on the planet. The Next Level doesn't need humans to generate more vehicles yet many are taught in actually all the religions that having a family is God's will for most of us.

It's not that it's wrong to have children. It's certainly an option for the human kingdom but the time is at hand for some to decide between staying human or reaching beyond human, which a child can not choose to do, not having gotten into their humanness enough to recognize what needs to be overcome. Thus these 144 (thousand) who are considered worthy to obtain membership in the Kingdom of Heaven don't marry once they commit to following the incarnate present Next Level Older Member. Before they made this commitment they could have been married and could have had children but once they make that new commitment they wouldn't seek to be married or to have children and would from that point on be “virgins,” someone who abstains from that commitment and sexuality with anyone else giving themselves entirely to their relationship with their Older Member, whether he

is still incarnate or not. He expects of his Active Students their faithfulness. That's why Jesus gave the illustration of virgins preparing themselves to meet the "bridegroom." That Older Member then becomes their spouse as it's not a gender thing any longer either as the Older Member, as a advanced Soul, regardless of the human vehicle he takes is NOT a male or a female and his Next Level body isn't either. We use the pronoun "him" mostly for the ease of speaking. Man actually means a "living human being." A human isn't living really if they have no Next Level mind in them. Next Level mind makes them a "living Soul" though they can at any time lose it if they so choose.

Luk 20:34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

Luk 20:35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

Luk 20:36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

Mat 22:28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

Mat 22:29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

Mat 22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

Mat 22:31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

Mat 22:32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

The Kingdom of God/Heaven designed male and female creatures for a reason and obviously had in mind certain functions and thus lessons to learn from the execution of those primary functions surrounding propagation of the human species. By the time of the third trimester like so many lesson steps there will be no differences between what male and female\* humans would be expected to live up to, to WASH THEIR ROBES AND WALK WITH THEIR OLDER MEMBER (LAMB) IN WHITE, etc. (This is why in the mid 1800's in the United States a movement came public to abolish inequalities between female and male and between people of color and what became



known as “whites” as the Kingdom of God/Heaven was stimulating more equal justice among all human beings in preparation for the arrival of Their Representatives and student body return for their third trimester towards their Soul births).

\*re: male and female, in the third trimester, from the “Gospel of Thomas” regarding when the disciple would enter the Kingdom of God/Heaven?

Jesus said to them, “When you make the two into one, and when you make the inner like the outer and the outer like the inner, and the upper like the lower, and WHEN YOU MAKE MALE AND FEMALE INTO A SINGLE ONE, SO THAT THE MALE WILL NOT BE MALE NOR THE FEMALE BE FEMALE, when you make eyes in place of an eye, a hand in place of a hand, a foot in place of a foot, an image in place of an image, then you will enter [the kingdom].”

After all this is the third and last trimester before actual Spirit/Mind Soul birth so students must be challenged to come further through the birth canal and that means stronger and stricter self discipline on the content and behavior of one's mind and body. This will entail getting rid of all forms of judgment of one another and bias so these will become both colorblind (in terms of thinking of and treating fellow humans with different skin pigments differently on the basis of skin color), and genderless in terms of treating male and/or females differently.

In Ti and Do's classroom if a task was better performed by a male for whatever reason, most often where physical strength was a factor the accomplishment of the task would take precedence over trying to be equal minded in who gets assigned that task.

Interestingly the first two points on regaining “virginity” (no longer giving allegiance to anything human, no human relationship, etc.) and following the lamb are both pertaining to what these 144 (thousand) would agree to do/maintain, how to behave and what kind of allegiance was necessary to measure up to being among the “first fruit” harvested.

It's impossible to know who will be considered part of that first fruit harvest following the Older Members exit of their incarnations with the primary first fruit students. It appears from this record of prophecy that everyone who

abides by these standards provided and “gives their life” to the service of Ti and Do and who give their all to adopting all the behavior and ways of Ti and Do and Crew to the best of their ability might very well be considered part of that first fruit harvest which might entail a different “reward” (so to speak) than those that don't give their all. That reward appears to be a new clean white body, grown for them even though it would not be an Adult Next Level body as Do even indicated some who layed down their lives with him in 1997 will not receive what I am calling an adult Next Level body until they have more experience overcoming the human world which they can only do to the needed degree when the Older Members are incarnate and they are dwelling with them.

How much we give is up to us and we can count on being rewarded accordingly, even though, at least for me th e rewards never motivated me. Maybe had I been more awake, it would have motivated me and had me take certain lesson steps more seriously. It's not that I didn't take it all very seriously. I just didn't know how much I had to overcome which is exactly why the Older Members need to be with us to lead us through and even why Ti left ahead of Do, because then the Next Level could be more aware of what a student is knowingly or unknowingly keeping hidden.

Furthermore this is certainly not intending that “defiling” is only something these don't do when it's with females. Many Christians take it that way but they are not accounting for the progression of thinking and the higher standards each incarnate Older Member presents. If even desiring to be with a woman while married to another is also adultery but Jesus was giving that understanding to his closest disciples at that time he was incarnate last, not telling them much more about how/why they won't be marrying in the next trimester, can't it be expected that upon his incarnate return he would have more to say about it.

Ti and Do said adultery was now defined as “not becoming an adult” in the eyes of the Older Members, that is remaining only a “child of god” which is not guaranteed of becoming an adult though it is guaranteed their children will become adults if they stay in the overcoming program which is defined by the most current instructions given by the most current incarnate Older Member that will be consistent and consistently an upgrade in effort, behavior, ways and perspectives continuously. If we say we are looking for

Jesus return and are abiding by all Jesus taught and then upon his return we ignore him because we are not willing to change our mind from the ways in which we became inaccurately programmed then, we are refusing to see him for who he is upon his return and are refusing to take the steps to becoming more of an adult in His Next Level eyes.

Thus in this light at this stage all marriage would be a contamination of the purity they are reaching for from their Older Member's examples and instructions on how to achieve that purity, as students need to qualify by giving their all or at least growing to that, though all determined by the Older Members. One can go off into a mountain and refrain from all sensuality and talk to God, pray to God in whatever language and be far from the completion of their overcoming because it is imperative that one gives themselves to their incarnate Older Member face to face or at least to him after he has been face to face and left record we can trust was from him and can see the face of that last incarnation. That would seem to me to be a start of a face to face relationship and I believe can be just as powerful, relative to what each student needs, as being with him face to face because just being face to face doesn't guarantee you bond with him as evidenced by all those who were face to face with Jesus and Do and Ti who dropped away and even went against him. (With Jesus we only have record of one, but I'd guess there were others in that group of 70 disciples he at the time had).

Being with the Older Member or to at least have his words to refer to is an imperative to overcoming because otherwise it becomes one's opinion of what to overcome and to what degree and they are not faced with the things the Older Members will be led to face their students with. That's why it takes a "personal relationship" with the Older Member. Christians who use the terminology of a "personal relationship with Jesus" have the intention right but that personal relationship, as said can only be had during the time He is literally incarnate and with that same individual. After the Older Member has left that incarnation the relationship is build with each student by the students desire to communicate "by phone," like "ET Phone Home."

The only way to have a personal relationship with the Older Member who served as Jesus to date is to seek that relationship with Do. He has ways to let you know he is considering you one of his children but how and when he does that is of their determination and doesn't reflect whether someone is

doing well or not. Doing well is sticking with seeking his Mind and applying it as best we can.

Actually the primary reason these overcomers need to cease such activities as marriage before they qualify is because 1) it's their instruction and 2) those behaviors are like contaminants in the new "Soul body" they are filling with the Holy Mind/Spirit they are receiving from their Older member, incarnate and then after that Older Member exits, through abiding by all their instructions as best we can, not judging ourselves but also not accepting falling short as it is a Kingdom of God/Heaven way to expect of us a great deal so we can also grow to expect of ourselves a great deal but if/when we fall in some area, we try to also develop the resolve to build better armor against the lower forces that stimulate our falling short.

It's not a cop out to blame the discarnate lower forces. They are not alive and you can do them no harm and if for no other reason the thinking and approach works. It doesn't even matter how much we believe in the existence of discarnates. Theoretically they might also be thought projections, even from a Luciferian space alien spacecraft or a human counterpart. The point is, if it's a negative thought by Kingdom of God/heaven standards then put a label on it and send it packing to where eventually you don't even know the content of the thought - you can tell by it's brand (vibration) it's not a thought you want to entertain. But there will always be more tests and as long as we don't quit we build our mind from each battle that doesn't cause us to quit. Thus we can't judge ourselves either. Additionally as already said there is additional consideration to the translation of "virgin" to be described shortly.

Because Kingdom of God/Heaven behaviors and ways do not mix with Human behaviors and ways, any parallels are the result of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's program to prepare humans, specifically the branches of the human tree of Their choosing, to become the caterpillar/host's vehicles for the Soul Body's (seeds) sown (deposited) to make use of to complete their metamorphosis into Adult New Members (Butterflies) of the Kingdom of God/Heaven through their overcoming of their human mammalian based behaviors and ways that in so doing brings them to their Soul's birth, aka graduation, aka being harvested as "fruit" - having value to the Kingdom of God/Heaven as the "fruit" become in the process further fruit makers as seed spreaders.

-“not defiled with woman”

Some Christians will look at this analysis and think it's over analyzing, thinking this line in this verse about “not defiled with woman” strictly refers to not being an adulterer because according to laws Jehovah through Moses established for Their student group, when either party is married, vowed to be together or arranged by the rules Moses established, having sexual intercourse with someone other than their spouse is a “defiling” behavior. Other defiling sexual intercourse behaviors seemed to include anal intercourse, as will be shown seems to be what Moses was referring to and intercourse with animals and certain relatives, while Jesus ADDED to this list for those who want to be his disciples and then Ti and Do moved the bar even higher to consider any sex at all as defiling behavior for their Active Students to expect to be among those harvested. (And sex of course is not the only form of sensual gratification that needs to be outgrown but is what this verse is focused on.

As the Book of Revelations was written with an eye to the future following the Jesus incarnate task, what is “defiled” takes on a new scope appropriate to the third trimester first fruit, while demonstrating consistent increases of standards in that definition:

Defiled has to do with something being “contaminated, stained, polluted, dirty, unclean,” which in these terms would have to do with “not abiding/living in the ways given by the Kingdom of God/Heaven through the parts of the record that evidence coming from the Kingdom of God/Heaven through an incarnate Older Member, namely that of Moses and then Jesus and to date as must come from the Two Witnesses. Each have their degrees of updating the previous standards of that depicted cleaning, as they are NOT defiled. Bringing updates does cancel some of the old. For instance forgiving others their trespasses against us is an update for the previous “eye for an eye” justice as is “turn the other cheek” as is not stoning someone for adultery and how adultery is defined to start with.

There were many rules in the Moses camp that Jesus didn't enforce or indicated were a lessor priority or were given because of some of the students “hardness of heart.” For instance:

Mar 7:5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy

disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashed hands?

Jesus points out to those that criticize his disciples how they are supposed to honour their father and mother but instead treat them as if they are gifted by what they can profit because of them, making the commandment of no effect and showing how they worship God in vain while teaching the doctrine of men. Then he goes on to explain where the real defiling of ourselves before God is expressed:

Mar 7:18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;

Mar 7:19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

Mar 7:20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

Mar 7:21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

Mar 7:22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

Mar 7:23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

Moses did provide a number of instructions on what to eat and what not to eat. Those instructions were specifically tailored to that “classroom” though can still have their value today, though we don't know all the reasons for all the instructions. True Students shouldn't have to know the reasons necessarily as it was their lesson to trust Moses who was evidenced to them as being who Jehovah appointed them to listen to. The Next Level gives instructions according to the circumstances and what the students most need to learn. In Ti and Do's classroom there were a number of times when some suggested what they thought were more efficient ways of doing something and Ti and Do remind them that they weren't seeking to be most efficient. They were seeking to give the students what they felt their Older Members would give. I could be wrong but think I recall Rthody talking about the efficiency, who left the class a few years after he brought this up at a meeting and then went on record on Larry King live (that I think I invited him to do) and in other interviews speaking against Ti and Do after they left their vehicles.

Jesus updated the food instructions for his students because even though those instructions may have still had value to follow, they were not as important as what he was newly delivering. Coming with updates becomes a separator of those who are part of the distortion that develops after the Rep exits which is the same thing that has happened since Ti and Do and Crew came and exited, but this time these who are in greatest opposition to what Ti and Do taught are largely Christian leaders.

While on the subject of food, Ti and Do started out the classroom in Wyoming, living in tents hidden in Medicine Bow National Forest, in the Veedavou rustic no facilities camping area in July of 1976 with no specific food related instructions. They were actually giving groups money to split up among the partnerships in each group and instructed the group to go to the nearby city of Laramie, Wyoming to buy our supplies. They didn't say what to buy or what not to buy, except that what we bought needed to last a week and we had no refrigeration so we had to make up menus. Each partnership of 2 or 3 students did all their own cooking and cleaning at the same times each day so if Ti and Do wanted to hold a meeting food preparation and cleanup would not interfere. One might think, that wasn't very efficient to have around 100 students split into twos preparing about 150 meals each day. Even cost-wise pooling our money and efforts would have been more efficient.

But efficiency in this case wasn't the priority for the instructions Ti and Do felt they were given by their Older Members in the heavens to put into motion. If one thinks about it the purpose to being in the wilderness was to start the overcoming of our humanness. (See Rev 12:6). Anyone who has lived with another human knows that in many cases and especially when there may be little in common, problems most always arise between people. To further accelerate lessons, meaning to learn to deal with problems in a Next Level way, that Ti and Do would explain to us as circumstances came up, Ti and Do instigated a number of lesson steps. One was called called, "smooth whirlwind":

Everyday, I believe for all 50 or so partnerships, each would temporarily split up. One from each partnership would walk over to the nearby group and take the place of one who was leaving that group to go to yet another. In this way we were with a different person every day in their tent. The next day you'd return to your home tent and you'd have a different partner come visit your

home tent while the partner who didn't switch partners and groups then switched and you stayed in your tent. Then it would take place between two other groups. (That's my best recollection of it and I don't recall if we did this that long so that we each were partners for a day with every student).

All the tents were set up in the same kind of way. Ti and Do had bought a bunch of camping gear when the group was first formulating and as needed thereafter. This largely consisted of a two person tent that was big enough to stand up in the middle of. On opposite sides of the tent each student had a cot that had a foam pad on it and a sleeping bag and whatever blankets we had with us and a pillow. In between the two cots on the sides was a folding table where the 2 burner unleaded gasoline powered cook stove sat. Each morning a sponge bath was required. We would either take turns using the tent or put up a sheet or blanket divider so there would be privacy and both bathe at the same time.

Males were expected to shave most everyday according to their beard growth. We tried to use a tiny bit of shampoo so there wasn't so much soap to rinse out of our hair. We had limited water we hauled from town in 5-6 gallon jugs. Each tent had one jug. A bath would not take more than a gallon. We would heat enough water for two every morning to use in the bath. We each had our own wash basin to catch the water in and we stood on a towel. We also used that basin to wash our clothing in. Every other day there would be a "water run" that each group scheduled at different times so at any one time there was less visible activity as we were staying in these areas way beyond what was allowed, though there were only a few rangers that would scout the area and we picked locations that were hidden in the trees. This was high chaparral desert land so was very dry with large rock formations spread around and small pine trees that clustered here and there. There were no roads so we'd just carefully drive in between the tree and rock clusters and sagebrush.

To compound our lessons working together to prepare the meals, clean up and do the bathes, etc. we were given the instruction to not talk at all. If we really got stuck we could write down a keyword. After about a week or two, they said saying a keyword was okay but as little as needed. So we did lots of motioning and shaking our head yes or no. It was always interesting and challenging depending on what we thought about each person we were with



we'd have various degrees of awkwardness as there was no standard separation of genders. All gender consciousness was human and needed to be risen above. That meant not seeing a classmate by what their vehicle looked like or stimulated or repelled but only by their mind which in this case was a joint decision to try to make only the Mind provided by Ti and Do.

Since I started this description of that time with food in mind, one thing that seemed to start and spread throughout most of the camps was fudge making. I suspect some got carried away with the fudge. It seemed like many, many of the lesson steps we were given put some to the test of going overboard in one way or another which brought about more guidelines or the elimination of that activity altogether. Less than a year later, having moved south to Texas for the winter and then back up to Wyoming in the spring, Ti and Do started a supply tent and we were all in one area, actually renting space on a very large private ranch. We had a tent city of different configurations and we'd each get our food supplies from the supply tent. There was a crew assigned to distribute the supplies to each partnership.

Around this same time Ti and Do gave us what I thought was a huge hard candy ration. They felt we needed sugar for the changes we were experiencing to our thinking. That wasn't too hard a regimen for most to follow. We each had something like a dozen or so pieces of candy to eat daily.

A year or so after that time, we got two large tents, one for meetings and the other as a dining hall and some industrial propane burners that began what they called the "Nutri Lab" which stood for Nutrition Laboratory where we performed "experiments" that humans would call recipes. The lesson step was described as changing the way we looked at food to seeing it as "FUEL" no different than gasoline for a car, that objective. They even gave the instruction not to eat while doing anything else saying you don't fill your car with gasoline while driving the car. Of course I'd bet if some could they would, but that's how they explained it.

Ti and Do made the menus then. The "experiments" (meals) were posted as if the components were chemicals. Thus " $MP + CN = \text{Body Changes}$ " where MP=mash potatoes and CN=corn. I don't suspect many of us understood how they were "body changes" but we believed it. Later I realized that what made them body changes was "abiding by their instructions" as that was literally

adding Their MIND (thoughts, words, ideas, concepts, awareness) to our MIND that was literally stored in the Soul pocket/container all disciples were given that was illustrated as the balloons in the vase I've detailed before. That's the body that was changing - even growing literally bigger and bigger or more and more dense perhaps - probably both ways. That Soul container was who we really were as we emptied our human behaviors and ways from the container termed our Spirit body that left us more and more like children because of.

To have an idea of what the experiments consisted of, they included spaghetti with meat sauce, beans, rice, cabbage and cornbread, mashed potatoes with gravy, corn and salad, scrambled eggs, bacon and toast, cream of wheat, malt-o-meal, pancakes, tuna or peanut butter and jelly sandwiches and deserts like jello or pudding or an occasional cake and once in a blue moon Ti and Do would bring ice cream into the camp. There was no coffee or caffeinated teas or beverages, except orange juice for 1<sup>st</sup> Experiment and usually apples and bananas were available as an in between meal snack. There were no times to eat besides the assigned times. No one went hungry though I'm sure some were used to eating more and certainly dealt with certain likes and dislikes that Ti and Do became the deciders of what should be tolerable.

The items were pretty generic and plain but always well prepared and tasty and portions were moderate. When we were consuming flesh foods, we'd only have them a couple times a week and in very small well done portions. Like maybe two small chicken legs, or what might be 1/8<sup>th</sup> of a pound of ground beef in a hamburger patty or two slices of bacon or two breakfast sausages with one scrambled egg (with grits and toast with a tiny amount of butter and a half teaspoon of jam for two slices of toast (for some examples).

I don't know if at that time they ate the same foods we were provided. I know at some point Do told us Ti could only keep toast and tea down but this was well after we moved out of tents I believe. If someone had a problem they could write a note and Ti and Do might exclude them from being required to consume that item or give them an alternate or take it off the menu.

Years later, after Ti left her vehicle, Do started us on a very thorough series of cleansing diets to include fasting and juicing that went from what could be called a strict vegan mucosless diet to live foods we grew ourselves (sprouts we'd blend into green drinks and wheat grass juice and implementation of

various dietary health programs like from the Hippocrates Health Institute and Dr. Christophers mucusless diet program and Dr. Walkers work and several more.

Well before this we'd moved into houses we called our "craft" to sync with Next Level thinking. We ended up writing a book called, "The Transfiguration Diet," calling ourselves the "Littlegreen think tank." One of our resident artists drew a picture of a extraterrestrial who was not grotesque or insect looking and he was named "Dr. Littlegreen" and was the focus of cartoon like drawings throughout the book. For a short while we had a small organic food booth at a local California flea market and we called ourselves, ALERT standing for, "Advanced Life Extension Research Team." Little did the public know that what we meant by Life Extension was really not our vehicles. We never did any preaching during those 17 years. As we bought so much produce in bulk for juicing at the Los Angeles docks at that time, to help afford it we tried to sell some.

Do said, Ti didn't need this experience of getting completely flexible with what we put in our mouths, although it was also part of trying to find the best sources for good energy and clear thinking. We would be on one of these programs for months and then go back to a diet that included some flesh foods again for some months and then would try yet another program. All the while Do was monitoring the student responses and adjusting things accordingly as we went. Do thought after the fact that it was even helpful for the health of the vehicle to have lots of changes. We had next to zero junk foods for most of the 1990's with very healthy combinations and preparations but like said would go back to previous diets that would include deserts that we prepared from scratch most of the time.

But with all this said, here is how Jesus updated Moses food instructions though that's not to say they still didn't adhere to Moses instructions. They were simply not seen as big of a priority as Jewish leaders insisted they be. And that was understandable but still Jesus pointed out how they would bend over backwards to be sure to chastise someone for not washing their hands while at the same time would be breaking another Moses law at the same time:

Mat 15:17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

Mat 15:18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

Mat 15:19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

Mat 15:20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

But Jesus was fully supportive of all the “commandments” and actually didn't say not to follow all the procedures Moses gave. He actually told some they should follow Moses laws but didn't necessarily require it of his disciples because they were moving to the next lesson plan while others were not ready for that step yet.

In 1975 Ti and Do did tell some not to follow them as reported in the book “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary.” In the fall of 1976, they sent 19 students away from the larger group and told the larger group they “made the first cut.” They didn't think these were evidencing the kind of effort they thought would be needed to see the task of overcoming their humanness through. As it turned out it spurred about 4 of those to try to find the group years later which was no easy chore as for those years there was zero public interfacing provided, but they did return and did see it through. I am speaking of Drrody and Stlody and I don't recall the other two at this time.

After Ti and Do lost touch with the 19 they traveled to the town where they once thought they were, perhaps where they were instructed to go to find a house and get jobs, as the larger classroom was doing. Ti and Do said they walked past the very same street where they had a house. Drrody said he remembers thinking often around that time, wondering where Ti and Do were and that eventually prompted him to set out to find them, which he did in Amarillo, Texas when he walked into the Amarillo Hospital and Sngody was working there as a receptionist and Nrrrody also worked there. Ti and Do said they thought the Next Level was using the 19 as a test circumstance to see if they could grow without their Older Members physical presence with them, being part of the reason for their separation, as I understand it.

But whatever the current Older Members gives us to do, by our abiding by those instructions and procedures Ti compared to a “piano roll” - the notes of the piano that you keep adding to that ends up being the song. She also used the illustration of the song, Old MacDonald's Farm where the chorus keeps

getting longer and longer adding new animal sounds to the list. We were adding “lesson steps.” Some other lesson steps and procedures included:

- talking in a whisper
- talking in keywords so not to be verbose
- no gossip
- walking softly
- closing doors softly, including cabinets
- prefacing a statement of facts that were judgments with “I could be wrong” so to breakdown the tendency to have false confidence in ourselves. For instance it wouldn't be necessary to see it raining outside and say, “I could be wrong but it's raining outside,” that is if someone asked you that question. But to say, “The cake is done” would be better said, “I could be wrong but believe the cake is done.” The idea was to develop crew mindedness which meant one didn't care to be right. They cared that the task was performed right according to the instructions from the Older Members so they sought their partners input as Next Level members most always work in crews of two or more. If they are assigned a task to do by themselves they would rather have a partner as they don't derive satisfaction from what they accomplish by themselves. They have satisfaction when their Older Member is pleased with the task they did and that includes the way they did it that is always part of the task. In this way, the Older Members can trust a task is done well yet as there are always new situations in every task, there are plenty of challenges and a need to make decisions without necessarily having a direct instruction to cover it and they don't always have their Older Member to check with when a decision needs to be made. In that way, they try to come up with what the Older Member would do and then check with them as soon as they can to see if it was. In all cases they learn. There is nothing stagnant nor boring about Next Level membership but one must be willing to erase their ego and follow their Older Member 100% to qualify as they don't need new members. That's why it's described as a gift to even have the opportunity as they make the “deposits” in certain humans they choose and then work very hard to try to give each potential student the maximum opportunities to complete their coursework to their Older Member's standards and that applies to people who begin to believe in Ti and Do right now as their presences is still accurately evident in the information they left behind.

“Defiled” is the generalization describing all characteristics a human

prospective graduate from the human kingdom is given to meet. They are the behaviors and ways, in the form of thoughts and deeds that they are expected to grow beyond manifesting as otherwise, as Ti said, “would keep them off the spacecraft” and thus away from graduation. They are not pollution or contamination to a human that has not agreed (covenant) to be in such a “God Astronaut Training Program,” as Ti and Do sometimes referred to the overcoming process as.

Here is a list of areas aspirants need to avoid or restrain themselves from acting out to no longer be defiled. All humans are defiled. That's why it's said that all are sinners. It's impossible not to be because the Next Level behaviors and ways are not human mammalian behaviors and ways. It's like someone raised in France wanting to be accepted 100% in Spain so they can fully function in the Spanish society and not be seen as French any longer. They would have to learn to change everything about themselves that was French to pull it off. The reason many humans have some characteristics of the Next Level is because the Next Level Older Members have been introducing degrees of their characteristics to humans since the start of the current civilization. Yet, the Next Level do not want robots so they also provide those who hate the Next Level (the Luciferian fallen Souls) as if we choose to gravitate to them, then we are not prospects to be born into the Next Level though they may be seen as great humans, even saints and geniuses.

Rev 21:8 But the fearful\*1 ((1169 deilos= dread, timid, faithless)), and unbelieving\*2 ((571 apistos= (actively) disbelieving, incredible (beyond belief, deciding what is NOT possible/credible and therefore to them implausible))), and the abominable\*3 ((948 bdelusso= to stink (rotten) (especially of idolatry (serving (worshiping) non-living people and/or things)), and murderers\*4 ((5406 phoneus= intentional homicide, to kill (another human), slay, murder)), and whore mongers\*5 ((With each trimester progressing to: giving self (body (sensuality/passion) and/or mind (head) to others for profit and/or advantage and/or satisfaction)), and sorcerers\*6, and idolaters\*7 ((With each trimester, progressing to: the giving of service to the “beast” (bestial humans and their organizations), those who choose to be MARKED in allegiance (head/mind) and on hand (who they work for) to false gods (human, wealth (money, fame, power, intelligence, self)), sensuality (human body))), and all liars\*8, shall have their part in the lake ((liquid as in molten perhaps)) which burneth with fire ((heating up of the

Mind (pressure, stress) and Body Heat from the Sun as drought, etc. and heat as in passions as sensuality; lust, anger, hate, jealously, coveting( envy), negativity)) and brimstone ((lava,molten rock/minerals)): which is the second death.

\*1 fearful: The Older Members are looking for crew members who are not fearful of changing and taking on challenging tasks as such tells the Older Member they are not trusted to help them through any difficulty.

\*2 unbelieving: When someone thinks they can know what's NOT possible, they are unable or unwilling to be wrong and therefore to change their mind and SEE/understand more about what they think is not possible. It is often out of fear and insecurity - not wanting to give up whatever they are clinging to that they feel gives them security. This is prevalent all through human society. Prospective members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven have to be willing to discard all their limiting fears of the unknown at least enough to at least project their asking to know the truth out into deep outer space where only Next Level Members receive such requests. Ti said when humans do this their request goes to where they are. If someone is unwilling to project that asking then they don't want to believe and the Next Level can't help them.

\*3 abominable: “to stink” a primary definition relates to the decay of things living, thus that which is dead but is in the process of deterioration aka “waste.”

Mat 24:15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination\* ((Idolizing (worshiping (working for)) humans as “false gods” - through technology, governments, sensuality, religions, spirituality, atheist, all human mammalian based behaviors and ways)) of desolation ((waste scheduled for recycling of the civilization to include those spirits not considered by the Next Level as savable for future opportunities in new civilization)), spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

Luk 16:14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous ((5366 philarguros= loving money, avarice)), heard all these things: and they derided him.

Luk 16:15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

This shows the aspect of idolatry as an abomination linking it to the love of money and the accumulation of wealth that becomes one's replacement for the real "God" that includes technology and intellect all combined as becoming one's "master," what Jesus referred to as "Mammon," which can also be thought of as all things human as humans are essentially mammals with the choice not to be, not to act like a mammal but to instead bond with the Older Members from the Kingdom of God/heaven who are "Above human," meaning their behavior and ways are of a much higher caliber that can be most seen as a distinction between operating on a "self" basis verses a "selfless" basis, someone serving humanity verses someone serving the creators of humanity who in turn at some stages have us serve one another (humanity) until we are grown up enough to offer some service to them which is for the benefit of humanity in enabling them to periodically outgrown their lower level of life as human.

\*4 murderers - These would include all those who directly or indirectly believe in, support and justify killing another human being. It's interesting that among many Christians, killing an unborn human being falls into this category, though can not be substantiated in the biblical record as murder yet having soldiers killing in wars on foreign soils or police killings are seen as just. Ti and Do, were not pro abortion but they were for free will, thus in that way pro choice. Ti and Do were pro euthanasia. There is no commandment from the Kingdom of God/Heaven that makes it unlawful to take one's own life. The law against murder was clearly about taking the life of someone else because that interferes with their choice to live or not and unless someone is living they can't start a relationship with a Next Level Older Member. If Christians want to be in service to Jesus the Christ then they might want to consider sharing and living by what Jesus taught. And to count what Paul wrote as equivalent with what Jesus was quoted to say if there wasn't some strong reference to what Jesus said could be accepting misinformation and to teach others blasphemy. In any case, it's not for a believer in Jesus to cast a negative judgment against anyone in specific though Jesus gave many examples of how in general some were teaching misinformation, so to correct what is misinformation would be a Next Level positive to help others see the truth.

\*5 whoremonger:



In all the Revelations translations to the English word “whore” or “whoremonger” the context has to do with a nation or government rather than a person. However, some think this translation is primarily related to sexual behaviors but a nation doesn't have sex and though nations as in governments of country's are ended, they are not judged as a whole. Individuals are judged when they choose to give allegiance (service) to those nations/governments as opposed to showing allegiance to the Next Level.

The Greek word used here for the English word “whoremonger” according to Strongs, which is preceded by references to the earlier volume of books considered to be the authority over translations in the Theological Dictionary of the New Testament (TDNT) defined it as:

4205 pornos from pernemi (to sell, akin to the base of 4097) A male who prostitutes his body to another's lust for hire, a male who indulges in unlawful sexual intercourse, a fornicator

Thus because of the Luciferian influence over our mind and flesh programming, who we are to push/press against, thus making oil (Kingdom of God/Heaven Holy Mind) that goes to building what Ti called our Mind's “muscle,” there is a literal battle of words/terms as it is a war in the ethers, in each of our minds, through our brain and the human vehicle's sensory system that we can come to “prevail as Jehovah” (the meaning of the word and family of seeded humans designated as Israel).

One prime example seen throughout the scriptures is how certain terms come to have certain interpretations and especially across languages and over time to where original meanings are often shrouded. I suspect that in the listed meaning of this word “whoremonger” this has been a case in point as it's listed as largely pertaining to the “male sale of intercourse,” “sale” coming from what Strongs is listing as a base for the Greek 4205 “ pornos” deriving the “selling” part as the Greek word “pernemi” that is quite elusive, not to be found in any Greek dictionary nor by it's spelling showing a linkage to the family of words of like spelling:

4204 porne - noun - generally the female person who engages in unlawful intercourse and/or sale of intercourse and/or serving idols\*

4205 pornos - noun - generally the male person who engages in unlawful intercourse and/or sale of intercourse and/or serving idols\*

4203 porneno verb - thus generally the act of unlawful intercourse and/or sale of intercourse and/or serving idols\*

4202 porneia noun - illicit intercourse related more to adultery rules in Old Testament; not with animals, not with close relatives, not with divorced man or woman, not with Father's wife (presumably one's step mother) and/or also considered as serving of idols\*

\*serving idols; in the Old Testament paying homage to or working for inanimate objects made to represent or have a godly quality because of their value or thought of status as in statues made of gold (gold calf), etc. In the New Testament, this had to do with paying homage to or working for, giving service to (worshiping) “mammon” - Greek Mammonous, essentially Human as humans are mammals and thus serving humans as opposed to serving the Kingdom of God/Heaven, with the number one commandment according to Jesus being to “love the lord your God with all your heart, all your mind, all your Soul and all your strength. This however doesn't enter into the lesson plan except during the time the Older Member is incarnate, in which to serve the Kingdom, one needs to leave all behind to be literally “following/abiding with the Older Member. Upon Jesus exit he also gave the commandment to “love your neighbor as yourself” though that wasn't in place of the first commandment. It was speaking to how they should treat others in his absence. He also told them to spread his information far and wide knowing if they did that they would be taking on the same hatred and would be eventually killed for doing so, thus giving/laying down their life for the Kingdom of God/Heaven, their Older Members sake as he represented the Kingdom of God/Heaven at hand to them. It's very important to keep to that personal bond with the vehicle and of course the Mind of one's Older Member rather than moving off into a type of general idea of serving a Kingdom or a “Godly Mindset” (Godhead) as that easily morphs to the thinking of working for one's “higher power” or “cosmic consciousness” or “universal mind” or Kingdom of God or Kingdom of Heaven all non-personal relationships. Adopting these ideas can give one the sense that they are connecting to the Most High when it's becoming so generalized that it's like thinking by dialing a phone to a general government information number one will get to the president. They might get to him/her it's highly unlikely.

The Strongs listings:

4202 porneia from porneuo 4203; harlotry (including adultery and incest); as

a figure, idolatry= fornication.

4203 porneuo from porne 4204; to act the harlot, i.e. (literally) indulge unlawful lust (of either sex), or (as a figure) practice idolatry= commit (fornication).

4204 porne feminine of pornos 4205; a strumpet; as a figure, an idolater= harlot, whore.

4205 pornos from pernemi (to sell; akin to the base of 4097); a (male) prostitute (as venal), i.e. (by analogy) a debauchee (libertine)= fornicator, whoremonger.

Now if one looks at the Bible definitions from compilers who consider Paul's letters all on equal footings with Jesus, then one will have all these ideas of these words also referring to male and female homosexuals that Jesus wasn't quoted to address, yet has become a huge issue for many of today's Christians which shows some of who these are actually serving as if your not for Jesus you are against him so if he didn't say it then for us to pay much attention to something he didn't is going against him. Thus many Christians are being led to be Antichrist while thinking they are honoring Jesus. It's just by mouth alone that they honor him which he said he doesn't hear so is for naught.

The usage of this Greek word “ pornos ” in question as to it's intended meaning here is translated to the English word “ fornicator ” five times and whoremonger five times, where a fornicator is basically someone breaking the Jehovah/Moses instructions/commandments put forth surrounding sexual intercourse mostly for males but not exclusively, in particular as said, not with animals, not male with male\* (which can only be accomplished comparatively through anal intercourse), not with a married or betrothed woman (falling under the adultery rules because of how one is interfering with another's oath/commitment (covenant)) with another, not with one's unmarried sister (perhaps with one exception), not with one's mother or Father's wife (thus stepmother). In the Old Testament the rules were a little different for males as opposed to females, but when Jesus came this playing field became leveled with equal responsibility and treatment of males and females.

\*man should not lie with man as he lieth with a woman - the term “ lie ” was used in the context of intercourse many times in these verses of Leviticus.

Lev 18:22 - Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it (is)

abomination.

Lev 20:13 - If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood (shall be) upon them.

These additional usage of the English word “whore,” but are referring to nations not individuals so are clearly referring to idolatry. However, worshiping (serving) one's physical body could easily be considered to be worshiping “mammon” - mammalian behaviors and not giving all one's love to the Lord, which of course is not forced on anyone to give but is the requirement to make a petition to the Kingdom of God/Heaven membership and especially when a Representative is incarnate. Then one must “follow the lamb wherever he goes,” “give all to the poor and come and follow me,” “deny yourself, take up your cross and follow me” all literal, as what Jesus disciples did so of course would be the same things the Two Witnesses expect and their first fruit harvest will automatically know is part of the calling when they blow the trumpet:

Rev 17:15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

Rev 17:16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

Rev 19:2 For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

Additional usage of 4205 Pornos:

Rev 2:14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumbling-block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

Rev 22:15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

All in all, it seems highly suspect that the Kingdom of God/Heaven at this point in the third trimester, given the progression seen in what Moses gave as instructions re: sexual intercourse rules and what was said about a male or female who exchanges intercourse for hire of some sort as depicted below:

Deu 23:18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

And considering Jesus was even suggesting “making oneself a eunuch for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake” was an option which would mean no way to impregnate a woman which was the purpose of marriage in the first place as a lesson in commitment that would have to be expand to giving one's all to the Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnate representative, which is in line with adultery being expanded to even “lusting with one's eye” while married showing unfaithfulness, and in line with the section in Rev 14 that says they are no longer defiled, which pertains to all things that are “dirt” in the house of ones behavior and ways that are not what the Kingdom of God/heaven has taught through it's representatives. Plus saying that these who were to be in the first fruit harvest were “virgins” is kin to Jesus illustration that all who would be waiting for the bridegroom would be unmarried, the other meaning of “virgin,” though we can take that to an extreme and think that marriage is

strictly taking an vow or signing a contract, when it really has more to do with how committed one is to another and faithful to one another in reality of mind and body. One can have the piece of paper but be an adulterer according to Jesus. And since Jesus said those who would be counted worthy will not marry nor give in marriage is saying those who seek to follow these Two Witnesses will not have made commitments that they intended to stick by til death, as they would have probably had in their minds a sense that their ultimate commitment is yet to come, so when the Older Members (Two Witnesses) come public and they hear their “calling” in the sixth angel with trumpets time frame, even if they are cohabiting and have families and children and have a marriage contract, they will break it, because their commitment will be greater to their relationship with their Heavenly Father.

So with all these considerations, the translation to “whoremonger” seems to be misguided as it's time to see ourselves as going a whoring or being a whoremonger if we are having intercourse with anyone at any time as it would be a compromise of giving our total love to our Older Members thus would be putting a “false god (idol) before” our Older Member (Lord) and would therefore be adultery to the marriage we would be seeking to have only with that Older Member which would as it says in Rev 22:14-15 keep us “without” the “gates to the city”:

Rev 22:14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

Rev 22:15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

It's not just going to be male prostitutes that don't go through the gates as everyone who is sexual will have sold themselves to their master in the worship of human sensuality in the form or human behaviors and ways.

Also, in the Old Testament the word primarily used to represent someone who is “selling” sex isn't as straight forward as it seems to represent now in what's called prostitution, which ties into how this family of words surrounding porne the shortest form that may be the root in also relating to “cheating on the Lord” which has already been touched upon. But what is being brought up now is how to be a harlot or go about whoring with the intention of “profit” from doing so, may be in large part what was intended in part by the “porne” family of words. This becomes kin to who we give our

allegiance to, between the Kingdom of God/Heaven through the actual identification and following of the most recent incarnation of members from the Kingdom of God/Heaven as depicted as the Two Witnesses or giving our allegiance to the “bestial humans” (Beast) with the acceptance of it's “marks” in our head and/or mind or hand and/or by our service to. Thus to play the harlot would also be serving the Beast - selling our body in service and/or belief in and profiting by what that Beast represents and does. So if that bestial government is murdering people all over the world with it's military then all who are in allegiance with that action and/or are serving that effort are to some degree in allegiance with their murderous actions and will not be found worthy of entry through the Heaven's Gate as depicted in Rev 22. Now one can take this to an extreme and say that everyone who uses the currency of the U.S. for instance or of whatever country one lives within or under is participating in the activity that “Beast” is engaged whether they are a patriot to that country and their government or not as there are a multitude of taxes assigned to every dollar. Lets put it this way, each will be judged by the Next Level who knows how to sort the sheep from the goats.

Jesus didn't tell anyone to not pay their taxes or to not use the money issued by the government. He simply said if you are going to use the money made by the government then you must pay whatever taxes levied by that same government. Why? For two reasons. One is because it's the law and if you don't seek to cooperate with the laws you will find yourself before the judge and perhaps in jail and will pay dearly because of (and for his disciples could inhibit their ability to be of good service to the Kingdom of God/Heaven in the dissemination of the “good message” (gospel) any incarnate member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven delivers to be further delivered. It's not a moral or ethical reason as these governments were not formed by the Kingdom of God/Heaven. They were formed under the influence of the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens and their discarnate and living human soldiers since the start of the civilization. Ti and Do said Lucifer also likes “law and order” in his kingdom.

\*6 sorcerer= 5332 pharmakeus from pharmakon (a drug, i.e. spell-giving potion); a druggist (“pharmacist”) or poisoner, i.e. (by extension) a magician= sorcerer.

\*7 idolaters= those who give service (worship, minister) to an image

(imaginary) or idol or appearance, view of the One true God.

From 1496 eidololatres from eidolon 1497 and the base of latreuo 3000; an image- (servant or) worshiper (literally or as a figure)= idolater.

1497 eidolon from eidos 1491; an image (i.e. for worship); by implication, a heathen god, or (plural) the worship of such= idol.

1491 eidos from eido 1492; a view, i.e. form (literally or as a figure)= appearance, fashion, shape, sight.

3000 latreuo from latris (a hired menial); to minister (to God), i.e. render religious homage= serve, do the service, worship(-per).

Joh 16:2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service\* ((2999 latreia)).

\* service = 2999 latreia= the service and worship of God according to the requirements of the Levitical law.

With each trimester, progressing to: the giving of service to the “beast” (bestial humans and their organizations), false gods (human, wealth (money, fame, power, intelligence, self

\*8 liars 5571 pseudes= lying, deceitful, false

Acts 6:13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

Rev 2:2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

Defile is defined as 2840 koinoo= to make common, to make (Levitical) unclean, render unhallowed, defile, profane, to declare or count unclean

To make Common is interesting. The Kingdom of God/Heaven wants what they consider to be the cream of the human crop (plants). Ti and Do told us if we wanted to be ordinary following what they had to offer was not the path to take.

Regarding how Jesus would have qualified as “defiled”; It was in part when one was married, if they even lusted in their mind for another, they were committing “adultery” (adultery had serious consequences under Mosaic



instructions, but Jesus indicated these were no longer to be instigated upon others by us, as he was also bringing an update of non-judgmentalism among one another as He brought updates to the Moses laws\*). So defiled then can be within one's own head, a much higher/harder standard to measure oneself to. The reference to “defiling oneself with wife/women” is literal but hardly only applicable to what someone does with one's wife/women.

\*Joh 8:4-11 describes how Jesus forgave a woman caught in the act of adultery.

One can see why the Moses based religious hated Jesus. He was challenging them to take their own leap, just as Christians must be challenged by what the Two Witnesses say and do.

Perhaps it's needless to say, but there's a great deal to be considered here in the translation and interpretations of this very key verse of Rev. 14:4\* that literally describes the 144 (thousand). These are those who are harvested while millions of Christians have been taught they are all going to heaven (being harvested/raptured) essentially for believing in their Church or Christian Sect's Leadership and Congregations teachings about Jesus. They are encouraged to belong to a particular church group, paying their tithes and abiding by some of what became known as “the ten commandments.” It's understandable to be a part of a group of like minded individuals at times, but for those who receive a “seed deposit” in the Kingdom of God/Heaven's anticipation of their next incarnate Representative, they would come to recognize the vast limited perspective most groups hold onto that demonstrates a fear of change, while change is a must. Many think they know all they need to know to be “saved.” It's a tricky trap set by the ultimate source of all false prophets, the Luciferian Space Aliens, the fallen angels of the records. (largely but not exclusively found in Genesis chapter 6 and the Book of Enoch).

\* curiously the key verse describing the 144 thousand is in verse 14:4, which could be a numerological way in which the Kingdom of God/Heaven crews might at times have a little fun with us using a harmless numerical coincidences, which is also seen in certain terminologies. 144 is actually said as 100, 40 and 4, like 14:4. It's not fun that belittles us. The Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't have fun in that way at all. It's fun because it's like suggesting that They embed all sorts of clues that may or may not be

intended, so it leaves us to wonder, but then of course such is at times made into a big deal, even a so called pseudo-science attaching various meanings and deciphering, regardless of whether they do point to something significant, and some even make such into a profitable enterprise, or favorite pastime and/or to think they can tell the future from, etc. which certainly would be frowned on by the Kingdom of God/Heaven - the profit part that is, but also thinking that we can tell the future of another human being. (One may accuse people like me who decipher prophecy as trying to tell the future, but note it's not pertaining to any person's future or Judgment of them in any way. It is trying to “watch” the “signs,” the “weather” conditions Jesus said we could learn to recognize.

But if bonding with an Older Member and His Family of the Kingdom of God/Heaven was as easy as these church groups make it sound, why did Jesus' disciples have to go through so much for the same reward? One can reflect on the parable that Jesus gave having to do with the workers who start at different times of the day all receiving the same wage, and that is true, BUT...they MUST ALL WORK and if anyone thinks it's work to belong to any religious organization, that is in the way Jesus spelled out, they need to go back to study everything Jesus said and all the implications and ramifications. Being engaged in an Overcoming Program as designed and led by an Older Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven becomes the most difficult endeavor anyone could engage. The only reason anyone can be successful in that program is if the Older Members take them under their wing to spoon-feed them until they can be pushed out of the nest to try their wings. The Kingdom of God/Heaven won't let even one of those they adopt to bring into their Family be lost, though students always have the option and should never take for granted they are on their best track towards the application of the lesson plan (song) provided.

But what most congregations morph into is to largely ignore and/or have Jesus' harder sayings interpreted into a “spirit only” figurative meaning? I'm sure some would think or say, that millions couldn't have missed Jesus points or become deceived. However, it's very clear that in degrees most if not all have been deceived as have those in other religions and as are those in various spiritual, new age and atheistic organizations and/or mindsets. However, that's not to say the Next Level doesn't level the playing field so everyone gets a fair shot at succeeding.

The big question is, whether or not all these wish to stay deceived. It is always one's option, until they die, to accept changes, even those that greatly challenge all one had become till then. One can insist on remaining deceived if they refuse to open up to everything possible surrounding the Creators of the Earth/human gardening system, (and many others before Earth).

## TALK OF “DEFILING” AND WHAT IS MEANT BY VIRGINITY NEEDS TALK ABOUT MARRIAGE and SEXUALITY as JESUS WOULD SAY:

This dedication to giving our all to our Older Member from the heavens is summarized by the term “virgin” which in the context used in Revelations means; “not giving self (body or mind) to anyone or anything but the currently incarnate Older Member” thus can only happen entirely when that incarnation is in progress which would include a time period after that Older Member has exited their incarnation, because the record of what they said and did has not yet become corrupted and They are continuously watching for humans who will call their “new” names seeking a stronger relationship and will seek to be in Their service.

In this real relative sense of what the Kingdom of God/Heaven brought to be, the term, “adultery” went from “no intercourse with someone who is married except with one's own spouse” as per Moses, to “no lusting in one's thoughts for another while married” as per Jesus to “not giving ourselves in any form to anyone else or anything else by the Kingdom of God/Heaven through their most current incarnate Older Member(s), which would of course include forgoing marriage (vows to a fellow human) and sexuality with anyone, or even with self in mind and/or body, to the best of our ability, which is according to what was said in Rev. 14:4 about the 144 (thousand) thus making the grade to become an adult, to stand/rise up out of human mammalian “mammon” behavior and ways to be harvested.

For all those who are already married when they become aware of these requirements for graduation, yet want to give themselves to the Next Level, I believe the overall formula is to put into motion what they provided as service - largely disseminating their information and accepting the ramifications. As you do this more and more while seeking the Next Level's help, for those that believe in Ti and Do, they can also ask for help to move closer to giving their all to start their metamorphosis, which will include separating from the human kingdom. At one point Do stated that one doesn't

automatically have to separate from someone who is not interfering with our desire to be of service to the Next Level. That separation will be necessary when we are presented the opportunity to be with the incarnate Older Member in their classroom, that is if we feel compelled to do so.

Understanding that formula of total separation from the human kingdom is important and the more we engage that separation the more we are preparing to separate when the Older Member is incarnate with us or shows us the handwriting on the wall that I suspect is upcoming. I suspect somewhere during the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal's opening, some, even many will feel compelled to leave all behind like Jesus said about how they were marrying and being given in marriage until Noah entered the arc. However, this does not mean anyone must wait to make that separation to perform the Lord's service and they don't need to wait to disseminate Ti and Do's information and they don't need to wait to adopt all the "Classrooms" behaviors and ways as best they can. What's most important to start to do or do more than ever is to seek the will of our Heavenly Father and I say whether we believe it or not, that communication goes to where Ti and Do and Crew are in the heavens on one of their bases of operation.

This process can be thought of as an overcoming process and has become extremely difficult to even consider let alone become a doer of, but certainly not impossible if one asks for Their help with it. The Kingdom of God/Heaven in each garden experiment have a predetermined number of new seats to make available on their spacecraft, which has to do with task assignments. Their organization is not like human religions or clubs, what the religions really are to date, where the more members the merrier, the more donations and thus the more outreach, etc., according to the plans of the board or directors or equivalent leadership.

This literal application of the overcoming process isn't something very many will gravitate to as the Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't even offer it directly to many because otherwise if too many chose to overcome at the same time, Do said it would "deplete the human kingdom." However it is offered to everyone indirectly, which in large part is accomplished by the failures of the Luciferian space aliens fallen angels who influence humans in ways that stimulates reason for people all over the world to flee their "nest" looking for a better life, which can result in their finding their way to the actual geographical areas on the globe where more direct contact with incarnate

Older Members can happen or become more understood, considering that in the promised return of the Kingdom of God/Heaven Jesus said He/They (Father and Son) would come to a new land, spoken with a new tongue (language) and in plain terms not parables.

So the ones who do graduate, who are to be harvested must meet quite the rigorous requirements. The biggest requirement is to do our best to implement each and every step the incarnate Older Member gives us to work on. It's not really about accomplishments as much as tackling what we are given and doing so in the way the Older Members would do, which is why the Older Members come incarnate, so to show us the choices and perspectives and tools we can use to accomplish the tasks They give us.

We're not exactly earning our way into heaven. We who embrace Them, are actually earning the Older Members trust of us, trust that we will try our best to follow Their lead, Their instructions, Their behaviors, Their ways. Humans that instigate this kind of program or control surrounding their subjects does so for their career, their ego as an authority over others (of course justified for their own good) all degrees of a sense of power in themselves, that many times is expressed in terms of religious devotion to a Lord, unfortunately for a false Lord and their own preservation of investment in their modus operandi and those they have taken under their wing. It's many times less complicated in the Kingdom of God/Heaven. The person that becomes our incarnate representative and their Older Member are the ones we must bond with if we wish to join their Family.

To illustrate that marriage to another human, a woman, in this instance, that includes one's sexuality is to be overcome is illustrated by:

Mat 22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry ((also commit, take vows (nuptials) to)), nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

Here is a good example of how the Luciferians instigate a twist of a simple statement into reasons to delay or sabotage one's clear understanding of what Jesus is saying and their subsequent readiness to recognize his return by the same kind of thinking:

The English term “Resurrection” to most is associated with what has been called “Jesus' Resurrection,” referring to his “rising from the dead,” meaning

the physical body He was using named Jesus, being alive again even after taken for dead. To many the term also represents Jesus' physical ascension into the sky, received by a cloud out of the dozen or so observer's sights.

That term “resurrection” is taken from the Greek:

386 anastasis= a raising up, rising (e.g. from a seat), a rising from the dead, that of Christ, that of all men at the end of this present age, the resurrection of certain ones history who were restored to life (Heb. 11:35)

Here is a nearly identical verse:

Mar 12:25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry ((1060 gameo= lead in marriage)), nor are given in marriage ((1061 gamisko= give themselves in marriage)); but are as the angels which are in heaven.

Again, “rise from the dead,” but no term “resurrection.”

So “rise” is taken from the Greek:

450 anistemi= to cause to rise up, raise up, raise up from laying down, to raise up from the dead, to raise up, cause to be born, to cause to appear, bring forward, to rise, stand up, of persons lying down, of persons lying on the ground 2b) of persons seated, of those who leave a place to go elsewhere, of those who prepare themselves for a journey, of the dead, at arise, appear, stand forth, of kings prophets, priests, leaders of insurgents, of those about to enter into conversation or dispute with anyone, or to undertake some business, or attempt something against others, to rise up against any one

These two, anastasis and anistemi are obviously closely related, with resurrection (anastasis) even saying it came “from 450”; “rise” (anistemi).

So for Christians that expect to be physically raptured, lifted up, ascended into a cloud with the Son of Man sitting on it as they interpret, which there is a great deal of evidence is NOT going to happen like that, because frankly Paul got many things wrong so can not be counted upon to base one's faith upon, though many, even most Christians consider anyone who suggests that a heretic for saying so. But I'll play it out further:

1Th 4:16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ

shall rise first:

It says the “dead in Christ shall rise first.” Okay then, playing this scenario out, these who are “dead in Christ,” whom many Christians say are all those who died after they became Christians and/or were “born again,” for those that use that terminology, when they “rise” they won't be getting married.

But then this idea conflicts with:

Luk 20:34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

Luk 20:35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

Luk 20:36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

There are two distinct different points in Luk 20:35:

The first point is that some must be “accounted worthy.” They are counted worthy of what, but to obtain “that world.” The word for “world”\* is Greek for “forever,” “eternity” a world that goes on and on and on as opposed to the human and lower “worlds” that all have a limited life span for each of it's members, except in how their gnome has continence as a new leaf on it's tree with each new lifetime:

\*world = 165 aion from the same as 104 also translated to: ever 71, world 38, never + 3364 + 1519 + 3588 6, evermore 4, age 2, eternal 2, misc 5 defined as: for ever, an unbroken age, perpetuity of time, eternity, the worlds, universe, period of time, age

This “being accounted worthy” is clearly a trial, a judgment time, a situation whereby there is a sorting out of who is worthy and who is not yet worthy or may never be worthy. It's when each of our actions are rewarded accordingly.

And what is at least part of the criteria for being “worthy,” is not to “marry” because one huge qualification is one's betrothal to the One called Jesus who by this harvest time has a new name being one of the Two Witnesses.

(Remember he said he would be returning as another “Son of man,” that's in a human body again, and the only clear accounting of that is as the Two Witnesses accompanied by His Father incarnate as well). In other words, we

can't be married to a human and still get married to the Lord. Sure that works in the religions because humans like to attract membership. But even for the Catholics, who know it or not play the game of getting married to the Lord, but if he's not physically present/incarnate what kind of marriage is that if Jesus doesn't commit back to the alleged "bride" "I Do." It can't be assumed Jesus would say, "I do" as what if that person who is a priest or monk in a Catholic order isn't "worthy," because they have for instance, "defiled themselves with woman" or were deceitful (guile), but the biggest factor of not literally being able to "follow the lamb wherever he goes." If someone can't see him day by day to see when he walks here and there, how can they "follow" him. Naturally taking it to that degree may be silly, yet perhaps not, but perhaps it's one's desire to follow him "when he is physically present" that is the criteria, whether or not Jesus wants all his students following his every step.

It's very important to our sense of reality to think of Jesus being incarnate thus these characteristics of the 144 (thousand) being literally applicable as they were for his closest disciples 2000 years ago. They literally went where he told them to go to do what he told them to do, whether that was to buy fish or bread or to meet someone who would take them to the "upper room" where the last supper was to be held. These were with him moreorless 24/7, "following" him. Now, granted when he is not physically present through his incarnation into that human body called Jesus the only way to "follow" him is by following what he said, as he said to do in his absence, which would prepare for his return as the Bridegroom.

Now I can imagine someone saying, "those who are dead in Christ are not married," thus they are accounted "worthy" aren't they?" But if so, why even set up this criteria in the first place. Why tell us that to qualify we can't be married because when we're "dead in Christ" we qualify anyway? I suppose some could then say, that the not being married qualification only applies to those that are living when the Lord comes, in which case that would mean anyone who is married when Jesus returns will not qualify. And since his return date/time is unknown until he arrives, seems to me it would be better to stay unmarried if we expect to be, as Paul said, "caught up together with them (the dead in Christ) in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air" (1Th 4:17). I suppose if that sounds too strange then we can figure we simply didn't understand what Jesus was saying in Luke 20:34-36's ."..those who are



accounted worthy neither marry nor are given in marriage..." and Mar 12:25's "...when they rise from the dead neither marry..." and in Mat 22:30's "...in the resurrection neither marry..." Most every word counts in these scriptural records. After all don't Christians in general believe the "rise" is the literal few moments in time when their Soul and/or Body and Soul are lifted up into the clouds? If so, then is it while they are being lifted up that they won't pursue a marriage or give themselves to another in marriage? That sounds preposterous but then what if that "rise" was actually a process that takes time, even years. Then these verses make sense with the fact that Jesus required his disciples to leave all behind, even their wives and children if they had those relationships to be with him 24/7 preparing for their own "ascension" - being lifted up - resurrection from Death to Life, so obviously weren't going to get married during that time. These are three very clear scriptural examples that with the ramifications put a major qualification on being as some Christians say, "raptured" - "to rise," "to meet the Lord in the air," "to be caught up in the clouds" as we see in this next verse of Paul's:

1Th 4:17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

By various parts of the book of the "Acts" of the Apostles (and Paul- a self appointed, thus false apostle as a real apostle is a "delegate appointment" by the King - Jesus), Paul apparently received all his information about Jesus from Peter and others who were actually disciples of Jesus and were appointed by him as his delegates to the "world," many of whom literally "followed Jesus everywhere he went." But for those that count what Paul says equal with everything else in the New Testament, are they sure they want to take a chance and stick with Paul, especially with such a blatant inconsistency and then what is even potentially much, much worse and even potentially an "unforgivable sin" according to Jesus is teaching people something that is against the teachings of Jesus, which teaching what Paul wrote, verse by verse might be if it can't be backed up by something Jesus was quoted to have actually said. I suspect there are a number of theologians who might agree however silently and of course some Christian preachers I'd bet don't agree with the way this idea of "rapture" has been popularized. Yet others are teaching their congregations that if they "accept Jesus as their personal savior and believe he died for their sins, they are "born again" and

then are a disciple of Jesus so that when they die they are then “dead in Christ” so they, whether in their body or just as their Soul will be ascended into heaven to be with Jesus forevermore.

Because of those who have believed what their church leaders have told them, many think, they go to heaven when they die, that is, provided they have lived a good Christian life, though being a good Christian doesn't resemble or teach much, if any, of the formula of overcoming the human world that Jesus said was a must and that he came to demonstrate. Instead for many that formula became twisted to his doing it “FOR” us, as if we then don't have to duplicate His efforts, in other words, so we don't have to overcome/conquer the world of allegiance to humanness. Otherwise isn't this deal one heck of a piece of cake. It would be like having one's medical school professor take the final exam for us, so we don't have to, and we'd get to become a doctor on their coattails, their accomplishments, their understanding and their whale of an effort.

This is one of the “Abominations that makes for Desolation” (something detestable to the Kingdom of God/Heaven that erodes/robs one of LIFE (by Jesus definition, which is “eternal life as a member of He and His Father and the Other Membership's Kingdom (as all are actually by membership Kings relative to humans in the human Kingdom)...what have become of many Christians, perhaps even most, though for those that simply didn't know any better, they are not treated the same by the Kingdom of God/Heaven, that is until they actually have a chance to understand better and refuse to pay attention to it or demonstrate being against that which they will not be able to deny. At that time, they will be accountable to ignoring the Lord - Jehovah/Father/Woman and the new vehicle taken by the Soul who was Enoch, Moses, Elijah, Jesus and with the Woman one of the Two Witnesses.

To follow is a more pertinent way of looking at those two verses from Paul, that is, considering what can be referenced to what Jesus said, which is my criteria for validation that he received what he said from the Kingdom of God/Heaven:

So here is a preliminary interpretation of 1Th 4:16-17:

First off, it is clear that the same Soul who had the name Jesus would be returning and since that Soul, whose name in the Kingdom of God/Heaven

we don't know, we can safely say is who is being referred to as, “the Lord himself shall descend from heaven...” and it is clear that Soul does not abide/dwell on Earth\* and if He is performing a task from a spacecraft and/or in some way in which humans can not detect, in either case it is a descension for Him as it would be like a human deciding to help gorillas, so going to live with them. Especially since he'd done this kind of task before, he would be temporarily descending from what he had at the time which is elevated in relationship to the Earth (the literal heavens) and in relationship to his station which is in reality kin to the only potential future any one human being can aspire to. It's even in comparison to human elevated in every way as human is elevated above the animal kingdom and animal is elevated above the plant kingdom and the plant kingdom is elevated above the mineral kingdom. And when he arrived, his purpose would be to gather the souls who had attached themselves by instruction from their Older Members, to certain human vehicles, that would provide a recipe of the lessons that Soul still needed to learn so to take them through their next lesson step before they would qualify for graduation, aka harvest, aka Soul/Spirit Birth.

\*Joh 18:36 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

Now it's possible that the Soul that took over (incarnated into) named Jesus was in the structure of the Kingdom of God/Heaven actually what we sometimes see depicted as an Archangel. I only say this because He may be the spokesman's “voice” that shouts and it may be that the “trump of God” is the Father's horn blowing that gets the show on the road, that the Son then puts a voice to. Because of that trump and voice, (Father and Son), Two Witnesses, those who gave their lives before then, for the Kingdom of God/Heaven's sake, thus are in Soul bodies, RISE in two respects. By These Souls being assigned a human vehicle to “take over” to operate through and use to provide them with the needed experience of taking a vehicle through the overcoming of their humanness, they are lifting that vehicle and it's associated Soul up out of it's normal human condition, had They never come. Rise also stems from “standing up,” so to get a human vehicle to stand up for the Kingdom of God/Heaven is a mighty chore as like in the horse analogy humans don't want such a program. The human body has a mind of it's own, as centered in the human gnome. Their second rise is when they graduate, in

which they are again rising out of an otherwise “dead” future. In either case, they rise first. They take over a human vehicle first among others that are not at their same grade in school and they graduate first, as depicted as the First Resurrection that the Second Death has no power over. They are now members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven and will receive new clean/white bodies/clothing.

Then in accordance with 1Th 4:17, those human vehicles (bodies) who obviously never died for the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Older Member, last named Jesus, would have the opportunity to do so on Earth. This would only be the case if they had adhered to the Two Witnesses teachings as They would certainly be seen as a dangerous “cult of cults” so anyone in association with them would be also targeted by the Luciferians while the Kingdom of God/Heaven keeps them from harms way until the program needs to move forward. In any case when they die, if they have done so on behalf of the Kingdom of God/Heaven then they in Soul bodies would be taken into the spacecraft where the Older Member's reside. I suppose if these qualify then if the Kingdom of God/Heaven did want to stimulate their power, they could allow some of these who remained to have their physical bodies literally killed and taken up with witnesses. Thus they would be meeting the Lord in the air among the clouds.

However, according to the entire teachings of Jesus, the “Resurrection from the dead,” means an individual has “risen up” from their human perennial like “dead” condition.

All humans physically die. There is no scriptural evidence that any humans will be physically lifted up into a cloud. Just because Jesus was doesn't mean any of his believers will be taken into his presence in that way. And by the way, to think that the “dead in Christ” are those who became identified to other humans as “Christians,” when they do next to zero “Christing.”..

...the process of (overcoming human ways) pressing, putting out effort (according to the direction of the most recent incarnate representative, as opposed to efforts human's determine) the oil (like blood) out of the physical body (olive), to produce light from, to become enlightened by, an anointing).

...means the Kingdom of God/Heaven will work their technology in such a way as to reconstruct their physical flesh body from the rotten flesh and

bones inside one's casket, six feet under, is of course a real stretch. No wonder there are so many atheists (not to justify their going to another extreme, to think these Christians represent anything Kingdom of God/Heaven related). Even practically speaking, Jesus body had hardly enough time in the tomb to become totally rotted and this would be a huge distortion to take the record that talks about "raising up children to Abraham by these stones," or "humans were made from the dust of the Earth" as such an indicator that this was to occur in the "twinkling of a eye" even, another misapplication brought to the record by Paul of Tarsus. Of course there will always be those that will say, "with God all things are possible" and to doubt that God can even do this, is just a lack of faith." But the BIG question is WHY would God do this kind of magic (even though the idea of taking genetic information and cloning a body from it, is not entirely sci-fi at this stage of human technological development, thanks to the Space Alien Luciferian Fallen Angel's teaching some of these things to humans and that the Kingdom of God/Heaven is about to cut short, less humans do get too much ability to mess with the Kingdom of God/Heaven's "garden and potential Soul fruit." They will be forced underground and/or to another planetary body to try to survive during the recycling of the planet's surface when the entire civilization as we currently know it taken more or less back to the stone ages, to set up a new garden plot.

However, back to this analysis of the idea of rapture and the "dead in Christ," etc.:

To the contrary of humans being physically taken, there are many direct scriptural record indications that everyone physically dies, even those in either "harvest." In other words, we all lose our physical body at some point. However what doesn't have to die is our Spirit and/or Soul. And this is where the idea of being "saved" comes in. During a life, if the Kingdom of God/Heaven has found favor with that person then when they physically die, their Spirit and/or Soul body is kept from "echoing" (a word Do used to describe the process in the continued existence of discarnates) into the "Spirit World." That Spirit and/or Soul body is in a real sense "put on ice" (not literally). It is kept in "limbo" (Do called it) an in between Heaven and Hell dwelling that was where Jesus said he would see the thief on the cross termed "paradise" because it is a Kingdom of God/Heaven safe keeping environment that in the Old Testament was referred to as "Abraham's Bosom," what the

Persians defined as an enclosed (walled) “garden” maintained by the Kingdom of God/Heaven within the Earth Environment. From this safe place the Kingdom of God/Heaven will give those “saved” souls, who may have earned their being saved simply by demonstrating “belief” in a currently incarnate representative when most others found it hard to even consider.

But becoming a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven as an equivalent to those that serve the Kingdom day and night, termed “angels” or “holy angels” to separate them from those who were angels to some degree but became renegade angels, requires overcoming one's humanness entirely. Belief alone, is of course necessary but it's not enough to prove oneself a beneficial (fruit bearer) to a literal crew of workers for the Kingdom of God/Heaven that Jesus would head. So the Kingdom of God/Heaven brings those saved souls back in coordination with the next time a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven is incarnate and assigns them a prepared physical human body they begin to associate with as part of that preparation.

A big part of the preparation of the human vehicle for a returning Soul is by the Next Level giving that vehicle another type of Soul deposit designed for a returning Soul as opposed to a deposit for the start of a Soul.

Thus when the Older Members come incarnate and begins to speak publically the Next Level sees to it that the Soul and vehicle are given the opportunity to hear and see that Older Member and choose to become their full time student.

This is what is meant by being “caught away.” That living human is literally captured like a wild horse is captured by a group of ranchers interested in training horses for their ranch. The horse has no conscious desire to go with the ranchers, so even after capture, needs to be treated in a way the horse would identify as being desirable so it will take to the instructions that engage their training program. Horse that don't take to the program, in the case of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's program are sent back into their world where they sort of forget much of what they were given.

This modus operandi will in part identify the real Older Members from the Kingdom of God/Heaven's program from the many Luciferian stimulate facsimile programs, termed “cults” while the Kingdom of God/Heaven program will in actuality be like the “Cult of Cults.” The facsimile cults will want to constantly attract new members and may even make it hard to

psychologically and/or physically leave them, while the Kingdom of God/Heaven's leaders will only seek the number they were planning for. When Jesus told his disciples he was leaving he said he had to go to “prepare a place for you,” which Ti and Do spoke about as a position on Ti's crew.

Ti and Do evidenced maintaining a type of vetting. Critics that are many site the things Ti and Do said that didn't happen as they first thought would, though always said, they received updates as they went which depended on the human responses and the growth of each student in their classroom. They never wanted any of their students to leave them but also didn't want students who were not pushing their taking full control over their vehicles (bodies) according to the instructions they gradually provided over the years. Do offered students up to \$2000.00 if they wanted to leave, saying he didn't want anyone staying because our little commune had become quite a comfortable lifestyle and therefore a lot easier than struggling in the world. When they sent us to visit our vehicle's families on two occasions without supervision it was an obvious time that anyone could easily leave but none did, at least immediately. One at least did end up leaving because of the reestablishment of his relationship with his vehicle's brother during one of the visits. His group name was Rthody. I'm not saying he didn't have other reasons to leave but this to my memory was the biggest factor and I was assigned by Do to be his partner right before he left.

Then there were a number of half way kinds of situations Do set up and some that were sent to be in those half way situations, who got apartments with the groups financing, got jobs and some had relationships with non-class-members and from that one ended up not returning when Do asked them all if they wanted to return to the larger body of students. That students name was Cddody. He had joined from the L.A. group. He had worked for a film editor named Gary Kirsch who had a relationship with Stanley Kubrick office. He was instrumental in developing a screen play for a movie that was shopped a bit to Kirsh and I believe Kubrick but they weren't interested in.

Then there were the two times Ti and then years after Ti left her vehicle that they believed we should prepare to exit the planet. We waited up one night in San Antonio area in the early 1980's and the spacecraft didn't show up. Ti later told Do she felt like she had egg on her face. Note, she took responsibility for seeming to get it wrong. Note how many who make

predictions end up having excuses of why they got it wrong rather than just admitting they got it wrong. It didn't affect Ti and Do nor their core student body but it's probable that some did leave soon after that because of that. The same kind of thing happened in 1989 or 1990 in the desert west of Phoenix, Arizona after we fasted on water for 13 days and the spacecraft didn't come to pick us up then either. Perhaps that was in part why Pmmody and then a year later Andody left.

When Ti and Do more or less canceled the “demonstration” in 1975, saying they were “shot down by the media and the mission was dead,” critics that hear that now assume it was a convenient way to get out of not fulfilling the seeming Rev 11:7 prophecy that they would be killed. Many years later, Do reported it a booklet called “88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew,” he and Ti's story to try to set the record straight, as the media had a little of the story and a lot of hearsay and outright misinformation. In it Do explains how he and Ti told their students of this change that canceled the demonstration and how they wouldn't blame them if they ceased to follow them as a large part of the mission was at that point founded on the idea of their demonstrating conquering death. It's hard to tell if anyone ultimately left them because of that change but I know their core students didn't blink an eye. They knew who they were, so they said something to the affect of, “okay, what's next then.”

A year or two after that, Ti told the class, “you need to give us your will” and told Do she wouldn't be surprised if they lost half the class for saying that. Many did leave soon after that so perhaps that was in play. So this and actually many other things all became tests of a students resolve so was a type of “vetting” with Ti and Do perfectly willing to have egg on their faces for their Heavenly Fathers instruction.

But regarding being vetted out of a Kingdom of God/Heaven group/program, who was more “blessed” by the Kingdom of God/Heaven, Cain or Abel? Most would say, Abel, because his gift was received by the Lord while Cain's was not. Do told us that Cain had the greater opportunity to rise up to a higher standard of what the Kingdom of God/Heaven was seeking to instill in them. It's the same as with the story of the prodigal son that Jesus told - a recovery from failure is perhaps one of the hardest lessons.

The facsimile programs will, of course, being they are “Above Human” look



alike yet be a watered down, diluted version with pieces of what the real deal stimulated that they grew off of in the first place. Some will become non-profits, establish headquarters and try to survive and grow on donations, always seeking new membership. Meanwhile the real deal will have to live in the human kingdom as well, so will have to have a way to provide for the members needs but it won't be tied to expanding the organization in membership or acquisition of goods, properties, business ventures, etc. that requires hob-nobbing with, and appealing to various peoples who may be attracted to them, because after all, they each have little pieces of the truth and various realities of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, but simply don't apply the total picture. They adopt versions of that total picture which takes terminology and ideas and incorporating them in various celebrations and moreorless representative depictions of those once real ways and ideas. In so doing, the people gradually think they are celebrating this Lord or that Lord based on singing songs, chanting mantras, saying prayers, making affirmations, practicing meditations, doing good deeds where the most devout are singled out by appearances - wear habits, collars, robes, and/or a title on their name, etc. whom many people begin to "look to" to understand the now largely mystical/spiritual, figurative interpretations of what the Lord actually said. Pretty soon, the Lord himself could be talking to them through a human vehicle and they would not have prepared themselves to even know what the Lord would say, so they miss him, yet think that's preposterous, thinking he would certainly come to his "flock."

These facsimile groups will also begin to think about things long term as with investments and projects and such, while the Kingdom of God/Heaven group will be looking for how soon they can complete their task and exit the human kingdom. When Jesus said...;

Luke 9:58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

...he wasn't just referring to not having a home but to not feeling "at home," because he had the subconscious memory of what his home in the literal heavens with other members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven was like and knew this human experience didn't compare. He wanted to exit, though his vehicle certainly was not fond of how but he knew he had to demonstrate the authority in all he spoke about, and the way in which he exited his otherwise

normal looking human presence, to include the short forty or so day time period he spent with his disciples would accomplish that as it was His Father's plan.

They don't like being in the human kingdom and environment so even the human vehicles they take over for their task will seek to leave by whatever means to include death of the vehicle if that's what the task entails. Jesus could have stayed around for years, but it wasn't deemed necessary and his demonstration of physical death overcome, the fear of it and it's actuality, was more needed, so he left after only about 3-9 years of public teaching. He gathered those His Father determined were the amount they had positions\* for shared with them all the Father gave him to share, preparing both their Souls and their human gnome for the next trimester in their birth and then exited in the way they had planned - voluntarily "laying down his life on his Father's instruction on behalf of his sheep, the greatest love one can show another - arranging for his own physical demise - including his capture and then doing nothing to defend himself with the government, who had no evidence against him except for what the Jewish high priests claimed.

\*Joh 14:2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place\* for you.

\*place = 5117 topos= any portion or space marked off, as it were from surrounding space, an inhabited place, as a city, village, district, a place (passage) in a book, metaphorically, the condition or station held by one in any company or assembly, opportunity, power, occasion for acting

The Kingdom of God/Heaven led group will in many ways demonstrate huge differences from ALL the groups that will crop up at the time They do, because that is the Luciferians ploy, to create facsimiles to draw as many humans away from the Kingdom of God/Heaven's program as they can and by whatever means. They try to create look alike groups, before their public trumpet blowing with humans talking about the end times, end days, end of the world, hell and damnation - all in terms that to the sensible look fanatical, to turn people away from the real physical Kingdom Level of Life Above Human. The Luciferians also foster the development of spiritual groups as opposed to religious, who dwell upon more mystical ways of looking at everything as then the real deal will look foreign because of how direct and plain and sensible the Kingdom of God/Heaven's last trimester

language/terms will be, Their having more generic terms to bring more accuracy to one's understanding to rid people of all the superstitious aspects, which goes hand in hand with advancements in various scientific discoveries.

Continuing with the Rev 14:4 description of those among the 144 and myriad of thousands “not being defiled with woman” where woman= 1135 gune= most likely from the base of ginomai - ginomai 1096; a woman; specially, a wife= wife, woman.

1096 ginomai= to cause to be (“gen”-erate), i.e. (reflexively) to become (come into being), used with great latitude (literal, figurative, intensive, etc.)= arise, be assembled, be(-come, -fall, -have self), be brought (to pass), (be) come (to pass), continue, be divided, draw, be ended, fall, be finished, follow, be found, be fulfilled, + God forbid, grow, happen, have, be kept, be made, be married, be ordained to be, partake, pass, be performed, be published, require, seem, be showed, X soon as it was, sound, be taken, be turned, use, wax, will, would, be wrought.

This Rev 14:4 verse has always been problematic in that in it's description of the qualifications the 144 (and myriad of thousands - from the tribes) must meet to be allowed to pass through the heavens gate (Rev 22) described as the harvest depicted later in Rev 14:14 couldn't have a gender based application to “women,” especially in this third trimester when the Father comes incarnate in a woman's body and after Jesus said in the Next Age upon his return, the students don't marry and are not given in marriage and are like those with assigned tasks in the Kingdom of God/Heaven as messengers, “NOT MARRIED” because to qualify one needs to divert all their attention and love and energy to their Older Members as if they were marrying them as Jesus depicted in the “virgins with their lamps with oil ready and in observation of Jesus return, their bridegroom to which there can not be another in that relationship, accept in the way the entire student body can be “married” at the same time to their Older Member.

Remember there is no sexuality or procreation among Kingdom of God/Heaven members. That's why Jesus agreed with his disciples when they said as a question, “is it not good to marry” to where Jesus used the illustration of the Eunuch who castrated himself for the Kingdom of God's sake as an advanced viable option to consider if not doing so might threaten one's entry into the Kingdom of God/Heaven, the same as with a hand or eye

that could not be controlled, restrained from “defiling” oneself by the full array of characteristics considered to be defilement.

Thus it would seem to be much more accurate and in context to what Jesus said to translate “gune/ginomai” to being married as in “to cause to be (“gen”-erate)” the entire purpose of marriage that those found worthy of the graduation can not do any longer, by their own agreement.;

And of course, the real members from the Kingdom of God/Heaven will not ever promote the human family the way many modern Christians make their biggest emphasis, (lacking any real Jesus emphasis because of how abhorrent what Jesus said has become), because that is the root system their upcoming membership must overcome attachment to, thus none of the members will maintain the relationships they once had before joining with the Older Member, and especially so in the third trimester. Thus if they were married and had children before joining, they must leave those family members behind, a major test for those it applies to. One must trust that their former family will be looked after by the Kingdom of God/Heaven. Yes, such action will most often be traumatic for all involved and most human vehicles that are prepared for this have already laid the groundwork for their separation, often having divorced and/or never had children or their children were mostly grown when they “left their world behind.” Of course this action will be seen as evil by those “in the world,” who have no belief in the real Kingdom of God/Heaven, who even may believe in some fashion in the idea of Jesus, but can not conceive His Family's return was in progress because they did not really study the records to see the same modus operandi being played out in the new society, as compared to all the facsimiles that portray themselves as that return.

However some, whether they agree or not with their family member or friends choice to join with what to them would be a questionable group could realize or come to realize that this was their choice and not automatically an inappropriate one, so might withhold harsh judgment despite the pain of the loss and/or separation at their departure from their human engagements. Those making this choice are certainly taking a “leap in faith,” though to some, it doesn't seem so, because it would include this sense of the ultimate destiny they had longed for, whether it had been previous to that moment of decision to join, been within their full consciousness or not. This has to do

with the preparation each human vehicle has received which includes a type of “tagging” and/or “Soul” implantation/growth instigation, not to be confused with the implants space aliens are alleged to do as space aliens are human equivalents who are part of the various facsimile programs, but their interest in human subjects is based on their desires to have genetic materials - DNA, eggs, sperms, hormones, minerals, energy, technologies and facilities for genetic engineering, hybridization programs, cloning, space travel, environmental development to utilize in the underground bases they plan to escape into (that the Kingdom of God/Heaven knows, having no better survival strategy will become a secretive major undertaking, to some degree in joint cooperation with various governmental hierarchy, etc., which will all be underway before, during and after the Two Witness (Second Coming) has become public in a large way).

This is why, those who are accounted worthy will not be married. They will be changing their allegiance from the human kingdom to the Kingdom Above Human, like Jesus said, making their master, “God or mammon.” Next is some further examination of “marriage”:

Rev 19:7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

Here “made herself ready,” she is the bride, who in this case are many brides to one groom, the one who midwives them through their Soul's birth into new membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven, means makes herself “worthy” by not giving her loyalty or passions in any sensuous form to another human (with a Soul or not) but instead giving their all to their incarnate Older Member in the face to face relationship they each have as it can't be accomplished in the Older Member's physical absence.

Rev 19:8 And (to) her (was) granted that (she should be) arrayed ((4016 periballo= wrapped around, as a body is a wrapping around a Kingdom of God/Heaven Soul))\* (in) fine linen, clean and white: for (the) fine linen is ((2076 esti=made, the profit/reward))\* (the) righteousness\*\*\* ((1345 dikaioma=equitable deed, determination)) (of) saints.

Rev 19:9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

Regarding Rev 14:4's saying these same ones who are not defiled with woman are “virgins= 3933 parthenos= unknown origin; a maiden, an unmarried daughter”:

Mat 25:1 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten ((1176 deka= A primary number)) virgins, which took their lamps ((torch, candle light)), and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

Mat 25:2 And five of them were wise ((5429 phronimos= From 5424 phren (to rein in or curb), thoughtful, sagacious or discreet (implying a cautious character (not as a practical skill or acumen or intelligence as a mental acquirement, or conceited))), and five were foolish ((3474 moros= dull, heedless, (morally) blockhead)).

Mat 25:3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil ((olive oil)) with them:

Mat 25:4 But the wise took oil in their vessels ((30 aggeion=From aggos= a pail, a receptacle)) with their lamps.

Mat 25:5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

Mat 25:6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

Mat 25:7 Then all those virgins arose ((1453 egeiro= Probably akin to the base of 58 (through the idea of collecting one's faculties); to waken from sleep, from death; from inactivity, nonexistence): lift (up), raise (again, up), rear up, (a-) rise (again, up), stand)), and trimmed ((2885 kosmeo= From G2889; to put in proper orderly arrangement, specifically to snuff (a wick): trim)) their lamps.

So these Souls in human vehicles (male and female) are consciously or not uncommitted 100% to whatever human ties and relationships they have, though may be going through the motions not knowing what else there is yet because they are not awakened yet. Their souls standing by their vehicles is ready to fully take over the vehicle when the Older Member comes incarnate blowing the trumpet - announcing their arrival to be recognized as the “overcoming process.” So they hear the cry and it becomes like a smelling salt and they know they must give their all to the effort the Older Members are incarnate to talk about, as they find themselves in the pathway of receiving - literally in or near each city where the Older Members begin to advertise their meetings. The lamp is the Soul deposit in their vehicle that the Soul standing by will need to enter into to continue their metamorphosis into

a new creature using this new human vehicle as their cocoon and the vehicle is cooperative. Ti and Do said the vehicle simply agrees to step aside and observe and the vehicle can even grow to enjoy service to the Next Level but was prepared to give “all their heart, mind, Soul and strength,” as Jesus said was the first commandment, to the “bridegroom” they are waiting for, the same Older Member the returning Souls were with before when incarnate with Jesus.

Trimming the lamp is “snuffing” the fire, the passion, the sensuality in all its forms as the love of anything on the human level and especially their sexuality since the Next Level Members have no sexuality so would be members need to build their mind to be like theirs to be compatible to a Next Level grown vehicle that has no sexuality to experience a “viable” birth (as Ti and Do called it). It's interesting how trimming a lamp also can entail snipping or cutting off the part that prohibits the light from the flames greatest delivery of light, which is what Ti and Do said happens when one restrains their giving away of their love to other channels, especially with sexuality but to one's human family as well. This can even be applied to the way Jesus indicated one could decide to “make themselves a eunuch for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake,” as a number of Do's students did.

Mat 25:8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

Mat 25:9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

Mat 25:10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut ((2808 kleio= A primary verb; to close)).

Mat 25:11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

Mat 25:12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

In this parable it looks like the other “virgins” are those who were the “look alike wheat,” the “tares” planted in the Next Level's wheat field by the Luciferian space aliens to look like they are of the same Mind but are not.

Mat 25:13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

First off, it starts off saying the Kingdom of heaven is likened to ten virgins meaning that those who are found worthy to graduate into the Kingdom of God in the literal heavens are LIKE as in COMPARED OR SIMILAR TO “unmarried (maidens)” - as they have not entered into such a commitment (covenant) to anyone in the human kingdom that they can't break it off or recover from having help from the Next Level to break it off. This is not to say they aren't married in the sense of the meaning of the word today, with the authority of a State and/or Religious institutions. Those institutions are no more necessarily godly than each of it's members or for that matter anyone, so called secular/atheist or religio-spiritual. It has to do with to whom EACH PERSON LOOKS TO AS THEIR “MASTER,” their perception and understanding of their being a higher power and thus ultimate authority that is above and beyond humans that Jesus illustrated simply as between “God and Mammon.” This can be found in Mat 6:24, where Mammon is defined as all things that are WEALTH (what is TREASURED) by humans, which would include; materialism manifest in accumulation of money, resources, to power (as comes from fame and/or fortune), intellectualism in all it's facets (philosophic, scientific (mental or physical), etc.), religio-spiritual (belief systems both mental/spiritual (non-physical) or physical as in environmental, humanitarian (social), political activism) that all build ones human ego/self and are all a characteristic that has it's roots in the animal kingdom thus define an evolutionary level of life.

The Level Above Human is the opposite of doing anything to build SELF, which is why Jesus said to be his disciple one needed to “deny self,” which is kin to why the Lords Prayer included, “thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven,” which is kin to what Jehovah through Moses taught in Exo 20:3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me, and that the Father through Jesus taught was the greatest commandment in Mrk 12:30 as to, “love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy Soul, and with all thy mind and with all thy strength” which is kin to when Ti and Do told their early student body they needed to “give us your will” and Ti thought might become the ultimate cause of their loss of half that student body. Actually over the 17 or so years after that it actually did indirectly cause near half to leave, as the lessons that were provided and the length of time to endure, showed that many were not up to the standards and consistency abiding by those standards.

In other words, these “10 virgins” regardless of how they are involved in



worldliness they don't have their full heart and mind invested in it. They may appear to or think they do, but again, when faced with the prospect of discontinuing what they got into, it doesn't destroy them, whether that comes when their Older Member comes public or before. I suspect they are just not driven to succeed at any cost but I could be wrong about that for some. I'm not saying they won't have successes in their life as that's a relative term, but they are not going to go all the way into any one direction because they would have been prepared both genetically and even literally during their lifetime to recognize that there is a great deal more to life than what they see around them. This will make them a seeker, though that doesn't mean they won't end up diving into something with their all.

The “lamp” is the “container,” candle, torch that is deposited in chosen human vehicles by the Next Level that makes them a living Soul. There is no telling how many of these souls are given out and exactly how they are deposited, but Ti and Do said the Next Level Older Members help each returning Soul, who had their first birth (deposit) while with Jesus and/or Moses choose which vehicle they will try to “take over” to overcome the remaining attachments and ways each of those Souls still has to overcome to be graduated to receive a Next Level vehicle and task position on Ti's crew. This stage is illustrated by:

Mat 13:3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower ((4687 speiro= the idea of one who extends, scatters, seeds)) went forth to sow ((extend, scatter, seed));

The seed deposit is not empty just like any seed is not empty. It has the mechanisms (programs) to sprout a shoot when the conditions are right, which would be called “germination.” Do indicated this deposit serves as a tracking device so the Next Level can keep that vehicle safe. It also contains a “set of programs” and as there are literally Next Level minds close to the humans who receive these deposits, they come away with a heightened awareness or type of instinct to identify information as true. It stimulates the thirst of the vehicle for truth which is what drives these to search for more truth that brings them to examine whatever comes their way, but with a detachment until they “hear the shepherds voice” as Jesus said they would. This is why many say that certain belief and faith is a gift. It is but receiving the gift comes with no guarantee that the seed will germinate the new shoot.

The vehicle (lamp)'s “light” is their fire which is one's life force and passion. Human vehicles have a certain amount of this fire/passion automatically as it indicates in Mar 4:28. This “light” is equivalent to mind, synonymous with “spirit” that is what automatically grows within every human container and/or if it's from a Next Level origin fills a Soul container, since there are two types of Mind/Spirit, human or Next Level. Both are informational programming. Human mind/spirit is what all humans are seeded with genetically from the two parents combination of seed, plus what the parents and others in society show/teach each new human that they add on to throughout their life.

However the human condition is not a natural condition of life. It is a “fallen condition” because it came about as a result of breaking the instructions in the start of the experiment that Adam and Eve were the first participants in. Before that fall Adam was a “man kind.” The Hebrew word “adam” also means, “to show blood (in the face), “be made red (ruddy).”

Here is how Jesus talks about the content of one's vehicle (body) and how it can be “light” or “darkness” and how it's in degrees of light and darkness. And note that darkness comes from the Greek word: skotos which means “shadiness or obscurity.” In other words when Adam and Eve broke the instruction they did so by allowing themselves to be deceived by the “whisperer” (snake). It was a shady operation and they succumb to it so took on that deceit and then tried to hide from the Lord a deceitfulness about what they had done which made them a “shadow of man,” as darkness had entered their vehicle:

Luk 11:33 No man, when he hath lighted ((681 hapto= to set on fire, kindle)) a candle ((3088 luchnos= from leukos 3022; a portable lamp or other illuminater)), putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick ((3087 luchnia from luchnos 3088; a lamp-stand)), that they which come in may see the light ((5338 pheggos probably akin to the base of phos 5457= lustrous, brilliancy, transparent or well-illuminated)).

Luk 11:34 The light ((portable lamp)) (of the) body ((4983 soma= + slave [the Next Level overcoming program seeks to make the body the slave to one's Mind (instructions) from their Older Member])) is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single ((573 haplous, most likely from a 1 (as a particle of union) and the base of pleko 4120= to twine or braid, folded together [as in a graft to the branch of one's Older Member's vine] that relates to becoming

CLEAR, sincere, bountiful, simple and liberal)), thy whole body also is full of light ((lustrous, brilliancy, transparent or well-illuminated)); but when thine eye is evil ((4190 poneros from ponos 4192= hurtful, calamitous; also (passively) ill, mischief, malice, guilt, grievous, harm, lewd, malicious)) thy body also is full of darkness ((4652 akoteinos from skotos 4655 opaque (nontransparent, CLOUDY, filmy, blurred [the opposite of clear], smeary, misty, hazy), SHADINESS, OBSCURE)).

Note how darkness = shadiness and is also clouded as opposed to light being clear and transparent, which one can related to being like a child as Jesus said graduates to the Next Level must become likened to. Also note that the English word “also” is used twice in this verse indicating both nouns, “eye” and “body” before it are full of light or darkness accordingly. Since “eye” is the lamp, which I am suggesting is the “container” and the body is also a container, but the container is either the receptacle (bag to hold the wine/mind) for the human mind or the container deposited by the Next Level that holds the “new wine(and thus Holy Mind).”

Luk 11:35 Take heed therefore that the light ((lustrous, brilliancy, transparent or well-illuminated)) which is in thee be not ((3361 me= not any, without)) darkness ((SHADINESS, OBSCURE)).

So this is indicating there can be a mix. According to Do, with the illustration of the clear vase that is the human body that all have one pocket in it like a balloon that holds one's mind - the thoughts and memories from birth, while for those given a Soul deposit have a second balloon that holds ONLY Next Level (Holy) Mind. Since the overcoming of humanness encompasses getting rid of one's human mind, deflating that balloon while increasing the Mind from our Older Members via adhering to all their instructions, behaviors and ways they teach AND demonstrate, (not like all the human leaders who often talk well but then are shown to be corrupt and hypocritical in the application, to which the religious among them just say, we are all sinners as if that's an excuse and that that's why Jesus came to die to save them from those sins as if that makes any sense whatsoever or as if that is consistent at all with anything and everything Moses and Jesus and their servants taught, which it's not. The only one they can point to for that perspective is Paul so wonder who influenced Paul in those subtle ways), at any given time that body that houses both those balloons of mind have percentages of human verses Next

Level mind filling them. Since light in this context is Mind and Mind is information this is saying that the Mind that is light being from the Next Level really boils down to the TRUE INFORMATION THAT THE APPLICATION OF BRINGS ONE OUT OF THAT FALL AND SHADINESS, THE HUE OF MAN, while the human mind is MISINFORMATION as it keeps one thinking and acting as a mammal in that fallen condition.

This description of a mix is made more clear in the next verse:

Luk 11:36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

No part dark would mean there is no shadiness or misinformation, or opaque, cloudiness to one's sight/vision eye leaving one clear having risen out of that fallen state of obscurity. This would also be a state of true enlightenment - no human behaviors and ways, as Ti and Do taught and heard in this song they taught us that went to the tune by Beethoven, "Jesus Meine Freund," which is German for, "Jesus My Friend":

"Help me have no human ways, no thoughts of self, no faults to see, only the ways of space. Now I know my heart is fast, in my Father's path at last, only the ways of space, only the ways of space."

Also when both one's eye and body is full of light as remember the body becomes the slave of the eye (mind) so having it's human mind evacuated so that the pocket is near enough to empty means it's mind is also the Mind in that Soul pocket so it too has become enlightened. The process of accomplishing this is one's Christening, the Christing process and can also be said as the resulting Chrysalis that the new body emerges a butterfly from, when it is completed. We just can't see the birth of that butterfly as it's invisible to human eyes, but they would have a physical quality just not dense.

It was said in Joh 1:14 that the "word was made flesh" as it is the Mind of the Older Member that literally comes into the human vehicle to "take it over" (stand in it) for their Next Level task usage. Now depending on what Mind/Spirit is coming into that vehicle and the vehicles human mind/spirit's

seizing of the opportunities presented determine how much of that Holy Mind/spirit is brought into their Soul (container) that is given to that human vessel ahead of that larger portion of their mind entering in. It's a container within a container and there are according to Do different types of containers as well as "tags" that Next Level installs into a human vehicle to reserve it and track it to keep it safe for future usage when it's awakening time.

So in this illustration the oil is that mind that when consumed as in put into action, exercised, applied creates that life force that all living things have degrees of because EVERYTHING has it's electromagnetic as Ti also referred to it as "frequency," force, power, energy produced by the burning/consuming of it's fuel which in this analogy is their oil. It's just that these human vehicles in particular are prepared specifically to be potential recipients of even a greater amount or quality of Mind/Spirit that can only occupy a container built specifically for it. This is why Jesus spoke:

Mar 2:22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles ((779 askos= a leathern or skin) bag)): else the new wine doth burst ((4486 rhegnumi= break, wreck, crack, rend, tear)) the bottles, and the wine is spilled ((1632 ekcheo= poured, shed)), and the bottles will be marred ((622 apollumi= destroyed, perish, lost, die)): but new wine must be put into new bottles.

As I've said, Ti and Do were NOT theologians and there was no evidence they spent any time laboring over the Bible records and certainly, never sat us down for a bible study, never quoted scripture exactly and certainly not by chapter and verse, though referred to what Jesus said and did fairly often. So how does one recognize that this parable is referring to one's Soul as a separate part of the body that is gifted to each human who receives it? I'm not saying they didn't get ideas from the record and even from current events, to include all the myriad of reports about space alien activity. In fact I think that is where Do first heard the word, "container" used. It was in that "yellow book" that Bob Lazar was allowed to read saying that humans were "containers." Ti and Do right from their awakening saw the human body as a vehicle, but that was not new thought as in many records from the Hindu the body was a vessel and Jesus referred to it as one's temple or house or clothing. But to come to know that the Soul was also a container that Do was calling a "pocket" before we ever heard the term "container." This was by far not a one time example as should be evident in this writing. You don't see

evangelists or even cult leaders or Jesus claimants or contactees or channelers, leaders of churches and temples really coming up with any new perspectives, but even if they do stumble on a few, they rarely stand out in the crowd much, but with Ti and Do it all stood out in the crowd and they were not trying to do so. They just do.

This breaking of the container to where it's destroyed is also interesting in relationship to Ti's exit of her "borrowed" human vehicle. That's another term Do used in his last days before exiting. I have to admit, when I heard that, I thought, "borrowed," how is it that they borrowed the human vehicle, when they used it until they decided to lay it down to permanent sleep. I have to admit I felt that awkwardness that comes from doubting even to that degree. We don't need to fear that awkwardness but it does become a test for those that feel they recognize Ti and Do as their Older Members. The best place one can arrive at with doubts is to simply put it in the category of "I don't understand right now" while wanting to understand but not feeling moving forward is threatened by it. If the feeling of doubt lingers, treat it like a discarnate influence (evil spirit), label it and send the thought packing with whatever strength you can muster and move on to what else you are doing. I know many might read this and say...sure that's the brainwashing technique and they are right but what they don't often care to see is that we have to do the work of that washing of the human discarnates and Luciferian fallen angel space aliens out of our brain which is the same thing humans do when they don't want to think about something. So it's just a matter of choosing we don't want in our heads. That's why it was called "evil" really meaning "troublesome" and often deceitful and trickery and manipulating, all characteristics that are absent in Members of the Next Level.

I believe all who come this way, the way of belief and even Active Studentship of Ti and Do will experience this. After I experienced this not understanding and subtle doubt, while wanting to know, while referring to Do's use of that term again it occurred to me that Do and crew were returning their vehicles to their rightful, ultimate destination and origin of the Earth as opposed to taking the vehicles with them on board the spacecrafts as Jesus, Elijah, Moses and Enoch evidenced but was not part of their modus operandi this time.

They didn't think at first that they would be leaving their physical bodies

behind and right to the last day they had in their plan the possibility that Ti, who was out of her human vehicle by then might take them with their human bodies even though the more and more one looks at the prophecy records the more it's apparent that the plan never entailed leaving with their physical bodies and that what Ti and Do were referring to by saying they and their students would leave with their physical bodies could easily be applied to the fact that they believed wholeheartedly that there was a Next Level body growing inside of each student which is whom they always were talking to all along.

Ti would frequently say, “get your Mind in your vehicle” and I knew what she meant but yet it was puzzling as well. She was talking to the returning Soul that was “borrowing” what I thought of as me, my human vehicle that I was agreeing to provide, not really knowing the mechanics of all that but trusting Ti and Do at least enough to not let not understanding become a reason to disconnect by. That Soul container or body is as real, if not more real than any human body, because it is capable of going on to live indefinitely whereas a human much denser flesh body obviously doesn't and neither does the human body's spirit, though Lucifer tries to make people think the spirit is eternal because it exists outside the body and may be allowed to continue or even thousands of years beyond the human vehicle it came from.

But getting back to Ti's exit. Do said Ti “burned out her vehicle,” which in light of this verse about the breaking of the wine bottle/bag, container, can look very much like that's what happened because “marred,” referring to the bottle, the vehicle in that illustration can also be translated to “die, destroy, rend.” Ti's vehicle was given a cancer diagnosis about two years before her vehicle was diagnosed as having cancer in the liver that killed the vehicle. That first diagnosis in about 1983 was cancer in her eye and she had it removed at that time.

This might be related to the way a new deposit, of the Soul type, which is what Jesus would have been referring to was according to Do and Crew a different type of deposit for a returning Soul which would have been what that portion of Ti's mind would have been like...a returning Soul. Do said the Older Member we learned to identify as Ti in the Next Level had grown so that he didn't need all of his mind to perform the incarnate task as Ti. He said

his Older Member Ti could actually pilot, so to speak, more than one Next Level vehicle at any given time, while he felt like he hadn't grown that much yet.

TI'S VEHICLE WAS DESTROYED/DIED (BURST) LIKE A WINESKIN (BOTTLE) THAT HAD NEW WINE PUT IN IT.

But I imagine the Next Level knows how much “new wine” can fill whatever kind of container to decide just how much mind can be sent into a human vehicle to allow it to live long enough to not “burst” and “mar” the vehicle before completing the task. The evidence of that is how the vehicle named Jesus had to be specially prepared.

But Ti's vehicle “bursting” seems to relate directly to the verse that suggests the Woman (seed generator of life) of Rev 12 who Do said was depicting Ti, does indicate this woman is:

Rev 12:16 And the earth helped ((997 boetheo= from boethos 998= to aid, or relieve, succor (assist), cry for help, shout, “to halloo”)) the woman, and the earth opened her mouth ((4750 stoma= mouth (as if a gash in the face), as a figure, an opening (in the earth); specially, the front or edge (of a weapon): edge, face, mouth)) and swallowed up ((2666 katapino= to drink down, devour, drown)) the flood ((4215 potamos= current, brook, flood, water)) which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

The water the dragon casts out of his mouth as a flood after the woman are the myriad of human beings thoughts and reports in the media that crucified both Ti and Do. However, Ti took the most bombardment as if the Luciferian space alien fallen angels could get to Ti whom Do knew to be and trusted 100% as his Older Member (Heavenly Father) could be significantly affected in his completion of the birthing after Ti left her vehicle. This is because Ti awakened Do. Many in the media still choose not to look at that reality that Ti was the where it all started and carried forth but it was the plan for Ti to serve by being Do's assistant, to get him going and then leave so he could take the reign on the Throne in conquering all the remaining influences from the Luciferian space alien fallen angels and their minions in human vehicles and discarnate.

The negativity against her caused her body to break down. Note how her eye



went first and the eye is the lamp of the body. A lamp both receives energy Mind and then gives it out so others can benefit from it.

So a “gash in the face” of the Earth looks like a grave. Ti requested her borrowed human vehicle be cremated and her ashes were spread over White Rock Lake in Dallas, Texas where the entire student body had a “craft” at the time.

## TEN VIRGINS

It's interesting that Jesus stated this analogy as “ten” as it's a definite amount, though to take it 100% literal would be a mistake. The Greek word is “deca” a primary numeral but in the Hebrew equivalent that is most often where we find a broader meaning that Jesus would have probably intended, ten comes from “‘eser” which also means “ten times.” Perhaps Jesus chose 10 virgins as 10 relates to the ten commandments which were written onto two tablets and relates with the instructed design of the Tabernacle that was Jehovah's “tent” for his physical visits that only Moses went inside of for communication. That tent was made with 10 curtains coupled together in two groups of 5. There are no doubt many ways to reference numbers or anything for that matter in prophecy to the former records as the Next Level plans all this to show various consistencies as then anyone who really wants to see the truth will have a even overwhelming amount of supporting evidence to make his case by as it can all be tied into the Two Witnesses.

Moving on, Jesus says that 5 of these are “wise” which better translated would be those showing a thoughtful and cautious (prudent, curbing or reining in of behaviors and ways in their character as opposed to the foolish who are described as dull and heedless in the ways in which they exhaust their “light.” It's not that they won't experience life plenty until their potential awakening that takes place when the “bridegroom” comes public to “awaken” those that were prepared to awaken. They stand out because they haven't fully exhausted that ability to SEE by using up their force/energy by giving it to all the various human behaviors and ways. They still have a passion for what more there is to life that they are not conscious of except for the fact that they keep an open mind to. Keeping that open mind is what their light provides them. But it's not just an open mind to ideas and such but open to actually change whatever directions in life they are headed in to instead give themselves totally to their Shepherd whose voice (words/mind/spirit) they

recognize when they are exposed to it.

It appears Paul got this part of the Jesus message correct and in line with the formula of growing to give our all to the Older Member as one's Bridegroom. Jesus didn't make a point to require celibacy from his disciples at that time, though Paul said he was choosing to be and Jesus had addressed how even desiring another while married is adultery and that:

Mat 22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

1Co 7:31 And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world passeth away.

1Co 7:32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

1Co 7:33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.

1Co 7:34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

1Co 7:35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

Finally, here is what Do said in the video, "Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 3" on how the "virginity" spoken of by Jesus was one that is recoverable: (I am paraphrasing to be above question from those who might challenge this book's provision).

Do says "virginity," what people believe that word to mean is an incorrect definition of terms, noting how Lucifer has programmed many humans to think a virgin is someone who never had sexual activity and is pure. Do said it did mean pure in the physical sense but didn't mean it was someone who never had sexual activity.

He says that a human can "recover virginity." He even points out the logic in how someone who never had sex wouldn't even know what there is to overcome. He didn't think there were more than a few cases like that.

He indicates he's not sure the Next Level needs us to participate in sexuality and then to overcome it but says there is an assortment of addictions humans indulge in human will fall prey to.

He says when someone is confronted with sexuality over and over even lifetime after lifetime and you reject it, that effort to not experiment is less effort than getting into it and then removing self from that behavior.

The truth is that when you are confronted with it - if you are confronted with it - and then confronted with it, and confronted with it, even lifetime after lifetime, and you refuse it, the amount of effort it takes to not experiment is less effort than experimenting and then withdrawing from it. You don't develop the same "muscle" you would had you gotten into it, got addicted, and then asked the Next Level's help to withdraw from it, cease that addiction.

THEY HAVE NO GUILLE (DECEIT) AND ARE WITHOUT FAULT.  
THEY HAVE WASHED THEIR ROBES ACCORDING TO THE  
INSTRUCTIONS FROM THE INCARNATE OLDER MEMBER THEY  
BOND TO.

Rev 14:5 And in their mouth was found no guile\* ((1388 dolos= to decoy, trick (bait) as a craft, to deceive, subtlety)): for they are without fault ((299 amomos= unblemished, without blame, blemish, fault, spot, faultless)) before ((in sight of)) the throne of God.

Guile describes the ways and tactics of the Luciferian fallen angel Space Aliens who secretly as they are discarnate now, though operate through humans and human equivalent (near) space aliens to influence and prod humans to adopt their same behaviors and ways to both forward their agenda to try to escape the planetary prison and turn Souls away from Kingdom of God/Heaven allegiance to their allegiance. They literally bombard humans with their thoughts that both skew Kingdom of God/Heaven incarnate Older Member teachings into a false sense of connectedness to God and/or promote continuing to embrace human behaviors and ways which most are easily influenced to follow and seek to have for themselves.

These 144 (thousand) have become innocent and appear to others as naive, unsophisticated, non-intellectual:

Mat 11:25 At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes ((3516 nepios= from an obsolete particle ne- (implying negation) and 2031; metaphorically speaking; childish, untaught, unskilled))

These will seem to others to even be brainwashed and simple as they would have become AS children, as Jesus said would be the case:

Mat 18:3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Mat 18:4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

Mat 18:5 And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

Mat 18:6 But whoso shall offend ((trip up)) one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

**II.C.4.a.ii. THREE ANGELS HOLD THE DELIVERY OF THE “EVERLASTING GOSPEL” TO BE PREACHED THROUGHOUT THE WORLD THROUGH THE INTERNET, THE SECOND SHOWING THE “TWO FALLS” OF THE U.S. BEAST ESSENTIALLY INTO GLOBAL ENDLESS WAR AND GLOBAL ENDLESS FINANCIAL CRISIS AND THE THIRD THE JUDGMENT HOUR OF 40 YEARS WHERE PEOPLE ARE JUDGED BY WHO THEY SHOW THEIR ALLEGIANCE TO BETWEEN THE ONE TRUE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HUMAN OR HUMAN EQUIVALENT SPACE ALIEN (MAMMALIAN) FORMS OF WEALTH AND TREASURE**

The kingdom of God/Heaven has very strict qualifications though everyone has an equal chance to gravitate to their program whenever it's revealed to them and it is always revealed to all who have that capacity to choose because the Kingdom of God literally gives out “Soul deposits” to many, which is termed their “calling” as it is because of receiving those deposits that they can “hear” and take notice when the truth is spoken by Representatives from the Kingdom of God, when they come incarnate. No one is prohibited from responding by seeking to know the pure (holy) Minds

of these TWO and their student messengers even after they have exited their incarnations.

These TWO recognize that there are varied grade levels among humans. The overall requirement to have one's Soul/spirit saved (put on ice) from the coming Lake of Fire (Second Death that includes the death of one's spirit/Soul), is to believe in everything these TWO said and did and “stand for” them, and maintain that stand until their exit of their body, accepting the ramifications of taking that stand.

The speed in which each new student moves is of their own determination. There is no organization on earth that designs the standards or puts in place leaders or designs a “path.” Anyone can call on these Two in the names of Ti and Do at any time to have a real relationship with them that they will begin to recognize while always leaving each prospective candidate into their Kingdom the choice to disengage. Some may hear this information and feel compelled to accelerate their growth beyond just being “saved” for the next “classroom.” To do that means separating from all their human ties and binds, asking Ti and Do how to do that for each one's circumstance so to not “leave a mess” and begin to adopt all the behaviors and ways Ti and Do taught in their classroom that are Next Level ways and ways to break our addictions and loyalties to the human kingdom.

Rev 14:6 And I saw another ((243 allos= “else,” more, one (another), (an-, some an-) other (-s, -wise))) angel fly in ((1722 en= about, among, before, between (concerning))) the “midst of heaven”\*1 ((3321 mesouranema= midheaven, mid-sky, midst of heaven)), having ((2192 echo= to hold, possess, ability, relation, or condition, be (able) accompany, begin to amend, conceive)) (the) everlasting gospel ((2098 euaggelion= good message, declare, bring, show [“new song” to include updates to the previous information, fulfillment of prophecy and a reinstatement of the truth Jesus bore])) to preach ((2097 euaggelizo= declare, bring, show)) unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

Rev 14:7 Saying ((3004 lego= speaking)) with a loud\*2 ((3173 megas= great, sensible, virtuous, important, intense, authoritative appearing)) voice ((5456 phone= disclosure, tone, (as a musical instrument, words, speech, language, tongue)), Fear\*3 ((revere)) God ((Heavenly Father, [Older Member])), and give ((commit love/service to)) glory ((showing others his apparent reality,

brightness in understanding (light))) (to) him ((her/them)); for the hour ((short period, [perhaps a ~40 year period based on 1000 yr. earth human time = 1 day Kingdom of God/Heaven time])) of his judgment ((2920 krisis= for or against, tribunal, justice, accusation, condemnation, damnation)) is come ((2064 erchomai= accompany, appear, bring, come, enter, fall out, go, grow, X light, X next, pass, resort, be set)): and worship ((work for, give service to, be employed by)) him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters ((source of Mind that does satisfy one's thirst to know)).

#### THE FIRST ANGEL:

\*1 “flying in midst of heaven” - There are three examples of this exact phrase used in the Revelations and one of them pertains to “fowls” which I believe is how the Luciferian space aliens are depicted originally being the “fallen angels” of Genesis 6 and Enoch 7's descendents, together with souls they captured from plantings during the times the Next Level sent Representatives. They all “fly” but not with their own wings as in birds, though Ti and Do didn't disqualify the potential for humanoid beings having wings. When we heard reports of such a sighting while living in the San Antonio area, they said they don't know what all experiments the Next Level is engaged in. They only know about what they need to know for their task though they had suspicions.

In the two cases that refer to an “angel” or in this case a “wise angels” with a crew, it would be Members of the Next Level but the usage of “middle heaven” can seem to imply either they are operating physically closer to the earth than the “heaven” where Headquarters is and/or are working to help with the task of “harvesting for the middle heaven” and/or is a crew comprised of Student Members from among the 38+4 who exited their incarnations with Do. But it doesn't make sense to me, going by my observations of the organization of Next Level projects, as demonstrated by Ti and Do in my 19 years their student, that they would be Student Members without an assignment of an “elder” or even “wise elder” member that could be related to the position of, “captain of angels” (archangel) moving up in rank to take the position left open when the former archangel Michael advanced to the Throne and “fatherhood,” who in the records would be the One who came incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus (the Lamb) and then of

late incarnate, in the name Do. Ti and Do said in the Blackhawk tapes some who graduated would be replacing Lucifer and those who fell away with him - the “third of the stars of heaven” (Rev 12:4).

So I think this “wise angel” was the first of the four Living Beings as shown in Rev 6:1 as saying “come and see” regarding what the One who had served as the Lamb (Jesus, now Do) when He opens that first and primary seal of mystery depicted here in Rev 14 announcing the evangelizing (preaching) of the “backside” - AFTER the FIRST book written from WITHIN THE THRONE (Rev 5:1) (as Ti and Do said and Do and Crew put to writing= 7 Thunders) that's about the BACK HISTORY of how Ti and Do's teachings fulfill all the prophetic history in the Bible and this is also called the “little book” in Rev 10.

This interpretation is shown in:

Rev 4:6 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst ((3319 mesos= +among, before them, between)) of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts ((NOT Beasts - These are Living Beings)) full of eyes before and behind.

This “midst” refers to the “four Living Beings” who it appears are of a greater “rank” in the Next Level than the 24 elders, where their “eyes” are those described later as having “six wings” each which to me indicates 6 new graduates. (By the way, Ti and Do said that members of the Next Level don't do anything to show their rank. No insignia's or hash marks or letters after their names, yet the younger members know who the Older Members are).

Additionally, when the Throne, the Older Members are delivering their information it's said as a Roar (thunder) as shown in:

Rev 4:5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings ((to roar)) and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

The roar is in association with how it's the Lion from the tribe of Juda doing the roaring and we see there are seven of these roars which are easy to align with the 7 times Ti and Do and Crew publicly delivered their information. Thus when Rev 14:1-2 say that the “...Lamb stood on the mount Sion with their Father's name written on their foreheads...” that is indicating the time

starting in 1992-3 with the Beyond Human series that was first put up onto satellite broadcast (before there was a public internet). Also, to stand, means to be upright and as to “take a stand” which is what the mission entailed in 1992-4 that became 75 meetings in 63 cities around the U.S., where Mt. Sion from it's Hebrew origin means, “a parched place” and is often used for the entire city of Jerusalem and the dwelling place of God, which is where the biggest meeting effort started and was focused on and received the biggest response by individuals who wanted to join even without seeing Do in person right away.

When the Roar is spoken it becomes described as “prophecy.”

Plus it indicates the time when Ti and Do were “roaring” as was said in Rev 14:3 as Their students “singing” and had recovered their virginity (purchased by effort the oil for their lamps, as Jesus illustrated) (not defiled with women, meaning no longer partaking in procreative sexuality or committed relationships to women, because they were now committing 100% to the last incarnate Older Member Do).

Furthermore this “wise angel” flying in the middle heaven and from “amidst the throne” is “holding” (said as having) the “everlasting gospel to preach to them that dwell on earth” (I am suggesting is the Backside of the book/Little book) so it's not necessarily provided until the “hour of judgment” officially starts which I believe was stated in 2013, buy “signs” from the; sun, moon, stars and planets there is an increasing amount of documentation to prove.

Then a personal experience I had with a dream in 2014, ...I was meeting with four classmates, Lvbody, Jnnody and I think Chkody and one other I'm not sure of, that was a kind of briefing to the task at hand. A couple years before that I had a dream where I was sitting with Do and he was looking down on a board of some sort moving pieces around as a strategy and he said to me, “I can use you.” By the way that can change if I don't measure up or even if I get off track, the Next Level can still use us, so though it is a special blessing and honor to have a task it can never be taken for granted nor assumed one can do no wrong. In fact it puts more of the right kind of pressure on us to press to know each step our Older Member would have us take. He also said in an earlier dream when my human partner broke up with me after 17 years together and I was showing interest in another woman, “how about being loyal to me.”



Saying to those who “dwell on earth” is referring to living humans as opposed to spirits. Wording it as “gospel” (good news) points to it being a message associated more directly with the Bible terminology. And midheaven also has one more potential meaning - the internet world wide web, the way in which it is easily extended to “every nation and kindred and tongue and people” that in Rev 14:7 then relates to the “judgment hour” - the 40 year period after the Two and Crew have exited their incarnations. (I suspect there may only be 20 years from 2013 before all the plagues are done but the one that instigates the throwing of the BEASTS (US and EU) into the “lake of fire” by various means. This period seems to begin with the turn of the millennium with the first angel's gospel preaching as shown in the 2008 National Geographic channel, “Final Report:Heaven's Gate,” having international coverage.

And Do and Crew really got this “backside” going with the document posted to over 90 Usenet groups called, “Undercover “Jesus” Surfaces Before Departure” that is followed with the more generic version of language entitled, “95 STATEMENT BY AN E.T. PRESENTLY INCARNATE” as the Sixth Thunder (roar) that Jwnody wrote They felt was “premature” to post, based on the array of very negative responses. Thus the “mature” time to put this information out is now. They started this LAST wave and they are continuing it and some of us have the chance to bring it to people's view.

THE SECOND ANGEL in this sequence of Rev 14 says (affirms, maintains, points out with words, exhorts, advises, commands, directs) how the new Babylon, the U.S. falls twice (back to back) no separation of time between them:

THE TWO FALLS SEEM TO START IN 1997 (RIGHT AFTER DO AND CREW EXITED THEIR INCARNATIONS) BY THE THINK TANK, “PROGRESS FOR A NEW AMERICAN CENTURY” with their document entitled, “Rebuilding America's Defenses,” calling for the need of an “event like Pearl Harbor” to win the people to prepare to fight a “two front war” - signed by a number in the G.W. Bush Administration. That leads to a stolen election, a genuine Coup d'etat of 2000 when the U.S. Supreme Court steps in and rules that the Florida Supreme Court ruling to recount all the presidential ballots amidst many irregularities that became apparent is canceled, interfering with a sovereign state's decision that they didn't stand up to and Al

Gore and his Democratic party also caved to (and then went on to start a new propaganda campaign that still holds trying to motivate people to follow their lead to save the world and the human race by putting limits on our carbon footprint, spoken of as “climate change” that rates humans as the number one cause of. Many see through this charade but the plans seems to be to have reasons to develop alternative fuels and energy systems that are not as hard to sustain should the infrastructure dependent to them that generates them fall apart, like from the end of the world scenario to where they would then prepare to escape underground or off planet where they hope to maintain their needs using solar and/or wind and/or nuclear fuels.

Then there was the “like Pearl Harbor event,” the World Trade center attacks that are suspiciously seeming to be a mix of involvement in the plot and/or a looking the other way, divert attention tactics, then the “two front” wars in Afganistan and Iraq (with lies well established about Saddam Hussein having “weapons of mass destruction,” (that became the global war on terror) followed by the Patriot Act and Homeland Security to better surveil everyone and zero in on dissidents to shut them up or restrain them or get rid of them or make them look foolish as has been done to many whistle-blowers since then.

THE SECOND FALL BEGAN DURING THE BUSH ADMINISTRATION THAT BECAME KNOWN AS THE WALL STREET INVESTMENT BANK “GLOBAL FINANCIAL CRISIS” and was followed by the “Citizens United” Supreme court ruling making it legal to provide unlimited donations to anyone running for office that comes from a corporation because corporations were given the same rights only a U.S. Citizen was supposed to have under the Bill of Rights and U.S. Constitution.

THE THIRD ANGEL FOLLOWS and shows the basis for each of us to be our own judge as shown in Rev 14:9-10. This angel seems to coordinate with the time-line of the Rev 6:8 Green (harvest) or Pale/Green “horse” that shows relationships to the Lights on Dwarf planet Ceres (Demeter) and Vermont (Green Mountain State, with goddess Ceres statue on state house).

\*2 LOUD usage: Where Rev 14:7 states that this messenger (angel) is speaking in a sensible, virtuous, important, intense, authoritative (loud) disclosure of words (voice) it seems to be directly akin to the Rev 8:13 “loud voice” that are part of the Seven Trumpets Soundings that are directly related

to their descriptions of being like thunder or a ROAR especially in the 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> angel's trumpet soundings as “woes” that the Two Witnesses are the second woe of.

A “woe” is also defined from the Greek “ouai and “oua” as “alas” as an exclamation that comes as a surprise to the human kingdom and is something humans are concerned with and/or can be seen as an omen of coming sorrow or grief or even evil (trouble) such as a time of great tribulation when all humans are undergoing a certain amount of testing of to whom they are giving their allegiance, between “God and Mammon” as Jesus said.

\*3 FEAR usage: And that's exactly what this messenger (angel) is saying. It's not telling people to fear God, that is unless the person has been breaking God's rules and interfering with the growth of other Souls, the only unforgivable sin (that is if they don't change before they die). For instance participating in the taking of another human's life is interfering with that person's chance to form a relationship with the Kingdom of God/Heaven as the truth about what is the real Kingdom becomes more and more apparent which is to happen to it's conclusion with this writings exposure that the Next Level will probably help use as they wrap up the project before recycling ends the civilization.

Fear can also be translated to “revere” and to anyone with their eyes open, they do revere the Next Level and there is a certain amount of fear in that because we can never assume we are where they know we could be at in terms of our growth so if we have a little fear of that, it can help motivate us to do better. It's just like training an animal with a little fear like a smack on the backside if they poop in the kitchen, followed by showing them the outside place to do their pooping. Or it's like setting rules with consequences for our children so before they do certain things they think about those consequences and may thereby not do those things.

The seven angels with vials to pour out that will be discussed later are just these kinds of “warnings” to shape up or miss out, regardless of what we think we deserve because of our affiliation with this or that church, temple, mosque, spiritual center, humanitarian non-profit, charity or other just cause. This is not to say any of those group affiliations are good or bad. It's just the fact that if each of us don't have an active conversation with the Next Level and show them who we want to serve, (as we have to serve someone, like

Bob Dylan sang) then they are not going to help us as a Soul or Spirit to escape the spading under and recycling.

All of us will lose these physical bodies. And it's really not about seeing this as a carrot before the rabbit because there are many who will not respond to any amount of such carrot looking thinking. The ones that can respond are the ones that already have a sense of this truth and because they have this sense, they are more inclined to take ultimatums more seriously not so much because they fear death or the annihilation of their Soul or spirit, because that is largely subjective anyway. It's because they can't deny the truth when it's put in front of them so it becomes a matter of their choice to allow that truth to accumulate more with them so they can build the strength to ward off the influences in life that would have them compromise that truth.

A “FOWL” OR “BIRD” IN REVELATIONS IS USED TO ILLUSTRATE THE SPACE ALIENS. They are still mammals and have demonstrated this fact repeatedly, though they do not really circulate among humans, except perhaps in very limited ways, spending most of their time in their spacecrafts as they have no real homes besides the hiding places in the sea or under the Earth where they have been permitted to survive previous civilization destruction, as depicted in the Noah flood (and perhaps all the flood narratives in various cultures around the world).

Since “fly in the midst of heaven” is the focus of this verse for the unique perspective it offers, this next verse provides another twist. Instead of angels as messengers of the Kingdom of God/Heaven providing the disclosure (voice) to humans, they are speaking to the “fowls”:

Rev 19:17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in ((AGAINST those who are giving themselves wholly to those applying to still be harvested secondarily thus termed the)), midst of heaven ((3321 mesouranema= midheaven, mid-sky, midst of heaven)), Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

Rev 19:18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

Rev 19:19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies,

gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

This is depicting the battle or Armageddon recorded in Rev 16:16. The battle is between the Next Level and the Luciferian space aliens (fowls) and their subservient bestial (mammalian) humans whether they serve their agenda willingly or by doing the same kinds of things to try to save their own. It is a battle for the allegiance of Souls and Minds/Spirits. Human beings are all under the very real and constant, even normal influence of dead (Spirits) who like living humans are directly or indirectly under the influence of the space aliens who are also under the influence of the fallen angels to include the one who was named Lucifer and those that sided with him.

This shows the final return of Do using his Next Level vehicle, perhaps the one he changed over that was named "Jesus" having returned in his "glory" - from his brilliantly white lighted "horse" with his "army" of the graduates in their Next Level vehicles and in brilliantly lighted spacecrafts instigating the "lake of fire" fate for the US and EU Beasts - in other words the governments are collapsed, even their "seats" of government destroyed, as well as the seats of the Christians as the "false prophets." And then the remaining people who were not to be saved became subject to the space aliens (fowls) for whatever use they had for them - DNA, etc.

**II.C.4.b. THE “FIRST” FRUIT HARVEST IS COMPLETED BY THE TIME OF FIRST OF SEVEN SEALS OF REV 6 AS A RESULT OF THE TWO WITNESSES PROPHECY PERIOD OF 1260 DAYS THAT SERVED TO GATHER THE FLOCK OR RETURNING SAINTS, TAGGED BY THE MEDIA AS THE UFO TWO, FOLLOWED BY A TOTAL OF ABOUT 21 YEARS OF CLASSROOM TIME ALL BEGAN IN MARCH OF 1972 WHEN TI AND DO’S HUMAN VEHICLES MET IN HOUSTON, TEXAS AND WAS PRIMARILY CONCLUDED BY MARCH OF 1997 WHEN DO AND 38 STUDENTS LAID DOWN THEIR BODIES AS THE HEAVEN’S GATE GROUP AT THE TIMING OF THE PERIHELION OF THE MYSTERIOUS HALE BOPP COMET**

Rev 14:14 And I looked, and behold ((an alert - announcing an IMPERATIVE for humans to see)) a white\*1 ((3022 leukos from luke= light)) cloud\*2 ((3507 nephele from nephos 3509; formally= cloudiness, covering [cloaking their transportation])), and upon\*3 ((1909 epi= “has charge of” [as a captain of a crew], “because of,” with)) the cloud ((spacecraft/[crew])) one sat ((2521 kathemai from 2596 kata= to sit (by/down), remain, dwell, [has a seat as an assigned task/position])) like\*4 ((3664 homoios from 3674 homou (as an adverb)= at the same place or time, together and/or similar in appearance or character and manner)) unto the Son of man (([reference to physical incarnation into a human body LIKE Jesus])), having on his head a golden crown (([reference to his authority])), and in his hand (([his task to implement])) a sharp ((KEEN, SWIFT, POINTED (? possibly related to being more “plain, bold” talk as another prophecy pointed out would be the focus of communication as opposed to parables, etc.?))) sickle((plucking)).

\*1 White in the 25 times leukos is used with a couple exceptions, it is depicting a lack of color but is often expressed in that usage with further descriptors indicating brightness and/or brilliance, even as a star at times, while some depict purity in association with that whiteness. However, when used in combination with “cloud,” it holds further implications as either a mode of travel as in “cloud of light,” a cloaked by a cloud spacecraft.

\*2 Cloud as hidden transportation that Jesus in his transformed physical “glorified” body reportedly literally rose up to:

Act 1:9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

Act 1:10 And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel ((2066 esthes from hennumi= to clothe, dress, apparel, clothing, raiment, robe));

Act 1:11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

The Kingdom of God/Heaven throughout the records always cloaks their transportation's presence and at times, as in the Moses camp any physical presence in a way that protects humans from the full power of their nature as the human being can literally die should they see without the cover. But perhaps among the biggest reason for the cloaking is to not provide indisputable eye witness evidence and especially in the third trimester when, at least in this civilization's history, there are space aliens, many of which masquerade as “gods” to humans, though some of them say they are “space brothers,” the affect is the same...humans are in awe of them because of what they are able to do to create a facsimile of awe in their technology and their own cloaking and/or techniques to mesmerize or hypnotize or even drug humans while they perform their tests and try to extract sperm and eggs and hormones.

\*3 In saying “upon the cloud,” I am suggesting the change to; “having charge of” matching his having a seat on this cloud(spacecraft) though “because of” or “on behalf of” provides continuity with the depiction of his being “like, + manner(ways of the Son of man),” thus not the same but a new “son of man,” in other words a new incarnation of an equivalent person (having a golden crown). In other words this person arriving or performing the action, having a crown has conquered/overcome, which is kin to:

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him ((Greek “autos” also means “Them” which makes more sense here with the litter and the fact that he already has a crown)) and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

The “bow” is not as a “bow and arrow,” as many Christian writers/teachers think which has already been documented in this writing, but indicates his having a litter of offspring he is birthing (begetting).

\*4 This can easily seem to match that this was one of the Two Witnesses as both were incarnate in order to perform their speaking testimony/witness (fulfillments) of prophecy.

After Ti left, Do always spoke of Ti coming to get us and how we were actually making our application to be “on Ti's Crew” by being in their overcoming classroom.

Rev 14:15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying ((2896 krazo= a primary verb; formally, to croak (as a raven) or scream, call aloud (shriek, exclaim, intreat, cry (out))) with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

This demonstrates that since this one who is LIKE Son of Man is the reaper with the sickle that he is bringing the fruit to ripeness but awaits instructions/signs from headquarters (the temple spacecraft) as to when to use the sickle.

Rev 14:16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

An additional way to look at this, may seem unlikely but given the way the Kingdom of God generates prophecy that has multiple ways of making the same points, it's worthy of consideration:

To depict this “son of man” sitting on the cloud is simply saying he has a seat, a position, a task. And it's altogether possible that this depiction also works as a description of his incarnation, whereby the cloud represents his coming “covered,” because to humans there is no visible proof of his Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Membership. He is operating “undercover,” which is the way Ti and Do spoke of their operation, which is where the idea of his returning in secret originates, the same way he came as Jesus, Elijah, Moses and Enoch. All made a huge impression on the society of the day, at least pertinent to the area and “garden” the Kingdom of God/Heaven was cultivating towards harvest.

Following this thinking, then saying it was a white cloud, whereby white in that context would pertain to how we would SEE with our eyes, the coloration, or the lack of color as identifying the vehicle he takes as light or



white, as opposed to light brown to black. This is not an out of the blue idea as the depiction of his riding a white horse, in the Rev 6 account, a horse is equal to the way the Kingdom of God/Heaven views human beings, as they are also mammals, and the overcoming process entails “capturing/catching” the desired horse “away” (real meaning of rapture) from it's otherwise normal human way of life, to “incarnate” (take over), by strength of mind/will over the vehicle's innate programming of desires, etc.

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

We see that “he that sat on him had the bow,” his liter of those who had lived by the “covenant” (contract), what Ti and Do called our “committal” to Do, who were being born. Again “sat” indicating the position of rider or controller or in Ti and Do's terminology a “driver” like a pilot of that transportation, in Ti and Do's term, “vehicle” for the Soul, the container gifted to the vehicle that can grow into one's Next Level Body. Thus by saying it is “white” is saying that vehicle was made “pure” or “holy” having extinguished and converted human behaviors and ways to Kingdom of God/Heaven Next Level behavior and ways, and to boot, that human vehicle's coloration is described as “white” and to top it off, the name the vehicle is born with describes the process of taking a “fallen” vehicle, as represented by the Apple, and making it pure, thus white. Do's vehicle's last name was “Applewhite.” And by the way, his vehicle's first name was “Marshall,” like the sheriff restoring Next Level law and order to the garden corrupted by the outlaw whose name was/is Lucifer.

Here is another depiction of this new named “son of man”:

Rev 1:13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Rev 1:14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;

Rev 1:15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

Rev 1:16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his

strength.

An earlier prophecy describing characteristics of the returned Representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven in the flesh:

Dan 7:9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

Special note to “Rev 1:14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow...,” thus his head was white, again referring to color, as snow isn't associated with the other usages of “white,” pure mind or bright countenance and/or star light, whether referring to a person in the Next Level (star) or a celestial body such as a comet, etc.

Because this is a depiction like a harvest of fruit, the fruit is the NEW SOUL being born - the kernel/grain that comes from the “head” of the stalk that is removed. This means the head/stalk is not taken, thus it dies. The students want to be harvested. That is part of their final exam so to speak to have demonstrated giving themselves entirely to their Older Members (Heavenly Fathers) from the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

#### **II.C.4.c. THE “LAST” HARVEST IS COMPARED TO A WINEPRESS AND IS THE TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION AKA FINAL JUDGMENT THAT BEGINS GRADUALLY WITH THE SECOND OF THE SEVEN SEALS OF REV 6 AND CONTINUES UNTIL THE SEVENTH SEAL**

This new Son of Man, formally Jesus isn't the actual reaper in this depiction but gives instructions to the reapers thus this is pertaining to the second harvest that the angels (workers) orchestrate under the Older Member's instigation. These angels are the Saints, children/sons of God. For them to orchestrate this second harvest means they were born out of their childhood so they became adults that included being given “clean white clothes” - a new physical Kingdom of God/Heaven type of physical body and new task positions.

Rev 14:17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

Another crew from headquarters also has a pointed implementation of the actual reaping that also results in the death of the head/stalk of each fruit (Soul) being harvested. This reaping is accomplished however, by yet another crew (angel) who are based in the geographic area that is where the Souls/human vehicles to be harvested circulate and prove their worthiness by giving their life in service to the testimony of the Two Witnesses, just like the first harvest depiction. Giving one's life is the ultimate criteria that demonstrates the overcoming of one's human vehicle's innate nature to preserve one's physical life, thus is a willing sacrifice as taught initially by Moses and then demonstrated and taught by Jesus and followed suite by the Two Witnesses, the same Souls with new physical bodies incarnate for their appropriate trimester development of the children like Souls to be harvested.

Rev 14:18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

There is a different quality to these who are harvested described as the “clusters of the vine of the earth.” A cluster is a “bunch,” thus these may be growing in certain areas that have been gravitated to by the human vehicles that the remaining Souls looking for horses to take control over (with the horses cooperation, because the horse (human being with a Soul implant that enables the interface) will find the information the Two Witnesses brought to be “sweet to the taste, though sour to the belly because the invisible discarnates will have one feel a little sick at the prospect of what belief in this might mean to one's social life, etc. But when the info it delivered it's like giving a horse candy. They love it and then comes the work.

Rev 14:19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

The winepress is what has been called the “tribulation” time of great trouble that puts these to the test of their allegiance (not taking the marks and showing loyalty to the bestial humans in their governments nor religious/spiritual leaders as depicted by the “false prophet” depictions.

This tribulation time is taking place in earnest, though gradually to offer time for humans to consider the Kingdom of God/Heaven's plans unfolding, but

essentially starting in the geographic area of the New City of God, the location where the New Jerusalem has been moved to from the middle east, according to this depiction after the first harvest.

This second harvest is signaled to start by the crew who are bringing heat and drought and the subsequent fires that burn up a great deal of trees and grasses, as the first trumpet blowing angel forecast would be taking place and the first vial bearing angels puts into action. During this time there will be a great deal of death that will include those who are part of the second harvest for believing and trying to work for the Two Witnesses who are not present, as the Woman Father left after she got her “son” born to his fatherhood task and he conquers for himself and for each of his offspring as depicted by the Rev 6 white horse verse and this is verified by the Rev 11 Two Witnesses, Father and Son, going back to their heavenly abode:

Rev 11:12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

Rev 14:20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

Here we see the examples of how the “angels are the reapers in this second harvest”:

Mat 13:30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

In other words, the Harvest itself as depicted in Rev 14:14 is the result of those Souls who are gathered by the Two Witnesses prophesying that I am referring to as the first harvest while the Second Harvest are those who show their belief and service to those same Two Witnesses who have by then returned back into their heavenly dwelling/abode, aka mansion/spacecraft base from where they orchestrate the second component of this third trimester return, what has been talked about as the Judgment Day, preceded by the time of great trouble not seen since the beginning of this civilization, the Last Days. Of course there are many who scoff at these terms, saying the religious

have been talking about them for a long time and yet the earth is still here. Perhaps needless to say, there is nothing in Revelations or the gospel accounts of Jesus' words that say the Earth will perish, only a large portion of the humans on it's surface plus it's not according to human time frame - it's according to Kingdom of God/Heaven time frame which is far different  
~1000 years human time = 1 day Kingdom of God/Heaven time.

But since we are discussing use of an implement - an incarnate Older Member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven who by spreading Their information in words, when heard by those whom are thirsty for that quality of Mind They re-present it serves to assist them to cut away their own root system to their human kingdom level. And this cutting away becomes a war, but not a war for territory or wealth but a war over human allegiance.

That Older Member requires a student to give Them all their belief and trust and to literally go with Them when they demonstrate their arrival. The initial departure from the world and all the otherwise normal activities they once participated in, is the root meaning that the word "rapture" today pretends to represent, that's been made into some kind of inheritance, requiring next to nothing to receive. That initial "leaving all behind" to follow with that incarnate Representative is still only the first step, no matter what trimester towards birth one is within.

Those that stuck with Moses in thought and deed as best they could when many others hated him and sought to abandon or even kill him, were taking their first step of faith in Him as their contact and relationship with the Kingdom of God/Heaven. Then when Jesus came to a new generation carried forth from the ethnos of those in the Moses camp, He let his presence be known by what he said and those core believers who had returned in Soul form with Him, took their genetic match of a freshly seeded human body, thus given their own Soul to continue in their next stage towards eventual growth. As was required, they left all behind to follow with this cultist leader whom most everyone except the poor, sick and rejected hated, and that caused great division again. They were plucked out of their world to become his full time student. That didn't mean none of them never saw those in their human family tree again, but they didn't live with them. They didn't work for them anymore. They didn't fulfill their previous responsibilities to family, friends, society, at least not in the way they had before joining with Jesus.

At the second Return (Moses=start, Jesus=first return) or Third Trimester towards Soul Birth (another term that has been bastardized into nonsense) once again, this time, with Two incarnate, for various reasons but essentially because of how corrupted the record had become, evidenced by these ideas of rapture and born again lies, together with the new age, “everybody is deity” lies that stems from one little thing Jesus said that was taken completely out of context and misunderstood to boot, and the many, many other forms of manipulation of the languages and terms in the record and in the current language where these Two geographically surface. These Two must also insist that to be in their experiential Third Trimester “classroom” by whatever terminology they use, which is guaranteed to be far more generic compared to how religisized, spiritualized, mystified and mythologized the terminology and events in the Records have become will once again absolutely require those that hear their words, and want to give it their ALL, to leave all behind to be with them day in and day out. Thus they must be what today is called a cult while cults spring up all over stimulated by the Luciferians whom most don't believe nor take seriously to exist.

Leaving all behind, will be their rapture as those physical bodies were caught the way any fish can be caught. Notice the Jesus illustration as he said he was making his disciples, “fishers of men (humans),” by providing bait to the hook, the bait being REAL TRUE information that in their genetic past, rings true, though not necessarily consciously, thus it's bait because without there is no reason to leave one's world behind. They were prepared ahead of time in an invisible way even over thousands of years and unlike fishing it's not for the Next Level to consume that they fish. It's so the fish can have a chance to live beyond any fishes lifespan, caught or not. Plus these human vehicles don't really belong to us anyway - nothing does as we did nothing to have the life experience, yet what does belong to us, because the Kingdom of God/Heaven creators wanted us to have it, is the choice of what to do with our gifted life that they hope will be to give it back to them, the creators because in so doing those creators KNOW they will have more than ever could have dreamed of having in the human kingdom. That's why Jesus said, if you bond with his Family by disconnecting with your human family when the choice is given you will receive many fold more family in all the fellow members of the Next Level.

But that initial capture, as I've said is just the start of any Trimester. From

there they literally need to cut away at all their preconceived ideas, likes and dislikes and replace them with the Older Members ideas, likes and dislikes. That can sound artificial to do, and it may start artificially but if one stays with the program the Older Members direct they will eventually be genuinely wanting to know each and every thought and idea and way of doing anything that Older Member cares to share with them. That's how one builds a real graft to a new Mind Source.

Mat 13:37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

Mat 13:38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

Mat 13:39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

Mat 13:40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

Mat 13:41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

Mat 13:42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Mat 13:43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Another example of how the students/disciples (in first harvest, thus the 24 elders, etc.) are the same as the angel reapers of the second harvest:

Joh 4:35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

Joh 4:36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

Joh 4:37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

Joh 4:38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

This section will use the Book of Revelations structure to tie in relative Jesus prophecy in the “gospel records.” This will include parts of the Book of Revelations Chapters 1-5, leaving out verses that don't clearly delineate the return.

### III. THE TIME LINE THAT REVEALS THE RETURN OF THE EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN KINGDOM OF PHYSICAL BEINGS (GODS) FROM THE LITERAL HEAVENS (THEIR ENVIRONMENTS IN DEEP OUTER SPACE)

The preparation for the Return of the Older Members and Crew from the Evolutionary Level Above Human (Kingdom of God/Heaven), the NEXT LEVEL, has been in affect from the start of their latest experiment approximately 5975 years ago as depicted by the Moses time line in Genesis, starting with the Adam and Eve account. (This was not the first human civilization on Earth, which the creation portion skips past except to say there were man-faced beings male and female created before Adam and Eve).

Of course the Next Level Kingdom's Membership have been designing and developing, thus preparing civilizations on planets for longer than humans can begin to calculate, so PREPARATION here refers to what began after the second trimester classroom administered and managed by the Ones called The Father, Jesus and their Crew.

As already described Jesus knew he and his Father's Kingdom would be given to a new people and territory, so they saw to it that humans would venture out to find the America's, settle there and draw millions to it's shores. That is the “regeneration” Jesus spoke of. It's a regeneration of CONTAINERS - the human vehicles the returning Souls who were to complete their graduation/birth requirements would have to take over that would become their chrysalis for their metamorphosis of the content of their mind/spirit from the human evolutionary condition to the filling of their new container (Soul pocket), gifted thirsty human vehicles with the new Above Human (holy) Mind/Spirit from the Older Members from that Next Level.

#### III.A. THE PREPARATIONS AS DEPICTED IN REVELATIONS CHAPTERS 1 TO 5

Rev 1:1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified ((4592 semeion= an indication, mark, token, miracle, sign, wonder)) it by his angel unto his servant John:

Jesus referred to his Father as God. God, in Greek “Theos” is a general name



for Deity and is actually the condition of a being that is evolutionarily (not Darwinian evolution) Above Human Being, even though among them there are Older and Younger Members, aka one's Heavenly Father when they are not incarnate to where Older indicates they have become a parent (Father) to new members of the Next Level. In the Next Level's time frame, the Return was to come to pass, "shortly" after these revealings were given. The revealings are given via token marking signs that leave one wondering to experience. I believe these are mostly in the form of unusual comets that can be seen by the naked eye by most on the planet for an extended period but are not limited to such while are set apart from the kinds of ways the Luciferian space aliens produce facsimile staging of events as in many UFO sightings and abduction cases, the Next Level has no reason to do but allows to show the difference as people seek to understand and consider these realities among them.

Rev 1:2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony ((3141 marturia, from 3144 martus= giving one's life in witness, report, record, evidence)) of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

This is another consistency with the task of the Two Witnesses where the word Witness in Rev 11:3 is from the same Greek word, "marturia." All Members of the Next Level who come incarnate - taking over a human vehicle do so expecting to give the life of that vehicle as part of the task. Even so, it doesn't make it easy as when they come in Soul form and enter into the vehicle in a staged way to not overwhelm the vehicle's brain/mind they feel everything the vehicle feels and the vehicle does not easily come to terms with being harmed and killed. But once the Mind from the Next Level member has sufficiently entered into the vehicle, the vehicle has sided with that Next Level Mind. It is under the control of the Next Level Mind. Ti and Do taught that the human vehicle was designed to be driven like an automobile to where the driver is the Soul, whether that Soul was a first time Soul given to that vehicle or a returning Soul. Ti and Do called overcoming a "process" of getting Next Level mind as provided by the most recent Older Member into the human vehicle and in this way that vehicle becomes like one's horse, a living mammal that can even come to enjoy being of service to one they recognize as their master, the Mind from the Level Above Human.

Rev 1:3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this

prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

The time is at hand every time an Older Member from the Next Level has come incarnate and extends to after they have exited that incarnation. As Jesus indicated all those who came from the Next Level had their vehicle's taken by the Next Level, which is part of why Ti and Do felt Moses was taken, it was simply not part of the plan for anyone to witness it where as Elijah one was allowed to witness his being "taken" by the "whirlwind," a way of covering the spacecraft inside.

Rev 1:4 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

Rev 1:5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

Rev 1:6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Jesus was first born of the dead because he overcame the world, (worldliness, the behaviors and ways of the human kingdom, attachment to his vehicle's family roots) and laid down his life on his Father's instruction for the sake of his student body, showing them proof that doing so yielded a new living physical body with none of the limitations of a human body. He had become a butterfly and could literally fly (See the miracle of walking on water and rising up to the spacecraft at his exit, both of which occurred AFTER he rose from the dead). All humans who don't begin their graft to his branch of his family tree are still in a dead condition as neither their Spirit, Soul or Body would enter the world of the living. So yes, he washed (baptized) them of water (by overcoming the human kingdom's ways subordinate to the flesh) and by fire in their self sacrifice of their own physical body by taking on their assigned task of disseminating his information that the religious Jews and others at that time hated to hear about as they feared loss of their own constituency that often included their own family members so justified killing them off. Thus it was by Jesus choice to have his blood spilled that made him their example, but then the Luciferians came in at his exit and through Paul of Tarsus changed the requirement of self sacrifice into "he did it for you,

because he loved you so much, so you didn't have to do as he did,” an outright lie that became the basis of today's Christianity.

Jesus' students that abode in his “love” (showing this same love he showed to them that he had for his Older Member and for them whom he called his friends that he was willing to lay down his body for), as Jesus said was the “greatest show of love” one could show for another, became their advancement into their new Next Level family, making them in comparison to even the greatest human as Jesus illustrated would be the case, Kings and Priests - to further serve in the temple (on Earth where the Older Member and Crew incarnate to perform their task) to be born again in flesh (incarnate) to then be born again in spirit - baptized by the fire of once again laying down their physical body for him, the finale of that incarnation but also entails squelching the flames of sensuality according to the degree given by the incarnate Older Member that are not actually limited. In other words, Jesus taught that one would be required to restrain all their sensuality/sexuality upon their return in the regeneration of their genetic strain they as Souls would return to occupy, though they didn't have to wait to embrace that lesson step. This is why Jesus said that even “making oneself a eunuch for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake” was “for those who can receive it.”

Rev 1:7 Behold ((2400 idou= lo, see)), (he) cometh ((2064 erchomai= to come or go, appear, FALL OUT, X LIGHT, be set, accompany, bring)) with ((3326 meta= after, behind, among, hereafter, after these things)) clouds ((3507 nephele from 3509 nephos= cloudiness, (but from the Hebrew “a covering”))); and every ((all (manner of, means), whosoever)), eye ((eye sight)) shall see ((see something remarkable)) him: and all kindreds ((5443 phule= tribes (descendents from twelve tribes of Jacob (Israel)), nation, people)) of the earth shall wail ((2875 kopto= to “chop,” cut (off, from), strike, smite, mourn, grieve)) because ((1909 epi= about (the times))) (of) him. Even so, Amen.

As with most all prophecy there are a number of degrees of accuracy to many terms often including several of the translation options. In this case some of the combined options related to:

- “Behold cometh with clouds” - people being given an alert “lo” to “see.” We see many of these alerts, as with the “Seven Angels soundings of trumpets” and various voices (disclosures) of information said as “thunders”

(roars) and Signs in the Sun, Moon, (planets and stars) and that more traumatic medicine in the Seven Angles pouring out their vials that are plagues/calamities that actually come most upon those who do not give their allegiance to the BEAST (Governments and institutions that make up the establishment with their secretive agenda that came from dealing with the Space Alien presence among us) or IMAGE (Mental Idols - Spirituality and Religiosity that raises some to equate SELF with godliness and even to the worship of an actual Hologram like Fatima as God).

What people will be alerted to is his “FALLING OUT LIGHTING APPEARANCE from behind, among or even AFTER the example the Kingdom of God has given as with the cover of clouds, even seen as a LIGHT both literal as with some of the UFO crashes reported where there were observations by a number of witnesses to a “falling star” or “object appearing in distress,” even being pursued by government jets doing various zig zagged maneuvers as if to make it obvious this object is intelligently directed and/or trying to get attention to be sure they are seen.

One can investigate the Laredo, Texas UFO Crash for this example I've just described. The light can be literal light or figuratively speaking could be the form of the surge of awareness these so called UFO crashes stimulate among the population that some begin to relate to the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

He “appears” and is “accompanied,” since we know that it's never just one returning as all members of the Next Level work in teams even though only one Older Member may be incarnate at any given time.

However, HE is still not appearing in an observable way, that is in terms anyone's literal eyesight could discern. People will have to identify him by the recognition of his Mind, his thoughts, behaviors and ways, which will only be expressed when he comes public. Not coming in a visually observable way further substantiates his coming only seen through a covering. Like Jesus said, “the Kingdom does not come with observation,” it comes from “among you (within you)” (Lk 17:20-21), through a human incarnation in what Ti and Do called an “undercover” operation. This is also kin to the idea of his coming “as a thief in the night” and at an unexpected time. Night as the time of darkness is synonymous with the unseen world that is populated by discarnate spirits, though a Next Level member's Soul is actually not etheric as a discarnate, but change it's vibrations to be invisible to

humans.

The reason this method of arrival works is because the human kingdom is prepared to recognize him, which is the point to the tasks of the Seven Angels with Trumpets to begin to lay out in new thoughts, concepts, scientific discovery and beliefs about the nature of our reality. This is done well in advance to produce a gnome that can result in children that become more and more open to thinking that is natural to Next Level Members Mind. For instance, the idea that there were people on other planets, air and space travel, invisibility, use of frequencies for communications, etc. are a few.

On a social level genderless consciousness grows, as Next Level Members have no gender to their physical bodies. This really can't seem normal as long as anyone of either gender thinks they are superior to the other gender. The same with racial, ethnic, religious, class, intellectual and health bias that people are often segregated by. Do actually said that those who were homosexual had overcome gender consciousness, though if they are still sexual have yet to overcome their sexual consciousness, another characteristic Members of the Next Level don't have, thus the reason an aspiring member needs to learn to abort that thinking and acting out of.

Ti and Do said that the entire planet is “stocked” (though they may have used a different word) with all the options a human could choose from. Perhaps they would consider these Seven Angels with trumpets an extension of that stocking program. They did talk about how the things They and the student body were thinking and doing and trying to overcoming were “sent out” as a signal that humans could tap into that can help them overcome the same things or increase their humanness or become more like the Luciferians. They said the campaign against smoking tobacco was one example. Examples can be found in the audio tapes Ti and Do had us record of most all the internal classroom meetings they gave.

One way of looking at the idea that he's COMING AFTER with clouds, again literal from among the skies could pertain to his return as depicted in Rev 16:15 and Rev 19:11+ where his spacecraft perhaps appearing as a large bright light or many lights as in an armada of spacecrafts, also depicted in Rev 19. Then every eye would see because it would be so obvious as all people followed the sight day and night. Even the blind would be told what others were seeing and what might go with it then is the signal of what they

are seeing and might even relate to Ti and Do.

But yet there is another way to translate “every eye shall see him,” which appears to be yet another poor translation as EVERYONE is not seeking or knocking to SEE, nor wants to examine what's happening around the world and/or in the sky, near and outer space, so how can they all SEE.

This could equally be saying, “whoever (has) eye sight (to) see something remarkable and which pierced him... shall “chop,” cut down... their stalk, their human vehicle because everyone is put to the test of whether they will give themselves and die for (in allegiance to) the Level Above Human Older Members (Ti and Do for those who heard about them), for the One True Kingdom of God (if someone hasn't heard about Ti and Do) or die for any other reason.

When Jesus gave the illustration of the virgins carrying their lamps some don't have oil in their lamps when their bridegroom comes, so they miss out. They don't SEE. The translation is just as accurate to say “every one has the opportunity to see” as he sees to it that the opportunity is presented many, many times but again one must look.

However, if that was meant literally then I don't doubt the Next Level can do things so everyone will see, at least with their minds eye but then what they think about what they see is another challenge. Even if he came back in his spacecraft that looked like a comet how many people are going to say, “that's Jesus.” Even if he put up a big sign on the Sun or in the sky or projected frequencies to all our various media outlets, even directly to all the television sets and computers and radio's, etc. saying “here I am, I am Jesus for every eye to see,” I guarantee many would think it was a hoax or a government or illuminate trick. Many Christians who say they are looking for him have been blinded to his coming incarnate and/or cloaked or with a different vehicle or face to face verses hovering among the clouds so they will be as blind to his actual arrival as their ancestral Jewish leaders were towards the idea that Jesus was fulfilling their messianic expectations even though Moses said when asked that the returning one would be coming “just like me” - in other words face to face, incarnate. Of course most of the Jewish leaders knew that but thought that meant he would come through their priestly ranks not knowing that would be the last way he would come given they had long ago stopped abiding by what Jehovah taught through Moses and his Crew of

upcoming students. So history once again repeats itself but now the religious are called Christians or Muslim or Hindu or Buddhist, etc. all having the expectation of a return of a master from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, though in each of these religious institutions most have long since abandoned the core teachings of their founders, replacing them with huge dilutions filled with justifications for their behaviors and ways that keep them blinded to reality.

In 1975-76 when Ti and Do had come public they were on the cover or on a story page of probably hundreds of publications; newspapers and magazines around the U.S. and Canada. The New York Times put their picture on the cover of their magazine section and that paper has huge pages so it was quite apparent to the millions of readers worldwide. Plus every network news television show posted their pictures and they were talked about for years thereafter with articles that kept coming out about them. There was a movie made called the “Mysterious Two” that was grade B at best and was full of lies and distortions but had John Forsythe in the lead role as Bo (Do).

But when it says the “kindreds of the Earth shall wail,” it no doubt occurred both in 1975-76 and when they exited by laying down their lives in March of 1997 as in both times relatives of those who had joined and had disappeared to follow them were significantly upset. And that is still somewhat the case today when someone writes an article about the Heaven's Gate group “suicides.” Yet, most Christian leaders did all they could to not talk about it with their congregations or just call it a new age cult that was led by Satan even though their exit was accompanied by the “lightning” (star like lighting) from east to west, as prophesied, in the perihelion of the biggest and brightest comet in history that also had a companion object photographed with it, called Hale-Bopp, coincidentally like saying “Hail Bo Peep,” the names Ti and Do first used when they came before the public in 1975.

And yet the final way it seems “every or all and/or any manner of eyes” could see him after his undercover coming, who will “wail, mourn and be cut off from” him (because of their chosen judgment of who he really is and represents that will not be apparent to their eyesight and understanding of what he was supposed to be), could be reflected in the forecast prophecy to occur when He returns with his graduate New Members of the Next Level all wearing “fine linen” (fine linen was a king's clothing as opposed other fabrics

and even burlap (sackcloth) for those that are not royalty) all riding “white horses” which is the depiction of their bright light appearing spacecrafts. Ti and Do called our automobiles horses sometimes. For instance whenever a car was in the shop for repairs they would say it was in the “horsepistal.” And we would sometimes name our cars using colors such as, “blue van” and “green van.”

This last coming is NOT incarnate. It is his returning in “power and glory” with his Crew of new graduates to separate the sheep from the goats that includes the removal of the “tares,” the look alike wheat planted by the enemy, the Luciferian space aliens that leave the wheat to “inherit the Earth” as Jesus said would be accomplished by the “meek,” the kind, gentle and peaceful humans while those who recognize him bring his information to the public again that will be part of what the Luciferian space aliens hate to see so will mount an attack against. Thus he is once again coming as a thief in the final battle of Armageddon, which as always is a battle for Souls but as will be shown seems to also indicate the Manzano and/or Magdalena area in New Mexico. Ti and Do said the Luciferians can not make a Soul yet a Soul is what a human being is given that enables the expansion of their minds (in a Next Level fashion) in the receipt of Next Level information that is seen as valuable to the Luciferians as if they can turn a Soul into their disciple they have another that is like themselves and their physical vehicle also becomes of great value to them for their genetic engineering projects and to be diplomats to other humans as we see with the growing number of contactees and UFO religions like the Raelians. These are humans who are being tricked into worshiping the space aliens and they are not alone. Groups are cropping up all over and have been since the 1940's and 1950's which is when the Next Level sent it's members to “fall out” of the literal sky/heaven into human environments, sacrificing their physical bodies once again to finish their overcoming to receive a seat on board a Next Level spacecraft crew with a new adult Next Level body.

Rev 1:10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

Rev 1:11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.



Rev 1:12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

Rev 1:13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like (unto the) Son of man, clothed with a garment ((1746 enduo from en 1722 and duno 1416= sense of sinking into a garment, to invest with clothing, array, endue, have (put) on)) (down to the) foot ((4158 poderes from pous 4228= footstool)), and girt ((4024 perizonnumi from peri 4012 and zonnumi 2224; to gird all around, to fasten on one's belt, gird (about, self))) about the paps ((3149 mastos from the base of 3145 massaomai from a primary masso (to handle or squeeze), to chew, consume, eat, devour; the breast, nipples of a man, women)) with a golden ((5552 chruseos from chrusos 5557= through the idea of utility of metal) made of gold, golden)) girdle ((2223 zone probably akin to base of 2218 zugos from the root of zeugnumi (to join, especially by a “yoke”), metaph., used of any burden or bondage, as that of slavery, a balance, pair of scales, a belt, a pocket, purse)).

John saying he is in the spirit is a dream state as the Next Level doesn't do channeling or psychic communications because those are what Ti and Do called “tricks” they said the “lower forces” use, but they do use dreams as preparation for the next day's lessons, in this case the start of his assigned writing task. To John, it sounds like a trumpet yet he thinks of it as a voice and he understands what it is saying as it's a mind to mind communicative form the way Ti and Do said members of the Next Level communicate. In their environment and I guess in dreams they don't use vocal chords though Ti and Do felt there were some that had vehicles that still had vocal chords. I suspect the vehicles that had vocal chords were what Do called “domestics.” Ti had left her vehicle by the time he started talking about domestics.

Domestics would be the Souls who had not yet graduated to receive an adult Next Level body. They in a sense are still Next Level Members because to receive a domestic styled body still requires, at least at this time, through my understanding of the scriptural records, giving one's life to the Older Member and the tasks they provide. Do called them domestics I believe because they were assigned in his terminology, “elementary tasks.” In other words as they have vehicles that are more human like, I believe Do indicated they could be used for service directly relating to humans where an adult Next Level vehicle could not function very well or as long in a human decaying environment.

Ti and Do said Next Level members could perform tasks on the surface of the planet as needed. Taking soil samples was one example they gave, but they also felt like some of the reports of humans seeing or having interface with individuals who were dressed in a strange way and who they got a strange sense of, that had nothing to do with a UFO or other supernatural like situation, could have been Next Level members. Ti and Do spoke about how they might have clothing they would dress up in so they could blend in among humans. Like one account I believe Ti and Do mentioned was a report of someone stopping to pick someone up hitchhiking who was wearing out of date clothing and said things that were considered very unusual and made a deep impression on the person that this was not an ordinary person.

Ti and Do also said that some upon getting to the Next Level might still have the capacity to eat and might even have nutrition in the form of a pill or by spending time under some kind of light. For a short time, Ti and Do set up a couple stools and had us make a see through circular curtain around the stool and put a grow light over the stool and we had the instruction to sit under it for a short time each day. I doubt that lasted for much more than a weeks time. I don't recall them saying much more about it. They didn't tend to build things up nor try to explain things in a lot of detail if they didn't feel there was a detailed explanation. I don't recall them ever making up examples out of thin air. And when a student would have a general question, they often asked for the specifics before giving an answer. Now with overcoming, they got into every nitty gritty detail, though over time as things came up among students.

John is seeing a being that is "LIKE SON OF MAN." A Son of Man is a "Son of God in flesh." It's not clear who this is. One would assume it's Jesus or his Father but being described with the garment and the girt of the breast area relates to some of the garments Aaron was instructed to wear to perform his high priestly duties. He wore a long robe and had a girdle and a breastplate and a type of cloak and a couple head coverings. Now we know this isn't literal. After all the Two Witnesses come in ordinary clothing (sackcloth, what rice and beans were bagged by, that the poor made into clothing) and we know Jesus wasn't at all into dress up. He said that even Solomon with all this kingly appearance in clothing was not arrayed as well as the grass of the field. What I suspect this is saying is that he will come wearing a physical vehicle that has a priestly background.

Do's vehicle's human dad was a Presbyterian Minister. He actually was somewhat of a traveling minister as he set up new church groups wherever the Presby leadership sent him in Texas. Do's vehicle in his early adult years sought to follow in those footsteps. He went to seminary but told the student body he soon dropped out because they were not open minded enough for him. According to reports he remained a member of a Church in the Houston area close to when he met Ti's vehicle. For years he worked at the University of St. Thomas in Houston as a director of music. Shortly before he met Ti he had ceased being sexual though not for the Kingdom of God/Heaven, at least consciously. After meeting Ti and beginning to awaken by her initiative he remained completely non-sexual though I know his vehicle didn't stop trying to engage it's sexual habits.

Since this is presenting his arrival it would be accurate to say he had “girt his loins” and breasts which also was a way of saying his heart was also restrained from giving love and affection to anyone but his Heavenly Father who he came to know was Ti. But by saying the paps were girt and girt being in the perfect tense meaning it referred to an action completed in the past once and for all so not needing to be repeated. So this seems to be saying this individual had overcome human procreation as breasts relate to what the young feed/consume from in their early development. I imagine this could include this individual having overcome any relationship his vehicle had with the children he had fathered into the world before he had awakened, though they were not that young when he awakened and he had been divorced from his vehicle's wife for a number of years before awakening and their children lived with their mother. His vehicle had become homosexual. I don't know if that had something to do with their divorce. Everything he got into in the human kingdom can be seen as a help to all his students who had been into the same kinds of things, as the overcoming of humanness means getting out of all we get into, reversing all human desires, behaviors and ways and then replacing them with only Next Level desires, thinking, behaviors and ways. It is that effort to change that builds a Mind into one that can be born into a Next Level physical vehicle. I suspect the “twinkling of an eye” Paul talked about was how fast the actual birth is, though getting up to the birth takes quite some time and energy.

Here Daniel indicates the FALLING OUT as well, though it's translated as being “cast down” as if they on the thrones are the “fallen angels” that were

in fact thrown down and out of the heavenly abodes they temporarily occupied for a while. This becomes apparent in Dan 7:10.

Dan 7:9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down ((7412 ramah corresponding to ramah= to hurl, throw, set)) and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

Further alignment of Daniels end time prophecies with John's Revelations show some defining characteristics of the one called the Ancient of Days.

Rev 1:14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;

Rev 1:15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

This description matches Do because Do's vehicle's hair was quite white when his vehicle was in it's early 40's when he and Ti first began to give public meetings in 1975.

Saying wheels as burning fire is quite close to “feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace”

Often I translate “voice” in these prophecies as “disclosure” though that is actually related to “speech” so it's the expression of sound as the word. But in this case, since his voice is being described as having sound, which is the same Greek word used and then to many waters where water is almost always referring to human beings, it seems this is depicting that he's literally got a great singing voice. Of course I would say that as he was a Baritone lead singer in many Operas for the Houston Grand Opera and taught voice and led large choral groups and was a pianist as well. I've never read that about his piano playing but one time in Amarillo, Texas when Ti had us start to sing with him leading us, he played a few bars on the piano and it sounded like a deep, serious classical composer piece. He led the classroom singing Christmas Carols like his favorite, “Lo how a rose.” Some others were, “Hark the Herald Angels Sing,” “Oh Come All Ye Faithful,” “The Twelve Days of Christmas,” “Oh Come, Oh Come Emmanuel,” “Silent Night.” We sang in 4 part harmonies and we sang for Ti. Millody played piano as accompaniment. Tllody had to eventually sit out as he couldn't hold a tune. Tllody got his

name because he was 6' 5" tall, the same size as Lggody.

Dan 10:6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in color to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

My research on brass shows this reference is actually referring to copper as brass is an alloy of copper and zinc that only came about in the 13<sup>th</sup> century. I don't know if that is a fact. However, there was a time in the Moses camp where people were speaking against Elohim (God) and Moses because they had no bread nor water and they had come to hate the manna (light bread). So the Lord sent them "fiery serpents." The fire was from the burning effect of their poison. Many got bit and died so the people said they had sinned and asked for forgiveness so the Lord told Moses to make a serpent out of brass and put it on a pole saying if anyone got bit, if they looked upon and showed regard for the "brazen Serpent" they would live.

Jesus spoke this serpent on the pole and related it to his needing to be lifted up on the cross so that those who looked upon him and believed in him could be saved from perishing and have eternal life.

Brass/Copper is also referred to as representing strength and also lust so strength from conquering lust, what to the Next Level is filthiness as it's mammalian behavior they have evolved beyond. I believe Ti indicated at one time that Do was the same Soul who started the experiment in this civilization as Adam. If that is the case and Adam fell because of allowing himself to be influenced by his partner, Eve to eat what they were not supposed to eat - just that simple, whether it was an apple or not, then his giving his life was atoning for his own missing of the mark at that time. It was like putting the serpent on the stick to put him on the tree as he represented giving into the serpent. Do's vehicle was last named AppleWhite, yet another of the many types of prophecy fulfillment as it's like his vehicle represents his original "sin" (missing of the mark) that he needed to correct by making his vehicle pure (white).

Do was very straight with the student body that before he was awakened by Ti he had led a very sensuous life. He had a lot of "force" as he put it. Yet he found himself dissatisfied with relationships that didn't involve a commitment. He expressed this about his seeking that kind of committed

relationship with another man. Rob Balch, the lead psychologist who as a young man infiltrated Bo and Peeps group in 1975 to do his term paper on them, believes Do's feeling troubled about his sexuality was what caused him to lead the group to suicide. That's the only explanation he can find as nothing else makes sense to him knowing the group as well as he does and how they don't fit any of the other cult models, that is, should he study it, the Jesus cult and the Moses cult. So yes, Marshall Applewhite was troubled with his relationships and perhaps his attraction to men but there is a ton of evidence that he overcame it all.

There were a lot of dropouts from Ti and Do's group over 22 years to include those who Ti and Do turned away from staying with them. I would guess the number would be at least a hundred and none of them have any stories that show one iota of hypocrisy in Ti and Do's behavior and ways. One complaint was that they didn't provide enough dental care. (However, I got a lot of dental care and most of it wasn't on an insurance plan). Another complaint was that they had too many rules and that they were insignificant rules. For instance, the direction in which a male would run the razor over their face became a "procedure" for shaving, so going in a different direction was breaking procedure and knowingly breaking a procedure was considered a serious offense and one could be asked to leave the classroom because of that choice. The way many of these kinds of procedures would come about was through students asking questions of Ti and Do, or by the surfacing of a problem that Ti and Do provided a solution to, and/or when Ti and Do wanted something done a certain way.

For example, following recipes for the making of "fuel" (food) to consume (eat) became procedures to follow and Ti and Do had us treat fuel preparation as an experiment as if we were in a lab and the task was life and death to follow exactly because then when we got on board a spacecraft in a Next Level crew, we would have the same kind of mental discipline to follow instructions we had while making bread or scrambled eggs. So on Earth all things were tools to learn to have focus and pay attention to detail, be responsible and how to work with a partner. In the course of doing all these things which included using certain terminology there was inevitable friction at times between partners and in crews, thus there were constant challenges to not respond in human ways with anger or emotions or making noise or gossiping or many other characteristics that are common to most in the

human kingdom.

Now if we had a procedure and it caused someone a problem then there was recourse. One could write a note to Links, the title Ti and Do used for their partnership as they considered themselves links in the chain of Mind that goes from Member to Member up to the Chief of Chiefs, the Oldest Member. Ti and Do said we would understand more about where that individual came from when we got to be a member in the Next Level. They said the human brain isn't capable of understanding it and I can testify to that. If the individual had a problem shaving in the direction the procedure stated, then he should have written a note and perhaps the procedure would have changed for him and/or for everyone. There were many, many changes.

So my point is that in most all human organizations, you will find people who disengage having something to say that they didn't like or wasn't fair, etc. and in the many examples over the years we have seen that with spiritual or religious organizations the things that most all leaders are accused of and that there is often a great deal of evidence surrounds, sex and/or money and/or power and/or violence and/or deceit and/or cruelty and/or meanness and/or demanding and/or abusiveness and/or you name it yet, Ti and Do's dropouts have none of this to say about them except that students could not be with them and continue with their human relationships and behavior and ways but they could leave at any time and did and were even helped to leave. I was given \$600.00 and a plane ticket to where I wanted to go and I left the day after I said I wanted to leave.

So, I say that having “fine or polished” brass legs/feet is saying that they have have worked very hard to make their vehicle into a very strong but still flexible valuable tool for their Older Member and that it came by overcoming all their human behaviors and ways that are all equated with being dirty to the Next Level. Now, not everything we humans do is dirty because there are many of the Next Levels characteristics that came about because the Next Level has been helping us instill their behaviors and ways over our otherwise mammalian behaviors and ways. Cleanliness, consideration of others, gentleness, kindness, compassion, helpfulness, carefulness, thoroughness, keenness, selflessness, cooperation, thoughtfulness, quickness, smoothness, quietness, fun loving, silliness, playfulness, honesty, giving, sharing, conservation, loyalty, humorous, positive, take the higher side, changeable,

compromising, forgiving, generous, etc. However in each of these they can be applied in ways that reverse seeing them as Next Level based. For instance even those that act in troublesome evil ways towards some act kind and gentle to their own, as Jesus indicated. I just listed many of the characteristics Ti and Do portrayed and taught and they are not in any order.

In the verses regarding their hair; Next Level Members don't have hair so this is an Older Member in a human vehicle he is being shown as the parts that are to be more literally interpreted are compared with other literal things we can relate to; wool and snow, both of which are literally white in this context.

Dan 7:13 I saw in the night visions ((2376 chezev from 2370 'chaza= a sight, look and 2370 chaza'=to gaze, to mentally dream)), and, behold, one like the Son of man came ((1934 hava'= to exist, be, become, cleave, labour, walk)) with ((5974 'im= by, from)) the clouds ((6050 'anan= cloud covering)) of heaven, and came ((4291 mta' corresponding to 4672 'matsa= to meet, serve, present, ready)) to ((5704 'ad= for)) the Ancient ((6267 attiyq from 'athaq 6275= of days ((3118 yowm= time)), (and they brought him) near ((7127 qreb= a approach, come (near, nigh), draw near)) before ((6925 qodam= the front, aforesaid (him).

So Daniel received his prophecy via dreaming just as John. He also is seeing someone he is saying is “like the Son of Man” but this was long before Jesus. In other words, the one he is seeing looks like an “offspring of mankind (human),” which is also described as a “red or ruddy (blood in face) being,” the meaning of the Hebrew “*adom*.”

Rev 1:16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength

What an Older Member has in their right hand is one of his students. They become “stars” when, in this latest experiment graduate their Second Trimester that included proof of the truth about everything the Older Member said and did. They become “sons” and I don't think it's coincidence that “son” is so similar in size, spelling, sound and meaning because the Next Level literally gives them their “light” which is why Christing, Ti and Do's metamorphosis meant working (suffering as the Buddha taught) to overcome all our desires in attachments and desires of all kinds from the building of self



into something we and others see as special, to adding stature to ourselves by financial successes, relative to that human kingdom and all that goes with that to include philanthropy, humanitarianism, environmentalism, social justice. It is true that these efforts are of great value to the human kingdom as the way they provide us with the choice of who to serve. But serving the natural world can also be a stumbling block in the way of following an incarnate Older Member from the Next Level when they have come public, during the incarnation and/or in the decades to follow their exit. The degree of our following is up to us. We can simply ask for baby steps, trusting them. I watched this happen in returning to service that keeps on increasing as I ask for help which they always provide us with the recognition of, though it's a subtle voice or feeling of knowing we are on track in a certain area. The end result will be on their track with everything about us. Again that we sculpted one step at a time. Believe alone is a step in that direction but we can also be deluded in belief, which we see all around us by most of the religious hierarchy to include all the foot-soldiers throughout the world.

The two edged sword is first the cutting of attachments in all forms to include family ties, relationships, activities, careers, forms of entertainment, sexuality, responsibilities and possessions. The second edge is when he says it's time to leave and you must give your human life in his service to graduate that second and then would be repeated in the third trimester. This second edge is depicted as a harvest in Rev 14.

In the next three verses he identifies himself with Jesus and gives John the instruction to write of all his experience physically with Jesus, the way things are at the time of this prophecy which one can see chapter Two and Three.

Rev 1:20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

Before this He give the criteria of keeping all his sayings toward the needed goal of overcoming their humanness to reap the reward of eternal life in his kingdom. To the human kingdom it looks fanatical and unbalanced, even to the religious of the human kingdom.

Rev 2:26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to

him will I give power over the nations:

These will have to TRY to keep WORKING - doing all the good works Jesus specified. Failure is to not continuing to try even in the face of failure with any aspect.

Rev 2:27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

Iron is the strongest metal. It has the least pliability. The Rule is standard he sets and instructs of his Overcomer student body to take note of for each Soul on Earth that seeks closeness in whatever terms and language from whatever nation or race or gender or age or past activities, (sins= missing of the mark). I believe this is referring to the time after their graduation thus post their incarnations but are what Jesus depicted as when:

Mat 13:41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

Jesus had said before this not to remove the “tares” because of how it could disrupt their “wheat/corn” fruit harvest. Things that offend are human vehicles that have no active mind from the Next Level evidenced in them and are therefore weeds removed to allow for the second fruit harvest of the righteous to shine.

Mat 13:42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Casting into the furnace of fire doesn't take place until all is done. When these vehicles die, which is what happens by their being “gathered out,” their spirits are simply not taken to a “safe” from “second death” area, so when it's recycle time they will be included in it.

Mat 13:43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

I suspect this is referring to those who Jesus referred to as the “...meek who shall inherit the Earth,” indicating that some survive the recycling and because they have not yet overcome their human condition will inherit another chance by their spirits being brought back to interface with new human vehicles that would arise. One could surmise that Noah's family was

an example of some who inherited the reconditioned Earth and Earth also means “human kingdom.”

### **III.A.1. REVELATION 4: THE BRIEFING ON BOARD THE SPACECRAFT BEFORE THEY ARE TO STAND IN NEW HUMAN VEHICLES ON EARTH**

John describes being taken up in spirit and shown a “throne,” a vessel (spacecraft as they don't just float around in space - they have “chariots”). And he sees “one sitting on the throne.” This is an Older Member, though after the first fruit harvest/graduation the graduates also are promoted to a throne position. This is why they are not only Kings relative to even the greatest human as Jesus said but also sit in judgment of humans working on their Older Members instructions as to the criteria, as they are then returning (not incarnate) to sort the sheep from the goats, also said as removing the “tares” from the wheat field the Next Level planted on Earth. Speaking of these graduates they are depicted as being four and twenty who are “All around” that throne and who have “seats,” meaning task assignments (positions) on what seems to be one of four crews working for the Older Members. These 24 all have physical bodies (“clothed in white raiment”) as they had by then, before final graduation, conquered their humanness enough to receive “crowns of gold.” Being incarnate (taking over human vehicles) with their Older Member, giving up everything to follow him and abide by all he teaches to the degree of taking on the task of delivering his information to a largely hostile audience and losing one's physical vehicle because of, is the criteria for receiving what is depicted as a “crown” in both a “seat” and a new physical body. These are “around” the throne which is different than being among those on the throne.

The Throne, what Ti and Do called “headquarters” as they hardly ever used Biblical words though certainly talked about all Jesus said and reflected on parts of the Old Testament as well, was where they said they were from. It was their “department.” There are other departments and they said they weren't given specifics about what other departments were doing, though they sometimes felt they got clues. The Throne sends out the SIGNS or MARKS, the events that prepare and help humans to believe in them in the form of “lighted objects” like comets, fireballs, meteors, asteroids. And they cause “thunderings” also translated to “roars” as related to a Lions show of strength

and authority and power. With thunders they send out “voices” which are “disclosures of information/knowledge, concepts, philosophies, understandings, clues, suggestions, new updated behaviors, ways, terminologies, standards, concerns, etc. Disclosures are done with thoughts that humans put into words or words when they are incarnate to speak to humans face to face. Headquarters also sends out their crews designed as “Seven Lamps of Fire” which are the “Seven Spirits of God.”

In the presence of the Throne is a “sea of glass” compared to “crystal.” The sea is water. There were two kinds of water according to Jesus. There was water to literally drink and bathe in and there was his “living water” that is the only water that quenches the thirst of a Soul seeking to grow, one who is “thirsty.” When one drinks this second kind of water it makes one “clear” making their body like a crystal that is like a lens that can shine one's light in all directions to assist others in coming closer to their Older Members. The human kingdom is equated with “water” as a human baby is born of water. Jesus told his disciples to be born of Spirit they would first need to be once again, born of water, which means born of flesh which means their Souls would need to come back to incarnate (take over) a new human physical body prepared specifically for them. By returning they would enter a classroom with him to complete their overcoming of their remaining humanness and further graft to him as their “Father” who would then midwife them through their spirit birth canal.

In the middle or among the Older Members serving in/for Headquarters are “Four Living Beings,” (wrongly translated to Beasts in King James version of the Bible and many others that followed suit). These appear to already be Members of the Next Level as to say they are “living” is in Jesus/Father's definition no longer subject to temporary cyclic life of a plant, as humans were compared by Jesus and Peter as trees and grass. Death according to Jesus was not aligning with the current Older Member from the Next Level when we have the chance as then when we lose our flesh body we will not have got our name in Their book of life so they would have no reason to take one's Soul or Spirit to a safe place until it's time to return for a new lesson step towards graduation. These Four are said to be “full of eyes” before and behind and this is directly related to Eze 10.

Rev 4:10 The four and twenty elders fall down ((4098 pipto= though the idea

of alighting, to descend from a higher place to a lower)) before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

Alighting is defined as the the way a bird descends from the air and settles. However pipto is also translated at times to “fall down” and “fail” and “fall.” Thus this looks a lot like the way at least three of the UFO - spacecrafts were observed to gradually zig zag closer to Earth to crash in 1897 in Aurora, Texas and then in the 1940's and 1950's near Laredo, Texas and near Roswell, New Mexico and near Aztec, New Mexico. They were not crashes that dove head first. They were seen by a number of people before they actually crashed.

These four and twenty by participating in this task to complete their overcoming must give their life in another self sacrifice. It's always important to realize a Soul is a very real being that needs to grow to a certain stage to be born but doesn't die at all by the death of the vehicle it came about with. A Spirit is also it's own entity. It's not a being. A being is someone that began to have LIFE, to Exist the definition of Jehovah as, “I exist” or “I Am” or “I Be.”

These alight down to Earth in view of (before) him that sat on the Throne and/or possibly ahead of when their Older Member alights down. Pipto is also related to “lay” as in “lay down one's life” or going from standing to laying down. To be sure we get the picture this verse also says they “cast their crowns before the throne” saying they feel honored to do so. When they do this, they proceed to be of service as they are not dead and these verses are actually depicting what Ti actually “remembered” that she called a “briefing.”

Do said the word “worship” really meant to “work for.” It's giving one's Older Member service. The service of an overcomer is to abide by all they are taught are the requirements for the stage of growth they are engaged that is different for each trimester or group of Souls enlisting in their program, in our current case after the Older Members have left.

Since the Four Living Beings were depicted to have many eyes, here are some tasks Ti and Do assigned the Classroom that seem to relate to that followed by some other lesson steps we kept adding to Song of Ti and Do -

their entire lesson plan note by note, so to speak.

## EYES TASK

In Ti and Do's classroom, they started a task called Eyes. I would be performed by one partnership at a time for a hour shift. Ti and Do determined who would be assigned the task. They would simply stand in the area where students were mingling doing their tasks and record observations on a clipboard that was of the type Ti used when her vehicle had the job as a nurse, where they would write doctors orders for the patients. We used it for the Eyes task and we had another called an IS standing for Instruction Sheets. The Eyes sheets were sent to headquarters every day. Ti and Do were headquarters. One would put the Eyes report and IS pages that were copies of new instructions that were put in various "procedure book" on a clip to go to Links (Ti and Do) in Central.

## SLEEP TASK

Central was where the entire class would take turns in a shift, a partnership at a time. Their task was to sit at a desk and they had the phones during wake hours, though at several points we had people up around the clock living/sleeping in shifts, of 2 hours up to 2 hours asleep, that changed to a minimum of 6 hours sleep to a maximum of 8 hours sleep. For quite a while we had no choice but to stay in our bunks for 8 hours each night. Ti and Do felt we needed the sleep. Eventually they changed it to have optional "up time" and optional down time that had an hour span as long as you got a minimum 6 hours in one's bunk.

We were taught to sleep with our hands above our waist to keep the vehicle from a habit of touchings one's "plumbing" that could led to masturbation which was a breakage of instruction to allow to happen. We also were instructed to tell our vehicles at night to wake up if we were breaking an instruction. If we had a nocturnal emission that was not self stimulated it was considered "energy or force "off the top," like a steam valve. Do said we could actually stop such emissions with our mind and I believe it could be channeled out of the body though one's "solid waste" plumbing but I may have misunderstood that when it came up. It was also procedure to not sleep on one's stomach and we all slept with pj's and females had the option to sleep with their bra on or off but they wore a bra during all waking hours

except for during a shower or sponge bath which we took everyday or more if we had exerted a lot of physical effort on something and we got really sweaty.

## SLIPPAGE MEETING TASK - WHAT WAS BASTARDIZED INTO THE CATHOLIC CONFESSIONAL THAT BEGAN AS ATONEMENT

There was no reading or much of anything else one would do in the bunk except for what we would do with our minds silently. We were taught to not go to sleep at night without “going over our day” while laying in our bunk. We did that with a mind to what we could have done better. If we remembered we had a problem and we didn't feel we handled it as best we could, if it involved another classmate, we would go to that person or persons and express what it was we felt we could have handled better without pointing out anything about another's behavior. The sooner the better for making these types of confessions. We did have group “Slippage Meetings” where everyone (without our teachers) would sit in a big circle, though we had two circles at one point to expedite the task. Each person would say something. If they didn't have anything to report they just said that. We had a lot of rules for the conducting of this meeting. Students who listened could ask questions and make suggestions of how someone could have handled it better. The response to their suggestions was, “thank you” as it wasn't meant to become a discussion of the rights and wrongs of all the details of how anyone's slippage came about and how it involved others. The one stating the slippage would also state a “remedy.” There was to be no conversation or details or even use of the term “sex.” If the nature of one's slippage was sexual, they would simply say, they slipped in the area of sensuality and that they wrote a note to Links about it since that was a very serious slippage. One person in a meeting could volunteer to take notes on the entire meeting. They would then write it up on a report and send it to Links. This often became the basis for Links to call a meeting or create or change procedures and give more instructions.

**III.A.2. REVELATIONS 5: THE BOOK CONTAINS THE NEW INFORMATION TASKED TO BE DELIVERED TO THE HUMAN KINGDOM WHICH INCLUDES REMOVING THE SEALS PUT UPON IT THAT THE PROPHET DANIEL AND JOHN WERE TO MAINTAIN IN THEIR RECORDING TASK OF THE PROPHECY OF**

## THE END TIMES

Rev 5:6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

It appears these Seven Spirits of God, who were also described as “lamps” serve as mighty valiant helpers (horns) and observers (eyes)

Rev 5:7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

The Father (Ti) is sitting on the throne at this point as it is not until Do is awakened by his Older Member (Father) Ti, after they had come to Earth, that Ti “births” Do to his next station serving on the Throne together with Ti as a partnership and then after Ti exits his incarnation so Do could finish his task of “midwifing” their student body - the returned Saints, who were with them when Do was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus and before then.

After Ti left, Do set up a chair for her at meetings and he put his chair to the right of her chair. Knowing Do and having observed He and Ti for many years, I don't believe he did that because of scripture - at least not exclusively because of scripture or to be spiritually correct. If scripture played a role in his decision to place that empty chair next to his it would be the same way all scripture was in place as a type of confirmation of something they were already feeling to do. However, they did pay attention to their thoughts and feelings as they were putting things into motion, even things seemingly as small as the placement of an empty chair. I recall he said he was putting it there “in case” Ti might want to use it again.

I witnessed Do's close attention to his thoughts and feelings (feeler) as he was going about his tasks many times, for instance every time we set up a new camp while we lived outdoors on ranch lands or in the forest or in the desert as well as in the dozens of new crafts (houses) we lived in, where Do would even meticulously situate every tent or every piece of furniture - silently seeking to know what Ti would choose. We often would turn a couch this way or that way until Do felt it was right. Humans might call this fung-sway but for Do it was about function and perhaps other considerations that he was



in the habit of running by Ti, what is natural for a Next Level Member to do. It wasn't like he had to have it a certain way. He was not like that at all. In fact, at some points he would say for us to just set it up and then that's the way it would be unless someone asked for him to double check it at some point. Then he would put effort into the placement. I never heard him talk to Ti out loud among us. I don't know what he did while in his personal quarters. We knew he talked to Ti often with specific questions along with feeling what he thought Ti might be indicating at other times. Sometimes he would say, "she wasn't answering the phone" on this or that question so he didn't know anymore than what he had previously understood on a topic.

In 1976 when they did the story in the New York Times their picture was on the full paper size front cover of the magazine section. In that picture Do is standing to the right side of Ti (his Power), thus Do was Ti's right hand. By the way, Ti never told Do who she was. Do learned it in their first year together around the clock awakening while traveling around the country and it was very difficult for both of them as they knew how crazy it all sounded yet could not deny what they were becoming aware of. But Do was dealing with exercising his mind at times when Ti felt what he wanted to do was not going to yield what they hoped it might. So Ti went along with Do and Do kept on finding out that Ti just knew better. She didn't have to turn over every rock of an idea to know whether it was a useful rock to turn over. Do began to see that in every way he knew Ti was his elder.

Rev 5:8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down ((alighted)) before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

Now this is depicting that all 28 of these layed down their lives via spacecraft crashes.

Rev 5:9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

The new song is the new lesson plan and using the new terminology that helped the brain have a new perspective that didn't stimulate old programmings. One would be surprised how most anything can be as a pointer to a memory. How many people grew up thinking of a bed as a place

to have sex equal to for sleeping. If that was the case whenever someone might say, "it's 10 minutes to bed time" or some equivalent using the word "bed" the thought could arise with a sexual thought and that can be like a trigger to memories of that sort that when allowed to exist in the brain stimulate that chemistry and when you've been maintaining celibacy of mind and body for years, one can become quite the sensitive time bomb to where even one thought can instantly cause arousal. And it's always harder reversing something that has reached that stage than "nipping it in the bud" as Ti and Do would say, which meant cutting that thought off even before it registered as a thought. I learned to do that. One could identify a type of thought even before it became a thought. Before that, one would hear the beginning of the thought and cut it short so the words actually don't finish in one's brain. Of course the stage leading up to that was to hear the thought and treat it like a mosquito - shoo it away or squash it flat. Ti and Do called it "putting up a blank card" and then moving one's mind into a more productive place instead of waiting to see if the thought comes back, as it often can try to do. Many thoughts are the result of a nearby discarnate. But one can also just pick up on thoughts another is having if it is a type of thought that interfaces with our brain well.

Thus "bed" was called a "bunk." A fart was a "poofufoofus." Yes, Do was silly at times and most always had a positive outlook and demeanor and countenance, though we had some sad times together as well, like when Ti left her vehicle. We even had some silly sessions where anyone who had something silly to say or perform would do so. By the way the procedure was to hold in a poofufoofus and get to a "bath chamber" to let them out.

Rev 5:10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

These "shall" reign because first they had to finish their overcoming to qualify for a new eternal vehicle and position.

Rev 5:14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down ((pipto= alighted down)) and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

The sums up the preparation up until their physical arrival. Upon arrival Ti and Do said each student was assisted by the Next Level to pick a vehicle that

would serve as a match for the overcoming we still needed. Ti and Do said we and they “tagged” vehicles which was a way to reserve them which meant a Next Level crew would see to it they remained safe. Ti and Do said they tagged their vehicles in the 1920's and 1930's at their birth. Awakening is sometimes preceded by things in one's human life falling apart. Do felt this began to happen for him around 1970. He met Ti around the spring of 1972.

Rev 6 and Rev 7:

These two chapters to include Rev 8:1 begin the Opening of the seals on what was a mystery beforehand which is also the opening of the Book. The Book is the information the Father, Son and Crew are bringing to be delivered by the Father and Son together in their task of the Two Witnesses Prophecy. Rev 6:1 depicts the end of the Two Witnesses task and their first fruit harvest of all those who became students of the Two Witnesses and stayed with them in their Overcoming Program until their exit.

There is a great deal of evidence when looking at world events to substantiate the above claim but this will be shown after the Two Witnesses section is re-translated and re-interpreted since that is part of the evidence.

### **III.B. THE PREPARATIONS FOR THE SEVEN ANGELS WITH TRUMPET SOUNDING OF REVELATIONS 8**

Rev 8:2 And I saw the seven angels which stood ((2476 histemi= abide, appoint, covenant, stand by)) before ((1799 enopion= in the face/presence (sight) of)) God; and to them were given ((1325 didomi= adventured, bestowed, commit to deliver)) seven trumpets.

When it's said that someone “stood before God” it means they literally physically abide in eyesight of “the face/presence of” (before) their Older Member(s) which can not happen unless those same individuals also, even a number of times past, “stood” in a human vehicle aka incarnate and gave their all in service to their Older Member(s) which includes, “standing by” them and abiding in their commandments (which by the way is their love in the provision of those commandments, instructions, teachings to us) to include taking a stand for them among other humans, even prepared to lose their human vehicle on account of.

This is depicting what Ti and Do would have called giving a crew an

“assigned task.” It's a mission, an adventure to perform and it appears that it's not being performed incarnate or there would have been some reference to their performing the task on the Earth or by being cast down to Earth or by their “standing on the altar” as is seen in the next verse.

In this context, God (Older Member) is the One Jesus referred to as his “Father” in heaven (because he wasn't incarnate with him and he was in his own environment on board a spacecraft in the near heavens which included the Earth's atmosphere (sky)).

Ti and Do spoke of how the Next Level could have a spacecraft literally on the surface of the planet in such a way that a specific area, for instance the “crafts” (houses) we lived in, being the example they used was literally inside that Next Level invisible craft. They said members of the Next Level could be among us all the time and would be physical though not visible to us. They said if they allowed us to touch them, we would feel something, but they know how to stay out of our way. This reminded me of the original Superman television show my vehicle grew up with where in one episode Superman walks through a dense wall that a bad guy had constructed and when he went through it he had to have a special focus that if he lost could leave him embedded in the wall permanently. I have since wondered if this Next Level Spacecraft that Ti and Do said “could be” over/on our craft could be as large as the way the New Jerusalem is depicted which is about 1378-1420 miles square. This “holy city” is also said to have “walls” that are about 218 feet high and “gates” that open or close. In this way a whole new meaning can be considered from the depiction of the non-believers in the Next Level as literal Above Human Beings, written as “Gentiles” “treading under foot” in that holy city:

Rev 11:2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

Therefore I am suggesting that these Seven Angels are performing their trumpet task within their spacecraft(s) that are perhaps stationed in this “holy city” as opposed to taking human vehicles. These would be existing Members of the Next Level Ti and Do referred to simply as “Younger Members” but might also be those referred to as Archangels that the One incarnate as Jesus was the eldest and by returning was being graduated further. The point is that

there is endless growth in tasks as a member of the Next Level and everyone gets to move into new tasks as they perform well the tasks they are at first given and Ti and Do also said “choose from” a number of options of departments in laboratories. To the Next Level's way of thinking the Earth itself was a laboratory experiment and within that experiment there are other labs like for instance a “weather lab.”

Rev 8:3 And another ((243 allos= more)) angel came and stood ((2476 histemi= abide, to cause or make a stand, put, set, set up)) at the altar ((2379 thusiasterion= place of sacrifice)), having a golden ((5552 chruseos from 5557 chrusos= a gold article to be utilized)) censer ((3031 libanotos from 3030 libanos= a specific container, made of gold used to hold the burnt coals from the flesh sacrifice in the Moses Classroom, that Frankincense was added to)); and (there was) given ((1325 didomi= adventure, bring forth, make, shew)) (unto) him much ((4183 polus= straightly, of a great age)) incense ((2368 thumiama= an aroma, to fumigate, burn incense)) that ((2443 hina= albeit, because, to the intent)) he (should) offer ((1325 didomi= adventure, commit, yield, shew, smite, strike)) (it with the) prayers ((4335 proseuche from 4336 proseuchomai= be of service (worship), supplicate)) (of) all saints (([those who had graduated a previous classroom])) upon ((1909 epi= about, at, because of, on behalf of, the space of)) the golden altar which was before ((1799 enopion= in the face/presence (sight) of)) the throne.

Rev 8:4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of ((1537 ek= by the means of (after), from, out of, because, by reason of)) the angel's hand ((5495 cheir= grasp, means, instrument)).

This verse is indicating all those (Saints) who chose to sacrifice their existing physical vehicles to re-enter the overcoming classroom literally with the Older Members. The, I would suggest is what is utilized for this as it will hold the intended burnt embers of the saints physical bodies that have accepted the task (adventure). It is their seeking to be of service to the Older Members that is the incense and it's a sweet smell to the Lord because of how it “makes them white” - which is what Frankincense represents.

Ti often compared the Overcoming process to “purifying the gold,” using high heat to separate impurities to result in pure gold, or by working (churning) the milk to make butter. In both examples fire or heat from

friction, however slight, is needed to complete it's metamorphosis into a finer product.

Around the time Ti “remembered” the briefing (Rev 4) before coming, I believe is when Do talked briefly about how the Next Level at this time had brought together human equivalents from other planetary systems and offered them the chance to sacrifice their existing physical bodies by entering the upcoming overcoming program to fully graduate their humanness and receive a Next Level body that was eternal. He said if I recall correctly that all who were given the option did not choose to take it. But it seems this verse is depicting these and their choice. This differs from the way the Seven Angels with trumpets stood for their Older Member in that the location of the altar is provided as there is no temple (in the context of after graduation) or altar on a Next Level spacecraft (Rev 21:22).

This verse lays out the task that was assigned to Aaron and only Aaron in the Jehovah/Moses Classroom. Aaron performed the task of High Priest and he alone took the “,” the vessel that held the coals from the various flesh sacrifices and sprinkled Frankincense on them which produced the smoke that was said to be offering a sweet smell to the Lord. It was sweet to the Lord because they were following instructions and the Lord knew if they continued they would graduate what was actually a training program to enable becoming one of Them, having eternal life, a new Family and many challenging and exciting tasks to come. The Lord set it up this way so to gradually provide a little proof followed by instructions, then a little proof and more instructions, with the instructions leading to the “laying down of self” that was necessary to graduate as then the Lord knew they could be totally trusted to be on their crews and to not renegade like the Luciferian Space Alien fallen angels did.

A very valuable animal became the sacrifice, that is if someone owned animals. If they did not they were given to make grain offerings but would be aware of the animal offerings so were being shown indirectly that the destination was to be willing to do as Jesus did and sacrifice his own life upon instruction from his Father and having accepted and committed to performing that service before coming incarnate. After Moses and Aaron exited, Aaron by losing his vehicle and Moses by disappearing, whose body was never found and that Do said was because the Next Level took his body,

the Luciferians began to twist everything Jehovah/Moses taught the same as what would occur after Jesus left through the initial encounter Saul of Tarsus had with the “angel of light” (Lucifer). Saul who then took the name Paul may not have known he was being used and by whom. There is evidence he was infiltrating the ranks of the real assigned task “delegates” (apostles) as we know goes on all the time in governments and powerful organizations to try to steal secrets and sabotage the oppositions progress. However he may have been naive to how he was changing what Jesus taught that resulted in the entire “saved by grace” movement that many, many Christians swear by and makes no sense at all to this being a training program to become a high functioning practical team player in a new society of non-mammalian, (non-seed bearing, as Ti and Do called Next Level members) Above Human Beings with physical bodies and tasks to be cogs in the many wheels that go into the building, development, maintenance and harvesting of Souls from garden like experiments as WORK was integral to EARN the promised rewards.

Now this offering is brought “before” - in the presence of the One Sitting on the Throne. That was also part of the one time a year offering called Yom Kippur or the Day of Atonement. In that yearly offering the censor was made from gold and so were other aspects, gold being what comes from the purification of one's body (elements) though one's fire flesh sacrifice. A huge part of that sacrifice is in sacrificing one's passion or drive to procreate or to derive pleasure from relationships with another human in various sensual ways as sexuality. That's what Fire also represented. The Fire of desire which is what the Buddha also taught to overcome. When a human get's aroused sexually, their body is literally heating up. Even in the Moses classroom they had times when married partners were prohibited from intercourse.

This Day of Atonement was a time for all in the congregation to seek forgiveness from the Lord for their sins (missing of the mark) even though they were taught to do so all year long. This was kin to getting a fresh start from the Lord, what became a baptism later on. So Aaron would take the censor of the coals of the flesh sacrifices offered to the Lord by the students and put the incense on these “golden vessels” and go into the Holy of Holys which was prohibited to all from entering.

The Holy of Holys was the inner most sanctuary (curtained off area to the far

west of the Tabernacle, just as Rancho Sante Fe, California is in the far west of the “temple” whose doorway was Texas) inside the Tabernacle (tent) constructed for Jehovah where Jehovah was seen a number of times coming and going from via a cloud covering that would settle on the tents entrance. Thus the angel that is “standing at the altar” is probably actually the same Soul, (Living Being or Elder) that was incarnate in the human vehicle named Aaron. It is an actual task first and foremost so it could be whoever the Older Member assigns.

God is referring to the Older Member who was recorded as the Elohim (Judges, Magistrates, Supreme Beings, Creators of the Heaven and the Earth) and then Jehovah and The Father. Prayers are always in their highest form, seeking to know the will of our Older Member for us and for the strength to do the tasks they give us (to include overcoming our humanness) as they would do it, and in the expressing of our commitment (covenant) to them and thanks for all they provide us, from our daily needs to the very opportunities they provide to be one their crew.

When it says these prayers are raised up (ascended) to God it's because they are of a higher rank (so to speak) than us. “Before” indicates they are “in view of,” literally in the presence of the Older Member when they are making this offering. That little word “of” can mean a number of things but I would choose “because, by reason of, after as in relationship with or “by the means of,” which “of” says in a less clear manner, because then it is saying God is receiving these prayers because of the angel's hand and hand always refers to an “action” taken and is equivalent to saying by the messengers “assigned task” as hand represents using one's vehicle (body) to perform the service. In this case the service will be to strike the surface of the planet in a particular place to stir up some controversy while uplifting people's perspective, etc. and giving evidence of worlds beyond Earth.

### **III.B.1. TECUMSEH PROPHECY FULFILLMENT OF GREAT COMET OF 1811-12 AND NEW MADRID AREA EARTHQUAKES**

I've included this verse, in this section having to do with the preparation for the Seven Angels with trumpets because of the depiction of what is happening from the “Throne” and “Before (in view of) the Throne” just like it's explained in Rev 8:3-4 to where the angel that is “standing,” “by, over, across, before” the Altar is operating “before the throne” or “before God,”



and the Throne at this stage refers to the position/task (sit upon) performed by Ti and Do together, except in the process Ti would graduate (birth) Do to the Throne position (as shown in Revelations 12) that he would leave for him to fulfill. I'm not trying to suggest Tecumseh was Ti. Ti wasn't incarnate then but it does seem possible Tecumseh was like a modern day Old Testament Prophet participating in setting the stage and may in fact have been a Elder student Soul, like one of the 4 Living Beings helping Tecumseh just like the archangel Michael did for the Prophet Daniel and others. It's interesting to see how words can come about that can be taken apart even without evidence linguistically as Do seemed to do at times. In this case I would play with it as: "Te Cums (to) Say." (Initially we did spell our Older Member's name as "Te" or "Ti," but then Do settled on using "Ti").

Rev 4:5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

It seems this prophecy of lightnings (comets) and thunderings (both shaking up of humans comfort levels and roars from storms and/or earthquakes) and voices are all reflective of the Tecumseh prophecy fulfillments:

I believe this "strike" shows some significant evidence that it became manifest as the Great Comet of 1811-12 that became visible on November 4, 1811 that was followed by four months of 1000's of quakes in what has since been called The New Madrid earthquake zone where the Ohio and Missouri rivers meet the Mississippi. Starting on December 16, 1811, the most violent destructive tremors ever to strike North America in recorded history with two quakes thought to be approx. 8.0+ with chimneys that fell all the way up in Maine. Until then this area had been devoid of any reported tectonic activity, including earthquakes. Since there were no fore-shocks reported to the first shock on Dec. 16<sup>th</sup> there has been speculation the earthquakes began as the result of a meteorite strike.

The first jolt of the 1811 New Madrid quakes were thought to have been centered near Marked Tree, AR. North of there is a swampy region called the Saint Francis Sunken Lands the quakes are said to be responsible for. This swamp area is supplied by the Saint Francis river. St. Francis Lake was said to be in the middle of the swamp that had a circular southern border.

There have been studies to determine whether the Great comet of 1811 was in fact a comet or not. There were 984 observations in consideration of the object as a comet. Some suggest it was a comet that split into two objects. There is some evidence of this. Napoleon marched into Russia with an army of seven hundred thousand. In 1811 a comet was sighted that developed a tail one hundred million miles long. As Napoleon overextended himself after Moscow he lost hundreds of thousands of men and it was said the “comet performed frightening acrobatics by splitting in two.”

The comet and earthquake were prophesied by the American Indian Shawnee Chief Tecumseh. As the story goes, Tecumseh was born the same night after his Father was looking into the heavens in prayer to the Great Spirit over a disagreement with other chieftains. He and many in the tribe witnessed a huge meteor suddenly plunged into the atmosphere and burst into brilliant greenish-white flame. It streaked across the heavens from the north in an awe-inspiring spectacle which lasted twenty seconds. So he was named after the event. His name meant, “The-Panther-Passing-Across.”

Tecumseh traveled a great deal from one Indian nation to another to try to unify the tribes. On Wednesday, August 11, 1802, he began telling everyone when the unification was completed there would be a sign given. He said, “in the midst of the night the earth beneath would tremble and roar for a long period. He said jugs would break by themselves and great trees would fall, though not from wind. He said streams would change their courses to run backwards, and lakes would be swallowed up into the earth and other lakes suddenly appear. The bones of every man would tremble with the trembling of the ground, and they would not mistake it. When this occurred they were to all drop everything and gather near Detroit to drive the white man off the continent.

In December he organized the making of slabs of wood having symbols on them which would guide them to the happy afterlife. There were symbols on the slabs with a double meaning so the white man wouldn't see them and know the true meaning. For the white men he described them as “heavenly sticks.”

The symbols, reading from bottom to top, were family, which was the most important single factor in everyday Indian life, the earth upon which they lived, followed by the principal features of the earth: water, lightning, trees,

the four corners of the earth, corn, fowl and animals of the earth and air, all plant life, the sun, the blue sky and all of these things having to be experienced and understood before the people could reach the uppermost symbol, Heaven.

Wednesday, August 28, 1811, because of one Chief that did not believe the Great Spirit had sent Tecumseh to amalgamate the tribes, he said, "Your blood is white! You have taken my talk and the sticks and the wampum and the hatchet, but you do not mean to fight. I know the reason. You do not believe the Great Spirit has sent me. You shall know. I leave Tuckabatchee directly and shall go to Detroit. When I arrive there, I will stamp on the ground with my foot, and shake down every house in Tuckabatchee!"

On Sunday, November 10, 1811, Tecumseh told his followers, in six days a preliminary sign would be given to the tribes. It would be a sign under which he had been born and named. A great star would flash across the heavens and this would indicate that he was still guided by the hand of the Great Spirit. The sign would be clearly visible to all the tribes, and when it came they were to take the last red stick and cut it into thirty equal pieces. Each day thereafter, one of these pieces was to be burned in the light of dawn. But the thirtieth piece was to be burned in the midst of the night, and when the last of these had been burned, then would come the great sign of which he had personally told them all. And when this sign came, all who believed in Tecumseh and in the future of the Indian nation would take up their weapons and strike out at once for the British fort that was called Malden, located on the north side of the head of the lakes that was called Erie.

On Saturday, November 16, 1811 just before midnight there was a great searing flash from out of the southwest; incredibly bright with a weird greenish-white light, incredibly swift and awe-inspiring. Thousands of Indians from all the tribes watched its fiery progress across the heavens until it disappeared in the northeast.

It was on Monday, December 16, 1811 at 2:30 am. the earth shook. It was described in the south of Canada, in Iroquois, Ottawa, Chippewa and Huron villages coming as a deep and frightening rumble. Creek banks collapsed and very large trees fell continuously with many branches snapping. In all of the Great Lakes, the waters were very turbulent with very large waves but no wind. In the western plains came a grinding sound with shaking that they

described as affecting their bones and teeth. Pottery broke and buffalo fell down, got up and stampeded. In the south and west huge rocks loosened and cut through trees. Streams stopped running, some went dry and fish died on land. In the south entire forests fell. Streams appeared. In the village of Tuckabatchee, every building shook and collapsed. To the southeast, lakes vanished while ponds appeared in large declivities which suddenly appeared. Birds flew off and cattle bellowed and kicked, fell down and could not regain their balance.

In Kentucky, Tennessee and the Indiana Territory, people were thrown from beds and cabins broke apart and bricks crumbled and caused clouds of dust. Bridges snapped. Glass shattered, fences and barns collapsed and fires started. Cliff in ravines filled their chasms, and there was a deafening roar all throughout the land. In the middle of all this, where the Ohio River meets the Mississippi, huge splits appeared in the ground and large parts of the land were swallowed up. Large sections of ground sank and became new lakes. One became called Reelfoot Lake. The Mississippi river flowed backwards for a time and heaved and parts sank while other parts were raised into the air. The town of New Madrid was destroyed and thousands of acres of land disappeared or were left austere.

This December 16 quake was just a start lasting on and off for two days; and filled the atmosphere with dust and smoke so that for a week the sunlight looked reddish-bronze through a thick haze. The second quake was on Jan. 23, and the third four days later. But on Feb. 13, came the last and worst of them causing grinding and snapping sounds for about an hour, doing as much damage as the other three combined.

INTERESTING LINKS TO TI AND DO AND CREW: This all took place in the area where four major rivers, the Ohio, Missouri, Arkansas and Mississippi converge, perhaps relevant to the four rivers in Genesis, the Pison, Gihon, Hiddekel and Euphrates. Ti and Do always felt the Mississippi River was a dividing line between the area in the west they considered to be where their main focus should be. They always felt more “in tune” with their Older Member while in the west. Ti and Do would every so often travel east and would experience this sense or lack of. In fact one time after Ti had left her vehicle, perhaps in 1987, Do moved the classroom to Atlanta. Some of us got jobs there and we leased three large homes in the Peachtree area of north

Atlanta. We had five twenty four foot rental trucks puzzle packed full of the furnishings from the three houses we left in the Denver and Boulder, Colorado area.

Do was very upset in Atlanta as he said he couldn't feel Ti's presence with him. At a meeting after being there for two weeks, finished with most of the setup, he called a meeting. Part way into the meeting he was nearly weeping because he didn't want to tell us how he felt. He couldn't feel Ti's closeness and knowing the pains we all went through to give notice at our hi tech jobs in Colorado, disappointing all our employers, which I admit I always dreaded doing, carefully packing up the houses, renting and loading the trucks, moving and then going through the difficult process once again, as we did many times over the years together, looking for new jobs. The outlay of cash that was easily a \$30,000.00 affair and that also weighted heavy on Do as he and Ti were always most careful to not run the "purse" so low that if the Next Level gave instruction to pick up and move again, to perhaps stay ahead of investigators, etc. we could manage it financially.

A number of students told Do it was not a problem and most of all we wanted him to have the contact with Ti he had grown dependent on and accustomed to keep the classroom moving ahead. I know it may be hard to imagine for many, as the exit video's Do created were to serve a specific purpose of warning all those who side with the lower forces that they were solidifying their own judgment and for those students that were on the fence to have a reason to get off the fence. Those tapes were of some equivalence to Jesus throwing over the tables in the temple saying the Lord's house was not a place for commercialism. But besides those necessary presentations to make a strong impression, Do in the teacher role could have not been better as was shown in the Beyond Human Series all anyone could imagine Jesus or the Buddha to be, minus the hype that religions have heaped upon them. He was never like the raving evangelicals, nor the nearly asleep looking guru full of contentment, as if contentment was an aim. Yes, he and his student body possessed a strong sense of peace and were always peace loving people as those are characteristics of those who evolve closer to Next Level behaviors and ways. But at the same time if one wasn't pressing to meet all that challenges them, cutting ties, discarding negative habit's of thought and deed, seeking to serve at any cost to self then they were not really the most active student they could be.

So those who had secured high tech jobs in Atlanta (me) quit once again and we packed up and moved back to Colorado and some got back their old jobs. I found a new job.

Thus I believe west of the Mississippi represents the new “temple” area and of course also because of the UFO crashes in the southwest also depicted the “altar” area in that “temple,” because that is where the returning students who had student level Next Level vehicles were sacrificing their existing vehicles via those intentional crashes that would free up their Soul Body to begin their next task steps.

When I saw the names of towns and the county and the lake in the area that was supposed to be where the epicenter of the earthquakes were, I had to include that data here. For one, there was the Lake named St Francis that some researchers suspected was the site of a meteor impact. Ti, before she had awakened told us while she was a nurse she felt the presence of a “guide” she called “brother Francis” whose name came from St. Francis of Assisi. Incidentally Assisi sounds/looks similar in part to Mississippi. Plus that name, Francis that comes from Frank which is the root of France and means “free” and it's relationship to the other side of that western land mass of San Francisco just seemed far too much to ignore considering some believe part of the lineage of those who were related to Jesus' vehicle migrated to France, though there is no evidence Jesus was among them and certainly didn't marry and have children with Mary Magdalene as was put across in the book, “Holy Blood, Holy Grail.”

There is too much evidence that Jesus did accomplish what is recorded in the four gospels, though when Do gave us that book to read, as an option, he said, it wasn't necessary that Jesus rose from the dead to believe he was from the Next Level. What he taught was clearly out of this world to believe and do, not something there is any evidence could have been made up. But I believe Ti and Do said there was a crew that worked on setting up these kinds of naming and word relationships.

Immediately north west of this lake, in the same county is a town named “Nettletown.” Ti's vehicle's last name was “Nettles.” This county in Arkansas was named “Craighead County,” Lggody's vehicle's last name was “Craig” which is yet another possible pointer to Lggody as once being incarnate in the vehicle named Aaron working directly under Moses for Jehovah as well as

possibly incarnate as John the Baptist with Jesus. John the Baptist was said to be descended from Aaron's genetic line and Elizabeth, his mother was a cousin to Mary, the mother of Jesus' vehicle and Elizabeth and Mary visited one another before the births of their children, so it was not some distant genetic relationship. And, Lggody's vehicle's first name was "John."

Then there was the way in which Tecumseh was born under a comet or shooting star and given the name that starts off sounding like Te. Te was actually the first spelling we used and then Ti and Do settled on spelling it "Ti" but said either was okay. The fact that Tecumseh had these elaborate exercises involving sticks that all the tribes would use as a countdown to his fulfillment of prophecy was so similar to the detailed instructions Jehovah gave Moses to fulfill in building things, etc. The quake seemed to only affect that area around the Mississippi river and eastward, covering the entire eastern part of the continent. It seems Tecumseh was representing the Kingdom of God/Heaven in showing his people that they should resist the encroachment of the "bestial humans." The White settlers were in large part predatory in their spreading not only their physical presence and needs but also were judgmental of those who were there before them - treating them like savages while they were acting savagely. Tecumseh had to pretend to call his little talisman sticks "heavenly sticks" because it seems otherwise they would be seen as pagans needing to be converted or done away with.

### **III.B.2. THE CENSER IS CAST TO EARTH; 1897 AURORA (DAWN/MORNING STAR), TEXAS (CAPTAIN'S DECK) UFO CRASH WITH ONE OTHERWORLDLY OCCUPANT NEWS EVENT**

Rev 8:5 And (the) angel took ((2983 lambano= accept, bring, have hold, take up)) (the) censer ((3031 libanotos= vessel for burning frankincense that creates white (purifying) smoke)), and filled it with fire ((what is being put to sacrifice)) of (the) altar ((geographic location for (the) sacrifice)), and cast ((906 ballo= strike, send, throw down violently or intensely)) (it) into ((1519 eis= to, FOR an action in the past that caused them to perish)) ((the)) earth ((1093 ge= soil, globe, human occupants)): and (there) were ((1096 ginomai= to cause to be generated, become, come into being, be fulfilled)) voices ((5456 phone= disclosures, sound, words/speech)), and thunderings ((1027 bronte akin to bremo= to roar)), and lightnings ((796 astrape from 797 astrapto from 792 aster= light, glare, bright shining light star shine)), and (an)

earthquake ((4578 seismos= a commotion of (the) air, a gale or of (the) ground as a quake or shaking up)).



This censer is a vessel that is being violently/intensely sent/thrown down to Earth to be among it's inhabitants, previously stated as containing the frankincense "prayers of saints" that produces "purifying white smoke" in it's burning, as said because of the self sacrifice. A saint is someone who at a previous time did sacrifice their life for the sake of their Older Member who sent them to disseminate his information knowing they would be hated for it and often killed on account of. Saints are not yet members of the Next Level. They are in progress "sons" or students having shown their commitment so when they lost their vehicles their Soul was saved from otherwise merging into the human spirit world. Do called them being "put on ice" but said he didn't mean that literally. This vessel is being cast "FOR" the Earth's inhabitants as this action brings a great deal of Next Level mind to closer proximity for humans who are reaching to tap into to perceive things they otherwise could not perceive. It is also to the benefit of these "saints."

Thus the first event depicted is the casting of the censer.

#### 1897 UFO CRASH IN DOWNTOWN AURORA, TEXAS WITH ONE BODY FOUND AND REPORTED IN THE DALLAS MORNING NEWS:

During the 1896–1897 time frame (some six or seven years before the Wright Brothers' first flight), numerous sightings of a cigar-shaped mystery airship were reported across the United States. Between April and May 1897, the airship sightings continued in more than 30 Texas counties reported by hundreds of real Texans.

Then on April 19, 1897 a crash of a flying "airship" occurred in downtown Aurora, Texas. A newspaper article of the event still exists, written by S. E. Haydon, reporter for the Dallas Morning News:

To paraphrase the report, it indicated the event of the crash happened about about 6 am and the crashed "airship" as it was called was suggested as seen sailing around the U.S. Before the crash it was seen traveling north and was closer to the earth than previous reports. It was estimated to be traveling 10 or 12 mph and was gradually settling to earth - described as sailing" over the town square to collide with the tower of Judge Proctors windmill which caused an explosion and many pieces of the windmill went flying and destroyed a water tank and a garden. The report indicated only a pilot on board the crashed ship. His remains were disfigured but apparently enough in

tact to show he was not an inhabitant of this world.

The story never gained a lot of exposure at the time, but eventually it was commented on by UPI on May 24, 1973. (Note this report just happened to be filed just a few months after Ti and Do left Houston, Texas on January 1, 1973 at midnight under duress from their vehicle's families and friends because of their beliefs and where they spent the next “less than six weeks” (the way Do said it) in Boerne, Texas where they experienced their primary awakening to clearly recognize that their Minds/Spirits had come from “outer space,” here to “fulfill prophecy” and to “bring updates to the Bible”):

Here is the paraphrased UPI report:

It reports about the “grave” in the cemetery containing the body of an 1897 astronaut - not from this world. The article quotes Hayden Hewes, the director of a UFO investigation organization seeking to have the body of the otherworldly astronaut exhumed. Hayden checked the grave with a metal detector and gathered facts over three months and based on that thought it was a UFO with an out of this world inhabitant that crashed in Aurora, Texas on April 19 1897.

It is most interesting that Hayden was involved in this because of how Ti and Do went to visit him yet I never heard them talk about the Aurora crash but Hayden was very unusual in how he didn't automatically disqualify who Ti and Do said they were and became the co-author with Brad Steiger of the book, “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary” - all about Ti and Do from interview they gave in 1974-1976.

So Hayden's story put what had become a legend was back in the news! Only a couple of days later, UPI followed up the first report with another from Aurora. They had located a living witness to the event who was 91 years old but was fifteen then. She had forgot about it until she saw the story in the newspaper. She said her parents went to the crash site but she couldn't go with them. She knew that the remains of the pilot was buried in the Aurora cemetery and was a “small man.”

The Associated Press now filed a report out of Denton, Texas. (Note that in 1988 Do and the class moved maybe 10 minutes east of Denton, Texas and is where Do wrote the booklet, “88 Update - The UFO Two and their Crew”

which was written to set the record straight on his meeting Ti to date, because there were many rumors that were not accurate):

The article indicated a professor found metal fragments where the crash had been reported to have occurred. One fragment was primarily iron yet did not respond to magnetism. The fragment was also shiny and malleable unlike dull brittle iron. The Cemetery Association successfully fought against attempts to exhume the body.

Additional 1973 MUFON investigations uncovered two new eyewitnesses to the crash. Mary Evans, who was 15 at the time, told of how her parents went to the crash site (they forbade her from going) and the discovery of the alien body. Charlie Stephens, who was age 10, told how he saw the airship trailing smoke as it headed north toward Aurora. He wanted to see what happened, but his father made him finish his chores; later, he told how his father went to town the next day and saw wreckage from the crash.

MUFON investigated the Cemetery, and uncovered a grave marker that appeared to show a flying saucer of some sort, as well as readings from its metal detector. MUFON asked for permission to exhume the site, but the cemetery association declined permission. After the MUFON investigation, the marker mysteriously disappeared from the cemetery and a three-inch pipe was placed into the ground; MUFON's metal detector no longer picked up metal readings from the grave, thus it was presumed that the metal was removed from the grave.

Now for the prophetic implications; Aurora is a Latin word that comes from the Roman goddess of the DAWN OR MORNING, and also relates to the Sun's rays of light SHINING on the earth as an Aurora Borealis. It also can refer to drying, or kindleing, the south wind or “to burn” and the east.

The crash happened in the “spring,” actually between the first two days of passover that year as is when the passover lamb is to be sacrificed. A Hebrew day is generally from 6pm to 6pm and the instruction was to make the lamb sacrifice “in between” the first two evenings of the Passover. Twelve hours from 6pm is 6am and this is also the start of the Jewish new year and moreorless dawn and just so happens to have been Easter Sunday that year.

Rev 2:25 But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.

Rev 2:26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

Rev 2:27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

Rev 2:28 And I will give him the morning ((4407 proinos= from proi 4404 pertaining to the dawn)) star (792 aster= from stronnumi 4766 “to strew”)).

Rev 22:16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright ((2986 lampros= radiant, clear, gay, goodly, gorgeous, white)) and morning ((3720 orthrinos= relating to the dawn, especially early morning)) star (792 aster= from stronnumi 4766 “to strew”)).

Thus Jesus is saying upon his return, it will be evident as a first strewing of light, where light is both literal and figurative, light being in the bringing of an enlightening event as the people of Texas and of the U.S. and of the World could all come to see in their time.

However, as this book is all about the evidence that Ti and Do were/are the RETURN, They actually said their Souls didn't arrive until the 1920's to tag (pick/set aside) the human vehicles they were going to take to perform their task through, and they never made mention of this Aurora event, that I ever heard or read about, nor of anyone coming before the 1920's. Thus I wondered for a long time whether this lone individual found in this Aurora crash was a vehicle used by a Luciferian space alien Soul (fallen angel) or some type of robot or clone creating a facsimile of way the Next Level Member return might be staged.

Ti and Do did indicate that these Luciferian space alien souls did know how the garden was grown as they had advanced in their lesson steps enough to be granted a student model physical vehicle and primitive models of spacecraft with some of what Do called “elementary task assignments” I have equated to Enoch's “watchers” - observing being a first lesson step Ti and Do taught us we would be assigned at first in various lab tasks. A Lab to Ti and Do wasn't only a room filled with technicians performing experiments. Labs were experiential. An entire planet inside and/or out could be a lab where experiments are performed. Ti and Do initially said this civilization was an experiment, thus the earth is one such labs.

The Luciferians would have known about the reference to Jesus' return in the Book of Revelations coming as a "bright and morning star." They also could have figured out that Aurora was a town in Texas and what it meant in that regard. so might have staged that crash. After all when:

Luk 10:17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

Jesus responded:

Luk 10:18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

This could also indicate Jesus, not in the vehicle named Jesus of course was a Member of the Next Level or at the very least a Student Member of the Next Level when Lucifer and his followers fell. He was also indicating that the lower forces, those who are adversarial, the meaning of a Satan, are not able to stand up against those who abide by the teachings, behavior and ways taught and demonstrated by the present - incarnate Older Members from the Next Level.

However, there was a problem with considering this Aurora crash the work of the Luciferian space alien lower forces, because this was well before the "bottomless pit" was opened as shown in prophecy in Rev 9:1 with the 5<sup>th</sup> angel's trumpet sounding, shown as taking place in the 1940's-1950's as Ti and Do indicated was also when many of their crew came by instigated crashes of some primitive types of spacecrafts. Since the Luciferians didn't know exact dates when the Next Level would instigate major events like this, though they could have guessed as around the solstices, especially the spring and fall as they line up with Jewish festivals, the Next Level changed up on that with some variances it seems by staging a number of the biggest events in the project in March and/or April, June and July, two of which were the crash at the Plains of St. Augustine in July of 1947, known as the Roswell crash and 50 years later Do and Crew's exit in late March of 1997. In any case it seemed there is more potential evidence this Aurora crash would have been stimulated by the Next Level.

Of course the Next Level could also stimulate the Luciferians to accomplish the same thing, though I don't know if they ever do that as I believe it's important to distinguish themselves from the Luciferians for the sake of the

students. On that note, Ti once explained, when a human (I presume that they are watching) asks the Next Level for something human e.g., a new car, wife, husband, etc. the Next Level might see to it's provision by somehow sending them a human discarnate hoping that potential student, by getting what they asked for will come to recognize that it wasn't really satisfying the part of themselves that could be from the Next Level. This is not unheard of as the Next Level directly assigns certain “boogers” - Luciferian space alien “adversaries” (aka Satan's) to Active Students to test them. The Next Level regulates how much influence one of these “boogers” can have on a student and Ti and Do said if the student feels too under water dealing with the boogers vibrations; thoughts, feelings, temptations, etc. (called Bombardment) they could ask the Next Level to relax that degree of bombardment some and the Next Level would do so.

Thus I began to wonder if this lone crash was like the arrival of John the Baptist before Jesus? With that consideration and noticing that the next prophecy verse expressed how the Seven Angels with Trumpets would then PREPARE themselves to sound, told me this was the arrival of the crew that Ti and Do said upon arrival were helped to pick the human vehicles they would be tasked to “take over,” sort of like that movie the “Body Snatchers,” but without all those horror depictions as human vehicles are actually, according to Ti and Do, designed to be snatched by Souls or Spirits (discarnates) so that the overcoming process becomes cleaning them out of one's vehicular “house.” Ti and Do said that who we are, is THE DECIDER of which mind (thoughts and actions via spirits) we will allow occupy our “computer” (brain) and in that way become programming of our biological hardware.

Again, with this preparation in mind taking place after this Aurora crash as the verse states in the order, the “strike (cast) on the Earth,” followed by disclosures (voices), followed by thunderings aka Roars of authority as huge storms, and lightnings as comets and earth shaking (earthquakes), I looked for events that might match these depictions ahead of the vibrational uplifts aka soundings (trumpets).

As a result words/speech, disclosures of otherwise unspoken ideas (voices) are stimulated, so brought to pass. We can't see how the Next Level's physical arrival, say in the spacecraft sightings, that happened before the

Aurora crash stimulated disclosures, but one has to admit if a spaceship of some type with an alien looking body crashes into our downtown bell tower and it makes it to the newspaper, a great deal of talk will ensue and that talk can't help but provide a great avenue to lift the consciousness of all who engage it and for generations to come. Engaging it will always be a choice and doing so then stimulates that attached strain of the human gnome to continue to evolve in their thinking so that they will influence others who will influence others and will result in offspring in some cases that have that more open minded thinking as a norm for them, so when more signs of disclosures occur, as with the "Seven Angles with Trumpet Sounding periods," it's almost automatic that they will be looking skyward or outside the norms for answers that becomes like a little beacon to the Next Level Crews assigned to watch humans and help those that ask for help.

These kinds of upgraded thinking, also results in new developments in all areas of society. So we see at the turn of the century the Wright Brothers successful aircraft flights. In April of 1902 the first movie theater opened in Los Angeles called the Electric Theater. I include this because of it's location and how Ti and Do said that the Next Level used the movie industry to stimulate thoughts. Sci-fi books escalated significantly from 1896.

Then for thunder also translated as to roar, brings to mind the prophecy:

Luk 21:25 And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

The best candidate for this in my opinion is the September 1900 Hurricane at Galveston, Texas that killed 8000 people. Thunder and Roars are announcements of authority by showing us some of the power the Next Level has. Naturally I suggest this major storm event because of it's timing and the fact that it hit Houston, Texas near where the Next Level Older Members were to soon "tag" the human vehicles they would take over to fulfill their task with.

Events like major hurricane's, etc. are fear inducing. Fear is thereby used by the Next Level to stimulate changes when humans have become comfortable and mostly unaware of the real existence of the Next Level and what's entailed in becoming a member of their Kingdom. Ti and Do spoke a little

about how tornado's are used that way by the Next Level. They couldn't figure out how some don't get the picture. When you live in an area that is frequently hit by hurricanes and/or tornadoes and/or earthquakes as the biggest examples, one can take that as a warning that there is more to come and they will get more severe as the time gets closer and closer to the end of the Last Days period as outlined by the 7 Trumpets, and 7 Seals and includes the 7 Plagues (vials). I think this is especially the case for anyone that believes to some degree, religious or not, in a Kingdom of God that created everything for a purpose - to grow Souls to Their Kingdom in the Heavens Membership. Others don't know any better so simply get the equivalent of what the animal and plant kingdoms experience. We in human vehicles don't know how to differentiate between those who are watched by the Next Level, hoping they will seek to grow closer and those who aren't specifically watched. Even if they say they are staunch atheists, one doesn't know that what they are rejecting about "God" is what Humans have shaped God into in the religions which is not an accurate portrayal so an atheist may actually be closer to the Kingdom of God than a devout religionist, Christian or any other.

For instance, if we were barraging the Kingdom of God, the Father and/or Jesus or by some other cultures name for deity, with requests or calling out their name constantly, it can easily become a shallow and frivolous request for help that the Next Level may not respond to, as Jesus said about using "vain repetitions" and "much speaking" and saying "Lord Lord" this and that, which seems to be related to the Jehovah/Moses commandment to not use the name of the Lord in vain.

With that said, "fear" is a way the Next Level helps to motivate us. It's no different with the way one trains an animal, except we have to come to ask for the training in some way, though in general the human kingdom has built in motivation by people getting sick and dying eventually and/or having stresses because of the presence of the lower forces. In a real sense it's like having an employer we know we must "please" or frankly they won't want to have us on their crew working for Their employer, in this case the Older Member's Older Member.

For me, I can't say I'm motivated by a fear of burning in hell or perishing though perhaps if I was it would help me to adhere more to my Older



Member's teachings 100%. I do fear loss of my Older Member's Mind but it's a subtle fear that I only really recognize when I feel His mind is more distant, as when I act in human ways.

It simply feels like longing for a spouse, or other loved one, though if we don't prime the thirst pump because we are constantly spending our “force” on giving and receiving from other humans, and human behaviors like sexuality being a major “leak,” then any thirst to rise out of the human condition diminishes, as it also deflates our Mind Balloon and we lose what became “common sense” about what is reality and what is not and what we can do to grow closer. Even asking for help becomes harder as we can to some degree thrive even on pain. We can fear trying to get better, because of not wanting to change what we are doing, usually to satisfy some addiction we often don't think of as an addiction. We can become so attached to having certain foods, we don't want to even consider there are things we can do to change some disease condition by changing what we eat. We would rather run to the doctor to get a prescription and would even be satisfied with side affects that at times are worse than the disease symptoms the medications are designed to mask.

But the Next Level sees to it that circumstances occur that are traumatic to shake us up, so that we once again might choose to seek Their help. Some don't ever seek that help so they don't ever recognize that thirst and that real connectedness we have the opportunity to allow the Next Level to help us nurture.

### **III.B.3. LIGHTNING (COMETS) (Mat 24:27 and Luk 17:24), THUNDER/ROARS (HURRICANE'S/STORMS), VOICES (MEDIA) AND SHAKING (EARTHQUAKES)**

Mat 24:27 For ((1063 gar= because)) as ((5618 (even, like) as)) (the) lightning ((796 astrape= star like object (noun) brightly shines)) cometh ((1831 exerchomai= spreads abroad, to issue, goes forth, proceeds)) (out) of ((1537 ek= from)) (the) east ((dawn, sun-RISE)), and shineth ((5316 phaino= to lighten, appears, to be seen, shines)) (even) unto (the) west ((sun-set, goes down, sinks)); so\*6.1 ((3779 houto= after)) (shall) also ((2532 kai= both)) (the) coming ((3952 parousia= physical being near, advent, return, presence)) (of the) Son ((5207 huioi= offspring, foal, son, child)) (of) man ((444 anthropos= human, man-faced)) be ((2071 esomai= will be (exist), am, come

(to pass), would follow, X sojourn, X FALL)).

Luk 17:24 For ((1063 gar= because)) as ((5618 (even, like) as)) (the) lightning ((796 astrape= star like bright shining object)), (that) lighteneth ((797 astrapto most likely from 792 aster= to flash or shine as a star)) (out) of (the one part) under ((5259 hupo= covertly, undercover)) heaven, shineth ((2989 lampo= gives light)) unto (the other part) under ((5259 hupo= covertly, undercover)) heaven; so ((3779 houto= after)) (shall) also ((2532 kai= both)) (the) Son ((5207 huioi= offspring, foal, son, child)) of man ((444 anthropos= human, man-faced)) be ((2071 esomai= will be (exist), am, come (to pass), what would follow, X sojourn, X FALL)) in his ((846 autos= their)) day ((2250 hemera= season)).

In the documentation throughout this book I show the evidence that Jesus was both generally and specifically revealing the methods (ways) they use to prepare, arrive and execute various stages and phases within their time frame, to include followup, conclusion and cleanup of their garden experiment. With that said, these next two quotes from Jesus for many Christians go the heart of how to recognize his return as most don't consider him to come incarnate again. I think they think all he has to do upon return is call his true believers to him and they reap the promised rewards. To them his required condition of overcoming is not having promiscuous sex, not directly stealing, not lying much, going to church (keeping the sabbath once a week or so for a couple hours or so) and telling others about a few of the things he said, translating the hard literal sayings into figures and the figurative things into their sermons so that everyone goes home feeling saved. Like Do said, "if it were only that simple.".. and for that they definitely would not have needed to return incarnate in the "snake pit" as Ti called this human civilization and spoke about.

In these two verses the word translated to "lightning" is generalized into an inaccurate portrayal of what it could have said, though is what most all translators choose. Here's why; It's listed as the Greek "astrape" which is rooted in "astr," (which appears to be where the English term "astronomy" comes from and it probably is) linked to the Greek, "astron," a STAR, thus the lighting, shining like a STAR so why not put the root word in the translation? This is how subtle changes seep into the records.

So it would be more accurate to say, "For as ((exactly like)) the ((that or

one)) star's light shines from east and shineth ((gives light)) to the west...,” which is describing a star in traverse, something people see on occasion and call a “comet.” Lightning the way we understand it doesn't shine from east to west or if it ever does it doesn't seem to be consistent. Plus it's got to be something different and not that common otherwise it's not much of a sign. This is a typical example of what I have found throughout scripture. It's not that it's inaccurate in a general sense of a light shining, but it can be much more specific and literal while simultaneously having it's figurative or mystical interpretations as well, which also hold accuracy as “light” is understanding, enabling of vision and is representative of Mind coming to humans to enlighten them, that is if they choose to receive it.

In Ti and Do's first meeting, they described how this was a very special time when a “light” was shining on planet Earth from deep space that was enabling a window of opportunity to rise out of the human evolutionary condition. This really is not mystical talk and especially when one learns about all the electromagnetic particle components of light and how nothing would be animated without it, even in miniscule amounts carried by chemicals, etc.

Great comets are signs because that definition includes seeing it with a naked eye. However signs are never absolute verification of something in and of themselves. They are equally indicative MARKERS. It's our choice in how to see them, what they mark and to what they are a sign. Like Jesus often said it's “for those with eyes to see.”

Thus this “lightning” is describing comets that serve as signs and as is the Kingdom of God/Heaven's way, they give humans many such signs though each is special in it's own right. A Comet which is considered a GREAT COMET can be seen by the naked eye and possibly one that can be seen in day light, a day star and often displays a very long tail so it's very evident in the day and/or night sky and can be visible for even months in some cases. FOR ALL INTENTS AND PURPOSES IT IS A BRIGHT SHINING STAR CROSSING OUR PATH ALONG OUR EARTH'S ECLIPTIC SO LOOKS LIKE WE ARE SEEING IT STARTING IN THE EAST AND TRAVERSING TO THE WEST AS JESUS PROPHESED. And a comet is hard to miss so it's for “all eyes to see.” Even the blind can be alerted to what others are seeing so can see it in that way. If a blind person is thirsty, the

Next Level will make sure they have an equal opportunity to understand what's happening.

In all the reports of “great comets” they become big events that stimulate all kinds of talk and even commercialism with people making jewelry that looks like a comet with a tail to descriptions of what they are made of and what they represent, etc. There are often comet parties or festivals, some of which continue to date from great comets past. All this further stimulates “light” as the delivery of further ever so slight degrees of “enlightenment” which simply means having a greater capacity among humans to understand more of the realities around us and their Next Level relationships. It's shining a light on the Kingdom of God/Heaven's reality.

Someone is not really enlightened if they don't acknowledge the existence of “Beings that are above and thus superior to human who literally created our entire reality.” If we think of them as simply a force or cosmic consciousness or universal mind, though those terms all have degrees of accuracy in describing them, it's a backhanded way of acknowledging their literal existence and administrative dominion over the planet and all its life forms. Thinking this backhanded way omits any sense of responsibility to anyone else for anything to do with us, giving us the sense that we are equivalent to that same force in the way atoms are in all things. It gives us the impression we are then co-creators of it all by a type of osmosis while the amount that we are a part is like the amount of wind produced by a mosquito's wings. But essentially this is a strategy to diminish the possibility of recognizing a Member from the Next Level when they come incarnate because they won't talk in those hyper-generalities as if they were ultimate truths to embrace. Again, they do have their truth to them but the problem is they give the impression of advancement but are dead ends to real advancement as the Members of the Next Level don't need independent thinkers on their crews. They would simply be in the way thinking they can figure things out for themselves when they are like the many humans who act like they are know it alls who criticize what they don't know as if it's not something of value to know as then they can't be a know it all.

As the time of the preparation for the seven trumpets if we examine the records we can see many comets mostly starting up in the early 1800's to the earliest 2000's. One can assume that ALL comets are directly scheduled by

the Next Level to serve a number of functions, to include but not limited to; 1) the deposits of minerals/substances/frequencies into the atmosphere and to the surface via what is emitted from them, some of which can be seen in their long tails and 2) how they affect the people that become aware of them and correlate them to world events, as omens, warnings, alerts or as in the last three Angels with trumpet soundings as “woes” which are like “exclamation points” for each of these last soundings.

Ti and Do said the Next Level doesn't have time as we have it on Earth as they are no longer cyclic beings and they don't live on planets though a planet or body in space can be their terrestrial lab, though generally they are inside such a body. Ti and Do did indicate that a garden like Earth, depending on the behaviors and ways of it's human and/or equivalent occupants could be used by the Next Level as a “base” in which the humans would be aware of the Next Level members activity wherever that would be and could also know that they could evolve to be among them. I don't know how much interaction Next Level members would have. I doubt they would go to the same coffee shops to hang out, though as we have seen in the records, there have been times when Next Level Members were among humans and were indistinguishable from other humans. I suspect these are those who have those domestic styled bodies for that very reason as to not stand out too much so they can perform certain tasks for the Next Level. I believe Ti and Do indicated when they told us about this, when we were in Wyoming that humans now are far too hostile for the Next Level to use Earth as a “base.” This is why the space aliens don't really mingle either, aside from the fact that the space aliens largely view the humans as their slaves and genetic stock, though they refer to them via contactees as “brothers” which may be mostly a form of diplomacy, though Do did say that they sought souls to add to their ranks, a Soul being a human that had received a “deposit” of a container/pocket that can potentially grow to become a member of the Next Level - the seed Jesus illustrated.

Thus it seems that the “great comet of 1882” that was visible with the naked eye was a forerunner to the arrival of the “angel” who was serving in the preparatory role and that was followed by the great comet of 1901 called Biscara, that was a naked eye comet but as I've read and speculated had only a brief morning observational ability from parts of the northern hemisphere because it was a southern hemisphere comet discovered in South Africa and

Australia at that time, which have latitudes of 15-30 degrees south. Since I am of the opinion that to qualify as a comet depicted in these scriptural records there has to be some viability at the time from the U.S. I compared it to comet Pan Starr that is still visible in 2014 having first appeared in 2013 that is also a southern hemisphere comet. Yet it has visibility low in the eastern morning sky at certain times of year in parts of the northern hemisphere so is considered in the U.S. as a “morning comet” that I equated with comet Biscara which may relate to the Aurora event (dawn/morning star prophecy of how Jesus indicated in prophecy would accompany his return) that I also am suggesting is the PREPARATORY PART of his Kingdom's return. Perhaps marking the end of one period and beginning another is a periodic comet named Borrelly that has an orbit of 7 years that was even allegedly visited by the Deep Space 1 flyby mission on September 21, 2001 while it was first discovered on December 28, 1904.

Incidentally, all the dates related to Ti and Do's mission that stand out the most for their various stages of both public and classroom events are: January 1<sup>st</sup>, March 21<sup>st</sup> and September 21<sup>st</sup>, while comet activity often correlates. However, there seems to be some patterns of a before and after combinations in terms of comets we can actually see with the naked eye and there seems to be 3 or 3 1/2 year gaps between pairs or even triads and quads of comets.

But there are no lack of comets as even though many are not ever visible to the naked eye, there has been a great deal of documentation in old newspapers throughout the world that are increasingly being digitized so are available on the internet that show that people in Australia for instance were kept abreast of comets they would never see with the naked eye.

And finally there is shaking and commotion of the air and a shaking up of people and no doubt will be accompanied by a literal shaking of the Earth as an earthquake.

All status quo thinking must be shaken to help open minds to more true reality. And literal earthquakes become an exclamation point that addresses our physicality. Thus in accordance with that time period and a certain role seems to manifest as a geological shaking as an earthquake in San Francisco in 1906, the end of that part one preparation period, though what's to come is still always more preparations:

The San Francisco earthquake of 1906 struck San Francisco and the coast of Northern California at 5:12 a.m. on Wednesday, April 18, 1906. Devastating fires broke out in the city that lasted for several days. As a result of the quake and fires, about 3,000 people died and over 80% of San Francisco was destroyed. The earthquake and resulting fire are remembered as one of the worst natural disasters in the history of the United States alongside the Galveston Hurricane of 1900 and Hurricane Katrina in 2005.

Los Angeles and San Francisco are like the “dual” rises out of the sea of humanity illustrated as “mountains” in the meaning of Jerusalem, also as the “city of God's angels” and the “city of peace” (salem) respectively. We saw how San Francisco became the prominent “city of peace” starting with it's Anti-Imperialist League agitation against the annexation of the Philippines at the turn of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century and in anti-war agitation during WWI, pacifist activism in WWII, strong resistance to the Vietnam War, Reagan's wars in Central America, both Bush wars in Iraq and the latter in Afghanistan/Pakistan.

Another observation of this pilot who crashed in Aurora, Texas was the reported observation that he was “not of this world.” Jesus also said he was “not of this world,” because he was from his environment that encompasses wherever their tasks take them throughout outer space, the literal heavens). By coming to Earth sacrificing his physical body, this individual was “taking a stand” for his Older Member, providing humans with a type of smelling salt at the dawning of the century in which the Older Members would come incarnate again. It was a huge step toward providing a reality upgrade to the entire human civilization, however gradual and according to the desire of each individual to know more of that reality.

There were already by this time popular science fiction writing about outer space and aliens, referred to as Martians and Venusians, though novels with these themes really took off come 1896-7 and thereafter. It's worth noting that just because an event takes place, doesn't preclude that the Kingdom of God/Heaven wasn't in close proximity for some time before any event, setting the stage for that event, which the entire development of the “new world” of the United States is evidence of.

In 1865, the novel, “From the Earth to the Moon” by Jules Verne was about shooting an aluminum capsule holding three passengers to the backside of the

moon and demonstrate various technical discoveries to justify the feasibility along with certain scientific measurements debated at that time that had correlation with certain Albert Einstein ideas to test along the journey. Another published in 1877 was “Off on a comet” by Jules Verne. It was about a comet that collides with Earth and takes part of the Earth with it and some 36 people continue to live on the chunk that has a circumference of 2320 cm. Another published in 1871 was Vril about an antediluvian race that survived in an underground utopia via technologies. Another was Across the Zodiac by Percy Gregg published in 1880 about someone who travels to Mars and meets people there who don't believe anyone else lives in the Universe and think this traveler is just an unusually tall Martian. Then in the 1890's a plethora of novels about the Conquest of Mars, by Edison, Journey to other worlds, Journey to Mars, Journey to Venus, Two Planets, To Venus in Five Seconds, The Time Machine, The Invisible Man, Fighters from Mars, The Year 3000 and of course “The War of the Worlds” published by English author H.G. Wells in 1897, one of the earliest stories about Martians invading Earth.

An additional example of “voices,” that is more rooted as a “disclosure” is shown as being stimulated in the writing and expressions of Samuel Langhorn Clemens, a journalist and popular author known by the pen name Mark Twain. Here are some examples of why I say this as he was way ahead of his time and even predicted his death as synchronized with Halley's comet and wrote about traveling to heaven in the tail of a comet. (All advancement in all forms is gradual. For instance, Jules Verne wrote “off on a comet” in 1877, but it had nothing to do with “heaven,” nor did any other science fiction writings in my investigation talk of comet's, let alone to Heaven. It was about a comet colliding with Earth and taking a chunk with it into space with people living on it that returns in another collision to return the people 2 years later.)

Do and crew had their passports and \$5 and three quarters on their person when they laid down their bodies in 1997. This was the fare to ride the comet's tail to heaven. It would seem he was given these insights by the Next Level in anticipation of the way in which Members of the Next Level come and go, as if a comet was a type of bus service. Here are some of Samuel Clemens's relative quotes:



“I came in with Halley's Comet in 1835. It is coming again next year (1910), and I expect to go out with it. It will be the greatest disappointment of my life if I don't go out with Halley's Comet. The Almighty has said, no doubt: “Now here are these two unaccountable freaks; they came in together, they must go out together.”

Samuel Clemens died on April 21, 1910, the day after the comet's perihelion.

Halley's 1910 apparition is distinct from the Great Daylight Comet of 1910, which surpassed Halley in brilliance and was actually visible in broad daylight for a short period, approximately four months before Halley made its appearance

Also in 1907, Clemens, as Mark Twain, wrote a short story entitled “Captain Stormfield’s Visit to Heaven,” in which the hero of the script exits Earth for an extended trip among the heavenly bodies on the tail of a comet. The hero has his passport on him, plus five dollars and three 25-cent pieces for the fare.

I suspect there are two reasons for this large uptick in creative thinking about human interface with other beings and traveling to their worlds. One, the primary one was the Next Level's closeness, even while not incarnate nor in spirit form in the environments of human beings. The other is through discarnate Luciferian Space Aliens and all those human discarnates who still believe the same as when alive so seek to do what they did as humans thus influence living humans to do their bidding. As humans gained more and more technology these discarnates would seek to spur them to further develop their ideas. And since the discarnate Luciferian space aliens were from an advanced civilization when they fell, they had a great deal of knowing what was possible so were eager to teach the technologies to humans so humans could help them escape and/or take over Earth or to build devices to escape Earth so to not be forced underground at the time of the next recycling. It would be another 40 years before literal space aliens would be allowed to leave their holding pen to begin influencing humans to more quickly adapt to their differences.

Thus all this with radio, television and movies would in affect help to realistically upgrade Human's mindsets about what was real beyond our little world. The one who crashed was now accurately seen as a being from outer

space, the literal heavens. The pilot died and the body was “badly disfigured” allegedly by the heat/fire in the explosion, all implied by the town's name which, as a voluntary sacrifice was right in line with the entire idea behind the sacrificial lamb in the Moses camp performed on this very day in the passover. The censer was a bowl that held the coals from the burning of the sacrificial animal. The high priest (Aaron) had the task of putting incense into the bowl and it was talked about as providing a sweet smell to the Lord. The Frankincense actually made a white smoke.

Jehovah, by giving Moses instructions for Aaron to perform what they called “offerings” was teaching those human beings that what was most precious to us was worth sacrificing to please the Lord their God Jehovah who til then had shown them his power. Jehovah was showing them that they needed to “give” to receive further blessings (lessons). Animals were given to the humans for food (after the flood) and for labour thus represented what was most precious to them that was permitted to by the Lord to be sacrificed. A human can never sacrifice another human. The Luciferians have twisted this to make even the word sacrifice an evil word, but it's the entire basis of the loss of self that is also part of becoming a member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, which in the next trimester Jesus taught as “denying self” to be his disciple. In this preliminary setting to that lesson plan, an animal provided the life to be sacrificed. In most cases they also used the sacrificed animal. This was also a change from the way some people were worshiping animals as evidenced by the golden calf worship. That too was a Luciferian distortion. We can of course be thankful for the service an animal provides and we can treat animals with respect and the care they deserve as Jehovah and Moses also taught those in that first trimester beginners overcoming experiential classroom.

This angel, as a student was a “lamb” self sacrificed their own physical vehicle by fire on the altar of the territory of the U.S. Southwest. By his sole example he was acting as the high priest Aaron was instructed, the only one who was given the task to present the flesh sacrifice as the coals from the burning of the lamb into the Older Member's quarters, the tent (tabernacle) designed specifically for Jehovah's physical presence. (He came and went via a column of a cloud (covering) of his light, what today if flying through the atmosphere would be called a UFO. (Space Aliens don't have these types of spacecraft - theirs look metallic). Thus this “angel” was representing an

atonement for all the “missing of the mark” (sins) of the community of believers since the last offering made by Jesus himself.

It's not that all the saints were sinners needing forgiveness. It's simply that they had not yet overcome all their human characteristics (sins as human characteristics are beneath the Next Level Kingdom's characteristics). Overcoming is equivalent to conquering them which means they don't have a hold on us as the Buddha also taught suggesting that was the “fold” Jesus said he had and was going to after he left his disciples in the Middle East. As long as we are occupying human vehicles we will have the programming to behave in human mammalian ways. However, it is by overriding that programming according to the steps the Older Members give us during each experiential classroom that we take control away from our human vehicles habits and addictions, wants and desires so that it only gets what the Older Members prescribe. In this way we build the muscle of our mind, as Ti called it, which fills the content of our Soul pocket/container with the Older Members program and that begins to build us into a new creature. When we graduate into the Next Kingdom Level the vehicle we are issued doesn't have human mammalian characteristics thus we can't have programs that want to play out through them.

Ti and Do said it would theoretically “cause an abortion” to put a Soul into a Next Level grown vehicle that didn't have compatible behaviors and ways - a Mind/Spirit (program) that could not pilot it because it had not “Changed over” while still in the human condition. I believe I recall them saying, if it was possible that new Next Level member would be unsatisfied in the Next Level and would be looking for ways to act out the parts of the programs they did not overcome. I don't recall their saying this, but perhaps that's what happened to the Luciferians and the reason Ti said when she got back she would raise the bar on who could get into the Next Level. I don't think that means the Next Level messed up. Ti and Do always said we are never given more than we can do. But that doesn't mean it's not an experiment that can be improved upon.

The Next Level Older Members have countless experience behind their projects so make sure upcoming new Next Level members have adequately cleaned our human vehicles from all their human behaviors and ways that includes instilling new programs. Thus instead of wanting to give one's love

to a spouse, they seek to give their love to their Older Member not through sensuality but through service to provide for others in the lower evolutionary kingdom access to their potential graduation. In the first trimester though, teaching to give oneself to one person as one's spouse is the lesson that prepares one's mind to give one's love only to one's Older Member in a subsequent trimester's lesson plan. That's why Jesus brought the update of "leaving behind" one's human family and lifestyle, possessions and giving (love) to all people in an equivalent way as we too want to receive.

A huge step out of self and away from our mammalian roots includes "giving our life," during the second trimester by telling others about their Older Member Jesus knowing those in the enemy camp, essentially in the religion that formed after the Last incarnation exited (Moses), would see to it that Jesus disciples are met with the same hatred and murder as Jesus was met with, which Jesus did explain to his disciples before he left.

Then by the last trimester one must focus on removing all our self indulgent sensuality again as a commitment to our incarnate Older Member and what went with that, at least in the example of Ti and Do's incarnation was even the voluntary laying down of the human vehicles they borrowed that further severs the roots to the human kingdom because the death of that vehicle didn't come from a force out of their control as it partially did when they were in the second trimester with Jesus.

In other words the prophecy was re-enacting exactly what was taught by Jehovah through Moses and Aaron. Thus it may be that this "angel" - casting the censer was actually the same Soul as the Soul who served in the vehicle named Aaron, who may have also gone on to perform a similar task as John the Baptist, once again giving his life standing up for his Next Level Older Member, according to that trimesters design. This also leads me to consider that this messenger with three other of Ti and Do's students may actually be the ones prophesied as the FOUR LIVING BEINGS. I would guess that Lvvody, Innody and Jwnody were the other three, incidentally all having female vehicles except for Lggody in a male vehicle.

This idea that classmates had been the same souls that were with the Older Members in classrooms past was never something Ti and Do spent any time on except that they came to know it was a fact. However some of students in the beginning seemed to get a little carried away with who they might be in

the past. I remember being told by another classmate that one classmate in an older female vehicle was the return of Mary the mother of the vehicle Jesus. Her name became Flxody and she left the class before Ti left her vehicle. When I first heard her say that, it felt kind of weird, but in those early days of 1975 there were all sorts of people, mostly from California that touted being someone of stature. I remember one who said he had been John the Baptist. Another called himself Light born, not a bad name but wow did he have some ego and drive to be in charge. Another took the name Aaron and would joke about the time when he was one of the only ones who had met Ti and Do in a campground and he would walk around with a staff and felt like he was sort of in the Aaron task. None of these lasted even many months even in those first days while we were scattered around the country, some having lost any physical connection to Ti and Do.

Ti and Do always said that claiming to be some past person was like saying you hadn't grown as a member of the Next Level continually seeks to do. However with this said, there was one time, some years after Ti left her vehicle that Do actually gave each of us the name of someone in the Old Testament that was a lesson step our current mind came from. I don't know the names of anyone else as it wasn't posted. It was strictly something private between Do and each classmate to know and nor were we to linger on it. Do suggested we look in the Old Testament for the name and see what it says about the individual and then put no further energy into it. I only report this so individuals will have a broader scope in which to understand Ti and Do's task. Do wrote the name on a piece of paper that he handed to each student. Mine read: "Bezaleel." When I looked the name up it showed this individual was descended from the tribe of Juda and had the task of carrying out the instructions Moses gave for the building of all the parts of the Tabernacle (Tent of Meeting), the tent where Jehovah would descend to via a "column of cloud" and the Arc of the Covenant - the box that was designed to hold the stone tablets with the ten commandments inscribed on them and the high priests clothing and all the furniture and altars. This section of the records can be seen at: Exodus 31:1-11.

If someone hasn't yet overcome their ego, when they are told they are related in some way to someone in the records, it provides evidence of that "self." In this vehicle I have, I have that response and this isn't the only way it surfaces. Whenever I have the thought and feeling that I am something special in some

way, it's that influence with me that is stimulating it. Ti and Do taught us that it wasn't important if it always was an actual discarnate or not. What's important is that when treating it as a discarnate it engages the mechanism to get rid of it or at least not give it any time in one's consciousness as it may never entirely go away while using a human vehicle. Thus when I feel my vehicle kind of gloating at the thought that I said or did or represented something special, I put a label on it, as Ti and Do taught to do and then send it packing - obliterate it from my consciousness instead of basking in self delight at the idea.

One technique for getting rid of discarnate influences' thoughts and/or feelings was to envision a "blank card," like a cue card with nothing on it, being put in your mind's eye and then move your mind to something else, even while holding that card up. Sometimes you will feel that influence right on the other side of that card knocking. You will not even necessarily have a thought about it but just the feeling of its presence. That's the objective to not hear the thought at all. I believe Ti called that "smelling the influence" - recognizing its presence without hearing its identifying thoughts and/or feelings. So my label is simply "ego get lost." I can't say I am adept in smelling it though I did experience that with sensual thoughts while still in the classroom. The Next Level regulates the strength of the influences who become our assigned adversaries. That's why, although I was able to "smell" those sensual influences at one time, when I asked Ti for a challenge like Do had, that being my "ego" speaking, as if my level of strength was up to par with Do's, Ti let me have it - she opened the door to a bigger "booger" and I fell flat on my face with what I had thought was good self control over sensual thoughts and feelings and I couldn't even generate the desire to want to get up or even want to ask for help, let alone put up a blank card.

Ti and Do taught that the Next Level is not an organization that puts individuals on pedestals. Don't get me wrong, they do praise and reward those that accomplish the tasks they are assigned, though during the classroom time, Ti and Do told us they didn't talk to our accomplishments as their task was to address those things about each of us that held us back from the goal. Some exceptions to their praising us, was when we showed our thirst as a unit. They always knew we were thirsty for next steps because they would get new information and Do especially would physically feel our "pulling" for those next steps. They always said that it was like their having

to make room for a next step which took place when we took their mind from them in the form of listening and putting into affect all they had given us up until then. Another time that we received praise was upon return from our visits to the vehicle's family. It was never talked about but the fact that they had sent most everyone in the classroom to visit whomever they chose was opening a big door to some deciding to stay with that family who in most cases certainly wanted them to not go back to be with the “cult.” Thus returning was a show of having succeeded in cutting those ties although for at least one classmate, it ended up being the impetus of their later choosing to leave the classroom. I could just see and feel Ti and Do and classmates happiness every time a new group of visit returnees came in the door.

I also believe that some of the family members also succeeded in their own degree of classroom when they accepted the choices of their adult family members to continue with what meant so much to them even though it often puzzled and pained them to do. A case in point involved my vehicle's dad. He had a rough time with my vehicle's mother's desire to find me, telling her there was no use in trying to pull him (me) away from it. When he took me to the airport to return after the weekend visit he told me to “thank Ti and Do,” I believe for allowing me to visit. I think he said that mostly for my vehicle's mother's sake. Years later out of the blue, I had a very startling dream about my vehicle's dad. I sat up in bed suddenly having seen in a dream that he had died suddenly of a heart attack. I told Do about the dream and Do asked if I was concerned about it and if I wanted to call. I told Do I wasn't really concerned. A month or two later Do instigated calls for anyone who felt to, as had been done about once a year after the first ten years of no contact for most of us. The reason for the calls was to help relieve anxiety among those family members. The students would feel their anxiety at their absence just as if parts of a plant's root system was struggling to get nutrients. So I called and my vehicle's dad was fine. I learned on a call around a year later that some months after I had called, he died suddenly of a massive heart attack.

Ti and Do said upon return to the Next Level said there would be a major celebration. I believe they indicated it would include many or even all existing members of the Next Level who numbered in the thousands (not the millions) as in the human kingdom. They also said those who failed to succeed at their task would feel “embarrassed” (if I recall the word they used correctly) that they let their humanness get the better of them as it is a real

environment but where failure can simply become the motivation to succeed next time as the Next Level doesn't give up on us but we always have the choice to give up on them and to even go against them. It would not be the other members of the Next Level that cause us to feel that embarrassment. It would come from our own disappointment with ourselves, which then can add to our determination to do a better job next time. So it is the assigned task from our Older Members that are the most important, not the individual who performs it. It's the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens that influence humans to worship those who were recorded as students of Moses or Jesus or of any incarnate Older Member from the Next Level, especially with statues and paintings, etc.

Because Ti and Do said they came from the Kingdom of God, the Kingdom of Heaven, that has many members, that makes each member one of those members to humans a “God” which of course is heard as an outrageous thing to say because of the way the Luciferians have made that seem impossible and polluted it's reality with the assignment of that term to almost anything and especially to those who fell away from the Kingdom of God. But to this perspective Do said, (paraphrased):

Ti and Do were saying they were from the Next Level, the Kingdom of God and how that Kingdom has many members. But from where Do sits he counts himself a “young'un because he doesn't relate to those who entered the kingdom later than his Soul. He is only concerned with those who are “up” from his relationship, therefore he considers himself “low man on the totem pole, though he's assigned to related with Souls coming through their own birth canal. He doesn't think that task to relate to souls coming into births is that unique a task. It didn't take a “high falootin' officer” to perform it. Do feels it possible there are many in his Father's kingdom who might qualify to perform this “midwife” task. However, that task was given to him and was also given to the “vehicle surrounding” his Soul. (end of paraphrased segment from Do).

Thus I don't have to be right about who was assigned to which task. However, I only bring it up because the Next Level does prepare students to perform more and more tasks and from my experience with Ti and Do, certain ones are assigned certain tasks for three reasons I can think of and not in any order. One, because the Older Member when they ask their Older



Member who to assign a specific task to may receive the answer specifically, or the Older Member might say to the younger Older Member, "your choice," in which the Older Member, as is their way, would still try to come up with the choice they think their Older Member would choose and might still say to their Older Member, what about so and so? Second, which goes with the first is who the Older Member thinks can perform the task and along with that, third being who most needs that experience as a lesson step which can even be for the opposite of apparent reasons. I'm not implying these are the only considerations nor that these are all concrete ideas and considerations in an Older Members mind. I'm just giving some insights I feel I saw demonstrated and to some degree also spoken about by Do.

Lggody was perhaps of all the students the one who by human standards had the most overall success in life and thus the most to give up and lose, which he, like all who are choosing to start their metamorphosis are required to separate from. (There really is no "most to lose." We all must lose all and that ends up being equivalent for all). However, perhaps some who were more elder could better handle separating so took on more to be an example to others of the strength of mind required to make those separations. Another way of looking at it is that he needed that experience. One can't have too much experience as with each experience one only gets a stronger mind from accomplishing. It all works hand in hand. But Lggody's vehicle had a horse ranch (horses being one way Ti and Do and Old Testament prophets Isaiah and Zechariah illustrated as humans) and he was successful in business and had a sizable family with I believe 3 children (that I don't believe were very young when he separated from them in 1975).

Without even meeting the Two he left it all behind a week after being told about the Two knowing this was his calling. I could be wrong but like said, I suspect he had all that to be an example of someone who did have much to lose on the human level. I for instance had next to nothing to lose materially and even my relationship had become fractured in the months before joining that I recovered from so was like receiving Next Level help to detach from. What I was most leaving behind was my budding career in music, but it's not like I had a recording contract or degree I was pursuing so I hadn't really invested much in that idea of a career. I was simply a hippie type having fun with it while making a little money.

Lvvody and Jnnody were steadfast in their dedication and were consistently the assigned “helpers” of Ti and Do. Lvvody chose a vehicle that became a registered nurse before joining with Ti and Do which was the profession of the vehicle Ti took. When Ti went through her vehicle's last two weeks before it's death, because of the cancer that began in her eye nearly two years earlier, Lvvody was a key helper, though Do said Ti mostly slept through it. After Ti left her body as prophecy indicates was planned as depicted in Rev 12, Jnnody and Lvvody became full time “helpers” of Do. This meant they lived in the same craft with Do when Do chose to live in a separate craft from the student body. Whether he lived in the same craft or not was like everything Ti and Do did, changeable with no obvious patterns. Ti and Do always said, “change is the name of the game” and wouldn't you know that the term “repent” really means, “change your mind.”

Jwnody also had a lot to lose when she joined, if only in the fact that her vehicle was pregnant. Thus what she was giving up may not seem like much to many but nonetheless demonstrated her resolve to not let even that hormonal and emotional connection to one's baby stop her from fulfilling what she came here to do. In other words the Mind that came into her vehicle that had prepared that vehicle may have allowed a pregnancy as both a test of her strength of mind over that vehicles motherly instincts and to be an example to others of her resolve and a test of her trust in the Next Level and Ti and Do who said the baby would be well cared for and because of her choice to give her all to serve the Next Level would have a special opportunity to grow closer to the Next Level.

Jwnody had also served off and on as Do's “helper” as did Lggody at times. Jwnody was also a regular helper and overseer from the start and was the main “scribe” of the group, a “primary” in the student writing projects. I was her partner in some of those efforts as well as partner to Lggody in various tasks as were a number of classmates. After I left and the group exited in 1997 and I stood up for Ti and Do and Crew publicly by giving live interviews with the CBS show 60 Minutes and CNN's Larry King Live and ABC's Morning Show and Newsweek and Time magazines and many other Radio and Internet and Newspapers I began to be visited via dreams that helped me gradually bring back more of my Next Level Mind into the vehicle again. Eventually when those dreams led me to agree to be of service again which largely took shape after the 9-11 attacks on the World Trade Center

and Pentagon, I was visited in dreams by both Lggody and Jwnody who had a very specific message. Lggody said nothing but just vibrated a knowing. Jwnody said, "It was worth it" to me, referring to laying down her life. And then she showed me what I thought were a line of what seemed like 3 - 4 other individuals who were serving the Next Level, suggesting I could also serve. (I'm not implying only 3-4 are in service to the Next Level - just describing the dream that was for me and I could have misinterpreted parts as well. Dreams are very interesting but influences can use them too so one shouldn't take them as instructions to act upon. They can simply offer collaboration to thoughts and feelings we already may have, so in that way can be helpful to consider)

### **III.C. THE SEVEN ANGEL'S TRUMPET SOUNDINGS IN REV 8-11**

Rev 8:6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves ((1438 heautou from 846 auto, from 109 aer= others minds)) to sound.

To understand what is being shown John by these visions of these Seven Angels with Seven Trumpets to sound we need to reference the Old Testament records in Exodus chapter 19:

The setting is the third month after they fled the Egyptians. Moses goes up Mt. Sinai and Jehovah gives him instructions to remind the Israelites how He helped them and if they obey His SOUND, VOICE, what He "CALLS ALOUD" and they HEAR INTELLIGENTLY and HEDGE - guard/protect self from the thorns (the lower forces in the shape of thoughts and rebelliousness behaviors and ways) to keep in LEAGUE, COVENANT, COMPACT, CONFEDERACY WITH Him, they will be the Lord's special (peculiar) treasure above all people of the Earth that belong to Him. Moses returns, gives the message and the people agree. He returns and Jehovah comes to him this time from inside a "thick cloud" and says he wanted the people to be able to "hear him speak" and tells Moses to instruct the people to "make themselves holy, hallowed, purified" and to wash their clothing and that he'd come down from Sinai so the people can see him. He instructed a border to be made and that no one could cross that border to come up the mountain or they would die, but they would come up to the border on the "third day." On that third day morning came what was described as "thunder," from Hebrew gowl= "calling aloud, bleating, crackling thundering

sound/voice,” a lightning from Hebrew baraq= “a gleam - bright glittering light cast forth” from a “thick cloud” upon the mount and the “voice” from the Hebrew qowl, or qol (kole)= “to call aloud; a voice or sound, aloud, bleating, crackling, cry, fame, lightness, lowering noise, proclamation, sing, sound, spark, thundering voice, yell.” It is further described as “exceedingly loud” so all the people in the camp trembled and shuddered with terror hence fear and in reverence of. The mountain was smokey and fiery like a furnace as the Lord came down and the mountain quaked (shuddered/trembled).

Exo 19:19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long ((grew more and more)), and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice ((or by “calling aloud a sound and/or proclamation)).

Moses was called back up the mount and Jehovah told him to warn the people against trying to get closer or they will die. Then he told him to come back up with Aaron and Jehovah gave them the ten commandments.

Later on the shofar (a trumpet made from a lambs horn) would be sounded at the start of every sabbath day when they would have a meeting, and at every feast day and during the “holy convocation,” the “sacred assembly” on the all important “day of atonement,” which is the main point we are at following the delivery of the censer by the angel I am relating to Aaron, the golden censer being the only time the gold one is used, on the annual Day of Atonement. The trumpet is sounded to bring together the people.

SO WHAT WE SEE IN THESE SEVEN ANGELS WITH TRUMPETS ARE THE ANNOUNCEMENTS OF ARRIVAL OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD, KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN'S RETURNING MEMBERSHIP; Older Members (Jehovah/Father/Ti and Moses/Jesus/Do, the Four Living beings, the Seven Angels who sound the trumpets, the Seven Angels who pour out of the vials of plagues (that seem to correlate to the Seven Angels who Sound Trumpets), the Twenty Four Elders to make up the first fruit harvest of 42 Souls. Then there are those who did not come with physical bodies to sacrifice as they had not yet earned one. These have the chance to earn one as part of the second harvest.

Thus the preparation is the matching up of Souls to a matching genetic strain that starts well in advance of the actual tagging of the vehicles to be used. For

instance Ti and Do felt all the vehicles they and their crew would take were tagged at their birth in the 1920's to 1950's. Ti and Do said each who came had help to pick their vehicles. Some might wonder then how some of the 38 students who laid down their lives with Do in March of 1997, whose vehicles were in their twenties at that time fit into all the tagging being accomplished during the 1920's to 1950's since some of their vehicles would have been born in the 60's and 70's.

I suspect some of these returning souls did not hold onto the vehicles they first chose. In other words, they were among the first ones to join with Ti and Do, who dropped out of their classroom so new vehicles were tagged. The Next Level keeps to their overcoming program's free will design to make our commitment with them so they don't know how many will choose not to see the classroom through, though they had a plan for the likelihood and they also knew how many SEATS they had in certain departments. (However, should more hit the deck running and succeed beyond their expectation, no doubt they would prepare some new seats accordingly).

When I first joined from the Waldport, Oregon meeting in September of 1975, before a week had passed, I was at the Colorado National Monument where we were given to meet. After a group meeting with Bo and Peep, Bo met with groups of 3-4 of the new students briefly. I remember he said something about this "process" (the metamorphosis) being the hardest thing any human could endeavor and that most of us would not succeed. Sounds negative right. I remember having several thoughts then. One was along the lines of "I can do it," though with not much strength and determination behind it as I really didn't have the foggiest idea what I would encounter. The other thought was simultaneous. I wondered why I seemed to have such a puny determination. Looking back, it would be hard to see what was motivating me. Yes, I knew this was for me and looking back on that day, every time I did over the years, it felt so fated, though not in any absolute way. It was like hearing stories of people who had a near death experience seeing their life pass before them in an instant, except my instant entailed a list of events from my vehicle's youth that all seemed like directed preparation. I know some could think Do's statement was calculated to be a reverse psychology motivational talk, which given my response seemed like I was also suspicious of, though not directed at Do. As time would soon tell we had to drum up our own motivation though they helped us learn how to do

that. In fact that's what the Hindu and Buddhists call mantra's and chants, while the Jews, Christians and Muslims call prayer and psalms that have all become rote for many whether they know it or not.

Thus when it says these Seven “prepare themselves to sound,” I would change it to “prepare them to sound” where sounding is kin to “singing their song” and “playing their instruments (harps)” where their instrument is the vehicle they are matched up with to take over and overcome in service to their Older Members for their own “Soul (Spirit) births.”

This preparation can include working with specific families of humans who exhibit the characteristics that would be a “match” as Ti and Do called the objective, so each returning Soul will “match” the vehicle's human characteristics they need to overcome. It's tailoring a lesson plan to each student. For instance say one of Jesus disciples had a tendency to be hyper critical of others. Jesus indicated some had this to overcome when he said, some had a tendency to “swing at a gnat and swallow a camel” or to make their offering to the Lord when they had mis-behavior with a brother they needed to own before making their offering, or are “angry with their brother without cause,” etc. Even though that disciple with this challenge would have other strengths, he would have to overcome this weakness before he could graduate into “heaven” so the Next Level would be sure to help him pick the vehicle he was going to try to take over “incarnate into” that would face him with the same challenges.

As these would all be, to some degree seekers, one can see that the planning could get quite involved as it might require the study of individuals who are not yet migrated to the location where the Older Members would be coming public - the United States.

Regardless of whether the Seven Angels are also part of the crew who are about to incarnate and graduate, it doesn't seem they would be “preparing themselves” exclusively because their entire task is in the announcement of the “gathering” of returnees to include the just and the unjust, the graduates of the 2<sup>nd</sup> trimester and the Luciferians who are to serve as their adversaries, they build strength against. Announcing the meet-up is a significant task and probably includes a crew they are serving as a task primary on as these “trumpet soundings” all occur before and after their incarnation, if these were part of the incarnate crew. Even the Seventh occurs after those who come

incarnate have laid down their vehicles lives (“fell on their faces” in Rev 11:16).

Ti and Do did say those returning would be picking their next vehicles to take, but would have help to do so. One can imagine that the “sounding,” however it translates to human recipients would have an observable preparatory affect. When new information is made available that brings more realism to what has been largely shrouded in mystery, those humans that gravitate to it, as Ti and Do indicated would light up a light on the board for the assigned not incarnate crew to handle. Some of those may be the ones who have their offspring monitored closely to then “tag” those new born humans for a later incarnation - taking over that vehicle.

However preparing those who are coming might be accompanied by some equivalent of blowing a literal horn as some humans today expect to hear. There is some history to people hearing loud booming sounds that sound like they come from the sky, though are not like sonic booms. Take the various depictions of people hearing sound from the heavens we saw in the movie, “Close Encounters of the Third Kind.” Reports of this kind have occurred in places in the world where it was before fracing or underground construction that today in the United States and abroad can certainly be responsible for various sounds we can't pinpoint the origin of easily.

But whatever the Next Level does always leaves the door open to explain it as something other than being a fulfillment of prophecy or as delivered by living intelligent beings we simply can't see. It allows for the clear separation of those they prepared and have taken to the closer to reality understanding of what the Kingdom of God/Heaven really is.

Incidentally, Ti and Do did bring into our camp a shofar at one time but we never really used it. A few students learned how to blow it. I don't think we used the shofar much. But speaking to the role of an instrument of sound in the call to meeting, Ti and Do did provide us with a bell we sounded. In the early 1990's Do had us ring a bell at the start of each of the “Beyond Human, the Last Call” video tape sessions.

However, around that time Do also brought in several new bible versions to include, Dakes, the Companion Bible, a Parallel of four versions, Youngs, the Amplified, a Revised Standard were among them along with a Strong's

Concordance. That was also when Srrody started to learn Hebrew and some did some study of the Jewish feast days, mostly surrounding Rosh Hashana which happens to be the “Feast of Trumpets” that begins the Jewish new year and 10 days of repentance to follow and ended with the day of Atonement. Anyone could have tried to study Hebrew. None of the bible materials had any assigned readings, though Do did suggest to a few to examine certain things. For instance I was given a task to examine potential references to reincarnation in the Bible records.

This was also the time when we started watching many evangelists on their various satellite television ministries. Lggody, as the primary and Swyody as a secondary were assigned the project of building two portable stands for our two 8-10 foot wide satellite dishes. Lggody did the entire design. As a secondary my task was to use my “feeler” (sense of what Ti and Do might say and do about any step we would take) to be his check partner. When we began to fast in the Arizona desert just west of Phoenix in 1990-1 we ran these two dishes off a generator. We were back to living outdoors for a while and had another tent city. Having sold in estate sales all our furnishings for three large houses Do outfitted us with tents that were called “leisure ports” and they all zipped together. Do had us try different configurations. At one point we had two long corridors side by side with a connection in the middle so there were hallways with each two person tent along the corridor's length. We had had a similar setup in the late 1970's but this time more upscale. We had a couple large trailers, one of which was a fifth wheel type and both sides opened out to form a meeting room.

We were fasting on water only and we still had things left over from the estate sales some paintings and furniture to sell. We had our own Uhaul type truck so we would take it to Phoenix to sell at a big swap meet. I remember how slow we all moved around, though worked all day, loading and unloading the truck, working the swap meet. I remember the effort to climb into an upper bunk in one of the trailers where I curled up and thought...this might be it. Perhaps we might fast until we expire. Do's reasoning for the fast if I recall accurately, in part was in case the Next Level took us with our vehicles, we might want to have cleaned ourselves out some. When Do called off the fast after 13 days, we learned how not to break a fast.

We were near Yuma, Arizona and they have a huge crop of delicious



tangerines. With all the impossible to digest bulk of a tangerine we were all quite stopped up and were trying every form of laxative to kick start our digestive/elimination systems. Some could look at this as another of the many so called “mistakes” Ti and Do made. But I see it as Do following his instruction from Ti who was by that time outside a human vehicle. And by his being willing to follow instructions by deciding how to break the fast, that he and helpers Innody and Lvbody studied for the way to break the fast, knowing how thorough Do was about everything, I believe Ti wanted to put us through that test. At this late stage in the classroom if anyone was finding fault with Do, it meant they hadn't conquered their doubts yet. A couple did leave after that and both ended up thinking the same thing, that Ti and Do were well intentioned but were misguided and especially felt that way after their exit.

Some of the criticism against Do being the fulfillment of the Jesus return is that the group wasn't giving to charity or helping the sick and poor and that is mostly true to which all I can refer to is that Jesus also demonstrated his priorities in that regard when he was criticized by a student because one of the students in a female vehicle was applying expensive oil to Jesus head, which they saw as wasting it, saying it could be sold to give to the poor instead. But the act was an anointing that was given by Jehovah through Moses to do to Aaron, who had the assigned task of primary high priest with his four sons as secondaries on the task. Jesus responded to the criticism saying, “the poor you have with you always” and that it was being done towards his nearing burial. When I see that story, it reminds me some of a degree of that same attitude that I had towards Ti and Do.

By the way, in the early 1990's some students who were doing a supply run, what we called going shopping for fuel (food) became aware of a family (mom, dad and kids) who were down on their luck and found themselves homeless, with no transportation or job, etc. Do had us give them a car and at that time we didn't have junkers. I don't recall what car was given away. For the record at one point we had a fleet consisting of a fairly new Cadillac that used to be Ti and Do's car. It was white so we called it “white horse.” And if it went into the shop Ti and Do would say it was in the “horse-pistol.” We had a nice Chevy conversion van, a big black pickup truck with a crew cab, we called, yes... “black horse” (having no knowledge of the black horse in Revelations unless someone happened to read that on their own), a Lincoln

Continental, a Mazda van when they first came out, a Toyota Van and a few economy cars that “out of craft taskers” took to their 9-5pm office jobs everyday that entailed a lengthy commute at times.

While I had an out-of-craft task as a pastry chef in what was called the Bradford Hotel downtown Austin on Congress street. It was across the street from the Discolor, the hotel I was told where the U.S. President would stay when he was in Austin. When I started the Pastry making department having been hired as a dinner cook, but noting they had a full bakery but were using all frozen deserts, I suggested to the Chef I could use experience I gained to start our own pastries. He agreed and gave me a budget and I hired Jwnody to be my assistant. She would always want to bring samples of what we made back for Ti and Do who lived in the same craft with about half the students then. I would think there was no procedure to do that and it seemed to me to be human to be offering food to Ti and Do. But as Ti and Do taught sometimes you “take a chance on a positive” and respecting Jwnody I agreed. Ti and Do liked the gifts and joked that we might try a little harder to bring them back looking a little better as at times they got a little crushed. There were a number of examples like this and each time it seemed it was the 4-5 students in female vehicles that more naturally showed their love for both Ti and Do in ways I considered to be human and not procedure. Several times they bought flowers for Do. The more you love your Older Members the more you just naturally want to do things for the Older Member to include for the physical vehicle they occupy as that is the interface and their vehicle has also become of one mind with that Older Member's Mind. So Jwnody was an example of how a bride would act towards their bridegroom following the way that was depicted in the records.

Some evidence that these Seven Angels are preparing others is in the fact that this was the high priests job in the Moses camp to REPRESENT THE STUDENT BODY TO THE LORD. In Rev 8:4 it states his offering comes with the “prayers of the saints” distinguishing to whose benefit this is all happening for. Thus I believe these Seven are preparing these Saints as described by helping to prepare the genetic strain that will produce the vehicles they will incarnate into to overcome to graduate their human kingdom.

**A BIBLICAL OVERVIEW OF THE SEVEN TRUMPET SOUNDINGS:**

Each trumpet sounding according to Jehovah/Moses is a call for “repentance” which means a call to “change one's mind” which is what everyone must do to keep up, as more and more (holy) Mind/Spirit from the Next Level is provided to the human civilization. Each human, as they become aware of more of the Next Level's reality begins to fluff off the old ways of thinking which results in a stronger grasp on what is most real and thus true. The more we engage that thinking the greater our desire to also make our vehicles behave as the Older Members teach and demonstrate. On the other hand the more we distance ourselves from our Older Member's updated thinking, the less we see of the reality of the Next Level in the new information and terminologies provided by the Older Members and the less our behaviors follow suit. The “feast of trumpets” aka Rosh Hashana includes ten days of this repentance time period that ends at the “Day of Atonement,” the Final Judgment aka Yom Kippur that is also the official start of the new year when all are considered to have a clean slate (if they repented of all their less than “hitting the mark they were shooting for” according to the instructions they were given by the Next Level).

#### TIME LINE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS WITH TRUMPETS SOUNDING

With this said, I believe at this time that the 10 day long Feast of Trumpets can be seen as 100 years. It may not be a coincidence that according to Jewish word of mouth passed down in the Talmud, during these 10 days, 100 notes would be sounded. That would be 10 for each day of the feast time and I believe that can easily be translated in various ways as 100 years but seems to work best overall by starting in 1907 with 60 years (threescore in Daniel's prophecy) of preparation for the Two Witnesses, then from 1967 to 2007, the HOUR (Next Level Time = 40 years human time) in which The Two Witnesses come public and the new Babylonian Empire (The United States of America) gradually falls from it's previous good graces in world standing, starting with the war in Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia, that was a deceit to get into and a disaster for all (not that WWI and WWII were not equally so, but at least the U.S. wasn't the primary aggressor in those two wars).

Note how this new Babylonian like Empire - USA, for deceitful reasons topples the old Babylonian area, now largely referred to as Iraq, using as an excuse the mysteriously constructed New York City (new city of Babylon- Rev 17) World Trade Center and Pentagon attacks of September 11, 2001,

via the coup d'etat securing of the presidency to fulfill the Revelations chapter 6 Red/Ruddy (Republican) "Horse" embodied by G.W. Bush who is admittedly a Skull and Bones Mason, then presiding over ENDLESS GLOBAL WAR (WWIII) as prophesied. This was the first of two Falls prophesied in Revelations chapter 14, while the curious NYC based Wall Street led global wide financial crisis of 2007-8 that was YOKED upon the Revelations chapter 6 Black/Blue (Democrat) "Horse," Barack Obama who presided over a seeming recovery from the endless global financial crisis as the second fall.

The Prophet Daniel's Two Sevens, I believe refer to affirmation periods when humans are sealed by their allegiance to the BEAST (The largely Secret Human Government and constituents that came about "out of," because of the way the Luciferian Space Alien Souls and hybridized human equivalent vehicles with primitive spacecraft (UFOs), described in Revelations chapter 12 as the Dragon and his angels, were let loose from their "bottomless pit" underground, under the sea prison cells.

These two SEVENS have overlap but are joined to the Seven Seal periods, before and during the Two Witnesses time, which is longer than their prophecy period and extends for 40 years (one hour), as the Seven Angels with Trumpets Sounding that is summed up as the opening of the first of Seven Seals with the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet sounding in 2007-8 (National Geographics Channel Final Report: Heaven's Gate in which it is suggested that Ti and Do were the Second Coming of Jesus and the 3<sup>rd</sup> Woe in 2013-4 with the Chelyabinsk Meteor strike, many Fireballs over the U.S. West and a Near Miss Asteroid and Comet Pan Starr, pictured with a companion object in it's front coma followed by more Fireballs along the Eastern seaboard U.S. Timed to the First of the year to the March solstice when Do and Crew exited their incarnate presence.

Then begins the Tribulation period and the Winepress and Wrath of God and Recycling Second Harvest Period that includes the remaining 6 seals that includes the Second SEVEN as the Seven Angels who pour out their Vials aka Plagues that have a double affect on the U.S. Territory and the E.U. Centered on Rome.

Each of these Seven Soundings are evidenced in the human kingdom by all advances and degradations that are apparent in a most accelerated fashion

from what they were up until then. The developments in science and the arts, in the provision of information, entertainment, quests for power and all the social equal rights movements all are evidence of the literal closeness of the Two Older Members from the Level Above Human and their Crew and Student Body, the only real “church” (body of believers). Had the Next Level not come close and then let the space aliens out of their underground hiding places, so they could try to push their need for technological developments, humans would have remained in the same general mental and physical state as the couple thousand years before. The Next Level is never totally absent from their Garden but proportionately can only evolve at a snails pace without the increased acceleration put on by the arrival of the Older Members and Crew and especially true in the 1940's and 1950's when they literally came with their physical bodies to drop them and provide proof of their existence that released their Soul Bodies to find the human bodies they prepared to take over for their harvest tasks. Therefore I am not going to try to construct all the pointers to Next Level increased presence as they become a part of every aspect of society, even to the degree of unbridled hedonism all a part of the free will Garden like Earth school that provides the opportunity for those that seek to be students to graduate out of the human kingdom.

### **III.C.1. FIRST TRUMPET - 1900's - 1910's - REV 8:7 EVENTS THAT FOLLOW IMMEDIATELY AS PREPARATION LEADING UP TO THE FIRST AND LAST “WINEPRESS” FRUIT HARVEST WAVES & FINAL JUDGMENT HOUR SHOWN IN REV 16:2 CALAMITIES AND TRIBULATION (TRIAL BY FIRE (HEAT IN ALL WAYS))**

Rev 8:7 (The) first ((4413 protos= foremost, beginning (Alpha), best, chief)) angel ((messenger)) sounded ((4537 salpizo= a vibration and billowing wave, (as from a trumpet))) and ((2532 kai= also, even, so then, too, both)) (there) followed ((1096 ginomai= to cause to be “gen”-erated, after, hereafter, to become, come into existence (to pass, to happen), arise)) hail ((5464 chalaza= “lowering down” of God's judgment(period) bridging the chasm/gulf between Kingdoms that includes calamities)) and fire ((4442 pur= lightning, passions in all sensual forms, love and/or anger)) mingled ((3396 mignumi= mixed)) (with) blood ((129 haima= bloodshed + as a figure the winepress of the Lord)), and (they were) cast ((906 ballo= to throw (violent or iiiiintensely, arise, pour, strike, thrust)) upon ((1519 eis= RESULTS, point reached, concerning)) (the) earth ((1093 ge= soil, occupants, region, land, globe)): and

(the) third (part) ((5154 tritos= third quarter of the earth)) (of) tree ((1186 dendron= most likely from drus= an oak tree [reference to the Israeli's as the "oaks of righteousness"])) (was) burnt ((2618 katakaio= light, set on fire, burn down)) up, and all ((3956 pas= all, any, every, the whole, all (manner of, means), alway(-s), any (one), every (one, way), as many as, X thoroughly, whatsoever, whole, whosoever)) green ((5515 chloros from 5514 chloe= green, pale as in new shoots)) grass ((5528 chortos= court, garden, blade, wheat, hay, human genetic strains that were not planted by the Next Level)) was burnt ((2618 katakaio= light, set on fire, burn down)) up.

Given the context following the Day of Atonement referenced casting down to Earth of the Golden CENSER by another Angel who comes ahead of these Seven, the HAIL is not only hail stones, as in ice balls, but as in the Greek, chalaza's main provided translation, "a lowering" of God's judgment. In the Moses camp a GOLDEN CENSER (the container that coals were put in from the burnt flesh offering that incense was added to and burned, that showed Jehovah (by the aroma) they were following instructions, as they probably didn't understand how that procedure and it's various symbolism would apply for the next trimesters toward their potential "spirit birth" - the overcoming of their human evolutionary level) was only used on the DAY OF ATONEMENT, aka Yom Kippur aka the the slate was cleared so everyone had a fresh start to show their allegiance to the Next Level, thus also a time period of/or "Day of Judgment" because it's the last TIME PERIOD anyone can change God's Judgment from their fated death (as all humans face) to one of a potential ETERNAL LIFE by atoning (repenting - changing one's mind) in the ways in which we have each MISSED THE MARK (sinned), in the year(s) before, set for us by ALL the teachings of the last incarnate Representative (Jesus), (since this is happening before the Two Witnesses come incarnate).

This SOUNDING is an announcement, the FIRST of SEVEN calls for the HOLY ASSEMBLY (holy convocation) of the returning Older Members (Father and Jesus) with their Crew - the Four Living Beings and the Four and Twenty Elders and however many younger student souls and even first time believers who graduated their relative grades in school during and since the previous incarnate time period. These Seven Soundings, the Next Level information they provide to the ethers around earth, can be drawn in by those who reach/seek their creators (heavenly Father's) holy Mind/Spirit) which

becomes the basis of the Judgment Time/Period “Day” described as the Seven Seals (Opening of the book's mysteries through the revealing of the Seven Thunders (Roars) from the Lion of the tribe of Judah, who was last incarnate as Jesus but is in a new human vehicle upon return who becomes evident to some later on, in the new name Jesus said he would have upon his kingdom's return (and thus a new vehicle (body)) named Do. Incidentally, for the two most important feasts in the Jehovah/Moses classroom, the Day of Atonement and Passover, the first animal that was sacrificed was a bullock (beef, cattle), and Do's vehicle was born on May 17, 1931 under the astronomical sign of Taurus the Bull.

As in all seven of the offering assemblies (aka feasts or festivals) Jehovah/Moses gave to the children of Israel, there was to be a SACRIFICE BY “FIRE AND BLOODSHED” as depicted in this verse. For the Day of Atonement, a bull was sacrificed and some of the bulls blood was sprinkled seven times “before the Lord.” The altar was in close proximity to the tent that was designed as Jehovah's abode when He was in the camp. Inside the tent there was a veil creating a separate chamber called the Holy of Holys. This tent was also called the “Tent of Meeting” because it is where Jehovah would at times descend hidden in a cloud to physically abide to talk to Moses “face to face” (though not literally looking at one another's face because Jehovah told Moses when he asked to see Him that he would die if he looked upon His face. Jehovah then said Moses could touch his shoulder/side which he did, proving that Jehovah had physicality).

Thus this verse is telling that these assembly events were to come and the ALTAR would be the location on the Earth where the Next Level prepared for the Crew's arrival - what Ti and Do felt was primarily the Southwest of the USA for most of their physical presence - west of the Mississippi river, though extended through secondarily throughout North America and English speaking countries such as England, Ireland, Scotland, Australia and New Zealand but not ruling anyplace on earth out where someone might hear about Ti and Do and feel like their call was for them to seek out more information about that has been facilitated by the internet.

Ti and Do spoke about the timing and lesson plan part of this overall experiment as the Third Trimester stage of development of Souls which would be when a group graduated to receive adult Next Level bodies. Some

in that group would still have to return to complete their overcoming of humanness lessons. As said in the Rev 14 section the remainder aka remnant who elect to take the plunge of giving their life into Ti and Do's hands by entering into their service, depending on them could fit into a first, second or third Trimester lesson plan to where the trimester was during the Father/Jesus classroom, while for some that never hear about Ti and Do but show the Next Level in whatever their terminology that they want to be in their service would be essentially starting the roster for a future first trimester classroom participation. Thus going forward anyone who gives their all now could lose their life in that service which is described as the "winepress" during the tribulation period that seems to have begun as of the last blood moon in September of 2015 (end of the previous "hour" = 40 year period) but increases precipitously into 2017 and beyond.

Luciferians instigated many twists of what Jesus said, by making thinking and talking about being "born again" into a club membership requirement because someone said they were born again by accepting Jesus as their personal savior, repenting of one's sins and letting Jesus blood wash away one's sins in what is called "grace" that Paul is most responsible for teaching, which was the Luciferian trick, but which we can see through if we allow ourselves to do so.

It's understandable for many to feel they have been "born again" by changing their ways as doing so can be a stage of awakening that in a sense can feel like a rebirth, but that's not what Jesus was specifically speaking to except it how it's all a continual process. Of course the entire idea of going to Heaven became the expected result of abiding by a minimum of commandments. The fact that heaven needed to be earned by pleasing the latest incarnate Older Member by abiding by all they give when incarnate, that updates, yet adds to previous lesson plans, for instance, as provided by Moses. The fact that work is required was also twisted into an abhorrence of the thought, because some Christian leaders say that would be like insulting Jesus who they say "died for us," an entire stream of lies and deceit that many have become programmed to believe as it's so very intoxicating to one's ego and sense of importance to consider self connected to the creators by belief alone. Belief actually included in it's definition, trusting our Heaven's Father which included abiding by what was given and working for the Kingdom of God/Heaven by doing what they gave us to do, not coming up with our own



interpretations. Today many have been twisted all around so that they don't really have a relationship with their Heavenly Father. They have replaced him with the Bible, the word that to them is the way, missing the very important step of seeking the will of our Heavenly Father with our mind - asking for his will for us as often as we choose to and then paying attention to the signs of his answers. It's not that the "words" spoken by the Representatives sent by our Heavenly Father are not important. They are integral but without cultivating a real sense of connection with "our Father who is in Heaven" the words can easily be misunderstood as we see throughout all the religions pertaining to whatever they determine are their scriptures.

The seven feasts with all their characteristic representations were designed to begin to acquaint these people with the eventual requirement of their willing sacrifice of their own human vehicle that they grow to recognize as not their essential being but are given to incarnate into (take over) to overcome. In other words, Members of the Next Level, to include those coming through that birth canal to membership grow into not identifying themselves as the physical vehicle. They identify themselves as the Mind aka Spirit, like the pilot of that vehicle thus to sacrifice it, since it will not be their end is simply taking it off like a suit of clothing, hence the analogy used of the vehicle being a garment throughout the records. This awareness is started in an elementary way by demonstrating the authority and superiority of the teachers and through exercises that provide a mechanism of cooperation with the program - Ti and Do simply listed in the list they called "the seventeen steps" as "following instructions," which is actually exactly what Adam and Eve failed to do that began the experiment phase to help their offspring learn the value of doing so.

Thus, at that time of the First Trimester classroom and no longer applicable today, the sacrifice of something living (that is NOT another human) is equivalent to coming into recognition that in certain circumstances killing our carnal (animal) nature is part of the design, yet not treating that life with disrespect as to when, where, how, why and who but doing so in accordance with the stepwise instructions given us to follow instead of trusting our human judgment of rightness in so doing. I know there are many who consider themselves spiritual who abhor the killing of animals for food or for any other usage by humans and they consider that part of their spiritual evolution. Though these are showing compassion for the suffering of

animals, it can also be yet another of the myriad of traps to keep us from seeing what's most real about our existence and ultimate purpose we can choose to grow into. Plants are also living breathing creatures. There is no question that all humans need to kill something to live. Even the alleged breatharians if any really exist have to get their nourishment from somewhere. Killing anything unnecessarily, I believe Ti and Do might say is the greater lack of compassion.

Ti and Do taught us not to use anything to excess. it's just a Next Level way. A tiny, tiny example would be how some would put a huge amount of toothpaste on the brush, along the lines of what the advertisements showed. Ti and Do were always managing our needs and excesses so made it a procedure to use just a tiny bit. I forget exactly how much, perhaps no more than covering 1/4 of the brush. There was no way to know if someone was doing that or not since bath-chamber use was private and doors were closed. Ti and Do told us that in the Next Level, there is no ownership of anything. When someone has a task and requires certain tools and/or materials, they go to where there is storage of such things and they are provide what they will need. Then it will be up to the crew to use those tools and materials in such a way to make them last for the task at hand. One doesn't just sign out something and assume they can waste some of it, thinking there is plenty more on hand. It's just a way of Next Level members to have that kind of conscientiousness about everything they do.

One time in the end of the winter of 1978 we moved our camp to the mountains south of Provo, Utah. We got there a day before it snowed around a foot in the National forest there. To set up we had to find spots for about 25 two person 9' x 9' tents, the kind that you could stand up in the middle of. Do went one by one to help determine where to set up each tent. He had several considerations. One was to make it not look like as big of a group as it was so he spread us out a bit and tried to be behind trees as much as possible. He didn't know how long we'd need to be there so didn't want to attract attention and get kicked out as there were rules on how long you could camp. He was very particular to not cut any branches that didn't need to be cut. I know as I was following his lead for each cut and when I made a cut or two that he didn't think was needed, I somehow knew I made a mistake though can't recall he actually said anything or gave me any kind of disapproving look or made any grunting noises. He and Ti always tried to leave every area we set

up camp in as good or better than how we found it.

In our current society in most places in the world, killing someone is punishable by killing them as long as it's proved to be justified by the authoritative governing body, the state, King, Chief, etc., and in this case the Elohim (supreme judges aka Members of the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven). Of course in many even most situations today, the system is significantly flawed and the state doesn't have anyone they really answer to so are more or less free to wage wars of aggression even against the majority of the people's will often justified deceitfully. Also, those who still maintain what were lesson steps for relative toddler students in the Moses camp don't keep up with the new lesson steps as demonstrated by the Jesus experiential classroom as He further demonstrated our needed recognition that we are not our human vehicles, thus to be willing to sacrifice it by subjecting ourselves to a violent death by the hands of our enemy becomes our ticket through the Heaven's Gate, providing it's for the gate keeper whom we have come to trust and have faith in, by our accumulating repeated experience as a student in his classrooms over thousands of human years time. This is why He, our current Older Member who was last incarnate becomes the current gate keeper with the KEY that opens the gate by abiding by his instructions for entry. It's not just abiding though, as someone can follow all the commandments, instructions, procedures and ways and yet not literally "please" our Older Member which is the difference between an intellectual follower and one that also follows by giving all their heart, which is why it's also compared to becoming worthy to be His "bride."

Because Members of the Next Level don't relate to their physical body as who they are, knowing they could lose it and it wouldn't change who they know themselves to be, when they come incarnate with that reality in mind they hold this recognition. It's still hard to give one's body to be misused as was seen by Jesus example when he received the instruction to lay his body down and then struggled with doing so. It was recorded that he wept blood and asked his Father if that part of the task could be changed. He was coming to terms with what he knew he must fulfill and knew he came to Earth to do.

Overcoming our humanness and bonding to our Older Member starts by believing in all they say and recognizing they are from the kingdom that created all the life forms and universe and taking a stand for them and

maintaining that stand until the exit of their vehicle however that might happen. That is the process of “giving one's life” and it is understood that it will eventually include giving one's physical body up as well, which can happen to some by the hand of someone else who sees us as an enemy to get rid of. All they are doing, if that should happen is accelerating our completion of that grade in school as we will not be dead. Also giving one's life entails separating from one's roots to the human kingdom. All this amounts to one's voluntary blood shed, even if the Older Member decides we have the right to lay down our lives. If it's done purely for them after screaming to them to know it is right for you then that's still within the ways of which we show the Next Level we want to be putty in their hands. Everyone is not ready to give their all in the same ways at the same time and there is no competition and it's not a race to die. Dying without having made a significant connection with our Older Members is a waste and that's personal one person to the next and not the business of anyone else to know about. Using death to escape difficult lessons is not of value to anyone. A difficult lesson could be the loss of a business or prestige or family or wealth or someones life that is precious to us which are all lessons to rise above rather than seek to escape by ending one's life. That is why the Next Level is against suicide, yet it's not a crime to do so, that is unless you wound or kill someone else by your suicide. That is against the Law of God, just like it would be against the Law of God to then kill the killer.

#### OVERVIEW OF THE SEVEN ANGEL'S SOUNDING TIMELINE AND EVENTS AND WHAT SEEMS TO BE MEANT BY WHAT “FOLLOWS”:

Having said these events would FOLLOW, likely also translated what is “to be generated,” the first angels trumpet sounding, indicated by the “and” that is in the manuscript coming after “sounded” and considering making a point to state what was to follow is grammatically in the active voice so is an action of sounding caused by the one causing the action, the “angel” (messenger/crew member), assuming the Next Level would not make a point to state the obvious as something naturally following and given the Next Level's time frame of a day in Next Level time frame equaling about a 1000 years earth human time frame, along with another big consideration, as I believe this is describing what is to come to immediately FOLLOW in a preparatory way up until the FIRST HARVEST WAVE and then in a conclusionary way in the LAST stage of the two harvest return, thus after the

Two Witnesses and first fruit graduation classroom has exited their incarnations.

Furthermore, it would make sense with the Next Level way, in this case not indicating what would and would not follow that all of what is said follows to have application at both stages as opposed to limiting it's application to just the time frame this verse is pointing to in the order of the seven angels with trumpets. In other words the placement is not an accident in the “first angel sounding.” I don't say that without further strong indications that will be shown throughout the remaining 6 angel's soundings. But the hint to what I refer is shown by the verses in Rev 16 of the seven angels who pour out their vials, each of which showing direct similarities of terms and ideas with these seven angels doing the sounding, which is evidence that what was to follow would have a direct correlation with the relative seven angels pouring out their vials.

It is also clear that the angels with vials only take place in the time table of the LAST of the two HARVEST WAVES. This is evident in Rev 16:2 that says the “plague/calamity” described by the FIRST ANGEL WITH VIAL POURING will only befall humans “which had the mark of the beast and upon them which worshiped (served) his IMAGE (false idols in all their forms but with an emphasis to aligning with the “ye are gods,” “god within us all,” thus all are god SPIRITUAL ILLUSION of the Next Level, the facsimile created by the Luciferian Space aliens, even in the form of a Hologram like Fatima). That JUDGMENT CRITERIA can only take place after the truth from the Two Witnesses has been told, the primary revealing of Ti and Do as the content of the “book” as described in Rev 5:1 and opened to start in Rev 6:2 associated with the FIRST THUNDER (ROAR) from the Lion of Juda (the one who served as the Lamb) in his new incarnation as the male vehicle part of the Two Witnesses task with the other being the one who was his “Father in Heaven” and with him as Jehovah when he served incarnate through the vehicle named Moses. And the first primary revealing of the book continued during the following 6 thunders/roars as described to occur during the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> angel's trumpet sounding which was when the Two Witnesses (The Song from Rev 14=Ti and Do) come public to deliver their prophecy - what is defined as what is done via the human mouth and words, as opposed to from their “lightning in the sky” return stage many Christians misunderstand because they don't have the “Do” key because that return is

the one which is “in his glory, brilliance” following these 7 angels pouring out their vials as shown in Rev 19 when he appears to have the Next Level vehicle that was “dipped in blood” 2000 years ago.

Therefore I will attempt to show how each of these 7 Angels Sounding of Trumpets are both marking the stages leading up to the FIRST HARVEST WAVE brought about by the Two Witnesses AND mark their correlation to the LAST HARVEST WAVE spoken of as the “Winepress” in Rev 14 where it follows the First fruit harvest.

### **III.C.a. THE THIRD PART, GEOGRAPHIC AREA FOR THE RETURN AND THE RETURN OF THE HUMAN “LEAVES” (GENETIC RETURN) AND SOULS/SPIRITS FOR THE THIRD TRIMESTER TIME OF GRADUATION AND JUDGMENT**

Before examining each of what was first depicted in Rev 8:7, here is an interpretation of what is meant throughout these seven angels with trumpets by the usage of “third” or “third part,” (“part” was added by the King James and other translators).

The clearest account in the records to describe people or a place as divided in thirds indicates it's referencing THREE divisions of a geographic area, and also references a THIRD GROUP (PART) OF HUMANS BEING NURTURED in and through those locations and then there is a reference to TIMES OF THAT NURTURING shown in Zechariah 13 following these seven important prophecies of Jesus' incarnation fulfilled:

- 1) He is not beget by a human Father and Mother (Zec 13:3). (The virgin birth that Ti and Do felt was some type of artificial insemination to better prepare his vehicle to receive more of the truth that was to be a big update to what Moses had recorded.
- 2) Those who count themselves prophets will be confounded by what he says (Zec 13:4). (The Jewish leaders tried to throw him off a cliff, stone him. They felt cornered by his responses, said he had a devil inside him and feared the people who saw him as a prophet so wanted him dead to protect their own flock and position within the government.)
- 3) He will say he's not a prophet but will refer to himself as a husbandman or shepherd, someone assigned to rear and care for others (Zec 13:5).

- 4) He will receive wounds in his hands.
- 5) He will be given these wounds via the house of his friends (Zec 13:6), (His own disciple, Judas Iscariot identified him for the Jewish Sanhedrin).
- 6) His enemies “smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered” as Jesus quoted in Mat 26:31 to result in the Lord turning his hand on his little ones (Zec 13:7). (The Lord turns his hand on his own to strengthen them just like the Lord allows them to kill Jesus all for the sake of those souls who would continue in their process of overcoming their humanness which is accomplished through conquering identifying only with the vehicle since it is the Soul seed implanted in a human vehicle that grows to become a member of the Next Level. The human vehicle is needed as the footstool, stepping stone but when each has shown the Next Level they have embraced the lesson plan then the Next Level allows them to be killed so they can exit that vehicle and be given a new student model physical vehicle as their reward they will have to give up so they can earn a new adult model Next Level vehicle.

The prophecy then references the division of the Twelve Tribes of Israel into three parts, two of which will be cut off thereafter. It's interesting that Moses recorded that there were initially 603,550 (plus the tribe of Levites that served as priests) men in their exodus from Egypt. Over the next 40 years there were thousands that perished by defying Moses and Jehovah so that Jehovah slayed them. Thus one third as 200,000 minus thousands slain may in fact bring the total of those the Next Level was planning to work with close to that “100 and 40 and 4 and a myriad of thousands number:

Zec 13:8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land ((776 'erets from an unused root probably meaning to be firm; the earth (at large, or a land, common, country, earth, field, ground, land, X nation, way, + wilderness, world))), saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off ((3772 karath= cut down, destroy, fail, hewn (down), perish)) and die ((1478 gava'= to breathe out, perish)); but the third shall be left ((3498 yathar= exceed, remain, cause to abound, preserve, make plenteous)) therein.

So the timing noted here is what SHALL COME TO PASS - thus AFTER the Lords hand is turned on his “little ones.” Turning on his little ones means beginning to put them to a trial by fire as will be described more to come. For Jesus disciples this amounted to being willing and not trying to prevent

themselves from being in the position to “lay down their lives” because of their being of service to what Jesus taught - accepting that they would be hated as Jesus was because of their saying the same things he said, thus were voluntarily choosing to die in his service. Jesus taught this giving their literal lives was necessary to prove to the Next Level that they had taken in enough of Jesus Mind (Holy Spirit) so they trusted they were not going to perish by losing their human vehicle.

All of Jesus' disciples were not necessarily far enough along in their graft to Jesus' family vine so they were offered proof of his Next Level origin when Jesus stayed around using his converted, changed over, repaired dead vehicle for some 40 days, that he took with him into the cloud covered space craft, WHERE ACCORDING TO DO, WHO REMEMBERED THIS, HE MOVED INTO HIS FORMER NEXT LEVEL VEHICLE. Do had said he left his Next Level vehicle in a closet when he came incarnate this time, so perhaps he put that vehicle named Jesus in a closet to potentially use later upon his return as hinted at by referring to it as having been “dipped in blood” in Rev 19:11-13.

What will come to pass takes place in ALL THE LAND, further defined as OVER THE ENTIRE WORLD (all the land/earth and it's peoples), saying that TWO PARTS OF THE EARTH'S PEOPLE SHALL BE CUT OFF then, which corresponds to what Jesus said about the Kingdom of God being taken away from Jerusalem and that ethnic group (people) in that part of the world and would be given to another people that can yield fruit, while also saying he had another “fold” to be brought together with this fold later, which we can see now as being in the Americas that became the worlds “melting pot”:

Joh 10:16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

Mat 21:43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation ((people)) bringing forth the fruits thereof.

Mat 23:37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!



Mat 23:38 Behold, your house ((3624 oikos= dwelling, household, family, home, temple)) is left ((863 aphimi= say aside, put or sent away, forsaken)) (unto) you desolate ((2048 eremos= lonesome, waste, desert, solitary, wilderness)).

Mat 23:39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

As a city is nothing without it's inhabitants, Jesus' speaking about Jerusalem was speaking to the former genetic strain from the twelve tribes of Israel saying he wasn't returning to them, nor their home city so they would be LEFT ALONE, LONESOME, PUT AWAY, as one does to a spouse that has broken their covenant to their chosen spouse, in this case, to Jehovah and himself as Jehovah's current Representative sent to them.

Thus the THIRD PART is a reference to the GROUP OF ISRAELITE (OVERCOMER) HUMAN VEHICLES and the SOULS he would be nurturing (Body's and Souls) so the Souls could have physical bodies that would be a match for their degree of active studentship to, during his return, “stand up” in (take over) in the new geography (New Great/Large City, as described in Rev 11 as the non-physical, symbolic Sodom and Egypt and where they exit from which was Jerusalem) to accomplish their “overcoming of the human world” as he demonstrated to them and said in Rev 2 all must do to have a “spirit birth,” which is their “third trimester” graduation, described as the First Fruit Harvest in Rev 14.

Mar 13:27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect ((selected)) from ((among)) the four winds ((quarters)), from ((out of, off, away from)) the uttermost part ((206 akron= extremity, top, one end)) of the earth to ((as far as)) the uttermost part ((extremity, top, one end)) of heaven.

Saying the SELECTED are coming from both THE EARTH via the genetic offspring from the experience of the human “leaves” on the human tree from among the four quarters shows the start of the melting pot in America that began in earnest in the 1800's but in terms of migrating Jews in the 1900's, actually no longer considering themselves Jews having mixed with gentiles over generations past, all of which Jesus speaks of as a “regeneration”:

Mat 19:28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which

have followed me, in the regeneration ((3824 paliggenesia= new birth, reproduction, renewal, recreation)) when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

The scattering of Jews since the 7<sup>th</sup> to 5<sup>th</sup> century BC is referred to as the Jewish Diaspora (exile) that saw a return to Palestine and then they were incorporated into the Roman Empire around 6 AD and experienced the second exile surrounding 70 AD that resulted with many fleeing in all directions. It is well understood that a large population of Jews who were escaping Stalin migrated to Germany and other European states. Finally, largely because of wars in Russia and Europe many migrated to the U.S. in the 19<sup>th</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> century and by then these had a very high percentage of mixed marriages. In fact those in mixed marriages often escaped persecution in Germany and were allowed out of Germany just prior to World War II while many others also changed their names to better hide their Jewish origin as they were then refugees throughout Europe so make up the majority of American Jews that would give birth to those human vehicles returning souls would take for their third trimester in America.

Saying they are also coming from the extremities of the heavens speaks to the bringing back of souls for their resurrection, meaning to STAND UP AGAIN), as Jesus said to be, “born again of water,” where water is related to the way a human is born in a water sack that the returning Soul will try to take over, the meaning of incarnation (carne is Latin for flesh). Ti and Do said these returning student souls would be participating in picking their human vehicle that the Next Level puts a “tag” on at their birth to set it aside to be watched to become their vehicle to take through their chrysalis - Christing, that completes their overcoming of the human evolutionary condition.

It's interesting that one of the translation options for the Greek akron is “top” or “top end” which perhaps can refer to the north (top) of the earth - it's two northern quarters as both an origin as shown by Europe to Japan as the third quarter of the earth and as a destination in North America the fourth quarter of the earth. The same could apply to “heaven” referring to the top extremity of heaven as Do said that Next Level was drawing from all those who had any relationship to the Next Level (presumably as souls) even /from other

planets, to come to earth to choose to enter the overcoming process with the incarnate Older Members. That area of the heavens might 75416+be considered to be the third heaven. All who were drawn to the earth vicinity by the Next Level who did not choose to enter the overcoming process would be among those we call the Luciferian space aliens because by not choosing to overcome their remaining humanness they were siding with Lucifer and his associates so became grounded to Earth. (I don't think this was spelled out. The Next Level has ways to inform everyone of their intentions while leaving them the choice. So their choice had ramifications. Perhaps they were drawn to Earth by their failing planets and the Next Level's opening up of a black hole or worm hole, what Ti and Do called a "freeway" in the heavens back in 1975 before we really knew about black/worm holes.

These returnees would include Souls who occupied human vehicles (referred to as "leaves" sometimes in the records), who were "saved" in a chamber or what Ti and Do referred to as a "box" and as Jesus indicated for even the last minute believer in him, the thief on the cross, in "paradise," aka Abraham's Bosom, which appears to be the first of the alleged three heavens. I say alleged because I don't recall Ti and Do talking about how many heavens there are but they did use the term to describe how the space aliens take some to their "heaven" which I would say would be some location in the first heaven where a particular space alien group abides that I imagine can be associated with the earth as inside a high mountain location like the Himalayas, Etna in Italy, Mt. Rainier where Kenneth Arnold a pilot first reported and coined the term "flying saucer" and/or Mt. Shasta in California which Ti and Do had an experience with some humans there trying to lure them to stay there and be their leaders. But there could be many locations I suppose on the earth where some might have a base as also alleged about under Antarctica or as Admiral Byrd claimed flying into in the North Pole vicinity. The Nazi party's SS were said to rituals and links to secret societies and facilities to construct flying saucers that never succeeded.

Considering Ti and Do said there were Three Trimesters to a "spirit birth" with the first occurring during and after the Moses experiential classroom, the second during the Jesus classroom and the third in their classroom it might very well be that any graduates from each of those classrooms are taken to corresponding "heavens." We have had indications from Ti and Do that the first heaven may actually be a very large spacecraft that humans can't see that

has very large gates humans can pass through with their airplanes and spacecrafts, potentially being 1363 miles square (the size listed for the New Jerusalem John describes in Revelations 21 that may start near the surface of the earth as he describes seeing it when taken “in spirit” up to a high mountain where he sees it descending and describes it in detail.

Meanwhile those “leaves” that went against Jesus would also be migrating back to seal their own judgment, which is why Jesus said of their souls or spirits:

Joh 5:28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

Joh 5:29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection ((386 anastasis= stand up again, [The process of standing up (taking over a human vehicle prepared to be a match for a returning Soul or spirit), abiding by and providing service to the Next Level Older Members most recently incarnate])) of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection (a raising up, rising (e.g. from a seat), a rising from the dead, that of Christ, that of all men at the end of this present age. the resurrection of certain ones history who were restored to life (Heb. 11:35))) of damnation.

Resurrection here is speaking to all those who have their names written in the Lamb's Book of Life as described in Revelation chapter 20 but concluded with:

Rev 20:5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

**NEXT ZACHARIAH'S PROPHECY DESCRIBES THE FUTURE IN HOW THIS THIRD OF THE POPULATION OF THE INITIAL TWELVE TRIBES ARE TO BE REFINED:**

Zec 13:9 And I will bring ((935 bow= to come, abide, apply, attain, X be, call, carry, employ, fetch)) the third part through the fire ((784 'esh= burning, hot, flame)), and will refine ((6884 tsaraph= to fuse (metal), cast, refine, pure, purge away, try)) them as silver is refined, and will try ((prove, tempt, trial)) them as gold ((to shimmer, as oil, clear sky)) is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD ((Jehovah= self existing, eternal)) is my God ((Elohim= Supreme

God)).

Ti always compared the overcoming “Process” to “refining of gold,” or “making butter from cream,” requiring the fire/heat that separates out the impurities that render pure gold transparent, equivalent to the force applied to friction in churning the cream. The Older Members when incarnate or even just in the Earth's vicinity, having minds that are clear and focused and actually light, where enlightened comes from automatically like a magnet both draws to themselves all lessor frequencies while putting out their higher octave frequencies that literally forces a response from all humans in degrees and in ways dependent on what any one human vibrates on. The humans automatically act out more of who they are, what they believe, what they want, how they feel, what they think. If a human has become someone that has justified doing violent acts against others they may seek to act that out, thus could become a suicide bomber or someone that shoots up a university campus or a drone operator or bombardier with no qualms about bombing a house or city or doing other acts of war justifying having civilian collateral damage, or as a police officer that uses their power to subdue or kill those they consider not cooperating or acting criminally. All receive this energy and some learn to restrain themselves and not act out whatever they are prone to acting out and look to the Next Level in whatever terms for help and thus grow their mind a little stronger which is the purifying process.

#### TRIAL BY FIRE BRINGS ABOUT MIGRATIONS AND REFUGEES AND MAKES FOR THE BUILDING OF STRONG MINDS:

Fleeing from the literal fires brought about by warring often means leaving one's roots to one geographical location, lifestyle, comfort level and family structure as often some in the family can't imagine leaving and would rather die there or fight opposing forces to try to protect or salvage their homes, possessions and lifestyles, so families become split which is part of what begins to happen for those that graft to their new Next Level family. The Next Level doesn't seem to stimulate the direct causes for war except in how they set it up by allowing the Luciferian space aliens to remain on the planet where they know they will try to foster their agenda through humans that causes all sorts of disharmony. Considering that the Next Level is growing the garden for the purpose of providing Souls with membership in their physical kingdom the human bodies become the way those souls grow from

getting into humanness and then for some getting out of the humanness they got into which begins to graft instead to the Next Level's family tree. Yes, the human vehicles will experience suffering, but even within the human kingdom humans know that hardship is the greatest builder of mental, emotional and even physical strength. So wars, pestilence and cataclysm (plagues) become the catalysts to not only build minds stronger to deal with but promotes a migration away from affected geographical areas. The Next Level are not terrestrial beings. Their abode is wherever they are. Jesus indicated this modus operandi by saying “the birds have nests and foxes have holes but the son of man...” (referring to how his vehicle was born from a woman, (though not seeded in fornication, but by some other means perhaps like a test tube fertilization on board a spacecraft, thus a virgin birth)) .”..has no place to lay his head.”

All human behaviors and ways need to be purged out of any prospective candidate for Next Level membership though it seems to take several experiences in the human kingdom to complete and absolutely requires the incarnate presence of an Older Member who has been through the same process, even many times past. That's why some feel ready to leave all behind when they hear the call, while others don't feel strong enough to do so and seek more time and help from the Next Level to gain that needed strength. Others still don't yet understand the details of how all will be required of them. Some are living by the laws the Next Level has given through their incarnate Older Members and looking to the Next Level to their capacity can be appropriate for their station towards Next Level adult membership. But all three types, to eventually graduate into the Next Level must overcome the human kingdom and please the incarnate Older Member they get a chance to be with. The Next Level will know how to feed each of us the lesson steps we will need. Trusting them is crucial to staying in their Family.

Here's some examples of how this is spoken about by John the Baptist who was certainly of the same Mind as Jesus who Jesus said was prophesied to come.

Luk 3:16 John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:  
Luk 3:17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and

will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

Mat 11:12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence ((971 biazio from bios 979; to force, i.e. (reflexively) to crowd oneself (into), or (passively) to be seized= press, suffer violence)), and the violent ((973 biastes from biazio 971; a forcer, i.e. (as a figure) energetic)) take it by force ((726 harpazo from a derivative of haireomai 138; to seize (in various applications)= catch (away, up), pluck, pull, take (by force))).

Luk 16:16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth ((971 biazio from bios 979; to force, i.e. (reflexively) to crowd oneself (into), or (passively) to be seized= press, suffer violence)).

Mal 3:1 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

Mal 3:2 But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

Mal 3:3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

Jesus talks about this as coming into the Kingdom of Heaven via violence against his own and how the Luciferians (devil) are used to accelerate one's entrance into the Kingdom, which is why when it's our time we can accept what the enemy will do to us as it will simply be our ticket through the Heaven's Gate to have our vehicle even killed by them, as they could even see their actions as being in the name of their false God or whatever their false idol is as we become a threat to their and/or those they count their family or nation's perceived security and safety in the human kingdom. In this way any dissident or dropout from society can fall into this category of those sought after to purge out of their human condition, which can serve them as the Next Level pays attention to anyone who is not finding their place in the human kingdom - a sign they are becoming ready to exit and become part of a Next Level overcoming program then or in the future.

To date this purging out those who have not given their allegiance to the “BEAST” - the U.S. and E.U. governments and those in bed with the government is being talked about by Donald Trump who wants to send all illegal immigrants back from where they came, wants to stop all immigration of those of a Muslim faith, and wants to require all Muslims to be registered reminiscent of what Hitler did to the Jews and dissidents and what FDR presided against for the Japanese Americans in 1942 following the attack on Pearl Harbor in 1941 and what happened to many liberals, called communists by Senator McCarthy. With each of these actions those who were sympathizers with the groups were also targeted. That seems to be coming up as the situation worsens in America with both gun violence and bigotry and terrorism as the U.S. continues it's endless global (red horse) policy.

When humans and space alien human equivalents bring death to others they are unknowingly assisting the Next Level by killing one another as in their wars and the famine and pestilence (plagues) they cause as shown in Ezekiel's prophecy that seems to apply to the Kingdom of Israel after the Moses classroom but before the end time, though it can certainly apply to any time after Older Members like Moses, Elijah, Jesus and Ti and Do have been incarnate:

Eze 5:12 A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

For one, the Next Level crew can determine who they will specifically help so they will not be subject to pestilence. They, not being as rooted in their humanness would be more apt to flee even their family and environments when they see certain signs to get out while they still can instead of standing their ground to protect their possessions, home, lifestyle, families. They become refugees to escape repression and war (“draw out a sword after them”) as they don't seek to hold onto or make relationships that side with oppressors (depicted in Revelations as “the beast” - the human beings who are aligned with predatory rulers who are probably descendents from the Luciferian space alien fallen angels. They'd rather flee than compromise certain standards in relationship to the Kingdom of God, however they believe. They don't take the various “mark's” of allegiance to whatever



government or leader represents the “beast.” Their fleeing becomes the “scattering” both of these Old Testament prophets illustrate. It seems these verses are referring to the end times as there was no other time in the current civilization on Earth that people were compelled to migrate into “all the winds” - referring to the four corners of the Earth. And we can see in history that the Jews did continuously flee oppressors and in so doing mixed their seed with other peoples. Then the two World Wars brought millions of Jews and people ethnically related to the original twelve tribes, often changing names to hide their heritage, to the North American shores, the last continent (mountain) corner of the Earth to be colonized that provided hope for a decent life with opportunity and more freedom from oppression. This viewpoint and meaning of the thirds is further borne out by chapter 5 of Ezekiel as well as through other prophet writings.

Thus THIRD PART in this verse refers to the GENETIC STRAIN who will be prepared for the returning classroom and is also the geographical location where they must be further “tried by fire.” In the third trimester trial by fire, the fire doesn't initially refer to war, nor pestilence nor famine but to the conflict inherent among one's vehicle's family when these leave all behind to join what is seen as a dangerous cult and they go on to restrain their desires for mammalian behaviors and ways as the passions of sensuality, whether through relationships with the vehicle's family, children, spouse, kindred, sexuality, anger issues and desires to be special, powerful or enlightened, etc. - boost of self, like an ego issue they need to overcome for the sake of the Next Level Kingdom in the heavens.

Here is yet another of the few verses that illustrate to what “third” refers, in this case in reference to heaven, thus Members, as students who became trees (fruit bearing) and/or adult Younger or Older Members in the Next Level:

Rev 12:4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

Heaven is both a location as all elevated areas above the earth, thus sky to deep outer space as the abode/dwelling of Members of the Next Level who are beyond the limitation to any one terrestrial body and refers to the Next Level spacecrafts large and small within and among any bodies that can be made to be undetectable, partially detectible or suspiciously detectible as in a

cloud cover to both humans and/or to space aliens. Therefore Heaven also refers to the membership and in all these depictions can be right in front of human eyes and telescopes in obvious ways as being inside any object with a crew or laboratory all of which can be thought of as the first and second of three “heavens” with the third or highest heaven for this solar system being where Ti and Do said they were from, calling their abode, “headquarters.”

Since the Earth school they set up is designed in such a way as to provide upcoming new membership choices of what they wish to become which can run the gamut from siding with the Luciferians or to becoming an adult member of the Next Level, the Older Members are not going to know ahead of time who will pass or fail the final exam they are administering, so to say that exactly a third of those who had graduated to some degree of heaven, referred to as a star could not be applicable to those currently coming through the “birth canal” unless by “third” it is referring to a part of the student body. As with most all prophecy they have multiple applications. In this case that student body can seem to be referring to a time in a previous civilization, perhaps when those spoken of as the Luciferian space aliens were drawn as a part of their lesson step that included or resulted in their being “cast” to the earth, perhaps in much the same way some of Ti and Do and crew of student members chose to be subject to the Luciferian “tail” - mammalian influence (draw) to remain in the human kingdom that entailed being sent to violently strike the earth with their spacecrafts to sacrifice their existing vehicles knowing the Next Level will provide them with new vehicles when they have complete their mission of taking a human body prepared for them and overcoming it's humanness under the Older Members incarnate hands on direction.

Ti and Do said in the 1982 Blackhawk tapes that those in their classroom were being prepared to take the positions of those (Luciferians) who fell which could then account for where that number reference of “third” came from, as the Next Level would have known how many fell or it was a framework used before that worked for today or as said it was a reference to the part of the student body the Next Level selected to give deposits of their Mind (seed) to that had their genetic lineage representation as well.

Ti and Do also said the entire Adam and Eve experiment was to bring tests to anyone who had not yet graduated to receive an incorruptible adult Next

Level body, to see if they could be trusted, the lesson step both Adam and Eve failed that began the experimental new growth cycle on Earth. This test was the latest effort of the Next Level to improve their experiment by not allowing the repeat of the Luciferian experience which as Ti said “raised the bar” of even getting to the stage of development the Luciferians had arrived at. In other words, one would not even get as close as Lucifer did to Adult membership in the Next Level unless they proved themselves completely trustworthy. (I only say this about raising the bar because of how Ti at one time said there would be changes in the Next Level if some of the reports she was hearing about of things happening on spacecrafts were manifest by Next Level members. However, this was before Ti and Do fully realized that there were space aliens. At first they thought that all the so called “UFO” sightings and reported events were generated by Next Level members. And that actually wasn't inaccurate to say as they later realized that the space aliens were all “souls” deposited at some time past which gave them that gift that set them apart from humans who did not receive that gift. If during their chance to be in the equivalent of an overcoming classroom they succeeded to a certain degree before becoming a dropout then they would be referred to as “sons of God” - merely meaning “children” being adopted by Next Level Older Members, though would have a long difficult task to grow into becoming a Next Level adult, which Ti and Do referred to as a “Younger Member” that at least on this garden had an intermediate step of first becoming an “active student” member. That degree of membership is what all those reading this still have the option to apply for.

Those who are called the “third” never received an incorruptible Next Level body. An incorruptible body is one that doesn't even have the capacity to think and/or act in human mammalian ways any more than an animal can act like a plant. The gap or as said in scripture, chasm is too wide to cross, though that was said relative to the gap between the human and Next Level evolutionary kingdoms. Lucifer and any and all who fell with him therefore had a “heavenly body in the making” which is one that I call a student model that is still corruptible and most of all perishable, verses the eternal capacity of Next Level, let's call them adult bodies. Do talks about this some on the video tapes that have been transcribed entitled, “Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 3” that still can be found on YouTube.com. Do also said adultery was “not becoming an adult.”

Do on that tape referred to this Rev 12:4 verse as if that third was the number of those who fell with Lucifer but he said, “according to the record” which to me means he isn't sticking to that as a number pertaining to how many fell with Lucifer or one of Lucifer's supporters. I say this for those that will criticize my effort here as if I was trying to replace what Do said, by adding some additional ways of seeing it based on the whole body of information Ti and Do provided in concert with what has come to the fore while doing this research and prophecy interpretation task. I don't have a problem with the criticism but then again, Do never said that every part of the record was to be counted on as accurate to the words it has been translated to today. In fact he and Ti said from the beginning that the part of the record we could count on was what was actually quoting what Jesus said. They referred to the red letters in a red letter edition. However, that too can be taken in ways to an extreme as Ti and Do knew they were fulfilling the Two Witnesses task prophecy though it was said by John to have mostly come from a messenger sent to John who was acting on Jesus' behalf, but then again we don't know that Jesus wrote anything. Do also quoted Paul a tiny bit, so we shouldn't automatically discard everything besides Jesus words in the official New Testament versions. In the mid/late 1980's Do actually brought into our library the “Lost Books of the Bible,” “The Essene Christian Faith,” “The Nag Hammadi Library,” and other non-canonized materials. I think it's like what Jesus said about John the Baptist when his disciples said John was teaching the same things he was; to the affect of, “if he's not against us he's for us.”

Another reason this Rev 12 verse refers to “fallen angels” as those who are cast to earth by the dragons tail, is because “tail” is an expression used in the Old Testament that boils down to Luciferian drawing some who had become student level members of the Kingdom of God away from their commitment through enticing them with mammalian behaviors and ways that could be summarized to include, propagation - building or sustaining a human family root system, sensuality in all it's forms, as sexuality or anger and/or in the self aggrandizement and false sense of security and self worth by obtaining wealth and/or power that any student, even who has graduated to being considered a “star” must overcome to qualify for adult membership in the Next Level, when they would no longer be able to fall back into the human evolutionary kingdom. Thus any classroom set up to come incarnate on earth

would be accepting the task of being “drawn” (lured) by the Luciferian tail because the Next Level wants to try/trial us by that “fire.”

-THE THIRD TREE (stripping out the added words “part” and “of”) IN Rev 8:7, refers to both that genetic strain being prepared to generate offspring, as said, whose ancestors were that third group of the original Children of Israel who upon migrating to America become the parents of those who become the host vehicles for the returning Souls to the America's in the timing of the Third Trimester and also refers to the parts of the world where that Tree was most nurtured which is described as their being “burnt up” in their TRIAL BY FIRE that history shows examples of to be listed alongside each of these “THIRD” related prophecies deciphered hereafter.

As Tree translates to “oak,” it's interesting the specific prophecies about oak trees which can also be translated to “mighty men (humans),” mighty because they were given Next Level seed and schooling, refers to that particular human genetic strain the Next Level initially planted. Oak trees have a special significance in Old Testament scripture. Jesus upon his awakening went into a temple and began to read:

Isa 61:1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

Isa 61:2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

Having read this aloud to the congregation in the temple Jesus sat down and said:

Luk 4:21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

This brought comments which Jesus responded to as they saw him as one of them, a carpenter, Joseph's son, making claims they could not fathom which he spoke to and as a result they tried to throw him off a cliff but they were not permitted. He walked right through their ranks away from the cliff. I'd guess he and/or with his Father's crew's help ran off all their discarnate influences, so they just stood there baffled.

Do said he wondered if Jesus might have considered that a mistake to say publicly then, as if the Next Level didn't help him out of that, his mission could have been jeopardized. He needed to prepare his students and that took time with them. Sure his Father could bail him out as He apparently did, but a Member of the Next Level on such a task can never take that for granted, as even for Jesus his task was a growth opportunity. Mistakes can be remedied as the Next Level always does. By the way, even if Jesus did think it a mistake doesn't mean it wasn't part of his task as the task means doing whatever we feel our Older Member is giving us to think, say and do. However, members of the Next Level are far from robots. They are like undercover operatives with a very real form of communication that they can trust but must put into affect in respect to the terrain, the apparent mindsets of the people to which his task was to communicate, as his Father provided. He was like a translator from Next Level Mind to the human mind. He could have even been led to do that so Do would have the opportunity to use it as a lesson to show how he also had lessons. In other words he could have been allowed to stumble for his sake and then that get's used for his students, making a positive out of it. The next verse goes on to say:

Isa 61:3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees ((0352 'ayil= ram (the animal), pillar, strong man, leader, mighty tree)) of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

Additional verses confirm that this is primarily talking about certain human beings who were PLANTED by the Next Level as opposed to the “tares” that were planted by the “enemy” that Jesus spoke of. They would be considered to be “stronger” than other plants thus equating them to oak trees, one of the hardest woods, though strength alone is a detriment to Next Level lesson steps as strength is also quite significant when a plant/tree can bend when confronted with adversity from the spirit world (winds). Ti and Do taught that “flexibility” was an important characteristic of members of the Next Level though that's not going to be advantageous with all challenges. Say for instance you were an alcoholic and wanted to stay off the booze and some friends ask you to go to a bar and you think to yourself, maybe I can be flexible in this case and go with them. Well, for some who may have maintained their self control for a while it may not be challenging but if they

are new to the self discipline it could undo their desired sobriety so better in that case to not be so flexible and stay home in the environment where you can set up to maintain the control you want to have.

Now these “trees” in the Greek used here refer to the oak variety and one can't help but recall that Jehovah through Moses called the Israelites a “stiff-necked ((07186 qasheh= hard, cruel, severe, obstinate, hard, difficult, stubborn)) people” and wanted to “burn them up” (consume them) to build a great nation, which I don't think applied to all as I suspect this was referring to a type of pruning - cutting back the weak to help provide more “nutrients” to the stronger among them. We must not forget that even if the Next Level wipes out many human vehicles, they still can choose to save certain of their spirits or souls so nothing is lost but vehicles. Now that never gives any humans license to treat human vehicles, their own or others as if they had the judgment of who should die. I know this is a big source of criticism of the early Israelites who did quite a bit of warring but that wasn't initially by Moses instigation, though given the times and the circumstances where he was trying to bring certain lessons steps to what amounted to “toddler” level souls/spirits using human vehicles, he had to be “flexible” and allowed them to become the instruments to clear the way for their new land as there were always tribes that didn't want to yield to them. If they were better students they would never have pushed to becoming the instruments of wars.

The Next Level even proved they didn't need or desire for the Israelites to do the warring when they drove certain human tribes out of their lands via pestilence and other environmental calamities. Remember all of this belongs to the Next Level just the same way a farmer has a plot of land they work and they decide what gets planted where and what plants are interfering with the growth of the plants they want to nourish. But in terms of the rules within the Moses camp, any that were killed were by Jehovah through the instructions given to Moses, if that one event really happened as reported, as there is no guarantee that part wasn't tampered with by the Luciferians after Moses was gone. Of course even if there was no tampering certain ones who don't believe Jehovah and Moses were real and did represent the Next Level Above Human will perhaps never see that they had the right to do whatever they did as they were in charge of their garden experiment. After all, the lesson step of “an eye for an eye” was a toddler lesson that Jesus then updated to “turn the other cheek” when struck by an enemy though don't provoke it unless your

given the task to do so, as Jesus disciples were given after Jesus left, which he knew would get them killed for, but then that was simply accelerating them to their graduation because it didn't harm their “fruit” their Soul body they were growing inside their human body. If we want to call giving testimony to the truth that they experienced with their Older Member a provocation then it was certainly only by words that caused a provocation because of those that wouldn't want to hear those words or have their congregations hear those words.



-The HAIL (LOWERING) with FORCE/PASSION AND LITERAL FIRE that has in the MIX BLOODSHED as a stage of the “trial by fire” process that will continue to nurture the genetic strain, said as the third who will pass on their experiences to prepare the way to provide human vehicles for returning Older, Younger and Active Student Next Level members from the heavens.

What is being called hail in it's multiple applications would then be the Next Level's lowering to earth their “holy” Mind that in turn stimulates humans to take their sides for or against the Kingdom of God and their taught commandments that for some will go against to justify war (fall by the sword), bombs being lowered, etc. that always includes throngs of “collateral damage” among civilian, men, women and children.

At the same time hail can also be manifest as frozen ice balls and/or the stones from an erupting volcano and/or from landslides and other characteristics of earthquakes and/or from meteor or asteroid or comet debris showers, however one wants to label them.

-“GREEN GRASS” in this context seems to refer to those humans who were also part of the genetic strain as those who were depicted as “trees” but were not yet showing fruit in their behaviors and ways. These would be like the sprouts that were coming up from the seeds the Next Level planted. It seems the seed planting has two stages and it's different kinds of seeds planted for each. For those that are returning, having had vehicles before that they began to provide service to the Next Level through, they are addressed as “trees.” Those that were planted to sprout after Jesus left, if they came up when Jesus disciples helped to awaken them would be considered the green grass. This also seems to relate to the two harvest periods in Rev 14 which Jesus also illustrated by saying:

Mar 10:31 But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

Though as he also illustrated some who come LAST could still reap the same reward as those who come first. That is because the Next Level doesn't limit how fast someone wants to grow in their service. If as soon as it occurs to you that this is the call of the last trump and you give your all, you might be awarded with what those who were in the first fruit harvest received. Some

could misunderstand that and think all they need to do is lay down their life like those with Do did. But that's not offering the Next Level service and it's in the service that we get our lessons and is what brings about that trial by fire, as Jesus disciples experienced when they starting telling others about Jesus. They could have just did what Jesus did and turned themselves in and lose their life that way. After all it's clear that some were apprehended and even stoned by Paul of Tarsus, moreorless the leader of today's Christianity because of how he was led to dilute and distort much of the truth. What Jesus said to do was spread his words far and wide, not just to the areas where the Jews were, where he did take his first student body from. He sent them out to basically seek out those who the Next Level sowed seeds within, who would recognize what was said when the disciples said their peace. These then who would hear what Jesus disciples said and believed in Jesus because of what the disciples said would be those who sprouted shoots and potential survived to become "green grass." Some may even become "trees" - in other words - leaving all behind to tell others what they had learned about Jesus.

These too though experience a trial by fire as believing in Jesus then would have been met with the same disdain believing in Ti and Do now brings from those who simply hadn't received that seed of recognition or chose to ignore it if they did.

On the other hand, the religious then and the strictly secularists, be they pagan or of some other mind would not qualify as either a tree or green grass. They would be like Christians or other religious today who say "Lord Lord" to things while as Jesus said, "he doesn't know them" because they are not making a connection to their Heavenly Father and thus him by their much talking about the Lord.

Each time the Older Member(s) come incarnate they become who we must graft to if we want to continue building a graft to their vine. Once he has arrived again and we've heard about him/them to insist on using what Jesus said as justification for one's actions would be the equivalent of how those who claimed to be Moses disciples, the Jewish priests and high priests largely responded to what Jesus said. They had become so sure they would recognize the returned one as Moses spoke about, they "couldn't see the forest for the trees" were in the way, as the saying goes which Jesus said to them:

Joh 5:46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me; for he

wrote of me.

Joh 5:47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

We start that graft by calling on the final name he/they chose while incarnate; Ti and Do. There could be a great deal of resistance to using those names.

The solution to that problem is to either do it anyway, whether you know you believe in them or not OR project your asking for the truth about them out into the most distant heavens, even beyond the stars to whatever your concept is of the highest power and beings, aka Heavenly Fathers and they will then help you come to recognize Ti and Do, as that communication (prayer) goes to the same place - the crew that monitors all who ask for the truth and to be in their service.

FOR THOSE THAT HAVE FELT THEY HAVE AN ANGEL OR  
DISCARNATE SPIRIT GUIDE OR SPACE ALIEN OR PATRON SAINT  
LOOKING AFTER THEM:

The reason Ti and Do said to project your thoughts beyond the stars is to safeguard against masquerading space aliens and/or discarnates who actually think themselves your helpers, guides, teachers, masters and even god representatives and even gods all of which is their illusion. However, some of those who became our helpers, guides, etc. did help us get to the place we are at. It's just that at the point that you show signs of readiness for more, they must be left behind for you to move forward. Even if you thought they helped you out of many jams and even life threatening situations, you needn't fear not having them around for you, as a Next Level crew will then watch over you and can help you in ways no discarnate spirit or space alien guide ever can.

Here are a few examples of humans as “grass” and it's often also translated as “green grass”:

1Pe 1:24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

And no doubt Peter was familiar with Isaiah which Jesus was clearly well versed in as well as the past teachings provide a help to the current representatives so they don't have to try to start from scratch to draw their (Holy) Mind into the human vehicle they take for their task:

Isa 40:6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodness thereof is as the flower of the field:

Isa 40:7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

Note how the grass withers and flower fades BECAUSE the Lord's wind/spirit Mind blows upon it. That mind's closer presence generates heat - greater tests, increased passion that each of us are challenged to keep in our vehicles and put to the provision of service to the Older Members while for many it burns them up or out as they don't redirect that passion stimulating energy up the chain of mind rather than into the human kingdom.

Job 5:25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

Psa 37:2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

As said the objective of the Next Level is to provide opportunity for Souls and for Spirits generated from each vehicle (leaf) on that genetic strain of that THIRD to gain strength of mind by drawing on Jesus' Mind/Spirit- behaviors and ways, when CONFRONTED WITH OBSTACLES (the trials and tribulations (troubles)) to doing so. TREES therefore are those that were beginning to be of service to the Next Level, meaning they were producing some fruit in the way trees spread their seeds by expressing and exemplifying what Jesus really said and taught and did however lacking in overview yet because it was in preparation for the last stage when the "plain talk" and revealing completely the truth and reality about the Kingdom of God/Heaven. Those seeds then could become the fruit of their efforts, being those that understood and became new GREEN GRASS shoots developing a foundation by adhering to some of the behavior and ways of Jesus though may not yet have begun to provide service in that regard.

Among the biggest obstacles is war. The Next Level provides wars indirectly by allowing the Luciferian space aliens to influence those they spawned to do things to stimulate them. The wars start when the lower forces mounted a campaign to discredit Jesus and his disciples in every way they could which also became a war against what the gentiles saw as a threat to their sovereignty and control over the people identified most as the religious that had been among the two thirds of the original tribes of Israel while the

religious leaders were also at war to snuff out any remnant of what Jesus and his disciples said.

There is some evidence that Paul of Tarsus was actually acting like a double agent in this regard though it was probably not conscious on his part. A good double agent would have reason to show both sides his loyalty though would have justifications for doing so. Paul had association with both various government officials and high Judaic priests and with those who were actually active students of Jesus though he had an agenda to build himself up, but perhaps that was the best he could do, so it's not worth demonizing him. We just need to be careful to take what he says with as they say, "a grain of salt" - with caution. If what he says shows itself to be related to what Jesus said then it's more trustworthy but by in large Paul's testimonies are not needed except that they provide a way for those that choose to alter what Jesus said into their own religion as we see has occurred.

Because of the timing of the arrival of the Two Witnesses during the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel's Sounding of the Trumpet and the evidence that the 5<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet Sounding announces the space aliens emergence from the bottomless pit, where they were imprisoned by the Next Level, (though they may have thought of it as their place of hiding/escaping a previous global-wide calamity (like Noah's flood)), working backwards through history I tried to line up where in the timeline each of these first 4 ANGELS WHO SOUND TRUMPETS come manifest. Along with that consideration is the fact that the Next Level doesn't waste a word or an event. Since they know what to expect from the Luciferian fallen angels who are not operative through the ones still in the bottomless pit prison cells, (because they haven't been allowed by the Next Level to come out yet (however the Next Level does that)) that doesn't stop the Luciferians from influencing humans wherever they can, as they are in the discarnate world where Do said they teach dead human spirits how to influence living humans to their agenda. That agenda includes instilling their resentment of the Next Level in humans while trying to win over those who are seeded or in any stage of growth to both keep them away from becoming Next Level members and to instead win them over to their allegiance, as they can't actually make a Soul (the container that is given to a human as a deposit that is the start of a Soul's growth).

By they way sightings of UFO's that occurred before this time, in the 1800's

and before, I suspect are either what the Next Level generates and/or are Luciferian space aliens who may have been allowed out of their “bottomless pit” but were kept away from having any influence over humans in the area of the U.S. where the Next Level was planning to stage their arrival. I know the Next Level is able to regulate this as they can also regulate where the Luciferian discarnates can go and even who they can influence. In 1977 and thereafter, Ti and Do moved the classroom around the southwestern states and said they felt the influence of different spirits in different areas, they felt the Next Level wanted to expose us to in dosages. They said this in regard to the very strong influences they felt in the Salt Lake City, Utah area where we spent a little time in those first 3 or so years on and off while we lived outdoors - the Rev 12 Wilderness time period. Some years later they also told us that the Next Level had assigned each of us, what I believe was one of the Luciferian fallen angels to be our personal adversary they termed a “booger.” I don't know how this is done, but it shows the Next Level has ways of controlling their experiment to maximize the growth of their “fruit.”

The Luciferians also want to stimulate humans to build their technological capacity as they don't like their condition grounded to the Earth. So they go to those humans who can be built up to become leaders to help them build their empires of conquest because in so doing they build both their needed allies and technologies to have an advantage over any other humans or space aliens to acquire the elemental resources of most value to them. They also want to teach humans to be self reliant as then they will be less prone to asking help from “God” (in whatever terms humans retain recognition of and/or belief in Above Human Beings, aka deity, creators or supreme beings. The Next Level always showed a certain amount of their power that included sending Older Member's student proteges called “prophets” to challenge those that were being led by the Luciferian space alien fallen angels.

The “third” as a group of souls that the Next Level saved from the genetic stock of the twelve tribes of Israel came from certain quarters of the earth because they as a people had been scattered by war, pestilence and famine a number of times since around 700 BC.

Act 1:8 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part ((last part)) of the earth.

That last part would prove to be the Americas as these were the THIRD and TREES and GREEN GRASS doing the distribution - witnessing. The THIRD in terms of geographic areas of the world doesn't seem to refer to one contiguous body of land. It seems to include any areas of the world where this one particular THIRD were scattered to which seems to be mostly to northern areas of the world to include northern Asia (Siberia) to northern Europe and North America. Most of the Jews that migrated to Germany before and during the turn of the 20<sup>th</sup> century came from Russia - fleeing Stalin. Germany welcomed them.

LITERAL EVENTS THAT BROUGHT ABOUT BLOODSHED IN THE AREAS INCLUDED IN THESE THIRD PARTS OF THE WORLD (EUROPE AND THE U.S.) DURING THIS FIRST TRUMPET SOUNDING PERIOD AND EXAMPLES OF THE UPLIFTING OF SPACE CONSCIOUSNESS AND BEINGS FROM OUTER SPACE IN PUBLISHING AND AS TI AND DO SAID OPPORTUNITY FOR ALL LIFE FORMS TO MOVE UP, ALSO SEEN BY GREAT LEAPS IN SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY INVENTIONS. (The upgraded thinking and in some instances acting and inventions all contribute to the Next Level's upcoming "classroom" the FIRST with the incarnate Two Witnesses and the LAST as the Winepress tribulation period. Humans are not going to automatically believe in real members of the Next Level without authors and other forms of communication to stimulate ideas and inventions that will show what's not superstition to believe in. At this time there is so much of that proof of the Next Level's existence as the directors of all things on earth that it's superstition to think it all came about randomly without conscious intelligent direction.)

- 1900 Galveston, Texas Hurricane - was the biggest natural disaster to hit the U.S. killing 8000 people
- 1901 H. G. Wells publishes The First Men in the Moon
- 1903 The Wright brothers usher in the era of heavier than air flight with their successful flight of Kitty Hawk, North Carolina.
- 1905 Albert Einstein postulates the light quantum, proves that atoms exist, and publishes on the Special Theory of Relativity.
- 1906 Earthquake struck San Francisco and the coast of Northern California at 5:12 a.m. on Wednesday, April 18, 1906

- April 7, 1906 — Mount Vesuvius eruption that killed over 100 people and ejected the most lava ever recorded from a Vesuvius eruption. It devastated Naples, Italy. Vesuvius has erupted many, many times but there are two pointers to direct stimulation by the Next Level to serve as a fulfillment of this prophecy. First it's location right in the midst of what used to be the Roman and Holy Roman Empires and second, though related to the first because this is where one could consider there to be many who have a genetic heritage connected to the Kingdom of God that would have included being many vehicles being seeded which makes some of them “trees” and/or the “oaks of righteousness” that one third of the Israelites that mostly migrated to northern Asia and throughout Europe's north country and extended into England and then over the Atlantic to North America. That migration began after the 2<sup>nd</sup> Temple in Jerusalem was overrun by the Romans and after Masada and continued in spurts with former Jews mixing their blood with gentiles that actually saved them from being rounded up by the Nazi's and that resulted in many changed names and migration to North America during and after the two world wars so that these who rose to the top of the government, entertainment industry, media conglomerates, banking and wall street and by then had largely been either Christianized or leaning to Atheism, Buddhism or took on what's called Rabbinical Judaism which no longer really looks for the messiah and virtually ignores most of Moses commandments and are today's G10 finance ministers - representatives of the rich families of Europe and the America's who now have neither a Christian nor Jewish or any other religious face as they consider themselves the elite on the planet, some having space aliens group affiliations while others are Masons and are spoken of in general as the Illuminati. There was a writer who studied the names on the fortune 500 corporations and found 300 names to have multiple board memberships in these biggest corporations. His book was called, “The committee of 300.” Do put it into the classroom library.

- The 1908 Messina earthquake in Italy that triggered a large tsunami that took about 123,000 lives.

- June 30, 1908 Tungusta Comet/Asteroid/Meteor - a large explosion shook Siberia. Witnesses described seeing a fireball in the sky, as bright and hot as another sun. The explosion was in a densely forested area near the Podkamennaya Tunguska River in Russia. It is claimed to have been a thousand times more powerful than the bomb dropped on Hiroshima. The



explosion leveled some 80 million trees over a 830 square-mile area. The trees in the center of the blast site were still standing but were stripped of their branches and were scorched. The trees around the perimeter were also scorched but were laid down away from the center area. People could feel the heat and see the glow from miles away. It caused dust over Europe that reflected light bright enough to read by at night in London. There were no fatalities and a nearby lake some 4 miles away may evidence being a meteorite crater.

The Tunguska event would seem to qualify as burning up a significant amount of literal trees and green grasses and scientists believe it had to be a comet or asteroid from outer space (the heavens) that then qualifies this event as the biggest literal application of the “sounding” part that even includes a reference to a “pipe” with sounds in accompaniment. Here is a synopsis of the event:

In the 1960s, it was established that the zone of leveled forest occupied an area of some 2,150 square kilometers (830 sq mi), its shape resembling a gigantic spread-eagled butterfly with a “wingspan” of 70 kilometers (43 mi) and a “body length” of 55 kilometers (34 mi).

Looking like a butterfly is a curiosity as the butterfly was the example Ti and Do gave of a human like a caterpillar leaving their caterpillar world to isolate itself to begin to create their cocoon that inside would be changing into a chrysalis (a Christing) that is an actual physical metamorphosis into a new creature, and this is the diagram etched into this apparent meteor, or asteroid or comet strike.

In the Sibir newspaper, July 2, 1908 was reported: 'On June 17<sup>th</sup> some observed an unusual occurrence. In the north west, rather high above the horizon, some strangely bright (impossible to look at) bluish-white heavenly body moved downwards. The body appeared as a “pipe,” i.e., a cylinder. The sky was cloudless, only a small dark cloud was observed in the general direction of the bright body. It was hot and dry. As the body neared the ground (forest), the bright body seemed to smudge, and then turned into a giant billow of black smoke, and a loud knocking (not thunder) was heard, as if large stones were falling, or artillery was fired. All buildings shook. At the same time the cloud began emitting flames of uncertain shapes. All villagers were stricken with panic and took to the streets, women cried, thinking it was

the end of the world.'

This report of an event 13 days before the Tunguska event suggests it was more directed than most would otherwise consider but certainly qualifies as appearing to be caused by some type of solid object(s) from the heavens that caused a huge fiery explosion that burned up many trees and green vegetation (grass), though doesn't account for the bloodshed in the verse.

-1909 Henry Ford produces the Model T

- The Great Fire of 1910 aka the Devil's Broom fire was a wildfire that burned about three million acres in Washington, Idaho, and Montana. The firestorm burned over two days from August 20–21, and killed 87 people, mostly firefighters. It is believed to be the largest, although not the deadliest, forest fire in U.S. history. It was also the deadliest event for firefighters in the United States until the September 11 attacks. The summer of 1910 was especially hot and dry. By mid August, there were 1,000 to 3,000 fires burning. On August 20, a cold front blew in and brought hurricane-force winds, whipping the hundreds of small fires into one or two blazing infernos. Smoke from the fire was said to have been seen as far east as Watertown, New York and as far south as Denver, Colorado. It was reported that at night, 500 miles out into the Pacific Ocean, ships could not navigate by the stars because the sky was cloudy with smoke.

-1910 Samuel Clemens aka Mark Twain dies. He predicts he would die when Haley's Comet returned having been born when last came. Considering how much Samuel Clemens said and did that seemed way ahead of his time seeming to be a believer in Jesus and God but against Christianity, no doubt because of the recognition of the behaviors of it's adherents that were unlike Jesus taught.

-1912 Edgar Rice Burroughs publishes the novella Under the Moons of Mars.

-Arthur Conan Doyle publishes The Lost World, which gives the name to the Lost World sub-genre of science fiction. Ironically, it is also one of the last Lost World novels to be published.

-1914 H. G. Wells publishes The World Set Free. (Ti and Do taught that there was no freedom in the human kingdom until one became a member of the Next Level which is where both true freedom from influences (discarnates) exists and thus true individuality because of how those discarnate “influences” use humans to forward their programmed agenda they

established while living.)

-1915 Albert Einstein publishes General Theory of Relativity

-Zeppelins begin flying.

-1916 The film Homunculus depicts an artificial being devoid of a motivating spirit. (Interesting in how Ti and Do taught that not all humans received souls. A Soul is a “pocket” or “container” and mass, though invisible to humans. They said humans are “plants” and have a mind aka their spirit that can operate automatically. When Jesus said to one who said he couldn't follow Jesus because he wanted to wait until he buried his father, Jesus said, “let the dead bury the dead.” To Jesus even if the vehicle has life, if it's choosing not to move towards life when it's offered it's choosing to be destined to death instead of when they die, if they continue to bond with the more recent Older Member's mind, they are saved for a future classroom.)

-Otto Witt launches Hugin, widely considered the first true science fiction magazine.

-1917 Vladimir Lenin leads the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia.

-1919 The atom is split for the first time by Ernest Rutherford

AFTER THE ANGEL'S SOUNDING SIGNALS THE LAST HARVEST WAVE IS INDICATED TO START DURING THE TIME OF THE 7TH ANGELS SOUNDING AS DESCRIBED IN REV 10. Evidence of that having taken place is by the event that started on October 17, 2008 by the National Geographics Channel's “Final Report: Heavens Gate,” where it was suggested several times that Ti and Do's Heaven's Gate group was the “Second Coming of Jesus” that millions of people probably viewed. To follow that, which was also the 40 year anniversary of Ti and Do's second stage of significant awakening when they left Houston, Texas and headed for Boerne, Texas and left in mid February of 1973 KNOWING THEY WERE “FROM OUTER SPACE,” HERE TO FULFILL PROPHECY, AND TO BRING UPDATES TO THE BIBLE” came the Chelyabinsk meteor aka a near-Earth asteroid that entered Earth's atmosphere over Russia on February 15, 2013, that began a flurry of fireballs mostly in the United States followed by a large asteroid that flew inside the moons orbit, the closest call yet followed by a flurry of fireballs on a line through the Ohio Valley down to Florida by visible by many as far north as Maine followed by the very visible with the naked eye, Pan Starr comet that I have photographic evidence had a companion object, like the Hale Bopp comet that also came to perihelion in

late March/Early April of that same year. Therefore I believe this was the 3<sup>rd</sup> Woe which would mark the end of the first fruit harvest time that all these trumpets were heralding.

The Events that FOLLOW during the LAST HARVEST WAVE referred to as the “winepress” (Great Tribulation (Time of trouble not seen since the beginning of the world (human civilization)) Judgment stage) are shown to have begun and are indicated as continuing through each of the successive angels with vials to pour out (hard last minute medicine).

-HAIL as a lowering down of the Next Level's time of judgment AND literal hail storms:

It's now very apparent that in the U.S. hail storms increased significantly in all ways (size of hailstones and frequency of storms) in the southwest U.S. with hailstones that weigh pounds each and are as big as baseballs and softballs destroying roofs of houses, mutilating cars and even causing some death's from concussions. These have increased in frequency mostly in Colorado, Texas and Oklahoma starting in earnest in the the 2000's where their characteristics are off the statistical charts and record books.

It may not be coincidence that “hail” is listed in the first angels trumpet sounding that is the “lowering” - bridging the gap/chasm between the human Kingdom and the Level Above Human kingdom, because of the Crew's close proximity and coming incarnate of the Older Members and student Crew and lowering of the Judgment time said as “following” the first sounding as shown then referring to the LAST HARVEST WAVE that was also heralded by the Hale Bopp comet and the first fruit harvest completion and how the last - seventh angel's pouring out of their vial shows a number of events that ends with hailstones that weight some 90 pounds each.

-FIRE as severe drought and frequency of forest fires:

The western U.S. is experiencing the biggest heat waves and forest fires that demonstrate all that was forecast would FOLLOW the first angels sounding.

-FIRE MIXED BLOOD(SHED) - Two applications - Passions and the response of the body mentally and physically to a culture that's both “drunk” on sensuality and by manufactured substances to largely put bandages on serious toxification and deterioration of the food, air and water supplies led

by the medications referred to by some of late as “Big Pharma” - for profit corporate medicines.(Note how in Rev 21:8 some of those who take part in the “second death” are translated as “sorcerers” from the Greek pharmakeus from pharmakon which interestingly sounds a lot like, pharmacists, defined as “administrators of drugs and spell-giving potions, who prepare magical remedies” to include what is perhaps the most dangerous and being pushed the hardest, the nearly entirely mandatory vaccination program. To date in December of 2015 the Center for Disease Control (CDC) is circulating a form to declare oneself as “opting out of the vaccination programs.” This looks like a nice option for those that question giving 36 vaccine dosages to their kids from their first birthday to their sixteenth. It's not like there is not a heap of evidence that bring to question this as wise and prudent and/or health seeking for anyone, given the rates of brain disorders going through the roof in the U.S. however seemingly slight. The U.S. population is largely legally medicated while another large percentage self medicate.

The legal prescription drugs being heaped on the youth to treat anxiety disorders and depression all have side effects of the same symptoms they are designed to subdue. How any one person is affected can vary but if they go off the meds or alter other aspects of their lifestyle symptoms can waiver between bigger high's and bigger lows to where some have suicidal thoughts. It has been documented by one alternative health seeker web master that every mass school shooting in the U.S. involved one or more students that were on these meds.

School shootings essentially started in the U.S. in 1999 (the one before that was in 1966). That first one was in Columbine High School by two Caucasian American students who indicated it was in response to bullying, then in 2007 at Virginia Tech by an Asian American who was largely against women, 2012 Sandy Hook Elementary that killed many children (that some say didn't really happen. I believe it did but haven't really studied why some say this. They often have one or two inconsistencies some see in the reporting or video footage so they then document it on their blog claiming it was created by the government to have a case to take away guns from citizens and others pick it up and before you know it a percentage of the populous believe what they say), 2013 Arapahoe High, 2014 Marysville Pilchuck High and 2015 Umpqua Community College as the biggest ones. Since 2000 these and mass shooting have also occurred in a couple theaters, malls, churches,

military bases and a bombing at the Boston Marathon (another false flag claim was made) and hundreds of smaller ones, with over 294 incidents reported in 2015 so far.

Note the verse wording says the blood(shed) would “rise, come to be generated (cast)” which is a much different slant to how and who is stimulating it. Though it's in the prophecy that's not saying the Next Level is behind it. It seems to be saying that they know this will arise because this is the direction a society goes when they have drifted further and further from having much Next Level consciousness. When there is so much killing, it is both, to some, appearing to solve problems so becomes justified to some while it creates hatreds at the same time because there is always someone who wants revenge on the killers plus all that goes into the unseen world of spirits, who then seek to play out whatever mindset they died with and from which can become like a haunting against those who are still living.

But the primary reason this violence has increased, especially since 1997 is because the Next Level Older Members and crew left their incarnate presence so the power of each of the literal “Mind” (holy spirit/mind, thoughts, feelings, will, focus) they contain is removed from it's human interface except for how they left behind the record of their presence, the words that describe their Mind. While they are present, even before their incarnations when their Minds were in the vicinity, even in the atmosphere still on their spacecrafts, those humans who can tap into aspects of their positive force for all things good and purposeful, had the opportunity to draw aspects of that Mind into their own consciousness, thought interpreted by their own “computer” (brain) and mind, not even knowing where certain ideas are coming from. Their Next Level minds contain anything and everything any human would need to solve any problem, if the problem is one the Next Level wants to provide help with. So a certain amount of their Mind is initialized into the Earth's environment to begin a civilization from. They allow the fallen ones, the Luciferian space aliens that became renegades against the Next Level to be influential in the Earth so humans can also draw from their misinformation mind that fosters continued human behaviors and ways instead. The discarnate humans are also available to help humans with human needs, which can result in humans recognizing some answers to their prayers. Ti and Do said the Next Level will sometimes give a human something they ask for that is “human” to help them have the opportunity to learn that they don't really want what they

thought they wanted - often seeing that it's not ultimately what will make them happy.

What the Next Level does “cast” on the planet, and in particular to areas where they had come incarnate, is their provision of the truth and with it the mental “light” (clarity of truth their minds naturally emit) to see that truth by. Their mind like John the Baptist said is fiery in that it accelerates everyone to either propel their growth towards a purer vibration or to their becoming waste.

The man that went on a killing rampage in September of 2015 at an Oregon community college posted to his Facebook page that he knew he was succumbing to working for the devil saying that it was necessary because of what people had become so they deserved to die. While he was doing his shooting he would even say to some how it won't hurt for long.

-“FOLLOWED,” in Rev 8:7 seems to indicate both the timing of the calamities (plagues) manifestation as “caused to be generated,” and “to become, be brought to pass, be ended, finished” which indicates a somewhat gradual application that comes to it's full expression in the LAST HARVEST WAVE, after the FIRST Fruit has been harvested and shown in more detailed application in Rev 16:2 that seems to be related to human instigation with the Next Level allowance of the acceleration of dangerous chemicals in the environment to include further nuclear development but shown especially in the medical establishment through the pharmaceutical companies imposition of a mandatory (forced) vaccination program shown in the words of this Rev 8:7 prophecy as “fire mixed (with) blood” where “fire” relates to the elemental interaction in the body with heavy metals (lead, mercury, etc.) that can be described as burning inside the body, further described in:

Rev 16:2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore ((1668 helkos most likely from helkuo 1670= an ulcer (as if drawn together))) upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped ((give service to, respect as authority)) his image ((1504 eikon from eiko 1503= faintness as a copy, likeness, (literally) statue, profile, or as a figure a representation, resemblance, [Hologram like Fatima])).

The sores are actually translated as “ulcers” (a drawing together) which is the

exact terminology used to describe lesions Dr. Wakefield and his eleven associate doctors documented among the ten autistic children that became his patients because of their all also having bowel disease. These lesions were throughout their intestines and measles virus they all received from the MMR vaccination was found in the lesions. From the intestines the virus and/or heavy metals and formaldehyde and other parts of many vaccinations, if not flushed out of the body, if they pass through the intestinal wall as is the norm these toxins enter the blood stream and travel all over the body to include the brain where mercury in particular could constitute a “fire” as these heavy elements are quite “hot” as electromagnetic conductors and the body's response to them can be inflammation - brain swelling - all together potentially destroying sensitive brain tissue and the brains neuro-transmissions, a typical symptom seen in Autism, Parkinsons, and many other diseases that are often in incubation for years before surfacing, so become near impossible to directly prove are responses from certain vaccinations and/or combinations of vaccinations.

So if this is accurate then only those that accept these vaccinations and medical establishment solutions, suffer most from the development of sores as they trust the associated government institutions and corporations and in this example, a big one of many, the vaccination protocol so would be those who have given their allegiance to the “poisonous deceivers,” who are thus “worshipping (Do called, “working for”) (his) image (false idols in all forms but aligning with the “ye are gods,” “god within us all,” thus all are god SPIRITUAL ILLUSION of the Next Level, the facsimile created by the Luciferian Space aliens, even in the form of a Hologram like Fatima).”

There are also many additional surfacing of “sores” coming about. Sores could also be referring to tumor propagation as in cancers and in the sores as rashes inside and outside the body as allergies and acquired immune deficiencies (AIDS). And there is also an application to mental illness in the way there is an epidemic usage of drugs to calm anxiety disorders and hypertension as ADD, ADHD and bi-polar conditions, diabetes related conditions, infections - the bodies reaction to foreign toxic elements in the blood, seen often as allergies bringing about inflammation (flame/fire), etc.

Thus this time period described as the dividing time is separating those that choose to give and show their allegiance to the Next Level (the One true, real



Kingdom of God) and Mammon - humanism and all humans count as their treasure - wealth, intelligence, etc.

As I write in December of 2015 California just began their forced public school vaccination program written into law a few months ago. It was reported that they ran out of flu vaccine without mercury so they were using the flu vaccine with mercury even though its use was outlawed. These figurehead business and political and medical - scientific intellectuals are more and more becoming so intoxicated with their achievements as they see them, that they accept as collateral damage the thousands whose both physical and mental health could be compromised.

And they are completely blind in the same way to the bloodshed they are causing by their bombing and drone missile campaigns in Iraq, Afghanistan, Pakistan, Yemen, Libya and virtually wherever they deem terrorists congregate which they are stimulating and profiting by.

The third part in respect to this time to FOLLOW would seem to be wherever the descendants of that third of the tribes of Israel ended up in the world which is most indicated by the countries with the largest populations of known Jews though many changed their names over the decades. The U.S. with 6.8-10 million, Israel - 6.4 million and the European union - 1 - 1.5 million with smatterings most everywhere else to add up to about 20 million. This is most interesting because of how it looks like it's a somewhat 3 way division. The big difference in the range has to do with the way the survey was done with the smaller number representing the core and the larger the enlarged Jewish populations as of 2014.

The Trees and grass being burnt up would largely take place during the LAST "follow" stage in a much bigger way than the previous two times as pre-FIRST fruit harvest and then at the end of the first fruit harvest, beginning of the LAST starting around 2000 and then to finish with the pouring out of vials stage we are in right now in 2015.

### **III.C.2. SECOND TRUMPET - 1910'S - 1920'S - INCLUDES EVENTS IN FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE LAST HARVEST PERIOD SHOWN IN REV 16:3**

Rev 8:8 And (the) second angel sounded, and (as it) were ((5613 hos= about,

after, as, like, according)) (a) great ((3173 megas= big, (+fear) exceedingly, high, large, loud, mighty, strong, sore afraid) APPLICATION, LIGHT)) mountain ((3735 oros, most likely from an obsolete oro= TO RISE or RAISE or REAR perhaps kin to 142 airo= LIFTING UP [continent, government, empire])) burning ((2545 kaio= that sets on fire [provokes passion (anger/hatreds)] to kindle, that consumes, burns, lightens)) (with) fire ((4442 pur= fire, lightning)) (was) cast ((906 ballo= ARISES, POUR, send, strike, THROW (DOWN), thrust, cast (out), put (up))) into ((1519 eis= in, AMONG, at)) (the) sea ((2281 thalassa probably prolonged from 251 hals, the primary definition of SALT [as mankind (Jews)])): and (the) third part ((5154 tritos ordinal from 5140 treis= third as noun= a third part)) (of the) sea became ((1096 ginomai= cause to be GENERATED, AROSE, befall, be fulfilled, be brought to pass)) blood ((129 haima= uncertain derivation, literally of men or animals, as a figure the juice of grapes [LAST HARVEST WINEPRESS STAGE] or specially ATONING BLOOD of Christ and by implication BLOODSHED, KINDRED));

As a part of, throughout and after this Second Angels Sounding the prophecy indicates events that are compared to a MOUNTAIN, GREAT RISE OR REARING that kindles, sets on fire (literal and through passions (e.g. anger) (fire) that SEND, STRIKE, THROW and/or CAST OUT to RISE AMONG (into) the sea. The usage of “sea” as with all prophecy can refer to the “sea of humanity” and one specific to a number of literal bodies of water called seas.

The key indicator that this is not an object, as a meteor, asteroid, comet that is striking the literal sea is that it would say it came from heaven (sky to outer space) or was thrown by an angel as in the only place that does refer to this kind of event:

Rev 18:21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence ((3731 hormema from 3730 horme= a violent motion, impulse, hostile movement, onset, assault)) shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

Here it's a “stone” as shown and that is verified by the prophecy in comparing it to a millstone and saying it brings a violent impulse/motion, movement, assault, rather than an extended period of violence as in a war or social unrest. Plus the timing of this verse marks an event that takes place AFTER the “plagues/calamities/wounds (stripes)” which the Seven Angels with

trumpets and the Seven Angels pouring out vials are referred to in a number of relative verses and especially in Rev 15:1 that announces the time of the 7 angels pouring out their vials as the “LAST plagues,” which as I documented for the first angel with trumpet FOLLOWS in the LAST HARVEST WAVE described as the WINEPRESS time of great trouble not seen since the beginning of the civilization (tribulation) which is after the Two Witnesses have exited their incarnation with their FIRST FRUIT “SPIRIT BORN” GRADUATE (SAINTS) and ascended back to their Next Level DWELLINGS.

Rev 8:9 And (the) third (part) (of the) creatures ((2938 ktisma from 2936 ktizo= thing founded, purchased, produced (created thing), original formulation, owned, possessed, provided, fabricated)) which ((that)) (were) in ((1722 en= instrumentality (medially or constructively); among, before, with, by, at, because of)) (the) sea ((2281 thalassa probably prolonged from 251 hals, the primary definition of SALT, fig. human masses)), and had ((2192 echo= be (able, held, possessed with), or had been counted, lacked relation or conditions to have)) life ((5590 psuche= breath, spirit, sentience, heart, mind, SOUL)), died ((599 apothnesko= died off)); and (the) third (part) (of the) ships ((4143 ploion from 4126 pleo= a sailor as someone plunging through the water in a vessel)) (were) destroyed ((1311 diaphtheiro from 1225 diabollo= to rot thoroughly, to ruin, decay, pervert, corrupt, perish)).

The Next Level sounding part could be shown in the biggest and most literal way by Mt. Etna's eruptions coming to a peak in the 1920's - in particular 1929 when the first population center was destroyed since the worst eruption in 1669. Given the way this prophecy is worded as: “great mountain burning with fire” it is interesting that it is considered the largest volcanic mountain in the world and has names from various cultures in the area, as from the Phoenician meaning “furnace” or “chimney” and in the Greek meaning “I burn” and in Arabic it was called “the Mountain of Fire.” In Italian some still call it “mountain mountain.” Another name is “who placates the fire” and Etna is one of the Latin names of the god Vulcan. The people of the Etna sometimes use a jargon term “the mountain.”

Again, there are multiple ways this comes to pass both at the time of the sounding in the 1920's, the lead up to the FIRST and then LAST Harvest applications in relationship to what a number of biblical historians, I contend,

refers to the “Third” as those former Twelve Tribes of Israeli who were repeatedly scattered away from Jerusalem and the Middle East by the Syrians to mix with gentile tribes in Asia minor, northern Asian territories and eventually throughout Europe while the other two thirds remained in the Middle East and/or migrated into Africa and India.

It seems like everywhere these tribes migrated soon became war torn and linked to their presence as the Lord revealed as expressed through Isaiah prophecy saying they were deserving because of having mostly strayed from the Jehovah/Moses covenant.

Daniel 8 chronicles the earlier time of these migrations stimulated by wars, famine and disease that eventually brought one “third,” the cream of the crop so to speak from the Next Level's perspective as the genetic stock most removed from their human roots, yet also therefore most attacked by the unseen Luciferian discarnates as well so subject to more and more sorting out to prepare for the Jesus incarnation's “second trimester” and then the beginning of the establishment of the last continent in the Americas that was populated by people's from all nations, but most of which came from those fleeing various persecutions, warring, limited opportunities, stagnant corruptions of thought and ways that were reflected in the negative pole of the Next Level's magnetism by World War One in this part of the timeline, propagating further sorting to begin to cultivate the vehicular re-generation in the U.S. as preparation for the Two Witnesses, Ti and Do's incarnations for the THIRD and final trimester's graduation. The Next Level doesn't stimulate the wars, yet they know they will come about because they provide the Luciferian influence and the result is a further “trial by fire” all because of the Next Level's periodic closeness.

Here are a variety of indications of “sounding” - the delivery of the Next Level's mind seen as a science fiction explosion in books, movies, radio broadcasts spurred on by inventions and alongside that humans acting out their sensual passions according to their programming whether through the “roaring twenties” partying to those who sought to stop the partying through those religious periphery self righteous who largely still dominated government to foster prohibition of alcohol.

It's interesting how the terminology follows with the identification of this time period as a “roaring” twenties which becomes apropos in light of how

both Jesus and Lucifer are compared to “lions” though Jesus to the roar while Lucifer to the whelp though culturally seen as the opposite. The roar for the Next Level is in their disclosure of what is true that stimulates the passions in humans to be played out according to each human's accepted programming.

This list chronicles some of the developments that reflect a heightening of Next Level presence - new ideas expressed about things in outer space, or things unseen, mysterious or spiritual:

- 1920 W. E. B. Du Bois publishes the short story “The Comet.”

- David Lindsay publishes *A Voyage to Arcturus*. (Note: Arcturans are represented on Earth at this time by at least one human contactee named Alex Collier who also seems to imply he is the returned Jesus preaching peace and love and changing the world by meditation along the lines of the 100<sup>th</sup> monkey delusion - as if the Next Level needs anyone to save the planet or others. The design is to bond with the last incarnate Older Member who teaches the steps to “save oneself,” though being peaceful and loving (giving) to others is Next Level behavior, it requires being agitated, like by salt to be a mind warrior to win battles against the lower forces on earth to graduate by and that's not what he is teaching which seems to make him into a type of “false Christ.”

- 1922 Mahatma Gandhi goes to jail. (Note: As Jesus said he had another “fold” he was going to after he left them in the middle east and as Do said he suspected the origin of Buddhism was a Next Level instigation because of how it's original focus was on “renunciation of the world” and having control over one's passions, etc., and since we saw in the 1960's especially an influx of both Hindu and Buddhist thought and practice, the U.S. being the melting pot for the return ground of the Next Level, Gandhi's action tailored to Jesus example of non-violence, exemplified as to, “turn the other cheek” to one's enemy, as he reported came to him from Leo Tolstoy's 1894 book, “The Kingdom of God Is Within You” - Gandhi seems to have drawn from that Next Level Older Member closeness at that time to apply it as he did.

- 1923 P. Anderson Graham publishes *The Collapse of Homo Sapiens*. (Note: Human is a fallen condition, because Ti and Do said Adam had a Next Level body made for him and by breaking his Older Member's instructions resulted in his giving into sensuality - acting like a mammal. Since Ti said he was also

the Soul that incarnated into Enoch, 7<sup>th</sup> generation from Adam and was said as having “walked with God” which would be abiding by all his Older Member's behaviors and ways and was thus TAKEN with his body according to the Moses record, he must have overcome his human ways and thus recovered and graduated again, having graduated into the Next Level before performing that Adam task. I have wondered if he graduated during the same initial overcoming classroom as Lucifer attended, so as Ti and Do said, how the Lord used Lucifer's fall as a way to put others of his same level of growth towards Adult Next Level Membership to the test. I wondered if those others who would have been any who had received a Next Level made student model vehicle might have included the Soul who was given to incarnate into the Adam vehicle, though he could have already graduated to an Adult Next Level vehicle but to be of service to his Older Member decided to incarnate into the same kind of student model Next Level vehicle Lucifer and that other fallen angels had received. By failing then Adam had succumb to the same equivalent influence Lucifer fell because of. And then by recovering could be the hands on example to any who came after that were to be tested, raising the bar of graduating into that student level Next Level membership.)

- Ronald Knox publishes Memories of the Future. (Note: Ti and Do said the Next Level Above Human is the only realistic future for humans because their presence gives humans the opportunity to have a future. For those coming incarnate, they are stepping into the past, a relatively primitive existence.)

- H. G. Wells publishes Men Like Gods.

- Hugo Gernsback dedicates an entire issue of the journal Science and Invention to science fiction. This leads directly to the publication of Astounding Stories.

- 1925 Adolf Hitler publishes Mein Kampf (Note: Alongside the positive influence of the Next Level on humans, is the way the Luciferians stimulate the negative in what becomes a facsimile of what the Next Level does in sorting and testing that some humans become predatory on others because of their choices in response to the Next Level's increased “heat” (fire).

- 1926 Edgar Rice Burroughs publishes The Moon Maid.

- Charlotte Haldane publishes Man's World.

- Reginald Glossup publishes The Orphan of Space. (One could say the fallen

angels became orphans from space when they rejected their Older Member)  
- Robert H. Goddard successfully launches a liquid-fuel rocket in the United States

- 1928 E. E. Smith publishes The Skylark of Space.
- Victor Gollancz founds Victor Gollancz Ltd, which publishes science fiction from its very first year onward.
- 1929 Buck Rogers in the 25<sup>th</sup> Century begins publication as a comic strip.
- Hugo Gernsback coins the term science fiction.
- Kay Burdekin publishes The Rebel Passion.
- Jack Williamson publishes The Girl from Mars.
- S. Fowler Wright publishes The World Below. (A reference to how the Luciferian space aliens may have survived in underground bases - the bottomless pit - perhaps from the North Pole to Antarctica thus having no bottom which there is some evidence of being possible)
- Fritz Lang releases the realistic-looking film The Woman in the Moon. (reflective of how the Revelations 12 “woman” has the moon at her feet or as her footstool.
- The Wall Street Crash occurs.
- The Graf Zeppelin circumnavigates the globe.

As I was re-considering all of these Angel's with trumpet sounding interpretations just a week ago, Mt. Etna erupted for the first time in two years on December 3, 2015 which to me seemed like the Next Level was helping me see the start of this LAST STAGE part of this prophecy fulfillment that has included a continuous lava flow to date though has faded from the headlines, but I suspect is soon to really escalate in the timing of the Second angels pouring out of the vial (medicine in the form of calamities - to offer humans a time of last opportunities to put their attention to the genuine creators of the planet).

Mt Etna volcanic eruptions have been ongoing since 1500 BC according to the records accumulated but with some interesting patterns emerging in the many eruption dates. There was generally one eruption per century until the beginning of the last millennium when it started to escalate to 3-4 a century until the 1500's then increasing to one a decade with the 1700's bringing 2 a decade. The 1800's averaged 3 a decade.

The 1900's brought an average of one a year peaking in 1928 thus my reflection of the FIRST HARVEST WAVE approach as noted by this Second Angels sounding as then eruptions of Etna fell off in the 1930's then increasing again in the 1940's, 1 a year in the 1950's and then continuously throughout the 1960's to date in 2015.

Of course not all eruptions have large lava flows but it would appear in the application of this LAST or AFTER part of this prophecy a large eruption may be part of the cause of significant bloodshed because of it, which seems to also be related to the LAST HARVEST WAVE as described by:

Rev 16:3 And (the) second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became ((1096 ginomai= generate, arose, brought to pass, divided)) as ((after)) (the) blood ((bloodshed, (kindred))) (of a) dead (man)(:) and every ((3956 pas= all (manner of, means), any (one), as many as, whosoever)) living ((2198 to live, spirit, quickened)) Soul ((5590 psuche= breath, animal sentient principle)) died ((599 apothnesko=to die off, be dead, lie dying, be slain)) in ((1722 en=in, at, on, by)) (the) sea.

Pertaining to the timing of these 7 Angels pouring out their Vials, recorded as Plagues/Calamities, Revelations chapter 17 indicates their ill affects are to be applied primarily to the U.S. though are also DOUBLED so have two primary territorial and it's people applications. With that said, I would suggest that in the U.S. and North America there will also be eruptions that pour into one or more seas and the indications have been so far in the Hawaii island eruptions, Mexican eruptions and earthquake activity in Northern California but with Montana's Yellowstone mountain showing significant signs of an upcoming eruption. Thus the seas affected could be the Pacific ocean, but I wonder about most the Great Salt Lake not too distant south of Yellowstone.

-“caused to be generated (became) with all speed (as) blood dead” - or more easily understood perhaps as saying “dead blood” as the word “man” was entirely added. In other words it could be said that the blood in these living creatures was being caused to die so it brought about the death of these creatures.

-“every” - is not necessarily ALL INCLUSIVE and can be translated as “all manner of”



-“Soul” - is in contrast to the Greek “pneuma”= spirit and breath,” here instead referring to the “animal sentient principal that all living beings “breath.” Soul was not very well understood in times past. The word “spirit” was used coming from the Greek, pneuma for when Jesus spoke about his disciples needing to be “born of spirit,” which Ti and Do said was synonymous with “Mind” which is another translation to pneuma, neither of which are used in the translation of Greek psuche, so Soul therefore seems to be totally inaccurate to use here but could refer to the living who are breathing, that would refer to many different creatures in or on the sea.

Even during this LAST HARVEST WAVE there are no indications every living Soul or human living in and around this sea will die, though no doubt the eruption could pollute the waters to kill off all the marine life and destroy shipping as well in that “third area” of the world, presumably around the Mediterranean Sea and like said in the U.S. perhaps affecting the Pacific and the Great Salt Lake.

Plus it seems to be hardly coincidental that war in the middle east again has entered a new level with Syria the focal point of 4 great military powers doing frequent bombing raids against what is said to be groups calling themselves the Islamic State with various acronyms. The U.S., and now France following a mass shooting by so called Islamist terrorists in Paris that killed over a hundred in four locations one night have used the terrorist attack to declare war that ends up being against any one and any country that could generate such terrorists, thus against Syria even though the leaders of Syria are not reported to have had any part in the attacks. Plus Russia started bombing and now England is engaged. It's causing thousands of Syrian's to flee by boat across the Sea to find safety in Europe and wherever they can be accepted while in the U.S. front running Republican candidate for president in 2017, Donald Trump is calling for forcing all Muslims and likely Arab American's to register, which has stimulated a reflection to how Hitler forced all Jews to wear a patch identifying them as Jews and how the U.S. under Democrat FDR required all Japanese to be relocated to internment camps during WWII.

Thus once again the FIRES of anger are becoming further inflamed and regarding the way Third mostly applies to those who were originally of the twelve tribes of Israel, we can see how they were once referred to as a

MOUNTAIN as a Kingdom, in the verse below to Babylon and shows how the Lord will make it a “burnt mountain” just like has been occurring in the Middle East, the U.S. and E.U. and countries touched most by them throughout the world.

Jer 51:25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain.

### **III.C.3. THIRD TRUMPET - 1920'S - 1930'S - INCLUDES EVENTS IN FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE LAST HARVEST PERIOD SHOWN IN REV 16:4**

Rev 8:10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell ((4098 pipto= alighting (down), light on)) a great ((3173 megas= (multiplied to years) wide application, exceedingly, great, high, large, loud, mighty, strong)) star ((792 aster most likely from the root of 4766 stronnumi akin 4731 stereos as steadfast, strong, sure, through the idea of positing, to abide, furnish, spread, from 2476 histemi= TO STAND, covenant, establish, set up; to “strew” as in spread as a carpet over the sky)) from ((1537 ek= because of, by reason of, abundantly above)) heaven, burning ((2545 kaio= to set on fire, kindle, light)) as it were ((5613 hos= ABOUT, after, HOW, with all speed, SOME)) (a) lamp ((2985 lampas from 2989 lampo= to beam, radiate brilliancy, give light, shine)), and it fell ((4098 pipto= light on)) upon ((1909 epi= about, towards, touching, have charge of)) the third part (([the group of a “third” from the children of Israel who were scattered])) (of the) rivers ((4215 potamos= current, flood, water)) and upon ((1909 epi= about, towards, touching, have charge of)) the fountains ((4077 pege= gushing plumply, to fix)) of waters ((5204 hudor from root of 5205 huetos= water, rain, a shower));

A Star in this case comes from the root of “aster” as in astronomy, so refers to objects in the literal heavens and saying it is coming from the Kingdom of Heaven indicates it's sent from the Older Members in that Kingdom, who abide in that outer space environment as Jesus indicated by saying there were “many mansions” in his Father's Kingdom.

So the biggest point to this verse is WHO is coming from the Kingdom of Heaven and to do what in the events of these last days before recycling. This “star” can be any object that emits light that is strewn across the heavens, but

even if it was a comet - like scientists say, a burning ball of ice and rock (that has really been updated by landing on a comet and shooting a comet with a missile and observing up close photographs) that it looks like rock alright but if there is any ice, it's on the inside and is being spewed out from jets that are in various parts of it and they are often shaped like a rubber duck or uneven sided barbell. Even so, again it's what and who is coming with that comet if that is what best describes what we see most.

In this case this or these objects from the heavens don't have a literal arrival on the surface of the earth as the earth would have been referred to as is done in another verse (Rev 9:1). Instead this object "lights down or on" from Greek *pipto* translated as "fell" which is the "down" part which is again different from objects from heaven that are "cast" to earth where cast is the Greek "*ballo*."

Based on these big indicators this star like object is coming close to or passing by the earth, or ends up hovering or something like that, as opposed to landing on or crashing into or going inside the earth and/or sea.

We know there are one or more functions to what is depicted as arriving during this time period. It's providing a BEAM, SHINING, LIGHT (LAMP) that "SETS ON FIRE" and/or KINDLES AND/OR CONSUMES (BURNS) - LIGHT, so is very much kin to Mat 24:27 and Luk 17:24 that indicates a lighted star like object as a "sign" of the Son of man's coming - described as moving from east to west which is along the same path comets and the star scape, the sun and moon are seen traversing.

The use of "Great" further describes this "comet or spacecraft" SIGN of arrival, which by the way Jesus didn't limit to happening just one time necessarily. This use of "great" could also be exceedingly large and/or high, loud, mighty, (be) sore (afraid) or strong and applied to some multiple of years. As with most prophecy all interpretations have their potential truthfulness - depicting reality.

One that gives credence to this depicting Next Level Older Members coming closer to Earth, is in how Ti and Do said they arrived in the 1920's to "tag" the human vehicles they were going to incarnate into. It's not when they came to incarnate which could explain why it didn't say in this case that it was clearly this "great star from heaven FALLING TO EARTH. Greek "*pipto*"

translated as “fall” in this verse just as primary to the translation, indicates the idea of “alighting down from a higher to lower place” as in from the heavens to earth. This is clearly different from what's indicated in Rev 9:1 for that star from heaven's falling and/or again alighting TO EARTH as the way it comes down to the surface, except in Rev 9:1 the earth IS it's destination so it either lands or enters into the earth and/or sea or appears to crash to earth as given the timing is in line with the late 1940's fifth angels sounding in the 1940's to 1950's time period.

Ti's vehicle, Bonnie Lu Nettles, was born before Do's vehicle, I've seen reported as 1927, while I've read that Do's vehicle, Marshall Herf Applewhite was born in 1931. Ti and/or Do may have told us the years their vehicles were born but I don't recall it if they did. Ti and Do said the human vehicles they picked would not have survived had they not chose to use them.

This depiction of these Two's arrival is further born out by this GREAT STAR being described as “burning as it were a lamp.” The keyword “lamp” is shown in another related context:

Rev 4:5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

Rev Chapter 4 starts with John hearing a “trumpet” and is told he'd be shown things to come which in this verse talks about seven spirits of God as “seven lamps fire burning”

Lamp in both cases is a verb, “to beam,” to give light, to shine, to radiate but in Rev 8:10 it's generated by this comet and/or spacecraft with Members of the Next Level on it that are projecting this beaming, shining. As it also says this “star” is “burning,” which means “to set on fire, kindle and/or light, we have a complete point of view here.

Skipping ahead in the timeline to when Ti and Do first came public in 1975, they said in the two public meetings I attended that “there was a light shining on Earth from the distant heavens.” I remember that well, because when I joined with them, I knew I'd be talking to people and in my zeal to do that, I practiced talking the information from Ti and Do's “Statement One.” When I was the speaker for a crowd of about 200 in Worchester, MA in November of 1976 I remember starting off by saying, “There is a light shining on our

planet from distant space.” I had no idea at the time the depth of what that infers nor how it related to prophecy but it sure does make sense to me now more than ever, that it is from the Minds of all the Members of the Next Level who are assembled to help with these Older Members task that automatically provides an “accelerated growth opportunity for all life forms” as Ti and Do also said was happening at this time.

The primary group this light (beam) (burning) could stimulate to further growth would seem be the same THIRD who mostly had or were migrating from Europe to the U.S., who in the 1940's and 1950's would give birth to vehicle's that could be tagged and/or deposited with “souls” to provide a “match” for returning Souls to incarnate into, to potentially become students of Ti and Do in their task of the Two Witnesses when they came public, to be among those in the FIRST HARVEST EXPERIENTIAL OVERCOMING CLASSROOM. These would be among those who could qualify as the FIRST TYPE OF INDIVIDUALS Do spoke of, who could graduate and go with him and receive a Next Level vehicle and significant service in the Next Level.

It seems that some years later additional plantings of deposits were given to prepare vehicles to be a match for returning Souls who could be in the LAST HARVEST EXPERIENTIAL “WINEPRESS” STAGE OF THE OVERCOMING CLASSROOM. These would seem to correlate with those Do described as the SECOND TYPE who could graduate into service in the Next Level. Do said there would be a THIRD TYPE who would be “saved,” being those who never heard about Ti and Do but who in their own way show allegiance to the Next Level by beginning to separate from the human kingdom, even in rebellious ways like within a militia group (though the Next Level doesn't condone violence, this can still be one sign of being unhappy with humanity).

- rivers - As with all these prophecies the application is both physical and non-physical (mental, pertaining to spirit - one's mind. The non-physical interpretation of a “river” is as a particular part of the overall “sea” of humanity that this “lamp” (light) shines most on.

- fountains of waters - Jesus spoke about how he was providing the only kind of water (mind/spirit-information on the route to become a member of the Next Level) that could quench one's thirst for truth as a living fountain/well.

(Zec 13:1, seems to refer to Jesus as a fountain, Jhn 7:38).

These Two Older Members are IN CHARGE OF the CURRENTS OF THE WATERS, in this case it seems related to FIXING the flow of information, bringing updated thinking to those who are most in line to be ready for it because they at least say they believe Jesus was the most recent “son of God” to come incarnate and teach the requirements for graduation, thus involves the primary SET UP for the mission. This would include many who had come out of the religious belief systems known as Christianity and have even broadened their perspective to include what would otherwise be called the New Agers who didn't hold to strict and inaccurate ways of thinking yet still believed Jesus to have been real and of some special significance, though would also be those most attacked by the Luciferian space aliens to trick them into any direction but the truth - what is real so often mutated into what's been called Spirituality that can include atheistic belief/non-belief.

Rev 8:11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood ((894 apsinthos= bitterness, fig. calamity)): and the third part of the waters became ((be generated, arise, be assembled)) wormwood; and many men died of the waters (fig, because they were made bitter.

In the Old Testament wormwood is noted for its intense bitterness but also represents affliction, remorse, punitive suffering. In Amos 6:12 this Hebrew word is rendered “hemlock” but in the Revised Standard Version, “wormwood.” The Greeks designated it, absinthion which means “undrinkable.”

Passions of all kinds rise with the Next Level's closeness as noted during the period of the Roaring Twenties, the prohibition of alcohol and the 1929 Great Depression as human responses. Taking away a persons options always stimulates some to seek what they want anyway, no matter the cost, so fosters rebellion and a loss of allegiance to the ones who make the rules, that is when they haven't agreed to live by those rules. The Next Level never made a rule to cease alcohol usage so for the religious to impose that is anti-Next Level instructions. However the Next Level also promotes overcoming of becoming attached to all things human to include substances and that would include mind altering substances.

A backlash follows from those who resent the religious telling them what to

do and increases bigotries on all sides though the positive is that for some, they will come out of any allegiance to a religious order or government order seeing how those in their allegiance are hypocritical even to their own laws and beliefs. Yet some still recognize the existence of deity so may still seek to know more of the unseen realms while others deny all the possibilities which all acts as a filter because when it comes time for the Older Member to incarnate again to talk more truth, they could be faced with gravitating to it or not but at least they stand a chance to see more truth, because they have come out of the entrenched limited mindsets.

Referring to the way this third angel who sounds the trumpet relates to the LAST HARVEST WAVE is shown in the Third Angel's pouring out of their vial:

Rev 16:4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

In common to both Rev 8:10 and Rev 16:4 are how “rivers and fountains of waters” are affected. Figuratively a fountain or well refers to the Mind (Spirit) from the Next Level, thus “holy mind/spirit” and the waters in that context are the humans the Next Level provides their mind to where the rivers represent the genetic stock selected by the Next Level from the sea of the human kingdom and the water then those that come out of that river as the potential fruit, the human vehicles being taken by the Souls who had been saved from all times previous, brought back to have a last judgment opportunity to show their allegiance to the Next Level or to their human roots/kingdom in all it's regards.

Jesus was spoken of as a fountain. The Children of Israel were considered to have been given the “fountain of life” in psalms 36:9. Fountain was also referred to as one's offspring literally in the human genetic offspring but also in the way students can and must become an extension of their Older Members for their own growth and because that's the service we offer the Next Level Older Members that without we are not of value to them so must prove ourselves by passing on what we are given to as Jesus said nearing his exit to Peter, “if you love me then feed my sheep” and bring forth fruit. Having that fountain within us is not only a state of mind. It must be matched with abiding in the Older Members behaviors and ways, otherwise it has the reverse affect - it devolves, what Do called a reverse metamorphosis and one

becomes cynical, angry, arrogant, intolerant, condescending, sarcastic, judgmental, having a superficial love and depletion of common sense and true recognition of the subtle voice from the Next Level within and around us that become the clues to sort out from the static and confusion to get on and stay on the “straight and narrow” path to LIFE. These characteristics are “POISON” TO BOTH ONE'S BODY AND MIND AND THUS “WORMWOOD” - UNDRINKABLE.

Simultaneously with this figurative interpretation, that is of course literal in how it translates to each individual on Earth, but primarily to those in the “river,” perhaps all those who are among the “third” who are largely in the English speaking parts of the world, with a primary focus on the United States and specifically to those who have heard of Ti and Do, will be how these negative destructive characteristics that have developed from the poison that is the output from the Luciferian space aliens that people have accepted, the result will be seen in how the human made structures that literally supply literal water for people to subsist on also become toxic.

In other words the Next Level's “light” introduced in stages and degrees is distributed by objects under Next Level direction. We have no idea how much and what is being provided by a comet, for example as it showers the earth with what humans call as debris from the comet's tail to be like a crop duster on particular parts of the earth to receive specific dosages to certain areas. I suspect that so called debris can have an electromagnetic elemental composition that can interact with other elements that can bring about great calamity and death among humans. I suspect the primary people in areas most affected, as the THIRD are those in Europe and the Middle East areas while the Rev 16:4 prophecy will most affect those in the Americas.

It's possible that human activity may exacerbate the water “bitterness,” but can make it seem to be human caused, so people are thereby tested on whether they recognize the existence of the Next Level in the fulfillment of these prophecies of calamities.

One example recently that seemed to be one of those timing examples as I was working on this interpretation was a report that Flint, Michigan, to save money, the government chose to change their water source from the Detroit water system to the Flint River that was exceedingly toxic with E-coli bacteria. In doing so and not treating it sufficiently, peoples lead pipes, very



quickly began corroding away leaching lead into the people's drinking water, so much so that when they saw the symptoms of how many people were getting sick from the odorous water and switched back to the Detroit system, the symptoms continued to worsen because of the way the pipes had corroded. Some of the symptoms were sores as the body tried to get rid of the lead through the skin. Another major symptom of lead poisoning is all sorts of learning impairments and brain disorders.

There was another report of flooding in Oklahoma City that because of a great deal of waste water, again the e-coli danger was getting into rivers and thus potentially into the wells for people's drinking water. As we speak there is a great deal of major flooding in Missouri and Oklahoma from rain. It's not the first time of course but all along these plagues were being introduced to where at this time their damage and cause of loss of life will be significantly greater in what humans will have the chance to recognize as apocalyptic in scope.

Another aspect to describing this Star with it's content to bitter the waters has to do with the fact that the Mind of the Members of the Next Level when provided to humans has two affects. They can turn bitter against any idea of God or Above Human Beings or they can come to embrace the Kingdom of God and how it is a bitter pill to swallow because becoming a member of the Kingdom of God requires one to separate from all things human, though it's set up as a process and at least in this last civilizational experiment accomplished over a number of opportunities to take over a human vehicle and overcome the human mammalian condition. One must be willing to STAND among humans who will hate you, even be hated by those in one's own human family as Jesus addressed.

Here is where it is stated that those who wish to apply to be on Ti and Do's team must “prophecy” - speak the truth Ti and Do provided that shows them as the return of the Father and Jesus to those who will largely hate to hear it and that's the “bitter” part to accept, while the truth is sweet as honey:

Rev 10:9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

Rev 10:10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly

was bitter.

Rev 10:11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

### **III.C.4. FOURTH TRUMPET - 1930'S - 1940'S - INCLUDES EVENTS IN FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE LAST HARVEST PERIOD SHOWN IN REV 16:8**

This forth angel's sounding is demonstrating the conclusion of the set up period for the gathering of the strain of humans who will provide the vehicles for the returning student body souls/saints to incarnate into.

Rev 8:12 And (the) fourth angel sounded, and (the) third part of (the) sun ((2246 helios from hele= a ray, implied light, EAST)) (was) smitten ((4141 plesso from 4111 plasso= FORMS, through (the) idea of flattening out; to pound (with a fist or hammer) or PRESS, such as to inflict with calamity that serves to mold, shape, fabricate)), and (the) third part of (the) moon ((4582 selene from selas= brilliancy akin to (the) alternate of 138 haireomai= idea of attractiveness but akin to 142 airo - to take for oneself, to choose)), and (the) third part of (the) stars; so as ((2443 hina= (the) demonstrative idea, in order that (denoting (the) purpose or (the) result), because, to (the) intent)) (the) third part of them was darkened ((4654 akotizo from 4655 skotos= to obscure, covered by darkness; of (the) eyes, understanding, mind)), and (the) day ((2250 hemera a derivative of hemai= to sit for an hour (short) season), tame, make gentle, time space between dawn and dark or (the) whole)) shone ((5316 phaino from 5457 phos= to bring forth into light, cause to shine, shed light, be bright or resplendent, to become evident, appear, be seen, exposed to view, meet (the) eyes, become clear or manifest, appear to (the) mind)) not for a third part of it, and (the) night ((3571 nux= time when work ceases, time of; death, deeds of sin and shame, moral stupidity and darkness, when weary and drunken give themselves up to slumber)) likewise ((3668 homoios= equally, in (the) same way, like manner)).

Since these prophecies have both figurative and literal applications pertaining to the time period of the sounding and thereafter, each of the points of the Sun, Moon, Stars are addressed in how they relate to other prophecies throughout the biblical records.

- Sun - The Sun is of course the greatest provider of Light, but light is also

how information that can lead to true enlightenment is presented through the position (seat) referred to as the Throne, thus the One referred to as Elohim, Jehovah and The Father but finally incarnate in a female human body as one of the Two Witnesses who is shown to end up before her exit of her incarnation is shown to be Ti, who Do learned was his Older Member - not by her saying so but by his recognition while working with her, and thus his Heavenly Father and who he also referred to as the “Chief Administrator” of the earth garden experiment and like an “Admiral” where he was like a “Captain” in the Next Level's Older Member/Younger Member hierarchy.

Here is Jesus comparing the light possessed by his disciples with the light of the Sun:

Mat 13:43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Thus this is saying that acting in accordance with the behavior and ways taught by the Next Level and especially by standing up for the most recent incarnate Older Member is rightness (as bearing the truth, what is real) and thus “light bearing” just like the way their Older Member bears their Light to others and therefore is as or like the Sun - the greatest light source for all the evolutionary kingdoms on earth.

This next verse is actually most applicable to the time of the Sixth Angel's trumpet sounding but demonstrates the context of the use of the word “sun.” In this example, the Older Member from the Next Level comes down from heaven and his FACE is compared with the SUN. His FACE reflects who he represents and that for an Older Member (and for that matter any Younger Member) of the Next Level is their Older Member aka Father who birthed them into Next Level membership, thus is who this “mighty angel” compares themselves to. Clothed with a cloud indicates his vehicle (clothing) hides (clouds) who he really is, which is what Ti and Do called their coming “undercover” and jives with the idea that they come not observable with eyesight (Lk 17:20), not identified as from the Next Level via one's literal eyes and how they come “as a thief”:

Rev 10:1 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire

Rev 12:1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

- Moon - indicates the lessor light that is a witness to the Sun's light in how it reflects the Sun's light, thus like the Son (offspring) of the Father (Generator) (Sun) serving as an extension of the Greatest Light.

Interpretation of Rev 12:1's Sun and Moon, is shown in more detail in section, "II.A.5.g. REVELATIONS 12..." that depicts the Father as a "woman" is accurate in the sense that the Father is the Chief "generator," what Greek "gune," based upon "ginomai" is defined as, which is the primary role of the woman in the human species but in this example relative to creation of new Next Level membership (most true definition of LIFE). The Moon role "on foot" (incarnate) is in the provision of SEED in the form of Mind (holy spirit) that is shown as rays and light, that Ti related as "frequency" that can give birth to offspring (Do), both into the Next Level (well before this civilization) and then to the throne position, the task of birthing others into the Next Level, in what Ti and Do called their serving as "midwives." In this part of the plan Ti was birthing Do who was then assigned to birth their student body, those Jesus said his "Father" gave him. Thus Do becomes the primary re-generator of new life into the Next Level which makes him the equivalent of serving in the role of "mother" as represented by Earth's moon which among other aspects regulates the waters on earth (the tides, human emotions), the same waters that in the human genome grows to support the human baby in the water sack in the mother's womb which potentially become the human vehicles the Souls of their litter must take over to build their Mind from their Older Members Mind to graduation/birth out of the human evolutionary kingdom.

In this next verse example, the Sun is compared with the throne and the Moon as a faithful witness, another reference of a person to a planetary body. Thus before the Father's "son" who was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus ascends to the throne, as shown in Rev 12, he is the Father's "faithful witness who testifies about the Father which is also shown in Rev 12:1 being the Father's footstool - his incarnation (on foot) in the Father's service (tool=stool) that graduates him, the "Son" to the throne through the Father's incarnate "birthing" him to his next station in her continued service in his

Next Level family, partially shown:

Psa 89:36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.  
Psa 89:37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness ((5707 'ed= from 'uwd testimony, a recorder, a prince)) in heaven.  
Selah.

Additional context shows the Sun as the Father and the Moon as his Son who provides witness of his Father on Earth. Do informed us that Ti was his “heavenly Father.” Ti never told him she was. He learned and realized it. It wasn't until early in 1985 before Ti left that Do told the student body that Ti was the Rev 12:1 “woman.” (It was the only time in my 19 years with him that he gave us a bible lesson and one of the only times Do had a meeting while Ti was incarnate that didn't include Ti. Members of the Next Level don't like putting themselves, their vehicles on a pedestal. They only desire to put their Older Member on a pedestal.

For the record, on the Applewhite and/or Heaven's Gate Wikipedia pages, last time I checked some years ago, Ti was hardly spoken of as having much to do with the group as if Do was the primary leader. They always worked as a partnership but Do knew that Ti was his Older Member, though they both had a relationship to Ti's Older Member - termed Heavenly Father (as He wasn't incarnate). The evidence that Ti actually got Do started, said as “birthed” him to the task described as the Throne becomes more apparent when reading some of what Ti wrote. That can be found in the Appendix section of this book that ebook readers can access here: “I Can't Believe That But I Must.” (Appendix Return-IIIC4)

The Moon as the planetary body doesn't provide it's own light (witness) that we can see. It reflects (witnesses to) the Sun (the Father's) light to the earth's inhabitants. Note the Moon is also listed in this song (psalm) as a “prince” which is what archangels like Michael, who is understood to become Jesus incarnate are, as heirs to the throne, (though it's not automatic as in the human hierarchy - it needs to be earned - The Luciferians are the ones who turned it into a more or less automatic inheritance received by simply believing in Jesus while hardly paying attention to the part he said was required of “abiding” by everything he taught.)

Here are two verses that talk about the “sun rising” in relationship to people

as evil or good, just or unjust, or as the grass as the masses or as the rich humans:

Mat 5:45 That (ye) may be ((1096 ginomai= come into being, cause to be generated, arise, be assembled, be brought, drawn)) (the) children ((5207 huios= a “son,” kinship, child, foal)) (of) your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh ((393 anatello= cause to make rising/springing up again (ana))) his ((846 autos= pronoun referring to one's mind/spirit as their persona)) sun ((2246 helios from hele= a ray, by implication light, + east)) to rise ((393 anatello= cause to make rising/springing up again (ana))) on ((1909 epi= among, have charge, the time of, because of, on behalf of)) the evil and (on the) good, and sendeth rain ((1026 brecho= to moisten, wash)) on ((1909 epi= among, have charge, the time of, because of, on behalf of)) the just and (on the) unjust.

Again, the sun in it's Greek definition is “his ray/light that rises” which also can represent the way the Father provided his “only begotten (born of flesh, at that time) Son” who embodies that light/ray and is sent to “rise” as in incarnate aka resurrect (stand up again) and demonstrate rising out of the human condition (overcoming the human kingdom and it's earthen world). In both cases both the evil and good get the opportunity and “rain” was also a reference to a blessing on the people as because of it, the crops would grow so there would be plenty of food but water from above is also what Jesus said he was providing to the woman at the well by saying he had water to offer her that would quench her thirst eternally. Plus water is what is illustrated in “washing” away the old, the sins up until that point for as long as the individual chooses to strive to overcome looking to their Older Member who was last incarnate for each and every step.

Here is another example where things natural are compared to other biological life forms below the human and animal evolutionary kingdom:

Jam 1:11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

Here the Sun and the Moon are referred to literally while showing that the Older Members are the providers of “light” going forward once one becomes a Member of the Next Level on board their “city” the New Jerusalem

spacecraft. New Jerusalem is a heavenly vessel in addition to the area of the Earth that serves as the “temple” and “court” for the “overcoming classroom” and even has a relationship to a particular region of the new geography the Next Level is touching down upon:

Rev 21:23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

Next we see the “Sun of righteousness” as a phrase referring to Jesus, but actually any Older Member from the Next Level and how their arrival results in added heat, that the wicked are burned up by. Burning as with all these analogies has two applications. One is where they are giving into their passions in such a way that they are breaking the laws of the Next Level as provided to Moses and updated by Jesus centered around how they treat others. One can not become a leader who suppresses others or conquers others, has others murdered with whatever their justification and also be in covenant with the Next Level Family. That's not to say, someone who was engaged in some sort of like behavior couldn't change, but if they never do, there is only one direction they are sending themselves in. When their physical vehicle dies, their spirit will not be kept/saved for a future opportunity. They instead will be left to be recycled in what is called the “lake of fire.” In other words their spirit or Soul itself will be burned up - dissolved, melted:

Isa 34:4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

- Stars - were already described under the sections of the Third Angels trumpet sounding but in the figurative sense in this context are referring to younger and/or student members of the Kingdom of God from the literal heavens - lessor lights compared to the Moon and the Sun.

The Stars that don't become renegade drop outs, who remain loyal and trustworthy to their Older Members seem to be those who are given tasks as “prophets” in between the coming incarnation of their Older Member and may be those who herald the Older Members' arrival. These are depicted as the Twelve in the crown of the Rev 12 Woman, who is depicted as being “clothed with the Sun,” thus as a pure light body, an Older Member who

brings His Son to the Throne.

- Smitten has to do with “pounding flat” as with a metal worker thus indicates the way the Next Level's overcoming of humanness program has purpose to refine human vehicles to be used to refine Souls, by helping them rid themselves of all impurities that will through adversity and calamity enable their taking the shape of working tools for Next Level serviceability.

So I would add to “smitten” additional translations of, “to form, pound, press into shape.” That's the Christing (Chrysalis, overcoming of humanness “process” Ti and Do illustrated) or said as “being anointing” with oil, a “pressing” process Ti also illustrated as what takes place in the foundry to purify out the polluting elements of gold for instance.

Thus the “third” are being subject to the pounding. It's the shaping by the Sun's (Father's/Ti's) “rays of light” of the humans whose vehicles would begin producing offspring the moon (Do) and the stars (Ti and Do's returning souls/students) would be “become, because of” (as) the ones who obscure (darken) those rays of light.

- Day as “to sit and/or “to tame,” “to be gentle” for an hour (short) season - all sound like part of the Next Level program to help remove the wild animalistic instinctual independent and often violent nature from those of the Tribe of Israel. Thus these in this third are being tested by this “FORMING/POUNDING” from the presence of the RAY/LIGHT, Older Member's Mind being closer. And thus some among this “third” do NOT “take seats and shine” (operate straight forward in DAY LIGHT) so become DARKENED which removes their ability to project light (a task of bringing DAY light to others) and instead promote entering into ignorance and the period of night.

The timing here is interesting. An hour Next Level time is known to be about 40 earth - human years. Since this fourth angel's trumpet sounding and subsequent events pertaining to this FIRST HARVEST WAVE seem to be aligned with the time period of the 1930's to 1940's, if we add 40 years we come to the 1970's and 1980's. Ti and Do always said they and their student body came incarnate in the 1970's thus this seems to be about the pounding/shaping that occurs to affect that upcoming future.



The two thirds of the children of Israel that were not found worthy of being taken through the pressing, by their own choices to venture away from the covenant with Jehovah would reap the ramifications (karma) of their choosing to instead become the instruments to “smite” the Son as it was the Jewish hierarchy and supporters that conspired to kill Jesus and his disciples thereafter but influenced the state to do their dirty-work. So after Jesus left, there was both a type of witch-hunt against the “Third” of the original children of Israel by the Two Thirds who had rejected the messiah because they only claimed to be followers of Moses to suit the raising of their own stature instead of literally living by the commandments he gave from Jehovah. As we can see this merger of Gentiles (Romans) and the religious Jews (Pharisees) allied to some degree with them as we saw with the way these religious Jews motivated the Romans to execute Jesus and round up his now Christ believer Jewish followers, the righteous THIRD, we see repeat itself generations later because this process is ongoing throughout the civilization showing application “hour to hour.”

Ezk 32:7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

Isa 13:9 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and He shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

Isa 13:10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

Finally, by saying the Rays of Light (the Sun, which also stands for brotherhood and the great lamp that provides a fathering to all life on Earth and the returning Son of God) and the spiritual brilliance and law of attraction and mothering foundational (Moon) (Rev 12 Woman whose feet (incarnation) is in that mothering of chicks role), with the Saints (Stars, those students who are graduating the human kingdom) are OBSCURED (darkened) so that the “day” that is represented by the Father and Son and Saints physical arrival to show the promise of the light while the night shows the promise of this period are likewise obscured.

ACTUAL EVENTS THAT SEEM TO REPRESENT PART OF THE

## SOUNDING AND FORMING EFFORT BY THE OLDER MEMBERS FROM THE NEXT LEVEL:

Some ways these preparations for “forming” of those who draw and shine their ray/light is evidenced when we see good will towards fellow humans and the seeking of self improvements to overcome various destructive behaviors and ways and the development of thirst to understand more about our world and open up further to the vast possibilities. Examples:

- 1935 Alcoholics Anonymous (AA) Founded - Ti and Do showed approval for people to try to conquer their substance addictions/habits. In fact around 1989 Do had the class establish a church he named, “Anonymous Sexaholics Celibate Church,” including “anonymous” in the title because of it's usage in AA. This little project was short lived in terms of any public interface. Do sent a few class-members to talk one of the California groups that had sprung up by then tailored after AA but in terms of sexual addiction. There were essentially three groups called Sex and Love Addicts Anonymous (SLAA), Sex Addicts Anonymous (SAA) and Sexaholics Anonymous (SA) Do had a few classmates communicate with. Alxody was one (and was also one who some 5 years later chose to move to Boulder, Colorado, to get a job outside the influence of the class to have a doctor perform the operation to remove his vehicles testicles) and he spoke to one of these groups and read the document Ti authored called, “The Power of Goodness.” He was sharing the successes those in the class had with celibacy but they were seen by some in that group as full of themselves.

Part of what was suggested to the one group Alxody spoke to, was to even cease talking about their sexuality. Members of these groups would stand up in front of others and give details of their addiction. They didn't know it, but Do felt even that was playing into their addiction, re-living a degree of the high that comes with sexual feelings stimulated by thoughts and sharing it with others. That was seen as a good thing, along the lines of a confession that the class had and called “slippage meetings,” though we had procedures on how to conduct those meetings. When classmates had a “slippage” in the area of what we termed “sensuality,” which did occur a number of times for a handful of students because they were reported at these meetings, the instruction was to say something to the equivalent of...“I had a slippage in the area of sensuality and wrote a note to Links (how we titled our written

correspondence or at times referred to Ti and Do as a team) explaining the details.” It was important to NOT explain the details to the group for the sake of anyone trying to conquer that addictive behavior as even hearing words that could trigger thoughts of that nature could be difficult to deal with. I don't recall this type of slippage reporting procedure applying to any other slippage. Otherwise the slippage reporting did need to include specifically what we allowed our vehicles to think, say or do that was against procedure.

One might think, why not provide that difficulty as wouldn't it then require that much more strength to ward off which was the overcoming process that built our “mind muscle” (as Ti called it)? But that wasn't the task of students to become the instruments of others testing in that regard even though it did happen at times that fellow students did become such instruments. It simply was the procedure so to abide by was yet another test of our commitment to Ti and Do. This also shows how procedures were often designed so we didn't become the instrument of testing ourselves or others. The testing would be stimulated by Ti and Do and the procedures they gave or didn't give for any circumstance - that to follow were doing things “as a member of the Next Level would do,” because the procedures all came from our Older Members from the Next Level - Ti and Do.

Sometimes Ti and Do assigned students (usually overseers of a particular department or over the entire craft) to write up a procedure, which would be sent to Ti and Do in a report so they could check what was written.

Ti and Do had a series of ways they checked out with one another to be sure they were getting instructions from their Older Members in the heavens and not from Luciferian influences. They knew that the instigation of their instructions would put different ones to the test to abide by but it served as a challenge to abide by so even became the reason some left the class.

One direct example of how Ti and Do gave an instruction that was a “test” was when we had just finished holding public meetings in 1975 in the Colorado area and they gave the instruction they called “testing.” They had organized about 70 of us into cars or van's with 4 to 6 students in each outfitted with one or two small tents, a Coleman brand two burner stove, a cottom and foam pad for each person to sleep on and a couple pots and utensils to cook with. They gave each car a small amount of money for gas to get us out of the Colorado area but then said, when we needed more gas and/or food

and/or lodging we were to “test” those who say they are believers and followers of Jesus - essentially Christians by knocking on the appropriate doors to ask for what we needed. We were not to ask for money. We were to ask for exactly what we needed - gasoline, food or lodging help (though we would preferably camp somewhere for lodging - it wasn't an absolute).

Mat 10:42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

I believe Ti and Do also indicated to state that we were on a mission for our Heavenly Father, while leaving it up to them to ask questions to which we should pull on Ti and Do's mind at the time to respond to according to their draw. Sometimes it meant telling them all about Ti and Do as the Two Witnesses, etc. and occasionally, because of what we would say we were not helped or were helped reluctantly - even, I recall having money thrown at us by one church leader.

- Social Security Enacted in U.S. Even though I never heard Ti and Do directly talk about this, I do feel it's equivalent was addressed as one of the ways the government could/should help it's people so I suspect Ti and Do would have been in favor of it. Today it's being depicted as a hand out from the government when the government did nothing to provide the money except create the organization and laws so both employers and employees contributed to it. Even if it was a handout, isn't that what Jesus encouraged his believers to think in terms of, by giving to whoever asks of you. He didn't say, first try to find out if they deserve it or if they are misusing it or can get along without it. But then Jesus wasn't trying to attract people that wanted to put their “treasure” into Earthy things but to put their treasure into heavenly things that moth and rust doesn't corrupt as happens with all human forms of wealth.

- Cinema - Ti and Do always felt movies were a prime way the Next Level stimulated certain thinking among humans. At time the Next Level literally have a hand in providing key ideas to those in the movie production business. One movie that seemed to be one of several key movies for Ti and Do's awakening was “Brother Sun, Sister Moon” that was a story based on the facts in the life of St. Francis of Assisi and St. Clare.

Many people were significantly inspired by that movie, while many also think it's naive to interpret Jesus literally as anti wealth for his believers (church). The movie came out in December of 1972. Before then, Ti had believed she had the help of an unseen guide who she called “brother Francis.” As a nurse, when she had to draw blood from a patient she'd call on Brother Francis to help her find the vein to insert the needle.

St. Francis of Assisi had a terrible war experience and turned to life as an ascetic instead of rejoining his wealthy family business. St. Clare had also rejected her family's riches and was helping lepers in Assisi. After Francis leaves his rich way of life behind, at the site of an old broken down church in the country he reported he heard God in a vision say to him, “Restore My Church on Earth.” He begins to preach renunciation of worldliness and Clare supports him caring for the poor and disabled among three his old buddies who were also very adversely affected by the Crusades against the Egyptians. Note neither Francis or Clare were initially part of any official part of the Catholic hierarchy. They were individuals with a strong commitment that went way beyond what the Catholic Church taught was worship that had become distorted and diluted from what Jesus taught.

The part of this movie, as with another, the Sound of Music both portray a male waking up and a female providing their support just as occurred with Ti and Do. Even in Brother Sun, Sister Moon, there is a sense that Clare is further along in her growth than Francis. That's certainly the impression in Sound of Music with Maria who get's the “Captain” started singing again with their children, who when they wed, Maria adopts. (Ti and Do said they adopted the student body who remained at that time in 1977-8 which is when we got “ody” names. Thus Sister Moon seems to represent Ti who is relative to Do quiet.

The Sun represents the greater light as the Sun's (light) is wrapped around this “woman” or better yet defined as the “generator” of seed, as in the Nettles plant that is an artillery plant that shoots out it's seed as a exceptional form of seed generating and projecting.

The Sun is a massive full spectrum of light frequency generator, manifest in the way it, relative to the stimulation of growth on the planet, includes the provision of light in the form of literal heat and heat as the force needed to stimulate the “fabrication” of Souls. All kinds of comparisons are made to the

shaping of new members of the Next Level to the smelting of ore into pure gold. Ti also compared the process to the making of butter from milk and how it requires a great deal of churning. Ti and Do also said this was a metamorphic process that literally produces “body changes.” I doubt many of their students understood much of the literal nature of the body changes they said would be taking place for each of us. We just accepted that they were happening. In the end, certainly each of the graduates had rendered their physical bodies completely subservient to their minds. Ti would always tell us to “get your mind in your vehicle.” We even taught a pet parakeet we had to say that phrase. We also had a couple parrots and a bunch of finches all in the last weeks before Ti left her vehicle. It was a matter of two weeks from when Do told us of Ti's condition to where she could no longer meet with us to when she left her vehicle.

Since the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> century there were significant increases in science fiction books and movies. One series that seemed to be a forerunner to the Star Trek series was Flash Gordon that became a television series in 1936 broadcast to millions in the United States. Of course there were more but the idea of traveling in space on missions was uplifting in it began to paint a more realistic picture of what some would come to understand was formally the Kingdom of God that before then was relegated to the spirit world.

Following this thinking was the landmark radio broadcast that showed how even fiction is never without a consideration of reality in whatever it depicts to the listeners in the 1938 Broadcast of “The War of the Worlds.” Yes it caused panic but part of the Next Level does to stimulate growth is cause events that are traumatic for some to receive. As the Next Level does do gradually, it gives people a chance to prepare for what's to come.

Whenever the Next Level is closer and providing uplifting perspectives, the lower forces, the Luciferian space aliens and their discarnates and humans unknowingly in their service are allowed to wield their influence as it's part of providing a full range of choices to all humans, to look to and become kin with the associated thinking, behavior and ways. This is near impossible for those most in league with the Luciferian mindset, which is the dominant mindset, though anyone can simply ask whatever their idea of the Next Level is for help and strength to get through the challenges to gain glimpses of the option of who to become in allegiance to. All rebelliousness against the

thinking, behaviors and ways of the Kingdom of God is spawned by the Luciferian rebelliousness against the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

Those humans that are completely under the control of the Luciferians don't think of themselves that way at all. In fact many think they are righteously aligned with “God” in the various belief systems they were raised with.

An example of one of many ways the Luciferians continue to commandeer the minds of humans becomes apparent by the construction of the Christ Monument Built on the Rio de Janeiro hilltop that is a big religious tourist attraction, despite the fact that the beliefs that developed, largely stemming from the teachings of Jehovah through his servant Moses included not building and/or praying and/or serving (worshiping) things that are not living, like in the golden calf some of the children of Israel constructed while Moses was on Mt. Sinai receiving Jehovah's set of instructions. Of course this monument is just one of many examples of how the Roman Catholic Church has defied what Moses and Jesus taught, but it shows how subtle changes gather momentum that then justify even going against the Kingdom of God's instructions and that rebelliousness becomes the norm, while using the names and basic idea of the Kingdom of God's existence, the especially the “carrot” of the reward of going to heaven, the reality of which diminishes with every passing moment, the rebelliousness is expanded.

This expansion of the lower forces depicted in religion and spirituality is why why Do and Crew said that at this time especially, (though until this time, all things can be stepping stones), “Religions are the number one killers of souls,” because the truth becomes all but unrecognizable to those who are the generational product of that misinformation mind by the time the next incarnate Older Member representative from the Kingdom of God/Heaven comes with their elder student membership. This is why those who can no longer stomach much more than a token participation, if at all, in religious and/or spiritual organizations and movements, while still having a sense that there is a genuine Kingdom of God and that the truth can still be found in the records though they are not necessarily sure how to think about it all until the Older Members come close to provide their “tags” and “deposits” that literally enable their waking up when they come incarnate and what they say publicly becomes equivalent to a smelling salt. Even still, many are called - offered the smelling salt, but few choose and are chosen to be in the Older

Members classroom.

- The 1930's Dust Bowl is a literal demonstration of how literal darkness envelopes part of the land where the “third” are being migrated to in the U.S. is shown in the way the Sun, moon and stars are literally obscured (smitten)) through drought that stimulates many thousands to migrate further west. In the prime area for the third trimester, the United States, we see the great Dust Bowl peaked in the mid to late 1930's in the mid-west of Texas and Oklahoma, the eastern part of the prime area Ti and Do felt was their “classroom” territory west of the Mississippi River. During this “Dust Bowl” many thousands were forced to migrate and most chose to go further west, thus the prime area where the Next Level planned to send their Two Witnesses was to become populated by those who had not become so attached to their lands and possessions that they could not leave it all behind to try to find a new start. That's a Next Level way to not find any one spot satisfied as home. Jesus said, “The son of man has no place to lay his head.” Members of the Next Level while incarnate, counting students become nomads for various reasons. The Dust Bowl or aka the “Dirty Thirties” was so intense and thorough that there was no day or night at times because what were called “black blizzards” totally blackened the sky. Thus on a strictly literal level this entire prophecy was fulfilled during that time. It was caused by severe drought and erosion over some 100,000,000 acres that centered on the panhandles of Texas and Oklahoma and touched adjacent sections of Arkansas, Missouri, Iowa, Nebraska, New Mexico, Colorado, and Kansas. Thus it was caused primary by the Sun so was a “pounding” and “flattening” and forming/shaping of the landscape. The Dust clouds caused the largest migration in American history. In the decade of 1930 some 3+ million people moved away from these plains states. Even though many fled they also were further burdened by the “great depression.” This was a bigger migration than the gold rushes.

It's apparent that the Next Level simulates degrees of the manifestation of various calamities, which includes what humans without their mind in them respond to by stimulating warring among themselves and with the Next Level agenda, before and until the present, as well as in this example, drought, then to now, that escalates in severity to affect most, the THIRD areas and populations that most received the direct opportunity to have a relationship with the returning Older Members from the Next Level. They entire globe is



affected but the focus is on what has become known as the “west” and mostly the U.S. mainland prophesied as the “fourth part” in line with Daniel 7's fourth king/kingdom that is synchronized to the timing of the LAST HARVEST WAVE “winepress” application we are upon as we speak, with the upcoming 2016-2017 U.S. election of who will represent the Green harvest horse identified by a great deal of death and in the end “hell” when the the first heaven, the spirit world is also recycled in the Lake of Fire.

- As said, a major physical manifestation of the way the lower forces influence humans to respond to the increased light is seen through the start of wars, in this time frame with World War II. This even shows itself as a response to the Sun's light/fire/heat through the expression of the passions in all forms of sensuality but most in this time frame through anger, hostilities, greed and power mongering, that can be described as the POUNDING, FLATTENING, even akin to the forging of metal, the flip side of the way dealing with adversity can make some stronger in Next Level ways to military industrialization for war.

It was interesting to hear Amy Goodman, the radio journalist for the “Democracy Now” show on January 1, 2016 interviewing refugees from Afganistan and Syria, Iraq, the Sudan, etc., asking their opinion about the main motivations for the wars the U.S. has been engaged in for decades even over a hundred years. All four she interviewed said it was because the U.S. is profiting from the sale and distribution and usage of weapons, the number one export commodity of the U.S. It's also interesting that it was General Dwight D. Eisenhower in the 1950's as he was leaving his presidential office who cautioned everyone against what he termed the “military industrial complex.” A nation is motivated to build up it's arsenals to protect it's interests. They are then prone to use them. It even becomes military policy to use up what's been budgeted each year to justify further escalation of the arsenal which goes hand in hand with greater technological development that needs to be used to develop more. The old arsenal is sold to any who they are in bed with, even traded for what another country an offer in terms of resources or access to resources and/or strategic locations to further protect and insure access to resources and thus national security.

These nations buying or trading for weapons basically become addicted to having them and their upkeep is equivalent to how a drug dealer has an ever

increasing market by expanding their dealing and even profits from giving away his products to some degree in exchange for loyalty they become dependent on. Then when the people in any country dislike government policies they too can be helped to rebel against their repressive governments. And the cycle of war and having more and more reasons for war goes on. Meanwhile the citizens of the countries doing the most export of the war machines, as the U.S. is in no way alone pay little attention to the anti-war demonstrators and keep most of their citizenry in the dark by controlling the media and fostering the unlimited thirst for happiness that becomes satisfaction with what becomes the norm for those who belong to the nations that are the conquering powers. The public become anesthetized to the horror their governments enact on others they deem the dissidents and problem that becomes a threat to their agenda continence so the powers that be find ways to get rid of them and/or shut them up.

### **III.C.4.a. ZIONISTS IN GERMANY REPORTEDLY MAKE A DEAL WITH A DEFEATED GREAT BRITAIN TO GET THE U.S. TO ENTER AND WIN THE WAR AGAINST GERMANY ET AL, IN EXCHANGE FOR PALESTINE THAT IN SO DOING SETS UP THE CRITERIA FOR WORLD WAR II AND THE JEWISH HOLOCAUST AND THE CREATION OF THE STATE OF ISRAEL**

Wars are a huge evidence of darkness taking over as it enveloped the world in the mid to late 1930's, having brewed for millennium that is easily seen after the fact, in this case, coming out of World War I through the rise of the Third Reich in Germany under Adolf Hitler. It may not be a coincidence that it was the “third” ruling government that ended up being a primary force against all dissidents but mostly against those who were Jews and became what further stimulated the migration of the descendants of the “third” from the original tribes of Israel that rather than fight against those in their opposition or hope the conflicts would pass or not affect them significantly, prompted some to become refugees to escape that resulted in many entering the U.S.

So called Christians, but really largely (gentile) non-believers in the real Kingdom of God/Heaven, unknowingly became the pawns of the Luciferian discarnates to stimulate yet another war, this time by creating the conditions that would bring Adolf Hitler's Nazi party into power, who justified targeting largely the Jewish and Gypsy communities and waging a major war of aggression that spoke of world domination and did so according to Hitler as a matter of “providence” - fated by God - the irony was which “god,” though the whole matter was part of the real genuine Kingdom of God's experiment to use the Luciferians' desired influence to provide a testing ground for upcoming Souls to gain strength by combating. The pain and suffering of war is short lived but it is through dealing with it or fleeing it that vehicles develop that can become the “containers” returning growing Souls can take over at the appointed times to make into their footstools into membership in the Next Level, through the hands on direction from the incarnate Older Members, who in this part of the timeline were still to come.

Isa 45:7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

Here is a short synopsis that is largely the view of a vocal former Jew named

Benjamin Freedman, who was part of the delegation of Jewish business leaders from the U.S. at the Paris treaty talks in 1916 who sat at the table with Woodrow Wilson and later had experience with Franklin Delanor Roosevelt and various Jewish leaders in the U.S., England and Germany to bring some truth to what led up to World War II and actually seems to have application to the current war in Syria and the Middle East and throughout the world in what is today called the “war on terror” but that he referred to in the 1960's as the upcoming THIRD world war.

Hitlers rise to power came out of the World War One Treaty at Versailles in Paris that put major reparations on Germany who were defeated in World War I. A number of factors advanced that war but in large part was most stimulated by a combination of England's rivalry and fear of German aggression, France's fear of German aggression and desire to regain past losses of territory from the earlier Prussian/German French war, the Russian Soviet Unions earlier loss in a war with Japan and Germany's associated fears of aggression by France, England and Russia and various economic interests and treaties between these and other parties to include Italy and the Turkish Ottoman Empire and the Austria/Hungry empires.

These various empires had been in competition with one another throughout the records and at this time in the 1930's when the ban on Germany's development of armaments had expired they were quick to build a Navy that rivaled Great Britain's navy so was potentially threatening England's vast colonial empire they maintained by managing the various sea routes. It's the maneuvering among these powers that fosters efforts to either/or try to stimulate conflict and/or takes advantage of incidents that can spring a nation to war.

Two years after World War one broke out, Germany with Austria-Hungry and Turkey as allies had defeated England, France and Russia yet offered them an end to the war while agreeing to keep all borders as they were before the war. This defied the imagination unless Germany really didn't want to start that war in the first place as in that two years Germany didn't lose any territory so why be willing to call it quits? England was a week away from starvation due to the surprise successes of the German U-boat campaign to destroy their commercial fleets and blockade them. They were out of ammunition and nearly out of food. France had lost some 600,000 of it's

youth and mutiny was rampant and the Russian army was defecting as many hated their Czar and the Italian army had collapsed.

But the German Zionist Jewish leaders in Germany, who had risen to leadership in German banking, industry and the media weren't happy with the German government and military leadership and war outcome and wanted what they considered their Jerusalem based homeland back, which is most of what defines a Zionist, so went to England's war cabinet and conspiring with the British Zionists presented a plan to get the U.S. in the war in return for their getting Palestine to make into their Jewish commonwealth. The British agreed and conspired with the then pro-German American Zionists who had risen to the same kinds of leadership in banking, industry and the media in the U.S. as they had in Germany.

Overnight the U.S. media produced propaganda against Germany and persuaded Woodrow Wilson, who evidenced wanting to get into the war even before then, to manipulate events like using the passenger cruise ship the Lusitania to transport weapons against the rules of engagement they sort of respected with Germany. As they also broke the communication code that dispatched U-boats they knew where they were so could provoke them and have an excuse to declare war against the German axis, largely for the prospect of profit and a foothold on middle eastern oil, but no doubt because of this Zionist deal.

Over a year before the war ended the Zionist leaders had the British draw up the Balfour Declaration, even though Great Britain had no authority to give those lands to the Zionists. However, the middle east was carved up and much of the area was now under the influence of the British, French and U.S.

Then at the treaty in Paris after the German defeat, as they were about to carve up the Turkish Ottoman empire the Zionist delegation from the U.S., England and Germany pulled out the Balfour Declaration showing they were guaranteed Palestine which is when the German delegation learned of the deal and were outraged that they were betrayed by their fellow German citizens. Before that time, Jews in Germany had it great but this began the building of persecution of Jews by Germans though had nothing at all to do with their religious practice. Still there was no violence against them - just discrimination and shunning - forcing them out of economic leadership positions and their near total media control because when the Mark was

devalued due to the treaty Jews brought in foreign money to buy up everything they could. The Jews in Germany were considered the communist party leaders but they were called social democrats in Germany but had come largely from Russia when the first Russian revolution was put down by the Czar causing many to flee persecution in Russia.

It is thought that these eastern European and Russian Jews were the Khazars, a Turkic people that were considered the Ashkenazi Jews who settled throughout Europe. Khazar's etymology translates as those "to ramble, to roam" a largely nomadic people considered to be from the "steppe atlantis" made up of people with white/fair skin color with red hair and blue eyes and people that had a swarthy (black) skin. They were by some researchers the product of three kings genetic lines from China, Byzantium (Turkey, Armenia) and Khazars which is mostly around the Caspian Sea and in the Northern Caucasus mountains south of Kievan Rus.

This is interesting in light of the prophecy of the people and prince Gog of the area considered to be Magog where there is yet to be a final battle/war, set for 1000 years after the American and European "beasts" are fallen and largely destroyed as described to occur during the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel's pouring out of his vial which is also shown in the 6<sup>th</sup> Seals opening synchronized to the Next Level "armada" close apparent proximity that the BEASTS (U.S. and E.U.) are mounting an attack of. More on that later.

To combat the German's new Jewish discrimination, after a couple Jewish leaders tried to take over Germany when the Kaiser fled to Holland, fearing a communist overthrow like had occurred in Russia, that only lasted for three days, the Jews organized a World Conference of Jews in July of 1933 in Amsterdam in which they demanded that Germany fire Hitler and restore Jews who lost their positions back. When the Germans in power didn't back down to the Jewish demands from the conference, American Zionist Mr. Untermyer, the president of the conference and the head of the American delegation returned to New York and immediately made a radio broadcast via ABC that said, "The Jews of the world now declare a Holy War against Germany. We are now engaged in a sacred conflict against the Germans. And we are going to starve them into surrender. We are going to use a world-wide boycott against them, that will destroy them because they are dependent upon their export business."

Untermeyer was able to combine his boycott with Roosevelt's boycott on businesses that didn't follow the new deal rules and this really hurt Germany as they were only allowed by the Versailles treaty to import food with the proceeds from their exports that were now being boycotted. The Jews of the world boycotted German goods and it was very effective. If someone found a dish that said, "made in Germany" on it, people would picket that store with signs that said, "Hitler," "Murderer," etc. The Jewish Strauss family owned Macy's department store chain and ceased buying German made goods.

When Germans saw what was happening and were going to face starvation and knew that it was because of the Jewish instigated boycott of their goods, they began boycotting the Jewish businesses in Germany, painting swastika's on their stores. That continued until 1938 when a young Jew from Poland shot one of the German officials in the German Embassy in Paris. That's when violence against Jews in Germany broke out.

At the same time, Germany didn't want to see the communists that had eventually formed the Soviet Union from Lenin's Bolsheviks by 1922 repeat itself in Europe. They wanted to keep Europe mostly Christian so they began to rebuild their armaments.

So it's not a coincidence that the Jews were targeted in World War II, but these were largely the Jews whose ancestors had rejected changing when they had the chance to change. Though the snare people fall for is necessary to accompany them in their lives to provide choices to grow through, like Jesus said:

Mat 18:7 Woe unto the world ((human occupants)) because of offences ((skandalon= a trap stick, bent sapling, occasion to fall, stumbling block))! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

These stumbling blocks are used by the Next Level to filter out which vehicular strains are choosing to become waste from among the descendents of the "children of Israel" that may have long since abandoned any relationship with the One True Kingdom of God/Heaven they might have once been aligned with. The rebellion of those who all were part of the same Jewish peoples started in earnest in the Moses camp.

After Moses and Aaron left it only got worse until what had prevailed in customs and practices in that first trimester classroom encampment had become totally corrupted from what it was instigated to teach. As it is today that waste by their own choices end up assisting the Next Level's "removal of the tares," as Jesus spoke of, that Do wrote about in the "info Ad/Statement" they published in the national and international newspaper, "USA Today" on May 27, 1993, entitled, "UFO CULT" RESURFACES WITH FINAL OFFER in this excerpt:

"The true Kingdom of God, the "Headquarters" of all that is, is a many-membered Kingdom which physically exists in the highest, most distant Heaven – a non-temporal place (outside of time, and with eternal life). It is the only place from which souls, life, and all creating originates. Being non-temporal, it was, is, and forever will be – a concept that we, as temporal creatures, are not designed to comprehend. That Kingdom designed the "temporal" world outside its "borders" and designed its temporal creatures to have a progression of bodies or "vehicles" (through kingdom levels, such as animal and human) for souls to evolve through. If the Soul survives and moves forward through all its tests along the way – it can, with the help of a member of the true Kingdom of God, lose its temporal characteristics and become a part of their non-perishable, non-corruptible world. However, all other souls who reach a certain degree of corruption (having of their own free will chosen to become totally separate from their Creator) will engage a "self-destruct" mechanism at the Age's end, manifested when opposing camps, be they human or "Luciferian," come together and destroy each other – thus assisting in the plowing under of the "garden" for the Creator."

We will soon see parts of history repeat itself from 2000 years ago as the "Beast" Atheistic, often pagan and/or Christian pagan hierarchies seek to dispose of all who they see as a threat to their well being. It seems to be approaching, perhaps mostly during the 5<sup>th</sup> Seal's opening, just like the Jewish priests of the religio-political parties referred to as the Pharisees and Sauducees, spawned the pagan/gentile atheist government to kill off those former Jews who believed in Jesus, party depicted as the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 AD and the siege at Masada where the Jews chose suicide for themselves and their families than the fate awaiting them from the advancing Roman soldiers that would have been a greater horror to deal with - to watch them rape and torture one's family young and old. The Jews in power at the



time of Jesus were just as in league with the Roman pagan government as we see Christians in league with the United States government today. With the next president of the United States there will be more and more reductions of all the initial ideas that made the United States special, which will stimulate more and more revolt and thus will become an excuse for a bigger and bigger security state.

Even still as it is a Next Level way, those Jews that saw the, so to speak, “handwriting on the wall” at the appointment of Adolf Hitler to Chancellor of Germany in 1933 and subsequent events against Jews who sought to leave Germany soon thereafter, were those that escaped that termed, Holocaust. For these, in a few short years it would become more and more difficult to leave. Jews were soon stripped of their German citizenship so lost their civil rights. They became persecuted and segregated and eventually shipped off into death camps by the thousands and thousands over the next ten years. Most were tricked into boarding the trains, thinking they were getting to leave the ghettos for some better place. Some put on their best clothing and when they got out of the trains some even tipped the soldiers. When they turned in their valuables, they were given a record. Before being gassed they were told they were going to a group shower and had to take off their clothing. They turned them in and everything was recorded and folded so there would be no suspicion. The Germans in charge learned to tie shoes together so they didn't end up with many mismatched pairs. The women's hair was cut short. It's hard to imagine no suspicion but then most were already too weak and sick to complain.

Those who waited too long to leave could not find a country to take them even though there was a conference in July of 1938 organized by Franklin Delanor Roosevelt in France to try to encourage countries to take more Jews. Of the 32 countries that attended only the Dominican Republic took more than their normal quota of Jews. To leave, most Jews had to leave their valuables behind. For those that let their possessions stand in their way, they soon lost them anyway. In retaliation for the assassination of German diplomat Ernst vom Rath in Paris, SS Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels announced a government-sanctioned program against Jews. In Germany and Austria on the night of November 9-10, mobs beat, raped, arrested, and murdered Jews. The mobs also ransacked Jewish-owned stores and burned down synagogues. Firefighters and other government officials stood by and

watched the destruction, only helping if non-Jewish businesses or homes were threatened. This became called “The Night of Broken Glass (Kristallnacht)” and from this point on to be Jewish meant you and your family were treated much like cattle, segregated into ghetto's, deprived of decent food, water and shelter and prohibited from leaving, followed by being shipped off to what ended up being death camps.

These verses may refer to that time: A Reference to Kristallnacht:

Isa 13:16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

Isa 13:17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

Isa 13:18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eyes shall not spare children.

Reference to the death camps:

Isa 3:24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty.

Jews and Gypsies that were gassed first had their hair cut off. After gasing their bodies were burned in mass. The Children of Israel were considered by the Lord to be the “high ones” and the “kings of the Earth” picked for the opportunity to evolve beyond human.

Isa 24:21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

Isa 24:22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited ((6485 paqad= appointed)).

Jews were even classified into thirds with one third consisting of mixed parentage and religion being given leeway to escape persecutions which is in line with the same percentages spoken of in Isaiah.

However, this was by human choices and Next Level closeness opening up a last ditch effort to give those of that Jewish heritage a chance to distance

themselves from that heritage that had found disfavor with the Lord in their rejection of much of the Jehovah/Moses laws and then of Jesus, to find a new land to start a new life within.

The latest genetic strain the Next Level first began to work with to groom them to become the foundation for the planting of Souls (seeds) that they would nurture to graduation were documented as the Children of Israel. Most of that strain became significantly corrupted, even two thirds of the initial tribes and the Next Level by their rejection of all who the Next Level sent, the prophets after Moses to include Jesus whom they conspired to murder, fearing the loss of their own status with the government, as more and more people saw the truth in what Jesus taught, would not be without consequences. Jesus said they would be cut off and the Kingdom of God/Heaven would come to a new people and that strain would become "waste."

However, until it's actually recycle time, which we will all know about as we will no longer have an infrastructure of communication or government to look to, each still has a chance to reach up to the Kingdom of God from the most distant Heavens to seek their will for us. This is their garden earth and they designed our life forms so they make the rules whether we like it or not, though they are exceedingly fair and just in providing us all options over many years but if we keep refusing their help and acknowledgment of their existence and purpose then we are genuinely not of any more value than the blades of grass. The longer we wait to reach up to them the more our mind becomes set.

When someone dies with a certain mindset, it is like a software program that has become firmware. In other words it becomes hardwired in the frequency structure we call a spirit. Spirits don't stop trying to play themselves out. They gravitate to existing physical bodies to promote all their programmed behaviors and ways. If they were programmed to want to kill Jews, they remain with that programming. The Romans tolerated the Jews only because they didn't want a revolt on their hands. So they killed Jesus at the behest of the Chief and High Priests of Judaism and continued to hunt down Jews they saw as problematic.

Those that maintained what had become the status quo religious Jews were no threat. But they were always on the watch for anarchist charismatic

leaders who could stir up the people and though Jesus was not political, he certainly stirred up people. He was seen in what today would be called a dangerous cult because when there are people willing to die for their belief in someone they can't be bought off and they sow seeds of the same which increases the likelihood of future rebellions that the powers that be always seek to anticipate and short circuit.

The Next Level as they had begun to prepare for the third trimester spawned the Luciferians to try to mount their strategies. I suspect Lucifer thought the return of Jesus would come through the Jews again so he convinced Hitler to start various programs in the analysis of children as Lucifer knew the Next Level's *motis operandi* was to “tag” a human baby or child for later use by the Older Member coming incarnate.

Isn't it interesting that we have the story of the baby Moses who was put in the river to escape being killed. And we have the story of Joseph and Mary escaping Herod's decree to seek out Hebrew children to kill them as he believed it would be through a Hebrew child that the messiah would come. Again, this all makes some sense when we realize that the Luciferians who are discarnate and yet very conscious of mounting a war against the Next Level to hopefully steal away souls to their camp situate themselves as spirit guides to the rich and/or powerful as it is through these that the Luciferians can wield the most influence over others.

Ti and Do taught that Members of the Next Level don't identify themselves as the vehicle they wear/occupy. They value their vehicles as instruments they are the pilot of. When incarnate they value their vehicle's as the necessary stepping stone, the conquering of which is essential to completing the coursework. This is why a student must learn to control their vehicle 100% according to the all important CURRENT LESSON PLAN of the most recent incarnate Older Member as one of the biggest forms of that control is demonstrated by giving our will to our Older Member, trusting them explicitly. That trust is built by being with the incarnate Older Member but it begins with believing EVERYTHING they teach whether we are with them physically or not because everything we learn and grow into becomes ours to build upon when the Next Level brings our Soul back again and that becomes the “proof” we spring forward from and is spoken of as “faith.” If we truly believe in everything a past Older Member said but we don't recognize the

latest Older Member's Mind, what they say and teach and do, as the equivalent (with updates) then we are not choosing to be in that Older Member's family/fold. We are not going to understand everything an Older Member says to the degree they hope for us to understand it unless we are willing to be their student even without understanding all they say. However, if while with the Older Member, we allow our brains to entertain all the doubts and dwell on them, then we miss the receipt of the ingredients that will lead to further understanding and thereby 100% belief and faith in everything they say.

In other words, we will have doubts, however subtle, even when we think we don't have any, but we don't let them dissuade us from continuing to believe in the Older Member. We simply choose to accept that we will come to know certain things when the Next Level decides it's time to reveal them to us. Only Older Members from the Next Level actually live up to deserving this degree of trust, while those that don't believe will see it as our being brainwashed or mesmerized or swayed by some type of charisma or by lures of promises, etc.

Ti and Do are accused of luring students because they changed their perspectives, yet with each change some students left and as it turned out had not joined them with a realistic perspective of what would be required of them. For instance if they joined because Ti and Do said they were the Two Witnesses, they were depending on that for their faith while true faith is only based on evidence that is unseen. If they joined as some did because they liked the idea of going to space on a UFO, they won't last. The Next Level filtered these out by having Ti and Do innocently schedule pick up times, fully believing they might be picked up. Ti said after the pick up time she scheduled didn't result in a pick up, that she felt like she had "egg on her face." However, it didn't change who she knew she was and she didn't make any excuses for why it didn't happen.

All the various false prophets and false Christians who make predictions that don't come true usually say something like, their calculation wasn't quite right, or God changed his mind or it was because the students did not believe or that it was a test of faith or something. Ti and Do said nothing. Do told us how Ti felt and there was never talk of why it didn't happen. I have concluded that it was a vetting of some who were still hanging onto some

mystical or spiritual idea of God and Heaven or to just experience going to space instead of strictly wanting to be with their Older Member and learn all they could from them.

In 1991-2 years after Ti had left her vehicle, Do also scheduled a pickup that didn't occur and again shortly thereafter a few long time students left. It doesn't mean those long time students left for that reason. I can't speak to that except in my own case. As I recall Do didn't claim to KNOW we would be picked up. It's not like he stated it as a prediction. He felt he had instruction to plan on it for that date so he found a spot in the desert, about 100 miles west by southwest of Phoenix, Arizona where we set up camp and waited. When it didn't happen, it was, "okay, what's next Ti." Further speaking of how it seemed Ti and Do were really following their Older Member's vetting program, starting in the mid 1980's, I'd say about once a year that Do continued after Ti exited, the entire group of students were instructed to stop whatever they were doing, situation oneself in some form of private space and open their minds to the prospect of whether there was something they wanted to do in the world, someone they wanted to be with. Except for these times we had the opposite instruction. We were to block and abort and send packing any thoughts of return to worldliness. former loved ones and activities. They said they would do it as well and they said they hated doing it. They said it was like seeing if the snake pit held any attraction to them, just in case it still did. After less than an hour they'd send word to stop and put it out of our minds again. In case someone wonders, they never gave this instruction surrounding any specific department of worldliness. For instance they never said to spend time opening up to being sexual again, though they didn't say specifically what we could or couldn't think about when they did have us open that door.

It was 10 years after I left before I came to understand how I was still subconsciously clinging to my "self" thinking of myself as elevated even by being ready, willing and able to become a martyr. I'm not saying I didn't bond with my Older Members. It's not all or nothing. But I still held onto this relationship with a "booger" that provided me with this inflated idea of myself. That booger is still with me. He's my adversary and I've come to recognize his thoughts in my head though am also still caught by surprise at times. That's the way having an adversary works. We shut one avenue and they try another. That's why it's described as a battle or war - it's a continuous

exercise to keep the upper hand on.

One example of how I let my booger use my vehicle is when I would slip into trying to impress someone with how much experience and what I know about Ti and Do and the Next Level, so said something to the affect that I was the “most outspoken” of those that today are working for Ti and Do to disseminate their information. Carlan, who was Crlody in the classroom, thus a dropout like myself but who also continues to believe in Ti and Do, learned that I'd said that and called me on it and I recognized immediately that I had slipped. One can think it was getting caught expressing such that was the slippage but really it was allowing myself to believe it. After all it didn't even matter if one could do an evaluation of whether it might be true in some way or not. The point is that a member of the Next Level doesn't think that way. They don't say things to try to impress others with themselves as they don't measure themselves against any others except for their Older Member. That's who they are seeking to measure up to. And how can one actually measure who is doing more anyway? Would amount of words used be an indication? If that was the case Ti would be less than Do as Ti used far less words. So it's all about whether we elevate ourselves or seek to be elevated by others or is we elevate our Older Members. The first way to change this preoccupation with self is to cease expressing it that goes hand in hand with aborting any associated thoughts, as in the way Jesus said, “get behind me Satan” when he had thoughts of how mighty a king he could be in the human kingdom. We all must come to recognize the voices of our adversary (Satan) and stop them short and if we slip, own up quickly and change our mind. It's not important that we get rid of such thoughts because Ti and Do said, while in the human kingdom, you will have a continuous bombardment from the lower forces to deal with. What's important is how fast we recognize them and put up a “blank card” to them to where you can grow to not even hear the words in our heads but will simply as Ti said, “smell” them coming.

Ti and Do said that our vehicles would not be given physical proof if it is possible for us to graduate in that lifetime with that vehicle. Before then, one can be given physical proof as with the disciples of Jesus and the disciples of Moses and certain others. What constitutes proof is yet another subject. For instance, one of the 38 graduating students named Smmody, in an older female vehicle said she saw two beings tending to another classmate one night by their bunk. This was years before a number saw the two beings

while they were living in Tucson, AZ in 1995, while others felt they saw them also but in a dream. Dreams are not proof though the Next Level does use dream-time sometimes to help us with our lessons. They don't use dreams to tell us to do things. The lower forces also use dream-time, which is why the Next Level don't issue instructions via dreams. We have heard many times how someone killed someone saying God told them to do it whether in a dream or a vision or hallucination. That would clearly be a false God. Some new believers in Ti and Do have told me of a dream they had with Do in it. First off, no one is going to have a dream if they are not asking for communication, aka prayer, that is NOT saying specific words that we don't really understand the meaning of.

Ti and Do also said that crew members could be assigned a task to take soil samples, or deliver a message to someone, what the term “angel” actually refers to. I suspect messenger tasks are for those who are more trustworthy. To graduate the human experience to receive an adult Next Level body these “stars” need to still be willing to enlist into the next Overcoming Classroom on Earth that will require them to sacrifice their existing vehicle. If while on a mission, they fail to follow instructions or say or do anything with humans that could influence humans to go against the Next Level as was reported in Genesis chapter 6, where the “sons of God came into the daughters of humans” and produced offspring, then they have seriously rebelled against their Older Members and eventually after what Ti and Do said were many opportunities to recover lost the relationship and future they once could have had. Influencing others is a major offense. From the records one called Lucifer influenced other student members of the Next Level to rebel with him and then went directly against the Next Level in relationship to the humans.

#### **III.C.4.b. APPLICATION OF THE FOURTH ANGEL’S TRUMPET SOUNDING TO THE LAST HARVEST WAVE THAT IS MOST APPLICABLE DURING THE TIME OF THE OPENING OF THE FOURTH SEAL - THE GREEN (HARVEST - DEMETER/CERES) “HORSE” IDENTIFIED BY DEATH OF THOSE IN THE FOURTH PART - THE U.S. STARTING IN EARNEST BY 2017 THAT FURTHER SOLIDIFIES THE BEAST’S NEW WORLD ORDER**

These next verses describe more of the literal application of what's to come during the end times we are in the midst of and these seven angels trumpets



herald that is echoed in the plagues/calamities that come during the LAST HARVEST WAVE of the winepress and great tribulation which gets under way after the Two Older Members and their first fruit graduates have left their incarnations. This part of the timeline is most equated with:

Rev 16:8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

Considering this can be shown to apply to the part of the timeline after the Two and their Students have graduated, leaving their human containers (vehicles) behind, it seems to relate to:

Rev 6:8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

Note “power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth with sword....” A sword is the depiction of war though that can take any number of forms - basically being people killing one another because of “fire” - the passions - anger, vengeance, jealousy, hatreds, bigotry, self righteousness, addictive behavior, etc. This applies to the fourth part of the earth which seems to be the U.S. mainland.

Rev 16:9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.

Here are some of the prophecies in the Old Testament expressing this time frame to date and how the earth civilization will not be spaded/recycled by water this time around but by heat and fire, as we see escalating around the world, spoken of as “global warming” non-believers in the real existence of the Next Level think is totally human stimulated and that they think they can change to save the world and humanity:

Mal 4:1 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

The “day” or period of time this Old Testament prophet is speaking of is the “day” as in “period of time” of final judgment when the planet literally become overcome by great heat described as the “lake of fire,” most likely from a combination of objects from space, drought, earthquakes and erupting volcano's. To date there are more erupting volcano's than at any time noted before and these things were always noteworthy in the historic records as were great earthquakes and falling objects from the sky, etc. People always talked and wrote about these events.

2Pe 3:7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

Note in both examples it's the ungodly or wicked that are burned up. This coincides with the way Jesus illustrated that the “tares,” the seed that grow up to look the same as the wheat, but were planted by the Luciferian fallen angels (enemy) are pulled up (vehicle's die and spirits or souls slated for the second death) following the FIRST stage of harvest.

Mal 4:2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

Fear has become a word some think justifies thinking of the Kingdom of God/Heaven as evil, that is they say, if they exist, yet tactics to dissuade humans from seeing the truth.

What is meant by the use of the word “fear” is actually more accurately represented as “in awe of” or “in respect of” though not exclusively. If you are a young child and you want to touch the burning hot wood stove, the parent would be completely loving to instill a proportionate fear into that child so they can stand a chance of not having to learn such a lesson by badly burning themselves.

To grow up AS calves of the stall is not saying humans are equivalent to calves, though calves in a human's farm can be treated very well by their human farmer in return for what they can provide in service, as in pulling a plow or providing milk for cheese or even beef to support their family. The Next Level do not need humans to look to Them as masters but in this

analogy if the calve could become part of the human family, to even live in the same general household and help that family in more advanced ways then it can be understood why the Next Level would want humans to seize the opportunity they provide to advance to their Next evolutionary level. I believe Do once said something to the affect that if it would work to force someone to see the reality of the Next Level and how great their life would be in that Next Evolutionary Kingdom then he would. But he knows that would not work. Each individual needs to arrive at a place of recognition that is enough for them to want to force themselves, their vehicle to give 100% to a Next Level graduation program when it's offered. When it's not offered it's live by the last behaviors and ways and instructions provided, like with Jesus, to "love (give to) your neighbor as (you want others to give to) yourself".

-“men (humans) scorched/burnt with great heat/burn/light” doesn't look like the “lake of fire” part of the recycling as there is still a chance for some to change though it's apparent that some will be in their way railing against the Kingdom of God/Heaven and not “changing their mind” (repenting) to recognize that this heat is the Kingdom of God's doing. Perhaps they will be denying the existence and the primary responsibility of the heat as because it's the Next Level's judgment time. The judgment is in how people respond and to whom they give their allegiance, who they trust with their lives and who they recognize as having created them. This is the last chance for the Next Level to know whose spirit/Soul and even part of the genetic tree to save for a future re-planting and new overcoming classroom after the recycling period.

Since this fourth trumpet sounding and it's subsequent fourth angels pouring out of vials are not the last opportunities to show our allegiance to the Next Level, we know that the events that surface to show these prophecy fulfillments will be gradual and able to be denied as resulting from direct Next Level instigation (as with weather related events) or indirectly by the Next Level stimulating the truth to come manifest that is like putting a flame closer than it has been to an ant mound, causing some to panic because their adaptability was absent. Humans who don't keep looking for the truth of what is most real in their world view then become overwhelmed when more truth is forced on them, via more surfacing from the humans who have more truth to report, and respond in whatever ways they have let dominate their mind. An example would be considering as potentially true, the so called UFO

phenomena reports. If someone didn't let their mind go to a place of considering the existence of space aliens, even on or around or inside the earth, then they haven't prepared themselves for further evidence of that reality. The same with governmental events. If we go through life thinking consciously or subconsciously that we can trust what our government tells us through the various media sources, then we are not recognizing how much is propaganda to foster support for whatever agenda exists and history then shows us how many events were the result of such propaganda to motivate the people to fight wars, etc. Then if someone suggests a conspiracy to some it will sound far fetched, though many examples can be provided on how it's largely business as usual to mislead the masses when deemed needed by the ones in power. We can so trust what we are told by those who seem to be most intelligent that we suspect any critical thinking because of how upsetting it is to find our foundation in nationalism or religion or some science foundation shaken when we have built our life and ego around. Those that don't go along then become seen as dissidents and trouble makers who foster further rebelliousness and seeming anarchy and even terrorists or terrorist sympathizers that then seem justified to eradicate or stop from influencing others to their views.

**III.C.5. FIFTH TRUMPET/FIRST WOE - 1940'S - 1960'S - THE ARRIVAL OF SOME OF THE RETURNING STUDENT BODY (SAINTS) VIA INTENTIONAL CRASHING OF PRIMITIVE MODEL NEXT LEVEL SPACECRAFT (UFOS) AND THE OPENING OF THE "BOTTOMLESS PIT" - THE INNER EARTH JAIL CELL FOR THE LUCIFERIAN FALLEN ANGEL SPACE ALIEN HUMAN EQUIVALENTS THAT SIGNIFICANTLY STARTS THE UFO PHENOMENA IN THE U.S. - INCLUDES EVENTS IN FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE LAST HARVEST PERIOD SHOWN IN REV 16:10**

Rev 8:13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

Bright visible eye comets and/or fireballs make their "woe" statements just by appearing. Humans have for millennium responded to these with awe and

fright as a portent of calamity to come. That's not without reason as they do act as stimulus to think about the heaven's and the creation and our relationship, if any with the Above Human Beings that created our entire natural reality.

Comets may seem innocuous, but we have no idea what their tails are spreading into the Earth's atmosphere and electromagnetic field that instigate subtle changes that can be like crop dusters. In fact meteor showers have long been considered to be from comet debris. Fertilizer is that which stimulates growth by stimulating the immune systems of plants that either spurs them forward or causes them to self destruct as a way cleaning up that which the Next Level considers to be waste.

Comet C/1941 B2 - De Kock-Paraskevopoulos was viewed with unaided eye in January 1941.

Even if there are many comets, there are relatively few that are viewable by the unaided eye and during this period of time there were none but one recorded that I have found, thus it seems considerable to link this comet with the messenger from the Next Level whose disclosure (voice) is announcing the three “woe's” - alerts and waring to pay attention to what's next associated with each of the remaining three angel's trumpet soundings.

Rev 9:1 And (the) fifth angel sounded, and I saw ((1492 eido= understood, perceived)) (a) star ((792 aster - star like solid object(s) strewn across the sky)) fall ((4098 pipto= probably akin to 4072 petomai= alighting to fly down)) from heaven ((3772 ouranos from 3735 oros= through idea of elevation), the sky, firmament above the earth, starscape, etc.)) unto ((1519 eis= point reached or entered and/or purpose, among. as, at, (back-)ward, concerning, to continue, set at one again, to (be, the end, -ward))) (the) earth: and (to) him ((846 autos akin to 109 aer= “air,” indicates a spiritual persona or self, singular or plural thus, THEM (selves))) (was) given ((1325 didomi= adventure, bring forth, commit, deliver, grant, offer, shew, suffer (effort), utter, yield)) the key ((2807 kleis from 2808 kleio= as in having the authority as part of the design of the “classroom” to open/shut the lock on the prisoners)) of the bottomless ((12 abussos from 1 a (negative particle) and variation of 1037 buthos= depth-less, “abyss,” deep, mystery)) pit ((5421 phrear= hole in ground, an abyss (as a prison), well)).

As before, a star alighting down (falling) from heaven (sky, outer space), but this time it falls or lands to Earth (literal ground and/or human inhabitants) and involves the bringing forth of a committed adventure as a delivery that has to do with the “locked” or closed up (key) mysterious depth-less (bottomless) hole, dug or obtained for holding something (pit). We know this isn't an object for several reasons, firstly because the pronoun “him or them” in included plus to perform a task requires someone to perform the task.

Considering the timeline described as the 1940's-1950's when most so called unidentifiable flying object (UFO) crashes with bodies were reported, largely in the U.S. Southwest between Texas, New Mexico and Arizona, the connection to this prophecy becomes apparent. Do said this was the time period of the student body's arrival. He was hesitant to say this at first though he later realized why, as there were reports of alleged crashes that seemed by their descriptions to be staged by the Luciferian space aliens themselves and/or humans under their influence seeking to generate confusion as to which alleged crashes were real and at the same time distracting from which were Next Level stimulated - in other words the Luciferians were creating facsimile crashes.

Ti and Do didn't initially teach that they arrived by intentionally crashing spacecrafts. They initially suspected some reports of UFO contactees and abductees were representative of Next Level activity as they knew they weren't informed as to all the tasks the Next Level was doing on the planet. They knew what their task was and anything else was interesting but they assumed if they needed to understand it they would in time or would only understand it upon their return. But some of the reports of the behaviors on board the spacecrafts made them question their initial understanding. Ti at one point expressed, if these were Next Level Members doing some of the things being reported there would be a lot of changes when she got back and they would have to answer for their behaviors. I don't recall her specifying what behaviors but I can imagine that sexual activity would be high on the list of things the Next Level would have no use for. The Next Level knows well how to grow humans by the billions so certainly don't need to do such things. But the space aliens don't know how to grow humans except by combining eggs and sperm that they must be in an earth environment for.

I believe it was around 1980 that Ti and Do told us they might return to the

Next Level ahead of us, their student body. It's interesting that as it turned out Ti did exit before Do and their student crew. Leaving your physical body was exiting, even though in the human kingdom the spirit doesn't necessarily go anywhere else, but often stays around the same genetic family and friends they had while their vehicle was alive.

This was years after they had updated their initial belief in the Two Witnesses prophecy that indicated they would be killed and would resurrect and ascend with their healed bodies as they believed the prophecy described. They never based their actions on prophecy. Before they were aware of the Two Witnesses prophecy they had awakened to knowing they had both come from the Next Level, here to bring updates to the Bible and to fulfill prophecy, though it was months later that they discovered what prophecy. In those months they studied every bit of information they could find in an effort to learn what prophecy they were to fulfill. Nor did they ever play up being the Two Witnesses. In fact when they came upon the Two Witnesses prophecy they were not at all comfortable thinking this was talking about them as they had both individually felt repelled by people saying they were the reincarnation of this or that personality. Like, how many Cleopatra can there be anyway, they thought. So thinking of themselves as the Two Witnesses was not a welcome idea. But they knew they must accept it to perform the task they were still trying to figure out the scope of.

When they realized this was the prophecy to fulfill, they made little business cards and would leave them on church pulpits and then run out of the church before anyone could see them and question them. One time they even visited with the group called the Summit Lighthouse in Oklahoma city and shared with the woman at the front desk that they were the Two Witnesses. The person proceeded to say, that couldn't be so because their teachers were the Two Witnesses. These were Mark and Elizabeth Clare Prophet. That was a disconcerting moment but caused them to re-examine that approach.

Ti and Do never tried to match up all the verses that described the Two Witnesses activity. I don't know if they in their privacy consulted prophecy before saying certain things to the student body. If they did, I never heard them preface what they had to say with any correlation to prophecy or for that matter to anything Biblical. I wouldn't be surprised if they did search down certain ideas as a big part of the reason that record was preserved to the

degree it was, was to provide hints to the direction their tasks would take. If they felt to say something that was different than prophecy they didn't hesitate to say it, though they knew that changing previous beliefs about the prophecies would challenge some students as it did. Though they didn't want to lose any students, they had to bring to the student body the updates they felt they were receiving. Thus up until they stated they might be called back first, they thought they and the student body would all leave together at the same time and with our human physical bodies.

This was also about the time Ti and Do first cautioned us to not board just any spacecraft should they exit first and we find ourselves before a spacecraft. They said we would recognize Ti and/or Do in any craft that would be sent to pick us up. They never said how we would recognize them. I don't believe it was by the looks of the vehicle as at that time there were no depictions of what a Member of the Next Level looked like. I believe we would recognize them by their Mind, their vibration, actually the same way their primary students all recognized them by what they said and then knew for sure upon physical meet up. It was simply a knowing they were our teachers and that we could trust them explicitly. They didn't initially tell us we needed to trust them. It was perhaps a year or so after they told us they might have to exit first, that Ti explained that we'd have to give them our will. Later, after Ti left her vehicle Do told us that Ti felt by saying that they might lose half their student body. What becomes very apparent is how all these changes in what Ti and Do thought provided a natural method of vetting out those who were not serious about being their students. I can't say many left because of that particular statement but it is a fact that we numbered about 50-60 at that time and ended up down to 24 by 1993 when we accepted some who had left but we were still in touch with to come back into the classroom.

It was approximately 1984, before Ti left her vehicle that Ti and Do came into understanding that their small group of students were not strictly humans who believed in them, but that they, their Minds had also come from the Next Level. The way Ti and Do arrived at this understanding was from a question a student named Pmmody expressed while she and five other students were on what we called a "retreat" for the weekend that entailed staying at the "craft" where Ti and Do resided. Those that held "out of craft tasks" were on a rotating schedule that about once a month involved their driving from



Texas where the main student body was at that time, to Blackhawk, Colorado where Ti and Do with four student helpers resided. They were Jnnody, Lggody, Lvbody and Dncody. Dncody ended up leaving the group in around 1990 actually the second time he left. While at this retreat the six visiting students would have several meetings with Ti and Do and the other four. I don't recall the exact question that Pmmody asked but Ti said in response to it, something to the affect of, "I guess that means you all came from the Next Level." A few days later Ti and Do came to Dallas to hold a meeting about their new understanding. It made some "heads swell." I know as it did mine. I felt like I was greater because of it, yet that proved to be an influence with me as Members of the Next Level don't derive their self importance from who they were or where they were from. They don't want to have self as self separates them from their Older Members Mind, though the Older Members require them to keep their self. But what's important is always who we are right now which is directly related to what we do right now and how much we want to serve our Older Members and change our behaviors and ways and thinking whenever we receive updates and help from our Older Members. Not long after that Ti and Do said, to no longer think about having come from the Next Level. They said there was more to it and that they would give us updates as they received them.

About that time, Ti and Do also told us that not all humans had souls. I remember how that was hard to digest. I recall going to my "out of craft task" where I worked with humans, (what we called those that were not in our classroom, though wasn't supposed to affect how we treated them) and it just seemed strange. A week or so later they told us to no longer think about that as they again felt there was more to it and they would bring us updates as they received them for us. (I suppose for some these changes of thinking could have been a big test.)

To follow is a list of some UFO crashes investigators have compiled of that time period to document crashes of spacecrafts deemed to be otherworldly that also had dead bodies in the wreckage. Do didn't say which crashes seemed to be Next Level instigated from which ones might have been Luciferian led space alien instigated or made up to distract from the truth. However it seemed the crash in the Plains of St. Augustine, where the very large array was later constructed, that became known as the Roswell, New Mexico crash and the Aztec, New Mexico crashes were of Next Level crew-

members.

Even though I don't recall Ti talking about this, Ti did say she recalled a "briefing" on board a spacecraft before they and others came in which they and others had physical bodies while many others present didn't. Since Ti left her vehicle before Do started us studying the UFO crash phenomena, though even while Ti was in her vehicle we had the book, "UFO Crash at Roswell," since Ti also agreed that the Next Level use physical transportation it would not be a stretch to believe that Ti would have thought some of these spacecraft crashes were the way some came to Earth, in such a way that would be the method to both exit their existing bodies and provide proof of what would be seen as space aliens and their spacecrafts, at least some of the primitive ones some had that were sacrificed for the task.

This would also seem to be integral in providing the "key" to the prison chamber(s) literally beneath the earth or sea or ice, written as the "bottomless pit" that harbored the space aliens. The named Roswell, New Mexico UFO crash allegedly involved 4 non-human bodies. It was never required reading. It was in 1987 that Do brought into our library the book, "UFO Crash at Aztec" and made certain parts, mostly in the appendix required reading, where the rest of the book became optional reading. At the time some of us lived in the same craft with Do up Boulder canyon on Lost Angel Road. Do's quarters were in the upstairs of a separate building that was a garage underneath that was built on top of an old gold mine. We had a huge porch that overlooked the plains east of Boulder. Only about half the student body resided in that craft while the rest resided in a craft in Littleton, Colorado, a suburb of Denver. Here are crashes I researched. I'm not saying all of them were about the arrival of Next Level Older or Student Members, as Do indicated the Luciferians probably staged facsimile crashes:

17 April 1897 Aurora, Texas, 1 body - I never heard Ti or Do talk about this one.

4 July 1947 Roswell, NEW MEXICO 4 Bodies

13 Feb 1948 Aztec, NEW MEXICO 12-18 Bodies in different reports.

7 July 1948 MEXICO South of LAREDO, TX 1 Body

1949 Roswell, NEW MEXICO 1 ET Living (This may be a facsimile)

10 Sep 1950 Albuquerque, NEW MEXICO 3 Bodies

14 Aug 1952 Ely, NEVADA 16 Bodies

18 Apr 1953 S.W. ARIZONA No Bodies  
20 May 1953 Kingman, ARIZONA 1 Body  
19 June 1953 Laredo, TEXAS 4 Bodies  
13 Oct 1953 Dutton, MONTANA 4 Bodies  
5 May 1955 Brighton, ENGLAND 4 Bodies  
18 July 1957 Carlsbad, NEW MEXICO 4 Bodies

After reading the required parts of UFO at Aztec, I felt slightly disorientated by the idea that this was actually real. I hadn't joined because of the UFO aspect that became part of the first meeting announcement posters. It was only months before that meeting in Waldport, Oregon that I even became aware of anything UFO or space alien related. One day while sitting in my friends apartment there was a story on the radio that spoke of a UFO crash and alien bodies found. I thought it was a real report and jumped up from my seat to exclaim to Ron and Judy and my partner at the time (soon to join when I did and later became named Srfody) what I heard. They paid me no mind at all even though I exclaimed what I had heard repeatedly so I dropped it. It was many months later after joining that I realized it was a report depicting what became known as the Roswell crash. I don't recall having heard of the Roswell crash or of any UFO crash or activity before then. It was strange that it didn't phase me to see a poster using UFO as a highlight. I only remember saying to my partner, "I wonder what these two people will look like." It's like I was fully open to the idea but didn't have any opinion for or against it as reality.

I did glance at the Roswell book when it was in our library, but it really did not interest me much then either. But Crash at Aztec was a shocker having included Leonard Stringfield's autopsy reports. It was a huge book full of lots of information about the crash and discovery of some 18 non-human looking bodies. That number is controversial but I have reason to suspect it's close.

There was a well known FBI memo that was released in the Freedom of Information act dated March 22, 1950 written to the FBI Director from Guy Hottel, a Strategic Air Command official in Washington D.C. containing information about "flying saucers." The memo was filled with blacked out portions but claimed three flying saucers were recovered in New Mexico. They were reported as being circular with raised centers and about 50 ft. in diameter and each one had three human shaped three foot tall bodies in them.

The bodies were dressed in a metallic cloth, noted to have a “fine texture” (I wonder if this is a clue to the “fine linen” Jesus body was wrapped in and was provided priests in the Moses camp and said to be the “clothing given to those who had become the “wife” of the “lamb” in:

Rev 19:8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

The report went on to say each body was “bandaged” they compared to “blackout suits used by speed fliers.” The report claims the high powered radar in that area interfered with the saucers controls. It was signed only by the initials: “RHK:VIM.”

As recent as 2011 and 2013 the FBI admits to this memo in their records. They simply say they never investigated it but say it isn't related to what became called the Roswell crash (that they still at that time claim was a weather balloon that by the way hadn't yet been manufactured in 1947) and have no confirmation of the reliability of the memo's source.

The KEY in this verse is referring to what Jesus called “THE WAY” that he said HE ACTUALLY WAS because it was through his incarnation as a “son of man” (Son of God in flesh) that he was demonstrating to his students, what Ti and Do called the “overcoming process” that is what is required to embrace with all our heart, mind, Soul and strength giving ourselves fully to our Older Member that pleases Them to gift us entry into the Next Evolutionary Step Above Human. Thus the KEY as stated here is the example that will be GIVEN TO THE STUDENT BODY who have just arrived to begin their incarnations into the vehicles they need to overcome. It's like taking a course at a university that is a work study program - learn while you earn. This “key” is depicted:

Rev 3:7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

The “key of David” refers to King David who was anointed to King by the prophet Samuel to replace King Saul. It was from David's lineage that Mary, the mother of the vehicle named Jesus came from, from the tribe of Judah. The Key has multiple meanings. King David is considered to be a prophet by

all three major Abrahamic religions and is attributed to authoring a number of the content to the book of Psalms (songs), in Greek each one being an “ode.” No doubt it's not a coincidence that Ti and Do named their student body with “ody” extensions that they said when they became “adults” rather than “sons” would be changed to an “od” extension dropping the “y.” Each student was therefore a “song.” Note, if Ti and Do were scripture quoters or theologians and wanted to impress people with the fulfillment of prophecy as humans regularly do when they want to “be” someone special in another's eyes, conscious of it or not, they would have stuck to either the Hebrew or the Greek word transliteration. Instead they followed their instructions at the time which was as we see it in their naming convention. They told us at the time that we were being “adopted” by the Next Level. I believe this was in 1977 or 1978 well after they sent 19 out of the group because they didn't think they were taking what was being offered seriously enough. However as said before that stimulated a few of them to, on their own continue to believe in and want to be with Ti and Do again, which did happen some years later. I compare that with the story of Cain and Abel. Ti and Do said that Cain received the greater blessing from the Lord because by refusing Cain's gift he had the chance to grow faster by becoming determined to present a better gift. We should not forget that the way in which the Next Level Older Members show us their love for us is by correcting us - in what was called being “rebuked” to where our “missing of the mark” (sin) is shown to us, so we have the chance to CHANGE (REPENT) our thinking, behavior, ways, determination and efforts - increasing our capacity to qualify for membership on their, or the way Do said it to be on, “Ti's crew.”

So the KEY is also the LAW. It's the requirements to qualify to graduate the human kingdom according to each step described by Ti and Do as “trimesters” towards “spirit/Soul/mind birth.” This KEY is also the SONG, as said before, the “lesson plan” Ti compared to a “piano roll.” The LAW is given by “words,” through “voice” - that we literally hear from the mouth/mind of the incarnate Older Members. King David wrote psalm 119 that consisted of 176 verses. There are 22 letters to the Hebrew alphabet. The verses are organized in groups of 8 so that verses 1-8 all start with the first letter of the Hebrew alphabet, “Aleph.” Verses 9-16 start with the second letter “Beth.” Verses 17-24 start with the third letter “Gimel” and so on through all 22 letters. 8 represents New Beginnings. The Lord created the

Earth as a garden in 7 - 1000 year long periods.

It's interesting that today scientists are seeing repeated evidence that what they thought had to take many thousands or even millions of years to come about in an evolutionary framework can occur many times faster. In fact there is a part of the Indian Ocean where the great earthquake and tsunami of December 26, 2004 seems to have stimulated a sea floor rise of some 3000 feet. Also in 2010 east of Australia the sea floor has been rising about 12 feet a day. Off the east coast of the U.S. state of Maine there is a new section of land that rose out of the sea to extend the shoreline hundreds of yards that some think came about following a 4.5 earthquake. Humans have no idea how quickly the Next Level can reconfigure the Earth's geology. Just yesterday there was a report that the HIV virus was evolving into a less threatening strain than it was. The scientist said normally this would take thousands of years according to previous understandings, saying that "we don't know everything there is to know about viruses" so it's new information that provides us with a new perspective. When it comes to this planet and all it's characteristics whenever we say something is absolute in the way it works we can be sure it's probably not, yet only those who are not invested in changing their minds can be open to the changes and seeing how little they actually KNOW about our natural world.

But regarding the KEY and this code, it doesn't seem to be a coincidence that there are 22 chapters to the Book of Revelations. Ti and Do only referenced chapters 11 and 12, saying they were the Two Witnesses in chapter 11 and Do saying that Ti was the Woman of chapter 12. It seems the rest of the mystery was reserved to be revealed for this time now to assist in the development of those who recognize the truth and want to grow towards it's light to become their enlightenment in the real sense of that word - as Jesus said if your eye is single focused/minded your whole body is filled with light - that's the "all your heart, mind, Soul and strength."

However, KEY in this context mostly depicts the way the Next Level Older Members are the AUTHORITY over those who have been imprisoned literally underground because of their own efforts to go against the Next Level in times past. To follow is the description of what renegades who seek to interfere with the Next Level's provision of opportunity to graduate the human kingdom can expect:

Rev 20:1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

Rev 20:2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

Rev 20:3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

And to show that being shut up in the “pit” as a prisoner was what they could look forward to when they insist on working against the Next Level:

Isa 24:22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited ((6485 paqad= appointed, do judgment as their own choose to be in their allegiance during the judgment time)).

THE BOTTOMLESS PIT - This is worded this way to bring both a literal description to the prime geographical location(s) where at least some of the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens have physically sought refuge to escape surface recycling of a previous civilization on the surface that then becomes as a cell in their overall imprisonment to Earth and it's human kingdom. I don't think it necessarily means they can't leave those underground or inner earth locations as the prison is really the planet itself and by planet extends some distance away that Do called “near space” that can be seen in the records as the first level of the termed “heaven.” Now that's not to say they can go anywhere at any time and for any duration. It's prison because they can't actually leave the planet and it's near space. That is the perspective that they are in hell because they understand in their history that their ancestors came from different star systems, hence their own genetic programming to want to return, even though an number of the reports from abductions, contactees and channelers suggests they left their original planet because it was “dying,” which probably was because it was also experiencing a Next Level recycling and/or that part of the idea that hell is eternal is because the Next Level doesn't care for it further so it's left to be treated as the remaining human equivalents choose and come to fight over dwindling resources that takes them out to space to escape, as we see happening on Earth to date as well. It is also hell because all life forms on such a “garden” like planet die off quickly by a Next Level timeless standpoint and so have no other

alternative but to either come to believe in the Next Level when it's offered or to seek refuge during periodic global wide catastrophes underground, where they are not able to reproduce new vehicles unless they can find compatible DNA to their own and become dependent on the degree of science they have come to develop to thwart aging and to aid in reproduction and the provision of their environment.

I saw a report just today on [spaceweather.com](http://spaceweather.com) that talked about how astronauts, even in their very, very near space operations on board the International Space Station can not be subject to that environment for very long without showing signs of physical debilitation from radioactive particle bombardment. These particles enter the human spacecrafts and literally “cook” the astronauts as if it was a giant microwave though comparatively slowly. Add this to the atrophy of muscle systems and an entire host of problems and one can understand why the Luciferian space aliens NEED human DNA (eggs, sperm, etc.) and the Earth's protective environment to live from. Perhaps on some planets even the shield from these particles has become compromised as was said about Earth's ozone layer that is said to protect the Earth's occupants from that harmful radiation that resulted in more and more living underground where they could build facilities that at the least slowed down the radioactive bombardment and after thousands of years underground may have developed mutations that came to have more reptilian characteristics in their skin and had come to thrive best on pure blood from creatures they would trap on the surface or grow in cages, the way humans do with animals, except they might not limit themselves to animals.

From the record in Genesis chapter 6, these who WERE “Son's of God” because they had a student relationship with Older Members from the Next Level, who had not yet overcome all their humanness who broke ranks from their Older Members because they “saw, discerned, considered” the “daughters of men (humans)” to be “pleasurable, fair, good, beautiful, gracious, kind, loving, pleasant” so “took, carried away, drew, infold, mingled, sought to win and/or use” as “wives” to “choose, try, accept, appoint, join with” to “bear” them children.

So where it states that the “red dragon” representing the impassioned (fire/red) Luciferian who “draws” others who were student “sons of God” (stars) back to the human kingdom and Earth by his mammalian nature (tail)



and desire/need to have a human or equivalent vehicle to operate through, describes those that also fled the recycling flooding of the surface of that land that drove them inside the Earth and/or under the sea to survive. Some believe this is the story of Atlantis and that Antartica is part of that land mass in the south Atlantic ocean.

Rev 12:4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

Jehovah commands the children of Israel to not have “other gods” before him and not to make images of what or who is in heaven above or “in the earth beneath” or that is “in the water under the earth” and not to bow down to them nor serve them. (Exo 20:3-5). It's not like the Next Level, that Ti and Do demonstrated, to make arbitrary rules that have no application. They give rules to help us avoid being trapped by the lower forces they allow to provide us with the choice and developmental process that comes from working against their influence.

JESUS HAS HIS MESSENGER LIST THREE LOCATIONS WHERE HUMAN ABIDE:

Rev 5:3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

“No man in heaven” would refer to those that were still members of the human evolutionary kingdom who were in a current overcoming program where they serve in the near outer space environment around the earth in spacecrafts, having passed certain stages in the lesson plan to be awarded new physical bodies that still have the capacity to reverse metamorphose into human behaviors and thus become “fallen angels” like those referred to as Luciferians. Do said these are “domestics” and said they are assigned “elementary tasks” (I suspect tasks like Enoch's “watchers”) that would entail operations on primitive model spacecrafts provided them. This is not an insignificant accomplishment to be granted as unless one consciously turns against their Older Member who is like their captain they are considered to be preparing to fully overcome the human kingdom when the next overcoming classroom is scheduled on Earth or whatever location.

Those that fall away from adhering to the instructions, behaviors and ways provided by the Older Member in their charge become Luciferians having given in to the influence of discarnate Luciferians whom they are still subject to working against while in whatever stage of their overcoming tasks for their Older Member. These along with any equivalent to them or who they have reproduced new offspring with or through their lab insemination from abductions of humans and/or seduced into their service by making them into a contactee to perhaps end up among those who can be imprisoned under the earth and/or sea because they are not in the keeping of the Next Level.

Depicting “no man...IN EARTH” seems to refer to humans who have been part of the genetic strain that have been seeded by the Next Level. Some of these are referred to as “trees,” which are all who are a part of a genetic strain the Next Level has worked directly with that have grown into potential fruit bearers, where fruit is first them in what they offer the Next Level and any on their same strain that also come into direct relationship with an incarnate Older Member. These are still part of the world so are subject to testing as a growth mechanism. Humans that are not part of one of these “trees of life” are spoken of as GRASS though if as GREEN GRASS are those who are among the GRASS that the Next Level is working most with to prepare to become a vehicle that a first time student member of the Next Level can use as their footstool to conquer their remaining humanness through to become a member of the Next Level. When Jesus said that many are called, I believe that applies to those who are the GREEN GRASS, though as he said .’..but few are chosen” meaning only a few of these will be picked to receive more direct nurturing by being “tagged” and/or the receiver of a type of DEPOSIT so to have the chance to enter studentship to the most recently “present Older Member,” whether still incarnate or not. If not studentship starts by believing and disseminating all that once incarnate Older Member said and did and accepting the consequences that we know will result in more and more separation from all our human behaviors, ways, attachments, root systems and life.

With the idea of humanoid beings abiding “under the earth” comes the story of Admiral Byrd's alleged February 19, 1947 expedition to the Arctic circle holding some possible truth. His flight log and journal documents three hours of flight north out of the base camp where his gyroscope and other navigation instrumentation started going wild, followed by his coming upon a mountain

range filled with green trees and plants and temperatures in the 70's. This is during daylight but now the sun has a hazy appearance and two disk shaped crafts fly to his left and right and take over his navigational controls and land him to meet with very tall humanoid beings with sophisticated technologies for flight and lifestyle. He is taken to one they call the “master” who says he chose him to deliver a message to the surface world saying they became concerned for what humans were doing with atomic energy and bombs that was a path to self destruction. When they became aware of the two atom bomb explosions they sent their “Flugelrads” (flying machines) to investigate and sent emissaries to the “surface world” to try to deliver messages about not tampering with atomic energy. Apparently Byrd saw a swastika on one of the disk shaped aircraft and the “master,” spoke English with a German accent and was told he was in the “inner earth domain of the Arianni,” which sounds a lot like Aryans.

Without saying this story is completely credible, one does have the option to consider it. Ti and Do did provide this story and other materials about an inner Earth without saying much about what they thought about it all. However, they didn't generally provide us with materials that didn't have some significance to our understanding. Further research of this story brings up certain inconsistencies. For one it's fairly well documented that Admiral Byrd during February of 1947 was actually on the Antarctica continent and was back in Washington D.C. by early March of 1947. However, one researcher notes in the military records that says he took a plane on a patrol and was out of contact with his base for three hours. The possibility then exists that the location of this story as the North Pole may have been part of the way aspects of this entire story were covered up or the exact timing of this trip to the North Pole was inaccurate or the trip to the North pole was actually what took place on an earlier well documented North Pole voyage that had it's date changed. Admiral Byrd's first North Pole expedition a few years before 1946 was also embroiled in controversy as some suggested he never made it to the North pole at all and just ended up flying around in circles. Could this be depicting when he really had this North pole experience? In any case, it's all very worth examining as if it is mostly depicting what really happened, at whatever time it took place.

ADMIRAL BYRD'S ANTARCTICA MISSION WAS CODE NAMED “OPERATION HIGH JUMP” and was conceived on August 26, 1946 just a

few months after Germany was defeated in World War II and just weeks after the Japanese surrendered. The mission was announced by Byrd in a press conference as a “military operation” though officially was an scientific expedition. Many wondered why the mission involved 40 ships to include three Naval battle groups, which departed Norfolk, VA, on 2 December 1946. They were led by Admiral Richard E. Byrd's command ship, the ice-breaker “Northwind,” and consisted of the catapult ship “Pine Island,” the destroyer “Brownson,” the aircraft-carrier “Phillipines Sea,” the U.S. submarine “Sennet,” two support vessels “Yankee” and “Merrick,” and two tankers “Canister” and “Capacan,” the destroyer “Henderson” and a float plane ship “Currituck.” Altogether there were close to 5000 personnel involved for a six month expedition.

The expedition ended in eight weeks because at some point they engaged an enemy that had flying disks that came out of the sea and shot beam weapons and sunk one ship, damaged others and caused many casualties. The U.S. government reported fatalities but attributed them to accidents. There is considerable evidence that that mission was in large part designed to hunt down Nazi's that they believed had escaped to Argentina, Chili and Antartica via submarines when the handwriting was on the wall that Hitler's Germany would lose the war. There is a great deal of evidence that Germany had an interest in Antarctica for decades that included many missions were staged from white supremacist run South Africa to scope it out. On the very eve of their launch of war in Europe they had a team flying over part of Antartica dropping markers to claim part of this previously uncharted land mass for Germany, calling it “New Swabia.” There were also several hundred thousand Germans not accounted for at war's end and at least 10 missing submarines along with “thousands” of specialists. All but one of the flying disk production facilities were completely gone and that one was destroyed. Two submarines showed up in Argentina two weeks before the war officially ended and surrendered, yet there was some suspicion it was a tactic as there had already been a relationship with those ruling Argentina. There was considerable evidence of Germans in Argentina then. The other eight submarines were never accounted for though there was one report of a Norwegian whaling vessel off the coast of Antartica at about that time encountering a U-Boat crew who were desperate for food supplies. They gave them help and each of their crew were given a U.S. \$10 bill as thanks.

Considering on one of the expeditions to Antarctica according to German data, greenery was found with two warm water lakes that were added to a map. Subsequently the water was tested and found to be brackish, indicating a sea water source. Some have said, to date there hasn't been further evidence of such a lake yet so many things are only discovered or talked about years and even decades after any discovery that is deemed a national security threat to the controlling elite in the governments or as Hillary Clinton said while running for President against Barack Obama, something to the affect of "there certainly is a shadow government." Furthermore in 2013 I heard a report that was a national news story of finding underground warm water lakes in the Artic. Tell me what's not possible and it's for sure it will only be impossible to those that believe in it's impossibility.

This brings to mind the idea that a submarine might find it's way into such a lake and to who knows what kind of location to build an underground facility. German expeditions did include tunnel boring equipment used to make two underground facilities in Norway and somewhere in the Amazon. Also German Admiral Dönitz received an award on January 31, 1943 when he was promoted to the position of Supreme Commander of the Navy. In one of his inaugural speeches to a select officer elite, Dönitz claimed that "the German submarine fleet is proud of having built for the Führer, in another part of the world, a Shangri-La land, an impregnable fortress." Later Hitler at wars end named Dönitz his successor after denouncing Göring and Himmler as traitors. He did act as successor for a short time after the allies and Russians converged on Berlin.

On the way back from Antarctica Byrd stopped in Chili and gave an interview that appeared in the Chilean newspaper El Mercurio on March 5, 1947 that spoke to how his task force was attacked by a new enemy and something to do with their being able to fly from one pole to the other pole at enormous speeds. Byrd's speech was all about preparing and dealing with fighting this real enemy, not as if he had only headed an exploratory expedition.

Additionally there is quite a lot of direct and circumstantial evidence to show Germany, but in particular the SS, equivalent to the secret intelligence service wing of the NAZI party, had a high priority towards developing flying disks in Germany throughout the 1930's and was reported to have had at least 9 production facilities before the war ended in Europe in May of 1945. There

were reports by American pilots that witnessed objects coming from the ground while flying missions over Germany that defied known flying capabilities at the time. They were called “foo fighters.” But the evidence also shows that the disks they did manufacture were not successful. They could get off the ground and towards the end of the war could be used as a hover craft but becoming useful as a transport or fighting machine was never even close to being accomplished so could not be what the USAF reported as “foo fighters.” In addition the German disks would not have been able to fly in and out of the ocean as was witnessed by several crew members on Byrd's Antarctica expedition that gave their stories to Argentina reporters because their entire propulsion method was based on the displacement of air by the jet engines driven rotary fan disks inside the body of the craft. Not long after the war the U.S. developed a hovercraft that was round and was like a huge inflatable raft at it's base so it could have a soft landing of sorts whether on land or on the sea. At best they designed some that could hover and move a little horizontally, but certainly not to be compared with what these “foo fighters” were witnessed doing.

There is also considerable record of Hitler and his SS being obsessed with these ideas of creating a super human race and harnessing techno-magic energies that included nuclear energy to power these disks. They got many of their ideas from two secret societies, the 1929 Thule society with a spirit medium, who today would be called a channeler from somebody in the Taurus constellation and the Vril society from 1934. The Thule's have a map said to have been drawn up during the 16<sup>th</sup> century by a Turkish seer named Piri Reis that was of Antarctica and showed the two warm water lakes. In 1935 they founded the Ahnenerba society that Himmler said meant, “legacy of the Ancestors” that had in it's symbolism the chalice as representing the womb and the sword as the phallic, the symbols of the Aryans from Atlantis.

It all comes together to show the obsession with the Luciferians having two priorities - to get off the planet and to have a way to grow new hybrid human vehicles for their usage after their vehicle died and/or find a way not die. Isn't it telling that mammalian reproduction being elevated was clearly part of the effort to sabotage the Next Level program in people's minds, because Next Level members are frankly Above Human and their mammalian desires and ways. Thus to become a member of the Next Level, one needed to learn to maintain self control over sexual/reproductive desires or they would not

become a Mind that would be natural in an environment that had none of that activity. Ti and Do said, bringing human behaviors like that into a Next Level vehicle would cause an “abortion” of that birth, though I think that was if it were theoretically allowed to happen.

It is interesting that Byrd's alleged North Pole flight log is very straight forward but upon recounting his experience with the “inner earth” beings his descriptions become very dream like and spiritual with glossy terminology as in abductee and contactee reports after they look back on it via subsequent dreams, remembrances and often times regressive hypnotherapy. Even if they (Byrd and his radioman) were terrified at the time it is as if they were drugged which seems to be a technique certain space aliens employ in abductions/contacts to where even a beam of light can be the form of administering a drug like trance. Sometime after the episode they almost always feel blessed to have had the experience which invariably starts some type of group that believes in them and thus a sub-culture the fore runner to a secret society and/or religion. The Luciferian types actually seek out humans who they can take over in various ways and tend to be people with power and influence among humans, as this way they have the greater influence to accomplish whatever their agenda. In this way the subject, in various ways becomes mesmerized into belief and service to that agenda.

In contrast the Next Level does the opposite of seeking unlimited devotees. They have no interest in any humans unless their Older Member has them perform a task of some sort. When They start a classroom experiment They seem to have positions to fill which is why Jesus said he needed to leave to prepare a place for them as there were many dwelling places (mansions).

Also consistent with many contactee reports are alien concerns about the use of nuclear technology and barbarian wars. We need to remember that the idea that the Luciferian space aliens are ugly, crude demons that smell like sulfur, breath fire, talk in a low spooky voice or can take you over against your will or don't really exist at all is all part of their own misinformation campaign to portray themselves as anything but real, that is until this time period when they act like “masters” while saying they are “space brothers.” Some are often not directly deceitful or have justified a certain amount of deceit for the same reasons humans in positions of power justify deceit, using the thinking that “the ways justifies the means.”

In other words, they think they need to tell lies at times for the greater good as they see it. For the Luciferians the greater good would be to have what they want as with many humans which is so different from the Next Level who don't have a personal want or need to be listened to. Older Members hope we will listen to them because they know that otherwise that student will never grow to be useful (good) on their crew so to be invited to be among them. They don't need more crew members as they don't die or have a personal agenda. They do hope we will choose what they have to offer because they know the alternative is death of both their physical body and then eventually their spirit or Soul.

Some could read this and think because Ti and Do changed certain things, they were being deceitful, but it's not deceit when you genuinely don't know differently because the Next Level kept certain things from them and fed them steps to only barely stay ahead of their student body.

At first they genuinely thought they and their students would leave the planet with their human vehicles. What was interesting about that as a student that joined them when they believed that, was that I accepted that as true, though I expected to have my human life taken from me while providing the service to Them of spreading their information. So I considered myself wrong about what I expected. For over a decade thereafter Ti and Do just didn't know how we would leave and when, so they sought to prepare us for all options. Deceit is when you know otherwise. For instance when the Luciferian told Saul of Tarsus that he was Jesus speaking to him, that was a direct lie.

For whatever it's worth, since the Soul body that starts as a physical container put into each prospective human vehicle ahead of their connecting with an Older Member (who is incarnate or while the Older Member was incarnate) changes via a type of metamorphosis into a new body, then when it's exit time, as determined by the Next Level, leaving the human vehicle behind is like the Butterfly emerging out of what is left of the caterpillar body that became the Butterfly's chrysalis. Thus each of Ti and Do's students having been brought to viability to exit was still a physical Being, though one that could not be seen. So in actually Ti and Do were 100% correct that they would be boarding the spacecraft with their physical bodies. However since they did think their human vehicles would be boarding, it's also interesting to know that as Ti said, "you don't have to die to go to the Next Level" as



evidenced by Jesus whose human vehicle may not have been 100% dead, but there is also Enoch who was “taken” and Elijah who was “taken” and Ti and Do also thought Moses human vehicle was taken - just with Moses there were no witnesses. Ti and Do were very keen to their instructions. They didn't make things up. They were willing to be seen as having “egg on their face” by humans if they said something they were in error about, that is if it didn't happen exactly the way they thought it would. That happened a few times which became a major test for some to recognize and thus seems like it was part of the plan to separate out the less serious students.

This “master” Byrd talks about meeting is described by Byrd as, a man with delicate features and with wrinkles from age on his face. He indicates this “master” places his fingertips together, smiles and speaks softly and calls Byrd his son. as if he is Byrd's parent or “father” thus superior to him, the way we see many Catholic or Buddhist priests address their disciples. He is given a delicious hot drink upon arriving, which shows itself to all be a typical human interaction. He describes his initial two hosts that take him to the “master” as “wondrous appearing hosts.” The “master” also indicate he (them) actually summoned him there, choosing him because of his manner and apparent open mind. Who knows at what point they began observing him as he'd been to both the north and south polar regions on a number of occasions and gave many talks about them.

If there are some of those who were called the “watchers,” they had spacecrafts equip with the technical capacity to observe humans without their knowing they are being observed. Actually the so called Roswell, New Mexico crash provided considerable insights into some of those technologies. There is book called, “The Day After Roswell” that is worth a read and especially the sections on the alien autopsies and Roswell artifacts that goes into some of what the spacecrafts found had on board that perhaps could be used in several ways. One was some type of “beam” that if the various reports are correct can even lift a human being or cow or blind them temporarily as with Paul of Tarsus, or stun them as with Travis Walton and Credo Mutwa, or be possibly used as a beam weapon as reported in Byrd's Antarctica expedition.

Some of this hints as being a genuine report because of how it seems to match the way many humans in hierarchical institutional organizations act

whether they are traditional or so called alternative spiritual/mystical or upper echelon governmental and/or academics, etc. Of course one can say it was made up to mimic just that.

There is always the potential to close down to considering what is or isn't real, which is the only way a more in depth understanding of anything can become realized. This is exactly the way the Next Level wants it to be as it forces those that want to see the ultimate truths, what is most real, to continue to reach for it. In fact there is some evidence that some of this story could have come from a book written in the 1930's that became a movie in 1937 entitled 'Lost Horizon' that was remade into a musical in 1973. The setting was the finding of the tropical Shangrila inside Mt. Everest. A Christian blogger made a good case for considering that Admiral Byrd lifted the Lost Horizon story and changed a few things to match the new age beliefs in UFO's, etc. What this Christian blogger may not recognize is how the Next Level prepares well in advance and how there could easily have been a number of underground or "inner earth" habitations that are a natural configuration of the planet and/or that are man made during any past civilization on earth. Plus the Next Level in their planning can plant certain thoughts with individuals who want to serve in some capacity that then becomes a book and/or movie that is used to uplift and update the prevalent human thinking of that day. That is where science fiction stemmed from and goes hand in hand with technological development that gives the sci-fi the science part and starts to set up a more realistic view of what more there is beyond human, all of which is part of the evolutionary development of the human mind to prepare some to advance into the only real future as a member of the Evolutionary Level Above Human.

Notice none of the records of incarnate Older Members (Moses, Jesus) or Old Testament prophets act out being spiritually uplifted, though humans later build them up in those ways. When you look at their writings or what they were quoted to have said it's often void of poetry. Jesus was cast as a poet in the sermon of the mount but in reality it can appear that way only because his talk was largely in metaphor comparing humans to lilies of the field, etc. brought to us by Hollywood actors who read their lines dramatically. Jesus even spoke of how those who dress in Kings clothing, like Solomon were not representative of He and his Father's Kingdom. This is also why it was said of the Two Witnesses they would come "clothed in sackcloth" which was

clothing the poor made from burlap bags used to ship grains in, reused by the poor, while also referring to the human vehicles they take as being ordinary as opposed to coming from within the strength of an institution, whether governmental or religious/spiritual. Of course some would say, they can't be the Two Witnesses if they are dressed in any other way but genuine "sackcloth," which would be yet another extreme and excuse to pay them no mind.

Meanwhile, starting in the late 1940's and 1950's became a significantly large increase in sightings of spacecrafts and contactees in the United States claiming to have had physical contact with space aliens. Many had in common being told that human kind were threatened by their use of nuclear energy and weaponry and wars and that they would have to interfere with if they don't stop escalating in those directions.

Is there any surprise seeing all this and then seeing how Rael, a space alien contactee in 1976, the very same year that Ti and Do took their students to the Wyoming wilderness to begin their overcoming classroom, founded the Raelians as the latest attempt to garner support for the idea that the Elohim, the Genesis Hebrew term for the supreme beings that created it all, had engineered humans. Again, truth mixed with lie as it's true that dropout student members of the Next Level mixed their seed with human mortal seed and in that way fathered a portion of the human race that were called the "mighty" or "great ones" because those dropouts that Enoch described as the "watchers" had taught those humans and their offspring all about spirits, medicinal herbs, certain technologies having come up themselves in the last civilization on Earth, though their Minds/Souls had been spawned even on a distant planet once used as a garden by the Next Level. The Next Level didn't want to teach humans certain things as when they solve certain problems without seeking Next Level help, their as the expression goes, "heads get big" to where they eventually think just like the renegade Luciferians that spawned them; arrogantly believing they in fact are equivalent to the gods, having as their most concrete example their teachers. The only problem their teachers don't teach, except in perhaps some very indirect ways is that there is another group of beings that seem to have far more experience than they, who they then teach are the enemy as this other group are very commanding and jealous for our devotion in the following of their rules, speaking of course of those in the lineage of Adam and Eve to Enoch, to Moses to a line of student

teachers as Old Testament prophets to Elijah and then to Jesus, then finally to Do of Ti and Do.

So the 1976 abduction of the human who took the name Rael was no doubt the Luciferian space aliens answer to Ti and Do as they acknowledged that Kingdom of God as composed of physical beings who travel in spacecrafts and seed the planet. It wasn't the only ploy to try to circumvent the whole truth. Rael eventually insinuated he was the Christ and then changed the emphasis to the Maitreya, the return of divinity in man that the Buddhists expected.

Rael is a contactee who was taken someplace where he met a being who had stories to tell about how two individuals named Lucifer and Satan actually battled one another. They showed Rael some type of computer that you could give a DNA sample to and it would generate a new physical body from as a replica of a younger you. So much of this is typically in line with all the space alien and before that fallen angel reports.

Rael's group and others like him have been labeled another UFO religion, especially following the Heaven's Gate group, so the bulk of the populous that are confused by it all anyway have a neat phrase to lump such ideas together to avoid facing what parts are or are not based on truth. That's understood by the Next Level to be the case with most as their overcoming program was only designed for a select group to begin with, though after that group has finished their lesson plan, the field is opened wide as it's time to see which have enough of their mind in them for the Next Level to save for the seeding of the next garden plot, after recycling the current one (civilization) again. Meanwhile a vast amount of disbelief, confusion and loyalties to anything but the Next Level abounds while people flock in and out of religions and it's many offshoots referred to as today's spiritualism or agnosticism and/or atheism.

The next years are to show an escalation of pressure to choose who to align with. Thus it's an intense training ground for the Next Level's next third trimester graduate class because there must end up being a type of "witch hunt" by the lower forces in control of most humans, trying to stamp out any remnant of truth contained by true Next Level students. And who are among those students, in degrees also potential students, but the dissidents of the existing systems regardless of how they are a dissident. The latest word for

dissident is terrorist as it's either for or against in this end time, even though those that are most in line to become part of the next graduation class will have no interest in bringing down government or in the use of violence to fight against it because they will know that they are showing their loyalty to the Next Level Older Members and the loss of their physical human body in the process of disseminating the information those Older Members left behind after their incarnation is part of the program that graduates their Soul into Next Level membership, though to become an adult member will require that sacrifice a number of times.

Further evidence of the fraud perpetrated on humans by the Luciferian space alien fallen angels, through Rael and others like him is seen in his efforts towards cloning in Europe, which as shown is something the aliens need, to try to have new bodies they can move into when their existing bodies die. They don't want just any body. They want one that has the capacity to think as they think and perform in ways they have come to perform. The genes hold the memory of everything we become in thought and deed, beliefs, talents, weaknesses, etc. Thus mixing with just any genes doesn't produce the kind of brain capacity a scientist develops. The space aliens know this well and therefore are selective of which humans they want to add to their genetic mix.

Then there is the Raelian emphasis on free love and open sexuality, an easy way to draw in people and further addict them to sensory pleasures that literally dulls their minds eye as the hormones produced by sexuality occupy one's thoughts with physicality more and more, which is why it keeps their physical vehicles vital to make for better producers of young.

Again, the Luciferians desperately need vehicles and DNA to perpetuate their survival. The best catch for a Luciferian is a human being that was seeded by the Next Level as then they have a mind capable of recognizing the truths of the realities of physical beings and spiritual entities and the power of thoughts, the way vehicles can be manipulated as that's what the overcoming process entails. To overcome or conquer the human vehicle one literally takes it over so it does not get to play out any of it's innate (programmed) desires of the human kingdom, replacing them with desires of the Next Level kingdom as provided stepwise by the incarnate Older Members over millennium of "classroom." So the ones that fall away from those classrooms are the top

pics as the biggest reason they fall away is because they have not conquered their vehicles desire to play out it's programming of animal passions, so each is a package of mind and passion that then becomes kin to them when they can no longer conceive of the Next Level as Beings that are Above Human and the creators of ALL, but instead are seen as another race of beings that just so happen to have better technology so can Lord over others. Thus the Luciferians justify lording over humans, except they have no real "love." In other words I doubt they "give" themselves to anyone. They are completely self absorbed and thus have no way to change to see what else there is. All they can do is perpetuate their current mindset which is only good for one thing. It provides the Next Level with a type of fertilizer. A fertilizer is a type of poison in that too much can kill a plant, but just the right amounts can stimulate a plant to grow faster and stronger from building up resistance to it.

Credo Mutwa said he encountered aliens in Africa and that they had been living underground on blood. Is there any wonder why most of the mutilated cows were drained of their blood and had their sexual organs removed surgically. I'm not saying it was to consume them. It may be for a combination of things - for testing in their underground labs with or without human participation. We must remember that most of the space aliens look near identical to earth humans.

Greys, though not all are members of the Next Level who had earned Next Level bodies and chose to sacrifice their bodies to enter into the Third Trimester "classroom" with the incarnate Older Members to complete their overcoming of their remaining humanness. They also knew that their physical vehicles were "wardrobe" so that they would not perish by the loss of their biological "suit of clothing." Another purpose to laying down their physical bodies in some of the so called "UFO" crashes was to give governments proof of beings from beyond the earth who have greater technology than they have.

Completing their overcoming requires having a human physical body to "take over" aka incarnate into. Sacrificing their existing physical vehicle, for those that came and had a Next Level physical body, whether a student or adult model releases their true nature, their Soul body that has grown by increasing their Next Level Mind (holy spirit) by drawing from their Older Member's mind in the performance of tasks. Their task at this time after arriving was to

pick a human vehicle to incarnate into, that the Next Level would help them with so they can find a “match” with their existing lessons learned from incarnate times past. Then when the Older Members “blow their trumpet” give their testimony as witnesses to the Next Level They are attracting their crew for the challenge of getting their mind into this new vehicle to become fully dedicated students of their Older Member to complete their overcoming process.

Just like the Luciferians always seek to create facsimile events they also seek to create facsimile Next Level vehicles though having very limited success seem to have taken to wearing a suit that looks like a “grey” EBE (Extraterrestrial Biological Entity). I suspect this is what Whitley Steiber experienced and what David Icke and/or Rael reported. I believe in one of their encounters with space aliens one of them was told by the space alien that he was “wearing a disguise so not to frighten him.” I wonder what he really looked like. Perhaps he looked like death warmed over so he wore a “grey” suit that had a huge helmet with huge melon shaped eyes so they looked like bugs as also depicted in the movie, Close Encounters of the Third Kind. I'd actually venture to suggest any suit worn by a Luciferian space alien, that once had a domesticated vehicle provided them by the Next Level, if it is still alive after thousands of years might have needed a suit to keep from decaying more quickly in the earth environment.

If one reads the book “Day After Roswell” there are some good descriptions of the autopsy's of the bodies from the crash near Roswell, New Mexico. In it the author who had access to the U.S. Army files said the bodies were very decayed when they arrived at the base where the first autopsies were performed. He said all the organs were decayed. In fact he said that the heart was all but gone so they couldn't really tell how it worked. By the way, this book may be considered a sci-fi novel for the public, possibility having some names changed. I don't know but it has a number of things in it that I heard from Ti and Do that were not available to Ti and Do.

The Raelians are also preserving their genes with the idea they can be used to regenerate their next physical body. When the Next Level wishes to preserve a genetic strain they just help them survive the recycling as in the case with Noah and his family. Any spirits and/or Souls they want to preserve are located before they lose their vehicle and the Next Level is there when they

drop the vehicle and takes that spirit or Soul to their appropriate holding area, what Do called being put “on ice” though he added that he didn't mean it literally. But I suppose for those that don't want that relationship or even recognize it can exist for them, they have nothing else to give them a sense of a future except by using what to the Next Level are primitive scientific breeding and genetic engineering methods that are full of flaws, limitations and dangers, mostly the danger of giving birth to all sorts of mutations and defective vehicles as has been reported in the underground Dulce, New Mexico base that is and/or was allegedly jointly run by humans and aliens.

Rev 9:2 And (he) opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun ((2246 helios= a ray)) and the air ((109 aer from aemi= to breathe unconsciously, respire)) were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit ((5421 phrear= a hole in the ground, cistern or well, fig. an abyss (as a prison))).

It's interesting that the Nazi SS had their own religion they called, the “black sun order.” Smoke depicts “spirit/thoughts” and in this case dark spirit/thoughts agendas as it darkens the “rays of light” people are helped to SEE by. The air, as the “breath of God” is addressing their pollution of the spirit world.

This can also certainly have it's literal depiction as from a volcano that is erupting. Mt. Etna in Italy comes to mind given it's regular eruptions and proximity to the former “promised land.” When it says the “air” is darkened, air and spirit are synonymous which again also refers to thoughts and people's mindset that can become “turned to the dark side,” the Star Wars movie phrase. Movies serve several purposes. Both the Next Level and the Luciferians have influence in what humans choose to do, thus depending on the producer, director and writers will show a potential mix. Next Level mind is “force” so when someone has a strong dose of it, they are both tested by what they choose to do with the passion it stimulates - working on behalf of Next Level behavior and ways in practice verses working for their own betterment in the human kingdom. Neither are right nor wrong, though one has no future while working for Next Level does.

Rev 9:3 And there came out of the smoke locusts ((200 akris= as pointed, or as lighting on top of vegetation)) upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions ((4651 skorpios from akopos, from skeptomai= to



pierce, peer about “skeptical” while concealed, to watch)) of the earth have power.

These “locusts” have powers to influence (pierce) humans with their misinformation, that is poison to the mind compared to a scorpions concealed sting. Perhaps the space aliens have some way to deliver a literal sting or injection. The space aliens got their technology from the Next Level. Even though I don't think this was space alien instigated, Do told us a strange dream he had one night which was well after Ti had left her vehicle. He said it started off with his feeling like he received a hypodermic needle to the buttock. Then he was instructed to stand behind a number of others on a line. That's about all I recall. Funny thing was that when he was telling us this dream, he said he still felt the pain in the buttock. He told us the lesson he got from it, was that he was not nearly as important to the Next Level as he might have thought he was, as he didn't get any royal treatment having to fall in line behind some others. It was a lesson in humility. I've received that lesson many times through dreams. In my last one, that occurred around December 7, 2014 I came upon a very long table that had many people working around and the table was crowded with papers. When I saw it, I became alarmed and went to Do and said, “I missed this project, can I be part of it?” He looked at me with an expression of exasperation. It was one of those dreams I awoke with and knew I was both awake yet still in the dream and I walked around the table and it dawned on me that “they were working very hard on the project while I was dragging my feet letting human self-indulgences cause me delay after delay. They were moving ahead with or without me. It wasn't a different project and if I didn't get more serious about it's completion they had ways someone else would, perhaps several they were working with, like I said, with or without me.

Rev 9:4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt ((do wrong, unjust, wicked)) the grass ((court, garden, blade)) of the earth ((human inhabitants)), neither any ((all)) green (thing), neither any ((all)) tree ((oak)); but only those men which have not the seal ((protection)) of God in their foreheads ((amid, accompaniment of, inside of face)).

Note “locusts” are actually flying insects that devour plants. Insects are technically animals and in this case flying animals. As the smoke represents the spirits that were released from the pit, the Locusts represent those humans

and/or human equivalents who were being restrained underground who do their flying using physical spacecrafts as none of this is strictly spirit based. Everything can have both a literal spiritual and physical interpretation.

As previously described the GRASS are the human genetic seed planted by the Next Level. The GREEN are those humans who are approaching harvest ability, also described as the WINE in Rev 6:6 having sprouted a step further. The TREES are those who are equivalent to the OIL in Rev 6:6 as they are serving the Next Level by becoming an instrument to pass on the “light” - mind of their Older Members to others that Ti and Do said of their students each had a “strain” (branch) of humanity associated with them.

Matthew 19:28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel

Someone that takes a step beyond belief and follows all instructions of an incarnate Older Member from the Next Level is the primary tasks for the first trimester souls and moves them from GRASS to a harvest nearing GREEN plant. When those souls return and begin their separation from their human roots and attempt to adopt all the teachings of the next incarnate Older Member (adding to abiding by the teachings of the previously incarnate Older Member) becomes a second trimester student that is given more service while knowing it would bring them the same trouble it their human lives as it brought the Older Member when he/they demonstrated that separation process (even their death because of). Those souls who return again to add to their experience, separating again from their human roots, adhering to all the lesson steps and under the tutelage of the incarnate Older Member sufficiently overcome all their human behaviors and ways, further bonding/grafting to their Older Member are then beginning to function as a branch on the Older members vine, hence the definition of a TREE.

Joh 15:5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

He's not saying his disciples are the “fruit” - they are part of the tree now - that makes them the “trees” and their task is to bring forth fruit.

Joh 15:16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you,

that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

Ti and Do indicated the space aliens were not allowed to interfere (abduct or try to steal away as a contactee, channeler, etc.) any human vehicles who were tagged (seeded) and/or received one of several types of Soul “deposits.”

The seal spoken of here is what Ti and Do described as a “tag” and as a “deposit.” Do and crew described a tag as a way of reserving a human vehicle for their usage as a crew would be assigned to watch over that vehicle, even from it's birth when the tags are issued. Deposits have two forms. One was for returning students and a different type was for first time students. It is a Soul container for a first time student and has it's own set of programs with it. A returning student gets a vehicle that is given a different type of deposit, one that has additional “programs” and both grow by drawing in the Mind from the Older Member. That is accomplished when we believe everything the most current Older Member says and even more-so when we apply what the Older Member has said. The vehicles Ti and Do took were “tagged.” I don't know if these vehicles later received the deposit for a returnee. I believe all human vehicles that receive deposits are referred to as “men” in these scriptures and that has nothing to do with the gender of the vehicle.

Rev 9:5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented ((928 basanizo= to test (as a touch-stone as in purifying of metal)) five months: and their torment ((test)) was as ((like)) the torment ((test)) of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

- Not kill them - Since there is no evidence that the Luciferian space aliens literally kill the vehicles of these, this seems to have the equally applicable translation of Greek apokteino as a figurative “kill” as in how they influence these to become distant from the real Next Level that does become a Soul death sentence eventually if maintained. These who gravitate towards thinking of the space aliens as their so called “brothers” as an abductee and contactee are almost always told, by many accounts, that they are contacting humans now to warn them against doing things to harm the environment or harm the human race's prospects for a future. It's always a peaceful message thus appeals to those who are the “green grass,” those vehicles that have been primed to respond to the Next Level's presence in such behavior and ways, part of which Jesus taught because it is a Next Level way to act peaceful one

to another.

Since the Next Level is saying who the space aliens are not allowed to harm, one might wonder how the Next Level regulates what the space aliens and/or Souls without vehicle and/or discarnates where they are allowed to go that might have something to do with who they are allowed to influence. Ti and Do said Souls can go places in the “spirit world” or possibly termed the first heaven that discarnates can not go into. They said there were “gates” in the “ethers” or spirit world and “boxes.” I don't know if it's related but they taught that different U.S. regions and/or states had different “influences” which was their primary term for discarnates, but could have also included Souls of varied development, as the original Luciferian space aliens, the ones called the fallen angels, I believe ended up eventually losing the vehicles they had when they fell, but still circulate among the space aliens they helped spawn on space crafts and/or in whatever hiding places under the sea and/or underground or on the earth. They are the ones in control of the space alien races they propagated in their hybridization programs, possibly that began as technology development in a previous civilization on Earth and/or from another planet. They said they moved the class from the Salt Lake City, Utah area where we briefly camped because of how strong they felt certain influences were in that area. They said the Luciferian space aliens teach discarnates things they can do. They said they could feel differences in the content of influences in different areas. I believe it was because they were sensitive to what thoughts were from their own vehicles programming and what thoughts were particular to certain locations. When they alerted us to this, as I believed it, though I wasn't trying to perceive changes when we traveled, to my surprise one time I did think I felt a difference of some sort when going across the border from New Mexico to Texas but it wasn't especially related to thoughts that I was aware of. Maybe it was my wanting to experience it which isn't automatically imagined but is like drawing on Ti and Do's mind to then recognize because they initiated the thinking.

I also know that Ti and Do said the Next Level installs “tags” to keep track of certain humans, especially the ones they want to give preparation to receive a Next Level student Soul. They said it's like the way humans can install a tracking device on an animal. Since Do said all the space aliens are souls the Next Level originally installed I believe they can all be tracked by the Next Level and can also be blocked from having too much influence on students

they can be assigned to as an “adversary” (Satan).

If one looks at the record of what has been called the abduction and contactee phenomena it had its height by far during the 1970's and 1980's, though there were traces in the 1950's with the Antonio Vilas Boas abduction and the most famous first abduction account of Betty and Barney Hill in Massachusetts in 1961, but those are just the ones we've seen reported.

- Five Months - in this case is listed from the Greek 3375 men, pronounced “mane” but is listed with the equal Greek spelling and pronunciation as 3376 men that indicates having a stronger form coming from 3303 men, pronounced “men” that is a particle of AFFIRMATION or CONCESSION. When the Next Level in these prophecies chooses to refer to a specific number of days, they do so by using the measurement of a day as in the Rev 11:3 prophecy period of the Two Witnesses of a “thousand two hundred threescore days,” as well as how long Jesus was in the tomb - said as, “3 days and 3 nights,” the same description as he said Jonas was in the “whale's belly.” Ti and Do did say that an incarnate Member of the Next Level that changes over the physical vehicle they incarnate into has the capacity to heal itself in 3 1/2 days, referring to Jesus healing himself.

All through the Old Testament the Moon is the primary timer which is where the word Month originates. All the feasts that had different ordinances with each were to teach to follow instructions and self sacrifice of one's “SELF.”

In some Christian commentary they interpret “five months” here as a “short season” though I believe Ti and Do spoke about a season as 2000 years so a short one half that.

Isn't it also interesting that the Raelians have this practice of initiating new members by taking a small sample of their FOREHEAD bone that they then store somehow as what I reported earlier as their giving a DNA sample their space alien leaders can then say they can use to generate a new human vehicle for them to move into when their existing vehicle perishes. Now I still wonder how they do that as I don't believe they actually open up each new members skin to get to the bone to scrape a little DNA from it. I suspect it's symbolic of a skin of the forehead scraping at the most, but then I could be wrong about that. I'm just pointing out that it seems they got that idea from these verses, that includes Exo 9:4 that talk about the forehead which also

relates to the face itself as the Greek 3359 metopon from 3326 meta, so in Rev 9:4 actually has to do with the measurement of one's Mind that evidences whether or not they are to be SEALED (affirmed). It's the Luciferian stimulated facsimile of the Next Level teaching and acting as aiding the Next Level student to give their life in service to the most recently incarnate Older Member. That's what seals their commitment, said as "covenant" - the "bow" or rainbow the Lord gave to the humans going forward after the last recycling period.

re: months as affirmation periods, for individuals, they can seem to correlate to the Seven Seals of Rev 6 and 7 as BOTH an unsealing of previously given meaning to Next Level information, for instance as contained in the Rev 5 BOOK that in so doing stimulates the "testing" (tormenting) challenge to those that HEAR the information, as to whether or not they will be drawn to it's source, the Two Witnesses who are the Ones once named the Father and Jesus, returned incarnate in new human vehicles taking the new names of Ti and Do.

The first seal is thereby the opening of the first mysteries and will include by it's completion the revealing of the BOOK's contents in what were called the Seven Thunders/Roars by the Lion of Judah (the one who was Jesus). It is completed by the One sitting on the White Horse, that same Older Member who was birthed to his position on the throne by his Father with Him incarnate as Ti, to "get him going," the "horse" being the human vehicle he takes over, conquers and uses to SHOW each of his students how to conquer their own human vehicles they took upon their returning in Soul form with Him/Them.

These who stick with their Older Member, no matter when they join with him, all get the same "pay," the way Jesus talked about the rewards, that are based on what each student does not on when they join, are the first fruit harvested, though some will still need to return to the human condition after the recycling to go through another classroom wear by giving their lives in service they become "trees" yielding "fruit," as did those students who were considered to be the four living beings and the four and twenty elders.

Do said some of those who were with him when they exited were not ready to be graduated to adult Next Level vehicles. However, I suspect they will all be awarded an intermediary student model Next Level vehicle, I suspect one

equivalent to what some of those who “fell” while working as “watchers” received (though I believe Ti indicated today's graduates to that stage towards adult membership have to reach for a higher bar, as even though the Next Level can make use of those who fall away they don't plan for it to have a chance to repeat itself even though the system of overcoming against that Luciferian influence works, it's not their way to still not make improvements on what to them are experiments.

From examining Seals 2 through 5, one can see that in 5 starting in Rev 6:9-11 “white robes” are given to every Soul that was “slain for the word of God and for the testimony which they held.” In other words they were slain because they gave their death defying testimony (witness, report, recording) as provided them by the current representatives, the Two Witnesses, Ti and Do and in so doing were beginning to “lay down their human life” in the way most would hate to hear what they say - setting themselves up to even lose their vehicle on account of. This is also what Jesus said he was doing by turning himself in and said his disciples would be doing as well by giving the testimony he provided (drinking the same cup of his blood).

All these receive “white robes,” speaking of the LAST fruit harvest from Rev 14, via the WINEPRESS depiction. They drink the “cup” given them to drink. A white robe is a Next Level grown physical vehicle that it seems isn't yet an adult Next Level incorruptible vehicle. An adult Next Level vehicle is described as one made of “fine linen,” the cloth only the high priests in the Jehovah/Moses classroom were to wear. Those who served as the High Priests successfully throughout their lesson plan, when they exited those physical bodies, took up new physical bodies to incarnate with Jesus to start their second trimester lesson plan. They gave their lives to Jesus service by separating from their human roots of family and homes and sexuality, etc. and then by giving their blood in his service spreading the seeds that could yield new fruit. Some may have received “white robes” at that time when they left their vehicles and began to have service in crews under Next Level Adult Older Member guidance and succeeded enough to be given the chance to finish their overcoming by sacrificing the vehicle they had been given, as seen in some of the so called UFO crashes. That served several functions to do, one being they then with their essence as a Soul Body would be helped to tag a human vehicle that would give them whatever aspects of their humanness they each still needed to overcome. Giving one's life is a

significant step, but it's not the only significant step. They have to completely bond with their Older Member - a Mind bond (like the Star Trek mind meld, Do enjoyed seeing in that television show) aka a graft to him, his vine, branch on the Tree of Life. Those who sufficiently overcome and bond and please their Older Members graduate and receive a new nonperishable and incorruptible adult Next Level vehicle and begin more significant service a department Ti and Do said they would have some choice to decide.

Those who lose their vehicles during the time period of the 6<sup>th</sup> seal in belief of and thus for Ti and Do are still “saved” for a future classroom that commences after the recycling that seems to be after a 1000 year period, described as “a little season.”

- THESE ARE ALL TESTED (TORMENTED) FOR THE DURATION OF THOSE 5 SEALING PERIODS (MONTHS) the fourth of which approaches with the rise of the “green (pale) horse,” in the role of leader of the U.S., come the 2017 inauguration or in whatever way power changes hands in the bestial now more or less U.S. led world government.

“Tormented” comes from 928 basanizo= to test, torture, cause pain, toil, toss or vex (anger, irritations, etc.)

Considering that the origin of spacecrafts are technologies the Next Level developed or were developed in a previous civilization by humans and/or human equivalent space aliens that also originated from Next Level Minds and are piloted by those who are at this time descendents of the original Luciferian fallen angels, or if they had vehicles that could live over many thousands of years in certain environments, they could be the same fallen angels who became renegades, then they and their crafts are equip to operate in degrees beneath the “radar” systems of humans in more ways than one. They may be able to be completely quiet and can operate without lights and may be able to see everyone and everything around them and are fast and agile to maneuver. And they seem to have ways to put a subject into a type of hypnotic dream like state, they then mostly forget afterward. Most abductions take place in rural areas.

However, whether or not many of us have been abducted or not, there is no doubt that we are all subject to their influence and much of that can also be directly aimed at us. Do said these space aliens also have technology to



“transmit thoughts” to stimulate ideas that can stimulate actions. For this reason Ti and Do said, we are not responsible for the thoughts we are sent but we are responsible for what we accept and entertain and act upon. Ti and Do taught us to recognize thoughts that are not ours and didn't come from our teachers, our heavenly Father, the Next Level and to abort them. For example one simple but effective technique they taught was to, “Put up a blank (cue) card” in one's mind and then put your mind on something else rather than wait to see if it's still there. It's actually a “muscle” we were taught to build strength of by exercising it in this way.

In other words, our thoughts are not necessarily our own so if we have a terrible thought to, let's say harm someone in some way, that doesn't make us a terrible person, UNLESS we let such thoughts linger in our consciousness to any degree (though the less the better. Letting it linger by thinking or fretting about it is allowing it to take hold and over time one can find themselves accepting thoughts as their own and even expanding their occupation of our brain/mind. By entertaining them and building them they are accompanied by the emotions they stimulate or repress that can then accumulate and overflow to where one needs a fix of some sort to get relief from. That fix or “high” can be an angry outburst, and/or a sexual release on ourselves and/or others and/or a mild altering substance use or binge, even complete with justifications and a degree of temporary satisfaction or calm but often followed by the opposite emotions or increased irritability, remorse, guilt and hatreds to build into the next cycle. Some that end up doing horrible things to others is most often because they have allowed those thoughts to become their own and even played them out in their heads, not unlike an informal voodoo practice that, depending on the person can even escalate to planning to hurt someone and feeling justified in doing so. A common problem many become saturated by is in the building of anxiety and worry that many today in the U.S. medicate themselves to treat.

The overcoming of humanness process means every thought and action that we are taught didn't come from our Older Members mind needs to be aborted which is part of the reason the Older Members must come incarnate with each new regeneration in preparation for their coming so to be able to identify with exactly what we all experience and how we describe those things so the Older Members can give us their Mind to handle.

On a larger scale it's the way wars among countries begin. And it's often stimulated by the Luciferian space aliens who from their spacecrafts and through those who are discarnate look for those they can manipulate with the intention of working towards whatever their agenda. Do said the space races are even in competition with one another which can be seen within different countries and unions of countries.

These space aliens find humans that show a propensity to attract others and empower them to draw followers that become groups that all end up showing significant corruption, called cults like Manson and Jim Jones and the Solar Temple and many other less murderous groups that take a little of what some prophet or Jesus said and use it to promote the opposite of what those prophets or Jesus would have them do, even to the degree of justifying wars against people of a different faith as we see in the war of so called Christians against Muslims against Jews which have been long standing for millennium.

Ti and Do called attacks by the Luciferian space alien lower forces “bombardment” and said that each student is assigned a “booger” (here depicted as a locust) which is literally one of the fallen angels who is discarnate to become each student's personal adversary (Satan). Ti also compared the process of overcoming - meeting the Next Level qualifications to be on an Older member's crew Ti compared to “purifying of the gold” or churning the cream to turn it into butter. They also talked about how the Next Level tests us and uses them to test us. I can see Ti saying, “the Next Level wants to see if you can handle it (the lesson) as a member of the Next Level would do.” These therefore who are the ones not “sealed” are being tested by allowing them to be influenced by space aliens. If they couldn't handle it the Next Level would not permit it. They never give us more of a test than they know we can handle. Even still, Ti and Do said if we feel we can't handle the test, we can ask to have it relaxed some so it's not as strong or often. The test is who we will ask for help from and whose teachings will we try to apply when we already received their help. Those who are not yet sealed have tests in proportion to the strength of the lesson they need, to get back on their Older Members straight and narrow.

Rev 9:6 And in those days shall men ((444 anthropos= certain man-faced, human beings)) seek ((2212 zeteo= inquire (for), endeavor (against life, desire), be (about), (by Hebraism) to work for (worship) or plot against life))

death ((2288 thanatos= to be deadly)), and shall not find ((2147 heurisko= perceive, see)) it ((846 autos= (these) things)); and shall desire ((1937 epithumeo= set heart upon, that is, long for (rightfully or otherwise) covet, would fain, lust (after))) to die ((599 apothnesko= separate, cease, die off (from separation from God))), and death shall flee ((5343 pheugo= to run away, be shunned, vanish)) from them ((846 apo= those (minds))).

- inquiring (seeking) about death and not perceiving (finding) it - to understand more about what happens after death and not obtaining or perceiving it.

Starting in the early 1910's Edgar Cayce was perhaps a good example of someone who engaged in all subject matter surrounding communications (inquiry) from/with the dead who became known as the “sleeping prophet,” because he would lay down and go into trance and talk out loud to give what were called “readings” about people's past lives and medical ailments to help them. He first became famous nationally as he attempted to help people who asked him about loved ones missing in action from WWII. Cayce had studied Madame Blavatsky's writings, astrology, alternative forms of healing the body with the mind/spirit and/or with gemstones, past life regressions and other new age experimentation, while remaining a regular Bible reader and believer. He gave a reading once that was recorded by his secretary to be a reference to reincarnation which he didn't believe in and so his own reading gave him trouble. He didn't remember what he said in his readings when he came out of his sleep-trance channeling. He would have to read the notation.

- The Tibetan Book of the Dead was first published in the U.S. in 1949 and is intended to guide one through the experiences that the consciousness has after death and before one's next rebirth, plus the signs of death and rituals to undertake when death is closing in or has taken place. It comes from an earlier document called the Bardo Thodol that has to do with “Self Liberation” through hearing during one's intermediate state AFTER death as if at that point one needed guidance to traverse various “gates” in this part of the spirit world. It's interesting how many parallels there are with what Ti and Do and Jesus taught, though do so as if there is no “Father” or Jehovah to come to rely upon, which is a tell tale sign of Luciferian influence.

Also, it was in 1957, perhaps the end of this trumpet's timeline when the Parapsychology Association (PA) was created in Durham, North Carolina.

I believe Ti and Do taught that the Luciferians, having learned Next Level ways, also see their actions in relationship to certain humans as testing them to find those who can become their servants and/or provide them with DNA to develop new vehicles they can then make use of. A big difference between them and the Next Level is they need to attract those human vehicles the Next Level provided with “Soul deposits” because they can't make a Soul and a Soul has an increased capacity and function and awareness of the kinds of things they need for mind compatibility. The Next Level doesn't need new membership. It's their joy to provide the opportunity to those they create so they are very selective and have high standards.

- desiring death - So one tactic of the Luciferians to implant on the minds of humans they are trying to attract, in general or specifically, is to remove the catalyst of and impending “death” and/or recycling - end - hell. They try to replace that innate fear of death that can serve as the impetus to make the best use of their life to seek out their ultimate highest purpose, having the recognition that there is a grand design that a Soul deposit gives them, with instead theoretically even looking forward to death - in that way - desiring to die, thinking it's at that point that eternal life and true freedom from the encumbrance of the physical body begins - so they are led to think/believe and assume. Isn't that thinking telling of the same mindset of many Christians of simply believing in something or someone and assuming that belief carry one to some heavenly blissful reality. These two mindsets are the most pervasive it seems among those who were prepared most by the Next Level but become subject to these Luciferian tricksters.

Another trick is the “heaven on earth” mindset that includes “ye are gods” because you think you are. Yet another is the mindset that's equivalent to the “ye are god's,” is the idea that through technology development humans can have everlasting life and can terraform planets when one becomes worn out or destroyed by certain humans or bad aliens or “nature.” It's very interesting how many of the technological humans are also “spiritual” going from the dichotomy of thought, for example in the use of meditation and such techniques to heal themselves and their world to their laboratory or computer engineering departments to experiment with the physical world. Many whose careers involve aspects of the sciences thrive on the path of discovery and solving problems. It's their rubrics cube made into a profession right alongside the theologians who are like them, driven to their chosen vein and

understandably, yet become put to the test when information is provided by incarnate Older Members that don't require their various disciplines to embrace.

They can easily justify shielding themselves from the overall reality that Beings from The Physical Evolutionary Level Above Human are literally available for the asking and are master technicians, creators, gardeners and have the plan They periodically share with humans they also prepare humans to have the capacity to embrace. But if one has become satisfied with a niche they can't imagine jeopardizing, the Next Level knows about the only chance that Soul will have of breaking out of their comfort zone would be to remove some of the security they have believed they had. Facing directly our own mortality is one such foundation we all face. If we've accepted it and are happy to go to our death then “death flees” from us as the catalyst it could be. This frame of mind is altogether different from saying to our Older Members in the literal heavens we want to give our lives in their service so to use us as putty in their hands, even knowing that could take the shape of facing death because of. One is resolving to die and the other is resolving to work for the Next Level until we die.

To others the Luciferians spread their misinformation that some embrace in thinking death yields them freedom from life's trials, when life's trials are given to humans as the impetus to seek the help from our heavenly Father. That heavenly Father is for them turned into a non-entity, replaced by the worship and praise and service to the dead, namely some referred to as the Ascended Masters or spirits of the dead as in the so called “saints” or mythological entities or ghosts, etc.. Instead of providing service to the Kingdom of God/Heaven who assigns us to help one another by good works, the direction of service becomes to some universal mind or cosmic consciousness, they even call the Christ Consciousness programming adherents to believe they can change the world, reduce the wars, feed the hungry, even through meditation until the 100<sup>th</sup> monkey kicks in to create a paradigm shift, to give credence and “glory” (recognition) to anything but the Supreme Beings who created our Earth, even with the negatives so each individual can seek first their relationship with their Heavenly Father and then as instructed provide service to others according to His/Their will.

The Luciferian fallen angel space aliens teach to even welcome death as

joining those Ascended Masters in spirit as the hierarchy of the planet to help usher in world peace and a new heaven on Earth, an oxymoron as Members of the Next Level would never choose to make the Earth their home when they have evolved out of the womb for the “Human Individual Metamorphosis” any more than would a caterpillar if given the choice lose it's wings and new found freedom to have to crawl around with other caterpillars again. (That is a tiny, tiny example, as the gap between Kingdom levels is far far greater, having many, many reasons to not want to go backward though they do for a time to help us evolve out of it via their program).

Under these Luciferian fallen angel space aliens death loses it's sting to where even Christians who see the corruption of the human world think they automatically receive salvation by dying and going to some mystical Heaven because they believe in the idea of Jesus as a reality without being shown that each of us MUST also become as He demonstrated, a CHRIST, (through the metamorphic transformation) according to His example that has us face the sting of death on His behalf, according to His timetable, while seeking to demonstrate our service to Him.

Yet to others Luciferians have them believe death of the body yields true life outside the body where one can fly wherever they want and enjoy not having to be encumbered by flesh. These don't recognize that such so called freedom is actually hell as it is only through a physical body that a spirit takes shape and for each of the experiences they hated or enjoyed during life in the body, they are by death programmed to repeat with neither any real satisfaction from the pleasures, nor real relief from the pains - like software in a seeming endless loop while driven to try to reap that satisfaction or pain by leeching from those still in human vehicles. They are without choice to change. The condition of their mind in relationship to their vehicle at death becomes their ongoing condition to try to recreate solely on a mental level that is until the Next Level recycles and chooses to dissolve even that spiritual world back into a more base energy form.

All these forms of misinformation are parts of the plotting against the Next Level and the truth about what happens after death.

Rev 9:7 And the shapes ((3667 homoioma from 3666 homiooo= resemblance of similtude (manner))) of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto

battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces ((4383 prosopon from 4314 ops= the front (as being towards view), outward appearance, countenance, surface, person)) were as the faces of men.

These beings do not have the physical shape of horses. The word was homoionia and has to do with their manner and perhaps vibration in how they resemble homosapians - "prepared to battle" in the way humans develop big egos and pride in their accomplishments - thinking themselves as self reliant and independent minded as they march off to another's battle, not recognizing they are being enslaved to their sense of self. These have "crowns LIKE gold" - again the facsimile of a real "tried by fire" gold that only comes by an individual having conquered the human kingdom by way of the example and lesson plan of one's incarnate Older Members and the records they leave behind when they exit. Finally, they are shown to have the visual appearance of a human's face.

Rev 9:8 And they had ((2192 echo= had or held (imperfect tense thus past in this context))) hair ((2359 thrix trichos of uncertain derivation compared to 2864 kome as ornamental hair)) as ((5613 hos= even as)) the hair of women\*, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

- had or held hair as hair of women," could mean very long and/or decorated. Hebrew men and women wore their hair longish, though males regularly cut their hair while women did not so it grew much longer. When it says they "held or had hair" it would seem it meant something special to these. If it was that they "had hair" it could have been a reference that they were born from women through fornication (sexuality) or "held hair" meaning they still were kin to the progenitors of their race as hair was often attached to sensuality. However, Nazarenes during Moses time were those who chose to take a voluntary oath to the Lord that Moses gave them the details of, as not drinking fruit of the vine and I believe also included abstaining from sexuality, in which they would not cut their hair so it's length showed they were abiding by that oath. (Even though the ego could derive satisfaction from being seen as having taken that oath, that part of their overcoming could apparently wait until a later time since the instruction came from the Older Member of what to abide by in the oath, it wasn't considered showing off of one's piety to follow the instructions and perhaps others needed to know they were taking that oath.

Ti and Do, for the longest time had hair that was like a butch cut with the hair on the sides going just a little over the top of the ears. I can recall a picture from Stanford College where six new students of Ti and Do gave a meeting where Dncody had long shoulder length hair and a full untrimmed beard. By the time of the Waldport meeting, he had short hair and no beard. Nobody asked me at the time but I had very long hair when I joined as did several others and we all had it cut off and began to shave when we joined. It didn't phase me to do so, though I couldn't have imagined doing so before then as I did have an individualist identity from it over the previous six years since having been away from vehicle's parental nest. I just knew I was entering a new greater phase of life so I was letting "it" take me. I was like the caught fish Jesus said followers would become, someone who unconsciously wanted to be caught and the bait was everything Ti and Do said and represented that I didn't question although I would not have been able to explain why. Now I know my vehicle had been prepared ahead.

At one point when Ti and Do moved into the Houston area where Do was well known some twelve years before, which was ten years after he and Ti had their pictures in virtually all popular media as Bo and Peep, leaders of the UFO Cult, Do grew a beard to help disguise himself some. That was not a signal for students to grow beards though probably some might have done so if Do approved it. In the mid 1990's Do shaved his head and I recall several other males wanting to do likewise. He didn't want all of us to do so as he didn't want us to stand out when in public together or at "out of craft tasks" - jobs we held in the human world, where sometimes more than one of us worked at the same location but tried very hard to stand apart. Female students, when they joined also cut their hair but not necessarily quite as short as males.

I think part of the bigger picture of what this verse is saying, points to these space aliens as including human looking females having lengthy hair. In other words there are females among them and they are not "grey's" in appearance, (though I believe Do thought some grey's appearance were actually suits they needed to have to either hide their hideous looking shriveled up bodies, as some reported, or to protect their fragile bodies while exposed to humans and in the decaying atmosphere of earth. So they are mammals as all mammals have hair and are compared in other ways to mammals having human faces and horse like resemblance of similitude -



vibration.

I recall in the contactee Billy Meier's reports, at one point the spacecraft, that had allegedly posed for his camera landed and a slender blondish long haired human looking woman named Semjaza met with him face to face and answered some of Billy's questions. She said they had families and were asked if they were aware of other space aliens that they don't have interface with. She said at times they would see a spacecraft that was much faster than theirs but would zip away without their knowing anything about who was inside them. I watched this on a documentary Do brought to the classroom to see. It focused some on the Pleiadians where the woman said they were from. I believe she indicated her home planet was ravaged by war so they had come to earth to survive and wanted to warn earthlings to protect their environment.

- teeth of lions - is referenced to the Old Testament as indicative of a powerful nation (people), considering a Lion is always depicted as having great courage and power, though it can be used for or against others when interpreted to the human beings who have the choice of how to use their power, for instance for or against the Next Level. Lucifer is considered to be a roaring lion in:

1Pe 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

Unlike comparing Jesus to the Lion of the tribe of Juda who is also depicted as roaring, though translated as “thunder” in Rev 6 and 10, this verse from Peter shows the comparison of this lion with it's vicious temperament that devours those that are not sober and vigilant which speaks to this depiction of these space aliens having the teeth of lions. They devour flesh in the sense that they prey on having human slaves, even willingly looking to them as we see with all the space alien contactees and their groups of followers promoting the illusion of heightened awareness - the delusional trick of words and with technology to create heaven on earth; world peace, feeding the world, cleaning the carbon emission part of the environment (while nearly ignoring hydrocarbon based chemicalization of life support systems and how nuclear reactor outputs escalate the mutation of the human genome), positive minded things except complete with thinking and acting as if the planet and it's life forms belong to them when they did nothing to provide it and are not looking to those who did, ignoring them as if they don't exist, even being scornful at the hint that they have anyone above them evolutionarily with a plan for Their, The Next Level's creation.

Rev 9:9 And they had ((held, possessed, ability, able, accompany, ability to reign)) breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron ((4603 sidereos= made of iron)); and the sound of their wings ((4420 pterux= feathers)) was as the sound ((5456 phone= disclosure, tone)) of chariots ((716 harma from 142 airo= to lift, take up or away, raise, keep in suspense (the mind), make to doubt)) of many horses running ((5143 trecho= to run or walk, race, have course)) to battle.

- Breastplates of iron - Since this is describing creatures compared to insects (Locusts), probably because of how the insect variety were used as a plague to leverage the voluntary release of the Children of Israel from the

enslavement of the Egyptians during the start of the Jehovah/Moses classroom.

They are depicted as coming out of the depth of the earth, what I believe is literally inside the earth, where the Luciferian space alien were imprisoned, having a likeness, shape, similitude to horses, a mammalian body with 4 appendages, a head and body, wild but tame/train able character and temperament with a mans face and crowns LIKE gold indicating they had risen to Next Level membership and elementary service in a student capacity, with the sensuality and propensity to propagate as women but with a predatory side (teeth of Lions), these breastplates of iron must represent their “hardness of hearts,” but motivation to protect their interests in human DNA and having humans service their agenda. (That agenda is on and off of earth that they need to advance via their influence and enslavement of the unsuspecting princes of the earth, the various governments).

The iron part demonstrates the great strength afforded them via their possession of technologies afforded them by their possession of (metallic) spacecrafts as in anti-gravity, laser, cloaking capacity, speed and agility and ability to operate clandestinely and affect human technology electrical systems, they in part are providing humans samples of, because they need aspects of those technologies they have no facility to reinstate.

- Sound of their wings, chariots: These space aliens “disclosure” (sound) of their flight (wings) technology and disclosure (sound) of “how great, with all speed” (as) are their spacecrafts (chariots) that enables many “instruments/vehicles” (horses) to run to battle.

Rev 9:10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings ((to prick)) in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

This seems to give more detail as to the nature of what was called “torment” in Rev 9:5. It's a prick. This brings to mind the many space aliens abductee recollections of their experience that most times came out through hypnotic regression as they were mostly in a daze or haze or seeming drug induced state during the experience and had no conscious memory of it. But as the reports go, most often of males, they are strapped to a table and feel something inserted into their penis and/or navel and at times are forced to have intercourse with a alien looking woman. The ones who have described

the look of the alien didn't describe the big eyed greys. They described someone who looked more human looking. Credo Mutwa said the beings all looked reptilian but not with a reptile's face except that they seemed to have scaly skin but didn't have a long snout or extruding mouth.

They most all said this procedure was extremely painful, thus physically tormenting as well as mentally painful, another synonym for basanizo.

A scorpion holds their prey with their two pincers and then sticks them with the needle on their tail and the entire experience is purely clinical. There doesn't seem to be any compassion. People feel like lab animals.

- Tails like scorpions - Describing these space aliens as having “tails” is because the Luciferians use mammalian sensuality and sexuality to lure/draw the human vehicles away from becoming the vehicles the returning Saints from that “third” of the Israelites, can use to overcome through, so in that way CAST those souls to earth if they succeed to poison them with that prick (sting):

Rev 12:3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

Rev 12:4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

The dragon is essentially Lucifer (the serpent) also identified as the devil (deceiver), Satan (adversary), the head fallen angel space alien (identified that way because he once had a student membership in the Next Level, with a Next Level provided physical body and spacecraft and crew it seems he was overseer of and thus circulation in space but because he fell away from his service to his Older Member, I believe was Ti, and went against Ti never graduated into adult Next Level membership and lost his freedom to circulate in space (except for a very localized to earth region) and thus became a “stranger” to the Next Level which was a simile for “alien.”

Saying he has a Tail describes how Ti and Do called him and his associate space aliens “human equivalents” because of how they have regressed back into mammalian behaviors and ways, having once advanced to student

membership in the Level Above Human that requires the elimination of human mammalian behaviors and ways. Thus the tail represents how these Luciferian space aliens use sensuality and sexuality to lure humans into their slavery by keeping them functioning as mammals, giving away their force, being preoccupied with everything related to propagation of families and pleasures that expels their force that could otherwise be restrained and would go towards having more common sense to see through the lies flooded on humans by these Luciferians and their unwitting human and discarnate slaves.

It is interesting that the astrological sign of Scorpio is associated with sexuality. And the entire experience seems to “poison” one's mind. Some end up seeing their captors as Gods and then they become their disciples. Female abductees also experience sexuality and with the males have in some cases said they were abducted a number of times starting at a very young age and then periodically which served to acclimate them to accepting them. Some claimed they were impregnated and this seems to be the source of the alleged alien children called “indigo children” that are said to be gifted with certain heightened intelligence and sometimes mental powers. Some in subsequent abductions were shown a child they were told was from them and this was a source of great mental/emotional pain. These experienced become poison when people end up looking up to their captors and feel they have a continued relationship with them through channeling or perception or sightings, etc. At that point these may be “dead” to having much capacity to reverse all that programming to instead want to be nothing. Even though initially victimized and at times violated they can see that as the help they needed to awaken to being used to awaken others, so they become a Luciferian promoting that agenda that is far afield from what the Next Level teaches as it builds one's self and ego rather than choosing to dissolve one's ego and self - replacing our confidence in our Older Member and wanting to know our Older Members will for us.

Rev 9:11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.

Both these terms are defined as “the destroyer.” The Luciferian fallen angel space aliens are provided because of their own decision to work against the

Next Level to destroy the Next Level's harvest of Souls in any way they can. This way, students that do overcome these space alien influences will never be capable of succumbing to their influence again and are therefore as Ti and Do said "on solid ground" to be awarded with Next Level vehicles. By the end of the 3<sup>rd</sup> Trimester's two harvest periods the human kingdom has been destroyed as far as providing a fertile ground for the growth of new Souls to Next Level student or adult membership. Do said the earth was still a fine planet to serve the Next Level again. It's the human kingdom that has become nearly totally corrupted by misinformation so that a plant hardly stands a chance to rise out of, thus when all is said and done it will be time to start over and destroy the destroyers. (See Rev 11:18)

Rev 9:12 One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

- A "woe" is an exclamation and alert to show the importance of what was just provided and seems to follow the angel's trumpet "disclosure" (voices) informational sounding period. Great Comets are those that are visible to the naked eye and in particular those visible to North America. They also may be those with an Anti-tail - a tail that is seen as extending towards the sun the comet is moving towards which is in addition to the ion and dust tails. They may also be comets that are not expected and show a hyperbolic orbit - that forms an arc that isn't able to be measured for a return. Only one comet was considered "great" in the 1950's, named, Arend-Roland.

**III.C.6. SIXTH TRUMPET/SECOND WOE - 1960'S - 2000'S - THE ONE WHO WAS INCARNATE IN THE NAME "JESUS" ARRIVAL AS THE FINAL PREPARATION PERIOD FOR HE AND THE ONE WHO IS HIS OLDER MEMBER, THE FATHER, FOR THEIR INCARNATION (TAKING OVER OF PREPARED HUMAN VEHICLES) FOR THEIR TASK IN THE FULFILLMENT OF THE TWO WITNESSES PROPHECY PERIOD, TO GATHER THE RETURNING STUDENT SOULS TO HELP THEM INCARNATE INTO THEIR PREPARED VEHICLES TO FINISH THEIR OVERCOMING OF THE HUMAN KINGDOM CONDITION TO GRADUATE INTO ADULT MEMBERSHIP IN THE NEXT LEVEL - INCLUDES EVENTS IN FIRST HARVEST PERIOD THAT ARE MANIFEST DURING THE LAST HARVEST PERIOD**

Rev 9:13 And the sixth angel sounded, and (I) heard ((gives to understand

((hear), be reported)) a ((first, one)) voice ((5456 phone= idea of disclosure)) from ((out of, by the means of)) the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

-Four horns of the golden altar would seem to correlate with the Four Living Beings that are described as not only being “round about the throne” but “among” those on the throne, depicted in Rev 4:6, (seemingly what Ti “remembered” was a “briefing” they had before they all came to incarnate), where each has 6 wings which may be a four way division of the 24 Elders, who at the time of their Older Member's incarnation in the name “Jesus” had graduated to a STUDENT MEMBERSHIP IN THE NEXT LEVEL, when some could have received a STUDENT MODEL NEXT LEVEL VEHICLES and the task of “eyes” - WATCHERS and perhaps other tasks. On the Blackhawk tapes Ti and Do said these current students would replace Lucifer and his followers in the tasks they once had (which I understood described by Enoch as “watchers” (observers)). When Jesus said he had to prepare a place for his disciples, because there are many “dwelling places” (mansions) (Joh 14:2), he meant it. Like in a corporation, if some are fired then others are advanced to fill those positions if and when they make the grade.

- This First disclosure (voice) by the means of (from) the four horns - (the FOUR LIVING BEINGS) even the FIRST of them is shown in:

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard ((gives to understand (hear), be reported)), as it were the noise ((5456 phone= disclosure)) of thunder ((roar)), one of the four beasts ((s/b Living Beings)) saying ((3004 lego= to “lay” forth, set a discourse)), Come ((2064 erchomai= accompany, enter, grow, X light, X next, be set)) and see ((991 blepo= to look at (literally or fig., behold, perceive, regard, take heed))).

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

None of this is spoken in words yet, but the ideas are being provided in the ethers for those who were tagged and deposited to be alerted to and become conscious of so when some see it's prophecy fulfillment spelled out they will have a sense of it's truthfulness. Given the time frame being in the 1960's to start with, it's fairly apparent this is the birth of the “new age” that Jesus said

“his kingdom” that included him, was returning during. It was the “dawning of the age of Aquarius” as was said in the play, Jesus Christ Superstar, published soon thereafter.

The U.S. as the melting pot it had been since the first colonies were established and followed by all ethnic groups and by the migration of Jews seeking to escape persecution, also included a large influx of leaders and teachers of eastern religion and spirituality, spoken of then as “gurus” (teachers) and yogi's and mahatmas (great ones), mostly from India. The hippie movement added to the added to the beatnik generation that entailed preaching peace and love that also began to break social norms, men growing their hair long and not shaving, more open nudity and sexuality, music entertainment that included rebelliousness from the system (Rock), the escalation of substance use and overuse to include, Marijuana, Hashish, Peyote, Mushrooms, LSD and harder pharmaceutical drugs), communal living off the land, vegetarian and vegan eating regimens, anti-war demonstrations, and perhaps most importantly the formation of many “cults” that were often “Jesus” centered - independent from traditional modes of “worship.” Young people roamed the highways dirty and unkempt, barefoot in robes carrying bibles. All kinds of groups sprouted. Those that gravitated to Hindu and Buddhist methods would talk about their ideas about reincarnation and an afterlife - not new subjects to consider but certainly brought more into mainstream thinking than ever before.

By the way Ti and Do said in 1975 that “reincarnation” as it was taught by the eastern religions was not accurate but at that time they didn't expound on what was more accurate. Then in 1992 anticipating going public for the second time since Ti stopped the harvest in the spring of 1976, Do created a video tape series entitled, “Beyond Human - The Last Call.” Here is Do speaking from Session 1 of 12 paraphrased by me because the current Heavensgate.com webmasters took over the copyright and threaten going after anyone who breaks it and can't be trusted to give me permission because I have pointed out how they are talking against Ti and Do in interviews - like by saying “there is no heaven and no hell” and a number of other things:

Do talks about the meaning of “awakening” and “reincarnation” which he and Ti always said was not the generally accepted Eastern definition of Reincarnation or related to a caste system progression - for instance coming



back in a next life as an animal. He indicates there are dozens of Bible verses that provide clear references to an accurate understanding of “incarnating,” if only in the expectation of Moses, Elijah coming back or whether John the Baptist is the return of someone.

Another big indicator Do pointed out was how Jesus said, “You have to be born again”

Yet another way of looking at it, he said was from the use of “common sense” he says is often a good measure of what comes from our Next Level Older Member - telling us that our Father in Heaven wouldn't put a Soul on earth for a few weeks before that Soul has an accident and dies, that because of learns no lessons because their time was cut short.

That's the end of my paraphrasing of an excerpt from the Beyond Human tapes that by the way in this part of the 12 hour series I (Swyody) was on camera as his helper (with Jwnody) for so I am not only paraphrasing but am an eye witnesses to what he said which should qualify me to quote him. In any case the transcripts of these 12 hours are in their Book but I have also posted them on my blog at:

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 1  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/04/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-1/>

Considering that Do felt there were some ideas expressed in Buddhism having to do with renunciation of worldliness, that to him sounded like lesson steps in “overcoming humanness,” one can see what Jesus said with that in mind and how these two distinct ways of thinking came together in the U.S. in a big way in the 1960's and 1970's to date:

Joh 10:16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

Rev 9:14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose ((3089 luo= + break (up), destroy, dissolve, melt, put off)) the four angels which are bound ((1210 deo primary verb= to bind, be in bonds, knit, tie, wind)) in ((1909 epi= over, upon, of rest at, on, as long as (touching), have charge of))

the great river Euphrates.

These would seem to be Luciferian space aliens (the Dragon's angels as in Rev 12:9) who were bound as the Next Level doesn't tie up or put bounds on any of it's membership. The Next Level does "loose" them though, in other words remove the bounds on them so they will wield whatever it is the Next Level knows they will want to do once unbound.

The Euphrates River starts in eastern Turkey and flows through Syria and Iraq. This time period of the 1960's would show the first signs of any breaking up, destroying and dissolving of these countries that are most IN CHARGE OF that area, which is actually Iraq. There is considerable evidence that the U.S. was fostering the BREAKUP of Iraq as early as February of 1960 when a coup was planned. It was set up initially as poison in a handkerchief but then the current leader al-Karim Qasim was instead killed by firing squad in February of 1963 as part of Iraq's Ramadan Revolution when Ba'ath party and others came to power. Apparently, the U.S. didn't like Qasim because he was friendly with the Soviet Union who were considered the communist threat of the region. It's interesting that Hitler and his supporters believed that the Jews were trying to take over Germany and he referred to them as communist Bolsheviks. (There was a Jewish led coup against the Kaiser following Germany's defeat in WWI but it didn't hold, but Hitlers fears can be shown to have some background). On the night of the coup in Iraq a NSC staff member wrote to John F. Kennedy saying "...neither they nor the UK should claim much credit for it." Then in 1966 there was a coup in Syria the other Euphrates country. However, this being an area where major bloodshed would result because of these four instigators was set for a specific time as otherwise the Next Level would not have given this kind of, to the very hour evidence:

Rev 9:15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared ((made ready)) for ((towards, for, among)) an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

As has been shown repeatedly the events depicted in the prophecies of the 7 Angels with trumpets sounding have stages of manifestation during the general "End Times" that in this context of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angels sounding was in the 1960's. The Next Level's signs always have multiple applications which also provide people with a sense of their fulfillment that tests believers to see if

they will seek to take in the greater truth when it's revealed.

This would seem to show the U.S. invasion of Iraq starting in March of 2003:

Rev 9:16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two (hundred) thousand ((myriads)) thousand ((myriads)): and I heard the number of them.

Hundred isn't even in the Greek text and thousand is listed as 3461 murias from murioi 3463, a plural form meaning very many, innumerable many or myriad so in the W&H Greek New Testament (Literal English, 2009) it translates to "...twice myriads of-myriads...." It was reported for the first invasion to include 248 thousand soldiers but there were also thousands of contractors (private soldiers mostly from a company called Blackwater and corporate support from Halliburton and 7 years of war that continues to date though so called military boots on the ground, as they are described has ceased, we're told, and to date it's back to advisers - contractors in the tens of thousands and increasing, clandestine operatives, bombing and drone raids.

Rev 9:17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire ((4447 purinos= red color, shining like fire, fiery)), and of jacinth ((deep blue color)), and brimstone ((2306 theiodes= sulfurous, yellow at room temperature, when melted turns blood red with a blue flame and as an organic phylum chlorobi a "green sulfur bacteria that is used in pharmaceuticals to kill parasites, bacterias, mold, mildew, fungus, as a fumigant)): and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone ((2303 theion probably of 2304 (in its original sense of flashing)= brimstone, divine incense, because burning brimstone was regarded as having power to purify and to ward off disease))

(A full interpretation of this verse is found in section: IV. THE OPENING OF THE SEVEN SEALS)

It's no secret that the U.S. used what was called "depleted uranium" (fire) to coat some of their ammunition as they made them more piercing of armor or so I've heard reported by many sources. The problem is when it explodes it sends clouds of this uranium dust into the air, thus dangerous to health for anyone who catches the particles in the air or when particles make their way into ground water, etc., for many, many years to come. This is not talking about a small amount of these particles because there were many tons of

ordinance exploded and many of them were cluster bombs that are clusters of bomblets that don't all explode so are left for people and children to come upon, which is well documented in the Middle east but also in Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia.

In terms of the waring in Iraq as of 2016 it seems the worse is yet to come. In the last year there have been hundreds of thousands of Syrian refugees flooding into several points around the Mediterranean sea to escape the fact that to date, the U.S., England and France are bombing in both Syria and Iraq and elsewhere while Russia is also but is doing so in support of the Assad presidency while the other three are seemingly against the existing regime of Assad while they all say they are after the Islamist groups.

Rev 9:18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone ((2302 theion probably neuter of theios 2304 (in it's original sense of flashing), sulfur, which issued out of their mouths. Rev 9:19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

By “killed” it's both a Next Level and human definition involving the souls planted anytime past who are choosing not to work towards LIFE as an adult member of the Next Level that results in those souls meeting their chosen direction by one of three descriptions of the plagues - 1) by “mouth” in who we receive our mind from, between the Next Level Older Members and humans (to include human equivalents) which entails who we give give our allegiance to, and on the human view though who in governments and including nationalism, racism and any other .”..ism” we align with in the various fighting of wars and social unrest because we align with forms of one or more of these; vengeance, anger, hatreds, bigotries, passions and jealousies, 2) said as “tails” showing as giving one's primary allegiance to their mammalian human family procreation and sensuality/sexuality and 3) by “brimstone” that affects the people's health, in how one can have their body destroyed by many forms of human made chemical toxicity.

Rev 9:20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

Rev 9:21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of

their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Calling these events “plagues” connects with the time of the “seven angels pouring out their vials” as shown:

Rev 16:12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up ((3583 xeraino= desiccate, to shrivel, mature, pine away, be ripe, wither (away), that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared. ((2090 hetoimazo= from hetoimos= to make ready to be in their hand))).

It would appear this would be a literal drying up of the water but also a withering away of “life” from the area, physically and/or spiritually - pertaining to those who still have a relationship with the Next Level. It would seem those who do still have a relationship with the Next Level will try to flee that area before this time as they would have seen the handwriting on the wall that there was no hope for life remaining there.

However the timeline for this, as reported has two 40 year long (hour) starting points, first in the 1960's that becomes a proxy war with the U.S. supporting and against both Iran and Iraq against one another - selling military equipment to include many fighter jets to Iran and giving logistical support to Iraq (while the French supplied Iraq with military hardware) and the Soviet Union and U.S. protecting shipping. Operation desert shield started on August 2, 1990 which involved building up personal and military preparedness in Saudi Arabia (that Osama Bin Laden reportedly said was one of the reasons he hated both the U.S. and Saudi regimes) and then Operation Desert Storm on February 28, 1991 that pushed Saddam Hussein out of Kuwait where he had invaded allegedly with approval from his U.S. ally. Then during the second 40 year long (hour) from 2003, with ground troops withdrawing in 2011 but leaving 10's of thousands of contract soldiers that never left and then in 2016 some so called advisers back on the ground, with a stepped up bombing and drone missile offensive that now includes Syria, Yemen, Somalia, and of course Afghanistan. By the time of this Euphrates withering, drying up, Iraq may be or may already be opened up to the “Kings of the east” being first-off Iran, Afghanistan, Pakistan, India and China.

This prophecy seems to have it's twin fulfillment as a part of the Rev 16 6<sup>th</sup> Angel's pouring out of the vial that is the 6<sup>th</sup> plague and associated with the

gathering of the Lower Forces around the start of the camp of the saints in Armageddon - Ti and Do left clues to being in the area of Manzano, NM where Do and Crew began to build their “**camp of the saints**” on an old boyscout **camp** but that also could have included the City (Ar) Magdalena, and Mountainaire, New Mexico in a type of triangle Ti and Do briefly referred to. This is detailed more to come.

### III.C.6.a. THE ACTUAL ARRIVAL OF THE OLDER MEMBER SOUL OF THE ONE WHO WAS LAST INCARNATE AS JESUS

Rev 10:1 And I saw another mighty angel come down ((2597 katabaino from kata 2596 and base of basis 939= to descend, come (get, go, step) down, fall (down))) from ((1537 ek= denoting origin, from among, because of, by reason of, out of, among, (by means of))) heaven, clothed ((4016 periballo= to throw all around, cast about, put on)) (with a) cloud ((3507 nephele= cloudiness (nephele 3509= cloud))): and a rainbow was upon his head (2776 kephale= in the sense of seizing)), and his face ((4383 prosopon= appearance, countenance, aspect, surface)) was as it were ((in that manner, after, according, even as)) the sun ((2246 helios= ray, light from the east, [Father - the Woman (generator of life) in Rev 12:1])), and his feet ((footstool)) as pillars ((4769 stulos= to stiffen, a post, fig. support)) of fire:

- A MIGHTY ANGEL is not a student member of the Next Level. This individual is at the least in scriptural terms an Archangel which is a “captain of angels.” The only archangel shown coming incarnate is “Michael” shown in:

Dan 12:1 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

To stand up means to come incarnate - standing up in a human vehicle and standing up for one's Older Member in thought and deed which is also shown in:

Rev 12:7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

Rev 12:8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

This “war” is a war for the allegiance of souls thus a war of which Soul wins to become a member of the Next Level, Kingdom of God to gain circulation in the middle to upper heavens verses which ones show their allegiance to the human and human equivalent evolutionary kingdom where Lucifer, the dragon and his followers are, in their lowest level of “heaven.” (A more thorough interpretation of Daniel 12 involving Michael can be found in section: II.A.5.f. DANIEL)

- STEP DOWN, FALL DOWN, DESCEND (COME DOWN) FROM AMONG, BECAUSE AND BY MEANS OF, OUT OF (FROM) HEAVEN - indicates how this is a step down the evolutionary ladder and with “fall down” opens us up to understand how it could depict his being one among the UFO crashes though perhaps not apparent in the body count from the crashes as Do said he left his “Next Level vehicle in a closet.” His origin is listed as “heaven,” thus the Evolutionary Level Above Human outer space environment, their spacecraft base where Ti and Do said they came from, referring to their base as “Headquarters” (that may in fact be Pluto and/or in a number of places, wherever they are working from).

- CLOTHED WITH A COVERING (cloud) - refers to both the human vehicle he takes over and the way they come under cover a reference to how Jehovah came and went to and from tent (dwelling), made for Jehovah in the Moses encampment covered (clouded). This also indicates he comes in a totally unseen way, what Ti and Do called “undercover” with “cover” being the actual meaning of the Hebrew form of what's translated in English to “cloud.” Ti and Do said the Next Level does use clouds as literal covering of their spacecrafts and that their spacecrafts can generate their own cloud cover as needed. There was recently a video from one of the International Space Station cameras that showed an object one could barely make out amidst a shimmering cloudiness. That may have been shown to those looking at such things to alert them to how these prophecies depicting what to the Next Level are their reality in working with humans.

- This MIGHTY ANGEL has the RAINBOW on his mind (head) which relates to the other usage of “rainbow” in Rev 4:3 that defines “rainbow” as “to utter, say, command, pour forth” and shows a reference to a female

messenger deity.

Revelation 4:3 And he that sat ((2521 kathemai from kata fig. to remain, reside, dwell, sit (by, down firmly, steadfast to distribute with intensity))) was to look ((gaze)) upon like ((similar (in appearance or character, manner)) a jasper ((“to polish,” 6<sup>th</sup> foundation stone in New Jerusalem, 12<sup>th</sup> stone in Aaron's breastplate, Pliny the Elder writes it is “green and often transparent”)) and a sardine ((Jewish historian Josephus said was used in the shoulder piece of Ephod, Pliny describes as “triple stripe of white, red and black)) stone: and there was a rainbow ((2463 iris = pagan female messenger deity, from 2046 ereo a fuller form of rheo= to utter, say, command, pour forth)) round about ((2943 kuklothen from kukloi= to encircle, come stand round about)) the throne ((stately seat, power)), in sight ((to gaze, sight, vision)) like ((similar, like manner, character, appearance)) unto an emerald ((grassy green, 4<sup>th</sup> stone in New Jerusalem, 3<sup>rd</sup> stone in first row of breastplate)).

Considering the reference to “rainbow” having a female goddess depiction, before going further it's important to know that there are no male and female members of the Kingdom of God which includes student members termed “angels” (messengers, watchers, etc.), though Do indicated some student members could have a remnant of that human “plumbing” in their organ structures, which then makes sense that the fallen angels could have stimulated to develop, as with Adam, in what Do called a type of “reverse metamorphosis” - the then unique fallen human condition. However, Younger and Older Members of the Next Level have no such organ systems which makes them incorruptible - incapable of that reverse metamorphosis.

This idea of overcoming gender and mammalian procreation is addressed by Jesus in several ways:

Luk 20:34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

Luk 20:35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

Mar 12:25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.



Mat 22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

The Gospel of Thomas from the Nag Hammadi library (A newly published English translation of a collection of 12 leather bound texts found in a jar near the Upper Egyptian town of Nag Hammadi in 1945 that included sayings by Thomas Didymos that Do provided to the class when he began to feel to once again offer what he and Ti knew to the public again and felt it might be part of being “who we are” he said, referring to being the returned souls from the Kingdom of Heaven here to finish their tasks of overcoming their remaining humanness to graduate:

In one verse Thomas quotes Jesus as talking about making “the two one” in a number of respects so the male will not be male and the female will not be female and one will replace their eye with a new eye, hand with a new hand, foot with a new foot, likeness with a new likeness as being the criteria to entering the kingdom.

Ti and Do taught this but they called it “metamorphosis” and “body changes” that would happen inside of our human “cocoon” like body which we later learned was the shaping of our Soul body deposited into each student that is what provides them with the capacity to believe in the first place. Jesus talked about how many of these who receive deposits (in terms of seeds) don't survive. Ti and Do also taught that there is no gender in the Next Level vehicles each graduate would be issued that is grown for them. They said those vehicles have no such human mammalian “plumbing” which is part of why our mind needs to be completely satisfied without that kind of activity - procreation, sensuality, sexuality.

Also since every member of the Next Level is as a “God” compared to human beings, simply because once they graduate they are starting off as beginners in an entirely new evolutionary kingdom of life. It doesn't mean a new member then Lords over humans, though if their Older member gives them a task to deliver instructions and they come upon humans, humans could easily see them as “gods” or “angels” depending on how they show themselves.

It's hard not to take notice all the references to “green” in these descriptions of the one sitting on the throne. Jasper being a highly polish-able stone that is

described by Naturalist Pliny as “green and transparent.” Since the throne should be considered as both the seat itself and the position, this could be describing the “seat” - the vehicle this One sitting on the Throne is wearing in this provided view. After all the New Jerusalem is described as constructed by gemstones and is transparent like glass and actually pure gold is transparent as well.

So the reference to the “rainbow” as a green female goddess can be linked to the way the Greek/Roman goddess Demeter/Ceres is referenced in Rev 6:8 as the “green horse” that are actually names for the GODDESS OF THE HARVEST. As described in detail, NASA just took pictures of what looks like a cityscape of lights to include one very tall temple like tower all in one large crater on dwarf planet Ceres. (For pictures see: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>).

But the “rainbow” (green goddess that has words to distribute) is described as “encircling the throne” or “standing round about” the stately seat/position/power and is in sight of the throne and also indicated as green in the use of emerald.

- FACE AS IT WERE THE SUN - describes this “mighty angel” as having a “face was as it were (in that manner, after, according, even as) the sun” that shows his feet - his footstools, the human vehicles he conquered by a trial by fire compared to metal:

Rev 1:15 And his feet like unto fine brass ((5474 chalkolibanon = (implied to mean whiteness or brilliancy) thus some metal like gold if not more precious)), as if they burned ((4448 puroo= to burn with fire)) in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

The Throne in this context is referring to the Father, aka Jehovah and a member of the Elohim from the book of Genesis and thus Ti and speaks of this Older Older Member as “sitting” which refers to his taking the position/task to “reside, dwell, remain with a firm, steadfast intensity of purpose. Jesus indicated this was to come:

Joh 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and

make our abode ((3438 mone= dwelling, staying, abiding, mansion)) with him.

The Rainbow is also used to show the “covenant.” That covenant is two fold. First off, it's the agreement he has with his Older Member to perform this task. And the task is to fulfill all They had both worked for in the tending of the Souls who were to become Adult Members of the Level Above Human by their fulfilling the agreement they repeatedly formed with both Older Members. His countenance (face) is full of light (a Ray) and his foundation is having overcome the human world before by subjecting himself to the trial by fire 2000 years ago, laying his life down to be slain in service to his Heavenly Father as the example to Their student body.

As Rev 10:1 said his face was “like, in the manner, after” the Sun (ray, light from the east), his feet or footstool being described as compared to “pillars of fire” which relates to Jesus saying he will make each student into a “pillar in the temple of my God” - his Older Member. Do would have spoken about it as becoming a member on “Ti's crew,” the temple being Ti's spacecraft, the New Jerusalem as shown. Thus a pillar is a student graduate.

Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

But this idea of the pillars being graduate students is also reflected in how the wall of the city new Jerusalem has “twelve foundations” as in a wall or a city. He also says he will give each overcomer a “white stone.” I wonder if that stone is in the shape of a pillar?

**FINALLY WE CAN SEE THAT THIS MIGHTY ANGEL IS THE ONE WHO OVERCAME THE HUMAN WORLD AGAIN BACK HAVING BEEN INCARNATE BEFORE IN THE NAME OF JESUS.**

Rev 10:2 And he had ((2192 echo= to hold possession, in his accompaniment, conceived)) in his hand ((5495 cheir= means as an instrument)) a little book ((974 bibliaridion, a diminutive of 975 biblion= a bill, scroll, writing, a diminutive of 976 biblos= inner bark of the papyrus plant, a sheet or scroll of writing)) open: and he set his right foot upon ((1909

epi= superimposition as a relation to distribution of direction about the times and in charge of the space of)) the sea, and his left foot on ((see 1909)) the earth,

- THIS “LITTLE BOOK” being in this mighty angel's hand indicates his having a task to assign it's opening to one of his crew. The fact that it's described as “little” singles it out from the BOOK he is scheduled to open:

Rev 5:5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

These are two different books or two different parts of this “writing” referred to as the book as described in:

Rev 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

That book is written WITHIN AND ON THE BACKSIDE though both parts are sealed. This is not referring to the “book of life” which is always written that way.

- A FOOT REFERS TO HIS “FOOTSTOOL” which are his Elder crew members who also take over prepared human vehicles to both serve the Next Level through him and serve by completing their own overcoming that also involves the provision of service to bring new fruit (membership). His right footstool isn't limited to one person. He is placing his crew as a strategy. The “right” refers to a “primary task assignment.”

Ti and Do taught about “primaries and secondaries” on tasks. For instance for many tasks there was a student crew member assigned in a primary role and another in a secondary role. For instance I was often a secondary doing carpentry tasks and automotive repair tasks or any task where I didn't have the needed experience. I would look to the primary on the task who would still use their secondary as a “check partner” for most all decision making. As a secondary, I would be paying equal attention to the task to try to complete the task as I thought the Older Member would approve of.

The Older Member didn't spell out all the details in any one task. They left them up to the crew to work out knowing that the crew would remain

sensitive to when they might be entering into a decision that needed further checking to proceed with. There was nothing robotic in working as a member of the Next Level on any task.

Some students had a hard time being a secondary and others a hard time being a primary. It was easy to think we are being thorough by paying attention to some details and at the same time miss which are the most important details. We see this among many in different religious groups and are generally called fundamentalists. They have their heart in the right place wanting to follow the letter of the law but as Jesus said often are “swinging at a gnat while swallowing a camel.” Someone will say, you need to say something using these exact words while missing the intention of those words.

Jesus ran into a great deal of this from the Jewish religious leadership. For instance we have heard that in India, among Hindu's if someone is drowning some might feel it's their karma so they won't try to save that person so not to interfere with their karma. The Jews said the same kind of thing to Jesus about whether to save a lamb that fell into a pit on the sabbath when the law is to not do any work. Jesus said that the sabbath was for man, not man for the sabbath and chose to save the lamb's life. I believe Ti and Do would have said that to save a life on the sabbath was not against the law of doing no work on the sabbath because it was doing something to save another. It wasn't doing something for oneself. If the Lord didn't assign a time to stop doing for ourselves, many of us would never stop. Being industrious has it's function and purpose but not when because of it, we neglect taking stock of the more important relationship with our Older Members from the Next Level.

Thus I would say that the primary task assignment was to set up a strategy to begin the operation of coming public to gather the crew nearest the sea which is where most of the students, regardless of where they took their human vehicles from migrated for their awakening. This was accomplished by Ti and Do's first meetings being held in California and Oregon. Yet there was also part of the crew on the eastern (left) side of the Temple area of the Western U.S. (west of the Mississippi river) to include Missouri, Texas, Oklahoma, New Mexico and Colorado. These seem to have been the footstool on the Earth portion of his arrival.

Rev 10:3 And cried with a loud ((3173 megas= big, (fear) exceedingly, great(-est), high, large, strong)) voice ((5316 phone= disclosure, tone, saying, language, noise, sound)), as when a lion roareth ((3455 mukaomai= roar but related to initiate, teach, instruct, make music)): and when he had cried ((2896 krazo= to call aloud, exclaim, intreat, scream)), seven thunders ((1027 bronte akin to bremo= to roar)) uttered ((2980 laleo= to talk, preach, say, speak (after), tell)) their voices ((disclosures)).

Next John sees this same Older Member (MIGHTY angel) disclosing the delivery of the SEVEN THUNDERS that are also disclosures of information and he is associated with doing so “as a lion roars” which refers back to Rev 5:5 that describes the “Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David” as prevailing (conquering/overcoming) to OPEN THE BOOK AND LOOSE THE SEVEN SEALS THEREOF - that are on the BOOK.

Rev 10:4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

As with most all prophecy provided by the Kingdom of God/Heaven it has multiple applications and the context is most often telling. John's initial instruction was to write everything he was provided. John was initially told to write what he “sees” - what he discerns/understands with his mind and sees with his minds eye. (Rev 1:11, Rev 22:10). And John is told specifically to write to the 7 groups of believers (churches) specific messages to be delivered to them. This is the only place where he is told he was about to write and was told not to. That would imply he was shown more than what his Older Member wanted to reveal in the Book of Revealing. But in this case what he was told not to write about was specifically the 7 thunders/roars by the Lion of Juda - his Older Member who had served incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus.

As described in another section, the 7 Thunders/Roars can be shown to have been the 7 major nation wide and even global wide public provisions of Ti and Do's information. In the timing of this verse John, his Soul (or whoever preforms the task John is identifying to his own task) is referred to as someone who is still incarnate at the time after the 7 thunders are uttered. That is verified in the next few verses as well when he is told he must prophesy during the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet which is after the Two

Witnesses have exited with or without the physical bodies they borrowed to perform Their tasks through, as all that happens during the time of the Sixth Angels Trumpet sounding. So John does have a task and it's to receive the Little Book and then speak about it.

That Little Book is described as the finishing of the revealing of the mystery of God - but referring to what the “prophets” past had said, thus the Bible record of what was said. And since this part of John's task included writing with the only exception being not to what the 7 Thunders uttered it doesn't show an inhibition of writing thereafter. After all the BOOK that was written from within the throne was written so why wouldn't the “backside” part (Little Book) of that overall BOOK be written “AFTER” and about the historic records as one of the ways of fulfilling the prophesy task.

Keeping in mind, how for the moment I do feel I've been given that task John was the instrument of presenting in his testimony, which it would be only human to consider an ego boost to say and that I certainly can not assume I will be given to continue in that task if I don't perform it to the degree Ti and Do require, I do have an experience to relay where I was “about to write” and the opportunity was removed from me.

When I went on the Geraldo show, I believe around in late summer of 1997, as a part of a large panel of UFOlogists, and me to represent my witness of being with Ti and Do, following their Heaven's Gate exit of their vehicles in March, I met someone back stage who I had worked with to some degree in 1994 when I think either Chkody and I or Mllody and I were overseers of a group holding meetings. (Those 1994 meetings were the 5<sup>th</sup> Thunder/Roar though I didn't make that connection until I started to study the records and write). I think this person's show was called UFO AZ as this was in Tucson, Arizona. This person had been invited to be on the panel as well and he had a publicist. That publicist was NYC based and became my publicist for a book that Alxody's vehicle's mother and I were going to write called, “Within and Without.” I submitted several chapters and they were submitted to several big NYC based publishing houses - I forget which ones. One of them tentatively approved the book deal, and said my writing was good enough so that I didn't need a “ghost writer” assigned to me, but that I'd need a good editor which they assigned to me and he accepted the task.

Days after Princess Diana's death hit the press and finally knocked the

Heaven's Gate Story out of everyday coverage, the book deal was dropped by actually both interested publishers. Thus I was “about to write” and as I see it now perhaps, the Next Level said no so the humans followed suit, however that occurred to them to do. The publishers said, “the public was no longer interested in the story.”

That information is still sealed during this 6<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet Sounding point in the timeline. This is because their revealing will start when Ti and Do as THE TWO provide the content of the 1<sup>st</sup> Thunder starting in 1975 that also began the opening of the First Seal shown in:

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise ((5456 phone)) of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

As it's referred to as a “disclosure/voice, speech, language, tongue” (noise) that again is described as a roar (thunder) that comes from the seal's opening. It is the first of the Seven Thunders (roars) as announced during the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel's trumpet sounding and began via the Two Witnesses prophecy period:

Rev 11:3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

Thus the Seven Thunders are the content of the BOOK that only the Lion of the Tribe of Juda can open and does open and shows this Mighty Angel to actually be the same Older Member Soul who served incarnate as Jesus 2000 years ago, returned incarnate into a new human vehicle.

He is assisted by his Older Member to “get him started” (as Ti initially said she was only staying long enough to do and then was “going back.” Do didn't understand what she meant by that until after she left her vehicle by natural means, her vehicle as Do said, “burnt out,” called Cancer in her eye initially that spread to her liver eventually. Rev 12:16 reveals her method of exit from her “borrowed” human vehicle as the “earth opened it's mouth,” a common way of saying someone went to their grave. Thus her Mind, the portion that was brought into that vehicle went back to her Next Level post to help Do from that distance finish the task of birthing their adopted “children.” Getting Do started is described by the Rev 12 Woman BIRTHING him to be CAUGHT UP TO THE THRONE that She primarily occupied until then,



even though they worked as a team during their 12 years together as the Two Witnesses.

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

This verse shows the One that “sits” (has a position/task) on him has a human vehicle he overcomes depicted as a horse he purifies the behavior and ways of, making it a “white (clean) horse” called Do. He also has a bow, the covenanted Souls in his litter of new students he is bearing the spirit birth of. He conquers the human kingdom and the Luciferian space alien fallen angel adversary again and is advanced to Fatherhood by the Rev 12 Woman, his Heavenly Father, Ti who exited by then to allow him the opportunity to complete the birthing task he began long before. Thru him all his students conquer.

Thus the time of the opening of the first seal starts at Ti and Do's first disclosures soon after meeting but officially when they left their previous lives in Houston on January 1, 1973 as will be further detailed in the section on the Two Witnesses.

The details of what I believe were The Seven Roars (thunders) are in the coming section outlining the period of the prophecy of the Two Witnesses as fulfilled by Ti and Do. They are Seven very specific dissemination of information to a world wide arena that becomes the criteria for the gathering of the returning students (saints) to finish their overcoming of the human kingdom and is carried forth as the body of truth to be continuously delivered after Ti and Do and the first fruit crew have exited their incarnations to provide for future prospective graduates after the 1000 years of earth and it's human kingdom recycling is completed.

Rev 10:5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

Rev 10:6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

Rev 10:7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when ((3752 hotan= whenever the hypothesis or less uncertainty, as long (soon) as, while)) he shall begin ((3195 mello= to intend, be expected, be about to, sense of purpose, duty, necessity, about, after that, mind (be) ready, return)) to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as ((5613 hos= which how, in that manner, about, after (that))) he hath declared ((2097 euaggelizo= to announce good news, especially the gospel (truth))) to his servants ((1401 doulos= those who have made themselves subservient and bonded)) the prophets ((4396 prophetes= fore-tellers, inspired speakers)).

He is stating that the full mystery of God will be finished, that is, revealed potentially during and after the time of the seventh angel's sounding. As will be shown that sounding takes place after the Two Witnesses and student first fruit crew have exited the physical human bodies they took for their task and their Soul bodies were ascended into Next Level spacecraft abodes. (See Rev 11:12)

Further the content of the remainder of the mystery to be revealed is described as what had already been declared by those who were servants and prophets in times past. Thus that content would be all that was prophesied in the Old and New Testament. This would match up with Rev 5:1 prophecy that the “book” is not only written on within but is also written on the backside - or “after” and/or “behind” what is written “within.” This then correlates to it's taking place during the seventh and last trumpet sounding.

Rev 10:8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go ((5217 hupago= to lead (oneself) under, that is withdraw or retire (as if sinking out of sight), depart, get hence, go (a-)way)) and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

There is no indication that any of the students besides the reference to John are included in the revealing of prophecy. The students of the Two Witnesses are evidently with them during their prophecy period, starting in Rev 11:1 that reveals “them that worship therein” with the context referring to those in the Temple and Altar areas. And in Rev 11:2 the holy city is referenced as being “tread under foot,” referring to the geographical area where the Two Witnesses are primarily focusing their prophecy period. There are other indicators of the student body with the Older Members all along as that is

why they come incarnate in the first place, like Jesus, to gather those selected by the Father, meaning the human vehicles selected to become the hosts to the returning students.

The students of Ti and Do were sent out in twos and threes and in groups of two or three partnerships to a larger group, to share the information Ti and Do provided. That information consisted mostly of the updates Ti and Do provided which were bringing more plain talk to what had become religisized extensively by then. Thus it was not sharing much if any of what was “declared to his servants the prophets.” Only some of the students even studied the Bible but hardly focused on what the Old Testament prophets wrote as it wasn't clearly pertinent to what was presently on the docket to share that the “lost sheep” would have been geared to hear and receive. But now, this attempt to decipher all the mysteries in the former prophecy, especially with what is in this Book of Revelations absolutely requires constant referencing to many of the writings by the Old Testament prophets.

For all these reasons I believe at this time this writing is at least part of the fulfillment of this prophecy that says the mysteries would all be revealed during the time of the Seventh Angels trumpet sounding and that this reference to a “little book” is also the “backside” of the greater current book that is a compilation of all Ti and Do crew wrote over twenty four years incarnate.

In 1985, months before Ti left her vehicle, she assigned Dncody the task of re-writing the Bible or at least parts of it. I don't know all she instructed in that regard. Dncody started on the task but didn't get very far and I don't know if the task was canceled or if it ended because Dncody soon left the classroom, never to return again.

Among the first big chunks of awareness that Ti and Do received by the time they were ready to leave Boerne, Texas in February of 1973 was that they were to “fulfill prophecy.” Only months later while painting rocks and selling them to tourists from their campground in Gold Beach, Oregon, to make enough money for food, while they studied everything they could get their hands on that might reveal what prophecies they were to fulfill, the did come upon and recognize that they were to fulfill the prophecy of the Two Witnesses. Some years later, Do told us that Ti was the Woman spoken of in Revelations chapter 12 and he spent maybe a hour (without Ti present at the

meeting, though she was still in her human vehicle) interpreting the first few scriptures in chapter 12. Except for these two pieces of prophecy, though I don't doubt they mentioned a little here and there from things Jesus said about his return, they never focused much attention on prophecy. However, there is a great deal of prophecy that was given for a reason. If we say, the only prophecy we need to concern ourselves with from the Book of Revelations is the few verses from Rev 11 about the Two Witnesses and from Rev 12 about the Woman, then that's saying they gave the rest for no reason. I'm only addressing this to give ammunition to combat those that, whether they say they believe in Ti and Do or not might be critical of these efforts at this time to interpret most all of the prophecies. I have already received that criticism from more than one former classmate.

It was late September of 2001 while I had a software programming job for a company with an office in Nassau county, Long Island, while beginning to study all the factors surrounding the 9-11 attack on the World Trade Center that I knew was apocalyptic in scope and so related it to the timing after the Heaven's Gate group, that I began to write about Ti and Do. I was approached by a publicist behind the stage at the Geraldo Television Show I was a guest on, to which I did write some chapters for and he lined up two popular NYC based book publishers. This book was called "within and without." I was co-authoring with the mother of one of my classmates (Alxody) who had layed down his life. I was writing about within the group and she was writing about her experience from outside the group and thus without her son. He had joined in 1975 as I did. After being told we had a deal with one publisher and being told I did not need a ghost writer but was assigned a well known editor who accepted the project, around the time the Princess Diana death story came out, both publishers dropped the project cold saying only, "the public was no longer interested." Just weeks later the New York Post came out with a paperback that more or less just restated what all the media had to say about the group and the events of their exit. I wasn't really disappointed as I didn't at that time really consider myself one of Ti and Do's students anymore. I was just going with the flow though I did put myself out before the public eye to be shot down pretty severely as I had no criticism of Ti and Do and what they had done, which was not what anyone really wanted to hear. Had I told a story of escaping I bet I'd have a book deal pronto.

But the 9/11 event shocked the heck out of me and I had already by then been

having these strange dreams of Do and students as if I was seeing what they were currently doing while outside their human bodies and they were all troubling and yet interesting. I have spoken about them in detail, but it was about that time in late September or October when I began to write about Ti and Do and I was calling my book “The Message” that Ti came to me in a dream and gave her approval to my writing.

I didn't leave the group to be someone to carry on with this followup. I legitimately flunked out regardless of whether I was old enough to have completed my task or not. I believe I was bonded enough that if I had stayed and laid down my life as they did, like some of them, I would have been awarded with a new vehicle designed to provide me with additional lessons that are talked about in these prophecies as a “white robe.” However, I doubt I would have qualified for an adult Next Level eternal body because I still had significant overcoming lessons to accomplish. So I would have needed to return to a new human experience to complete my overcoming. I don't believe I was in the same place as those who were among the elder students even though it would appear I was. A number who were given significant responsibility in the classroom ended up leaving and some have even turned against Ti and Do to some degree so there is no knowing on outside appearances which students were elder students and which were not. Ti and Do always suspected there could have been some who were younger Souls but who were advancing very quickly to keep up with the lesson plan. There is actually nothing stopping someone from skipping to the head of the class. By the way there is no competition in the Next Level so talking about being ahead or behind is relative to the Older Member and the lesson plan they administer and judge who is accomplishing or not. The point is, that this is a task I believe Ti and Do and crew support and if I didn't perform well in it, they would find someone else to do it. There may very well be others doing it.

Although I feel this is a task to help reveal all that has been heretofore mysterious, I'm not so full of myself to think I am the return of the one who wrote the book of Revelations. I doubt it and don't care anyway and if I did care it would show my immaturity. The Next Level provides tasks and there are any number of students that can perform those tasks. Do used to hate that bumper sticker or what we would sometimes see on a billboard along a highway in Texas, etc. that said something to the affect that “God only has

our hands through which to do his work.” The point of this that is such misinformation is thinking we have the perspective to say what God can or can't do.

Now where Rev 10:8 indicates the instruction is given for John to “Go,” which is also translated “to withdraw one's self, to go away, depart,” I believe this is speaking to the fact that One can not remain a part of the human world and still GIVE ONESELF ENTIRELY to one's Older Member, as Jesus and Moses both taught was the greatest commandment. This is not to say everyone reaches that choice and degree of giving at the same time, but if one wants to start their metamorphosis out of the “caterpillar” world, they must separate from living the caterpillar (human) life. Each one of us arrives at that crossroads at different times in different ways and to different degrees but each must arrive at that same eventual choice to totally separate from the human kingdom first by disconnecting from our family roots, behaviors and ways and finally by leaving our physical life altogether. With that said, the Next Level Members are not at all into ultimatums and heaping pressure on anyone like some of the religious make it sound. Thus here is what Jwnody (aka June in the Beyond Human Video Series), trusted servant of Ti and Do wrote and posted on April 8, 1996 in the document, “‘Away Team” from Deep Space Surfaces Before Departure’:

“In order to get saved for further planting, the overriding requirement is to recognize that this is true (these are the facts). You must believe that we represent the Kingdom that created this planet and all of its inhabitants. And you must be willing to take a stand in defense of that belief, and sustain that stand until the end – your departure – regardless of the consequences.”

In 1994 after leaving the “classroom” and then shortly thereafter re-attaching to my previous human world of family and friend relationships and activities, met a woman and decided to have a baby and business and house and future, I was not anticipating re-activating my studentship in Ti and Do's classroom. As I have already outlined, I was faced with that premise in the few years following when they laid down their lives in 1997. Because I went public before the mainstream media on their behalf despite some fear that I would be seen as one of them it showed I was still connected even though consciously I didn't think I was. After many dreams and signs and my conversations with Do, I remember saying, “okay, I want to be in your

service again but please don't require me to leave my daughter and family.” However, because I gradually started telling more people about Ti and Do around where I lived and then on the internet, I noticed especially among those I befriended, mostly due to relationships I was attempting to form surrounding my musical interests, every new relationship fell apart soon after I told them a little about my past and I couldn't ever keep it to myself very well. I didn't just blurt stuff out, unless I smoked pot, like before a gig or at an open mic at a bar. Then I'd take a break or draw attention as my musicality was pretty good so I'd get into talking and I couldn't keep my mouth shut. What I think was happening is that their discarnate influences would get wind of my mindset and would simply find reasons to not continue on with a relationship. So nothing worked for very long and because I had a family when I was invited to tour with a band, I would say I couldn't. Thus in one way or another nothing worked to get me more into the human kingdom which was a blessing in disguise.

Then largely because of my increased activity talking about Ti and Do, my partner, the mother of my daughter whom I was living with exclusively for seventeen years left me. Then when my daughter was living with me as it worked better as we were still friends, certain events resulted in changes I agreed with that had my daughter move in more permanently with her mother, though was close and I am still in her life. However, each of these two separations of loved ones felt like my heart was being pulled out of my chest as I had grown attached to both, yet I knew I needed to grin and bear it and in doing so would be healthier to give more time and energy to Ti and Do's service.

So what I am describing is, that even if you are willing to start in the direction of separation from the human kingdom, but can't fathom leaving all behind yet, I believe the Next Level will work with you to help you proceed at a pace you can handle and that is even better for those you count your loved ones. When I first joined with Ti and Do in 1975 I had no responsibilities. I had a partner, a woman I'd lived with for five years and we were already on the rocks some so it was fairly easy to detach from her and she also joined with Ti and Do. Plus at that time I had no big musical career or any other ties as I had already largely detached from my vehicle's family in New York and had been living on the west coast for about four years on my own. Many who are ready to take this step of providing a start to full time

service to the Next Level have already detached from family and chose not to have children and never found themselves drawn to what is required to become successful in business or other endeavors. Often that is because they subconsciously know they just don't fit in. That is often because the Next Level has already been helping them be ready to awaken more to becoming a Next Level student in response to Ti and Do's information when it is shared with them.

Finally, on this point of what the Next Level requires of those of us who want to make application to their overcoming classroom Do says in a videotape given on September 29, 1996 that there are

“Three types of individuals that can avoid the spading under at the end of an Age are:

- Those who leave everything of their human lives behind to graft to the Representative from the Level Above Human (Do) and complete their overcoming of their humanness.
- Those who recognize the Representative, recognize the information of the Next Level that is coming through the Representative, knowing it is true, and have not yet had the strength to complete their overcoming of their humanness.
- Those who recognize the information of the Next Level and are attempting, even without knowing of the Representative's presence, to break away in their own way.”

Now as Jesus said, to those to whom more is given, more is required. I have been given a huge amount from Ti and Do so I am expected to give more, but that is not to say I'm any closer to graduation than someone who has not yet been given as much. Jesus also addressed that by a parable of an employer hiring workers at different times and offering them the same pay. It's the prerogative of the employer not the employee whom to pay what and when.

Human beings that are not conscious of belonging to the Next Level family cling to one another and things and certain activities until they are all taken away from them. That is the way the human kingdom is designed. It's not to be an eternal condition which is why it is total misinformation to think of it as having an eternal characteristic, whether thought about as finding a fountain of youth, whether through technology or natural substances or from cloning



or in a spiritual context. That is why the earth's human kingdom is considered a “footstool” in that it is to be used to get to someplace higher up, but each must arrive at using that footstool by choice. We can ask for help to make those choices and help will be given, but we must still see the help when it comes and not rebel against the changes such will stimulate. The Next Level knows it's tough but the toughest part is conquering the fear that the discarnate Luciferian influences impose on us. We all will exit this life. It comes down to deciding to whom we want to exit for. That is also choosing to whom we trust which is what belief really entails and that means who we look to as our master as Jesus put it, between our Older Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven or to the various aspects and what we consider to be treasures of the human kingdom.

Rev 10:9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

Recognizing how this is the only path, as Ti and Do said, was “the only way OFF the mountain,” the human mountain as an evolutionary kingdom, means that telling others that don't believe in much or any of this will face them with seeing you as a threat to what they do believe and/or disbelieve.

You will be seen as an enemy of society so though knowing this formula is 100% truth to what can be our ultimate highest purpose, that is so sweet to receive by the digestion of the words that describe that reality, knowing how others will respond hatefully certainly makes one's belly bitter to recognize as no one enjoys having people hate us for spreading the truth.

Rev 10:10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

Rev 10:11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

Thus to all whom this speaks and tastes like honey to, who are willing to endure the bitter belly for our Older Member's sake and the sake of all who might come to bond with their Older Member because of our efforts to serve by sharing our Older Member's truth and reality, we are choosing to be an “active student” like John is addressed in these revealings that will take us

before many peoples and nations and tongues and kings to share these truths. What is given to John is the task set before all believers in the One True Kingdom of God in the heavens - the Evolutionary Level Above Human, though at this time is all most importantly relevant to everything said and taught and exemplified by the 15 years Ti was incarnate and the 25 years Do was incarnate working on Ti, his Older Member's behalf that is given as a free will opportunity to those coming up.

The next section is still part of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel's Trumpet sounding and it is after the described Two Witnesses exit of their incarnations with their student body who comprise the FIRST HARVEST WAVE, that we will see the application of some of these Rev 9 and 10 prophecies of “calamities” (plagues) in world events, often brought about by the Luciferian Space alien influence on humans and their reactions to the Next Level's close presence with incarnate Membership and their physical incarnate withdrawal.

### **III.D. THE REV 11 TWO WITNESSES - TI AND DO'S 1260 DAYS OF PROPHECY AS BO AND PEEP TO GATHER THEIR LOST SHEEP, THEIR BEING SUBDUED BY THE BEAST, THE 3+ YEAR WILDERNESS “OVERCOMING CLASSROOM,” THE EXIT OF TI BY THE EARTH SWALLOWING HER VEHICLE UP, DO'S RISE AGAIN TO RETURN AS “JESUS” TO THE WILLFUL LAYING DOWN OF THEIR HUMAN LIVES AND RETURN TO THEIR HEAVENLY ABODE WITH THE TIMING OF THE 2ND WOE AS THE HALE BOPP COMET**

#### **III.D.1. REV 11:1-2 - PREPARATION FOR THEIR PROPHECY PERIOD - MEASUREMENTS, DEFINING THE “HOLY CITY” AND WHO IN THAT CITY “TREAD UNDER FOOT”**

Rev 11:1 And (there was) given ((1325 didomi= to give, adventure, bestow, shew)) me a reed ((2563 kalamos= water-plant, stalk, branch, bone, writers reed, pen)) like ((3664 homoios from 3674 homou= similar, like (manner), together, at same place/time)) (unto a) rod ((4464 rhabdos= branch, instrument, authority to deliver information (prophecy))): and (the) angel ((32 aggelos= be, induce, bring forth as messengers, [Next Level crew members and/or X-Next Level crew members])) stood ((2476 histemi= abide, appoint, bring, continue, covenant, establish, hold up, present, set(up))), saying ((3004

lego= GIVE OUT A CALL, “lay” forth, shew, speak, tell, utter, describe)), Rise ((1453 egeiro= awaken (collect one's facilities), rise (again) from sleep, sitting, stand from death and/or from inactivity, obscurity, ruin, nonexistence)), and measure ((3354 metreo= to measure (metre) (literally or as a figure); by implication a limited portion(degree), ascertain in size by a fixed standard, mete)) the temple ((3485 naos= from naio (to dwell); a fane (church, wherever the body of believers are gathered together, (not a building))) of God ((2316 theos= deity, magistrate, supreme divinity)), and the altar ((2379 thusiasterion= from thusia; a place of sacrifice literal or figurative)), and (them that) worship ((4352 proskuneo= attempt to please, prostrate oneself in homage (forerunner idea to “laying down your life”), do reverence, fawn)) therein ((1722 en= for sake of, because of)).

John, representing the returning student body is given/ASSIGNED THE TASK (adventure) of taking over a physical human body (reed/stalk, bone) that is compared to a BRANCH AND INSTRUMENT (rod). (This matches the way Jesus and his disciples, Moses and a number of Old Testament prophets regularly compared Next Level students and actually all humans to various plants (branch, tree, flower, grass) in line with the reality that the Earth and in particular parts of the human kingdom, according to the master gardeners design are tended by their membership to bring new fruit toward harvest ability, aka graduation from the human kingdom's evolutionary level. It is apparent that in the Old Testament these terms had multiple meanings, both literal and figurative, but all are shown to have layers of application seen brought out in Jesus illustrations, behaviors and ways.

The Greek “kalamos” is translated to “pen” in only one verse and one must confer with the literal context of a letter John wrote after Jesus had physically exited their environment as opposed to Revelations that are all composed of figures, metaphors that reference things Jesus and all servants of the Next Level recorded that also boil down to something literal as being described here:

3 John 1:13 I had many things to write but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

In the following verse Jesus compares John the Baptist to a reed:

Mat 11:7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes

concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

Thus John's physical body is as the reed, which is more in line with the Hebrew “qaneh” that is defined as a “reed, stalk, bone, balances.” Bone and stalk are what a physical body is compared to, as with a “stalk of wheat” that is cut with a sickle in Rev 14 for each of those harvested.

Then these usages as a branch are also in line with the Hebrew translation but in this context some type of stick:

Mar 15:36 And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

Mar 15:19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.

Here it's like the staff a shepherd had and that the Lord gave Moses and Aaron, which is kin to a “rod” as well:

Mat 27:30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

But in these it is a measuring tool:

Rev 21:15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

Rev 21:16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

Here Ezekiel is given instructions to do some measuring using a reed:

Eze 42:16 He measured the east side with the measuring reed ((7070 qaneh= stalk, bone, balances)), five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

(Ezekiel goes on to measure all four sides the same measure and the wall the same)

Rod is used often in the Old Testament as a tool that establishes an instruction, commandment and authority:

Exo 7:17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod ((04294 matteh= staff, branch (of vine), tribe, company led by chief with staff (originally)))that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

The Lord's hand is always those in his service whether any degree of student or fellow younger members of his Kingdom. Even the lower forces become the Lord's unwitting servants presenting the opposition to the Next Level that enables each human the choice day by day of what to embrace and thereby become.

For the ANGEL TO STAND indicates a member of the Next Level is appointed to ABIDE AND DELIVER the CALL as a delivery of information in thoughts/words/deeds (what this messenger crew member SAYS/DOES) geared to be a call to AWAKEN/Rise, rouse from sleep, to MEASURE the student body (Temple of God). A temple is nothing without those who are serving (worshipping) the Lord in it. There is no temple on the Next Level's "heaven" (spacecraft/abode/base).

Ti and Do said that it was as if the students, who they explained later were outside the human vehicles that were prepared for their entry, were delivering "smelling salts" to awaken the vehicle they had help to choose. This was no different than when Jesus approached certain ones and said, "follow me" and they did. Perhaps to some he said more than that but it could be that he didn't say much more at first. I can relate to feeling compelled, even when I just read the poster advertising the meetings in 1975-6 which was boldly headlined with the abbreviation: UFO's

Then some questions were asked surrounding why the UFO's were here, who they have come for and when they will leave - stating that the meeting was not a discussion of UFO sightings or phenomena.

The poster text went on to describe that there were "Two individuals" saying they were going to leave the human kingdom level to physically enter the "Next Evolutionary Level" via a spacecraft and that this would take place within months!

It said that “The Two” will talk about how the transition to the Next Level from the human kingdom level could be accomplished and the time frame.

It went on to say that they were not a religious or philosophical organization and were not recruiting for one but it indicated that many people have decided to devote all their energy to the “transitional process,” so suggested attending the meeting if these ideas about a real physical level beyond Earth's confines had somehow crossed your mind.

That was the gist of the poster used in 1975-6.

By the way, we never were philosophical. About the closest we got to philosophy was taking about various meanings to things we saw in movies or television shows like the Sound of Music and Star Trek and Man Facing Southeast and Questor, and “My Name is Nobody” - all movies provided us to watch by Ti and Do.

Ti and Do actually didn't approve of the use of the term “UFO” and I can't say it did that much for me, except add intrigue. But I recall reading at least twice the part about a “physical level beyond the Earth's confines” and recall saying to my “wife” at the time, “I am going to that meeting” and then thinking to myself, “I wonder what these two will look like?” I knew next to nothing about aliens or UFO's, but somehow it didn't seem far fetched. That is only because my vehicle was prepared and the returning Soul who had already conquered aspects of their humanness and had even come from a spacecraft under the administration of a Next Level Older Member was invisibly standing literally right next to me and was someone who's thoughts had been with me, my vehicle for years so it was completely natural to be interested enough to be at that meeting. The meeting itself simply solidified my attraction. Another aspect of the poster that meant something to me was that it required the devotion of one's “total energy.” I didn't know what that meant. It just stood out as something I was drawn to. Then at the meeting when Do at one point talked about having to leave all behind to join with them, it seemed completely natural to do so. It was as if I was expecting it, yet can't recall ever thinking that way before nor did I recall reading the parts about how Jesus disciples left all behind to join with him. I was familiar with much of what was said about Jesus from the gospels but only because of my own impetus and the movies I'd seen as a kid. My response to the movies about Moses and Jesus were that I wanted to be like them. However, part of

that feeling was a mix between my ego (the voice of my vehicle and it's discarnates) and what was in my subconscious mind that was influenced by that returning Student Soul who had been preparing my vehicle for just this task.

I, just like my fellow classmates were LOOKING FOR SOMETHING MORE, as perhaps most who read this must be or you would have put it down long before this paragraph. When we are prepared, we don't know what we are looking for. That's what enables us to SEE, not having already decided what we wanted, what we were interested in, what our future might look like. It was the Next Level returnees that just so happened to pick my vehicle to tag that primed me to be driven to searching for something that was not going to be found through any "normal" channels. It's the same motion that drives people to migrate, of course often assisted by trauma of war or persecution or lack of opportunity and/or freedoms or to get away from family that often tend to want to hold people down to their ideas and traditions and responsibilities or just the desire to have something more than they have. I believe the Next Level is continuously tracking and preparing parts of human genetic strains for just these kinds of opportunities to become a student to an incarnate Older Member from the Next Level. All who begin that relationship with Do now, even after he has exited, simply by privately seeking that relationship with our mind and words will be given the same kinds of preparation that will help them be with the next incarnate Older Member that at this point seems might be on the docket as early as 1000 or so human years from now, according to these prophecies.

All these are part of the preparation of parts of the human gnome at times that includes the drive to new understandings in any/all fields, but that prime someone to jump on opportunity when they hear/feel that call.

For at least those who would become the vehicles for the first fruit graduate students, the biggest prep began in earnest in the 1960's - 1970's which is apparent by the huge amount of birthing of what has become called the New Age movement. This is not saying those movements born in the 60's were Kingdom of God/Heaven movements. They were stimulated by the "light" brought by the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Members and their Crew's literal close (on Earth) proximity. Their arrival included the provision of the Luciferian Space Aliens who would also respond to that "light" according to

what they had become. This is the way the “light” affects all beings. It stimulates them to seek out what they want like a moth to the flame, except it's the Spirit/Soul the Next Level is interested in harvesting so in the case of humans what they seek from that “light” becomes the deciding point of what's done with the resulting Spirit/Soul. The Luciferians thereby work on finding humans that can draw a great deal of attention that can become advantageous to their agendas. One of their huge agendas takes shape in the creation of what will be a facsimile of the Next Level's reality in movements, organizations, religious and spiritual culture and of course cults where distortions of ideas about what God is and/or isn't stimulate all sorts of “false gods” and “false prophets” in an attempt to, as Jesus said, (paraphrased), “show signs and wonders to even trick the elect,” primarily those vehicles tagged by the Next Level to be potential recipients of that “light.”

For those that have been responding to Ti and Do's information since their exit in 1997, I don't know when their vehicles were prepared but from what some new believers have told me, it was in their youth when the Hale Bopp Comet came close which is when the class exited, but would venture to say many may have been planted by the second series of public meetings around the U.S. and the various other of the Seven Thunders in the U.S., Canada, Australia, England, Scotland, New Zealand but really not ruling out anyplace on the globe that has access to the news and/or the internet during the 1990's, though not discounting that seeding was happening continuously throughout the entire time of Ti and Do's incarnation and awakening and to date.

John is being shown the process of being assigned a human vehicle to use as an instrument to awaken with the task of describing (saying) the literal measurement of the geographical area that was to become the temple and altar that is set up for those (returning student souls) that will be providing service (worship) to the Next Level, through their coming incarnate Older Member.

This is preparing for the time of the fulfillment of prophecy of a “resurrection of the dead” in that Jesus spoke about how both the just and unjust would be resurrected (stand up again), some who would rise to life and some to rise to death because it was judgment time. To rise to life doesn't automatically mean, for those who qualify that it's set in stone, so to speak. It is simply not set in stone that a Soul or Spirit will be recycled thus will have a future



opportunity to continue on to graduation that will then mean indefinite continued LIFE. LIFE is NOT a condition of a discarnate on the human level as some human spiritualists have come to believe and count on.

If only “temple” was included in the verse it would be more likely to think the primary object of the measurement was the actual humans who were to become the vehicles for the returning students. But Altar was included and an altar has never been shown to represent people except as the location where some “give their lives.” The crashing of spacecrafts that resulted in the death of a number of vehicles that were non-human is certainly their sacrifice. Even though these know they are not their physical bodies, they still don't relish the idea of putting themselves, with their vehicle through the willingness to take on that mission. The altar would also be the area where the classroom gave their lives to exit and complete their task through.

Worship is really only one thing...“service” to the Kingdom of God/Heaven through the incarnate Older Member. It's described as prostrating oneself, because that service always entails sacrifice of one's mental and physical humanness. This is why when the real genuine Older Members come and “blow their horn,” those that hear it and see it, are required to leave all behind to join with them which is tantamount to the second stage (trimester) of giving One's life. Do always said that a more accurate way of defining “worship” is to “work for.” We are not worshipping the Lord if we are not working for the Lord. And we are not working for the Lord unless we are doing exactly everything they gave us to do. Humans become misdirected by the Luciferians into coming up with all sorts of things they think are working for the Lord. Most anything can be linked to working for the Lord when one thinks they are connected to the Lord's pipeline as many Christian leaders are convinced they are, while often giving the impression that they are remaining humble about it. It's very easy to get puffed up in thinking we are working for the Lord and especially so when we have “followers.” That's why Lucifer tries to influence humans to build a following. When that individual has become built up before his congregation, Luciferians come in and tempt him in various ways that will cause them to “fall” from the standard they once held themselves up as an example of. Many followers can lose faith in God because they have associated their faith in God with faith in this or that leader of their group. No one needs to be a leader. Ti and Do are the leaders and they can hear our “prayers.”

Rev 11:2 But ((2532 kai= AND, but, also, so then, that, then, yet)) (the) COURT ((833 aule= a yard (as open to the wind/air))) which (is) ((3588 ho= the, this, that, one, he, she, it, etc.)) without ((1855 exothen= external, out(-side, -ward), (from) without)) (the) temple leave ((1544 ekballo= eject, bring forth, cast (forth, out), drive (out), expel, leave, pluck (pull, take, thrust) out, send away)), out ((1854 exo= away, strange, out(-side, of doors))) and measure ((3354 metreo= to measure (metre) (literally or as a figure); by implication a limited portion(degree), ascertain in size by a fixed standard, mete)) it ((846 autos= there, those, together)) not; for ((3754 hoti= because, as concerning)) (it is) given ((1325 didomi= adventure, offered task, ministry, shown)) (unto the) Gentiles ((1484 ethnos= race (as of same habit), tribe; specially, a foreign (non-Jewish= not an overcomer) people)): and (the) HOLY ((40 hagios= to hallow belonged - consecrated to the covenant of becoming pure, physically sacred, morally blameless, a saint, clean, innocent, modest, perfect, chaste, cherished)) city ((4172 polis= town with walls)) (shall they tread under) foot ((3961 pateo= path, tread (down, under foot), from a derivative probably of 3817 paio= to hit, strike, smite)) forty (and) two months ((3376 and/or 3375 and/or 3303 men= assuredly, surely, truly, indicative of affirmation or concession (in fact, confirmed))).

The COURT has no walls so is not as protected an environment as the Temple grounds with walls (barriers/gateways however undetectable to humans and instrumentation, similar to the overall Earth's "spirit world" (electromagnetic field, frequency platform, perhaps not far different from a computer operating system platform/structure, where physical creatures as humans are the hardware/firmware part that the software (mind/spirits) run against and can not run without)).

By in large, this "court" is still a defined area or there would be no reason for the separate designation, which comes from the organized areas in the Jehovah/Moses and crew encampments. As it says in this verse, the court is left out, but that is relative to the first fruit harvest. I believe the Court is by in large east of the Mississippi river and may include satellite areas virtually anywhere in the world. The court area is mostly populated by human beings who were not ready for the lesson plan those among the first fruit were ready for. However, they do get their chance as do all, no matter where they are in the world.

Prophecy is mostly about the Souls who are given tasks from their Older Members and the humans they are to form Kingdom of God styled relationships with (like a rider to their horse) that provides the best “match” of Soul to body so that the human vehicle is by it's specific characteristics providing the returning Soul with what Ti and Do called a “match” of the characteristics they still need to overcome/conquer.

So these two areas, Court and Temple are not to be part of the same designations...“measure it not” or “mete these two area's differently,” which says enough, but then there is that “leave out” part, that doesn't make sense that the Kingdom of God/Heaven would need to say, as it could look like it's repeat that these two areas are to be kept away from one another. But what this “leave out” part may very well be saying is better translated to “eject or cast, drive, or pluck out” which may look like it's a negative, but to where something negative is used to help provide some humans the impetus to look for something more. This could come in the form of feeling compelled to go somewhere else for fun or for a career search or to escape something about where they are. During the Gold Rush of 1849, The first great wave of migration, beginning in 1848, brought at least 85,000 prospectors by 1850 seeking their fortunes mining gold. It was the largest migration in United States history. That was also the time of a significant UFO sighting flap in the same area.

This HOLY is referring to those Souls who have been adopted by the Older Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, who had been nurtured from whenever they as seeds were planted into human vehicles to begin to grow to their graduation from the human kingdom. In times past they have “washed their robes,” “cleaned out their house,” become pure and are returning as the student crew to take new human vehicles selected for them to provide service to the returning Older Member's Two Witnesses task that will also bring them to their harvest ability into “adult” membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven, no longer a “child of God,” but then a “younger member” of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, that each of which according to Jesus is “greater” than even the greatest human.

A city is never holy in and of itself. It is just an area that's enclosed with walls or calculated borders where dwellings for people are provided. If the people in it are “holy” (pure) then the city is a pure “Holy” place. That which

is “holy” (pure) has NOTHING AT ALL TO DO WITH RELIGION OR SPIRITUALITY, except to the degree each member of any group adheres as best they can to the teachings, in this case of Jesus and in the way they provide those teachings to others.

Thus in this context, the ones spoken of as the Saints are the “holy” ones. They are the same Souls that were Jesus' dedicated student workers 2000 years ago who gave their will and physical life styles, relationships and even their physical body's well being and life To/FOR Him that included working for Him in the delivery of the information His “Father,” as He said, gave Him to share, suffering the consequences of a religious and secular public that didn't understand or like much of what he said and had all sorts of reasons to want to be rid of. The religious organizations now identified as Christian are not representations of the Kingdom of God/Heaven and none of those they designate as saints are saints despite their good works to fellow humans. If the Kingdom of God/Heaven sees any of them as a “saint” that's Their business and they make those determinations on each of us according to what we think, say and do in our lives in relationship to Them, which for those who have been exposed to the last incarnate Older Member have a higher bar to measure up to. Like Jesus said, to those that much is given, much is required. That's why not paying much attention to what Ti and Do actually said does not bode well for those that consider themselves a Christian and Jesus believer.

OCCUPANTS OF A HOLY CITY ARE THOSE BROUGHT INTO THAT CITY BY THE OLDER MEMBERS OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD/HEAVEN:

Now “city” in the context of Revelations and especially when it's referred to with/as “holy” means the occupants are members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven, which includes those that are student members (sons of God), by student inferring that they haven't actually been graduated from the Human biological kingdom of life, to the receipt of a physical vehicle that can no longer “fall from grace” as the Luciferian Fallen Angel space aliens did that found them in “prison” inside and around the Earth. Those Luciferians were once “student members” (sons of God) though because of rebelling have lost their former opportunity.

THE DESIGNED CLOAKED NATURE OF THE PHYSICALITY OF THE

## HOLY CITY:

Thus this HOLY CITY has it's own physicality as a spacecraft, though to humans and/or human equivalent space aliens is cloaked (covered/clouded) and is what I am correlating to a specific geographical location on Earth, where it is literally docked for the END TIME/AGE task operations. The actual ground of the earth is to this Holy City, like the first level of this skyscraper like craft. The second story of this craft could be thought of as earth's atmosphere that is also where discarnate spirits exist, though Do said has “gates and buckets” that spirits can be sorted into, with some potentially “saved” for a future opportunity to develop further.

Actually in three depictions we can see the physicality of this city:

(1) Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the NAME OF THE CITY OF MY GOD, WHICH IS NEW JERUSALEM, which cometh down out of heaven from my god: and I will write upon him my new name.

## CITY OF MY GOD, WHICH IS NEW JERUSALEM:

This is described as “coming down out of the sky/heaven.” And it has a NAME as does the New Jesus and the New Father. A city is basically defined as a “walled enclosure.” In Greek, it's “polis” as in the English “metro-polis.”

Here's the second verse that equates the “city” with the name of the Human city spoken of as Jerusalem, again coming “down from God out of heaven/sky.”

(2) Rev 21:2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

Furthermore, in Rev 21:3 we see a further depiction that equates this “object” with a tent as a structure to inhabit:

Rev 21:3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle ((4633 skene= HABITATION, with Moses a TENT)) of God is with men ((444 anthropos= man-faced, human beings)), and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

It's saying this HABITATION is with humans (men), dwelling with them and these who are present at this time in that area will dwell with the one(s) who the term God is representing in this verse, the Older Members, the Two Witnesses and their crew of graduates who in this context return with their new physical vehicles.

Then a clincher is how the Kingdom of God went through such pains to describe this city in so many physical terms and it in such great detail:

(3) Rev 21:10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

Now here we see Their use of comparisons...“her light was LIKE to a stone...”:

Rev 21:11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

In Rev 21:12-17 details the structures literal measurements not far different from the way Moses was given exact measurements to build their temple and altar and court and the chambers inside the tent that Jehovah used (called the Holy of Holys):

Rev 21:16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

Rev 21:17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

Next this spacecraft “holy city”'s composition is described in Rev 21:18-21 showing how it's constructed of gem stones, and metals that are of the highest quality elements for use in certain types of building. Gold, AU on the periodic table has an atomic weight of 1, like no other element. Actually it is a fact that pure gold is transparent like glass.

The calculated size of this New Jerusalem (Holy City) is described as a square approximately 1378-1420 miles in all its measurements - height, width and depth (the calculation is shown below), like the size of the planet Pluto, or like a surface area on earth from the Mississippi river to the Pacific Ocean and from the Gulf of Mexico to Edmonton, Alberta, Canada and then 1378-1420 miles into the Earth's upper atmosphere which would be slightly further away than the most distant satellites which are located at a minimum of 200 miles and a maximum of 1240 miles from the Earth. Interestingly the difference would be about 124 miles between what space scientists have determined a satellite could still hold an orbit and the outside edge of the New Jerusalem as if the Next Level wanted to stay just outside that realm.

It's also interesting that the definition of Jerusalem is often related to being a "dual" or Two mountains or might be construed as Two Teachers as in Two Witnesses or pertaining to Two People in Two areas of the world - initially the Tribes of Israeli "overcomers" who became the Jesus disciples and then the "new nation" - combined "Folds" in the returning Souls in the USA.

Jerusalem = Greek 2419 Hierousalem hee-er-oo-sal-ame' of Hebrew origin (Yruwshalaim 3389); Hierusalem (i.e. Jerushalem), the capitol of Palestine= Jerusalem.

3389 Hebrew Yruwshalaim yer-oo-shaw-lah'-im occasionally Yruwshalayim {yer-oo- shaw-lah'-yim}; a dual (in allusion to its two main hills (the true pointing, at least of the former reading, seems to be that of 'Yruwshalem' (3390))); most likely from 'yarah' (3384) and 'shalam' (7999); founded peaceful; Jerushalaim or Jerushalem, the capital city of Palestine= Jerusalem

3384 yarah yaw-raw' or (2 Chr. 26:15) yara; {yaw-raw'}; a ancient root; formally, to flow as water (i.e. to rain); as a transitive, to lay or throw (especially an arrow, i.e. to shoot); as a figure, to point out (as if by aiming the finger), to teach= (+) archer, cast, direct, inform, instruct, lay, shew, shoot, teach(-er,-ing), through.

7999 shalam shaw-lam' a ancient root; to be safe (in mind, body or estate); as a figure, to be (causative, make) completed; by implication, to be friendly; by extension, to reciprocate (in various applications)= make amends, (make an) end, finish, full, give again, make good, (re-)pay (again), (make) (to) (be at)

peace(-able), that is perfect, perform, (make) prosper(-ous), recompense, render, requite, make restitution, restore, reward, X surely.

Then regarding it's physicality, again, after describing it's foundations and wall and gate makeup and comparing it to a tabernacle, dwelling place for the Lords and all the Saints, complete with the measurement of it's size the prophecies then point out it's environment and what it does not contain:

Rev 21:22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

Thus these Two are the “Temple mountains” and relative to this return another evidence that the Two Witnesses are the Father and Son (Jesus) returned incarnate together in the new names of Bo and Peep and finally Ti and Do. (Ti was Peep).

Rev 21:23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

And those who are “saved” from “hell” (lake of fire) walk in it's light:

Rev 21:24 And the nations ((1484 ethnos= people)) (of them which are) saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

The Kings of the Earth would be those who overcame their humanness and received a crown in the form of a new clean pure (white) robe (celestial model body) as in Rev 7, the first fruits harvested while those saved are those that have yet to overcome so are to be kept, some of which might also receive a body, if they served as Oil - shedding light to others and lost their vehicle's life in doing so also depicted in Rev 7 as the fellow servants.

Rev 21:25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

Rev 21:26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

However, establishing the HOLY City New Jerusalem's physicality, however cloaked doesn't demonstrate just how accessible it may very well be to students. This next verse addresses this in general terms:

Rev 21:27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth,



neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

Since these first two verses are describing the layout of the geography for the temple, altar and court, when speaking of serving (worship) in the temple only it has to be referring to the presence of the student crew. Further, the gentiles in the court are left out so they are not who will be treading or making path to the holy city at that time. Gentiles can't make path to the holy city anyway as a gentile is referring to someone who isn't given the recognition of the reality to the Kingdom of God and it's incarnate representatives when they come public, so don't believe in the real Kingdom of God/Heaven.

It is obvious that there are gentiles throughout all these geographic areas so why mention them except to show the temple area will have the focus of those who are ON PATH and even literally under the Holy City that as shown is docked on/above them.

For those that think this is really far fetched to consider there to be a huge type of spacecraft docked over a large portion of any geography, that is physical to the touch, that is if the Next Level allowed their craft to be touched or seen for that matter, is a difficult step to consider. One doesn't have to understand the mechanics of it to believe it possible. After all Ti and Do said there could be people and things on another planet that are invisible to human detection. Jesus when he rose from the dead, was seen on several occasions in a room that he wasn't seen as entering and at one point vanished from before their eyes. And that was around the time he also walked on water and exited by his physical body being lifted up into the craft inside the cloud cover, having proven by many ways that he was still a physical being. Thus how can we believe all that and not consider that the Next Level can use that kind of technology on a larger scale?

This part having to do with the Saints treading the path to the Holy City is also consistent with the translation of pateo to it's derivative paio meaning to, strike, smite or hit, in the affect Their Older Members information, that they will disseminate primarily in the temple areas will have on the general populous and in particular the lower forces who seek to keep as much of the populous asleep as they can. It is they who are smited by the arrival of the Older Members and their Student Crew members of the Next Level incarnate,

but of course they are operating through all the bestial humans, largely those who are completely loyal to the mindset of the societal institutions large and small, private and public, religious and secular.

Even though “foot” seems to be a definition by association with “tread,” as in “tread under foot,” which is the way it is used in the depiction of the believers that become subject to the “winepress” in:

Rev 14:20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

Here it is used to illustrate how these new believers would be among the grapes being tread upon, that becomes their harvest exit from their physical vehicles. Simultaneously understood, these who are on path to the Holy City, formally the saints will be on “foot” which would mean “incarnate” as the only way a Soul can be on foot in a human way, the same as their incarnate Older Members, must be to have literal feet, the same as all the humans have. This winepress treading takes place after the first fruit harvest of souls. Saying this takes place “without” the city is also equivalent to saying it takes place outside the city and city in this context is the geographical area on or above the ground and/or sea where that holy city is docked but court side, though court also would imply the grade level of the populous that has largely not gravitated to the temple part of the geography.

Again, in accordance with the manner in which each verse of these prophecies provide any number of fulfillments in the translation of terms, since “pateo” is as a “path” to “hit upon” for these purifying saints in the geography of the foundational “temple” part of the walled/gated dwelling (city) that has membership from the Kingdom of God/Heaven within, “hit upon” can also be a reference to the way in which they come to be on foot as if by a “single blow” or smite or strike which just might be reflecting the crashes of spacecrafts for their atonement styled (flesh sacrifice) arrival.

re: FORTY (AND) TWO MONTHS: This seems to be both referring to the number of first fruit student affirmants of their covenant and to the time period of the initial prophecy period of 1260 days by their Older Members as the Two Witnesses.

These students are treading the path by foot and of course it's in the area as their Older Members who publicity begin to disclose their testimony for the purpose of gathering that student body together to form the “overcoming classroom” that entails their all taking their “final exam.”

This usage of the term “months” remained a mystery to my work to re-translate and re-interpret much of Jesus prophecy, until I noticed that there were several listings for the Greek word, “men” pronounced “mane.” 3376 simply says it is a primary word; a month. Presumably this is month as in the 12 months of the year as the translators agree. However, as also discovered there was yet a second listing that is exactly the same as 3376 in every way except for the definition which is stated as “assuredly, surely, truly, indicative of affirmation or concession (in fact, confirmed.” This puts an entirely new light on the potential translation. It then appears to DESCRIBE those who were just listed as “holy” (the saints) - showing that these are “sure, true, affirmative” in their commitment to their Older Members. This definition is further developed in yet the third listing of “men” at 3303, though pronounced “men” rather than “mane” and different in the way the Greek word is written suggesting it as a stronger form of 3375's “men.”

With this translation the number “forty and two” would be describing how many “holy” are following these TWO Witnesses in THE TREK(TREAD) ON THE (FOOT)PATH TO THEIR CITY, being the entire purpose for these “Holy” is to be “harvested,” born into membership in the Father and Son's Family who are the commanders of the HOLY CITY.

But this “month” may actually ALSO be meant as a time frame in which the “HOLY” will be engaging in this trekking around and in the vicinity of and on their way to the NEW JERUSALEM CITY and could actually mean both that there are 42 Saints who have affirmed their commitment and are trekking around the area of the Holy City for 42 months as if to suggest they are doing so for the same amount of time as the Two Witnesses are giving their prophecy. But why then was it expressed as 42 months for the saints(holy) while for the Two Witnesses expressed as 1260 days, unless they had more to say in regards to the Saints in respect to timing and the number of saints, and their status as affirmed for the first fruit classroom about to begin with the arrival of their Two Older Member Teachers, while also stating their physical proximity to them (the holy city).

Here is the only other usage of the phrase “forty (and) two months,” which may in fact be a time period and may also be applied to a testing period of these 42 “affirmed holy students,” as the word “power” here has to do with giving them the choice, the liberty to do as they please to provide what these 42 need to purge from their beings, thus to overcome:

Rev 13:5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

The Court is the geographical area immediately outside the Temple and Altar's geographical areas, populated mainly by those who did not physically gravitate to the introductory new understandings and beliefs one will find more common in the Temple/Altar geographical areas. The basis for this is in the idea that the physical presence of the Older Member(s) MIND is a literal beacon of light and potential understanding that attracts. The many recipients that are “called” by that greater presence of “light” don't know why, except to have the drive to travel in mind and/or in body into geographical areas and/or areas of thought that can find them in a closer proximity to the Older Members and their thinking when they make their physical presence and new information known to the public.

Considering the Temple is described as being some 1378-1420 miles square:

Rev 21:16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs ((4712 stadion= a distance of 606.6 feet (though in Roman system said to be equivalent, comes out to be 625 feet, turned into miles for current U.S. reference is a range of 1378-1420 miles for each side)). The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

So 1378-1420 miles long, wide and high would extends a great way into space and could make for a localized “heavenly” base, parts of which could seem to be called “Paradise” or “Abraham's bosom” or “Purgatory” because it is a temporary holding area for spirits/souls who are in transition to potential membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven, pending future opportunities to conquer a human vehicle, to take it over, through the application of the stepwise instructions from the incarnate Older Member Representative(s) to overcome it's humanness to advance into membership in

the Evolutionary (non-Darwinian) Level Above Human aka the Kingdom of God or Kingdom of Heaven (literal heavens with the highest heaven among the stars of deep outer space).

This Heaven is therefore a staging area for operations in and around the planet as opposed to the more distant locations of members of the Kingdom of God/heaven in laboratories as big and as disguised as a planet, populated by only those who graduated into that higher, but still physical realm of existence.

### **III.D.2. REV 11:3 - THE TASK OF WITNESSES - THEIR PROPHECY PERIOD AND MEANING OF THEIR BEING CLOTHED IN "SACKCLOTH"**

(For an analysis of Rev 11:3-6 with certain additional details covered see section II.A.6.)

Rev 11:3 And I will give power unto my TWO WITNESSES ((3144 martus= of uncertain affinity; a witness (literally (judicially) or as a figure (genitive case)); by analogy, a "martyr"= martyr, record, witness)), and they shall PROPHECY ((4395 propheteuo= speak, teach, refute, reprove [bring updates about], admonish, comfort others by divine inspirations)) a THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS, CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH.

#### **- TWO WITNESSES**

Note the Greek word translated to WITNESSES, "martus" is related to the word "martyr." Yes their task involved GIVING THEIR LIVES just as Jesus taught he had to do and his disciples needed to demonstrate the willingness of, as a big part of the overcoming of humanness process needed to graduate to become a member in the Evolutionary Level Above Human, where Jesus and His Father are from in their Kingdom in the literal heavens.

However, Ti and Do always said that theirs was "NOT a Martyr trip" as the term "martyr" was twisted into being like a magic pill some were conned into taking, thinking they were pleasing God or ascending to a heaven because of, when most often it became a way of elevating self to a perceived, however subconscious hero status that escaped doing the real work of overcoming the human world. The overcoming process does mean one will grow to give our

all, to even include one's physical life WHEN one's incarnate Older Member strongly indicates it's timely to instigate or let happen. Note how Jesus was visited by Two Beings he talked to while his Father audibly spoke from the cloud on the mountain where he brought with him THREE STUDENTS to WITNESS, where he was informed it was the time for him to lay down his life and of the location where that was to occur:

Luk 9:28 And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.

Luk 9:29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistening.

Luk 9:30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias:

Luk 9:31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

Also note that in Jesus and Moses teachings and most everywhere in the records where there is some physical interface with Members of the Next Level among humans there are TWO OR THREE present or incarnate Members serving as one another's witnesses and partners. This example was built into the teachings provided all along:

- Moses classroom commandment re: Two or Three Witnesses for a Judgment:

Jehovah through Moses gave the law describing the need for two or three witnesses before someone could be determined guilty of an offense and especially if the offense called for being put to death. (The death penalty seems to have been one of the many behaviors Jehovah and Moses compromised because of the stiff necked people, as Do spoke about in the Beyond Human video series). Ti and Do also indicated that for people to put a priority on some of those rules when they believe in Jesus who updated many by teachings and by example, is like insisting on remaining at best toddlers in their adoption of Kingdom of God behavior and ways, instead of becoming an adult. For example, Ti and Do taught that adultery meant not becoming an adult. But in terms of having “witnesses” the instructions Moses gave were continued by Jesus:

Deu 17:6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is

worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

Deu 19:15 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

- Jesus refers to the same law re: Two or Three Witnesses:

Mat 18:15 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

Mat 18:16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

Mat 18:17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

Mat 18:18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

Mat 18:19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

Mat 18:20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

- Jesus considered HIMSELF AND HIS FATHER Two Witnesses to qualify as a true testimony - yet another big clue that shows who the Rev 11 Two Witnesses are:

Joh 8:17 It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

Joh 8:18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

Do (who was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus) didn't tell (witness to) the student body he was incarnate in the vehicle named "Jesus." Neither Ti or Do talked about "who they were" in the records during the first 12 years (1975-1987) when I sat in front of them in some two hundred private meetings.

They may have talked about it some with those students they gathered before I joined but even that is unlikely given the way they always talked and wrote

about Jesus as another person, saying they weren't Jesus because Jesus was the name of the vehicle an Older Member used to perform his task through.

However, at some point between July of 1974 and January of 1976 when Ti and Do entered into providing their teachings to Hayden Hewes and Brad Steiger through two in person interviews they gave them that was recorded in the book they published in June 1976 named, "UFO Missionaries Extraordinary," what was included in the back of the book was an article Ti and Do wrote entitled, "What is Happening in the Heavens at This Time" where it describes as stages of Next Level closeness that entailed the start of the civilizational experiment as Adam. Adam succumbed to the discarnates from the previous civilization but recovered and changed over his body in the name of Enoch and was taken with his full body and mind. Then that same individual returned to incarnate as Moses, then Elijah and Jesus for the 5<sup>th</sup> closeness and Do with Ti for the 6<sup>th</sup> closeness. I don't know who was the primary writer of this document but they were both receiving "impressions" at the same time that they would only recognize were the same when they began to talk about what they were thinking about. In this way they were "check partners" and thus witnesses for one another.

It was 1987, two years after Ti left her vehicle, when Do told the 30 or so remaining classroom members we needed to "be who we are." The way that first became manifest in how I observed was in our modus operandi regarding dealing with humans and mostly realtors. Instead of hiding that we were a group, which always took some doing, we presented ourselves as a monastery. I recall when Lggody and I were partners and were assigned the task to build stands for our two 8 foot diameter satellite dishes, so we could take them with us when we moved or traveled, Lggody figured out the building plan, buying of channel iron and such. I was in a secondary task partner role so he could run things buy me which was our way. When we went to buy the materials we presented ourselves as brother Logan and brother Sawyer. This also began Do thinking about whether we would make a new public offering of our information. It would be nearly 7 years later in 1994 when we had sold everything for perhaps the 3<sup>rd</sup> time to change our modus operandi, like from living in houses to living in tents and living in tents to trailers and trailers back to houses and to trailers inside of warehouses to outfitting ourselves with vans and traveled around the U.S. and Canada giving meetings. We ran out of money a couple months into the excursion of



4 groups and decided to continue by seeking help along the way from anyone that might give us help with food, gas and some lodging. The posters we made to advertise the meetings got bolder and bolder about who we represented.

(I don't recall which ones of these posters I worked on. I, with my partner were a group's "Overseers" and we had a Compaq portable computer and a tiny printer with us and I primarily worked on the posters for my group because I was an experienced computer user and had been engaged in writing projects as we see published in Their Book. There are a number of photographs of me speaking at meetings during that time. I am noting this to prove that I am an eye witness stating my testimony.)

Some of the titles read:

- THE ONLY WAY OUT OF THIS CORRUPT WORLD (If you don't want out of the human kingdom, you don't want into the Kingdom of Heaven. You can't have both.) THE SAME CREW THAT WAS HERE 2000 YEARS AGO WILL SPEAK ON:

- CREW FROM THE EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN OFFERS - LAST CHANCE TO ADVANCE BEYOND HUMAN (If you don't want out of the human kingdom, you don't want into the Kingdom Level Above Human.)

- ORGANIZED RELIGION (ESPECIALLY CHRISTIAN) HAS BECOME THE PRIMARY PULPIT FOR MISINFORMATION AND THE "GREAT COVER-UP"

- "UFO CULT" RESURFACES WITH A FINAL OFFER of the FORMULA for entering THE EVOLUTIONARY KINGDOM LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN

- UFOs, SPACE ALIENS, AND THEIR FINAL FIGHT FOR EARTH'S SPOILS

- The End of the Age Is Here - and as Was Promised - HE'S BACK, The One "the World" Hated and Killed Before! WE'RE BACK, His "Adopted" Who Were Treated the Same! WHERE WILL YOU STAND? The "Blasphemy's" the Same - the Test Is the Same for All of Us - "Leave All Behind" and Go

with Them - or Take Your Chances.

- Some desire to advance beyond racial consciousness, Some beyond gender and sexual consciousness, Some beyond religious consciousness, Some Desire to Advance Even BEYOND all HUMAN behavior for the sake of the Evolutionary Level Above Human - “the Kingdom of God.”

This next one was used around August 18, 1994 for the last meetings in Maine, Massachusetts and New Hampshire areas (My group put on a meeting using this poster title as Do instructed near Portsmouth, New Hampshire that there is a photograph of):

- UFO TWO AND CREW SAY: “THE SHEDDING OF OUR BORROWED HUMAN BODIES MAY BE REQUIRED IN ORDER TO TAKE UP OUR NEW BODIES BELONGING TO THE NEXT WORLD.” IF YOU WANT TO LEAVE WITH US YOU MUST BE WILLING TO LOSE EVERYTHING OF THIS WORLD IN ORDER TO HAVE LIFE IN THE NEXT. CLING TO THIS WORLD AND YOU'LL SURELY DIE.

Note in this title it's stated that one must be “willing to lose everything of this world” as opposed to saying they must lose everything of this world immediately which corresponds to a number of things said by Do and Crew thereafter to indicate even those who are not ready to leave all behind, if they are willing to leave all behind could still qualify. However, prophecy indicates that the Next Level has ways to compel us to leave all not that anyone couldn't choose to do so at any time as coming to that degree of awakening is according to each individual that none of us have the judgment to decide for another. But as Jesus said there would come a time when each of us will hear that “trumpet call” and according to Jesus should prepare ourselves for that notification which would involve trying to put our ducks in a row, so to speak so not to leave a mess behind when we leave. That can mean arranging for the care of those we have been taking care of and/or arranging for certain possessions to be in another's hands legal by the human laws that is which is some of what we told new members who joined us in 1975 and 1994.

Do said, Ti never told him she was his Older Member (heavenly Father incarnate). Do came to know it during the 9 months or so time period they were both awakening to the full nature of their task - making sense of the way

they were both independently recognizing and adjusting to the same thoughts about the reality of the Next Level. Do told us Ti was his Older Member and that it took him a while to recognize it. Thus Ti became the witness to who Do was and Do became the witness to who Ti was. Both Ti and Do both became witnesses to who the students were and to the Next Level's reality and their joint task to serve and be in their descriptions “links, pipes, midwives” for the students graduation from the human kingdom.

Again, the Father is indicated as the other “witness” with Jesus:

Joh 5:37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape ((1491 eidos {i'-dos} from 1492 noun translated as= the external or outward appearance, form figure, shape, form, kind)).

Here's what Do says in video series, “Beyond Human, The Last Call - Session 12” about Ti's coming with him for the task:

“Listen, as we described to you before, I and this class had the unique, unbelievable privilege of even having my Father accompany me in the early stages of this classroom - awaken me and help me through the rough spots because of what the world had become at this time. Now, maybe it's because I needed that help. Maybe Jesus didn't need that help 2000 years ago. Maybe the world wasn't that complicated at that time. I don't know the reasons. I don't care. It doesn't matter. I suspect that Jesus had even a physical relationship with His Father during the time that He was there that didn't reach the history books, that didn't reach the scriptures. But I was still so lucky and so privileged to have my Father come and awaken me, set this thing up, get it going. You know, I don't know that you can relate to this at all, you probably can't. It just means so much to me. But I can remember in the first few weeks that I met Ti, that Ti said, “Why do I feel that this is something that I'm to give to you, and then I'm to go back”? And I didn't know what she was talking about. But I know now, and I'm even thankful that it was designed that way. Because I am the beneficiary, even of that difficulty. We're all beneficiaries of difficulties. If our desire is to get closer, what's the formula? A difficulty comes our way - a hurdle - a means of getting rid of misinformation or getting rid of things that are still human ways of thinking, and we can overcome that and move forward.”

Considering how Two or Three were required for a judgment against someone who had broken laws of God, and considering that current time period shows all the signs of being the forecast judgment time, one can begin to see that these Two Witnesses, Ti and Do and Crew as said have given their testimony. They are both “anointed” thus “Christs” who are giving their lives on account of their testimony and how we each respond to them pro or con will be how we are JUDGED to be brought to Life or rendered to the death of our spirit and/or Soul in the Lake of Fire.

- In his “name” wasn't only in that literally in that name “Jesus” because over time that name became corrupted to represent things that Jesus did not teach. So what “Name” meant the most, which applied to those that literally heard his original teachings first hand or second hand was all that he literally said and did - what he was teaching and being the instrument of demonstrating of those teachings. When we “stand” for that “name” we are standing up for the way, the truth and the life eternal that comes when we stay the course. Then upon his return in a new human vehicle (Do) when he speaks one will see those same teachings and they would not have become a foreign “false Jesus,” aka “false Christ.”

In Ti and Do's classroom we did most everything in two's called “partnerships,” or threes if the numbers worked out that way and in “crews.”

- PROPHECY required talking to people face to face and all the other ways people communicate through media and how this is a huge proof that these two come incarnate, rather than thinking this will be done from a cloud as one can understand as a remote possibility because of the way Jesus and Moses as students heard talk from the sky at times but only when Jesus or Moses was present incarnate. In those cases it was also explained by Jesus and Moses the voice/words were for their sakes. It was part of the plan to prepare the student body for the real physical nature of the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

- 1260 DAYS; was accomplished by several ways of looking at the dates but the most straight forward range goes from a starting range of October of 1972 to January 1, 1973, when Ti and Do using their many names that settled on Bo and Peep at that time to the ending point range anywhere from April 21, 1976, when Ti (Peep) called the “harvest closed” to mid June of 1976 when the remaining meeting schedule was finished that then became the start of the

next 1260 days from Rev 12 for the “wilderness” time living outdoors where the overcoming of humanness “PROCESS” began in earnest and students that had been gathered during that 9 months previous were filtered out of the group by Ti and Do since many didn't really understand what they were involved with and were not showing the start of a 100% commitment to all they were leading them into.

- CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH = They take human vehicles that are to them “clothing” that are from among the commoners, thus not from any of the royal families so to speak. And they wear ordinary clothing versus putting on robes to make airs of whom they are. Sackcloth was a burlap beans were bagged in that after use were given to the poor.

To show proof of Ti and Do's clothing being ordinary and not such that would depict a highly religious or spiritual person, as wearing a robe would do, nor the kind of attire someone who was trying to impress another would wear as in those running for political office do or those who are making presentations to sell things to others do, according to New York Times Magazine Section article: “Looking for: The Next World” By JAMES S. PHELAN, Feb. 29, 1976, they (Bo and Peep) wore slacks and windbreakers that can be seen in pictures taken of them over those years. Sawyer also testifies of their appearance throughout the September of 1975 - April of 1976 public prophecy he witnessed parts of and then thereafter for 19 years their student.

Here is what Do wrote in the booklet entitled, “'88 Update - The UFO Two and Crew” that described what he and Ti experienced around the time of the fall equinox of 1973 surrounding their awakening to fulfilling the Two Witnesses prophecy that I am paraphrasing here but can be found in it's entirety as Do wrote it at:

'88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew, By Do

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2010/03/02/88-update-the-ufo-two-and-their-crew/>

Do states that He and Ti's in-depth awakening took place over months when they were camping near Gold Beach, Oregon, on the Rogue River. As they had been searching through every published record of prophecy they could get their hands on at libraries and book stores, when they came upon the

Book of Revelations chapter 11 where it talked about the Two Witnesses they came to believe this was referring to their task to fulfill.

Do indicates this was very difficult to accept for both of them as they both were the type of person that was “turned off” by those who claimed to be a reincarnated Biblical character or king or famous person in history, so assuming that role as the Two Witnesses was very hard to digest.

Do goes on to indicate how they still felt they had no choice really so had to tell the world about how the real Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven was actually a physical evolutionary kingdom level above the human kingdom, as opposed to a mystical cloud and harp spiritual realm that the Luciferian Space Aliens had made popular by influencing those who quoted scripture to misinterpret, distort and dilute.

Do indicates the term “evolutionary” is not related to Darwin's theories but refers to a level of life that one can become a member of by following the assistance of an existing Member of the Next Level Kingdom that will help them rise above and overcome the ways of the human world.

### **III.D.3. REV 11:4-6 - WHO THEY ARE, DESCRIBED AS OLIVE TREES AND CANDLE STICKS AKA LAMPSTANDS, BOTH ARE ANOINTED (CHRISTS), FATHER AND RETURNED JESUS AND HOW THEY ARE SEEN, BY WHOM AND WHY**

(For an analysis of Rev 11:3-6 with certain additional details covered see section II.A.6.)

Rev 11:4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks ((3087 luchnia from 3088 luchnos= a lamp(light)-stand)) standing ((2476 histemi= abide, appointed, present, set up)) before ((1799 enopion= from 1722 en= in the presence or sight or face of)) (the) God ((2316 theos= a deity)) of the earth.

- TWO OLIVE TREES = As documented before, a tree is a human vehicle that has become a foundation for those souls who are coming up to find their abode in and derive their life from. The Olive tree is of special significance in it's production of oil from the pressing of it's fruit the olive. This oil was used to represent Jesus christening (by anointing his head with it) that was completed when he voluntarily laid down his body to be killed. Ti and Do

said that “Christing” or “Christening” was in fact one's Human Individual Metamorphosis that Jesus first demonstrated so that each who followed in his footsteps could also accomplish. He did it for us to show us how we must also do. They called it “the process” which was the “overcoming of the (human) world,” Jesus spoke of and said was required to reap the rewards of eternal life with him in his many dwelling places in the literal heavens.

Joh 10:14 I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine.

Joh 10:15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

Joh 10:16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

Joh 10:17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

Joh 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power ((1849 exousia= authority, right, liberty, strength, choice)) to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

When Do and his 38 students laid down their lives on the spring equinox of 1997, as many students gave their testimony on video tape, they were doing so out of their love for Do, their Older Member (heavenly Father) and he loved them for trusting him with their SELF sacrifice just as the Father loved Jesus because of his SELF sacrifice, as they had all grown to know they were not actually dying because they had accumulated experiential faith and trust their Soul body was in the care of their Older Members, Ti and Do, from The Evolutionary Level Above Human (Kingdom of Gods from the literal heavens). Proof of this can only be gradually obtained by each recipient by seeking to be putty in the hands of those we recognize exist who some humans will think of as their Heavenly Father or God or Allah or by whatever terminology but who we recognize are the Creators of all that exists throughout the universe.

- TWO CANDLESTICKS (lamp-light stands) = These are describing the human vehicles these two Older Members take to perform their tasks through. They make them into pure light stands, converting them from

otherwise normal human lives so to be an example of what was required of each “prospective candidate” to becoming a member on Ti's crew, the way Do said it.

- STANDING = They abide on earth. That's being present just as we are present. They have physical bodies and they stand up for who they represent, their Older Members, not in name alone but by being willing to offer Them service by disseminating their information and accepting the ramifications of so doing. By accepting that task, one will be starting their own metamorphosis that begins their own “body changes” that is the “overcoming process.”

- BEFORE GOD OF THE EARTH = means to be in the actual physical presence of an Older Member who is representing their Older Member on up unto the “Chief of Chiefs” as Ti and Do called the Oldest Member, who They said we would have more understanding of where he came from once we have become a member of the Next Level. Even though it says these Two Witnesses would be the ones standing before God does not alter the reality that the EXISTING ONE (Jehovah/Father) we saw through the vehicle named “Ti” was/is the “God of the earth.” Do told the student body that his Older Member Ti when coming to earth to perform this incarnate task to get Do started on his task to birth their liter of new Souls, did not need to bring her entire Mind (Holy Spirit) into that human vehicle to perform that task. Do said his Older Member's Mind had grown to actually operate more than one vehicle simultaneously, not speaking of more than one human vehicle but speaking of still performing their Next Level tasks through a Next Level physical body on board a spacecraft. Thus in this context these Two Witnesses tasked to have human vehicles were still standing “before” the God of the Earth, literally because of being in Ti's presence.

Rev 11:5 And (if any) MAN WILL HURT ((91 adikeo= do wrong to (morally, socially or physically), offend, injure, be unjust to, take wrong)) them, FIRE ((4442 pur= firey lightning)) proceedeth (out) of their MOUTH ((4750 stoma= mouth, language, “opening in the earth,” edge)), and DEVoureth ((2719 katesthio= to “eat down,” as a figure devour)) THEIR ENEMIES: and (if any) man will hurt\* ((do wrong to (morally, socially or physically), offend, injure, be unjust to, take wrong)) them, (he) must (in this) manner ((3779 houto= AFTER THAT, to follow; in this way, on this fashion,



in like manner)) be KILLED ((615 apokteino= taken off of or away by dying/death)).

- MAN WILL HURT them = This doesn't assume these two are hurt. It simply shows what will happen to any who choose to try to hurt/injure, do wrong to, them in any way. By their own choices they will not qualify to become a prospective candidate for future membership in the Next Level. It's also not up to humans, students of the Next Level or not to decide who will be judged accordingly and when and how. The Next Level are forgiving when we show them we want to change our mind and actions (repent).

- FIRE = It is the heat from the “light” that “burns up” a human that is drawn to try to inflict injury of any sort on any Older or student member or prospective candidate of the Next Level. It's sort of the way a “moth is drawn to the flame” and becomes dried up because of the proximity to the heat source. To and human that can manifest by living without restraint of passions and indulgences and increasing risky behavior until they have burned up their vehicle with a disease of the body and/or mind. Even though this is a different example, Do felt because of the quality and quantity of Next Level octane Mind that Ti's vehicle became the primary “pipe or link or instrument” of, it too took it's toll on her vehicle's health. This became mixed with the fact that Ti also received the greater share of hate and negativity from the lower forces of the planet that she endured until she knew it had been enough and then she left her vehicle be overcome by what was diagnosed by doctors of cancer. The difference between Ti and anyone else who contracts cancer is not so much about judging whether or not someone deserved it or not. The point is that “all things can be used for good for those who love the Lord.” A human child that has cancer for instance can often become the stimulus of others around them to seek a relationship with the Kingdom of God/Heaven. The fact is that all humans die, young and old, rich and poor, etc. and at different times in their lives. To the Next Level even what a human would consider to be a long life is a speck in time, so saying someone was cheated by dying in childhood is not aware of the reality that any time of “living” is a blessing and who knows what can be accomplished even by a tiny child in a tiny time period that the Next Level can observe and preserve that vehicle's spirit because of.

- MOUTH = It is by words from their literal mouth that is the EDGE of the

Next Level's "sword."

- DEVORETH THEIR ENEMIES = We know they are not going to literally "eat" them but by what they say in words their enemies arguments would be broken down and will overtake them and wear them down to hear because of how the enemies reality and lack thereof would be shaken, distressed, overwhelmed by the simple way, manner, generic terms and concepts expressed by these two incarnate Older Members from the Kingdom of God/Heaven. And this is a form of being consumed that Jesus equated to becoming withered away as the fig tree that did not produce fruit.

- KILL = One is taken away from any potential to become a member of the Next Level, thus is by their own choices, choosing "death" as opposed to life as all those who go against the Next Level Above Human and/or their incarnate representatives will when their vehicle dies be included in the "Lake of Fire" recycling of their spirit as well. They will also not be watched over during the life of their human vehicle so will perish by whatever it taking place on the planet that is a part of the garden's spading under. All human vehicles will eventually die. That's in the design, but for those who look to the Kingdom of God/heaven (Next Level), They decide when, where and how.

Rev 11:6 These have power ((1849 exousia= ability, choice, strength, capacity, competency, authority)) to SHUT ((2808 kleio= to close)) HEAVEN ((sky, elevated areas, near and outer space)), that it RAIN not in the DAYS ((2250 hemera= to sit, a period of time, the age, judgment, dawn to dusk, 24 hour period, hour)) of their prophecy: and have power over WATERS ((5204 hudor as a figure= "many peoples")) to turn ((4762 strepho= to twist, convert, turn (again, back again, self, self about))) them to ((1519 eis= by)) BLOOD ((129 haima= fig.; (the juice of grapes), bloodshed, kindred)), and to SMITE the earth ((1093 ge= human kingdom, ground, land)) with all plagues, as often as they will.

- SHUT HEAVEN...RAIN NOT - These two have the authority to say who can be a candidate or not. Ti and Do did choose to send 19 of their approximate 100 students away from their "classroom" and they told those remaining they had "made the first cut." This was in the late fall of 1976 when we left the Wyoming wilderness National Forest where we were living in tents. These 19 were given a different destination. Ti and Do didn't

abandon them but over months instructed them to find a place to live and get jobs. Soon all contact was lost and then in 1983 one of these who became known then as Drrody, who had been looking for Ti and Do for years found them in Amarillo, Texas by seeming accident. He knew of two others of those 19, (Stlody and Dymody) who as a result also rejoined.

No doubt they also have literal weather control in their toolbox.

- RAIN = was always seen as a blessing from the Lord as it was so needed for crops to grow. Thus they could withhold blessings of any sort. Rain was also part of what Elijah said was not coming again until he says so:

1Ki 17:1 And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

Since this was what the record said occurred - a drought began, it shows that as Moses indicated of a true prophet from the Kingdom of God/Heaven, because their prophecy came to pass. It was three years until the Lord gave Elijah instruction to revisit Ahab when the Lord would start the rain again.

- DAY or DAYS speaks to a period of time that is often contextually derived the meaning from. As a figure the context would be the time of their prophecy of 1260 days.

- “WATERS (many peoples) to turn them to BLOOD” relates to Moses in the first plaque Jehovah had he and Aaron administer to impress upon Pharaoh the intention to take their Hebrew slaves away from them so they could learn/choose to serve the Lord. The word “them” is a pronoun which wouldn't work to talk about water as the literal liquid. The figurative definition of water represents “many people.” With that definition, these TWO have the authority to offer them the opportunity to “turn around,” the meaning of repentance, which Pharaoh also had the choice of. Sure the Next Level Representative can bring on calamities that cause significant bloodshed and they will do this as it's part of their gardening efforts to give their temporary designed creation choices to grow their minds Beyond Human and mammalian behaviors and ways. Looking at it this way, they can literally help people convert to become of other kindred, part of their Next Level family, which is one of the alternate definitions to the Greek, “haima” and this also has a kinship with “the juice of grapes” as it is from grapes that

“wine” is produced a simile to humans “fermented” into Next Level Membership.

- “SMITE the earth (human kingdom) with all plagues” - One would think turning literal water to literal blood that in Moses day caused the fish to die and created a huge stink would be considered a “plague/calamity,” as well as stopping the rain, if it was done for years as in the case with Elijah. The Lord does start a series of calamities sometime after the Seven Angels with Trumpets have sounded, which is coming up fairly soon and we have already witnessed. The intention of the plagues/calamities is to offer those that have come to ignore or hate the Next Level to think again or not.

**III.D.4. REV 11:7 - THE TWO WITNESSES ARE SUBDUED  
(OVERCOME (SHOT DOWN BY THE NATIONAL MEDIA IN 1975))  
AND AFTER THE “OVERCOMING CLASSROOM” WOULD  
“SEPARATE (EXIT INCARNATION) BY DYING THEMSELVES” -  
THEIR PROPHECY IS DESCRIBED AS THE FIRST OF SEVEN  
ROARS (THUNDERS) FROM THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH  
WHO OPENS THE FIRST OF SEVEN SEALS**

Rev 11:7 And WHEN ((3752 hotan= whenever, as long as, as soon as, (implies hypothesis or more or less uncertainty), while, till when(-soever), until, after)) (they shall have) finished ((5055 teleo= (no tense thus) accomplishing, performing, executing, discharging, end)) their TESTIMONY ((3141 marturia from 3144 martus= evidence given, record, report, witness, martyr (giving their lives to/for))), (the) BEAST ((2342 therion= a dangerous animal, venomous, wild animal - destroyer, trap/snare, hunter)) (that) ASCENDETH ((305 anabaino from 303 ana= as a repetition, and/or reversal and the base of 939 basis; to go up (literally or as a figure)= arise, ascend (up), climb (go, grow, rise, spring) up, come (up) on foot)) (out) of ((1537 ek= from out of)) (the) (BOTTOMLESS) PIT ((12 abussos= depth-less, “abyss,” deep, by implication, the sea, profound (as going down), very early, by foot)) (shall) make war ((4171 polemos= to bustle, battle, fight)) against ((3326 meta= accompaniment, association, succession)) them ((846 autos= themselves)), and ((2532 kai= and, also, even, or, so then)) (hall OVERCOME ((3528 nikao from 3529 nike= (future tense) TO SUBDUE, suppress, restrain, hold back)) them ((846 autos= themselves)), and ((2532 kai= and, also, even, or, so then)) KILL ((apokteino= (future tense) from

apo= away, off, separate, cease, depart, reverse and kteino= to slay, destroy, “kill in any way” as metaphorically to extinguish, abolish)) them ((846 autos= themselves)).

- WHEN = Rather than absolutely at their ending/finishing of their 1260 days prophesying, what is depicted can happen at some point during that period. The verb that follows as “finished” in it's Greek does not have a equivalent English tense and is often termed a “verbal noun” that is generally put in the past tense as in this case. However, “when” takes away the absolute context, making the time period of their testimony more open ended though their prophecy period remains a constant. Ti and Do did complete their prophecy period in 1260 days, depending on how one chooses to measure it as previously documented.

#### **III.D.4.a. FIRST ROAR - 1975-76 - BO AND PEEP - HUMAN INDIVIDUAL METAMORPHOSIS - UFO TWO (CULT) - FIRST WAVE OF PUBLIC MEETINGS IN 144 CITIES ACROSS U.S. AND CANADA**

- TESTIMONY (evidence, record, report, witness) = Their efforts are in providing more than one physically incarnate witness testimony to the same truths. When Jesus came incarnate alone, he said:

Joh 10:25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works ((2041 ergon from a primary ergo= to work, toil, deed, doing, labor)) that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

Some of the works; healing the sick, raising the dead, feeding the poor, casting out discarnates (demons) and most of all gathering his student body, instructing them by his words and example in their overcoming process and the giving of their lives to the Kingdom of God/Heaven. In line with those chores came the admonishment of those who were teaching a false doctrine. Thus coming with his Older Member, The Father was like following his instructions for how to deal with someone who has trespassed against us in some way:

Mat 18:15 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

Mat 18:16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more,

that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

**III.D.4.b. THE “BEAST” AND THE “BOTTOMLESS PIT” - THE LUCIFERIAN FALLEN ANGEL HUMAN EQUIVALENT SPACE ALIENS THROUGH THEIR OFFSPRING/HYBRIDS, WHO WERE FORCED TO HIDE UNDERGROUND TO SURVIVE THE RECYCLING OF THE PREVIOUS EARTH’S CIVILIZATION TO BE PERMITTED BY THE NEXT LEVEL TO COME OUT OF THEIR UNDERGROUND HIDING PLACES TO BUILD THE HUMAN KINGDOM IN THEIR LIKENESS TO PROVIDE THE TRAINING GROUND FOR THE THIRD TRIMESTER CLASSROOM AND SO BECAME THE LEADING NATION OF THE WORLD AS THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA**

- BEAST = In all cases these are a group of human (mammalian) beings, who do not possess any active Kingdom of God/Heaven provided “Holy” Mind. Because of their choices they are not prospective students to Next Level membership, though in particular it is not for any of us to identify who does or does not have Next Level Mind and who could change and become a prospective student. Jesus said that as not judging or measuring others in this regard. But behavior and way we can judge for ourselves, as from the Next Level or not, though then too, people need to be recognized as changeable, even if it may be a remote or even impossibility. (Luk 6:37).

Thus compared to those that at least think and try to be students (disciples), by embracing all the provided behaviors and ways, seeking to please and have closeness with the Next Level, in whatever terminology, times and degrees, these are in degrees more like “wild” or “poisonous animals,” the prime definition of the Greek “therion,” rendered “beast” in most translations. They are poisonous because of how they lead others away from the truth and thus the Next Level, so are deceivers and thus in allegiance to the Luciferian Space Alien “hissers,” what the “serpent in the garden” was most defined as, from the Hebrew in the Book of Genesis.

One needs to be aware that in many translations “Beast” is also translated from the Greek “Zoon” which translates to a “Living Being,” so is an big error, but is apparent in the context. By wild animal, in this context, refers to those humans who have virtually given and/or shown their total allegiance to

the humans that are the leaders in the various private and governmental institutions that Jesus referred to as “mammon” some look to as their “masters” as opposed to the only other Master being the real Older Members (“God” the Father) in the Next Level Above Human from outer space (the literal heavens).

In the context BEAST is used to refer to the Secret Govt's that came to be because of the UFO crashes and subsequent Space Alien interactions, even though it was the Next Level that staged some of the crashes as a way to exit their existing Next Level “made for them” physical bodies and provide humans proof of non-human Beings from outer space.

These humans and their related institutions, religious to scientific, etc. then become the epitome “master,” which in application puts the accumulation of wealth and power as their number one priority to enable whatever their agenda.

When the Next Level comes closer with Representatives incarnate, they become like an unseen spotlight on the ways the human condition morphs into exclusive service to wealth and treasure, while simultaneously provides the choice to separate and break away from putting these human systems and motivations and associated behaviors and ways on a pedestal. An example of this break away can be seen in the 1960's “hippie” movement, however temporary for many.

To the Next Level all who are not rejecting and thus showing the signs of separating from these human norms, as portrayed by these human kingdom institutions, are unknowingly looking to the Luciferians as their masters. This is because the Luciferians have considered the human kingdom their domain and have an interest in law and order and even peace and love and all the seemingly good behaviors and ways they promote in the human kingdom. The Next Level is the source of all of it but only promote peacefulness and loving kindness as a behavioral characteristic while knowing that those who subscribe to their world, will have difficulties and challenges living within these human systems because they no longer fit the mold of a human and are instead separating from their humanness, whether they know it or not.

The Next Level Older Members have provided the Luciferians as a testing influence to the human kingdom they started that they hope humans will

reject as evidenced in the Adam and Eve example where they listened to the influence of the one called the “hisser” (serpent). This became the first testing ground for those the Older Members considered prospective full adult members in the Next Level. The Luciferians were not full time adult members of the Next Level when they rebelled and fell so were cast out of having a beyond Earth heavenly circulation and it's eternal life rewards. Thus when they fell by breaking their WATCHER TASK instructions and began propagating with human mortals on Earth, for the Older Members of the Next Level to be sure others of that equivalent domestic level of service wouldn't also fall, they began subjecting more Souls to that same Luciferian influence upon them - the influence to go against the instructions from the Older Members of the Next Level.

Thus the Earth, that had become the Luciferian's prison became a testing ground for the further schooling of those Souls They had been cultivating, who were brought to interface with this civilization's “children of Israel,” but who upon scattering to the four winds (quarters of the Earth) were given opportunities to migrate to the United States of America for the location of the next lesson ground, in which their genes had become mixed into many other human kingdom races and ethnicities spawned by the Luciferians.

Ti and Do said that every significant soul of this civilization has returned in or attached to a physical body to reap their reward. They said that would involve taking over it's assigned human vehicle - making it obey and become one's slave. They can overcome the human world by looking to the teachings of the most presently incarnate Older Members, which they will see references the records of the past Older Member incarnations, namely Jesus, Elijah, Moses, Enoch and Adam and their student associates in the names of some of the Old Testament Prophets who taught lesson steps in the same overcoming program, then they will have accomplished the overcoming “Process shown in the meaning of the word Israel. That word meant one who has “overcome/conquered, prevailed against the Luciferian misinformation mind, behaviors and ways, through the commandments of Jehovah. Their reward would be the receipt of an adult Next Level physical body and service (a seat) on a spacecraft/lab among Young and Older Members of the Next Level, what Do said would be on Ti's crew.

Some of those that don't overcome 100% but who give their lives in service



to the Next Level Older Members (Ti and Do) may also receive a new physical body as well, but it's not yet an adult Next Level body. They may be assigned tasks that might be of some equivalence to the tasks the Luciferians abandoned. I say this because Ti and Do indicated some in their graduation class would be “replacing” the Luciferians. Some Souls who believe and begin to separate from the world and make significant changes in their behaviors and ways, who attempt to work for the Next Level in whatever terminology, who may have never heard of Ti and Do, when their physical body dies can be “saved” for a future opportunity to grow a Next Level body through an Overcoming Process with an incarnate “present” Older Member, as Ti and Do just served. This would seem to include those Do spoke about as the “third type” in the video he made named:

Last Chance to Evacuate Earth Before It's Recycled, By Do

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2015/09/17/last-chance-to-evacuate-earth-before-its-recycled-transcript-from-dos-videotape/>

In examining the Revelations records I suspect these could be saved because they rejected giving their loyalty (mark on hand or head, or to the Image (religio-spiritual - space alien, even to the seeming miracles or wonders like the Fatima hologram) of the BEAST. I believe these Souls would be “put on ice,” the way Do put it, but not meant literally.

This third type may also be related to those who Jesus said, “inherit the earth,” though another interpretation of that statement might be to inherit the earth as their next task towards full adult membership and even beyond that.

In other words all who graduate from their grade in school may be inheriting the Earth as helpers for the next civilizational overcoming experiment as part of their own growth process as in the Next Level there is continuous growth opportunities for ever more, that is, until we each decide to reject is becomes self judging and limiting. Ti and Do said that technically a Young Member could pass up an Older Member. It's not that they are competitive. They wear no insignia's and don't have notches on their belts of how many challenges they met and succeeded in or how many times they failed to meet the goal they sought to reach for, which is measured only by one's awareness of their Older Member's examples. It is also not only about accomplishment of tasks. It's about literally pleasing one's Older Member. We can do all the things to show we are growing but if we don't please our specifically assigned Older

Members, while we are in the human condition with them then we don't get to be in that Older Member's presence and/or on board Their spacecraft/lab on Their Crew.

So at this time in particular in 2015 and thereafter we are each deciding whose side to take. It's about rejecting the mindsets of all the human institutions and their leadership and supporters - not accepting any markings of loyalty to their systems, nor providing them with service and patriotism, even as a constitutionalists and taking the ramifications of whatever hardships results while appealing to Ti and Do or if we never read this or heard of them to the genuine creators of the Earth who abide throughout the literal and distant heavens, who created all the life forms, for help, guidance, service that stimulates our initial separation from the human Luciferian kingdom while shifting our loyalty to the Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human. Unless we appeal to Them there is no future opportunity for future lifetimes as our Souls or Spirits and physical vehicles will all be a part of the recycling.

Throughout the current civilization's history these human institutions have been cultivated by the Luciferians. The first descriptions of this end time period with considerable detail seemed to be written by the Old Testament prophet Daniel, whom Jesus referred to and gave instructions to heed, so we can count on his writings legitimacy as the Next Level Crew would see to it that that part of the record was particularly usable for the sake of those who are awakening at this time that identify strongly with those records. Since the Book of Revelations were given to Jesus disciple John to provide great detail to the timeline of He and His Father's return and the “end of the (human) world” and judgment time, Jesus' reference to the prophet Daniel's prophecies become the key to opening up of all the mysteries of this end time that were to be shut up before now.

Mat 24:14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

This is evidence that the current teachings of Jesus, his “gospel” the “good news about the Kingdom of God/Heaven being at hand are preached in all the world and still the end comes in the future of that.

Mat 24:15 When (ye) therefore shall see the abomination ((idolatry - working

for, making one's master Mammon, thus a false idol)) of desolation ((lay waste, come to naught, make desolate)), spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand ((abide, bring, continue, covenant, establish, hold up, lay, stand (by, forth, still, up))) in the holy ((morally blameless, physically pure, holy one), saint)), place ((condition, opportunity; specially, a scabbard= coast, license, place, X plain, quarter, + rock, room, where)), (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

Mat 24:16 Then let them which be in Judaea ((those living as overcomers (true Israelites))) flee ((run away, shun, vanish, escape)) into ((of direction towards, upon, about (the times), among, after)) the mountains ((hills, areas lifted up from the plain)):

This time period is one particularly showing wealth becoming the master of many, thus a false idol, the gold calf constructed by the renegade children of Israel which is a quick path for those to become WASTE (desolation) as there is no reason for the Next Level to offer these a new overcoming opportunity if they have their minds made up.

Considering the world financial crisis that highlighted NYC, including the Wall Street investment banks as the financial empire of the world, as it had soon become after the founding of America, would be the most literal interpretation of one's master as “mammon,” the false God and even with Obama coming into office at the height of that crisis. Obama's name even sounds like “Obama-Nation” (abomination) that makes waste largely created by the “beast”'s manipulations for many years coming to a head, even potentially planned to move funds around without being readily seen to what they were going.

This seems to be the time period Jesus was forecasting and it is also the time period that begins our choice of who to make covenant with. It's between the Next Level's Ti and Do (God) or Mammon. This is in addition to cleaning up our behaviors and ways and even literally finding someplace in a hilly or mountainous area to dwell or flee to when we each feel that call, not to survive geographic changes as the spading engages with the pouring out of the Seven Angels bowls/vials of plagues but to be away from the cities where problems of all sorts will be significantly multiplied because of the numbers of people and the problems that will occur to the infrastructures that support those millions, not just for human survival but to heed the warning from the

Next Level and recognize the truth that Ti and Do provided as only those that have some relationship with the Next Level in whatever terms will be serious minded enough to change their location having seen enough of the signs unfolding.

The first showing of the BEAST in prophecy relates to their coming up from or out of or grown from the “bottomless pit” in Rev 9. In this way the BEAST would be the physical vehicles who had survived underground, now coming up to the surface again to grow new physical bodies, the Luciferian Souls who take control over those vehicles can then “wear” to try to put forward their the Luciferian Space Aliens agenda to get off the planet, steal Souls from the Next Level classroom and/or at last resort prepare to flee underground again.

Thus this means the BEAST both came about because of those in the bottomless pit and from among in terms of DNA the ones who still had physical bodies who had been shut up underground having escaped that last degree of recycling depicted as Noah's flood. Ti and Do did provide the class with a couple Hollow Earth theory books though I can't recall their every talking about that much if at all. However, as with everything they did, we can count on it having value.

Subsequent materials and some of which came from a Russian documentary suggest an opening to an underground lake and Shangri-La like environment in Antarctica that might very well provide an pathway of some sort from the north polar region to the south polar region. There is circumstantial evidence of this but it remains a theory tossed into the pile of fantastical and even conspiratorial fringe thinking yet may be founded in fact to at least consider for someone who wants to know all things that could actually be real.

In Rev 9 beings with faces like men that fly like locusts and have stingers as we saw evidenced in many abduction reports come out of the smoke from this bottomless pit. It may not be a coincidence that the term flying saucer got it's name from a pilot who saw several objects flying in formation over Mt. Rainier in Washington state.

This “beast” isn't described in Rev 9, their leader is the “angel of the bottomless pit” - Abaddon in Hebrew and Apollyon in Greek both of which translate accordingly to “the place of destruction” and the purveyor of that

destruction. Thus this sounds like the depiction of the Dragon or Serpent, the adversary to the Next Level incarnate membership (their Satans, who Ti and Do said were literally assigned to be the adversaries to each of the serious overcomer students in their classroom).

This next verse seems to have some coordination with Daniel 7's first beast (In this case "beast" translates to a human King):

Rev 9:17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire ((4447 purinos= red color, shining like fire, fiery)), and of jacinth ((deep blue color)), and brimstone ((2306 theiodes= sulfurous, yellow at room temperature, when melted turns blood red with a blue flame and as an organic phylum chlorobi a "green sulfur bacteria that is used in pharmaceuticals to kill parasites, bacterias, mold, mildew, fungus, as a fumigant)): and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone ((2303 theion probably of 2304 (in its original sense of flashing)= brimstone, divine incense, because burning brimstone was regarded as having power to purify and to ward off disease))

(In short this verse seems to depict three of the four "horses" in the opening of the 7 Seals in Revelations chapter 6. A full interpretation of this verse is found in section: IV. THE OPENING OF THE SEVEN SEALS)

A horse is a beast shining like fire in it's approach, the mammalian heads described as the heads of lions, kin to both Rev 13:2 and Dan 7:4 adding credence to the time frame before Ti and Do went public, during the Richard (the Lionhearted) Nixon reign of 1969 to 1974 that was cut short but followed with the same policies by Gerald Ford until 1977 when Nixon was forced to resign over charges of great deceit and scandal surrounding what became known as Watergate but was only the tip of that iceberg.

In Daniel 7 there are "four beasts" that are later described by the archangel Gabriel as "Kings" and refers to the overall "end time" as opposed to the time of Jesus as some Christian theologians insist of Daniel's prophecy interpretation, though a case can be made for several interpretations. This one regarding this end time is the most up to date one. So I am saying the Nixon is the first king in Daniel 7's vision described as a Lion and he was actually named after the English king, Richard the Lionhearted by his mother.

In is through the mouths of these mammalian headed flying creatures that they issued fire to inflame the passions of humans via their massive attempts to create hybrids from stolen human eggs and sperm. And they had smoke that describes them as the purveyors of illusion, as a smoke screen and because they did have the technology to generate cloud cover to hide behind. And Brimstone as the substance thought of as “divine incense” sold as having the power to purify and ward off disease to create today's UFO Religions like the Raelians and those that follow various modern contactees and government whistle-blowers like John Dean.

When I was part of one of Ti and Do's groups giving meetings in 1994 we gave a meeting in Tucson, Arizona at a new age bookstore run largely by believers and possibly students of John Dean. I don't think he was at our little meeting. Alex Collier is another along with Space Ruthie and Rael and David Icke, but there are literally hundreds since the 1950's who claim to be ambassadors or disciples or brothers/sisters with and/or for one or another space alien group often insinuating their leader to be the return of Jesus as well.

The power to purify they say they have is largely to meditate on peace and love thinking that if enough people do so all over the world, it will trigger the 100<sup>th</sup> monkey, like the rolling stone gathering more and more moss until it's a giant force for change and goodness. It's a nice idea except the Next Level's students, though can use different meditations technique Ti and Do provided them, don't focus on meditation to have peace and feel enlightened or to make them into a better human.

Like Jesus said, “I do not come to bring peace but a sword.” That sword was the sword of his mouth that cut root systems from the plants by his instruction to be his disciple meant leaving all behind. He promoted peaceful behavior one to another but wanted us to have “salt” - as an agitation in our souls that would stimulate thirst for more service, more truth and accelerated growth.

The Next Level doesn't want people to be satisfied with being ordinary as all humans actually are compared to what they could become, as Members of the Next Level, who Ti and Do said would then become “individuals for the first time.”

Next this depiction of the BEAST is as defeating the Two Witnesses in, Rev 11:7 as already re-translated that has more description and confirmation that we are speaking of the same description in Rev 12:3 this time as a Great Red Dragon who has 7 heads and 10 horns and seven crowns on the heads and whose tail causes a third of the stars of heaven to fall and who makes war with the saints. As I have already described this is the time period in the late 1970's when Ti (the woman) with her newly born to the throne "son" incarnate and calling himself Do and their student body, the saints as they began their overcoming process in earnest while having escaped to the wilderness of Wyoming where they lived outdoors for a about 3 or so years. This time period is a bit of a reprieve from the "war" against the Dragon that is to begin after this second period of 1260 days as shown in verse 6 in the early 1980's when Ti had to have one eye removed, the casualty of being the prime target by the Dragon and his associates.

The Dragon is described as being Red and this is when the Red - Republican party really got a boost from the Ronald Reagan white house. Reagan was a big Hollywood star who was governor of the Bear state of California, thus a perfect match for Daniel 7's 2<sup>nd</sup> Beast (king) having Bear qualities in that he engaged in "cold (slow) wars" primarily against the Red (communist) Soviet Union's Russians as shown in Dan 7:5. The bear has three ribs in his teeth and teeth is equally translated to the tusks of the elephant the animal (beast) that came to represent the Republican party. Reagan's administration bit down hard on three primary locations in the world - on the Soviets in the proxy cold war over Afganistan, in Africa in Angola, again a proxy war to keep the Soviets out and in South America big time to keep the soviets out of Cuba and El Salvador and foster regime change that might be prone to communist influence in Nicaragua and an an actual American invasion of Granada with projects to overturn Venezuela and other countries in South America all more or less by clandestine illegal funding that Reagan was at least on the outside insulated from. Perhaps they learned from the Nixon debacle not tell the president too much as they need a good figurehead for public relations to keep the party in power.

The Dragon is still in pursuit against the woman and her family of her now born to the throne Son and their student body of "saints" but the Woman is given a rest so she can provide nourishment to her remaining Next Level Family as depicted in Rev 12:15 as flying to a place prepared for her. She is

still in the vicinity but in a prepared place and of course not is about to leave her physical body for the remainder of the spirit birthing process of the student body, away from the “face” of the Serpent which is the exposure of the clear presence of the Luciferian space aliens that Do brought was shown by Ti though a number of books that came out around 1986-7. One very telling one was called “UFO at Aztec” that had a very revealing account of the named Aztec, New Mexico UFO Crash that include up to 18 dead bodies that a high FBI official named Nathan Twining publicity acknowledged. That put a real face on the Space Aliens. No more were they considered multi-dimensional though Lucifer and his original fallen angels were probably discarnate.

Rev 12:14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

This woman (Ti) was to be in her special place for a “time and times and a partial (half) time” that can be calculated as  $3 \frac{1}{2} + 7 + 1 \frac{3}{4} +$  years equaling  $11 \frac{1}{4} +$  years. Since Ti left her physical vehicle on June 19, 1985, it was almost exactly  $11 \frac{3}{4}$  years until the rest of her family were assisted by the “earth opened her mouth,” a way of saying they went to their graves:

Rev 12:16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

When the Woman fly into the wilderness, she was no longer incarnate, thus any reference to her was both an attack of her Mind and of her offspring/family who were with her the entire time. This is clarified a few verses back in:

Rev 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

Where it says, “the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night,” is showing the presence of these “saints” the brethren with the Woman and her Son born to the Throne.

As it says in Rev 14 how they all “follow the lamb wherever he goes” these



“brethren” don't their teachers/Older Member's sides. So when it says the Earth helped the woman, the way the earth was helping the woman was by taking the subject - the saints who continued to take all the negativity of day in and day out bombardment out of the firing line by allowing their vehicles to go back to the dust inside the Earth their having “overcome the (human) world”

To finish up this Two Witness and Crew's incarnate phase that will be shown in the remaining Rev 11 verses as well:

Rev 12:17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

The Dragon proceeds to make war against the “remnant of her seed” any and all who would come to keep the commandments/instructions of God and in particular attention paid to those who also have the testimony of Jesus as shown here that will provide a help to all those who really did know the Holy Mind/Spirit of Jesus the Christ, incarnate as Do, Ti's offspring who she birthed to the throne. These who remain after the first fruit have been swallowed up by the Earth to help them graduate are spoken of throughout prophecy as the Remnant or Remaining. The first fruit are not the remnant nor are they remaining. These who come after them are. These who graduate only return to instigate the final judgment of the rest of the world as Jesus detailed as the “angels separating the sheep from the goats.”

The beast (king) for the last of this first fruit harvest phase of the return of the Next Level kingdom is represented by Dan 7:6's leopard with four wings and four heads on the backside of his time frame arrival. This beast is a mix of Lion and Pard. The Lion represents the Republicans and the way it's worded can be shown to mean there is an alternation between the Republicans and the dark spots/stripes of the leopard being the dark panther part as a “pard” by some is considered to be a panther or the Tasmanian Devil that resembles more of a dog species than a feline so perhaps could be a cross as a donkey, the Democratic animal representation. Or it can mean that the “panther” follows at the back side of the four heads. The heads are the presidents where the Wings are the Luciferian space aliens that ride the vehicles depicted as horses in Rev 6:4-6 that take dominion over the U.S. and the world that ushers in the full one world government under the Rev 6:8 Green horse

named Death and accompanied by Hell. (There is a great deal to say about Rev 6:8 to be found in the section on the Fourth Seal.)

The Leopard's four heads would then be, George H.W. Bush as a Lion (descended from English Kings) and especially in the way he invaded Iraq in the first Gulf War. Though that was short, it was a savage attack and there were many, many casualties for years thereafter related to the toxic chemicals and depleted uranium used to coat the bullets and many of the artillery shells to make them able to pierce armor. The problem is they also pulverize the uranium into radioactive dust that can be breathed in and/or makes it's way into water tables and people, even through their food supplies for many years to come. They even came up with a name for the sickness many service personal suffered after the war. It was called "Gulf War Syndrome" though I don't know if it related to the depleted uranium, though there were other chemical agents used in that war just like the "agent orange" used as a defoliant in Vietnam that left it's toxic mark on all who took it in.

The second of these four heads might then be Bill Clinton and he didn't start any new wars except for participating with NATO allies in the war in Bosnia and Kosovo. But otherwise he presided over a very profitable time of peace, except in how he spoke out against Ti and Do's Heaven's Gate group when they exited during his time as president:

"It's heartbreaking, sickening, uh, shocking...I think it's important that we get as many facts as we can about this...What in fact motivated those people. And uh...What all of us can do to make sure that there aren't any other people thinking in that same way out there in our country—that aren't so isolated that they can create a world for themselves that may justify that kind of thing. It's very troubling to me." Clinton on CNN 3/27/97

This is a typical Luciferian space alien (dragon) motivated response, not even aware of what Ti and Do taught yet acting as if he knew better than the Next Level as he admitted knowing nothing about what they believed or claimed to be. He was sickened by the idea that it could be honorable in God's eyes for people to give their lives to God. Does he have the faintest idea who "God" really is or perhaps he thinks we all got here by accidentally growing brains and all because of certain gradual chemical combinations that just so happened came together in precisely the right ways to work with hundreds of others that came about in just that right kind of way to form intricate systems

upon systems within systems that grow and change and do adapt to degrees. If that is what he thinks he does not evidence having any mind from the Next Level. To any statistician the odds of that all happening in the minute detail to the great overview it has and does would probably at most be some one in some unimaginable number times all the stars, which means that it may be possible given the right direction.

Like Ti said, “there are places where life evolves from a speck of dust,” but that Do then said, “but it wouldn't be a speck of dust” to which Ti agreed that it would be by some other kind of starting off point. By the way, for those that listen to this tape where they talk about this, it might seem strange that Do knew that Ti was his Older Member, from experience, not because she ever said that to him, that he offered what might seem like a correction. What many don't know was that Ti wanted Do to bridge any gaps in understanding student might have from things Ti would say as that was Do's task to be the primary interface with the student body.

Then came G.W. Bush as the third and Barack Obama followed as the 4<sup>th</sup> head of the Leopard and also as seals 2 and 3 which takes that prophecy up to the 4<sup>th</sup> seal and Daniel's fourth Beast.

Daniel's Chapter 7 prophecies regarding these 4 Beasts that lead up the 4<sup>th</sup> and greatest BEAST will be described in a great deal more detail in section: III.D.4.b.iv. DAN 7:3 - DAN 7:7 INTERPRETATION.

#### **III.D.4.b.i. REVELATIONS CHAPTER 13 CUES US INTO ADDITIONAL PROPHECIES THAT DESCRIBE THE HISTORY OF “BEASTS” AS FORETOLD BY DANIEL’S PROPHECIES AS KINGS AND/OR KINGDOMS**

Rev 13:1 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

Sand is often used in the records to compare something to an innumerable amount, as people, as how many sons of Israel, sons of God there could have been or as a weak foundation to build one's house on, versus choosing to build upon a rock, and as a boundary that the seas can not cross. In this context as with most prophecy it seems to have dual interpretations.

Isa 10:22 For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

As all Revelations prophecy the context refers to the END TIME and illustrates the way the remnant of the masses (sand of the sea) who amount to those who can become “overcomers of humanness” (the only true Israeli's) return, as Jesus also indicated by saying they would be resurrected in the last day (age/time). The Beast thereby represents the ones Jesus said were the unjust among the just who would be “rising again” to either graduate to their next best station towards an eventual graduation or not, in which this later case their spirit or Soul is recycled in what is called the Lake of Fire.

Another way of looking at this verse is pertaining to the actual geography John is being shown where those of his “house” would be incarnating (standing) upon, as focused on a coastal area and a people that are set apart from the masses (sea) because of their reception of the “light” coming upon them. Though Ti and Do began their prophecy period mostly by January 1, 1973 when the left Houston, their main public exposure came when they were in southern California in March of 1975 - in the desert like terrain (Zion) but by the Pacific ocean where, together with their well known Waldport, Oregon coastal meeting, they attracted most of their fully dedicated students, who seem to have been most of those recorded as the twenty four elders. This was the amount of students that remained with Do at the start of 1993 before some were allowed to rejoin the classroom when they saw the Beyond Human series of video tapes Do and Crew prepared and before the 1994 gathering of additional students that also came and went to end up with 38 in 1997 (plus four who had followed them afterward before 2000).

The Seven Heads of the Beast are described in Rev 17:8 as “seven mountains” where mountain is from the Greek oros and oro meaning “to rise or rear.” Thus these seem to represent Seven Human governmental bodies, aka Kingdoms or Empires, that rise out of the sea of humanity, who also dominate the earth's seven major continental land masses (mountain rises).

Thus John is shown to document the way all the previous Human Kingdoms/Empires are being represented in the end time that becomes a One World Government, having “7 Heads” with one of those heads rising to the

helm described as a WOMAN and false idol worshiper (fornicator, who sells her body and equivalent of a Soul for power and profit, who is evidenced as America (Lady Columbia/Lady Liberty and Lady Justice) that rises to power from the sea (waters of peoples but coincidentally of Christian foundation thus stemming from what's called the Holy See - the Pope and Cardinal sovereign state who preside over the Vatican City State - the original seat of the Holy Roman Empire) who are the multitude of human beings who mostly are in allegiance to their bestial (mammalian) behaviors and ways who emigrated from the previous empires/kingdoms to form one “melting pot” of humanity as Jesus described as constituting the “just and unjust” all rising again to a resurrection of eternal life or eternal death.

Rev 13:2 And the beast ((2342 therion diminutive from the same as 2339 “thera,” from ther= a dangerous venomous, wild animal that preys upon the weak to entrap them)) which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

These bestial humans consist of governmental organizations of humans who as a whole act as venomous animals, where venom has to do with their anti Kingdom of God/Heaven behaviors and policies that by the leaders power and influence foster among their various constituencies trust in their human institutions and systems instead of in the real Kingdom of God, Kingdom in the literal heavens, thus essentially poisoning the minds of all who look up to them and their systems as false idols in their leadership and ways of thinking/acting.

Like any choice a human makes, they can be stepping stones to getting off the top of the human kingdom “mountain” which is filled with misinformation about our reality, where it all came from and what is it's ultimate purposes and how we can move closer to that ultimate purpose. So it's not like anyone serving the “beast” in any way big or small, which involves all of us at times, is a bad or wrong choice. It comes down to whether when we recognize that it feels wrong to us, we seek to change instead of clinging out of fear of not having what we have grown to rely on from our allegiance to whatever it is. We all get many chances to seek the changes we each continuously need to make to align more and more with the Kingdom of God/Heaven's choices for us that they will help us to make as we

ask and will even help us to make when we don't ask when they are making a last ditch effort to get us to ask, which we see happening in natural disasters.

In this verse this BEAST is described with it's historic genetic mammalian characteristics in reference to Daniel chapter 7's first three beasts of "like a lion with eagles wings," the second a "bear having 3 ribs in his mouth between his teeth devouring flesh" and a "leopard with four wings (of a fowl, four heads and dominion given to it." These verses in Dan 7 are related by far more than these three animal depictions, yet Daniels fourth beast is different from the other three, has iron teeth devouring the "remnant" (residue) feet (footstool) and has "ten horns," which looks like the same Beast description as in Rev 13:1. Plus the rest of the verses in Dan 7 have direct reference to verses in the writings in the New Testament and especially in the Revelations, so it's hard to doubt that they were written to show consistency with one another for this END TIME.

There are a number of translation/interpretations of Daniel's writings that name ancient empires and even particular kings of those empires, represented as these "beasts" and how they have come and go in line with these prophecies, but the fact that most are also represented in the Book of Revelations indicates only some of the origin of these bestial human organizations from the times of Daniel going forward. As with all prophecy there are multiple translations, interpretations and debates on most all points from years of analysis and consideration as time marches on and shows more evidence of the most accurate interpretations. I have reviewed many of the commentaries that speak of where and when Daniel's prophecies apply and in which way, but few bring them up to the current END TIMES even though many signs are apparant, at least as I see it.

None of what I have seen in the varied interpretations seem totally on the mark, in my opinion, because none I have seen conceive of the Two Witnesses as being the return of the Father and Jesus and incarnate and having already come incarnate and exited as revealed as Ti and Do and Crew. They all miss looking at a few very key points that would open that door which would also open the door to recognizing that there are two very distinct depictions of the Kingdom of god/Heaven's return with the one called Jesus at the helm for both, first incarnate as one of the Two Witnesses and then a return while at a distance, so not incarnate (Rev 14:14, 19:11, 20:11)

though quite apparent as an Armada of bright star-like spacecrafts containing his graduate “Saints” with their new eternal clean pure white “linen” physical bodies and Him with His Next Level body - perhaps the one he took with him while incarnate in the task of Jesus.

“Linen” was the cloth designated for the priest assignment in the Moses camp and is a way of describing a king's clothing. The one called Jesus is leading them, in what is also a bright star-like spacecraft but his vehicle, also compared to pure white linen has been “dipped in blood,” to me indicating it could be the same physical body he changed over into a “glorified body” before he physically rose out of his disciples sight and was received by a cloud cloaked spacecraft. Now I believe the reason most miss these and many more very clear points is actually because it's part of the plan to hide the truth until the Kingdom of God/Heaven Older Members returned still in secret as a thief to do the further REVEALING of how they fulfill ALL the Revelations prophecies.

Thus the matter is really whether one can consider Ti and Do as the Father and Jesus return incarnate, not as Jesus because Jesus is the name of the last vehicle the Older Member from the Next Level took to perform his task by, that included converting it into a Next Level vehicle as he partially demonstrated before exiting. This was planned this way, I believe, because He and His Father's initial incarnate stage of return was to gather the Souls who were in line to graduate upon their arrival, where those that come to believe in them now (after their exit), recognizing their return in the names of Ti and Do (the notes of their Song) are moving to their next grade in school as they are not yet ready to graduate. For these “remnant” or those electing to believe in Ti and Do as the returnee Older Members, the mysteries surrounding the entire book of Revelations, to include Daniel's prophecies need (for some) to be further revealed and de-mystified. Those human vehicles who were prepared to receive this “backside” of the book (Rev 5:1) revealing could be assisted to awaken by this book's content now.

Some also miss how the United States of America is a key in the Next Level's return as they miss other scriptures that disassociate modern Israel from the next location for the return. Again it's sort of hidden from view though some have come to see that aspect in part at least. Those Christians that are more or less Christian Zionists, where a Zionist is anyone Jew or Christian that is

motivated to help those they think are Jews to have their own territory as they have since 1948 which is included in prophecy yet is secondary to the fact that the real return Jesus was speaking about was the return of the “overcomers,” what the word Israel really means, where today's Jews as a religious group hardly demonstrate as they cling to their tradition that doesn't include Jesus as their messiah despite mounds of evidence.

It seems these Christian Zionists are as absent from seeing Jesus for who he is/was as are most of today's Jews towards seeing Moses for what he really was, or even more so. As Jesus said to the Jewish priests in his day, paraphrased to, “if you knew Moses you would know me.” I say the same thing now to Christians... If you know Jesus you would know Do of Ti and Do. Because there are depictions of war being fought before the Jesus of Rev 19's as a bright star-like object returns, many Christians and especially Zionists whether they see themselves that way or not exactly want there to be war (final battle of Armageddon) as then they think it will be sooner that Jesus returns and takes them to heaven and/or brings his heavenly abode (mansion) to Earth to govern them. What they don't recognize is that they won't see Do as the same Older Member, then in his Jesus glorified vehicle because they wouldn't have seen all the events that precede his return having occurred in the ways in which they translate and interpret them. There have already been some Christians who interpret the Rev 6:2 “white horse” as Lucifer as Lucifer's name comes from his having once been an “angel of light,” part of the meaning of Greek leukos translated to white “light.” I wouldn't be at all surprised if some Christians as I speak have agreed with me that Rev 6:2 was Do sitting on his “AppleWhite” physical (horse like) body, because of that interpretation of that verse depicting Lucifer and thus see him as the antichrist. If there is a way to twist these scriptures, the Luciferians have seen to it that some humans will embrace it and preach it and thereby trick those that don't want to consider otherwise.

#### **III.D.4.b.ii. DANIEL 7 INTERPRETATION BEGINS - THE END TIME FOUR BEASTS (KINGS)**

Daniel chapter 7 seems to roughly outline most of the entire process so in the translation and interpretation to follow I will show the correlations of how they apply to this end time that is well underway and serve to show the Next Level's strategy all along that gives those who are open to considering, a



handle on how these events are fulfilled by Ti and Do and Crew. With that said, here is a summary of what I have gathered from re-analyzing Daniel's records:

Dan 7:1 In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum ((essential content)) of the matters ((word, discourse, commandments)).

Daniel is being given a descriptive layout of what Ti and Do would have called “instructions” to write down.

Dan 7:2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds ((7308/7307 ruwach= mind, spirit, breath, wind, life (provision), quarters)) of the heaven ((8065/8064 shamayin as the dual of shameth= to be lofty, sky, visible arch in which clouds move, higher ether where celestial bodies revolve, air, astrologer, heavens)) strove ((1519 giyach or guwach corresponding to giyach 1518= to rush/gush or break or labor or strive to bring forth, draw up, take out)) (upon the) great ((7229/7227 rab= stout, abundant (quantity, size, age, number, rank, quality) as in an elder [older member], captain, chief, lord, master)) sea ((3221/3220 yam= to roar (as breaking in noisy surf) and/or large body of water)).

As in all prophecy there are multiple angles in which they will play out literally. The Aramaic ruwach has it's application as a MIND, the term Ti and Do used most to bring a more generic view, yet equated to “Spirit” and that Jesus referred to by describing the way his students would experience their upcoming birth upon his return. It would be a “spirit (or Mind) birth,” in other words an UNSEEN ONE AS HE COMPARED IT WITH THE WIND that we can't see but know exists. Thus these four are depicting four crews as Next Level members don't often work alone. The other primary way in which it is applied is in this case geographically speaking of the “quarters” of the heaven which is referring to sections of all the heavens associated with the earth. Various records indicate there are 3 or 7 heavens. Three are documented in the Biblical records so those are what I will describe as most relative to us now.

Biblically the FIRST HEAVEN is where the birds literally fly that is also part of the “spirit world” where all spirits of humans and potentially animals go when they die, unless they qualify for the SECOND HEAVEN described as

“paradise” or “Abraham's Bosom” where human spirits and/or souls can be SAVED into and what Do once called “buckets,” aka purgatory, so they can be given a future opportunity to graduate to their next THIRD HEAVEN. If and when they graduate by meeting the criteria that is designed to experience in stages, as demonstrated by incarnate Older Member(s), staying precisely with the teachings of the most current Older Member, then they are given circulation in the THIRD HEAVEN even though that may still be a limited circulation and what Ti and Do referred to as a “domestic” members task assignment like the “watchers” had. It's possible that what I am calling the second heaven is actual part of the first. In other words the “buckets” are what separate spirits and/or souls that are “saved” from those that are not and that's all in parts of the Earth's atmosphere that would encompass underground and under the sea areas wherever human or human equivalent life forms circulate. That would put the WATCHERS in the SECOND HEAVEN and that makes sense in relationship with the THREE TRIMESTERS of the classroom that Ti and Do described, the first being up largely the Moses classroom, the second during Jesus classroom and the third trimester before birth with Ti and Do in the task of the Two Witnesses followed up by Do sitting on the throne by himself incarnate to midwife those who at that time officially become his Next Level offspring.

Ti and Do were clear that the Luciferian fallen angels never became adult members of the Next Level. They still had the potential to fall as they did. But they weren't just “saved” as they had physical bodies and had primitive model spacecrafts and a task assignment so had met a major part of the criteria to move ahead towards graduation. That correlates with the second trimester that involves the “sacrifice of one's self” described by what Jesus said was one major criteria to being his student, called to “deny self” and is also depicted in the Lords prayer as asking that “thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven” which being a personal petition to serve the Next Level Older Member (our Father) is saying that we want to become the instruments of our Father's will for us while we are on Earth. The ultimate show of that starts by leaving all behind - recognizing that your new family will be made up of fellow believers and not only believers but “active students” trying to apply all the lesson steps the last incarnate Older Member provided so applies whether we are with that last Older Member physically or not. The final show of “losing self” is by doing the task of “feeding my sheep” that Jesus said was

what he wanted his disciples to do after he left that he even trained them for while he was incarnate that was the primary gathering of the lost sheep - those human vehicles prepped for these returning Souls.

Jesus followers were assigned to be “fishers of humans (men).” That's where the idea of “rapture” came from as the Greek word literally means “to catch away” - as in catching a fish where the bait is the truth. Thus presumably the ones depicted as fallen angels accomplished some degree of that 2<sup>nd</sup> trimester though it may not have been as high a standard they had to reach as Ti said, after Lucifer fell the bar was going to be raised to getting into the level of position they had. I don't know when the bar was raised but I suspect it was even before Adam fell as the purpose of allowing the Luciferian spirits to influence Adam and Eve was because they were now in prison - grounded to earth, so if Adam and Eve could overcome allowing them to influence them to break with their relationship with the Next Level Older Member they were aware of, then they would have grown stronger than them, thus the bar was increased beyond what they had to attain to.

Perhaps “giving one's life” for one's Older Member is the biggest aspect of raising that bar. However, Ti and Do indicated that even giving your life wasn't the ultimate test which is why Jesus students had to come back to be “born again of flesh” to go through an “overcoming process” which had to be designed in total by the Older Members, the Ones who served as the Father and incarnate as Jesus as shown in Revelations 2 and 3. Overcoming is equivalent to “conquering” or “prevailing against” human behaviors and ways while the Luciferians and space aliens (their descendents) using discarnates (dead humans) attempt to influence the returning students who also take human vehicles, through which they are tested to overcome.

Therefore the THIRD HEAVEN becomes what is depicted as the “Heaven Heaven Heaven,” sometimes just said as “Heaven of Heavens.” In 1Kgs 8:27) - “The heavens, even the highest heaven, cannot contain you.” but it may be speaking of the highest heaven relative to the students perspective as opposed to where the Older Members of the Next Level dwell. It's not exactly a state of mind or a degree of enlightenment or holiness as those are all never-ending conditions to rise into. There is no growth level that is void of further growth. Thus the third in this context would not be the “highest heaven” which sounds like the “heaven heaven heavens” in repeating it three

times.

The only way in which Ti and Do used that kind of phrasing as “heaven of heavens” that I am aware of was when they referred to the “Chief of Chiefs” as being the Oldest Member of the Next Level. They said we wouldn't begin to understand where that individual came from until we were in a Next Level vehicle as the human brain doesn't have the capacity to understand it further. However, Ti and Do actually said they were from “headquarters” which opens up yet another perspective altogether that would be like talking about a fourth heaven - the location where the Older Members abide that is the headquarters. It's no surprise that it's said as the HEAD of the QUARTERS with several applications of those terms.

In 2008 NASA launched the New Horizon's spacecraft that flew by dwarf planet Vesta and then Jupiter on the way to Pluto and deeper into the Kuiper belt. It was said some computers on it were asleep to conserve energy for the long mission. It was awakened when it passed Pluto in July of 2015. Among the pictures that came back was one that showed 4 deep black rectangular areas that they reported were about 200 miles across each and were spaced equidistant from one another as if four black keys on a piano and perhaps twice as long as wide. Then in September many more pictures were released that showed a robust landscape with a huge white heart shaped smooth spot, mountains, volcano's, geysers, a seemingly thin atmospheric haze and an assortment of terrain not seen on any other planet before, beside earth.

These pictures of Pluto followed within days of the Dawn spacecraft's pictures of dwarf planet Ceres that showed at least 8-14 different lights and two were particularly large and bright and one had a rectangular look. Together they looked like a city as viewed from space. People have done a comparison with Las Vegas, NV from space and it's remarkably similar looking. Unlike the New Horizons spacecraft, Dawn had been sent specifically to check out what was first seen as one bright light by Hubble space telescope in December of 2003 and January of 2004 and was therefore sent to orbit Ceres which it is doing as we speak in September of 2015 getting closer in three stages, first at about 2700 miles out, then about 1800 miles out and finally where it is now at about 900 miles out. Plus on Ceres there was a 3 mile high pyramid looking structure in another area, some other lights, some parts of the pyramid that looked sculpted with vertical ridges running

evenly around half of this mountain they called a pyramid that was on an otherwise flat surface.

(For pictures see: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>)

As said, Ti and Do directed the writing of a movie script that depicted Pluto as a Next Level base. They didn't claim at the time that Pluto was a base. The script included the description of what they called the “Earth Lab” inside Pluto and was depicted at least as tall as the tallest buildings on Earth.

Around this working earth model were observation levels with screens showing world events as they were happening that included environmental and social events according to what each observation point was geared to observe. Above this model of Earth were 4 flying saucer looking spacecrafts each hovering in a fixed location over a quadrant (quarter) of the model, perhaps duplicating or acting as the receivers of data from four actual craft in a fixed position on the real earth, since there are several depictions of the “four winds” in prophecy that might be related. One could imagine these four could have technology that combines all observational and study technology humans have and much more to monitor everything that takes place in each quadrant, who knows may be even down to the thought level if need be, so if any human actually thought for instance, “Heavenly Father, I want to know the truth about Ti and Do” it could be picked up and immediately transmitted to the Pluto model and/or to the appropriate assigned crew.

There is a lot more to this information about Pluto and Ceres in section IV.D. FOURTH SEAL.

Therefore these FOUR would seem to most represent crew leaders working for their Chief/Captain (Elder or Older Member)'s “sea,” the humans they would be nurturing on earth.

The next time this kind of projection of the future is illustrated is after Jesus has exited as there is no talk otherwise referring to FOUR Beings or crews engaging this “drawing” and this is also depicted for the END TIME by Jesus:

Mat 24:31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds ((417 anemos= wind from root of aer 109= air)), from one end of heaven to the other.

Note how when the Next Level wants to make clear what they are referring to they add a second description to clarify. In this case it's apparent that the 4 winds are referring to locations where in Daniel to members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

Because the draw can be equated to a gathering and Jesus is indicating it's from the four winds from one end of heaven to the other, this seems to be indicating a global draw/gathering. And as it's indicated as being a response from the “sounding” of the trumpet, it's apparent that the Revelations prophecies of the Seven Angels with Trumpets most demonstrate that draw/gathering fulfillment.

The “sounding” itself is in the provision of new ideas and awareness of the reality of the Next Level that provides the opportunity to uplift humans who are receptive. Perhaps this kind of provision was always in affect but it seems was notably accelerated in the mid 1800's in the U.S. and then again during the time called the gay or naughty 90's (1890's), manifest in a huge UFO “flap” in the U.S. that culminated with the UFO crash in Aurora, Texas with one body found that I have suspected was like a “john the baptist” start to the arrival of the Next Level Older Members and Crew.

Other ways the sounding is evidenced is by a steep escalation of books published about outer space travel alongside high tech inventions and applications in electronic communications, air travel, civil rights, labor rights, woman's rights and diet/health consciousness. While many were still coming to the U.S. and some were expanding their awareness of what constituted reality while seeking to escape archaic hypocritical religiosity, this provision of “light” from the Next Level was also met with it's opposite in terms of significant world wars one and two, a host of rebellions that also served to create refugees, which are also those who were not so attached to their human roots and possessions in war torn areas that they would flee these areas rather than fight and die trying to preserve what they had.

Those that see the handwriting on the wall when war is brewing get out rather than hope it calms down or goes away. One can surmise that these who flee have more Next Level consciousness, as Next Level members are truly “extraterrestrial” in that they have “no (one place) to, so to speak “lay their head” as Jesus illustrated of himself upon awakening. Perhaps from these

refugees can be born humans that are more programmed to accept separation from their roots, thus more prone to evolve out of the human kingdom when the option arise by an Older Member's incarnation and provision of information on how to do just that.

The draw continued to escalate throughout the beginning of the 20<sup>th</sup> century with two peaks synchronized with the 5<sup>th</sup> angel's trumpet sounding and concluded by the first woe in the 1940's-1960's with the UFO Crashes and space alien contactee phenomenon, the dawning of the space age with rocketry and nuclear technologies, continuing what the SS wing of the German Socialist Workers Party (NAZI) led until their defeat by the U.S., Russia and their allies in 1945.

Further indication that this is referring primarily to the END TIME is in Revelations 4, 5, 6 and 9 that show four Beings/Crews in operation working “day and night” for the throne:

Rev 4:6 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts ((bad translation, should be 2226 zoon neuter of a derivative of zao 2198; a live thing, “LIVING BEINGS”)) full of eyes before and behind.

These 4 are depicted as not resting day and night. In other words they are full time workers for the Next Level Older Members and they each have a crew of six other crew members and/or spacecrafts as “wings” referring to a life-form that can fly.

Rev 4:8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings ((fly)) about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come .

Next we see the depiction of four horns - mouthpieces, cornets who are disclosing something pertaining to the altar area of the temple that is the United States “southwest” where the staged crashes occurred sacrificing their physical bodies. There is no temple on the Next Level spacecraft nor an altar. (See Rev 22) These designations refer to geological areas set up for the third trimester. They are not temples made by human or space alien hands.

Rev 9:13 And the sixth angel sounded and I heard a voice ((disclosure)) from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

These four, who I suspect would be the Four Living Beings who announce the stages referred to as the Rev 6 Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse, give instructions to let loose four angels that are bound. If they are bound they are no longer Next Level crew members:

Rev 9:14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

These four being loosed are scheduled to do what they do on a precise timing down to the human hour and it pertains to the actual area of the Euphrates river that primarily traverses through eastern Turkey, Iraq and Syria indicating great armies converging as we see building yet again.

Rev 9:15 And the four angels were loosed which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

It would not have been listed this way if they were talking about their time frame to where an hour= ~40 years. Saying it in this way was saying this was a particular point in time when they would be slaying a “third” of those of the original human strain that began the experiment.

It goes on to depict horses with riders and indicates in:

Rev 9:17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

Then here are the Four Living Beings (mistranslated to Beasts again) disclosing their commandments as indicated in Dan 7:1 that resembles a roar, an equal translation of “thunder”:

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying Come and see

Rev 6:2 And I saw and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering and to conquer

Note the reference to “horses” except this refers to the first seal being opened by the LAMB so is not the ones that Rev 9:17 is referring to who end up



bringing death upon humans in the “third” world. These are the 4 angels that were bound in the Euphrates that are reaping what they sowed by the hands of those who were also reaping what they sowed. Ti and Do indicated that a big part of the spading of the garden (Tribulation, Judgment time), is performed by those being spaded (pulled up) as well. It becomes those that have become weeds taking out those that are weeds. Humans with Next Level Mind in them don't kill or support the killing of other humans. That was a toddler lesson during the Moses first trimester.

Daniel 8 also enters into showing how Daniel 7 is referring to the “TIME OF THE END” and “END TIME” as in:

Dan 8:17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

Dan 8:19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation (The abomination - what God detests - giving service/worship of the hisser (Serpent) Luciferian deceivers)): for at the time appointed the end shall be.

Daniel 8 also provides the background for Jesus talking about the End Time in terms of watching for the “abomination (idolatry - worship (working for) false gods of wealth and sensuality promotion) that makes for desolation (waste),” yet serves as a type of fertilizer to stimulate growth in their planted seeds (souls).

As a degree of overview, I will quickly go through Daniel 8 which is comprised of visions/dreams Daniel received after Daniel 7's visions/dreams but that actually seems to outline the historic path to come before the Daniel 7 “beast” depictions. It is for this reason that it's hard to see eye to eye with those theologians who say Daniel 7's bestial kings were reflecting the existence of the empires of Babylon equaling the first lion like beast, Media and Persia equaling the second bear like beast, Greece equaling the third leopard like beast and the Roman empire equaling the fourth beast, because in Daniel 8 the Media Persian and Greek empires are depicted and like I said were given after Daniel 7. There is no reason to believe they were talking about the same Kingdoms, though following the fourth both chapters reveal the outcropping of a “little horn.”

### **III.D.4.b.iii. DANIEL 8 INTERPRETATION - END TIME BEGINNING FROM THE MEDIA-PERSIAN AND GREEK EMPIRES THAT SPAWN THE LITTLE HORN OF THE AMERICAS TO THE RICHARD (THE LIONHEARTED) NIXON PRESIDENCY AS THE FIRST BEAST OF DANIEL 7**

This section of Daniels prophecy appears to go through history very quickly depicting four Kingdoms that spread out across the four winds/quarters of the earth (Dan 8:8) following the breaking up of the ancient empires of the Medes in Media (middle east) and the Persians depicted as a Ram with Two horns, through the invasions by the GREAT KING of the Greek Empire depicted as the Goat with one horn being Alexander the GREAT (Dan 8:7), who dies suddenly to cause the Greek empire to break apart to over hundreds of years to become the even larger Roman empire that splits into four as the 1) Byzantine empire; what was the eastern Roman empire extending from Italy and Rome, east to India and south to Syria, Egypt and north Africa that eventually became the largely Turkish dominated Ottoman empire, 2) the German Frank/Roman Charlemagne/Pope Leo III merger into the Holy Roman Empire, a decentralized, limited elective monarchy composed of the Kingdoms of Germany, Bohemia, Czech, Burgundy (today's north central France), northern Italy and numerous other territories that even extended to the south of England, 3) the Carolingian empire aka the Frankish empire that became largely today's Germany, northern France, the Netherlands (Holland/Dutch), Austria, Switzerland, Venice and via Napoleon's toppling of the Holy Roman Empire in 1806 became today's France that included part of Spain, 4) what became the British Empire.

Thus these four colonial powers who demonstrate degrees of global reach (the four winds/quarters) arose as 1) Italy(Rome), 2) Spain/Portugal, 3) Netherlands, largely defined by the two Dutch provinces of North and South Holland that are largely Germanic and Frank (French), and the 4) Anglo-Saxon Great Britain which all had a competitive hand in shaping the “fourth and NEW world” in the Americas through their colonizing and the subsequent emigration periods said as “massing of non-Jewish (Gentile) people” in:

Dan 8:22 Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for ((8487 tachath= in place of, instead of, under part, beneath, conquest)) it, four kingdoms

((rules, dominions)) shall stand up out of the nation ((part from the heathen, foreign, MASSING, (fig. swarm or flight, of locusts) GENTILE [Roman Empire], people, back, behind, fem body)), but not (in his) power ((forced [voluntary immigration verses being forced to go to this new place])).

The way Daniel 7 and 8 are structured starts with Daniel's dream that he then asks the One giving him the vision for it's meaning and in chapter 8's case the Archangel (captain of angels) Gabriel shares the meaning in the second half of the chapter. Thus I will bounce back and forth to bring in both vantage points that add to the overall understanding of what's being forecast.

This next verse brings up the “LITTLE HORN” point that in this context would seem to be the United States of America as there was no other nation that was little that then rose to become superior to it's parent kingdoms:

Dan 8:9 And out of ((4480 min, or minney, or minnay (constructive plural)= some of, since, from, because, on account of)) one ((259/258 'echad/achad= UNITED, altogether)) of them came forth ((3318 yatsa' after, appear, begotten, bear out, break out, come abroad, departing, escape, grow, pluck out)) a LITTLE ((4704/4705 fem, mitsts@'iyrah= little, insignificant, a small thing, concretely diminutive, little while (of time), petty (in size or number), adverbially a short (time), little one AND 4480 min= among, with, from, that not, since, after, at, by, whether)) HORN, which waxed exceeding ((3499 yether= overhanging, superiority, hath plenty)), great ((large as in body, mind, estate, honor, pride)), toward the south ((5045 negeb= parched country [U.S. west/south west), and toward the east ((from U.S. perspective toward Europe)), and toward the pleasant ((6643/6638 tsbiy/tsabah= in the sense of amass or grow turgid (swollen, distended, congested, engorged, bloated, tediously pompous or bombastic, inflated, pretentious, puffed up, grandiose, prominent - specifically to array an army against: fight swell [against the Next Level?)) (land).

Then Gabriel s explanation:

Dan 8:23 And in the latter time ((319 'achariyth from 310 fem future time, posterity, last, hinder-most, after part, end, descendents, reward, residue, remnant)) of their kingdom, when the transgressors ((6586 pasha' = expansion, break away (from just authority) trespass, apostatize, quarrel, offend, rebel, revolt)) are come to the full ((complete)), a KING OF FIERCE

COUNTENANCE, and understanding ((995 biyn= be cunning, direct, intelligent)) dark sentences (puzzles, TRICK, conundrum)), shall stand up.

So in verse 9, “out of” or “on account of” a UNITING a little in size or number or significant HORN is begotten/born, breaks out, comes abroad from these four kingdoms: Dutch/Germanic, French, Spanish and English to become their superiors in all ways growing to the south, even the largely desert southwestern U.S., Mexico (Texas) and in Central and South America, the east as in Europe where the U.S. led in a big way by being the greater force holding back German and Soviet Union/Russian expansion. I don't think the usage of “pleasant” (land) is contextual and makes more sense as an adjective further describing this horn and even combining with the next verse (since in Hebrew there is no sentence punctuation (commas, periods, exclamation points, question marks, colons, semicolons) as in English it becomes up to translators when to cut off a thought or idea and in the next verse it repeats “waxed great,” while changing subjects, so as I am taking many liberties to begin with, I'm taking another here).

Thus I am saying that perhaps this makes more sense to see as the amass of an engorged, bloated, tediously pompous, bombastic, inflated, pretentious, puffed up, grandiose human population that is caused (instead of “great” for Hebrew gadal) by the host (crew aka army) of Heaven's, (Do indicated he was like a captain and Ti like an admiral) casting down the host (crew) of shining ones, princes (stars) to the ground/earth to tread/trample oppress humans by walking abusively upon them.

Then verse 23 describes a king, but equally a reign that can appear to coincide with Daniel 7's first of four beasts (kings) that is like a lion with U.S. president Richard Nixon seeming to fulfill the role as it is specifically pertaining to the period of the latter time of the overall end time kingdom. This king is said to have a “fierce countenance” - roughly strong, vehement, hard thus lion like while also depicted as “understanding” which indicates he is someone who feels separate from others while intelligent, direct and cunning, yet remains a puzzle to get to know, having a tendency towards trickery and double dealing, said as “dark sentences.”

There are many direct examples of these characteristics among Nixon's quotes and history. Nixon was called “tricky dicky” by the leftist press. Also President Harry S. Truman said: “Richard Nixon is a no good, lying bastard.

He can lie out of both sides of his mouth at the same time, and if he ever caught himself telling the truth, he'd lie just to keep his hand in."

As it turned out, Nixon was forced to resign after being caught behind the Watergate hotel break-in and a number of other shady dealings - erasing tapes, ordering the break in at the Brookings institute to find dirt on Lyndon Banes Johnson and much, much more. Out of his own mouth, he told David Frost years after he had resigned that, "When the President does it, that means it's not illegal." Other of his related quotes; "If you don't know how to lie or can't lie, you'll never go anywhere.," "I was not lying. I said things that later on seemed to be untrue." I don't doubt this is true as this is the Luciferian generated state of the human civilization.

However, I know many a human leader have these deceitful qualities. The difference here is the timing of Richard Nixon's presidency and how he appears to be the King depicted in Daniel 7 as the Lion, as his mother actually named him after the English KING RICHARD THE LIONHEARTED, and all most of the Daniel interpreters say the first beast king is England, thus I'm suggesting those roots are correct and seem to play out fairly well. As a FIERCE Lion Nixon instigated a savage bombing campaign against Laos and Cambodia, called "carpet bombing" as it destroyed many square miles of forest. More bombs were dropped at that time than in all of World War II and he ordered that while publicly saying he was deescalating the war since there was quite a raging anti-war movement he hated, showing his CUNNING AND SHADY TRICKERY.

Nixon was also reportedly taken with his buddy Hollywood star Jackie Gleason to observe the wreckage of a confiscated crashed UFO and alien bodies, so it seems he was aware of the crashes as well. But perhaps most of all, all these indicators were in place during the time period when Ti and Do were first awakening in the early 1970's.

Dan 8:10 And it waxed great ((1431 gadal= to twist, to cause to make)), (even) to the host ((army [crew])) of heaven; and it cast down (some) of the host ((army [crew])) and of the stars ((3556 kowkab= shining prince, star (gazer))) to the ground, and stamped ((7429 ramac= to tread upon as a potter, in walking or abusively, to oppress, trample (under feet))) upon them.

From 1947-1957, while the U.S. was waxing great and actually around the

time Richard Nixon became a California representative, then senator and vice president for Dwight Eisenhower, the UFO crashes were occurring in Texas, New Mexico and Arizona. This seems to be the “host of heaven cast down.”

Even the time period of the “fifth angels sounding” correlates with the late 1940's and early 1950's. A star indicates the “host” and from “heaven” meaning they come from the Kingdom of God in the literal heavens and come to Earth so hard to mistaken and they actually open the pit where the Dragon's Bestial humans were up until them in their prison cell, for who knows how long:

Rev 9:1 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

Rev 9:2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

Ti and Do said that the Next Level had offered a number of those who were circulating in the heavens the opportunity to descend on Earth to enter the Overcoming Classroom with the Two Older Members which would mean sacrificing the human equivalent physical bodies they had at that time and that some chose not to, which I surmise made them part of the “host stars” who became “grounded on earth” and who “stamped” upon the humans, described in:

Rev 12:4 And his tail drew the third part of the STARS OF HEAVEN, AND DID CAST THEM TO THE EARTH: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

This verse describes the casting down of the Dragon (the SHINING ONE/PRINCE - As Lucifer was at one time) and also is depicted as the ANGEL OF THE BOTTOMLESS pit named Abaddon in Hebrew and Apollyon in Greek in Rev 9:11, and who drags down a THIRD OF THE STARS OF HEAVEN as his HOST (army) who are CAST DOWN and who TRAMPLE UPON the MASS OF GENTILE humans that are identified as part of the Earth (GROUND) that seems to be that of the United States of America, again referring to all this as happening in the “LATTER, FUTURE, HINDER-MOST TIME.”

Dan 8:24 And his power ((force, strength, might, wealth (of soil), chameleon, lizard, fruits, substance)) shall be mighty, but not ((3808 lo= not without)) (by his own) power ((force, strength, might, wealth (of soil), fruits, substance, chameleon, lizard)): and he shall destroy ((decay, ruin)) wonderfully ((to cause to make great)), and shall prosper ((push)), and practice ((to do, or make)), and shall destroy ((decay, ruin)) the mighty ((powerful, numerous, paw)) and the holy ((sacred, saint, sanctuary)) people ((unit, tribe, flock)).

It's the Dragon's TAIL that is the POWER/FORCE that drags down the third part of the stars (host) of heaven. The tail is their mammalian sensual nature that they still had not yet overcome as they were never full fledged adult members of the Next Level.

Thus because of the Luciferians the United States has experienced great prosperity which can destroy Souls by ensnaring them into the accumulation of wealth and a sense of security because of how they will hardly be able to separate from such things when the Next Level stimulates our separation, first by the efforts of the incarnate Older Members (Ti and Do) coming public with the information that the Kingdom of God/Heaven is once again “at hand,” but entails leaving all behind and overcoming our human behaviors and ways while giving our will over to them to become the recipients of a real relationship with them. In this way some of those who could be among the “holy people” are not able to separate from the “cares of the world” so become destroyed as Jesus said, in the parable of the seeds would happen to some that had no roots or were plucked up by the birds (the Luciferian space aliens and their mammalian mindsets).

Dan 8:25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

See it is by “craft” and “peace” that many “souls” are destroyed because they become entrenched in their building up of themselves and their accumulation of wealth and responsibility to other humans, their roots and their nation, so they accept that nation's identifications and patriotism and lifting up of the constitution as what to lift up as their “god” which to the Next Level are all false idols. Even the worship of the human body and the sun, moon, stars and earth are all idol worship anymore. It's not that we can't appreciate them all

and want to do our best to not interfere with the way many humans desecrate them. But it's at this time especially that if we put our energy into supporting such causes while not recognizing the source of the entire system and those that Represent those Beings who are part of the Kingdom that is the source then we are saying we don't want a relationship with those Above Human Beings. And if we don't want a relationship with those Above Human Beings then they have no interest in nurturing us because we will never become the fruit on their garden, which is the ultimate purpose for it all to begin with. I'm not saying that coming this way towards Ti and Do means you will not speak out against injustice or for a cleaner ecology or for helping those that have trouble getting help or who are sick or disadvantaged. You will simply do it IF when you ask Ti and Do how you can best serve them, they lead you to those they determine the need for your help and most of that help might come by sharing who it is we are serving while we help them with their needs.

So when the national media broadcast the names of the vehicles the Two used who they had learned had been arrested for theft, not looking into the details because Do was convicted of a felony for not returning a rental car on time, which the charges against were dropped, and the only reason he got a felony on his record was because the prosecutor thought his story was so bizarre it seemed easy to make into case he could win to build up his reputation, so that Do chose to cop a plea rather than spend more time behind bars waiting for a trial, having been behind bars for 6 months before it even came up for trial consideration, that was the government through the press shooting Do and Ti down. It gave all who wanted it an excuse to not look at what they were saying and what they were about any further. They were criminals so could not possibly be from the Kingdom in the literal heaven's and they were quite happy to see them and their story of all those who left all behind to join with them get off their radios, TV's, newspapers and magazines where they had been for weeks. This was also the “subduing,” said as “overcoming” the beast from the bottomless pit would accomplish against them as said in Rev 11:7 as their “exit by dying” (Greek *apokteino*'s true meaning, not that they are “killed”) would come much later via the “earth opening her mouth” a way of saying they lose the physical human vehicles they and their student body took over to complete their metamorphic overcoming of their humanness through. It was always meant to be a “spirit birth” - a birth that could not be observed with eyes because it was their Soul body that was growing inside their



vehicles that was to be born, as Jesus said was the case.

This King is broken but “without hand.” In other words no action from others results in his “breaking down, mistake.” He is broken without “charge, dominion, force, ordinance.” Nixon resigned from office. He was the only president to resign. There was a great deal of evidence from his own mouth on tape to impeach him. A number in his administration went to jail. As best I can tell he always felt justified and mistreated and blamed the hippies and those he saw as communists and the Jews who owned the media, as he told Billy Graham.

Dan 8:11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince ((captain)) of the host, and by him the daily ((8548 tamiyd= to stretch, continue, constant, always, perpetual)) (sacrifice) was taken away ((7311 ruwm= to be high actively, to rise or raise, bring up, mount up, set up)) and the place of the sanctuary ((4720 miqdash= a consecrated place, sanctuary, hallowed part)) was cast down ((7993 shalak= to throw out, down or away, adventure)).

This Little Horn King under the influence of the Dragon had built himself up to being even above reproach as the President, even in his mind considered that lying was necessary to win and that justified doing so. There is no avoiding this for these who rise to these positions of power because the Luciferians gravitate to those that wield the most influence over others and who have the biggest capacity to direct activities in ways that they can benefit from. Those activities include improving society and advancing technologies while seeing to it that dissidents are squelched all of which Nixon over his years in government and certainly as president excelled at.

In this context the prince (captain) and host (army) continuance (daily) isn't indicated as being taken away, as the meaning of the Hebrew ruwm is to “rise up or to be brought up and/or set up.” Do is the prince in this context and he through his partnership with Ti, who came to get him going was “rising up” aka resurrecting with their students, “saints” (heavenly host).

The reference to the DAILY seems to have to do with the original instruction from Jehovah/Moses to the Israelite (beginning overcomer) classroom to sacrifice “two lambs of a year old” every day in the morning and the evening on the great altar in the name of ALL the Israelite people described in Num 28:24.

Regarding these sacrifices of animals in the Moses encampment, made to look primitive and evil by the lower forces, (which it is when humans do it, when it's not part of the lesson step designed by an incarnate Older Member), these instructions proved to be the beginning of both learning to recognize the Lords reality, to follow instructions from the Lord and to seed the recognition of the requirement for graduation from the human kingdom that includes “giving one's own flesh” in service, according to the present Older Member's example and instruction, that starts with the willingness to do so. This is because Next Level members don't identify themselves as the vehicle they wear. They identify themselves as the Soul, the pilot of whatever vehicle they are provided for the tasks they desire to perform.

Souls grow to know that their denser physical vehicle, no matter if they are wearing one grown for them or one selected for their usage, as in taking on a human incarnation is sacrificable for their assigned task from their Older Member who they clearly recognize.

Now where it becomes distorted is when the Luciferians influence humans to think they are following a human who thinks they have the authority to promote such a sacrifice of any flesh body as if it was a Next Level instruction and that can even take the shape of the sacrifice of a human vehicle which is an abomination and was clearly not permissible to do.

The Luciferians cheapen life which is not a Next Level frame of mind and especially human life as human is the kingdom level stepping stone to Next Level membership. A Next Level Member is very, very careful to abide by their Older Member's instructions that insist upon a prospective member entering into every stage of their overcoming of humanness in a completely voluntary way.

When Jesus told his disciples they would also “drink the cup” (of blood) he was given to drink/consume, accept and a demonstration of his exercise of his free will to accept the task of doing, he was teaching the next lesson step from the Old Testament regular adhering to specific instructions regarding the sacrifice of animals. Some or all of those same Souls probably had been with this same Older Member from the Next Level when he was incarnate as Moses, so for them it was a natural step to be willing to give their lives in service to him, which they did by sharing what he taught at that time knowing they too would be hated for doing so and would probably lose the life of their

physical vehicle in the process.

Thus when they left that physical body, they retained the lesson as Mind/Spirit stored in their Soul body (pocket, container, wineskin) and they were awarded a domestic level Next Level made vehicle at that time but then were given the option to sacrifice it when the next trimester (3<sup>rd</sup>) was to take place, which we saw as the UFO crashes in the 1940's and 1950's in the U.S. southwest, that allowed their Soul body to find a human vehicle prepared for them. This was then coordinated with the Older Members doing the same thing ahead of them, so when the Older Members awakened their human vehicles and began to share what they knew publicly, these would hear it and know that it was their call to drop everything they were doing in their human lives to once again give themselves to their Older Members service, though it was still just as voluntary.

These Student Souls with human vehicles their task was to “take over” would be accomplished if they stuck it out with the Older Members, Ti and Do adhering and adopting their Mind provided, that was a more complete stripping away of their humanness and adoption of Next Level behaviors and ways so that when it was exit time it was genuinely a joy for them to know they would be returning to their home environment and would be getting a new physical adult model Next Level vehicle and task assignment.

The vehicles they took were under their control though no one else in the human kingdom could see what was really happening, though some with some Next Level mind in them, because they too were prepared to receive it, knew it was not an involuntary “laying down of their physical human containers.”

Thus we at this time have the instruction to share all Ti and Do taught knowing that in so doing some of us will be sacrificing our human lives in so doing because we will be seen as a continuation of a dangerous cult. The only danger we pose is to the lies and deceit put upon humans by the Luciferians as to what this planet is and why it was designed to be the garden that it now is and how all came about by conscious directed efforts from the Evolutionary Level Above Human.

It's no accident these verses in Daniel, pertaining to the DAILY (SACRIFICE) are described this way, as the location of the U.S. southwest

certainly became an altar in that the Two Older Members (TWO LAMBS in the Daily, as in the lamb of God that provides THE WAY to remove (take away) the Luciferian mindset (sins) from those humans who are “of the world”) had with their crew the “saints” arrived by sacrificing their Next Level physical bodies in the intentional crashes of some primitive (to them) spacecrafts. This term translated as “daily” also indicates “perpetuity” which is a way of saying that this sacrifice was both made by Beings who are living perpetually (eternal) and that by coming would award the graduates with their own perpetual (eternal) life as well. It would be the third trimester of the SPIRIT (NON-PHYSICAL) BIRTH Jesus prophesied would occur during his “kingdoms” return.

The Older Members DAILY SACRIFICE by coming incarnate is a huge gift they choose to provide the human kingdom as all humans have a chance to move up in their conscious evolution to be potentially in line for the opportunity to graduate. As with Jesus, every day Ti and Do spent incarnate sharing the truth for their 1260 days that began during the Nixon administration on 1/1/1973, though only became national and international news in 1975 for the first time, and the time spent thereafter teaching the overcoming process was Ti and Do's sacrifice of their far more desirable lifestyle, environment and use of a physical vehicle that was significantly more evolved.

Thus the U.S. west is the “temple” (sanctuary) because it was where Ti and Do and crew arrived to set up the return promised by Jesus. The process of their coming was also the main turning point to the United States (Babylon) downfall. The nation was very fractured over the massive killing in the Vietnam war. There were violent demonstrations in many U.S. cities, probably most in the north and west. I attended a demonstration in Washington D.C. that showed no violence but hundreds of thousands of us were ushered out of Washington by the military, though as far as I could tell peaceably. But the constitution gave us the right to assemble and protest the governments actions so herding us out of Washington was probably illegal. Nixon expressed severe disdain of the antiwar demonstrators. To him they were communist traitors of his America. My friend who went to college in upstate NY told me during his break about the bombings that had happened on his campus. I didn't get the feeling he was involved but he didn't say. I was in college in West Virginia and one of my friends was the brother of one of

the four who were shot at Kent State, the young man from Long Island, which took place while I was at school. I remember feeling I wanted to bomb something even though I was not politically active nor prone to violence in any way. I was harassed in West Virginia and so were many northerners who went to school down there. The same brother of the Kent state victim had his dog shot in his dorm. I guess dogs were not allowed but to just shoot the dog on the spot showed the acceptable mindset there. I knew another who was in the Chicago riots that brought to the headlines the Chicago Seven and in Philadelphia the Black Panthers had a big shootout. This was widespread with many stories from the hotbed of antiwar activity in Berkeley, California. This was all taking place as Ti and Do were meeting in Houston in early 1972 having been in the vicinity invisibly since their arrival in the crashes. It was their presence that stimulated all the rights movements as they had a crew preparing the U.S. for at least centuries before their physical arrival with the biggest preparations in stages in the early to mid and later 1800's, escalating from there.

In this next verse, the application of “daily” (sacrifice) I believe pertains to when Jesus came incarnate with his student body of returned souls, having had their first trimester lesson plan in the Jehovah/Moses experiential classroom, though it can apply to any time of an incarnate Older Member because they set up the garden as a testing environment in the first place by subjecting their chosen to the Luciferian fallen angels:

Dan 11:31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

At that time the same Luciferians would set up the ABOMINATION THAT MAKETH DESOLATE with the focal point being on using Paul of Tarsus to dilute the truth that upon people believing in his version would become “waste” (desolate) because they would be worshiping a FALSE CHRIST, a false Jesus, the spurious messiah as some preachers say, thus a false god and idol (the greatest abomination to the Next Level) that Jesus said in the end time would even trick many who were “elected” to be primary recipients of the truth, the Christians.

Dan 8:12 And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practiced, and

prospered.

The host seems to be in this context the Next Level Prince's (Captain's) Crew (Michael before he came incarnate in the vehicle They had named Jesus) showing how They gave their CONTINUOUS SACRIFICE of their otherwise perpetual life in their Next Level environment to provide those who REBELLED (TRANSGRESSED) against their APPOINTED (PRACTICED) "watcher task" that because of would bring PROSPERITY through CASTING DOWN THE TRUTH as many would think they are blessed with human successes because of their Godliness or being special to God when the opposite is more the case. Those who have the greatest struggle in life are those who are more blessed by God as then they will be more prone to seek God's help. But this verse seems to be saying that the U.S. was allowed to prosper off the back of the Luciferians rebellion that would then become a testing ground of who would TRAMPLE DOWN THE TRUTH so to feel justified in having their riches.

Dan 8:13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

Dan 8:14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

So the question seems to be, for how long does this vision indicate the continuance (daily) of Next Level Older Members giving the rebels the opportunity to make the U.S. West ((TEMPLE) SANCTUARY) into a WASTELAND (DESOLATION) in which they also can ABUSE (TREAD UPON) the workers for the Next Level (host).

There is no number two in the Hebrew text but these numbers are potentially translated to so many different combinations it's near worthless to try to figure them out. One translation of "thousand" is to "variant," while another is to "family." But when will the "temple" be cleansed to be made right, to be cleared of self, justified self, turned to the righteous?

It would seem this prophecy said in the start that it would apply until the INDIGNATION, which is the END OF LAWLESSNESS. That hasn't happened yet as far as I can tell.

The last of three places DAILY SACRIFICE is mentioned is in Daniel 12 that again refers to the END TIME. I delineated Daniel 12 in section: “II.A.5.f. DANIEL” and found some major translation options to consider in these reported numbers and terms that gives rise to several potential interpretations, so nothing new for true prophecy from the Next Level. Incidentally, one might wonder how the Next Level can make these forecasts. I believe it's because their crew do the leg work of going to certain humans at the time when they want certain terms or ideas to surface and make simple but powerful suggestions. And of course they also stimulate geographic and heavenly events that correspond with the prophecy they gave and I also suspect they adjust their strategy when they see the humans led to mis-translate or mis-interpret certain prophecies. I suspect that may happen with the Rev 6:8 common translation of Greek 5515 chloros as “pale” instead of it's primary “green.” That may have to do with the way chlorine is a bleaching whitening agent (that serves to bring death to purify and/or to kill depending on to whom one serves between God and Mammon) though it's original form is green. (See section on the Fourth seal for further interpretation of this pivotal verse; Rev 6:8 where the Green horse arrives in the timeline).

No one is made purified until the first harvest as described in Rev 14:14 which appears to be Ti as “like, or similar” Son of Man, thus potentially referring to having been incarnate or also an Older Member and Do's partner in the Two Witnesses and overall midwifing like task. Also that some are purified is shown in Rev 6:2 with “he who sat on” (white horse) held possession and ability and accompanied “bearing, birthing, bringing forth, delivering,” thus their “liter who had made covenant”:

Dan 12:9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

Dan 12:10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

This also speaks of the JUDGMENT TIME AND TRIAL, though is not saying all who are to be purified are by this time. So with the previous evidence that The Two Witnesses are the TWO LAMBS sacrificed by their leaving behind their human lives and giving their all to the Next Level in

their task as prophesied in Rev 11:7 when they are temporarily SUBDUED (OVERCOME) (as they can't actually be overcome any more than Jesus was truly overcome even by killing his body) and then as shown by the Greek Apokteino= “exit or separate (from their human vehicle) through, by/from dying” mistranslated to “killed,” ignoring the “apo” prefix occurs by March 22, 1997.

Dan 12:11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

Taking the days as referring to a “day and night” thus a 24 hour period and taking the thousand as 1000, adding 1290 days brings the Gregorian calendar to Monday, October 2, 2000 when the FALSE IDOL SERVICE (ABOMINATION) WASTE (DESOLATION) is ADDED, APPLIED, APPOINTED, ASCRIBED, ASSIGNED, BESTOWED, COMMITTED (SET UP).

Now that just so happens to be less than a month and a half before the U.S. Supreme Courts stolen election that dictated that George W. Bush won the Florida popular and subsequent electoral college votes that gave him the presidency from Al Gore.

Dan 12:12 Blessed ((happy)) (is) he that waiteth ((to pierce, adhere, hence, to await, long, tarry)) and cometh ((to touch, lay hand upon, to lie with a woman, to reach, fig. to arrive, violently, join, near, plague, smite, strike, bring (down))) to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

If one takes the difference in these two time frames of 45 days and add it it comes to November 16, 2000 the day after the election when the Florida popular vote count was in question. The Florida Supreme court actually voted to recount the entire popular vote and the Supreme court ruled for them not to have a recount. The U.S. Supreme court technically broke the law as especially in regards to elections states are sovereign. It was set up that way to prevent the Federal government from having too much power like a king to make decrees and yet that's what happened. Thus this was a coup d'etat. I predicted at that time that Bush would not leave power and that has proven correct as Obama has not really done anything to change the course of what the Bush administration presided over and the U.S. experienced two falls



since that were both centered on NYC the new city of Babylon in the new Babylonian empire.

The only sense of happiness I can relate to this event of the stolen election that brought Bush to the presidency, to fulfill the RED HORSE'S PROPHECY that brought the ENDLESS WAR ON TERROR is because for those that were killed (pierced) any time in history because of their taking a stand for the Next Level (Kingdom of God), as they return to taking vehicles to forward their overcoming of humanness another grade level would see the light at the end of the tunnel, so to speak in the time of their approaching graduation and subsequent redemption as depicted in Rev 6:10.

**III.D.4.b.iv. DAN 7:3 - DAN 7:7 INTERPRETATION - THE FOUR BEASTS (KINGS) AND THE FOURTH AND LAST KINGDOM OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER RELATED TO THE FOURTH SEAL OPENING OF REV 6:8 - ON EARTH THE GREEN (GREEK GOD DEMETER AND ROMAN EQUIVALENT CERES) HORSE, THE PRESIDENT OF THE U.S. TO TAKE POWER IN 2017 IDENTIFIED/NAMED BY THE CHARACTERISTIC OF DEATH (THANATOS) THROUGH GREAT TRIBULATION AND THE "WINEPRESS" AND FOLLOWED/ACCOMPANIED BY HELL (HADES AKA PLUTO - THE RECYCLER) AND HOW IT RELATES TO NASA DISCOVERIES OF LIGHTS ON DWARF PLANET CERES (RELATED TO GREEN HARVEST) AND DWARF PLANET PLUTO'S EARTH LIKE CHARACTERISTICS AND TI AND DO'S 1982 MOVIE SCRIPT DEPICTING PLUTO AS A LABORATORY BASE CONTAINING NEXT LEVEL TECHNICIANS CONTAINING AN WORKING MODEL OF EARTH**

Dan 7:3 And four great beasts ((kings)) came up ((5559 cliq to ascend, come (up))) from ((4481/4480 min= according, after, + because, + before, by, for, X more than, (out) of, PART)) the sea ((3221/3220 yam= to roar, a sea (as noise of surf) or large body of water, fig. people, THE WEST or (occasionally) the south)), diverse ((08133 sh@na'= to change, alter, (be) diverse, transform, different)) one ((1668 da' corr. to zeh 2088= this, one... another)) from ((4481/4480 min= according, + because, + before, by, for, X more than, (out) of, PART)) another ((1668 da' corr. to zeh 2088= this, one... another)).

The messengers that deliver these dream/visions to Daniel, when asked, bring some interpretation to them starting in Dan 7:17, saying these four beasts are Kings that shall arise out of the sea and/or from a direction and/or overall population, even specific to a region as in “the West” which is particularly interesting given how the Americas, relative to the primary start of the Next Level's experiment in the Middle East region moved west.

Thus a new interpretation might look like; these four beasts ASCEND (COME UP) OUT OF AND BECAUSE OF THE PART (FROM) of the planet and it's population, OF THE PEOPLE IN THE WEST they brought their ROARING/NOISE (SEA) TO CHANGE, ALTER, TRANSFORM (DIVERSE) THESE ONES (ONE) into ANOTHER. In short this could be seen as saying Part of the humans in the west will be transformed from human to members of the Next Level Kingdom of God/Heaven through/because of these human kings/rule (world) they are helped to overcome. In this way these Kings that includes their governmental reign become stepping stones for the upcoming student body to conquer by rising above seeing them as something to aspire to in all their manifestations. The Kings and their society are also undergoing transformation one to the next as that is the course of preparing the overall population that provides human vehicles to the returning Souls and spirits whether to resurrect to life or resurrect to death, as Jesus indicated would occur at this end time.

Many Christian writers say these four kings (beasts) are represented as, 1=Babylon, 2=Medeo/Persia, 3=Alexander the Great's Greece, and 4=Rome. The most commonsensical dispute with that premise becomes apparent in the fact that this is being written during the Babylonian Empire and yet is depicting these four beasts as RISING out of the sea (of humanity). If Babylon is the first of these four beasts how can it be seen RISING out of the sea when it's already well established? This is further shown in verse 17 where it specifically indicates these four kings (beasts) “SHALL ARISE out of the earth (human kingdom).” It's the FUTURE TENSE of the verb ARISE so isn't forecasting the past and present. Additionally is the fact that Rev 13:1-2 describes the Beast with 10 horns with very clear equivalence to Daniel's fourth beast with 10 horns while combining the descriptive characteristics of Daniel 7's first three beasts, as a Lion, Bear and a Leopard, while only coming out of the BOTTOMLESS PIT (of the earth/sea) during the time of the 5<sup>th</sup> trumpet sounding of Rev 9:1 which is all clearly

referencing the END TIME but before the Two Witnesses begin their testimony period.

Rev 13:1 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

Rev 13:2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

Note all the horns have crowns thus all describe the political, military, social, even institutional instruments and mouthpieces of any nation state that even still have kings or queens as figureheads but serve the heads that together form the BEAST.

Thus given Rev 13:2 combines the descriptions of the first three beasts (kings), these more detailed descriptions of each beast here in Daniel 7 will show CONTRIBUTORY or COMPOUNDING, even TRANS FORMATIVE changes in that particular PART of the “sea” of humanity, possibly from the WEST from each king's influence to arrive at the fourth KING (beast) and what is shown to be an actual FOURTH KINGDOM on Earth. Thus I would venture to say that these first three Kings are related primarily to the three biggest colonial empires that had a global reach in how they were instrumentally involved in the shaping of the Americas; England (Lion), Spain (Bear) and France (Leopard), though the Netherlands/Holland Dutch, mostly Germanic were mostly divided up as an influence between what became France and Spain, all of which stem from the Holy Roman Empire and it's Roman “eagle” represented predecessor that constitutes the formation of the larger fourth King and Kingdom in the way the fourth beast is the sum total of all that's happened before, while building to the most pertinent END TIME that is really established as the Next Level's kingdom on Earth with the arrival of the Two Witnesses in the 1970's. Their arrival ushered in the first of these four kings.

Thus in this rise which was largely about 40 years time that started in the 1970's that rise is reflected by key kings that were also mouthpieces (horns) in the overall fourth kingdom's ascension. The fourth King really takes its primary shape, according to Rev 13:2, having the roar of the first lion like king with the wings depicting how the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens are

in the drivers seat and whose angel wings were “plucked,” requiring those in league with Lucifer to find human vehicles to “stand” up by. The bear king demonstrates the manner of their “boots (feet) on the ground” as the military operating in a slower more methodical fashion than all out war. Then finally starting with the reign of the king with his four horns and four wings depicted as a Leopard where even this fourth kings physical body and the manner of his rule is slow and methodical in it's movement while speaking with the authority and viciousness of a Lion while claiming God's authority, except his/their, this kingdom's god little do they know is really the Luciferian “dragon.” This becomes very apparent when we look at the King that is a Lion/panther mix as a leopard - George H.W. Bush and his Yale Skull and Bones Mason relationships and the fact that he was the bear king's CIA director no doubt contributing to detailed knowledge of the space alien issue. In that way the space aliens were by their presence and actions riding heard on the U.S. leadership. More on this in the following detailed look at the first three “kings” (beasts).

Dan 7:4 The first (was) like a lion ((744 'aryeh corresponding to ariy 738 from arah' 717= in the sense of a gathering of violent piercing, plucking, (from the margin))), (and had) eagle's wings: (I) beheld ((saw)) till ((5705 'ad corresponding to 'ad 5704= as far, as long as, until time)) (the) wings ((1610 gaph= to arch; the back, + highest places)) (thereof were) plucked ((4804 mrat corresponding to marat 4803= to pull off, to polish, by implication make bald, bright, furbish, (have his) hair (be) fallen off, peeled, pluck off (hair))), (and it was lifted) up ((5190 ntal corresponding to natal 5190 to raise, take up, lift a bear as a burden (from 5192 netel))) from ((4481 min= upon, (out) of, for, because of)) the earth ((772 'ara' corresponding to erets' 776= firm part of country, ground, nations, way, wilderness, world)), and made stand ((6966 quwm corresponding to quwm 6965= appoint, establish, raise up self, arise (up), set (up))) upon ((5922 'al 5921= above, according to, because of, by reason of, (up-)on through)) the feet ((7271 rgal corresponding to regel 7272= a step, be able to endure, possess footstool journey)) (as a) man ((606 'enash corresponding to enowsh' 582 mortal man)), (and a) man's ((mortal man's)) heart ((3825 lbab corresponding to lebab 3824= courage, (tender-)heart(-ed), mind, understanding, bethink themselves, will, wisdom)) (was) given ((3052 yhab corresponding to yahab 3051= deliver, pay, yield, give)) (to it).

The Lion was a symbol of Babylon but in this context of the future is a big symbol of several European powers with the most current being England and describes a violent power and especially by having an eagle's wings that in history is directly linked to the Holy Roman Empire, the Roman Empire and The Babylonian Empire, the reason why some say this represents Babylonia. (I believe the ultimate interpretation of the wings show the Luciferian fallen angel influence over all the bigger nations that went into making them the global wide powers they became).

In Dan 7:2 it indicates four Next Level crews (winds (Spirits/Minds) of heaven) strove (1519/1518 giyach= "labor to bring forth, draw up, take out" (as water) from the sea. I believe this can only apply to two periods of time. First when the Older Member from the Next Level assigned the task to incarnate as Jesus arrives or during the END TIME when he returns with his Father incarnate in new physical human vehicles. Since it indicated these are busy "laboring to bring forth," which sounds very related to what Jesus called being "born of spirit/mind" pertaining to the END TIME period this is another indicator these prophecies refer to that End Time period.

Accordingly and with parallel interpretations as is often the way prophecy is built, the Next Level Crew is "laboring to bring forth" upon the four winds, as the four quarters of the literal heaven's, as every area "elevated above the physical surface of the Earth" (heavens) to begin all that's needed to set up for the incarnate arrival of the Two Witnessing Older Members. This laboring took place by stimulating large numbers throughout the 19<sup>th</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> centuries to migrate to the U.S. that became labeled as a "melting pot."

I believe part of Daniel chapter 8's Little Horn (King) is depicted in more detail here along with what was to follow.

This first King (beast) seems to be the 37<sup>th</sup> president of the U.S., Richard Nixon, who served from 1969 to 1974, precisely the time when Ti and Do me in 1972 awakened in 1973 to begin their 1260 day prophecy period. Incidentally, Richard Nixon and his other three brothers were all named after English Kings and for him specifically after Richard the Lionhearted. He came into the presidency on a "peace with dignity" in Vietnam platform but though he began to reduce troops in Vietnam ended up sending troops into Laos and Cambodia and increased former President Johnson's bombing campaigns on both countries. Between both these two presidents more bombs

were dropped on Cambodia, called “carpet bombing” than all the bombs the U.S. dropped during World War II, thus Nixon certainly presided over a violent piercing of Southeast Asia. Just like his English background was represented by the Lion, the English “wing” is a way of illustrating a colony, namely America where represented by the Eagle was pulled off of the Lion's body during the revolutionary war. But as with all prophecy's multiple applications this plucking or pulling is also shown by Nixon's impeachment that was sure to be enacted so he instead chose to resign because of he and his administrations shady, illegal actions summed up as “Watergate.” His wings of an eagle presidency were plucked from him and 46 members of his administration were prosecuted and his vice president Spiro Agnew also resigned having been implemented as well. The only reason he didn't go to jail was because his successor, Gerald Ford pardoned him.

The Next Level could prophesy this in Daniel's day because they know well the nature of the Luciferian space alien fallen angels who would drive humans into wars, lies and deceits so it was just a matter of timing to see to it, it was brought to a head by shedding light on the deceit in a way that could not be denied, as this was the time period in which Ti and Do were awakening and were about to publicly deliver their testimony, BEARING THE BURDEN of witnessing to the Kingdom of God/Heaven's return to fulfill prophecy. They needed the U.S. where they had planned to come to, to be at peace when they came public otherwise with all the unrest and anti war demonstrations and police brutality and condemnation of the largely youth movement against the war, those human vehicles (mortals) their returning student Souls were planning to take over, might have less of a chance to hear about Ti and Do and awaken to their opportunity to break away from their human roots to embark upon their JOURNEY to also STAND UP, RAISE UP, BE TAKEN UP, (RUPTURED FROM THEIR HUMAN LIVES). A number of the students were hippies. It's interesting as a side note that hair is being plucked off. I for one had long hair and we all who did had it cut off, as Ti and Do instructed. We were leaving whatever identity we had behind. Plus it's interesting that the Eagle that came to represent the U.S. is the “bald eagle,” hair representing the fur/feathers of a mammal to which these students were seeking to overcome. (As I write this my hair is long again. That may not stay that way but I don't think hair is important except as one of a number of ways we can stand up against the governmental bestial systems and

institutions that largely reject a disheveled long haired look. I'm not suggesting new believers grow their hair. It wasn't in the list of minor or major offenses Ti and Do gave us, though we did have grooming instructions in our procedure books to follow. But that classroom is over and the current classroom is to disseminate the information Ti and Do left behind so that's what's most important to show them we want to be in their service, but no one is held back from going as far as they want to go to overcome their humanness as they will be faced with doing so in the next classroom after they have left their current vehicles when overcoming any remaining humanness will be taught that may have an entirely new set of procedures to abide by, because giving our will to our Older Members is the lesson plan to make graduation.

It also seems significant that Richard Nixon was the first president to come from California. There will be more to say about that in the next verse interpretation.

Lucifer is depicted as a roaring lion (1Pet 5:8), as a king of the jungle (wilderness) and was allowed to be over mankind who can become his prisoners and victims if they don't choose to reject him and his programming and shift their loyalty to the Next Level through their most recently incarnate Older Members. That is the test we are all up against and not choosing is choosing to stay with him and his followers though that's between each of us and our private relationship with Ti and Do, if we want to have one. It's not our business to ask anyone who they are putting their allegiance towards but it is our task to show the details of how we come to that self determination, if they ask us for that information.

Lucifer having once served the Next Level chose to “exalt himself above the stars of God” (Isa 14:13-17). An eagles wings provide the analogy to the way Next Level Members have physical bodies that among other attributes can literally defy gravity, both in their spacecrafts and as needed individually. Jesus demonstrated this function of his new changed over vehicle on at least two occasions according to the record by literally rising into the sky and into a cloud, that received him out of their sight (Act 1:9) and before then by hovering over the roaring sea, presumably during the 40 days he was demonstrating his new “glorified” vehicle's new characteristics to his disciples after his body was changed over following it's execution and final

ingredient received “in a twinkling of an eye” when he briefly returned to his Father, before visiting much with his disciples.

This termed “glorified body,” Ti and Do equated to the metamorphoses changeover from a caterpillar (human body) to a butterfly (Next Level body), as they stated in their “Statement One” in 1975 as completed for Jesus during the time of what's been called his Transfiguration. Angels are depicted as flying with an eagle's wings, (Isa 40:31), though I don't think these Next Level crew members (messengers) fly because of having literal bird like wings as depicted in paintings. However that doesn't mean the Next Level hasn't experimented with the design of human or human equivalents with literal wings as part of their body. In fact once while in the classroom and located in the south central Texas area there was a report in some alternative publication of a sighting of a large winged humanoid creature. Though it could have easily been made up or exaggerated or mis-represented, Ti and Do didn't discount the possibility. They always said the Next Level was engaged in tasks on the garden they were not privy to know about as they didn't need to know about them and some things might have even distracted them from their task to bring a group through their graduation birth canal. Incidentally, they did feel there were no other incarnate members of the Next Level with their same task.

Thus “wings” in this verse also depict the way Moses was instructed to incorporate wings into the design of the cherubim (angels), made out of wood and fashioned above the “mercy seat” on the top of the “arc of the covenant,” a wooden box overlay-ed with gold plate, that held the stone tablets with the initial instructions carved into them. When they weren't traveling this BOX was kept inside the “tabernacle,” tent designed as Jehovah's abode he occupied when physically, though unseen except for a cloud that would descend at the entrance to that tent (only), among them in the camp. Also, in visions Ezekiel and Daniel recorded, Beings were witnessed, probably in their dreams, but perhaps also while awake as the way the Next Level Older Members chose to help humans come to grips with the physical reality of the Next Level and their Above Human vehicular capacities that were birdlike. Ti and Do didn't give us any indication that Next Level members fly around like superman is shown to do.

Thus this first king (beast) would therefore also represent Lucifer (and those



that sided with him) in how he had risen to a kingly status in relationship to humans until his fall when his “angel wings” were removed (plucked) from him that meant he was now imprisoned on Earth literally, (though on Earth would include the Earth's atmosphere and some miles into near space).

Lucifer and company are also shown to be “grounded” by the Elohim (Older Members of the Next Level) when the record states, because of his deceit to influence Adam and Eve, he would have to “crawl on his belly and eat the dust of the earth all the days of his life.” (Gen 3:14). It seemed that included fleeing underground during the flood.

This verse also indicates Lucifer's fall as his being made to “stand on his feet as a human (man),” having human un-awareness (heart) and physical desires, in other words, his awareness of the reality of the Kingdom of God/Kingdom in the literal heavens, as the Creators of all, was taken from him, though he probably thought of them as a powerful extraterrestrial kingdom he could compete with. Jesus addressed this in a parable, saying, to those who don't work to increase what they are given, they instead lose what they had been given and end up in the darkness.

Personally, I believe I experienced this loss of awareness when I dropped out of Ti and Do's classroom in 1994 after being a fully dedicated member of their classroom/crew for 19 years. While in the classroom I can't think of a time when I disagreed with Ti or Do about something they said. But after I left them, although I never spoke against them, I do recall thinking Ti was wrong when she told me that one of the things that would keep me off the Next Level spacecraft was, “wants to be seen as something special.” I recall thinking to myself, “I didn't want to be SEEN as something special, I wanted to BE something special” and thought there was nothing wrong with that.

Of course to remain a human who was not wanting to rise to the lesson step standards of becoming a member on Ti and Do's literal crew on board a spacecraft, there is nothing wrong with either wanting to be special or wanting to be seen as something special. They are just some of the many characteristics of being in the human kingdom. But Next Level students lose that kind of self grandiosity heightening of their ego. They don't want to have an identity that is separate from their Older Member. They simply want to be a clear vessel for their Older Members Mind, as if a puppet, though the Older Members would have no puppets. Humans don't realize how much we are all

puppets of the lower forces until we actively combat that programming which is a process and the reason why the Luciferians are released from their prison cells periodically to provide.

Dan 7:5 And behold another beast ((King)), a second, like ((1821 dmah corresponding to damah 1819 to resemble, compare, think, devise)) (to a) bear ((1678 dob corresponding to 1677 dob from dabab 1680= moves slowly, cause to speak, quiet strength)), (and it) raised up ((6966 quwm corresponding to quwm 6965 come on scene, establish, make, raise up self, stand, set (up))) (itself on) one ((2298 corresponding to chad 2297 as card, one; as article SINGLE; as an ordinal, FIRST; adverbially, AT ONCE, first, together)) side, (and it) had three ribs ((5967 'ala' corresponding to 'tsela= curved, as a figure; SIDES, PLANK, door, flooring, corner, timber, pitch, rear up, rouse up, establishment, stir up, uphold, chamber)) (in the) mouth ((6433 pum probably for peh 6310= mouth as a means of blowing (speech) as a portion, a hole, skirt, talk, appointment, mind)) (of it) between ((997 beyn corresponding to beyn 996= among, a distinction, either/or, asunder, at, out of, whether, within)) the teeth ((8128 shen from shanan 8150= to point, to pierce, instill or teach (someone) an attitude, idea or habit by persistent instruction, stimulate appetite, sharpen, ivory, tusks of elephant, fig. cliff, crag, forefront)) (of it: and they) said ((560 'amar corresponding to amar' 559= command, declare, say, speak against, tell, answer, boast self, challenge, charge, demand, promise)) thus ((3652 ken corresponding to ken 3651= so, set upright/just, afterward, be cause, following, like manner)) (unto it), Arise ((6966 corr. to quwm 6965= appoint, establish, make, raise up self, rise (up) (make to) stand, set (up))), devour ((399 corr. to akal' 398= accuse, to eat/feed (freely), feed (with), in...wise (-deed, plenty))) much ((7690 saggiy' corr. to 'saggiy 7698 large, exceeding, great, many, sore, very)) flesh ((1321 corr. 1320 basar 1319 (from freshness), body, person, mankind)).

This King (beast) is described as SLOW MOVING and/or with a QUIET STRENGTH (Bear) who is the FIRST (one) SIDE to RAISE UP of a THREE that are described as ribs but equally as SIDES, PLANKS, TIMBERS, FLOORING, CORNERS, DOORS, etc. that UPHOLDS the house/CHAMBER ESTABLISHMENT of the (Kings) BODY. (Incidentally, it's interesting that a “plank” traces back to the 13<sup>th</sup> century that referred to a wooden bridge and today is even used to describe one's political position or “doctrine.”

This raising up of ONE SIDE is accomplished by SPEECH/TALK (mouth) AMONG/FROM, OUT OF (between) the POINT/PIERCING of an elephant's IVORY TUSKS (TEETH).

However this King rises up he DECLARES (said) the SETTING UPRIGHT/JUST, FOLLOWING AFTERWARD (thus) RAISING/SETTING UP, MAKING TO STAND (Arise) the CONSUMPTION OF (devour) a LARGE (much) FRESH BODY. The Body is the Elephant, the body politic Republican that from this point on does not really lose power, though for the public discourse appears to still be equal to the Democratic “Donkeys.”

A bear in terms of history and nations is generally agreed upon by Christian writers, as referring to the Russian or Germanic/Prussian Kingdoms/Empires, thus in modern times the Soviet Union. Following the Nixon administration it's interesting how the next significant driver of warfare at the helm of the U.S. is President Ronald Reagan, former governor of California, that state that is a country in and of itself and has always been represented by the bear as shown on it's state flag and on various California county and city emblems.

The California state flag dates back to 1846 during the Bear Flag Rebellion where the “Bears” were at first twenty-four American settlers who rebelled against the Mexican government who at the time claimed and controlled the territory known now as California. They won in a very small territory and raised their flag with only a big bear and one star on it, calling it the California Republic. The republic was short lived because in 1850 California joined the Union and the Bear flag became the official flag in 1911. It's interesting how California's first flag was actually a “lone star” that was red on a white background and one star is still on it's state flag. This is because there was a rebellion in 1836, when two men captured Monterrey and declared California a free and sovereign state, though did not succeed to secure independence from Mexico at that time. The only other state that claimed to be it's own Republic is Texas which is the most thought of as the “lone star” state. Given the close relationship between Texas and California for Ti and Do and Crew's mission this is more than coincidental.

Ronald Reagan was also a Hollywood star. Ti and Do held their first semi-public meetings in North Hollywood. The city flag of Los Angeles consists of a background of three notched (zig zag) vertical stripes of green, gold, and red. Green represent olive trees, quite significant in prophecy as the fruit that

is used to describe the overcoming process as a squeezing out of one's "oil" (passion) and then keeping it inside our vehicle (lampstand) to be "burned" to produce light from that others can choose to be drawn to. And of course the Two Witnesses were described as Olive Trees and were confirmed in Zechariah's prophecy to be the Two who are anointed before the God of the Earth.

The next part of the Los Angeles city flag is a second notched stripe that is gold said to represent orange groves, but again filled with prophecy fulfillment as gold is among the strongest of metals that is also resilient and remains impervious to rust and has many health promoting properties and usages and was what Moses was instructed by Jehovah to use for the covering of the "ark of the covenant," and to cover all the tools used on the atonement altar. Ti used gold in her analogy of the overcoming process being like taking the raw material of ore and subjecting it to heat that rids it of impurities for a pure gold result. She also compared this process to making butter from cream/milk where the heat is generated by churning to arrive at a purified product. The third color on the flag is red as related to the wine vineyards in the area, though mostly north around San Francisco but in the same San Fernando valley. That valley can be seen in prophecy as the location of Jerusalem spoken of in Isaiah as the "valley of vision" where vision can be seen as related to the motion picture industry that had a lot to do with preparing the human population of the U.S. for the return of these two Older Members, exposing them to ideas about space and beings in space and fallen beings, etc., as science fiction.

But Wine was also frequently used by Jesus and Moses and Old Testament prophets. Jesus spoke about how one needs to have a new wineskin to put new wine into as if you try to put new wine in an old wineskin you can burst it as the wine ferments in it. Jesus compared wine to Mind aka Spirit. He compared the overcoming process to "pressing wine" from grapes, thus the Rev 14 "winepress" that refers to the great tribulation period when new student of Ti and Do are awakening and some are choosing to begin their "pressing" by being of service to Ti and Do at this time by disseminating their information to others as a last chance to "go with them" as Do referred to it, which applied on two levels for those that chose to be in the first fruit harvest and to those who chose to be in the second fruit harvest, saved to be brought back to have a first fruit harvest opportunity following a 1000 year

civilization and governmental empire, NWO beast/false prophet (religion/spiritual) recycling time.

Jesus also used wine as “blood” in his last supper showing his disciples that a big part of the overcoming process is being willing to be of service to he and his Father by telling the truth to others knowing they too would be treated in the same way as he was treated for doing so eventually. He illustrated this by “drinking from the same cup” and referring to that process as shedding his blood for them (on the Father's task assignment He wanted to perform). He told them they too would have to drink the same cup.

That is also part of what is meant by the three things Jesus said qualify someone as his disciple, to 1) “deny self,” which has to do with giving one's will to He and His Father, just like it's said in the Lords Prayer, seeking help and strength and understanding of what “our Father's...will is, to be done by us in the human kingdom on Earth,” 2) “take up your cross” - which is the burden of knowing if they hate our master they will hate those that are the masters students and 3) “follow me” - follow the example in thought, word and deed that the Older Member provides that entails separating from our human roots and desires and replacing them with a desire to graft to the new vine of our Older Member's “tree of life” which is a continuous process of losing human behavior and ways and taking on the behavior and ways of the Older Member according to the stage the Older Member is teaching.

Do spoke about this as three types of students, those that had separated from their human lives physically and mentally, leaving all behind and put their all into overcoming the world by the Older Member's example that in so doing would be potentially completing one's metamorphosis (changing over their human vehicle into a Next Level vehicle - fetus) that only needs a final ingredient provided by the Next Level to become an adult Next Level vehicle. That fetus is what grows from the initial seed like “deposit” provided our human vehicle. The second type are those who are separating from the human kingdom's behaviors and ways, family and aspirations, etc. but are not yet strong enough to complete their metamorphosis. They have begun the process and when they exit their vehicle their Soul will be kept in the company of the Next Level and brought back for a new overcoming classroom where they can attempt to complete their metamorphosis. Do thought there were some who laid down their vehicles in 1997 who would

still need to return to complete their overcoming just like the disciples of Jesus all had to return to complete their metamorphosis, even though they gave their lives in service to Jesus.

Do didn't address this that I know about, but He and Ti did say that all John's Revelations prophecies would be fulfilled. In them there seems to be an indication that those at this time in the tribulation that hit the deck running to start their metamorphosis can still become a graduate. Whether they change over into building their Mind/Spirit to a viable stage of receipt of a Next Level vehicle or to a vehicle that Do called a domestic stage Next Level vehicle is up to the Next Level to decide when those who give their all to their service exit their human vehicles.

The third type are those who never heard of Ti and Do but in their own way have shown the Next Level they want to be in their family. These are like the three trimesters Do spoke about as related to the “Mind/Spirit birth” Jesus described.

There are several publications that explain all the symbols of “Heraldry” on flags and coats of arms. I am simply giving my best shot at what I think can be the human and Next Level views of these symbols. I say both because the Next Level uses symbols in prophecy so they have an interest in bringing consistency to the records and so may offer those in the human kingdom formulating their symbolism some hints to keep certain symbolism consistent for the sake of demonstrating more prophecy fulfillments for even this very work now. In other words, they over time whisper suggestions for any and all aspects of the symbolism to use in the areas they plan to engage the fulfillments of their prophecy. It's reverse propaganda because it's genuine and true.

The L.A. flag also shows a shield in it's center of the gold jagged stripe. By the way that jagged part could be like representing the “teeth” of the bear in this Daniel prophecy. The shield can also be seen as the “amour of God.” The shield is divided into four as if representing the “four winds” aka directional quarters of the Earth.

The first NW quadrant is a U.S. flag with the original 13 stars (colonies). This seems to represents the new geographic area where the Next Level Older Members and crew of students return to complete their tasks. To play this out

in more detail, it may represent more the area of the U.S. where those original thirteen colonies were, east of the Mississippi which could also extend itself to England, Ireland, Scotland, Australia and New Zealand, the only areas Do and Crew made a point to provide their 6<sup>th</sup> Roar to by putting full page informational ads in an alternative new age type newspaper.

The NE quadrant is a California bear flag having the bear and the lone star both in red on a white background with a red stripe along the base. The bear in this respect may represent our mammalian nature that came from those who walked on all fours. It was specifically designed to be walking to the left and the lone star is on the upper left quadrant of this part of the shield so the bear is also walking towards the star above her head. I would guess this could apply to how California is more liberal or left minded and how that is walking towards the Next Level who gives us liberty so we can fully decide what we want to become. We can become totally satisfied with all forms of sensuality or choose to overcome those mammalian influences whether they are for fame and fortune or a life filled with pleasures. They are all options to get into or not but to graduate the human kingdom one must get out of whatever we get into and that process is called, “overcoming the human world.”

The third SW quadrant of this shield is the Mexican coat of arms, which consists of an eagle with a snake in it's mouth. The eagle may represent power over the serpent, aka the Luciferian dragon by embracing the eagles perch that is in the high places thus the Level Above Human.

In the fourth SE quadrant is a split scene, the left half on a red background is a tower and on a white background the lion of Castile and León representing the arms of Spain. This can be seen as the aspect of the bestial humans that give their allegiance to the government or human kingdom secular leadership and the castle represents their achievements like the Tower of Babel or most recently the twin World Trade Center financial towers.

Surrounding the shield are the representations of the three major Californian crops, grapes, olives, and oranges and finally there are 7 black dots on the circle around the shield starting at 12 o'clock and spread out equidistant all around it. It's a curiosity why it's seven but that certainly would be easy to reference to the Book of Daniel.

There are a number of additional references in this verse that point to Ronald Reagan as this King. The Three Ribs, re-translated to SIDES have the additional description as consisting of the parts of a HOUSE (side, beam, rib, planks, timber, flooring, corner, leaves of door), and a CHAMBER that could be speaking of the Executive Branch part of the U.S. government that is comprised of the “kings” staff. It's interesting how many support organizations that showed a great deal of power and influence with membership in the administration came out of his two terms.

The primary label was that of the “Reagan Doctrine,” that spelled out how the United States would provide overt and covert aid to anti-communist guerrillas and resistance movements in an effort to “roll back” Soviet-backed communist governments in THREE areas (SIDES) of the world, namely; Africa, Asia, and Latin America. This was also called a “Cold War” strategy, akin to the comparison of this King (beast) to a bear who as opposed to the Lion's “hot” approach, is slow and “cold.” Reagan with Dick Cheney as his vice president referred to the Soviets as an “evil empire.”

An additional way to see these three “SIDES” of Reagan's CHAMBER of government was identified as three organizational successes, not through the “teeth/tusks” of “cold” warfare but through propaganda machinery, what they TAUGHT/SAID in what was referred to as the Moral Majority, a right wing Christian organization that began in 1979 and ended in the late 1980s that supported Reagan for president and claimed by the end of Reagan's term, as announced by Jerry Falwell, it's founder, that “Our goal has been achieved. The religious right is solidly in place and religious conservatives in America are now in for the duration.”

Politically what would follow would be two more “SIDES” of that movement, the second being the REPUBLICAN REVOLUTION that was a sweep of many seats added to the House of Representatives and the Senate that yielded majorities for the first time since 1952. It added many Republican Governors and State Representatives.

The third SIDE of these THREE CHAMBER, HOUSES (RIBS) that took shape within this CONSERVATIVE sweep of the Federal Government, extending beyond the Reagan presidency was the “Contract with America” authored by Newt Gingrich who had become speaker of the House during the Clinton presidency. This contract consisted of 8 reforms and 10 new bills that



can be seen today as having made significant headway and are still being pressed forward regardless of whether a Democrat or Republican holds the presidency, thus Newt was correct. The Reagan era marked a Republican stronghold most apparent through the conservative think tank, the Heritage Foundation that can be tied to most all of the Republican initiatives.

Thus I am saying this Heritage Foundation is the most likely “FRESH BODY” that was raised into place with Ronald Reagan's presidency in 1981 as the MOUTH/TALK part of Reagan's FIRST of THREE SIDES that extended to the George H. W. Bush and Bill Clinton presidencies.

Now going back to the way in which these THREE SIDES COME TO DEVOUR FRESH FLESH, via the TEETH, which was said as in addition to the policy broadcast approach (MOUTH) as in the Heritage foundation's forthcoming Moral Majority, Republican Revolution and Contract with America, is seen more detail on the way foreign policy was geared to building up the communists as the primary threat to the U.S and to the world via mostly the Soviet Union.

Interestingly it was in 1980 while Jimmy Carter was still president and had just experienced a failed rescue operation of the 7 Iran hostages that Carter representing America led a boycott of the Moscow Olympics in protest for their invasion of Afganistan.

The Latin American Elephant's Tusk/Teeth against the Soviet's was evident starting when Reagan came into office as he brokered a deal Carter couldn't manage because it was the largely Republican managed CIA that fostered a deal with Iran to free the 7 U.S. hostages that came to be known as Iran Contra. The deal was to sell military armaments to Iran in exchange for release of the hostages and use the money to support a large effort to try to topple the Nicaragua Sandinista newly formed revolutionary government because it was supported by the Soviets so the U.S. supported the counter revolutionaries referred to as the Contras. Aid to these Contras was banned by the U.S. Congress yet Reagan signed an authorization of the CIA to recruit and support the Contras and provided them with 17 million dollars worth of military aid. It became a scandal and some in the Reagan administration went to jail for by the end of his term but Reagan was kept away from being implicated so escaped prosecution.

This Latin American Elephant's Tusk/Teeth extended to Granada, an island nation 100 miles north of Venezuela that had a pro-democracy govt whose leader, Maurice Bishop was assassinated that became the pretext for the American invasion of the island. The U.S. had been planning the invasion for years and before the assassination was in Granada promoted destabilization of the Bishop administration. Reagan justified the invasion to the American people saying the Soviets and Cubans were building a military base on Granada. It was true Cubans were employed to build an airport but there was no evidence of a military base.

On the Afganistan American Elephant's Tusk/Teeth campaign, Reagan, again through fostering relationship with those that wanted the Soviets out of Afganistan paid billions over his entire eight years that extended into the Herbert Walker Bush presidency, for the Mujaheddin Arab mercenaries that Osama Bin Laden, as an administrator to provide, who were paid by the CIA through a funneling of the funds through the Pakistani intelligence service, the ISI. Congress would secretly appropriate funds and the Saudi's would match it, while the U.S. provided logistical and technological support and the Pakistani intelligence ran the war on the front lines against the Soviets. They saw to it that radical Islamic factions were hired which resulted in these same mercenary Islamic extremists turning on the U.S. as the Soviets were moving out of Kabul.

In the African American Elephant's Tusk/Teeth campaign, specifically in Angola, starting in 1975, but by the end of the 1980's the U.S., through the CIA, sent up to 30 million dollars to support the overthrow of the Angolan government, though failed. Here is a snippet of a report by the Heritage Foundation:

November 14, 1985 ANGOLA TESTS THE REAGAN DOCTRINE  
INTRODUCTION Angolan government troops, backed by Cuban forces and directed by Soviet battle commanders, have been escalating their military campaign against the pro Western insurgents of the National Union for the Total Independence of Angola (UNITA) led by Jonas Savimbi. Savimbi was Washington's man in yet a third war to topple an existing government that was backed by the Communist Soviets.

That concludes the reign of the Beastly - Reagan kingship that put into affect three political "planks" with the teeth of combating communism by mostly

funding, supplying and training of proxy warriors and mercenaries thus was a colder approach than all out wars with American boots on the ground and bombing campaign as was tried in Vietnam.

Dan 7:6 After this (I) beheld ((1934 hava'= exist, to breathe)), (and) lo ((718 'aruw= behold, these)) another ((317 'ochoriy Aramaic from achar 311, 310 and 309= after, the hind part, following)), (like a) leopard ((5246 namer from an unused root meaning formally to filtrate (filter), be limpid (free of anything that darkens), to spot or stain as if by dripping)), (which had) upon ((5922/5921/5920 'al= AFTER, above, about, against, concerning, by reason of, forth out of, beside the rest of)) (the) back ((1355/1354 gab= to hollow or curve that back (as rounded), body, boss, eminent (higher) place, (eye) brows, nave, ring, vault)) (of it) four ((703/702 arba from raba' 7251= through idea of sprawling “at all fours,” four sided, to be quad-rate, four squared)) wings ((1611/1610 gaph= to arch the back or body at the highest places)) (of a) fowl ((5776/5775 owph from uwph= a bird as covered with feathers or wings, that FLIES, is FLYING)); the beast had also four heads ((7217 corr. to ro'sh 7218= the head, band, beginning, captain, chief, company, end, first, forefront, head, height, on high(-est part, priest), principal ruler, sum, top)); (and) dominion ((7985 sholtan from shlet 7981= empire, have the mastery, power, bear rule, be (make) ruler)) (was) given ((3052 yhab corr. to yahab 3051= deliver, lay, + prolong, pay, yield)) (to it).

- “Leopard” - This next King (beast) is described as a Leopard which is a hybrid of a Lion and another creature some say is a “pard,” of which little is known, just calling it a mythical creature, but in some interpretations considered to be a panther and in a few translations a tiger, accounting for the spotted, speckled or potentially striped coat. Other research turned up an interesting animal known from Tasmania and Australia nicknamed the Tanzanian tiger, wolf or devil. It is a marsupial, predator with a pouch like a kangaroo and a wolf like face and body with tiger like stripes on it's back and is scientifically named a thylacinus cynocephalus meaning, “dog-headed pouched one” or thylacine. They are not especially quick like a tiger or panther so the stripes seem to be the primary relationship to the tiger.

I came upon this creature from someones Facebook post as I was trying to figure out what this second half of leopard was from and the person posted with the name thylacine in parentheses, “(said as, Thy lo seen)” which struck

me as interestingly close to the verse text of, “this I beheld lo another” which comes closer by use of additional translation options, thus made me wonder if the post was help from the Next Level as that is often the way help comes. This animal is also called a “partager” that can sound like pard tiger or part tiger to play with terms a bit. Since the main point in this symbol depicting this King as compared to an animal with black spots suggests the strain of Lion became intermingled with a black panther as the stripes on the tiger are also black.

In any case, the spots, stripes or specks are the distinguishing difference that given it's usage in the Old Testament records indicates a mix of genes that the Next Level in the early part of the current civilizations development doesn't look as favorably upon as being part of the primary genetic stock from which Next Level Members could potentially come. At least this is the way animals with spots were talked about in the Torah, the first five books of the Bible that Moses evidences authoring. Those with spots or equivalent blemishes or markings were not to be chosen for the demonstration of sacrifice of ones physical vehicle to grow the mind/spirit from, the ultimate usage for human physical bodies, as strange as that can sound. Flesh vehicles are part of the evolutionary design that a mind can grow from when provided opportunities to override inherent programming so then serve as “stepping stones” or in the records, “footstools” that provide what a Soul needs to overcome to grow a Next Level Mind/body from. A Next Level body can also be thought of as a “Soul body,” which in this context is what grows inside a human vehicle alongside the human vehicles “spirit body” that starts when the Next Level invisibly makes a “deposit,” Jesus referred to as a “seed” into the chosen human vehicles that “caught their eye” for reasons that they could “match” the returning Soul body that had it's beginning and partial growth/formation while with the last incarnate Older Member, in this case with Jesus, but to potentially include those who gave their all after Jesus left.

Thus I imagine from this symbolism that this King (beast) is more of a product of the mix of the Luciferian mind (leftover from having received Next Level Mind) with mortal human mind (animal kingdom mind), thus a hybrid. And with that mix also would come both that mystical/secretive slower predatory “pard” along with the forceful, direct exercising of kingship through violent control over others as we had seen by the Lion dominated mind of the U.S. in it's escalation of waring throughout the 20<sup>th</sup> and now 21<sup>st</sup>

centuries. The records state that Lucifer is represented by the Lion as well because he once conquered a degree of his lesson step to be provided some degree of service to the Next Level that he uses his experience with, to date, to try to motivate humans to forward he and his associate fallen angels agenda to get off the planet and back into the heavens rather than being trapped back underground again or annihilated as he knows was prophesied as his fate. Ti and Do said he has become bitter and resentful of the Next Level's power over him, so is fighting with all his might to turn eyes away from the Next Level and away from the true reality of the Next Level as taught for the last 5000+ years and most recently brought most accurately to light by Ti and Do.

Considering that Ronald Reagan was represented as the King described like a bear, who didn't amass an invasion on anyone to come close to Nixon's escalation of the massive bombing of Cambodia, except in a relatively small invasion of Granada, I suspect this king is represented by George H.W. Bush who showed a little of both forms of dominion over others, direct and savage in the Gulf War and clandestine (slower and colder) as in the "Pard" or Thylacine in the Panamanian and Somali Civil War. After all Leopards in general are not the same kind of hunters as Lions. They climb trees and wait for their prey and literally drop down on them to kill/consume them.

- "four" - can also be translated to "four footed." I believe this makes more sense and especially in verse Dan 7:17 below that tries to make sense of "...are four four kings" in the verse that I say seems more likely to mean "are four four footed kings," as most times repetition of terms is not part of prophecy and especially in this kind of context. But then saying "four wings fowl" could be saying "four footed winged fowl." The fact that this description is "upon back" of the leopard like King is saying that the King is being rode upon and the primary way a "fowl" is translated in prophecy, in terms of depicting a creature that can fly and in this case one that is four footed, or four appendage leads me to think this is depicting a human being or human equivalent among the lower forces. Dragon's are often depicted with wings and yet are four footed (limbs) as are bats.

Interestingly, or perhaps it's a joke, but according to David Icke's lineage study the Bush family is distantly related to the individual who became known as Dracula - Vlad the Impaler some 34 generations removed from

George W. Bush Jr., son of George H.W. Bush Sr. This may seem silly and of course we're all eventually related - it just has to do with how distantly. Naturally, this one is only worth noting because the story of Dracula was about a special category of the dead (like Lucifer), a vampire in the sense that he steals your blood, your vehicle and who and what you are willing to give your blood for, human verses Next Level. He comes alive at night during a time especially after the LIGHT from the Next Level withdraws, to seek his blood supply (capture human vehicles and their souls) and is like a bat in that he essentially doesn't see with his eyes except in his dark environment possibly a depiction of a Soul discarnate who manipulates other discarnates (zombies) to do his bidding to make zombies of humans to act like robots on his behalf, whether on board a spacecraft or on or under the earth and/or sea.

The Next Level allows the Luciferian space aliens out of their dungeon beneath the earth and/or sea (one characteristic of Hell) to provide a test criteria for their upcoming students to gain strength from withstanding his predatory influence over them. Thus he is attempting to remove their capacity for life as represented by blood and those that are of the Next Level "bloodline" because of previous bonding in previous classrooms.

Along with this idea of Bush being more of a mixed genetic heritage, in David Icke's chart he shows G.W. Bush as distant cousins with Barack Obama, John Kerry and Dick Cheney. Is there any curiosity that Lon Chaney was the actor who first played the role of Count Dracula. I'm not going that far in this research but although it can be said that all are related, there are clear consistent lineage among all humans and in this case the lineage of the Bush family does show some relationship to the Kingdom of Israel that split with the Kingdom of Judah, that were not to be favored by the Next Level for the human vehicles chosen to host the returning Souls (saints). It was the line of the Kingdom of Judah that was to be the line of the future for the vehicles of Jesus and his students. Thus those most in opposition probably stemmed from the Kingdom of Israel that consisted of the other 10 of 12 tribes (as the Tribe or Kingdom of Benjamin soon after the initial split joined with the Kingdom of Judah. The split mainly had to do with who was adhering more closely to Moses/Jehovah's teachings. These of the Kingdom of Israel after king Solomon's death who strayed more would have most likely been the same lineage as those who became the priests among the Pharisee and Sadducee Jewish groups that ended up most opposing Jesus and his disciples,

who Jesus said would also be returning - the ones who “rise up again (resurrect)” who had done evil:

Joh 5:28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

Joh 5:29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil ((5337 phaulos= easy, slight, ordinary, mean, worthless, of no account, ethically, bad, base, wicked)), unto the resurrection of damnation.

As said in prophecy those who “pierced him” return too:

Rev 1:7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

They rise up again in two ways; first in their genetic lineage as leaves on their part of the human tree and second by the same spirits or souls being attracted to the vehicles (leaves) that can best serve their needs to excel in a religious and/or state hierarchy to influence others to justify their acting out the same kinds of human mammalian behaviors and ways Jesus referred to as something to the affect of being, “easy, slight (deceiving), ordinary, mean, worthless, wicked” (evil), (relative to the Next Level's agenda of raising “fruit” as new membership in their organization), which is the result of not attempting to conquer the Luciferian influence they became programmed by when living, when they had the chance by the incarnate presence of the Older Member. If their programming shifted to becoming a religious indoctrination, always a dilution and distortion from the truth (the core teachings) of the last incarnate Older Member, as how Paul of Tarsus contributed a great deal to, then their modus operandi as a spirit or Soul would be to seek the same programmatic satisfaction through other human vehicles, thus drawn to those who most can fulfill an expression of that previous programming.

- “four wings” - In addition to four as four footed in this context can equally be interpreted as the number 4 and if so can seem to relate to the time frame of the “four angels being loosed”:

Rev 9:14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

Rev 9:15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

This Sixth Angel's trumpet sounding begins the time period that leads up to and includes the incarnation of the Two Witnesses and most of Revelations chapter 11 up until the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet sounding that scans about 40 years. I remind that it's all a sounding so the events depicted will be seen during and thereafter their sounding, showing either preparation and examples of a degree of their manifestation, in this case, before the Two Witnesses come incarnate and then another degree of their manifestation after they come incarnate.

These “four angels” don't seem to be Next Level Kingdom of God messengers as if they had been they wouldn't need to be “loosed from being bound” as no Next Level crew members are “bound.” Thus these are Luciferian fallen angels that were bound that were let loose and I believe reflect what we have been seeing, escalating as unrest throughout the Middle Eastern countries falling apart with revolutions, all around the Euphrates River, one of the four rivers where this current garden experiment began and where Jesus said the Kingdom of God had removed from, to include from Jerusalem and from the genetic strain who were once the Children of Israel, today those who count themselves Jews whose ancestors rejected and killed the prophets sent to them. (Those who have outgrown thinking of themselves as solely an ethnic nationality could have to degrees become open to realities that the Messiah was incarnate as Jesus and thus would be more prepared to accept the return as well, if they once again break away from whatever new identity they might have come into. This is the case with everyone. We all must detach from whatever human identity we had to begin to attach to the most current Next Level family identity as today with those called Ti and Do.)

So this verse indicates the Next Level had a specific time in mind for this allowance of this “slaying the third part of men” to begin by the actions of these four who are loosed, which seems to be why it was written as to the year, month, day and hour. I believe this time period essentially began with the World Trade Center/Pentagon attacks on September 11, 2001, even though it had been brewing in degrees since the times after Moses exited his incarnation.



The bottomless pit is opened that allows the Luciferian fallen angels with their human equivalent space alien slaves to exit from their prison cells underground as shown during the previous 5<sup>th</sup> Angel's trumpet sounding. Incidentally I suspect that opening could have been related to volcanic eruptions and earthquakes, like at Mt. Etna, described as “smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit,” (Rev 9:2) and possibly Mt. St. Helens in the state of Washington.

Etna's 1928 eruption was the first since 1669, which was about the time Ti and Do said their vehicles were “tagged” to incarnate into at their vehicles birth - Ti's vehicle born in 1927 and Do's 1931. The next eruption was 1949 after the Plains of St. Augustine (Roswell, NM) and Aztec, NM UFO crashes Ti and Do felt were the delivery method for their and their crew's physical arrival on earth, sacrificing their existing physical bodies to free their Soul body's locating of the human vehicles they, with Next Level Older Member help picked to incarnate into, which happens to be in sync with Rev 9:1's “star falling from heaven” and Rev 9:2's “opening of the bottomless pit.”

The next major eruption occurred in 1971 as if to herald Ti and Do's meeting in Texas in 1972 that began their awakening and next in 1981 marking Ti and Do and their student bodys departure from their “wilderness” stage as described in Rev 12. Next in 1983 when Ti's eye was removed due to cancer that Do said later was because Ti “burnt out her vehicle” because of the stress of her task, that preceded by two years Ti's exit as also prophesied in Rev 12 as the “earth assisting her against the Dragons flood by swallowing her up.”

In 1987 two tourists were killed by a sudden explosion near the summit of Mt. Etna which marks the year Do said he and the remaining students needed to “be who we are” referring to being the same Souls who were incarnate in the vehicles named Jesus and his disciples. This marked the beginning of the second public offering of Ti and Do's information, to include a great deal more detail about the space aliens and more references to the “records” termed “scriptures,” though without either Ti or Do giving any public meetings. (It was the saints job this time as prophesied in Mat 25:31-34).

Ti and Do stopped giving public meetings in April of 1976 which fulfilled the 1260 days of public prophecy forecast in Rev 11 of the Two Witnesses. Do would then write the “88 Update - The UFO Two and Crew” that would provide the truth to combat the many distortions and lies told about Ti and

Do during their prophecy period. Next in 1991-1993 several eruptions occurred marking the putting into affect the strategies for the second public offering that ended up being the making of 13 hours of video of Do's (and Ti's) teachings as the “second roar/thunder” from the Lion of Judah, what Jesus was known as.

1995–2001 was an unusually intense period of activity at the four summit craters of Etna and throughout this period were the remaining of seven total thunder/roars from (Ti)Do and crew with their exit by laying down their physical bodies to their human kingdom deaths in March of 1997 known worldwide as the Heaven's Gate Cult. Do said they were the cult of cults and also the cult of truth but they didn't consider what they did as suicide because they said suicide would be choosing to stay in the human kingdom when Ti had called them home to receive their reward of life eternal as new crew members in the Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Humans where they would receive new physical bodies grown specifically for each of them to “wear” to perform their service through as prophesied that would entail their return in the clouds, covered, but this time not incarnate that other form of under-cover (clouded).

But in July–August 2001 there was new activity from seven distinct eruptive fissures mostly on the south slope of the volcano, which was a mass-media eruption, because it occurred at the height of the tourist season and numerous reporters and journalists were already in Italy to cover the G8 summit in Genoa.

In 2002–2003, a much larger eruption threw up a huge column of ash that could easily be seen from space. Footage from the eruptions was recorded by Lucasfilm and used in Star Wars Episode III: Revenge of the Sith.

In 2007 there was a spectacular episode of lava erupted from a new vent which superseded an eruption on May 13, 2008 accompanied by more than 200 earthquakes and significant changes in the ground. The eruption continued but diminished until 6 July 2009, making this the longest flank eruption of Etna that lasted 473 days.

This most spectacular display with all the earthquakes seems to mark what I believe was the Seventh Trumpet sounding on October 17, 2008 with the National Geographics Channel's Season 3, Episode Two entitled, “Final

Report: Heaven's Gate,” that broadcasts for the first time by a mainstream popular media organization, a strong question that suggests twice in the broadcast that this Heaven's Gate cult, founded by Ti and Do and Crew could be what Christians refer to as the “Second Coming of Jesus the Christ” with his saints.

Eruptions in 2001, 2002–2003, and 2004–2005 lasted 3 weeks, 3 months, and 6 months, respectively. January 2011 to February 2012, the summit craters of Etna were the site of intense activity.

In the 1970s Etna erupted smoke rings and then again in 2000 and again on April 11, 2013. These smoke rings are interesting as smoke rings were used by Native American Indians to communicate between tribes or membership. The 1970's are when Ti and Do began and 2000 was when they had concluded that phase of their task while 2013 marked 40 years (1 hour Next Level time as prophesied) since Ti and Do had awakened. That anniversary was commemorated by the meteor strike in Russia in February followed by many fireball sightings all over the world but primarily in the western U.S. to start and finish by April in the eastern U.S. There was also before that finish the closest near miss asteroid ever experienced. It was inside the Moon's orbit. And there were two “great comets” which means they are visible by the naked eye at times. They were Panstarrs (formal designation C/2011 L4) and ISON (formal designation C/2012 S1) possibly appearing even brighter than the full Moon. I saw a report and a photograph that showed a small object moving ahead of Panstarrs within it's coma, the wave of dark matter the comet is pushing as it traverses space. It didn't seem that this comet with it's own companion object was accidental considering Hale Bopp comet was also photographed by Japanese astronomers that showed another object with it and that comet ISON ended up surviving a sun dive and was later seen to look like a host of 7 or so objects flying in V formation. I believe this was Ti and Do's way of marking the milestone of the 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet and these displays as the 3<sup>rd</sup> woe.

Thus Mt. Etna's eruptions seem like a clock of notifications of events in prophecy during the last three Angel's sounding of trumpets and woes in the old temple area, along with cometary signs in the heavens and the provision of Ti and Do's updated information and terminology on the internet thus with global scope in a very popular and respected broadcast media organization.

To show that a bit further, getting back to Rev 9, the “Locusts” that come out of the smoke are further described as having power like scorpions (Rev 9:3) and “as it were crowns like ((similar to)) gold and their faces as ((even as)) the faces of men” (Rev 9:7), describing them with crowns like or similar to gold is describing them as the facsimile of having overcome (made themselves clear) and/or taking authority rank and “hair as ((even as)) hair of women and teeth ((eating)) as ((even as)) lions” (Rev 9:8) in other words predators, conquerors, even carnivores, which all describes them as mammals, human and human equivalents and “breastplates of iron” and “wings as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle” (Rev 9:9) that sound like flying craft, jets, bombers, drones with missiles, and potentially technologies copied from space alien crafts confiscated or given by the space aliens as reported.

These who come out of the smoke from the bottomless pit are the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens that become those that “sit on” and give power to the human kings of the earth, the “beasts,” to drive them to their agendas. Locusts as insects are a class of animal. Their power is in their tail in several ways. One, by keeping humans expending their force on sexuality and procreation they are literally poisoning and killing their capacity to SEE more of what's true and real about our reality and the Next Level Creator Beings that designed it. Ti and Do said that giving away our force in all the sensory stimulating ways reduces our “common sense.” Sexuality, procreation and all it entails and seeking to build self into something special to other humans are the biggest ways we expend our force. Throughout this experiment the Next Level Older Members have gradually introduced their human plants to choosing to restrain those expenditures throughout the millennium cultivating their genetic evolution that includes the new spirit/mind generated by each human vehicle with the simultaneous further growing of Souls They plant as seeds in selected vehicles during the three “trimester” Older Member incarnate stages. By the time of the third trimester to the genuine “spirit/mind birth” Jesus told his disciples they still would need to complete upon his return, some are SEEING and HEARING more of what is true thus cutting through what before that time was kept secret, largely by humans own continuation of sensual expenditure along with the timing of information dissemination and the provision of the Luciferian space alien fertilizer.

A tail is a major way to distinguish between non-mammalian Next Level

behavior and ways and mammalian human or equivalent behavior and ways as it is a mammalian appendage but also a related symbol of human sensuality and how humans have the capacity to not allow themselves to be driven by its related hormonal reproduction. Because the Luciferians fell away from further building of their force, they lost awareness of the reality of who their Older Members are and so whatever they had gained previous to their fall, mutated into anger and bitterness and resentments of the Next Level and their Soul growing garden program. It is for this reason that many humans can easily become livid against any mention of Above Human Beings, whether they are seen as religious or spiritual or pagan or atheistic in their viewpoints as the Luciferians have worked to con humans away from giving their allegiance to Next Level Older Members in all ways that contribute to their expenditure of their force, even if it ends up being holding in that force to move it into their own brand of “enlightenment” whether defined as religious or spiritual piety and building of one's own definition of holiness of self or by ones “holiness” taking the shape of a secular university professorship or other academic intellectual or scientific achievement that raise ones stature among other humans.

If our eyes can be taken off of the plain simple truth about the Next Level's reality and Their program of giving self to the most currently incarnate Older Members, then we are poisoned in our minds with either the illusion that no real Next Level or “overcoming process” exists or with a distorted view of how to be among the harvest, by overcoming all our humanness for, by and through our Older Members as it can not be achieved without asking them to take us through that spirit/mind birth canal.

These Locusts are said to have wings and breastplates of iron, a way of showing that they have metal flying machines - spacecrafts (that are primitive models, I suspect that were built by human or human equivalent hands) whether on Earth during or before the current civilization or upon another planet. These “locusts” are humanoid, having the “faces of humans (men).” They have “as it were crowns of gold” because in their ancestry they come from once upon a time student Members of the Next Level who had partially succeeded towards full adult Next Level membership by conquered some part of human behavior and ways, possibly “giving the life of their vehicle through service” that yielded them their initial “crown,” though then lost much of what they had gained when they dropped out of continuous service

to their Older Members.

It's interesting that the space alien group called the Pleiadians who were reported to have had contact with Billy Meier said they had families just like humans and the person that was telling this to Meier, who was physically in Billy's presence but was the only one I saw sketched was a female with very long straight blondish hair named Semjase. I suspect this depiction of these space aliens as having "hair as women" could be referring to the look of some of the space aliens, to bring us to a more realistic picture of the space aliens as simply human equivalents. Ti and Do referred to them as equivalents because humans have only come to exist on earth because of the choices stemming from the Adam and Eve fall. As Ti and Do said in the Blackhawk tapes, "humans are a copy," "they don't exist anywhere else," that is "unless the Next Level has another prison" for fallen angels somewhere else, which Do said he doubted existed anywhere close in proximity to earth if existed at all. So in part I'm focusing on the "hair as women" part because it indicates they don't look like the Whitley Steiber insect looking beings, though those could have been suits and/or clone/robots in his encounters and how they don't just look like "men" (male humans) either. Hair is one identification of a mammal whether from earth or another equivalent planet though may not be an exclusive identification. In other words if hair was bred out of a human strain somehow, they would still be human if they had the "plumbing" (reproductive and digestive systems) of humans and/or the behaviors of humans. And the space alien spacecrafts are depicted as making noise.

Then the humans who work for the space aliens, though they don't necessarily know it as it's indirect are next to be described. When humans become aware of the space aliens they recognize they have no other choice but to cooperate, that is in the same way they cooperate with foreign nations that are seen as different from them or who they are suspicious of. They cooperate enough to keep the peace but try to maintain the upper hand at least until they see an opening to overcome their influence. In the case of the space aliens, humans in governments realized the value of having their kinds of flying machines and other technologies so as the reports stated, some agreed with some space aliens to not mount a campaign against them to not try to thwart their efforts to abduct some humans for their hybridization experiments where they would extract sperm and eggs from humans and

impregnate human females with various seed from among them, with follow up observations as children are born whether on earth or on their spacecrafts. These space aliens seem to employ a tagging system, called alien implants they can use to track humans they are working on. The Next Level has their own tagging system but it's undetectable by humans and doesn't interfere or damage the human body it's given to. The "horses" in this verse seem to be depicting airplane fighters and bombers and/or drones, etc. It's interesting how the drones often look like insects. But some roar like lions and issue fire and smoke and brimstone. Perhaps the brimstone is shrapnel and/or radio active materials like the way depleted uranium is used on the coating of bullet heads that allow them to pierce armor but when broken up and disintegrated spread radio active particles throughout the air and land that makes it's way into water systems and into humans and other creatures. Depleted uranium was well documented as used in the munitions used in the Iraq war.

- "four heads" seem to fit well as the 4 chiefs or can be said are the four footed (mammalian) content of those who represent this period of kingship, namely George H.W. Bush as the first head, followed by Bill Clinton, George W. Bush and Barack Obama as the last head of this "beast" that exercises Leopard like characteristics, as said a Lion like conqueror verses the less blatantly predatory modes of management. For instance where George H.W. Bush fostered the invasion of Panama and Iraq he didn't go as far as his more hawkish colleagues would have liked. He was criticized for not going all the way to Baghdad to topple Saddam Hussein's ruler-ship but he didn't want to do so knowing of the investment of lives and monies trying to rebuild the country. As it turns out he was quite right relative to these bestial administrations as there is no actual conquering without invested occupation and it's clear that all the ground gained in toppling Sadam is being re-fought against those who were loyal to him all along that only went into hiding so are now behind what is called The Islamic State ISIS and it's allies.

Bill Clinton was the second head who more or less kept the peace in terms of sending U.S. soldiers overseas to fight wars or doing much to stimulate unrest on U.S. soil. He was a key player in the Kosovo waring essentially to try to keep the Russians at bay in that area, but doing so through the NATO alliance rather than through a direct U.S. intervention. However, he is known to have helped the economy sore during his reign which is another form of "killing" would be souls as they become entrapped in their successes, fame

and fortunes.

Then as if these four are paired, we see the eldest son of George H.W. Bush, George W. Bush representing the Republican kingpins desire to topple Saddam using the World Trade Center attacks as the catalyst to have an almost carte blanche check to wage endless war against anyone they want to point to as an Islamic extremist terrorist. This was definitely a lion sided approach starting two wars against Afganistan and Iraq. It was revealed by those in the administration that resigned and became whistle blowers that they were planning the Iraq invasion long before the WTC attacks. Those attacks were the “Pearl Harbor” like event they wrote about needing to rally public support for their wars, all stated in the document entitled “Rebuilding America's Defenses” written through the think tank called, “Progress for a New American Century” or PNAC that began in 1997 with the decree to be able to fight a two front war.

As shown in Rev 9 how four fallen angels (“winged fowls” - spirits and/or space aliens) were sounded to be loosed, their actual influence on humans didn't start in earnest until after the Two Witnesses and first fruit harvest was over in the period of time following Do and Crew's exit of their human vehicles in March of 1997, exactly when these four set up shop with the various human leaders to form their PNAC waring strategy that is depicted on their “sitting on” the human horse of their choice to help drive their agenda. These four fallen angel space aliens want to get off the planet as they don't want to find themselves locked up again and the best way to do that is to drive humans to develop their needed technology and the fastest way to accomplish that is through wars because then nearly unlimited sums can be brought into the military industrial complex with little to no question or restrictions, that is in addition to all the black budget monies and private contributions they can rally. Thus the prophecy fulfillment most apparent through the presidencies of George W. Bush and Barack Obama as the Red(fire)/Ruddy and Black/Blue “horses” respectively:

Rev 6:4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

A horse in this depiction is the beast and King in this case as it's related to the way a human is a mammal, thus a four footed being made to “crawl on your



belly” as was said to Satan in the garden after he led Adam and Eve to break their instruction/covenant with the Lord. It simply meant by four footed that they are restricted to earth, though that doesn't mean they can't leave the surface. They just can't go back into space where they once had the capacity to do so.

Notice that it's the one who “sat thereon” who takes peace from the earth because it is “given” to them that matches this verse's saying, (“..dominion was given to it,” this King.) In other words, the Next Level is allowing them to take peace from the Earth where before this period of time, these human mammalian Kings under the influence of the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens were prohibited from taking peace away from the area of the earth where Ti and Do's graduation classroom was engaged. That peace was taken away with the 9-11 World Trade Center/Pentagon attacks that was war on the U.S. mainland for the first time since the internal Civil War and the warring against the native American Indians. The last externally developed wars were during the shaping of the country fighting for territory among three major European Kingdoms of England, Spain and France.

Following suit, Barack Obama would be the Rev 6:5-6 “black/blue horse” with one of the four Luciferian space alien fallen angel's “sitting” on him, in other words controlling him the same way the Luciferians control all leaders they cultivate, though in Obama's case it's during the time after the first harvest and matches specific prophecy. The evidence of this is how he inherited the biggest global wide financial crisis in recorded history and because he as an Afro-European American with ancestors from Kenya (Luo), England and Ireland and according to some research is a 9<sup>th</sup> cousin to George W. Bush and of a royal lineage back to Charlemagne, the first emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, which is a common ancestry with several U.S. presidents that go back to mostly English, French and Spanish and in some cases German, Russian Kings, Queens and other equivalent ruler-ship titles.

Critics of seeing the way these bloodlines generally stay together say all are related to all, which of course would make sense if there was only one source originally, but even in the Adam and Eve records there were humanoid, above animal beings created and Ti and Do were sure there has been at least one previous civilization, even more than one perhaps, while after Adam and Eve's lineage expanded to the time near Noah, according to Genesis chapter

6, the fallen angels mated with mortal women to produce “giants” (Nephilim), or “great ones” that Enoch sheds more light on in how these fallen angels, known as the “watchers” (probably because the Next Level gave them elementary tasks to observe humans, etc.) taught humans they contributed their seed to, all about the sciences and the use of herbs for healing, etc., starting yet another side lineage from Adam and Eve's and the humanoids that existed before.

Now where a previous civilizations population came from might be quite similar to the depiction in Genesis. But with this view even though perhaps all humans can be traced to a genetic parental starting point or literal creation of a starting point as with Adam and Eve, what branch any one person is descended from is not insignificant as both the Next Level and the Luciferians try to keep the strain they are working with uninfluenced by outside lines for a time anyway as it's a breeding program and for the Next Level the end result is to end up with human vehicles that remain compatible with the souls they plant into those human vehicles as what Ti and Do called a “match.” They taught that this way, a Soul coming from one vehicle when they come into their next vehicle will pick a vehicle that has a programming (genetically) that is equivalent to what that Soul had grown out of and continued to vibrate on. In other words it is a match so the Soul can continue where it left off in whatever grade in school they left off from.

On the other side of the coin, the Luciferians also need to have new human vehicles they can incarnate into when the Next Level lets them out of their prison cells underground. So they gravitate to those who have the most influence over humans and help them lead and influence others to their Luciferian agenda of both fighting against the Next Level Older Members and student body and trying to do all they can to be able to get off the planet before they are locked back underground, though humans also end up preparing for that as well. But saying we all are related to Charlemagne or Genghis Khan or Adam is just not true. For instance there is no evidence I am related to any kings because those who become students of the Next Level would not gravitate to becoming leaders of others when they have accepted more of the Next Level programming of serving the Next Level rather than the humans in the human kingdom.

The prophecy talks about how the one sitting on this “black/blue horse” has

the task to use their “horse” to manage a “pair of balances” which is related to holding the yoke of two oxen (BEASTS?). I suspect those two oxen can be seen in several ways from locally as the Republican and Democratic parties filled with membership trying to drive their state agenda's forward for their constituency that got them elected and between the Conservatives and Liberals who are actually not necessarily party affiliated and finally as the U.S. and the E.U.

Where the financial component enters in, is where it states that one in the midst of the 4 Living Beings (as some mistranslated to “beasts” but these are not) says, “A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.” On one more literal level, wheat, barley, oil and wine are commodities and the buying and selling of them takes place on the stock exchanges and it's no coincidence that the stock market based corporate banks are significantly invested in the stock market's successes and we know that Obama was surrounded by Stock Market hierarchy from the same banking industry that they are in turn responsible to regulate or not, which as it turned out was mostly not. Many banks and other institutions at least on paper failed and the government bailed most out, even buying some like Freddie Mac and Fannie Mae giant real estate mortgage loan institutions and a large part of General Motors, one of the biggest automobile manufacturers in the U.S. Thus these became state run enterprises. The anti-communists of times past would be rolling over in their graves, except for the mega profits most CEO's of even those failed companies still held onto. Meanwhile the Oil and Wine, the more luxurious commodities would not be affected.

Of course the greater but parallel interpretation has to do with Souls and Spirits. Oil represents those who are actively pressing the oil from their olives while an olive is a way of describing their human vehicle. If one is pressing the oil from it one is participating in the CHRISTING OVERCOMING OF HUMANNES PROCESS. Wine on the other hand are those who are not actively pressing oil yet, but are actively absorbing and changing their Mind/Soul that results in a new wine in their wineskin - the Soul body deposit (seen) given certain humans by the Next Level Older Member's crew sometime during the time they are incarnate that can awaken in stages when the information from the Older Members gets to them and they have arrived at an openness to look into and become drawn to. These are those who have

the potential to become fruit for the second harvest. Pressing oil is equivalent to what Ti and Do said was a metamorphosis. It's literally changing our self into a new creature by adopting all that the Older Members provided when they were incarnate. The wine are those who are not yet strong enough to give their all, but are also changing, just not at the same pace. It's not a race nor a competition but nor is anyone held back from growing as fast as they want to. That is accomplished by asking the Older Members, using the names they had while incarnate, Ti and Do, to be in their service and to fight off their discarnate Luciferian fallen angel adversaries.

Now the Wheat and Barley are the new seeds spread by the Next Level. These are those who are prepped to become the vehicle for a returning Soul (wheat) to recognize the Next Level through new realistic terms and ideas that Ti and Do have provided and/or they are the human vehicles (barley) of first time believers even those that never hear about Ti and Do but are doing the best they can with what they have been given by the Next Level. For these belief in the Next Level, in whatever their terminology, is enough to get their Spirits or Souls saved to be brought back for a new classroom after the second harvest period, within a refurbished civilization that seems to be slated to take place over 1000 year period.

In summary regarding the first three of Daniel's beasts that lead up to the fourth Beast:

As the Lion Beast reflects back on England and Australia and the once Holy Roman Empire nations of Europe and the E.U. through Richard the Lionhearted Nixon's representation on the world and the Bear Beast reflects back on the Soviet Union/Russia and Sino Japan through Reagan in representation of actions in the world, this Leopard/Panther Beast, through the four heads of George H.W. Bush, Bill Clinton, George W. Bush and Barack Obama's representation in the world seems to reflect back on four areas of the world in the southern hemisphere, namely, the Far East - China/Taiwan to Indonesia, the Near East as India and Pakistan, the Middle Eastern and African Nations and the South American Nations that formed the U.S. "dominion" the Next Level allowed them to generate yield from.

#### THE FOURTH BEAST - KING - KINGDOM

Dan 7:7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast

((king)), dreadful ((1763 dchal corr. to zachal 2119= to fear or make afraid, slink, crawl, cause fear as a worm [death?] and/or serpent [hell?])) (and) terrible ((574 'emtaniy corr. mothen 4975= loins, hips, side, to be slender)), (and) strong ((8624/8623 taqqiyph= mighty, powerful, prevail (against))) exceedingly ((3493/3492 yattiy= preeminent (surpassing others, distinguished in some way, famous, illustrious, renowned), very, excellent, redundant)); and it had great ((7260 rabrab from rab 7229 huge (in size) domineering (in character), great things)) iron ((6523 corr. barzel 1270/1269 (with 2088= on this side, itself, (self) same iron), to pierce, (ax) head)) teeth ((8128/8127 shen= tooth (as sharp), ivory, fig. a cliff, crag, forefront, to pierce, fig. inculcate, prick, teach diligently, whet, tooth of elephants)): (it) devoured ((399/398 'akal= accuse, eat, feed, burn up, wise(-deed, plenty), (lay) meat, quite)) (and) brake in pieces ((1855/1854 dqaq= fall into pieces, stab, crumble, starve, revile, pierce, strike (thrust) through, wound, crush)), (and) stamped ((7512/7511 rphac/raphac= trample, prostrate, humble self, submit self)) (the) residue ((7606/7605 sh'ar= whatsoever more, remnant, other, rest, remainder)) (with the) feet ((7271/7272/7270 rgal/regel/ragal= footstool, journey, piss, possession, time, follow, after, coming, be able to endure)) (of it: and) it ((1932/1931 feminine huw= she are, for her self, they, who, which is, as)) (was) diverse ((8133/8132 shna'/shana= change, alteration, transform, frustrated, difference)) from ((4481/4480= apart of, above, after, among, through, with, out of in many senses (as follows))) all ((3606/3605 kol= any, be-(for this) cause, every, whole, in all manner, altogether, as many as, howsoever)) (the) beasts ((kings)) (that were) before ((6925 qodam or qdam= X from, X I (thought), X me, + of, X it pleased, presence, the front, of place, the fore part, relatively the East), or time (antiquity), anciently, east end, part, side-ward, eternal, forward, old, past)) (it; and it had) ten horns ((7162/7161 qeren= literal horn or for sound, cornet, as projecting, an elephants tooth, corner of temple, peak of mountain, a ray (of light), fig. power, hill)).

This is presented as the second of three dreams (night visions) and has at least three key elements that tie it back into Revelations prophecy. First it's the fourth human mammalian king (beast), which seems to relate directly to what is translated to the “fourth part of the earth” or without the filler “fourth earth (human kingdom) and/or geography.” I don't think it's accidental that there are Four Living Beings (mistranslated also to Beasts in this version and

many others) that are opening each of these first four seals in Rev 6 that seem to relate to what are called the FOUR HORSES OF THE APOCALYPSE, where a horse is a mammalian thus beast, though it is only in this 4<sup>th</sup> horse verse that the fourth kingdom is related:

Rev 6:8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

Most Christian interpreters say Daniel's fourth king (beast) is the Roman Empire and yes it is, but it's as the return of the spirits of the leaders of the Roman Empire (and the genetic descendants), as Jesus indicated as the return of those who "pierced him" (Rev 1:7) and are the "resurrection of the unjust" who also find themselves among those who experience the "second death" - the death of the spirits and/or souls.

Another factor relating this to the Roman Empire comes from the way it is related to identifying, "the beast that was, and is not, and yet is" (Rev 17:8) in the way the Roman Empire relative to this END TIMING when it was to be applied, "was and is not and yet ((2539 kaiper= nevertheless, although, indeed, whomsoever, notwithstanding)) is" (said twice in Rev 17:8 with this second variation of "yet"), saying that in a way to indicate it "is" but in a way to WHOMSOEVER IT APPLIES, in this case and time as the American Empire (the Woman as Lady Liberty/Columbia focused in leadership on NYC and Washington D.C. (District of Columbia).

In breaking apart these descriptions of this fourth Beast (king) in the fourth kingdom, they seem to relate to both the blessings and curses given by Jehovah, through Moses that would come upon the Children of Israel based upon whether they did or did not abide by the commandments provided. (Those commandments were the equivalent of Ti and Do's Major Offense list, though updated to the third trimester, while the Jehovah/Moses classroom was the first trimester in the overall Mind/Spirit birthing process.) Both blessings and curses are related. A blessing is when something is given to us that is sweet to the taste but brings an upset stomach when it's recognized how embracing the information means further detaching from the human world because of. A curse is something undesirable in every respect that is also a test IF we can CHANGE OUR MIND (repent) because of

dealing with it. Both require CHANGES as great happiness and/or success in life is as much a trap as can be unhappiness and failure and/or calamity in life, in the way they can occupy our mind more than our desire to serve the Next Level Older Members who created us all to potentially “grow into adults” by choosing to evolve beyond the human kingdom according to their hands on directions and example.

Jesus made it clear that the Jews in Palestine, Jerusalem and surrounding areas and in particular the leadership of the Jewish people, had in general not lived by the commandments otherwise they would have recognized him and his updated lessons as the fulfillment of the expected messiah. Because of finding themselves successful in the level of service to Jehovah/Moses they believed themselves to have, they had separated themselves from the truth and thus whose descendants in word and deed are today's Gentiles (non-believers in the real Kingdom of God) regardless of whether or not they describe themselves as Jews or not.

Subsequent to Jesus exit and his original disciples being killed off or dying, as the Luciferians were allowed to sow their seeds of misinformation, as most seen through the letters of Paul of Tarsus and his disciples and congregations, these descended in word and deed to become what is actually referred to as the “Holy See,” a sovereign state, of which Vatican City is it's sovereign territory while is a different entity from the Vatican City State. Ambassadors and Papal representatives to other states and international organizations are officially accredited to the Holy See, not to the Vatican City State and it's central government is called the “Roman Curia” having a Secretary of State and various executive and administrative departments as any other state with it's head or the entire church (congregation of believers) throughout the world in the position of pope.

Thus the “Holy See” is a Theocracy, a “Religio-Spiritual State” abiding within Vatican city that has seen over the centuries considerable splintering as in the Protestant Reformation that was officiated by Martin Luther's publish in 1517, “Ninety-Five Theses” that criticized the Catholic SELLING OF INDULGENCES, the CLAIMED PAPAL AUTHORITY OVER PURGATORY and doctrine of the SAINTS MERITS were not founded in the gospel records. Despite the merit of these complaints the resulting schism of Catholicism just became yet another branch of dis/mis-information. It's so

obvious how they have strayed from what Jesus taught and how their entire hierarchy has developed around the Apostle Peter in name only and the false apostle Paul of Tarsus and others while mostly ignoring most of what Jesus taught. It was made so complicated that it's no wonder people have a hard time recognizing the truth when it's before their eyes. "Pure (holy) sight/vision, has become pure blindness, though the choice remains to shed the blinders by asking and that's most effective today and until our vehicles are deceased by asking Ti and Do - using those names because that shows them you recognize them as the updated representatives from the Level Above Human.

Those who did abide by Jesus teachings as best they could became disciples or at the least believers that Jesus was from the Kingdom of God, Kingdom in Heaven and when they died in that belief their Souls were brought back, called a resurrection (rise again), but actually meaning "to stand up again" as they are helped to find a new vehicle to prepare as their test to overcome and thus rise out of the human condition through.



Thus the U.S. became abundant in having plenty that all could strive for while to overcome the human world would also have to break away from desiring so would lose any drive in that regard. For the upcoming “fruit” success in the human kingdom or even the promise of success would be a test of what they had become, based on what they wanted. If they wanted to please the Creators, whether a subconscious desire or not, when they were exposed to the Lord's current Mind through the incarnate Two Witnesses prophecy - telling the truth, bringing updates and fulfilling prophecy, they would be faced with whether they would leave behind any desires they had for success, relationships, comforts and pleasures of the Human Kingdom to instead break away from the Human Kingdom. But those who were not of a mind to break away and were basking in their successes, comforts and pleasures or climbing the ladder with that in mind, when they would see the Two Witnesses, if they pay the story any mind would be challenged to see them as being from the Next Level. But as Jesus illustrated when that seed is strewn and then stimulated to growth by the provision of the “words” used by the Two Witnesses, if they had grown attached to things of the world that would be comparable to those seeds not falling on fertile soil so would not begin to sprout. For these the Next Level provides one last ditch effort to help them wake up, unlikely or not. They are plagues and we are about to enter the 7 last plagues/calamities that are related to those curses introduced in Deu 28:15-68 after listing the blessings.

Considering this fourth kingdom is comprised of mostly those who are descendents in word or deed to those who “pierced” Jesus and persecuted to death his disciples after Jesus exit, these descriptions would seem to be showing themselves as in relationship with the plagues that are about to come with the Rev 6 “pale/green horse” each having a Luciferian fallen angel space alien, depicted as “wings” (of birds) sitting on the red, black/blue and green/pale “horses,” where horses are the way the Next Level depicts certain “human” vehicles.

It's interesting how, though the one sitting on the white horse in Rev 6:2 is most clearly depicting Do's conclusion to his incarnate task phases, some Christians are saying it is Lucifer as he was called the “angel of light (white).” Since the Soul who was born into the “domestic” Next Level student membership, perhaps on a different planet, as I have reason to suspect

of Do's Souls origin as well, (perhaps even on the same planet at the same time period that was also implied by a few things Ti said), the fact that the "beast from the bottomless pit" depicts the space aliens from the previous civilization, who are unknowingly led by Lucifer and the other fallen angel adversaries (satans), they too have their "product to birth" as Souls in league with them and they too "conquer" when they steal away a Soul from the Next Level's litter. Also, they temporarily "win a battle" (conquer), only in a human way, the Two Witnesses and their students (Saints) in Rev 11:7 and Daniel 7:21 but where in Rev 12:8 it is shown that the Dragon (Luciferians) don't ultimately win the battles as many are born into their next station in their relationship with the Next Level Kingdom of God/Heaven. Even though some Souls lose their battle, if they had come with the incarnate Older Members (Ti and Do), having had a previous relationship with them, having passed a previous grade in their schooling, according to Ti, they will still return to the Next Level to get another chance to overcome. (Ti simply said, "all who came with us will return," though they also said those who failed to overcome, by staying in the classroom to it's conclusion, would be embarrassed upon returning, because they will see how they let seemingly insignificant things stand in their way of graduating. But they get another chance. Ti and Do also said in the Blackhawk tapes that Lucifer was given many chances to change as well.)

Breaking down Dan 7:7 (D77):

-(D77) "dreadful" or "exceedingly (preeminent or very) dreadful" in Dan 7:19 are more thoroughly translated: "TO FEAR OR CAUSE/MAKE FEAR), TO SLINK, TO CRAWL, CAUSE FEAR AS A WORM [DEATH?] AND/OR SERPENT [HELL?]." Rev 17:8 indicates this overall bestial entity ascends out of the bottomless pit, just as is related in Rev 9:1 when this Beast first appears in the late 1940-50's and Rev 12:3, though there as a "great red dragon having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads" showing it's international makeup, the crowns on the head referencing kingdoms past as in the G7 countries today. Additionally described as "to slink, to crawl" reminds us of the way the Lord (Elohim) sentenced the "serpent," actually a "hisser," in Genesis 3, because of his subtle sounding predatory influence on Adam and Eve influenced them to break their instruction from their Older Member that started the experiment's motion towards the graduation, overcoming, conquering or prevailing as Jehovah

(meaning of the Hebrew word israel) of that temptation to remain in the human evolutionary kingdom.

The indication is that Daniel's vision of the "fourth king" qualifies well as the "green horse," conspicuously, most often translated as a "pale horse" considering it could be represented as "pale green" as "pale" is taken from the Greek, 5515 chloros which is rooted to the Greek Chloe feminine of apparently a primary word= green, young foliage (Verdant, epithet of the pagan goddess Demeter, the equivalent to the Roman goddess Ceres), a green herb and representing the end of the LAST WAVE of harvest time (that started while Do was still incarnate).

And "horse," as shown previously is a reference to a human mammal who in this verse has the name/identity of "death," from Greek 2288 thanatos from 2348 thnesko - to be deadly, exactly what this "horse" is described as fostering in a number of ways as shown literally and figuratively as in spirit death recorded as the "second death." This can become confused with thinking this king will be ordering peoples death as in wars, etc. and that will probably be the case, but perhaps not any more so than any countries leaders have done, but this person will simply be the figurehead in office during the time when many die in the fourth kingdom in particular where that fourth kingdom had previous to that experienced relative peace compared to other parts of the world on it's land mass.

Rev 9:1, having depicted the opening of the bottomless pit announcement as the events associated with that announcement, though can begin to some degree then don't come to full fruition until the time of the end, after the first fruit is harvested so to not interfere with the first fruit harvest, yet provides the environment for the remnant to show their allegiance to the Next Level in the period of time recorded as the "winepress" - aka tribulation. The Luciferian space aliens are those coming out of the Bottomless pit, their underground and undersea prison cells they were allowed to escape to during the Noah flood. Do writes among many points how the Luciferian space aliens, "war among themselves over the spoils of this planet," to be found in the Ad/Statement He with his student body Crew published on May 27, 1993 in the national and international editions of the popular, mainstream, widely circulated among millions, newspaper, USA Today under the title, "UFO CULT" RESURFACES WITH FINAL OFFER'. Here is that segment:

“These “Luciferian” space races are the humans' GREATEST ENEMY. They hold humans in unknown slavery only to fulfill their own needs. They cannot “create,” though they develop races and biological containers through genetic manipulation and hybridization. They even try to “make deals” with human governments to permit them (the Luciferians) to engage in biological experimentation (through abductions) in exchange for technically advanced modes of travel - though they seldom follow through, for they don't want the humans of this civilization to grow to be another element of competition. They war among themselves over the spoils of this planet and use religion and increased sexual behavior to keep humans “drugged” and ignorant (in darkness) while thinking they are in God's keeping. These Luciferians see to it, through the “social norm” (the largest Luciferian “cult” there is) that man continues to not avail himself of the possibility of advancing beyond human. Many things have become the accepted “norm,” but that doesn't make them right!”

The main push by the space aliens becomes unbridled during the time of this “fourth kingdom” increasing after Do and Crew's exit as the first seal of Rev 6 throughout the next 5 seals, described as “months,” but from the Greek “meno” describes five periods of affirmation when humans are being tested to choose who to show allegiance to, coming down to between Ti and Do (for those that hear about Ti and Do) and human forms of treasure in all ways, as Jesus called, “mammon” and thus the “beast.”

These space aliens are described as “locusts,” with shapes as “horses” - again the reference to being a mammalian shape - head, torso, four appendages (and a vehicle that serves a purpose for the Soul or spirit to operate through), and with “faces like men (humans),” with “hair like women” noting their DNA and appearance and “teeth as lions” having to do with the way they are savage predators and “on their heads as it were crowns like gold” - a pointer to the fact that they are a “remnant” from other gardens meaning their minds (souls/spirits) had a degree of advancement in some type of Next Level classroom, which Do indicates in points 13 and 14 of their sixth thunder/roar statement entitled, “UNDERCOVER “JESUS” SURFACES BEFORE DEPARTURE” that Do and His Crew posted to the World (edited/updated) January 1997 Wide Web and to 95 specific newsgroups on the Internet:

“13. There are space aliens (humanoid remnants from other civilizations)

who travel in the nearby heavens. They are dependent upon Earth's atmosphere for harvesting hybrid bodies to “wear” and they recruit the souls” who fail to become children in the Kingdom of God. We call them Luciferians because of their lineage.

14. These Luciferians (space aliens) “jump in” immediately after Representatives from the Level Above Human leave. They fill the “patriarch(s)” of the resulting new religion with mixed truths and misinformation, which reinforces the fact that accurate knowledge concerning that Kingdom seems to be available only while Representatives are incarnate.”

Here is another reference to how the Luciferian space aliens are allowed to fight over the spoils of the earth:

Rev 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

This is indicating the Serpent (hisser), the Devil (deceiver) and Satan and his angels (adversaries) are cast to the earth again. Ti and Do said the Next Level gave Lucifer many chances to change from opposing the Older Members of the Next Level but has now lost that part of his Next Level Mind so is incapable of changing.

Rev 12:12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time

The Next Level is shown to protect their own (the newly seeded shown as “grass,” the young shoots as “green” and the oaks as those starting to bear fruit) from the harm these Luciferian space aliens can do. Ti and Do said these space aliens were kept from interfering with those they wanted to protect as shown in:

Rev 9:4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass ((newly seeded)) of the earth, neither any green ((young shoot approaching harvest, aka “wine”)) thing, neither any tree ((oaks - those who are bearing fruit aka Oil)); but only those men ((human beings)) which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

Rev 9:5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

Note the reference to the “seal of God in their foreheads” - that's to date, deciding to show allegiance to Ti and Do. Plus note that those who are “green” are not harmed if they have been “sealed.” Do said that the space aliens were not permitted to abduct (torment) humans the Next Level had chosen to become potential recipients of the opportunity to enter into their Next Level graduation classroom.

Back to this “green horse” (of Rev 6:8 above) who is amid, accompanied (followed) by the unseen Hades aka Pluto, both of which are shown to be facets in the translation of the Hebrew words “dchal” corresponding to “zachal” as dreadful in describing this fourth king/kingdom leader. This relates to being dreaded aka feared as a harbinger of death, as the worm or serpent. Worm is often used to designate the way flesh was eaten by worms in it's decay and the serpent is always associated with becoming WASTE (desolate) eventually sent to the eternal fires (Lake of Fire) of Hell, the place and/or condition of no return from. Yet we know the GREEN HORSE is a living human being, that is “sat on” by this one named/described as “death” as was the relationship with the other three of these “horses,” though this fourth one is the only of the four given a name that identifies the nature of his time in office as “king” or in the current case, “president of the U.S. as the primary representative head of this “Beast,” the same “beast” in:

Rev 13:2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

And this shows who is sitting on this human in the presidential role, which is not at all new or unusual but is perhaps at this time the most blatant. In this verse it's the “dragon” himself, aka Lucifer.

By the way Do was uncomfortable using the nickname “Luci” in the Beyond Human Video tape series but said he spoke to Ti about it and felt Ti helped him know that any human being who happens to have the name Lucille or Lucifer or shortened to Luci can “take it in the right way” and not be offended by the fact that the one who fell had that name. The name itself Do

said was a “beautiful name” that meant, “light bearer.” It's just the choices of this one individual who had that name that had become such a renegade against the Next Level.

So it is Lucifer that is giving Daniel's fourth Beast (king) “power, seat (position) and great authority” as he “sits” on this fourth GREEN HORSE with his “angels” (Those fallen angels who sided with Lucifer to become Satans (adversaries) against the Souls who were attempting to be students in Ti and Do's service) as his and the “Beasts heads” (false Christianized governments - G7-heads of states) and “horns” (financial and military instruments that are used to wield power) as represented by those who become the “crowns” - the G10-financial ministers.

Where it then says in Rev 6:8 that “hell follows with him,” Hell seems to be all those Souls who had convinced the Next Level that there is no possibility they will change going forward. The only ones I am aware of are the Souls associated with Lucifer - those listed as the 7 heads and 10 horns of the Dragon - 17 of whom are also described as being Lucifer's “angels” in Rev 12. I primarily say that because Hell indicates all those in that condition and even location are to be dissolved in the “Lake of Fire” and that doesn't take place until after the 1000 years following when the Beast is sent to the Lake of Fire, though “hell” could also refer to that sentence regardless of whether the dissolving has occurred yet or not.

-(D77) “terrible” - “loins, hips, side, to be slender” seems to refer to this “king” and subjects as descendents from the Children of Israel who once had been offered blessings with abundant FRUIT FROM THEIR LOINS AND FRUIT FROM THE HARVEST but during this kingdom's time would be subject to the CURSE of too many people and resulting war and famine as stated in Rev 6 as these two (GREEN HORSE and Hades accompanying) are given the ability and capacity, freedom, magistrate (power) to “..kill with sword, and with hunger....” In other words the Next Level stopped preventing them from exercising this power). This seems to be reflected in an initial curse issued by Jehovah/Moses:

Deu 28:18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

-(D77) “strong exceedingly great iron teeth devoured pieces” - speaks to their

military power seen as EXCESSIVE. The U.S. for many years has actually annually spent double what ALL other military powers in the world spend combined. In 2010 a report concludes that the U.S. has 662 overseas bases in 38 foreign countries. Ron Paul said there were 900 in 2011. The U.S.'s biggest exports are weapons related technologies and supplies. It's the Military Industrial Complex President and General Dwight D. Eisenhower warned against promoting in his last speech while president. To DEVOUR is “to accuse, eat, burn up, feed off of” which is exactly what the U.S. has been doing in earnest all over the globe that follows in the footsteps of the previous empires that eventually migrated to the America's.

But today it's talking about happening in the “fourth” kingdom/quarter which is the U.S. mainland and we are seeing this beginning with the GREAT IRON TEETH referring to the “security state,” largely the police departments. It's interesting that “teeth” is also related to “ivory” as in the tusk of an elephant and the Republican party is known as the “elephant” party. Police departments are being given military hardware. In Ferguson, MO, when a white policeman murdered an unarmed black youth who spoke back to him, shooting him in the back several times and then when he turned and raised his hands in the air to surrender shooting him several more times that sparked riots the police addressed the demonstrators with armored vehicles like the kind used in wars. The powers that be know some of what's coming because they have the overview of the “alien” problem and what they see as rogue nations to deal with. With the alien phenomena, they know they don't have the ultimate control and that the people that are in the dark will be increasingly disturbed when it's more revealed as reality that there have been space aliens among us for decades. The unrest will mount because of that or because of all the hypocrisies and bigotries observed as the Next Level by revealing more of the truth of their reality is like putting a bright light and heat source on an ant bed. The ants start to get over stimulated and fearful and tend to strike out indiscriminately in the ways they have become hateful and mentally diseased, prone to acts of violence, etc.

It's not at all helpful that many who come back from the wars in Iraq and Afganistan have PTSD and are just seconds away from snapping at the slightest sign of dissident behavior and they often get jobs in the police departments. They tend to see all people of color as lessor and somewhat the enemy as they saw their buddies shot and killed by people of color. To



compound their distorted mindset, when they return and they become aware that their service was for lies they become enraged inside and most anything can trigger an extreme response of violence against whoever is in their way.

-(D77) “stamped residue with feet” - Stamped as “trample, prostrate, humble self, submit self” seems related to the way the U.S. portrays itself as coming to rescue of the nations of the world, with their militaristic “help.” For a long time foreign aid that appears to be self less and humble to give becomes an avenue to have more influence in the receiving nation, to get payback through deals for their resources or to allow a military base or corporation to exploit the people and lands or to try to topple a government and install someone more pro the USA. These are many times in the form of missionaries or the peace corps and no doubt are often helpful to people, but as with all colonial efforts can easily morph into trying to convert others to the American way as was done by previous empires and the way the America's were initially settled by the largely white Europeans. This can also seem to refer to the way the U.S. has exported much of it's manufacturing enterprises to poorer nations where labor costs far less. To those receiving countries it can seem advantageous but takes on the shape of subjugating others that don't have many labor laws. It's a new form of slavery and it's enacted by people thus “feet” and is also a footstool to the administering nation to build their own power over others.

Now it appears this time period will be marked by a clamping down on those considered to be the “remainder, remnant.” This can seem to only refer to those in the human kingdom who the Next Level had seeded to have the potential to be among the “second harvest phase” as shown in Rev 14 depicted by those harvested during the time of the “winepress.” They are the only ones from the perspective of the Next Level to remain after the first fruit harvest has transpired. These are then all those who don't accept the “mark of the beast” which includes all the ways in which one's allegiance is secured to be for the governmental BEAST and it's institutions that seems to include the right to buy and sell. Otherwise I imagine there will be underground buying and selling. One can think this is an unlikelihood but if one looks at Nazi Germany post WWI to the way the Jews and dissidents were treated - corralled into ghetto areas of the cities, marked and then forced to live in squalor with food and water shortages. This is why being in the cities when this comes down is a bad idea as there will be no recourse while in the

country and mountains there will probably be more freedom to grow food and hunt and barter.

People wonder what could bring this on. One example is with the mandatory vaccination program where people who are not vaccinated are prohibited from sending their kids to public school. That law just passed in California. There are no more exemptions there and that's a so called "blue state." The CDC and WHO and FDA and many other agencies can claim it's national security that everyone is up to schedule with vaccinations. There is even nano-technology which entails a microscopic identification (chip) inside the vaccination or a RFID technology implant that can be scanned to verify that you are safe to be in society because of having been vaccinated or for whatever reasons some would opt out of such a "marking." This can also be implemented as the best way to protect against identity theft. Today credit cards have a chip in them that works with a certain type of reader. The chip can be read from virtually anywhere and can include a biometric of your literal face which is considered to be as unique as a fingerprint. They take a photo and make the biometric number from it and once they have that all they need to do is install readers in the stores that snap a picture of you as the customer, make a biometric of your face and compare it as a number against their database to see if you are a dissident in some way or not. Those that refuse any of these measures could be locked out of being able to buy and sell:

Rev 13:16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

Rev 13:17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name ((identity)) of the beast, or the number of his name.

-(D77 but only seen in Dan 7:19 version only) "nails (claws) brass (brazen, bronze, copper, metal, steel)" seems to describe the predatory nature of this King (kingdom) as nails are among the first tools of battle used to tear apart one's prey and metal depicts them as having great strength. Also it can be seen as a reference to the "belly and thighs" in Dan 2:31-45, of a statue (image) Nebuchadnezzar who conquered the Kingdom of Judah and scattered the tribe of Judah because of what he saw in a dream he asked Daniel to interpret.

In the dream Nebuchadnezzar's kingdom of Babylon is said by commentators

to be represented by a gold head on this statue, the breast and arms of silver represent the 2<sup>nd</sup> kingdom said to be the Medes and Persians, the belly and thigh of bronze stand for the Grecian kingdom of Alexander the Great and the legs of iron and the feet of a mix of iron and clay, the Roman Kingdom that becomes divided as iron and clay don't mix. These are seen by some Bible commentators as represented into the future to the end time and claws/nails relates to a bird which is the way the Luciferian space alien fallen angels are often depicted, as also having “wings” in Dan 7 and Rev 9.

Daniel 2 seems to describe the fourth kingdom (Dan 7 fourth king and kingdom) that is a divided kingdom, whereas the Dan 7 Third King, depicted as a Leopard was strong over the entire earth, which was the U.S. up until the second great fall in the eyes of the world, first when justifying the Vietnam War that included the carpet bombing of Laos and Cambodia - more bombs dropped than in all of WWII and the second in the completely unwarranted manufactured reason to invade Iraq with the second prong in that Fall being the fabricated wall street led Financial Crisis in 2008.

So Dan 2 describes a fourth kingdom that is divided which is clearly seen now in 2015 especially with Russia entering into the Syrian war against the alleged interests of the U.S. and China defying the U.S. economically and in terms of software hacking, and territories in the south china sea, which is also stated in:

Rev 18:11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

In September of 2015 Russia banned USA corporation Monsanto's GMO (Genetically Modified Organism) seeds and products to include foods made with GMO grown ingredients. A number of EU nations, Japan, and many nations are following suite to degrees as the IMF (International Monetary Fund) that is U.N. associated is tying in loans to certain countries like Turkey who are otherwise defaulting on their debts and falling apart are being forced to take Monsanto's business to qualify for the loans. That used to be called blackmail.

This opposition to the U.S. is also shown:

Rev 17:16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall

hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

Rev 17:17 For God hath put ((1325 didomi= to grant or permit on)) in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

Dan 2:40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

Dan 2:41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

Dan 2:42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

Whenever feet are shown, it is another way of describing human beings. In this application the clay are the humans that are native to the earth - made from the “dust of the earth” as said in Genesis, where “dust” is the earth elements that “clay” depicts where “iron” has to do with beings that are a mix - a hybridized creature as was depicted instigated in Genesis 6 when the “sons of god” (iron) had offspring with the “daughters of men” (clay). This is what the Luciferian space aliens have been up to since being allowed to come out of their underground prison cells round about the 1940's, when they began to establish “contactees,” and performed experiments with human eggs and sperm to try to grow vehicles they could then inhabit upon the death of their physical bodies which became known as the “abduction phenomena.” There are those who are the product of that hybridization among us walking around taking about the space aliens as our brothers and sisters and largely looking up to them as “gods” because they still have some significant technological advancement over humans (though that gap may be all but closed to date in 2015).

But they never really “cleave” to one another. These space aliens and their offspring really don't MINGLE well in society:

Dan 2:43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

Though this has its application to some degree immediately following the time of Daniel, this is clearly talking about the END TIMES as it relates to Revelations and the only time when God's kingdom exercises judgment over the Beast (governments, institutions and corporations) and False Prophets (religion and spiritual leaders).

Dan 2:44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

Dan 2:45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

It is also shown how this verse is describing the characteristics of the previous three kings rule, the fear inducing Lion's whelp with Lucifer's space alien "wings" on the U.S. bestial resurrection of the unjust as the golden head of Nebuchadnezzar's dream of an Image, followed by the teeth of iron as shown in the bear like King followed by the nails of brass in their predatory fowl like wings of the Leopard who climbs trees to drop down on their prey from the air with bombs that includes today the ultimate air power in robotic remote controlled drone missile launchers. These drones even look like the depiction of locust like stinging insects (animals) in Rev 9.

Thus these three "kings" provide the background combination of characteristics in this fourth kingdom and who totally dominate the Earth as the head of the One World Order that will be fostering more and more killing (apokteino= separation by dying, to include separating humans from their potential to start a bond with the previously incarnate Older Members Ti and Do, as stated in Rev 6:8 using military/police, the creation of famine and/or toxic food, water, air, mentality, thus killing through not helping people even to help themselves with their hunger and pertaining to the way they teach against the real genuine Next Level spreading deadly thinking using the bestial humans to spread certain poisonous mis/dis-information to the people of the earth.

HORNS:

- THE FOUR ON THE JEHOVAH/MOSES CONSTRUCTED ALTARS
- JESUS IS DEPICTED AS “THE HORN OF SALVATION”
- TEN HORNS AS INSTRUMENTAL MOUTHPIECES OF POWER
- THE LITTLE HORN

Horns represent strength and power in word and deed, which is why there are examples of the usage as an instrument of sound as in a cornet (trumpet) and as an instrument of war (as in the horn of a bullock) or as representing the battle against the lower forces that results in the giving of our blood, as Jesus showed us as the way when he told his disciples they too would have to “drink the cup of his blood” - taking it upon themselves to absorb his example being, the “horn of salvation” that came from the four horns on the Altar before Jehovah's “tent” tabernacle dwelling place in the Moses community. Giving ourselves totally to our Next Level Older Members, to qualify to be brought into their family needs to be accompanied by the willingness to “give our life,” our human life as in who and what we ultimately work for and includes the life of our human vehicle our Soul is growing within. No that doesn't make believing in Ti and Do a death trip as some have said. That's misinformation as staying human is the only real death trip and we all have mountains of proof of that as thousands die everyday. According to Ti and Do when we die we get what we believed - really believed which is not just what we say we believe. It's what we give our life to. That's what we believe in and so that's what we seek to continue to have after we die. If it's going to heaven to be with Jesus I would guess one gets that though without knowing the realism of that belief, I believe it's at best a stage towards another opportunity to grow towards greater, more realistic belief that incorporates trust, thus faith - “the evidence of things unseen.”

By seeking to be part of Ti and Do's Next Level Family we are actually preserving our life and possibility even in the human kingdom if They determine we can best learn our lessons by having further time to build our bond to our Older Members by having us work through our human vehicles for as long as possible while further embracing the tasks they give us. While others are dying from disease or war or criminal behaviors or old age those who are beginning their bond by asking Ti and Do what they can do in their service can be provided helps that if applied might help them steer clear of a so called premature death, though there will come a time when we too will lose our human vehicle and when we do it could be because of our service to

the Next Level which then becomes a ticket to continuous forward motion. As Jesus said, if you attempt to save your life in this world, you lose having it in the Next World because you didn't get signed up in Their "Book of Life." Choosing not to adhere by and embrace the Next Level Older Members most recent instructions is to attempt to save your life in your human world.

When we abide by the instructions, commandments, behaviors and ways of the Next Level, at every stage or trimester towards our Mind's Soul birth, we are giving part of our human life because Their instructions are geared to reduce our humanness - take us out of our mammalian programming so we can replace that human mind with Next Level Mind - the behaviors and ways, instructions and procedures provided. A starting place for each of us, no matter whether we are the vehicle that houses a returned Soul or the vehicle with a new Soul just seeded, is to learn all we can of what the Older Members while incarnate taught and did and "take a stand" for them while accepting that it could result in our blood being shed because of how all those who don't have their Mind will respond against those who do, which includes all who in the records choose not to receive the various markings of loyalty to the "bestial systems." The more we embrace our Older Members Mind the more we want to embrace all of their behaviors and ways and that increases our capacity to SEE and HEAR more of what having more of their Mind includes. We get more common sense in our view of the world's ways. All of this entails a manageable level of suffering that shifts from longing for things of the world to longing for more of our Older Member's (holy) Mind/Spirit.

The effort to restrain the vehicle from what it is programmed to want to think, say and do and when we do and gain Mind from doing so, we can ache for ways to help others see more and we can ache to improve ourselves as well and even ache for those that hate us because we come to know that they would not hate us if they could see what we see. All this is suffering and like drops of our blood that we are offering to our Older Member in our sacrifice of self on the altar of the human kingdom on earth as set up for our choice to develop upon using our human vehicle as our primary footstool or stepping stone (instrument/horn).

An Older Member's (God's) strength is compared to a unicorn and was also taken as a 33<sup>rd</sup> degree Masonry symbolism describing the unicorn as a white horse with a single horn, as also related to the white horse of Rev 6:2 which

can be seen as the depiction of the returned Jesus with a new name/vehicle (horse) and as one of the many forms of antichrist because of the way Lucifer always stimulates among humans facsimile interpretations of the Next Level's prophecies and true information.

Now in the context of the Book of Revelations and Daniel's visions/dreams that prophesy of the END TIMES these HORNS largely represent specific instruments of the wielding of power by what is sounded as illustrated through the medium of a trumpet. They are depicted as horns on a beast because it is all within the mammalian kingdom that they operate and preach because the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens seek to use humans they have groomed, largely related in families to consolidate power to generate the largest and greatest following from the masses, depicted in prophecy as the seas or waters. This way the Luciferians try to maximize their influence that is generally three fold to:

- 1) Try to forward their agenda among human leaders to get off the planet before it's recycled and they are annihilated or forced underground again when they try to escape the civilizational spading.
- 2) Fight against those they see as another alien race like themselves but who they see as competitors to having complete control over the human race. This includes trying to stop anyone from coming to believe in the Next Level's Older Members and their teachings while simultaneously seeking to steal Souls into their camp as they can not actually create a "Soul" and a Soul affords and increased longevity and function. Do indicated for those in the spirit world, a Soul can go places a Spirit can't go into and the Luciferians teach souls and/or spirits to work for them. This would in particular apply to those souls that sprouted, so to speak regardless of how much Next Level Mind they acquired.

Do first described a Soul as a "pocket" and then after seeing the reports from Bob Lazar who said he was shown a "yellow book" that spoke of Jesus being a creation of the space aliens saying that the aliens saw humans as "containers." (The Luciferian space aliens did create the "Jesus" many Christians unknowingly worship - who overcame the world and died for humans SO THEY DON'T HAVE TO, the "saved by grace" doctrine that Paul, their primary infiltrator stimulated along with the "born again" equivalent to the level of belief in Jesus as if becoming a member of a



country club. It's a highly diluted Jesus message at best. So when people say the "Jesus" story is a myth they are correct because it's the wrong Jesus that the Luciferians certainly created to trick people to keep their eyes away from the genuine Jesus message. Do also went on to call the pockets or containers, "tags" and/or "deposits" or even "chips" (as in a computer chip) that he came to understand were of different makeup depending on the grade in school and/or task of the Next Level member or student member coming from their space based environment to take over (incarnate into) a human vehicle. There were "different sets of programs" associated with different types of tags and/or deposits.

3) Have new human vehicles compatible with their "mind/spirits" so they can inhabit them as their vehicles pass. (I believe the original ones named Lucifer and those who sided with him have long ago passed though they continued to date to secure offspring of both their physical seed as shown in Genesis chapter 6 and from their mental seed by taking over the new human and/or hybrid human containers. Thus the current batch of space aliens are their replacement vehicles and they too need replacements, the reason for the hybridization programs evidenced by their many abduction and contactee efforts. And of course that entire process has extended into the ranks of the human population which we see in those who rise to the greatest leadership of the countries all over the world. As the original Luciferians are discarnate they can zip around most wherever they want, unless the Next Level prohibits them from areas or from influencing certain human vehicles. Ti and Do said those who were to become potential new members of the Next Level were guarded by the Next Level crew so were not abducted onto space alien spacecrafts to be used for their hybridization programs. Now I don't know how that applies to those who had the opportunity to identify the Older Members when they came incarnate and chose not to start their changeover by belief and even literally following them while they were incarnate or thereafter, as it is clear from both Ti and Do that those that don't use what they are given lose even whatever they had. Of course we can't judge who has lost what they were given so we can't judge anyone in that respect.

THE TEN HORNS OF THIS BESTIAL KINGDOM ARE IN EVERY GENERATION THROUGHOUT HISTORY REPRESENTED BY WHICHEVER HUMAN VEHICLES THE DISCARNATE FALLEN ANGELS TOOK OVER TO FORWARD THEIR AGENDA. Their

objectives were in place all along and all are accomplished by pushing these human leaders to conquer, expand and dominate others with to have as much control over the entire globe (or as far as they could go and manage), thus they are the families of humans that became the kings and queens (emperors or czars (Caesars)) and/or popes, or other religious leader, family and belief or idea of God or gods and their financiers, for instance the feudal Lords. They were all being groomed to produce offspring of mind and body that had compatible thoughts, behaviors and agendas to the FALLEN ANGELS so these Luciferians could develop new vehicles to take over (the only way they could now experience life), and to enact revenge against the Older Members of the Next Level and upcoming new student members for their limited condition and new technologies from which they hope to escape their actual self imposed prison. They want to have vehicles that are aware of the same things they had become aware of, otherwise it would be like a programmer who was using a super computer before having to settle for a totally outdated and restrictive model to work through. A brain that had no capacity to understand, justify and implement all they had come to know from coming out of a former technologically advanced civilization past with tasks for the Next Level involving space crafts around the earth, and associated knowledge could easily short circuit and burn out or betray them if it's not prepared to receive what is often otherwise fantastical information about reality. One will note that most if not all who become world leaders have a large capacity to embrace all subject matter whether of spirit or science, while many other humans often become fearful of such openness as being natural to our reality to think on and consider and act because of.

There has been a great deal of research that shows how these Luciferians have worked through certain human genetic family strains throughout millennium throughout the world even spurn from the previous civilization Plato wrote about as Atlantis that is more or less encapsulated as the Masons, though has many offshoot organizations that to date are identified most in association with the United Nations (that began as the League of Nations) to include the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), the Trilateral Commission and the many organizations of global scope often with global names, all geared to have a United One World Government to preside over what Barry Goldwater called the “four centers of power: political, monetary, intellectual, and ecclesiastical,” the same interests we have seen since the dawn of the

current civilization, such as in the Babylonian Empire.

It was an offspring of Noah, Nimrod that established the ancient city of Babylon and built the Tower of Babel that was Luciferian stimulated in competition with the One True Kingdom of God. That was the first attempt in this civilization to unite humans and the Next Level didn't allow it then, so caused it to break apart, though one can see throughout history that leaders kept rising up who attempted to conquer the entire known world to unknowingly fulfill the Luciferian desire to control the entire globe. The Next Level was not ready to allow it to happen until now and it will be short lived as we are in it's last generation. It is easy to see the many, many clues to how New York City encapsulates the NEW city of Babylon while the United States of America, the offspring of the previous largest empire of the world, the United Kingdom of Great Britain as it's Mother, is the NEW Babylonian empire as the head of the Fourth and last kingdom in this civilization on earth.

Even though it's clear that Daniels fourth kingdom doesn't most represent ancient or modern day Rome, except in the way many things Roman are evident in the kingdoms, empires and countries that came out from the Roman Empire, the idea needed to be entertained. One aspect has to do with the 10 horns, as some believe these are the 10 Caesars of the Roman Empire. In the way history repeats itself because the same players can be counted upon to have the same human agendas, prophecy also applies to a number of time frames, peoples and geographies. Because of all the prophecies that have shown current fulfillment, that of course many deny, but are shown evidence of in this book, the United States of America is most represented as one of the heads of this seven headed "Beast." America is therefore the Babylonian empire which is described as one of the heads of the Beast that falls twice, while NYC is the hub, the localized new city of Babylon where the focus of the falls manifest. The first fall occurred by the World Trade Center attacks and the literal fall of those two World Financial skyscrapers and the military establishment who did nothing to prevent it when they had plenty of signs. The second fall was the Global Financial Crisis that peaked after Barack Obama was elected president in 2008 seven years after the first fall. It's said twice for a reason and both were centered on NYC as the Woman who sits on the throne represented as the statue of Liberty, precisely what G.W. Bush went to ground zero to say was what the enemy was trying to topple - U.S.

Freedom. Except what he didn't say was that what he meant by freedom was the freedom to dominate and manipulate and take over or destroy others nations as had become business as usual.

Rev 14:8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

Again repeating the fact of the falling twice:

Rev 18:2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage ((prison)) of every unclean ((impure)) and hateful ((persecuting)) bird ((a bird-ling, rising in the air, fowl)).

Note how Babylon has also become the CAGE (Ti and Do said the earth had become the Luciferian's space aliens literal prison which is the major reason I know they aren't circulating among the planets) for the UNCLEAN (uncleaned of human mammalian behaviors and ways) and HATEFUL (bring persecution against those who refuse to be marked in their allegiance) BIRD - the way the space aliens are depicted as birds because they are flying mammals and have what are primitive spacecrafts, compared to Next Level spacecrafts, for transportation.

In Rev 9 Space Aliens seem to be depicted as locusts with wings which we also see in Daniel's depictions of the Lion King having wings and the Leopard king's four chiefs with four wings.

The persecution couldn't have been more pronounced against Ti and Do in 1997 and in 1975-6 as Bo and Peep than in New York City where the book was published by the New York Post declaring Do and the Heaven's Gate group an evil cult that lead naive people to their death. Of course they weren't alone in taking that view. It was actually the voice of all the "horns" of the media that said that. Of course they were right that it was a "cult" - in fact Do referred to them as the "cult of cults" and the "cult of truth," but it was anything but evil unless one is a weed in the garden and then one would see the gardener's weeding them out as evil.

At the time I was working with a NYC publicist on a book deal that I had with the mother of Alxody's vehicle who I had become friends with and

visited at her home in California, after I left the group in 1994. She and I were to write a book that was two sided, one from her perspective and side by side as in chapter to chapter my talking about being inside the group, sort of representing her son's perspective. We had a deal with one of two publishers that were interested. They had a professional editor who agreed to take the job. As Nancy had been a high school and college level English teacher her writing was perfect. I was told I didn't need a ghost writer, that my writing was good enough but needed a good editor to fix it up. Before an actual contract was signed, there was the Princess Diana death story that replaced the head story about Heavens Gate and subsequent topics that had been the dominant lead story for months by then. Both publishers dropped the project saying "the public wasn't interested any longer" which we know was not true. Sure most of the public felt tortured by the story and it's longevity on the news but there would be plenty of interest in a book, like any story that becomes that big a headline, draws interest for years to come, though according to it's content. In this case the truth would be hard to take as it didn't jive with the way people most wanted to see the story. Weeks later the book came out by the NY Post that was simply a recap of the main story of their so called "suicide" and all the subsequent press coverage including a great deal of wrong and misleading information was is still repeated in books and articles and in web posts.

The NY Post book had nothing about the story behind the story, but it was clear the powers behind the publishers didn't want to give the story any more publicity than it already had. No doubt it would have been a money maker so they even chose to forgo the profits. The Luciferian controlled "beast" killed the truth, at least as far as the mainstream was concerned, that is until 2008 when the National Geographics channel documentary was aired, though it hardly said anything new except the huge prospect that Ti and Do and Students may have been the "second coming." But the Next Level fully anticipated their action and knew they could take advantage of that negative because it would allow those with some of their mind the chance to see through the party line to seek out the truth then or in the future.

Now this fourth king is shown to be a "change, alteration, transforming, different" characteristics from all the others. Plus there is some indication this person could be of the female gender as that tiny word "it" with "diverse" suggests. The remnant are being stamped by the "feet" or it's the "feet" of the

remnant being stamped. Either way, “feet” represents one's physical human body as one's “footstool” to becoming whatever they want to become. The records say that the Earth is God's footstool which refers to how the earth's environment for humans provides the opportunity through conquering our human nature to rise above our humanness to become a Member of the Next Level. So a human body is both a footstool for the Older Member of the Next Level to take over to demonstrate how that “stool” can be used to climb into Next Level Membership by those coming up also using those same “footstools.”

I'm not aware right now of who else, that is considered to be a front runner would be “different” unless by “alternate” it's meant there would be some alternation, as in taking turns, shifting back and forth in some way. In this case we had H.W. Bush a Republican followed by Bill Clinton, a Democrat, then G.W. Bush, H.W.'s first born son and also a Republican, followed by Barack Obama a Democrat (and also different due to being an African American), followed by, if not Hillary Clinton another form of alternate from her husband Bill Clinton, who are both very tied in with NYC, the new Babylonian city and epitome of the Rev 17 “woman” (Jerusalem/America) in it's being a highly Jewish influenced/run city.

Yet another candidate that is considered a long-shot is U.S. Senator Bernie Sanders. He is different in a number of ways. He is the only Independent U.S. Senator (though changed to Democrat to have a shot at winning) and he would be the first Jewish president, although he's really a secular Jew with a purely social-democratic agenda, both of which infuriate the Republican right to see, yet has the advantage of placating the public with the idea the rich will stand for more taxes (though will always find ways around, often called subsidies to their mega-corporations). Bernie is also pro LGBT rights and largely has a “green” agenda environmentally as well as politically and he is from the Green Mountain State of Vermont - it may not be an accident that Vermont literally means “Green Mountain.” Bernie is also from the Brooklyn borough of NYC.

Then there is Donald J. Trump who in his own way is very different as he has never been in politics before and is also a NYC billionaire who is liked by many because of his political incorrectness. I can't help but notice the name of Trump like the flip side of the “last trumpet” as all in all there may not be

another U.S. President. Trump came out as to some degree anti vaccinations in the current regimen where so many babies and children receive many shots. He also pointed out that G.W. Bush could have stopped the 9/11 attacks though I think he was thinking it was because he was inept - an easy way to explain the many, many irregularities to the entire event. After videos surfaced of Trump with Howard Stern glorifying womanizing and groping and now 11 women came forward to say they had been groped by Trump, he has claimed the election is being rigged and the DNC is behind it. It's most interesting how he doesn't give any examples and there are actually many.

Update: Donald Trump won the November 8<sup>th</sup> election by a wide margin in the Electoral College (though lost the popular vote by several million votes) so will be the next U.S. president. I left all this consideration in this book because it's all a process. I don't know if Trump was set up by the Next Level to become president. I tend to think any of them mentioned can fill the bill, but I could be wrong. I realized as I listened to the election coverage, even though I didn't vote this year and didn't like any of them because all are now especially the BEAST - the U.S. Secret Govt puppets with a slightly different face and manner and intention, though I sort of cringed as Hillary lost state by state. This goes to show the humanness I have not yet overcome as I was to a degree attached to Hillary as the woman in Revelations chapter 17. When I cringed though it helped me recognize it when it was happening the same as recognizing an influence of ego or an influence of sexuality or an influence that has us tempted to entertain any of those human ways, that we may or may not give into and to whatever degrees, that is the overcoming process to get better at conquering so they don't have any time in our consciousness (thoughts and actions). Now that Trump won I could even see how the Next Level can move the hearts of people in the direction that would most bring about what needs to happen in the closing up of the civilization and the salvaging of Souls and/or Spirits for the next lesson plan when an Older Member is holding a graduation classroom. That time seems to be indicated next as in the next age, 1000 years or so after this current lesson time is "done."

I believe the 10 horns of Daniels chapter 7 dream in association with this fourth king and kingdom are most represented by the 10 biggest power brokers for this fourth King/Kingdom, essentially the corporations with greatest influence on all things political, social (arts and sciences, physical

and mental as in the science of mind, as related to belief systems (religions) and/or spirituality in all their forms), economic and militaristic. These are most focused as the biggest financial institutions, the banks of the world but in particular those associated with the G10 nations which first formed in 1962, who supply the funds for the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the World Bank that claims to help the poorer countries of the world (which it may but essentially for show or future investments). These are largely the western banks of Belgium, Canada, France, Germany, Italy, Netherlands, Sweden, The United Kingdom, and The United States and the eastern bank of Japan. It's interesting that Switzerland was added as number eleven while they still chose to keep the name as the "Group of Ten," (perhaps the Next Level fostered to stay in line with their prophecy so I and any others could find the relationships). Luxemburg is considered an "associate" member. The Financial Ministers are then the "mouthpiece" part of these horns, representative instruments from which decisions are made as to which countries and projects get funds from the IMF and as we all know money translates to power, the other primary definition of being horns. The IMF came about as part of the United Nations which started in 1945 drawing from the largely ineffective League of Nations that the U.S. was never apart of because congress wouldn't ratify it, though it was brought about largely by the leader of the "Big four," Woodrow Wilson in 1919 at the Paris Peace Conference that imposed very harse measures against Germany, having lost WWI that helped bring Adolf Hitler to power.

**THEREFORE THIS FOURTH KINGDOM IS ESSENTIALLY THE NEW WORLD ORDER AKA THE ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT.**

This consideration in definition of the horns works with this next verse in that the ministers don't actually have a "kingdom" of their own, yet they have the power as kings. (As with all things pertaining to the Next Level there are ranges of time and multiple applications to each part of prophecy.)

Rev 17:12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings ((reigns)), which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

Where the "hour" falls seems to be the same 40 years where the Two Witnesses come public, starting over the course of their 1260 day prophecy period that began for Ti and Do on January 1, 1973 and ended half way into



1976, extended for 40 years (1 hour in prophecy) to the period from 2013 with the Chelyabinsk Meteor strike, many fireballs in the U.S., a near miss asteroid and two comets, one of which had a object flying ahead of it in one photo, to many events (signs) in the heavens (outer space with the Sun, Moon and planets (stars in prophecy) to include the dwarf planet Ceres lights and the Pluto “doors” - the 4 evenly spaced rectangular 200 mile wide by perhaps 400 mile long black “spots” as NASA called them, both of which were not allowed to be completely hidden from public view. To further substantiate that this is the same “hour” it is during this “hour” that the Two Witnesses come according to Rev 11:13 as the same time of the great shaking that is evidenced as the World Trade Center and Pentagon attacks on 9/11/2001 perhaps thought of as the 11<sup>th</sup> hour workman call Jesus illustrated. (Pictures: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>).

It is during this period that president Nixon, having been in power from 1969 to 1974, besides escalating the Vietnam war and brutally trying to put down war resisters also presided over the elimination of the gold standard for the U.S. currency. France, Switzerland, Germany and other G10 nations were trying to put a stop to this one sided deal that had most of Europe beholding to the U.S.

Like said the biggest power these Ministers (horns) have is over deciding who gets money and though it was mostly in the form of loans to other member countries, it wasn't restricted to members. For instance Saudi Arabia just receive a loan in the billions. And of course those same banking ministers also have national operations that fund most all the major corporations together the biggest corporation, at least in the case of the United States, the Federal Reserve Bank.

Further a king is also depicting a “reign of power.” In 2015-6 which seems to be when this King and fourth kingdom begins to take it's final shape culminating with the November U.S. presidential election of the 4<sup>th</sup> horse and rider, 40 years (1 hour Next Level time) from the time when the “beast out of the bottomless pit subdues the Two Witnesses in 1975-6 - nationally announcing, all over the United States (street commons), them to be charlatans, thieves and evil minded cult leaders that were a danger to society through the use of mind control.

Where it says these “horns” will give their power to the Beast (Rev 17:13), it's not really a willing giving of their power. It's because of their own self interest as power brokers that they give and take thus at the same time they can hate the “beast.” After all the “beast” is the sum total of all those of a mammalian mindset (one mind) that wield the greatest power over the masses who know it or not are directly and indirectly controlled by the Luciferian fallen angels and their space alien human equivalent offspring.

Rev 17:13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

Meanwhile the space alien and human allies, acknowledged or not war with the “lamb,” another way of saying they are anti the real Jesus which includes all the Christian hierarchy and many of it's constituents and the atheist and/or spiritual and paranormalists as prophesied:

Rev 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

As it says in verse 18 below, the woman is the “great city that reigns over the kings of the human kingdom (earth). By referring to the woman as a whore it is not really due to sexual promiscuity. Fornication in it's highest overview application has to do with giving our love and allegiance to anyone and anything other than the Next Level most recently incarnate Older Member(s). It's become that cut and dried because it's the judgment time so that choice has to be made. It's a last chance for the occupants of the earth to see if they have any Next Level mind in them. Until now all things were opportunities along the same vein but now it's in the final hour and decisions will become final.

Now the “woman” who is equated with a “whore” is shown to be attacked, which epitomized as New York City would seem to collaborate with the 9/11 attacks on the World Trade Center, again a world wide established corporate financial conglomerate depicted as:

Rev 17:16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

Where it can be shown that this could have been an international orchestrated conspiracy by the “ten horns,” to usher in the New World Order to secure all its power by that time of the fourth “pale Green” horse, presidential election in November of 2016 to begin officially in January of 2017 is shown in these criticisms of the Trilateral Commission by Barry Goldwater's suggesting the think tank was “a skillful, coordinated effort to seize control and consolidate the four centers of power: political, monetary, intellectual, and ecclesiastical... [IN] THE CREATION OF A WORLDWIDE ECONOMIC POWER SUPERIOR TO THE POLITICAL GOVERNMENTS OF THE NATION-STATES INVOLVED.”

Among the many voices that accuse various U.S. and International government and non-governmental influences responsibility for the 9/11 attacks was an accusation during a meeting given by Trilateral Commission director Zbigniew Brzezinski in April of 2007, when Luke Rudkowski disturbed his talk and accused the organization with others of having instigated the attacks of September 11 to initiate a new world order. This idea was also echoed by the John Birch Society and popular internet radio broadcaster Alex Jones who by the way, my research showed was financed by the Disney corporation along with their ABC media holdings.

If these attacks were by in large orchestrated by a combination of “horns” that were willing to sacrifice as collateral damage the 3000 or so lives and property damage that made NYC a “waste (desolate) and naked” (exposed for what is really going on there in the wall street investment bank global manipulations of finances is not as far fetched as it sounds to some. After all it was clear from PNAC, the think tank, “Progress for a New American Century”'s paper on “Rebuilding America's Defenses” that may have been since been renamed or eliminated as an official document, that called for a “pearl harbor” like event to provide a reason to stimulate defense spending to fight a two front war. To think about it objectively, isn't this what Hitler did when he blew up the Reichstag (parliament building) to blame Polish communists to justify invading Poland and the Gulf of Tonkin fabricated attack that justified president Johnson's further bombing of Cambodia and Laos. And of course it's not without evidence that Franklin Roosevelt wanted an excuse for the U.S. to enter World War II so he put a blockade on Japan and turned a blind eye to the impending attack on Pearl Harbor, as recently reported and written about in Howard Zinn's book, “The People's History of

the United States.”

Rev 17:17 For God hath put ((1325 didomi= granted, gave power)) in their hearts to fulfil his will ((1106 gnome= purpose)), and to agree ((4160 poieo= agreeing to band together)), and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

The Next Level doesn't give them the ideas to foster their evil deeds. The Next Level simply removes their impediments to their desired instigation of evil deeds. In this case this verse echo's the idea that the 9/11 attacks were orchestrated by the upcoming secret global government conspirators shown as their “agreeing to band together” translation option). In other words they were giving their previous and spread out kingdom to this new Global Wide Kingdom. This is substantiated in prophecy by Rev 6:4 where it states about the Red horse who is shown to be George W. Bush has ..power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword (military).”

And here is where the “woman” aka the whore is shown to be a “great city” which can be specific to NYC where lady liberty greets those who arrive and Washington District of Columbia, where the Lady Columbia was associated and where the 2<sup>nd</sup> part of the 9/11 attacks took place on the Pentagon. This provided the excuse to further organize the world wide war on terror that also brought destruction and a fall to the territory where lies the old city of Babylon as represented by the nation of Iraq where it was shown was the plan to attack well before the 9/11 attacks while that PNAC document was drawn up in 1997.

Rev 17:18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

#### **III.D.4.c. BEAST ASCENDS FROM BOTTOMLESS PIT, WARS AGAINST THEM, SUBDUES (OVERCOME) THEM AND THEY SEPARATE/COMPLETE THEMSELVES BY DYING, (KILLING) THEMSELVES**

- ASCENDETH = (RISE, CLIMB UP) AGAIN - Literally, those who are allowed to come out of their secret underground and/or undersea (under ice perhaps) hiding places during different time periods according to the Next

Level's design. Rise can be both literal and figurative. Literally they physically come out of their hiding places and figuratively they are coming out of hiding to forward their various agenda's among humans. So they are rising in their power over humans and what humans and their governments will do with the recognition of their physical existence and the technologies they hold as shown on their spacecrafts. The Next Level started these new mindset directions by staging crashes of some of their primitive spacecrafts. This showed humans some of what was possible so began turning the wheels of the scientists on how to make these same kinds of machines and the energy systems to power them by and their navigational methods, etc. It had been reported that the beings on the crashed spacecrafts themselves were the pilot/navigators, possibly related to their one piece suit material construction and brain interface.

There were no steering wheels on the spacecrafts though there were seats. It was considered by scientists examining the crashed craft remains and the physical body remains of the occupants that the spacecraft moved in much the same way a human is able to move their appendages to perform actions. They simply will it. Just like we tell our arm to lift they could tell the spacecraft to lift. In other words it was a wireless (nerveless) brain wave piloting by thought. As a result of their physical presence all the societies adopted new thinking and new approaches to solve problems and develop new technologies to include microchips, laser and nanotechnologies. So the space aliens are literally the root cause behind most of what happens on Earth, though the Next Level regulates by providing their MIND through various channels; ideas in movies, books and all forms of expression, space science, social equalities, health consciousness, overcoming additions to substances, judgmentalism of race, ethnicity, religiosity, gender, class, wealth, intelligence, health and an advancing perspective of lifeforms who are advanced beyond the human kingdom and are even at the root, however now largely misinformed, behind all the religions in times past. All of a sudden the idea that Jesus was a type of extraterrestrial arises. That challenges many who had only spiritual ideas about who/what Jesus was and who he represented. Meanwhile the space aliens who are of a mindset that there is no Next Level but classifies the Next Level as "bad aliens" tries to commandeer all information that helps bring humans into a more realistic and truthful accurate awareness of the Next Level.

Note that “ascendeth” is listed as having a present tense, thus this is suggesting it is current to these Two's prophecy period.

- BOTTOMLESS PIT = representative of “hell” and literally inside/under the earth “prison cells” for the Luciferian human equivalent fallen angel space aliens:

Rev 5:13 And every creature ((2938 ktisma= an original formation (concretely), i.e. product (created thing))) which is in heaven ((3772 ouranos= elevations, sky)), and on (the) earth, and UNDER ((5270 hupokato= 5259 hupo= place under + beneath)) (the) EARTH, AND (such) as are in (the) SEA, and all (that are) in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon (the) throne, and unto (the) Lamb for ever and ever.

There are four locations where there are original creature formulations of life; 1) heaven, 2) on earth, 3) under earth and 4) in or under the sea.

Along side this evaluation, by use of the word “creature” it may be referring to humans or equivalents which one might consider mammals to be, as some science tells us is possible. For instance just because dolphins and whales don't do things humans do doesn't mean they are not able to have experiences that the Kingdom of God/Heaven can use to advance/evolve the kind of genetic strain that can house Mind/Spirit and thus serve as a potential forerunner to human to become a vehicle for a “Soul container” deposit. I can't recall Ti and Do specifically talking about these sea mammals but they did say they were not privy to all the projects in the experiment the Next Level performs on the planet. I'm not suggesting sea creatures can become graduate students of the Next Level, as it's not an accident that the Lord said via Moses writings in Genesis:

Gen 1:27 So God created man in his own image ((06754 tselem= to shade, resemblance, EMPTY)), in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

Equating “image” with their being EMPTY is interesting as these were not created with the “breath of life” that made one of these “man” a “living Soul” as shown as part of the “sixth day” after the Lord created “man” in Gen 1:27:

Gen 2:7 And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and

breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living Soul.

In other words, for this part of the experiment this new FORMULATION (created) “man” being was given something in addition that is what made him a “living Soul.” Ti and Do knew this Soul as a “container,” a “deposit” literally attached to each chosen human vehicle that only could contain Next Level Mind/Spirit “programs” that enabled continued growth, like a seed, to actually bloom as fruit into a Member of the Level Above Human, as they drew in (drank, consumed) the “holy Mind” from their incarnate Older Members Mind which is accomplished by applying the commandments and instructions they provide that constitute the qualifications for their “spirit birth.” The idea of SAVED BY GRACE only enters in because it's not about what we accomplish as we can't even measure that, but it is about how much we GIVE and how much that pleases our Older Members so that they keep on forgiving our shortcomings (sins) until we can stand in their light on our own. If the Older Members didn't give us many chances we might never make the grade. It is about not giving up no matter how we have failed.

However, saying these creature FORMULATIONS are “in the sea” could easily also refer to “under ice” as the glacial ice that cover the polar regions are actually frozen sea. With this premise one can't help but consider the documentation that the SS wing of the Nazi party in the early to mid 1940's was very active in the Antarctica region and there are records of one General boasting publicity how he had “secured an impenetrable fortress for our fuhrer” somewhere on the Antarctic continent. In the 1930's they had sacked the library at Alexandria, Egypt and found a map showing locations on Antarctica that were of interest and they sent a number of mapping expeditions to Antarctica taking photographs of the areas of interest, in which they discovered greenery and a subsequent warm water saltan lake that indicated there was sea access to it. Even since 2012 there have been recent discoveries of warm water lakes under Artic ice. And they brought tunnel boring machinery down there so presumably dug through the ice to make a uboat (submarine) entrance to the lake area. This was presumably where Admiral Byrd military expedition was sent just after the war as the allied forces knew a large number of German scientists and uboats and SS leadership were not accounted for amid reports of some of their arrival in Argentina and Chili. Admiral Byrd's fleet encountered a flying saucer attack, but there had been no indications any of the projects the SS had engaged to

build flying saucer shaped aircraft had anywhere near that degree of success, thus suspect that the Germans had fostered a relationship with a space alien group who had been moreorless locked under the ice and ground for even thousands of years in a hospitable environment. There is further documentation of these categories of humans and human equivalents in section III.C.5 FIFTH TRUMPET/FIRST WOE.

And of course these are just a few of many references to the hidden Shangrila like environments inside Himalayan mountains and/or from reports of space aliens in underground hiding places like Mt. Shasta and potentially beneath pyramids. There are many references to such kinds of activity inside the earth all over the world that have become mythological legend that probably started with the realities of at least one past civilization on the earth and it's end (i.e. Atlantis) that are represented by most every ancient culture in writings and drawings and paintings, etc. Ti and Do claimed there has been at least one past civilization. They simply said they didn't know if there have been more.

Being a creature UNDER the Earth is actually making two statements, as the Greek “hupo” by itself means “under” and in reference to a place, while “kato” means “beneath” as in “inferior” and/or “lower” such as in what Ti and Do termed the “lower forces.” These include all creatures and their genetic descendants who were spawned from the Luciferian space alien fallen angels in some time past and who were allowed by the Next Level to escape earth surface recycling (the great flood) by finding underground places. This is considered to be Hades or Hell because those who find themselves in this category no longer have any living mind in their Soul containers or genetic structures though they may have been able to extend their vehicle's life span.

The Earth was designed to be a location for Next Level gardening type projects where as Ti and Do said the Next Level set up experiments to put prospective new members of the Next Level to the test that would raise the bar of who can become a Next Level member, even at the elementary student level of membership, higher than what those who were called the “watchers” were required to meet. So the fact that the Next Level in various records indicated the existence of mankind “under the earth” and “in sea” was no accident. After all, islands large and small are simply the tops of mountains. Thus if one was able to enter such a mountain from the sea in which they



could come to the surface within, they could very well find a habitat that could be quite able to sustain life. More and more it looks as if the Next Level designed place in the planet they could allow the renegades to escape to knowing they'd be able to survive there no matter what they did to the surface which would insure maintaining an adversarial (satanic) presence that would be used to set up the arena of who to believe in, during future “classroom” periods when they would send Older Member representatives to be incarnate to lead. It is during and after an incarnate period that the prison cell doors are opened. The most recent opening was, at least on the United States continent in the late 1940's and into the 1950's. This is not to say there have not been a number of areas that were serving as prison cells for the Luciferian space aliens, perhaps including Mt. Rainier and Mt. Shasta areas.

As for those formulations in the heavens, these are what Do called “domestics” - student souls that were awarded “white robes,” specifically designed physical vehicles that were not yet absent of mammalian properties so could still choose to regress in behavior and ways. These were awarded new vehicles because they sufficiently to their grade in school “gave their life” (at the human level). I believe Their Soul container was moved into their new vehicle by Next Level “technicians” and were assigned what Do called “elementary” tasks circulating in the near heavens. I suspect a “watcher” task is one of those more elementary tasks.

Those ON EARTH are those humans of the genetic strains being nurtured by the Next Level and would include those who were discarnate who are part of that nurturing. These would be spoken of as “trees” verses those who were never seeded with Next Level mind who are the “grass” while those who were seeded but are in a very early growing condition, in the receipt of Next Level mind would be termed “green grass.”

Note that “make” as in “make war” is listed as a future tense relative to the beasts ascension.

- OVERCOME THEM = TO SUBDUE THEM, THEIR SELVES OR THEMSELVES as listed by Strong's as the primary definition of the Greek “nikao” though depending on it's context can equally mean to overcome, conquer, have victory and success over. Naturally, I see things in the context of what Ti and Do said and did. As said repeatedly, Ti and Do didn't teach out of the Bible, so never went over any of these verses in Revelations with a

tiny few exceptions.

These Two Witnesses, as the incarnate stage of the overall promised return of the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven that has been shown includes the same One incarnate as Jesus returning with his Heavenly Father in the first stage in their joint role is not inconsistent with what Jesus prophesied as their arrival in:

Luk 17:24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day. (Also see: Mat 24:27)

These verses are broken down in section: III.B.3. but essentially show this part of the return is to be seen by humans as a “star,” or better yet shining as a star, thus as a comet in today's terminology that occurs a number of times throughout all phases of their overall return. These were most apparent as what are called “great” or “naked eye” comets; Kohoutek, West, right before and during their public parts of the task as the Two Witnesses, signaling the gathering of their “lost sheep,” their student body (The Souls who were Saints with Jesus), to be their first fruit flock and then at the conclusion in 1997 with the Hale Bopp comet. (And there have been more “star like brightly lighted objects” seen as comet Pan Starrs, ISON and as of 2015 Lovejoy, each of which had major anomalies in the way they appeared and acted. More are to come, I'm sure, mostly every year around the anniversary of Ti and Do's arrival/exit periods from January thru March but with additions in the August to October time frame.

Thus when Jesus says in the next verse:...

Luk 17:25 But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

...where beforehand speaking of his return Jesus refers to himself as the returning “Son of Man” (Son of God in flesh) knows he will be REJECTED by the generation of people alive at that time of that return, which can only be what takes place as a response to his incarnate public presentations, even though in the first stage he is public in partnership with his Older Member (Father) as shown.

He can't be rejected until his presence is REVEALED. That clear individual

REVEALING comes after Ti exits her vehicle that begins in earnest about 3 1/2 years after Ti's June 19, 1985 exit with Do's telling he and Ti's story to correct the record which was called, "88 Update - The UFO Two and Crew," completed on October 18, 1988 and mailed out soon thereafter to New Age Centers, Health Food Stores, writers, preachers, ufologists, monasteries and so on.

The return, to include his REJECTION takes place BEFORE the event described as "the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven" takes place. Whenever Jesus was answering these questions it was clear he was already rejected so he wouldn't tell them to expect to see that past/present rejection. It is because he knew he would be rejected upon return as well. The entire context of his talking about his return was relative to the "end of the age," "end time," "judgment day" so it wasn't the return from the grave. If it had been that return, then he wouldn't have been rejected after that as he stayed around only for his disciples for about 40 days and then levitated into the cloud out of their sight. Also the term "generation" is by it's very nature implying a future gen-er-ation as a new age, the one he's referring to in this context that's in the future. The time of his REJECTION is also the time He is REVEALED.

Thus I would suggest being subdued was his first rejection. He was also rejected continuously throughout his 24 years incarnate and is rejected to date in 2015. Being Subdued is defined in this context as: 1) to bring a person or group of people under control using force or 2) to soften something, or make something less intense.

- KILL is listed in Strongs as from 615 apokteino which is from 575 apo and kteino (to slay); to kill outright; as a figure, to destroy= put to death, kill, slay. So this figurative translation, which is the way most words are translated, though also have their literal interpretation is leaving out a big part of the word by just saying "kill." If these two were to be slayed/killed then why complicate the word by choosing a compound prefix of "apo"?

575 apo= a primary particle; "off," i.e. away (from something near), in various senses (of place, time, or relation; literal or figurative)= (X here-)after, ago, at, because of, before, by (the space of), for(-th), from, in, (out) of, off, (up-)on(-ce), since, with. In composition (as a prefix) it usually denotes separation, departure, cessation, completion, reversal, etc.

Note, in this case apo is used as a prefix thus there needs to be some consideration of incorporating one or more of the ideas surrounding, “separation, departure, cessation, completion, reversal,” along with it's independent usage as “off” or “away (from something near).” One can think it is combining overcome with death except for the usage of “them” with each that makes each it's own sentence/event.

Here is a Greek Word Study (Transliteration-Pronunciation Etymology & Grammar) listing (paraphrased) for apokteino as: It's a verb that literally means to kill or slay, destroy or allow to perish, in any way. The problem with this interpretation is not accounting for the prefix “apo” which means when in combination as with kteino, that death would be the result of “separation, as a departure, to cease or complete or reverse.” Plus the context of it's use in the Two Witnesses Rev 11:7 instance includes the pronoun Greek “auto” related to the wind (that I remind Jesus compared the spirit birth to) and a indication to some form of “self” singular or plural. In this context speaking about the TWO Witnesses it would be translated as “them” that includes their litter/children - thus could realistically mean, to “separate by death themselves to complete their task.”

In the John Etheridge Peshitta-Aramaic NT (1849) translation the end of the verse includes “[and kill them]” in brackets as if apokteino was optional in the manuscript. In the James Murdock Peshitta-Aramaic NT (1852) - published three years later eliminates entirely “and kill them” ending with “overcome them.” Then in the W&H Greek New Testament literal English translation of 2009 shows those last three words as “and it-shall-kill-off to-them,” which at least provides that illusive “off” which is a key part of the APO part of apokteino.

There is no question that these two die, meaning they exit from their physical bodies, at least to the degree that Jesus did, where it was noted that he “gave up the ghost,” potentially visible for some.

At first glance it would appear these Two exit their vehicle right at the end of their prophecy period, but then that is actually when they are “overcome” or more directly translated to “subdued” with their separation from their vehicles coming at a future time - that includes their fold of Saints, the ones “treading under foot in the holy city” - the primary reason for their return and speaking what they had to say, referred to as prophecy.

The verse also leaves out the detail of how they exit which isn't an oversight proven that it was intentional in light of how in Jesus case we have Psalm 22 and Isaiah and other clues that indicated he would be crucified (pierced) and dozens of other clues.

As shown another keyword in this verse that needs to be considered is translated to “them”:

Them = 846 autos ow-tos' from the particle au (perhaps akin to the base of ahr - aer 109 through the idea of a baffling wind) (backward); the reflexive pronoun self, used (alone or in the comparative 1438) of the third person, and (with the proper personal pronoun) of the other persons= her, it(-self), one, the other, (mine) own, said, (self-), the) same, ((him-, my-, thy-)self, (your-)selves, she, that, their(-s), them(-selves), there(-at, - by, -in, -into, -of, -on, -with), they, (these) things, this (man), those, together, very, which.  
109 aer from aemi (to breathe unconsciously, i.e. respire; by analogy, to blow); “air” (as naturally circumambient)= air.

“Aer” seems to point to that invisible part of ourSELVES (implies the spirit or Soul). In this case it's plural selves. The only other ways we can translate this with the context of apokteino as “separate, cease, depart by/from death” is as “them” if we want to claim the “beast” is responsible for their death or “themselves,” which opens up yet another possibility: separate, cease, depart by/from death THEMSELVES.

We know that the bestial humans backed by the Luciferian space aliens are given the power to overcome incarnate Members from the Next Level, but we also know it's always a temporary overcoming and in both Jesus case needed to be shown to the disciples so they would have that reality in their “computer” (as Ti called our storage of data) that a Next Level Member can't be permanently killed and that they still even have a physical body even after losing their human physical body, that is when the Next Level technicians on board a spacecraft put their physical Soul container into a new physical body and it grows significantly to change over into a new “butterfly” body waiting to be released from it's human host.

But it's not very consistent with all else the Next Level has taught to equate this temporary setback with the idea of that adversarial Beast and Dragon backers to completely overcome, conquer, get the victory, prevail against, as

that is the primary task of a returning student and is what becomes a qualification for graduation into the Next Level as stated in Rev 2 and 3 eight times, plus Jesus said he had accomplished after he accepted his task to stage his own death and resurrection. Jesus was killed but he had the biggest hand in it, so he offered himself up to be killed as he even said:

Joh 10:17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

Joh 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

If no man took his life from him, he was referring to his real life, that of his Soul body so wasn't really killed because of them though they were the instruments of the killing of his human vehicle, yet he even orchestrated that. He was using them as the instruments for the end of that phase of his task in which he would be moving to the next phase. It was part of the design. And so it is with these Two Witnesses. Their physical bodies die as a part of the plan as well, though by these verses not specifying who kills them and how, humans can certainly still be the instruments once again.

Ti and Do did initially think they would be physically killed as said in Statement One though beyond writing that they rarely talked to the student body about that part of the task description and especially after they felt they had been “shot down by the press.” However, Do did tell a story about he and Ti telling someone they thought they were the Two witnesses. (I suspect the timing of this event was in late 1973 or early 1974). Here is my paraphrasing of what He said in “Beyond Human - The Last Call” video session 11:

Do explains that soon after realizing they were fulfilling the task of the Two Witnesses, that He also explained in “88Update” was quite an adjustment to accept and be willing to tell someone, because of how they each were always turned off by people who would say they were the reincarnation of some Biblical character like Cleopatra, etc. They went to a New Age Center called Summit Lighthouse saying they wanted to talk to the leaders of the organization. While waiting a student of the teachers at this center asked what they were about, what was their information and They said they thought they might be fulfilling the task of the Revelations Two Witnesses, to which the student said that couldn't be so because her two teachers were the Two

Witnesses. Do said that was a kind of wake-up they didn't want to repeat as they thought whether they were or were not the Two Witnesses that was a good experience because it didn't matter to them what the reality of that was, as who is going to prove what that reality is and who might be the fulfillment of the application of certain prophecies pertaining to individuals.

There are times in prophecy where there are multiple adjectives describing one noun and there are multiple scriptures describing the same event but mostly when there are multiple verb/adverb/noun combinations following one another like these three: 1)...shall make BATTLE (WAR) against THEM, (THEIR SELVES OR THEMSELVES)  
2)...shall SUBDUE (OVERCOME) THEM, (THEIR SELVES OR THEMSELVES), and  
3)...shall KILL THEM, (THEIR SELVES OR THEMSELVES)

It is meant that each is reflective of it's own stage and associated events that come manifest and there is no telling how much time passes in between the stages. Note that “shall” is included because in all three of these cases of the tenses of:

“to bustle, battle, fight (war),” and “to subdue, conquer, get victory over (overcome)” and “to separate/exit by dying/death” or “to take away by dying/death” (kill), they are set to the future relative to the time in which they are, “to end, accomplish, make an end, expire, fill up, go over, pay, perform (finish) their evidence given, record, report, witness (testimony).”

As said these are three stages with events that manifest starting when these Two begin to deliver their new information from the Next Level and continues for the duration of their incarnations. That's in part why each stage is set into the future tense. Every minute they are incarnate (awake to their identity and task) reveals part of the overall TESTIMONY they came to provide. However, in the context of this verse where they do their revealing of new information over a 1260 day period, this is also the period in which the bestial humans, unknowingly influenced by the Luciferian space aliens also escalate their BUSTLE, BATTLE, FIGHTING. So here is a summary interpretation of these three events:

1)...Beast... make bustle, battle, (war) in accompaniment, association with and in succession of (against) THEM, THEIR SELVES OR THEMSELVES

The BEAST is evident at this time through the National Media of the U.S., which is the mouthpiece of the Beast which is the Secret Government aka Mystery Babylon (Rev 17) that formed largely in the 1940's-1950's because of and to deal with the Space Aliens who were released from their prison under the Earth and/or Sea to enact their agenda to get off the planet, stop the Next Level and/or build the technology to establish a colony off the earth. Their release was coordinated with the provision of physical proof of Beings on earth from outer space via so called UFO crashes that for some as they became aware of their reality provided an avenue to offset the misinformation of humans being the most evolved creatures in the universe and that such creatures were from a strictly spiritual realm which was all important to further prepare some for the incarnations of Ti and Do and Crew.

A number of the UFO crashes were staged by the Next Level and used for the arrival method of the Two Older Members and their “saints” - their students, some of whom were rewarded with physical bodies made/grown for them by the Next Level because they demonstrated their giving their all to the Next Level through their incarnate Older Member in the name Jesus, to include laying down their human vehicles lives witnessing for Jesus that got many of them killed for. It was “laying their human bodies down” in the example and instruction Jesus gave to them - telling the truth - standing in defense of all Jesus said and did, knowing that doing so would get them killed as it had to Jesus and as Jesus said it would.

Also on board one or more of the Next Level stimulated UFO crashes were those Souls without physical bodies who had been “saved” because of their degree of dedication to what Jesus taught and did. Those spirits who showed the Kingdom of God their allegiance apart from knowing about Jesus, perhaps from anyplace on the earth, it seems were to return as well, as Ti and Do said and Jesus indicated by saying the just and unjust would all be back during this End of the Age to stand in judgment, which is more of what's taking place since Ti and Do and Crew have exited the human vehicles they “borrowed.”

These battles are continuously waged thereafter the initial battle that caused these Two to be subdued (overcome), which Ti and Do called their being “shot down by the media” as They never followed the script of prophecy, though looking back on all they said and did were always right in line with



it's fulfillment.

So the Luciferian Space Aliens are the Souls and Souls with hybrid human equivalent vehicles, who ride the human Beast's that make them into the definition as “poisonous animals,” characterized through their various organizations and movements that cropped up during the same time period when Ti and Do and Crew were awakening and then publicly speaking (prophecy) the truth about the Next Kingdom they providing witness for with their personal testimony - that they had to draw into their human vehicles gradually, largely as a strategy to foster the graduation of their students who would become the First Fruit Harvest of new membership into the Kingdom of Heaven.

Meanwhile there were all sorts of facsimile “cults” cropping during the same time period and especially brought to a head in the 1970's when Ti and Do came to the fore. Even though they were facsimiles with leaders who were being influenced by the Luciferian Space Aliens, those that sought to follow many of them could have been taking their next best step towards being in a Next Level overcoming classroom which is actually being re-stimulated at this time of the fourth Seal “Harvest” period that will be further stimulated by the Next Level into 2017 by the way the Space Aliens and their discarnate minions “sit on” humans within the BEAST's governmental and institutional structures to seek their own “harvest” - depicted as their “consuming” humans because of their need for human DNA and an agenda of building a force against the Next Level and/or the plan to try to survive the upcoming spading/recycling by building cities underground and/or under the sea and if they can in outer space.

When these Two Witnesses came incarnate and began surfacing what they knew using new terminology and concepts, the war entered full swing. It always has been a war over Minds/Souls while the weapons are mouths speaking words and ideas and their associated behaviors and ways. Thus the media as a whole and as a MOUTHPIECE OF THE BEAST is what goes after anyone who spreads the truth. The Kingdom of God/Heaven's Older Members are telling the unvarnished truth while nearly everyone else are naturally, because of generations of programming disputing, ridiculing, redirecting, ignoring, misapplying, spiritualizing what is being provided.

However, mostly the effort against the Two Witnesses is to get them to stop

their dissemination of information, which in the case of Ti and Do was seemingly accomplished by discrediting them, which was largely like saying... “Isn't he the carpenters son!” as a reason Jesus was personally discredited as being the expected messiah which enabled their more easily ignoring all he said, an option the Next Level wants everyone to have, though they still continue offering until it's all over and it's recycle time.

2)...shall (in the future) SUBDUE (OVERCOME) THEM, THEIR SELVES OR THEMSELVES

The only reason an incarnate Member from the Next Level is subdued or overcome is if it's part of the Next Level plan from the start. The Next Level doesn't force anyone to be the instrument of subduing. They just know it's going to happen because that's why they provide the “lower forces” who have accepted programming to sow seeds against the truth so would seek to subdue any who bring/deliver that truth. Of course they don't see it as the “truth” or they wouldn't oppose it. I believe some see such “truth” as the programming of an evil alien race that imposes their will on humans and especially when they recycle the planet's surface that dissolves most if not all traces of a civilized infrastructure. So it's like the weeds of the garden calling the gardener evil for destroying them when they want to start a new garden (civilization) that has produced all the fruit it can produce.

For instance the misinformation sowed by the lower forces becomes so dominant in society that any suggestion that it is misinformation is met with laughter, scorn, sarcasm, arrogance and even hostility to stamp it out or ignore it or morph it into myth or science fiction to make it into a total illusion to actually believe in. An example that just came to my attention is the way training people to kill others as in the military has become an honorable well paid career choice. Even with all the wars overseas that have been proven to be anything but really protecting the country, life goes on for millions as if it's still honorable to serve those who fabricate the lies that convince people they are serving for the good of the people.

The irony is that they are serving what many of the people want as waring boosts the economy and that in turn provides millions of jobs almost entirely built on misinformation. Another example is in religion where millions are employed in all kinds of mechanisms that are also seen as career choices whether it's a professional beggar passing the collection plate quilting people

into supporting their infrastructure that is more about putting the hierarchy on the pulpit than anything the Older Member's who came incarnate actually taught and did. Ministers today largely teach how to be a better human while in the case of Moses and Jesus, they are teaching the requirement to separate from one's roots to humanness which happens in stages when we believe in the formula taught and put it into motion.

Everyone is not going to feel called to leave everything behind to give their all to the Next Level but if anyone wants to continue towards that step they need to believe in that requirement and share that with others as just keeping it to yourself is not doing any work for the Next Level. That's why Jesus said, if you have the "light" to see by, you don't hide it under a basket - you put the light on top the basket so that light can potentially enlighten others.

TI AND DO'S PUBLIC BEGINNING BECAME A GLOBAL NEWS STORY THAT RESULTED IN THEIR BEING SUBDUED (OVERCOME):

In early April of 1975, when Ti and Do were invited to give, first a private meeting in Los Angeles and then subsequent public meetings up the west coast of the U.S. and east from there, they referred to their being killed and "resurrected" as a "demonstration" of who they are and where they'd come from as being from the same family Jesus came from to bear the same truth as the promised follow up. Those who recognized their "voice" - the words and ideas they bore had no need nor desire to see them resurrected or to see or board a spacecraft (UFO).

In 88Update Do writes about the "demonstration" indicating it was one of the hardest things they had to do because students were told to go out and spread Ti and Do's information until they would hear about the "demonstration" as a signal to stop holding public meetings and "run" to where the demonstration would occur.

Backing up a bit: In their first private meeting that overflowed the North Hollywood, Los Angeles house they were invited to speak at, seeing some were still thirsty for more information when they had said their piece, they had another private meeting at the same location the next night and several dozen showed up who wanted to leave all behind to follow them which took them by surprise and was not all that welcomed, but felt they had to go with. That's when they started using the names Bo and Peep.

Ti and Do arranged to meet these new “sheep” at a campground. For those that were serious after camping with them and some of their friends, for a couple weeks they moved north, camping near San Francisco. These who were serious were instructed to wrap up the affairs of their lives as the modus operandi was that it was necessary to “leave our old world behind” to start this new endeavor. (That is one huge sign of a true Member from the Kingdom of God/Heaven). Since they now had students, Ti and Do felt their instruction was to see if there were others to gather. Before those North Hollywood, Los Angeles vicinity meetings Ti and Do thought they would just tell what they knew and move on to tell others. They weren't initially keen on having followers but accepted what was happening.

Prophecy didn't clearly reflect the Two having attracted students but they weren't going by prophecy anyway, except as used for clues about their task. As circumstances developed their instructions clarified. Instruction didn't often come as absolutes, for instance telling them to do this or say that. They always had to feel their way by taking steps. Often they would arrive at their best choice by trying certain directions and then realizing if they didn't feel right shifting gears to another direction so that step by step they often knew the most right directions by ruling out all the others.

Mailing out statements in March of 1975 that got to the new age meditation group in L.A. was an instruction and that led to what was to unfold next that proved to them whether or not they were on the track with their helpers in the Next Level. Do told us after Ti left her vehicle in 1985 how ironic it was, the way they received step by step instructions because it was Ti who left instructions, their Next Level helpers were to carry out, before she came incarnate, which included not giving them more information than they needed, according to the circumstances and student needs.

So Ti and Do decided to head north to the San Francisco bay area to set up a public meeting. But for reasons I didn't know about, some students gave the first public meeting at Stanford University in Palo Alto, California on Aug. 13, 1975. It was a packed house so from that response Ti and Do decided to make their first public appearance in Sunnyvale at Canada College on Aug. 24<sup>th</sup>. The line to get in was so long that they filled the college auditorium twice that day.

But it wasn't until the aftermath of the next meeting in Waldport, Oregon on

September 14, 1975 that because of one report of children being abandoned by some who were joining, that involved police and the press, that an investigation and type of manhunt for Ti and Do began.

Ti and Do didn't meet with everyone who joined from the Waldport meeting until later. The existing students answered questions at the end of the meeting and for those that wanted to join (as my girlfriend and I did) said a little about what to do to from then on. They said to try to tie up loose ends in 2-3 days but not to "leave a mess behind." They knew that staying in our "world" any longer could jeopardize one's exit from their worldliness as most of their family and friends would try to talk them out of going with what would be seen suspiciously. There was nothing popular about joining this group and it certainly hit the nation as about as bizarre as anything could get. It actually can't be seen otherwise unless you are one who received a deposit of their mind. That's the realism behind what's said as "to be drawn by the Father." It's not anything casual. It's planned vehicle by vehicle, though the choice always remains to not respond.

Joh 6:44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

Joh 6:45 It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

I had personal experience with the events that ensued in the aftermath of the Waldport meeting. The two children reported as being abandoned were a young woman I'm calling J's children; 4-5 year old Jennifer and 1-2 year old Noah. A man named R was J's partner so was serving as the childrens' step dad living with J in Newport, Oregon and it was their apartment overlooking the Pacific coast where I with my partner I'll call "S" spent a great deal of our time. S, J and R also went to the Waldport meeting and felt to join with Ti and Do. Children couldn't make that kind of decision so they needed to arrange for the care of the children. I recall at the Waldport meeting where Do said children could not come, a women in the back of the room shouted out very loudly, "you ought to be shot." J spoke to their biological dad who lived nearby in the Portland, Oregon area who as I understood agreed to take them. I wasn't involved in any of their decisions in these regards.

My partner "S" and I had been together for about 5 years before that and

came to Oregon together. S's younger sister, I'll call "C" had also moved out to Oregon to be near us soon after she graduated high school and lived with us for some months before she moved in with her boyfriend and was more or less living on her own at that point. When S told C of our plans to join with Ti and Do, who I was telling people seemed to me to be "the equivalent of Jesus" (that Ti and Do never insinuated) and that R and J were also joining and couldn't bring the children, she became very upset by it all and went to the police. I was leaving R and J's apartment with S when a police officer and C came to the door and asked me if children were being abandoned. I said "no" which was a half truth. That put it to rest for the moment. However, then C called her dad who was in New York to tell of our plans to join this group. They were immediately alarmed and the dad contacted their uncle and grandmother who all flew out to Oregon the next day. S and I met with the four of them in a motel in Newport, Oregon where they tried to talk S out of joining. S's family were all Jewish and blamed me for influencing S to belief in Jesus though I can't say I ever talked about Jesus to her, as though I held Jesus in a special place I knew little of what he said and represented and was not part of any group and had a certain disdain for the Catholics I was raised with. It was clear however from before we moved to Oregon that her family at gatherings I attended disapproved of S's relationship with this Jesus believing hippy.

There were two others of our friends that were planning to join with Ti and Do from that Waldport meeting. One owned a number of houses in Newport that he rented out to hippies. He was signing over the ownership of those houses to his friends. The other fellow was a musician I sometimes played with. He and I went to Portland to try to sell our instruments. Meanwhile S and I were telling all our friends in the Newport and Waldport areas of our plans to join this group. Thus the buzz around town was building and the police were no doubt still investigating what was going on. The press was involved and parents and family were very concerned so it was apparent to S and I that we needed to get out of town post haste.

We had instructions from followers of Ti and Do who were at the meeting to make a phone call at a certain time and day in which they would give us a place to meet. We made that call and were told to go to a park in Eugene, Oregon where we were told to meet at the Colorado National Monument a few days later. On the third day following the meeting the six of us left

Newport in two cars. S and I had \$50.00 in cash and I brought my flute which I never played after that and sold later on to buy a junk car with. As it turned out R and J and the other two left the group several months later while S and I, though no longer a couple continued for years - S until 1987 and me to 1994.

## WALTER CRONKITE OF CBS NEWS BREAKS THE STORY NATIONALLY:

At the National Monument campground we met with Ti and Do and were assigned to be in different groups that were in various camping locations between Colorado Springs to Ft. Collins, Colorado. I was assigned a group near Boulder. The plan was to hold six meetings in these towns. We did and gathered more followers and were given instruction to head to Chicago for the next round of meetings. By the first week in October the story broke nationally when CBS anchorman Walter Cronkite reported: "A score of persons from a small Oregon town have disappeared. It's a mystery whether they've been taken on a so-called trip to eternity — or simply been taken."

Now with our numbers around 70 camping at the Chain of Lakes north of Chicago, Ti and Do learned that there were two university students who had joined with us to write their thesis on the group, (Rob Balch and David (?) Taylor). That plus the national news breaking and our large number that could easily be spotted, caused Ti and Do to break us all up into smaller groups and send us into different directions while maintaining a system of contacts using Holiday Inn front desk messaging and pay telephone appointments with each group leader partnership.

The breaking national news was followed by reports in most every newspaper across the country. I know that because for months I, with the partner Ti and Do had assigned me back in Colorado criss-crossed the country largely by thumb, when our cars broke down, going town to town looking for people to spread the news to. We had become separated from any group so lost contact with Ti and Do and any other students and we did this through that 1975/76 winter all through the Midwest. To get out of the weather we spent time in libraries and saw articles about our group so new of the publicity.

The articles spoke of these TWO and how dozens had left all behind to follow them and that they would be rendezvousing with a UFO to take them

to heaven. I later learned that people began to fear fowl play afoot. Parents were getting letters from their adult offspring who had joined with Ti and Do, at least one, saying they would never see them again. When Ti and Do learned of that, they said that was “cruel” to say to someone being left behind. We were initially told it would be a good idea to write letters to any who would be concerned about us. I wrote a long letter to my vehicle's family but said nothing about never seeing them again, though the bizarre nature of the entire endeavor didn't really quell my mother's anxiety.

However it wasn't as if I was very close physically or mentally to my parents and hardly knew my younger brother and sister at the time. I left home when I was 18 to go to college in West Virginia for one year then when 19 traveled by thumb all over North America, then turning 20 rented a house with my girlfriend in New York, got jobs and saved and moved away permanently to live in the British Columbia mountains as homesteaders where a year later I was deported back to the states because I'd been living in Canada beyond a visitors stay and was working illegally - on a cattle ranch and for the provincial park service. So by 21 I was living on the coast of Oregon surviving off of odd jobs, music gigs and sometimes helped with food stamps. My mother had been against my rebellious choices from Junior high school so by the time I was 24 in a sense she was prepared as was my dad and siblings. However, this was still a doozy for them to handle.

It was just a couple weeks after the first report that Walter Cronkite on October 18, 1975 reported the “mystery surrounding the two” as solved. Ti and Do were at the time using the names Bo and Peep (Ti was Peep), which of course didn't give the authorities anything to go on to track them and their suspicious activities, thus the mystery of who they were and what became of those who had left all behind to join with them. So when they finally discovered the names of Ti and Do's vehicles and found some criminal history, it was reported that they couldn't possibly be prophets from the Bible as claimed because Do was a convicted felon.

**HOW DO BECOMES A CONVICTED THIEF - (even fulfilling that prophecy, which was mostly because of a misunderstanding):**

Do writes in 88Update about all that led up to he and Ti's arrest and his conviction as a “thief” that I have paraphrased to not be threatened by some who hold the copyright to the documents:



Do writes that he and Ti met a woman in Houston (around the fall of 1972) who wanted to stay in touch with them when they chose to leave all behind of their lives in the Houston and Texas area and they agreed. They met up with her in the months that followed and at one point she offered them the use of her gasoline credit cards which they used until they found out the cards were reported stolen by the woman's husband. They were traumatized by that.

Meanwhile their car broke down in St. Louis on Christmas day when comet Kohoutek was at perihelion. Do still had some of his old credit cards they hadn't been using, which he then used to rent a car. (This is interesting as if they were trying to get a free ride or be fraudulent one would think they would have used those credit cards by then. I don't why they didn't use those cards before then.)

As some time passed and they had kept the car beyond the time they rented it for, their thinking God would help them have the funds to pay the bill, not having the money, they wrote letters to the Rental Car Company saying they fully intended to pay for the car's use and that they were taking good care of it. Nevertheless the Rental car company reported it stolen.

They made their way to Brownsville, Texas and contacted a news organization telling the reporter they had the biggest story he had ever received for him. The reporter figured it was a drug dealing tip so contacted the police who went to the hotel with him. When Ti and Do saw a "hoard of authorities" they got frightened and tried to leave the motel abruptly which resulted in their being followed and apprehended and then arrested for stealing, Ti for the use of the alleged stolen credit cards and Do for the rental car, though both charges were eventually dropped.

However the St. Louis district attorney decided to prosecute anyway and after Do was in Jail in St. Louis for 6 months his trial finally came to the judge and he received a four month sentence, because he agreed to plea guilty to get out of jail verses go through a trial and still not know what he would be convicted of.

That time in jail is when Do wrote, Statement One. It was a growth experience for both of them having no history of any sort til then and they now thought no one would listen to them because they would have lost credibility, while they also realized their credibility and stability was now

“unquestionably questionable.”

Do makes note that he had to take a psychiatric examination before being released from jail as the Judge knew of his peculiar circumstances surrounding the arrest, and he passed with flying colors while a day didn't pass that he didn't question his own sanity.

While he was in jail Ti worked in a hospital in Houston to pay lawyer fees and was able to buy a car and camping gear and they struck out again but in such a way to take no chances and they were reminded how credit and credit cards are not the ways of the Next Level but rather Lucifer's ways of guaranteeing service to his world.

This is when they sent out Statement One to a total of about 90 ministers, evangelists, and awareness centers.

THEN DO WRITES ABOUT HE AND TI'S RESPONSE TO WALTER CRONKITE'S SECOND BREAKING STORY THAT TOLD OF DO's FELONY CONVICTION:

All the Television Network News programs broke the story that they had figured out the identities of those who before then were only called The Two or Bo and Peep, the leaders of the UFO Cult who people were leaving all behind to follow, while Ti and Do were in Las Vegas. This all added up to their feeling that “further meetings were pretty hopeless” because they figured most people had already determined them to be ridiculous, yet they also thought the “demonstration” (their being killed and resurrecting and ascending to heaven) might change that.

So they “grieved literally for days” feeling “shot down by the media” and basically killing their mission.

Again to show how little Ti and Do cared about matching prophecy, Do wrote how “they grieved literally for DAYS,” when he could have just as easily written, “they grieved for 3 1/2 days” to match what prophecy seemed to indicate, when no one could have proved otherwise, that is if they wanted to be more prophetically correct with Rev 11:9 as the time period in which their “dead (figurative killing at the hands of the press) bodies (shall lie) in the street of the great city,” which was, again, what until that time Ti and Do anticipated.

It will be shown in the next verse what that translation could have been as “shall lie” was absent from the Greek manuscripts and “dead bodies” was more accurately “ruined bodies” (though not the same word as subdued/overcome). By the way, they were not at that time looking forward to being killed, though they later spoke lightheartedly about that kind of event by saying they hoped whoever killed them, presumably with a gun, would “shoot straight,” (so they don't end up in a vegetable state).

This was typical to not try to be prophetically correct. One time years later we were fasting on what was called the “Burroughs cleanser,” as we had a number of times before. (It consisted of 1 oz. of fresh lemon juice, 1 oz. of grade B maple syrup to 8 oz. clean water and a pinch of cayenne pepper). This one time of the fast was in day 39 and Do asked the group of about 28 students if we wanted to continue to day 40 or break it now. The students didn't care, though at least one, Sawyer leaned a little to the 40 days as 40 was that proverbial number - how long Jesus was said to have fasted in the desert, the Noah flood was 40 days and 40 nights, Jesus stayed around for 40 days after his resurrection, etc. Do decided to break the fast right away instead and I felt a teeny tiny let down by not hitting that seemingly magic number because I was still thinking in a spiritual way and this was not at all a spiritual trip in most senses of the term.

After those “days” feeling “shot down” while in a Las Vegas hotel Do says they “received instructions to not walk into a physical demonstration” because their “killing in the street” was what took place at the hands of the media.

But considering what they had told students about anticipation of their being killed and resurrecting, they felt to tell the students this new understanding was a “cop-out” or a “chickening out” and were convinced without that demonstration their students “would have every right to call them charlatans.” But to their surprise when they told them, almost without exception they accepted the interpretation and were ready for the next step.

Ti and Do still felt it was one of their biggest tests but then continued with the instruction to hold public meetings that lasted for a little over ten months.

I believe I recall that sometime later, Ti said that the “demonstration” didn't happen as they first thought it would “because the students weren't ready to

leave yet,” as they needed more overcoming of their humanness. Thus perhaps it could have happened the way it was translated. This would mean that Ti and Do were led to believe what they believed because that was what their Next Level guidance felt was best for the student body to believe. After all it was clearly a way to vet the serious students from those who were really not ready to go the distance. This way, some were given the impetus to leave the classroom if they were banking on that “demonstration” coming to pass. I fully accepted their new interpretation and hadn't at that time ever dissected all the words anyway, though I did study scripture a lot once I joined.

It was only in the last 15 years that I came to examine this verse again and again and again to come to terms with the part that says “shall overcome them” that seems better translated to “shall subdue them” as subdue being more of the root translation also conveying less finality since Ti and Do didn't separate from their vehicles then.

Finally the translation to “them, themselves or themselves.” Actually all three of these usages work with what Ti and Do taught and experienced. Yes it was the “beast” that subdued/overcame them, their vehicles. It was actually their “human self” that was shot down and they actually brought that on of themselves by setting up the meeting with the press in Brownsville, naive to what that reporter would think their “scoop” entailed. I'm not suggesting Ti and Do made a mistake in that regard. To the contrary I believe they were following exactly the guidance they had even designed would be given them, before they actually came incarnate. It did fulfill the literal nature of that prophecy of his coming as a “thief in the night” and it provided the bestial lower forces the ammunition they wanted to cast them into the bucket called charlatans. None of this having to do with Do's conviction phased their committed followers because they were operating from a position of KNOWING who they were and knowing they could trust them 100% no matter what was said about them. Some were still tested of course but that was all part of the program though we students didn't know just how real each test would be.

3)...(and, also, even, or, then) KILL= (“apo” as prefix= separate, depart, cease, reverse) + (by, at, because of, from, in, off, with, take away) + (“kteino”= slaying, destruction, being put to death), or metaphorically to extinguish, abolish THEM, THEIR SELVES OR THEMSELVES

## THERE ARE THREE BIG REASONS THE TRANSLATION OF APOKTEINO TO THE ONE WORD, “KILL” IS HIGHLY QUESTIONABLE.

First off - it would be totally disregarding the prefix “apo.” There are plenty of words that have that prefix and in each case one can see the distinction from the part of the word it precedes so why wouldn't it have meaning in front of kteino which is said to mean, “to slay,” “kill,” “destroy” in any way. Some translators would say apokteino means “to kill in any way,” or even to destroy or eliminate, or as I contend to bring about separation of one's Spirit or Soul from it's human vehicle as additional verse re-translation and re-interpretations help bring out.

In some cases like with 622 apollumi which is mostly translated to “perish” or “destroy” which can also be “to kill,” even in the very same verse where apokteino is also used to refer to killing the Soul that is then “destroyed”:

Mat 10:28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill ((apokteino)) the Soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy ((apollumi)) both Soul and body in hell.

By the way I believe this refers to the Luciferians as no human without the Luciferian mindset/influence can take away someones opportunity to graduate the human kingdom, which results in the recycling of their spirit or Soul that needs the human body to learn the needed lessons through. Hell is the condition of non-existence with no potential to exist again regardless of whether or not a spirit and/or Soul still maintains an awareness of it's non-existent condition.

Secondly, this is not the only word used to depict the loss of life by a human's hand. For instance whether premeditated or not, the commandment from Jehovah given to Moses to give to the Children of Israel, as "thou shall not kill" became the Greek word, 5407 phoneuo translated 10 of 12 times to "kill," once as "do murder" and once as "slay."

When kill is used to refer to the killing of an animal, as for a sacrifice, yet another word is consistently used; 2380 thuō which is a root word also translated to "sacrifice" and in one case "to slay." Killing a human was certainly a unique word, though as we see with variation.

Thirdly the context in the next few verses doesn't support these two being killed, though the translators tried to make "kill" fit. They added several words and mistranslated another few seemingly to make "kill" work. That will be shown in the next verses. Plus it was clear these Two had power over their enemies so that anyone who tries to hurt them "must be killed" (Rev 11:5). Isn't killing someone hurting them, so this suggests they aren't to be conventionally killed by someone else's hand.

Again, apokteino here seems to also work better to be translated closer to "exit or separate or ceased or concluded by dying" because the Next Level Members are not "hit men," though in their "gardening" do instigate the death of human vehicles that show no signs of having their mind active in their consciousness. Ti and Do spoke of tornado's as specific stirring up people to help stimulate their growth and they indicated earthquakes were also like accelerators in the same way. Even with these forms of gardening it's not punishment. It's simply a fact that when people are faced with trauma, if they have any mind from the Next Level they will seek help from "God" in whatever terminology and concept they have. Then the Next Level can choose who to help based on their sincerity as anyone can talk the talk one

time when they are up against the wall, so to speak. But for those that they probably already know about because they have evidenced some regular contact (for instance, in honest talking to God, even if they lose their vehicle in the gardening event, their Spirit or Soul can be saved for a future opportunity or the Next Level could arrange for specific ones who cry out for help to physically survive the action and often for these their faith grows as they tend to have a knowing that God answered their prayers. In this example of someone seeking to harm these Two, they are sentencing themselves to “death” in several ways - first by choosing to go against the only source of future life, so however the death of their physical vehicle happens their spirit will not be saved for any future.

However, in this context, perhaps these Two only have the said authority during their assigned prophecy period. After all Jesus, when he was being arrested, according to the plan of his “laying down his life” as he called it, that he received instructions about during the “transfiguration” physical visit from two messengers that three disciples also witnessed said in such a way that looked similar as a type of karma:

Mat 26:52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish ((622 apollumi)) with the sword.

Mat 26:53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?

Mat 26:54 But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

As a side note, there has been a commenter on my blog that says he heard in one of the audio tapes that were made during most the entire classrooms duration where Ti was talking and said something about being able to easily beat the cancer that was diagnosed to be in her eye. Her eye was removed. This person, who seems to hate any notion of Ti and Do as who they said they were, yet said he listened to all the available tapes uses Ti's saying that as evidence that she couldn't beat cancer because a few years after she allegedly said that, her vehicle died and the cause as far as the doctors could tell was the cancer that had spread to her liver. If she said that about beating the cancer then wouldn't it be like Jesus saying he could have escaped his captors. But it wasn't part of the plan so Ti never felt to try to fight the cancer. By the way, Do said she “burnt out her vehicle” by the quality of mind she was drawing into it through or with the vehicle's pineal gland.

So if apokteino means what I say it does that I have synthesized down to, “(shall) separate/exit by dying/death,” it must no longer be the result of someone else murdering them. When we add “themselves” to the end of “kill” (as after SUBDUE (overcome) it takes further shape as a SELF DETERMINED EXIT, (AS JESUS EXIT CLEARLY WAS) because “them” are the subjects and as the active voice the “doer” of the “separation/exiting by dying/death.”

Furthermore, when SEPARATION BY DEATH/DYING (kill) comes after they are SUBDUED (Overcome) tied together by the Greek “kai,” defined as a copulative and sometimes also a cumulative force as; AND, ALSO, EVEN, SO THEN, TOO; often used in connection (or composition) with other particles or small words= AND, ALSO, BOTH, BUT, EVEN, FOR, IF, OR, SO, THAT, THEN, THEREFORE, WHEN, YET, the context with THEMSELVES (them) on the end of each of these event depictions stands out as independently cumulative. In other words it's not so much as accumulating multiple actions performed by the them because of the same primary cause of the bestial BATTLING.

So since these phrases can stand alone, each with a subject (them (selves)) that stimulates the future (starting when they are coming upon finishing their prophecy) events, described by the verbs (battle, subdue and exit by dying/death), we must look to further clues for more specific timing for the most accurate interpretation of each of these phrases.

Finally, there is other evidence of this suggested translation of “apokteino auto” to their literally “killing themselves” (their vehicle being their “self”) in:

Joh 8:21 Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

Joh 8:22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill ((apokteino) himself ((1438 heautou from a reflexive pronoun otherwise obsolete and the genitive case (dative case or accusative case) of autos 846)))? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

Joh 8:23 And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

The only difference is in the case of the pronoun. I have already shown that



Ti also brought about her own exit of her vehicle

Backing up a bit, when examining the grammar of “ascendeth,” it is a present tense, active voice and participle mood. This means the “beast” is the doer of the action of “ascending” but is considered to be a verbal noun which is usually identified by a suffix of “-ing” or “-ed,” thus “ascended” and/or “ascending.” So the “beast” has both already ascended and/or is still ascending from their underground hiding places, potentially inside mountains and/or the sea, as in Antarctica and the Arctic, the Himalaya's, Mt. Shasta, Mt. Rainier, and/or where ever else they were allowed to escape/hide from the Next Level and the last recycling period documented as the great flood of Noah's time that may even be the same story as the Atlantis story and other cultural flood stories.

As shown the first indicator of the timing of the start of these Luciferian space aliens, who actually rule most of the humans on the planet, (unknown to them), coming out of their prison is during the 5<sup>th</sup> angel's trumpet sounding which began more or less in the 1940's- 1950's as previously documented.

THE SUBDUING OF THESE TWO DOESN'T OFFICIALLY START UNTIL TI AND DO MEET AND START AWAKENING TO THEIR TASK and delivering what they know to others that is officially thought of as January 1<sup>st</sup> 1973 when Ti and Do officially left all behind.

TI AND DO UNKNOWNLY SET UP THEIR OWN ARREST AND EVENTUAL SUBDUING:

Before Ti and Do came incarnate, as first they just “tagged” the vehicles they would later take over, they actually set this all up, so they are the ones who decided when to open the prison door of the Luciferian space aliens bestial humans/human equivalents. They also set up the circumstances that would lead to their arrest. They always felt a little funny using the credit card their first student gave them to use for gasoline. And use of an old credit card to rent a car when their car broke down in St. Louis when Comet Kohoutek, perhaps the “1<sup>st</sup> woe,” was at perihelion was also a little out of character for them, just trusting the Next Level would find a way for them to pay it off. They could have used those credit cards for the entire year they were traveling together but didn't. Ti and Do never approved of using the credit

card systems because of the way one becomes beholden to those corporations. (We did use credit cards in the classroom but only to rent a car or buy an airline ticket - things that could no longer be done easily any other way).

I don't pretend to know what they would say about using them now. I did when my partner left and her business was our main income stream and I couldn't find a job and had a house to pay the mortgage of when I was just really getting going on writing this book. I already had a lot of debt because of the financial collapse and the loss of revenue from my partners business. But having great credit with many 0% interest offers, I used them to pay all my expenses until I was able to collect social security. Ti and Do never hesitated to take advantage of programs some could qualify for though they preferred to work for income as we did throughout most of the classroom's later years. When traveling giving meetings we asked businesses and churches for help with food and gasoline and shelter and also offered to do chores and did them, but our first priority was getting the information out.

But in addition to taking a chance on the use of the credit cards, Ti and Do really stimulated their arrest by going to the reporter in Brownsville telling him they had a scoop that he took as info about a drug deal, so called the police. They were blinded to how he would take what they said. I suspect they were simply following their unseen leadership that was setting them up to be seen as thieves to fulfill prophecy of "coming as a thief in the night." Jesus also said not to be caught unaware because of his coming as a thief although they were actually stealing human bodies from their otherwise normal human destiny that Do semi-jokingly called "body snatching" after that movie the body snatchers, except of course the Next Level members were not at all hideous looking monsters. They weren't really stealing human vehicles any more than a human who takes baby chicks or eggs from a mother hen is stealing when the entire reason that chicken is living in their care is to produce eggs and/or new baby chicks. The chickens may think so, but they are none the wiser and just make some more. Humans and everything are actually owned by the Next Level.

So Ti and Do brought on their own arrest, less directly than the way Jesus did, but it goes to show who is in charge of all this. Lastly they also stimulated their own EXIT BY DYING. The first step towards the end of

one's human existence is to start one's metamorphosis, the changeover that entails leaving one's human styled life behind. Ti and Do said the Next Level helps us do that, when we make our desire known to them, either all at once or a little at a time that we can't fight or we don't really want it to happen.

My first time around was more or less easy compared to this second time of leaving all behind. Ti and Do would talk about how hard it is to leave all behind and I would wonder what they meant as for me, the first time, it was not very hard. The Next Level had already helped me detach from the vehicles human family years before and helped me detach from the woman I'd been living with for five years, when she found another guy. That was very tough as I thought I loved her but recovered and though we were back together when her affair ended because she wanted to be back with me, it was never the same and actually had lost it's steam anyway, which is part of why she found someone else. I couldn't cheat on her though I wanted to. So when we both saw Ti and Do talk in Waldport I was smitten and apparently so was she as we both joined and ceased any further physical relationship though there was some temptation I didn't give into. And for some reason my musicality wasn't that hard either though I let my band mates down when we had a really good thing going. I didn't think twice about leaving the self styled teepee shaped house I was building out of logs as a part of a communal homestead.

On this second time around for me, when I finally re-awakened with their help in dreams over years, I asked for the gradual method, so am no longer with the woman I lived with until a couple years ago and my daughter no longer lives with me (though I still see her and help her time to time with things) and I am no longer interested in any relationships, sexual or otherwise so I live alone now. I know this current circumstance will also change and with each of these stages of leaving all behind again it's difficult but I don't try to get back what has been gently removed from me. It still hurts to think and talk about it but I know I must keep moving forward and let Ti and Do and Crew lead me.

So by leaving all behind for their Older Members according to their lead, because of our continuous asking for service, one starts their “death” as a human. Providing service to our Older Members is always part of our application toward graduation, that involves everything we do to overcome

all our human ways, again according to the guidelines provided by the Older Members when they were incarnate, that are contained within the documents called, “The Seventeen Steps” and the “Major and Minor offense list,” but includes disseminating the new information these current Older Members left behind that in so doing begins to set into motion another aspect of our “death” - “separation from humanness.”

Both dropping human behaviors like sexuality is not actually as healthy for the human vehicle but if your priority is to preserve the life of your human body, then this isn't the trip for you, though that doesn't mean you cease doing things you have learned promote the health of the vehicle. We simply don't need to be reproductively healthy and do need to overcome addictions to sexuality. Also, we would end up not having one place to lay our head, as Jesus said and we would exist day to day and meal to meal, asking our Older Members who are our Father's in the heavens (as they are no longer incarnate) for help to find something to consume. However, we can't expect to have someone deliver food to us, though it is possible. We have to go look for who might be the instrument of providing us, the workman with food and then be happy with whatever is provided. We would be bucking the Next Level to insist on certain foods and/or certain preparations though Ti and Do were never in favor of dumpster diving.

When we seek to begin our metamorphosis we might attract discarnate adversaries who we will have frequent battles with in our heads that fighting against helps us to build our determination, endurance and strength. Ti called that “building your Mind muscle.” Lastly we will be subject to negativity from all directions. There will be thoughts that we've abandoned our families and/or responsibilities we must fight off. There will be thoughts of doubt about what we are doing and who Ti and Do are or are not and there will be people angry at us because when we share this information and some believe it and want to also put it into motion, their relatives will be against us and their thoughts will be like daggers sent to us. We can endure it all if we ask for help. This is how Ti ended up stimulating her exit of her vehicle by being the apex for a great deal of the Luciferian discarnate attacks. And before she came incarnate actually planned for it to happen that way, so she would exit at a time after she “got Do started,” as she often would say to Do that he didn't understand until she actually did exit. And if some exit by dying because someone hates what we say and do, though it's by another's hand, it's

because of our choice to press on with doing our task.

In a sense it's like anyone who is willing to give their life, whether it's in the military or as an emergency rescuer or as a political or social activist, but with one huge differentiation between these and what some will do for the Next Level - as it has to do with to whom we are giving our life to. If it's a time when the Older Members are not running their overcoming program, if we give our life to fellow humans, it can be a big positive. but when we become aware of the Next Level program then giving our life to fellow humans, for these becomes a distraction from the program that must be to give our life entirely to the Next Level through the Older Members most recently provided us.

It's not necessarily for all to embrace so we can't be critical of those who don't feel to engage this process as if they continue to seek the will of their Heavenly Father, they too will have their season, so in that way they are awarded when they give of themselves to other humans. It's simply not for us to judge one way or the other who qualified for what.

What we do know is that if we give our life to our Heavenly Father when it's offered, which to date is by following the teachings of Ti and Do then we get the reward they provide. We don't do it for the reward. We do it because we come to know it's the truth and we can't deny it and we feel compelled to keep moving in the direction we are pointed to go in by our Older Members as we seek their guidance day by day, even hour by hour and minute by minute.

Do and Crew gave their lives by laying them down, but that was after exhausting what they saw as all the other options and it remained a choice for each one that they had plenty of time to mull over every day until Ti made it clear it was a viable choice they could take. I believe most if not all took that choice to exit with Do in that way, because it was for their Older Member was also chosen for those that would come after them. Of course it ends up being for themselves but in the Next Level self is no longer a focus. We do have our self and actually have more of a self than while a human because of all the discarnate humans and living humans that become our influences every day of our human lives which in the Next Level we don't have any of.

The SUBDUING (OVERCOMING) verb is certainly tied to the time

(WHENEVER, DURING and/or AT CONCLUSION (FINISHING)) of their 1260 day prophecy period but doesn't have to be directly related in timing to the time when THEY SEPARATE BY DYING which is further indicated by the verb apokteino's future tense.

There is also a strong indication that there is a SHORT PERIOD OF TIME said as "3 1/2 days" their "RUINED BODIES" (mistranslated as dead bodies) are "IN (THE) COMMONS" (STREET) which I believe is talking about the time in which Ti and Do and their mission has been subdued, that is according to the "bestial" lower forces. This will be shortly detailed in Rev 11:8-9.

So, what I am saying is that their separation by dying does not have as defined a precise timing after they are subdued. Their RUIN (result of being SUBDUED) is observed for a short time relative to the Next Level's determination of timing as otherwise it would not have been given as "3 1/2 days" but would have simply been said as "3 days" if it was to be matching the time period of Jesus vehicle in the tomb and the time illustrated by Jesus as Jonah in the belly of the whale. The Next Level hasn't left precedent to think they do anything Earth based on half an earth day and especially not in prophecy.

Therefore I am saying their exit by dying/death comes in what ended up being 21.5 years after Ti and Do's vehicle's reputations were subdued (overcome). Operating as Next Level undercover agents having secretly taken over human vehicles to perform their tasks through, by the time of their subduing they had already gathered most if not all of the "horses" they needed for the graduate level Souls to take over, those they planned to bring through their metamorphosis "changeover" aka SPIRIT BIRTH (aka graduation and "harvest") that was to become the OVERCOMING OF HUMANNES (WORLD) CLASSROOM. Ti and Do actually start that experiential classroom by taking this group of 70, plus nearly 30 others that would quickly be filtered out of the program, because they weren't yet ready to give their all, into the literal wilderness of Wyoming as depicted in Rev 12:6.

Before going further in this Rev 11 chapter, describing how prophecy is further fulfilled by Ti and Do it seems there needs to be another segment as my saying this about these Two being SUBDUED and NOT KILLED, as in

murdered and the timing and whose hand it is really in to exercise is not exactly the way Ti and Do talked about it directly, though can be shown to not be in disagreement with their overall intentions, though that also will remain a choice to SEE or not.

Therefore, next I will consider this verse the way Ti and Do saw it and this will also include seeing it exactly the way it was translated, though Ti and Do did not follow that translation either. As said before, they did read all Jesus was quoted to have said and did refer to many of those things but they didn't base their decisions on what they read. Instead they used all Jesus said and did to help them awaken their vehicles to the truth that would also provide those same smelling salts to the student body (their church), who had stored in their Soul containers the very same experience hearing Jesus and applying some or all of what he taught so they could also take over human vehicles to complete their remaining metamorphic changeover through. Jesus also did this with the records of previous Next Level “seasons” on Earth, as pertaining to the writings of Enoch and Moses and Elijah, tasks performed by the same Older Member (Father) who served as Jesus and finally Do.

I believe all three translations and interpretations end up presenting different scenarios of the way it could literally occur, so none are actually wrong, that is, until one is fulfilled in the most literal way which then renders the other options obsolete. When the Next Level designs these prophecies they provide multiple avenues to become manifest. It's because the entire project to the Next Level is an experiment. Ti and Do said it was an experiment because they don't predetermine the human responses. If they did there would be no genuine free will. That's also why they literally provide those that go against them, so we can even choose to be like them.

The Next Level Kingdom has been designing and working to bring (harvest) new Souls into their Kingdom from gardens equivalent to Earth for longer than we have ways of counting, so they do have a great deal of foresight as to how humans will behave but what they don't know is how many of those humans they seed will sprout up, press their way towards the “sun,” so to speak, to survive and thrive, meaning to graduate, to both become and produce fruit - (useful service to their Kingdom).

So the Next Level casts their net into the human kingdom to catch many “fish” as Jesus illustrated and is why the idea of rapture really comes from

being “caught” though that only begins the program by providing an overall group. From there those “fish” that remain rebellious to the changeability as provided by their “captors” are helped back into their world, none the worse and even still having the potential to want to be in the keeping of their captors again. In this case a captor is not in any shape or form evil as human and human equivalent captors are, as these Next Level Rancher/Gardeners are providing the ONLY WAY to continue to LIVE. Thus these who are their “fish” are really being captured away from a certain death because the entire garden is set up to be an environment for continuous temporary life for every one of it's components in all forms. But that's why the Next Level Older Members are really “saviors” as without their interjection of the opportunity, all will eventually perish back into more base components.

But those who had once begun a relationship with the Next Level Older Members but chose to drop away from their family and even go against them are portrayed as going to eternal damnation:

Mar 9:46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched

In these experiments the Next Level always tries to improve every aspect of their gardening and all the details become the tasks of their crews to perform and those tasks fall first to those that graduate as they are closest to the upcoming fruit.

ADDRESSING A PRIMARY CRITICISM OF TI AND DO; THE WAYS IN WHICH THEY CHANGED IN RELATIONSHIP TO THE DEATH OF THEIR AND THEIR STUDENTS PHYSICAL BODIES

- 1) NOT WALKING INTO A PHYSICAL DEMONSTRATION (WITNESSED BEING KILLED, RESURRECTED AND ASCENDED TO HEAVEN) - SEEING IT AS HAVING OCCURRED AT THE HANDS OF THE MEDIA - AS PROOF OF WHO THEY ARE
- 2) FOLLOWERS DON'T HAVE TO DIE TO GET INTO THE NEXT LEVEL

Even though critics point to these things and a number of other ways in which Ti and Do CHANGED to their core students it didn't phase them at all because they recognized their Minds (Shepherd's voice) because their vehicles had been prepared from birth for their arrival and the returning Souls



were, according to Ti and Do, literally with Them (some with physical bodies and many more without physical bodies) on board the spacecraft during the “briefing” before they came incarnate, so each responded at the merger of these three conditions: (1) Ti and Do's public announcement of who they are and where they came from and why they were here to take some out of the human kingdom (2) The Next Level Student Minds that were invisibly with their chosen vehicles at the moment of Ti and Do's coming public in their area (3) Each vehicles history that made their minds open and seeking and thirsty to give their all when the time came, were not basing their following necessarily on any one thing. It was an “inner recognition” (as Jesus said it would be - The Kingdom does not come in an observable way - it comes from within you).

Ti and Do always said “change is the name of the game.” They always said they were only allowed to be one step ahead of their students and often didn't get a new perspective on something until an existing student who was entertaining doubts decided to leave the group. Also it seemed clear that Ti and Do's changing, when they did also became a big impetus for some who were “on the fence” about staying, to consider a change the “last straw,” so would leave soon after certain things didn't come to pass as they anticipated (pick up probably number one on the list). This also took place in a great number of ways. They would sometimes say something and with it say, “this understanding works for now,” and then in some cases they'd later get more info on the subject or even reverse a previous understanding or tell us to just drop thinking about a previous subject.

Ti and Do also explained how certain things would test us, which many more were not explained in that way. With all that said, here is more of the way two of the biggest changes came to be. There are a number of more. If someone seeks to list all the things they updated, they would have quite a list I'm sure and I don't want to take the time to address all of them because what is apparent to me who has been shown many proofs direct and circumstantial, through my life experiences and examination of the historic records of Next Level activity during this civilization, is that this is a real Next Level experiment that has at it's root true free will every tiny step of the way for every participant on Earth for every moment of each of our lives.

As we know from the Jesus record the Next Level provides the dropout

students from a past civilization to influence everyone in the civilization but then plans accordingly to adjust what they have their representatives say and do, when, how and where. As the Luciferian space aliens, whether discarnate or operating through human or human equivalent bodies and/or through technologies try to second guess the Next Level's strategy based on their experiences in times past, the Next Level, knowing what they know, if they have experienced undercover representatives like Ti and Do in the program know they can depend on them to put into motion exactly what is needed for the students and future students to tear down the veil these lower forces hide behind that takes the shape of facsimile events among humans that they instigate.

So another change I did not address here was timing. Ti and Do said they could be picked up very soon and spoke of “months” and when pressed said something to the affect of “5 years on the outset.” Their most stable students didn't care about a time frame as they weren't in it for the ride on a UFO. But when 5 years passed some did leave shortly thereafter and that was actually after Ti scheduled the first pick up date that didn't result in a pick up. I have no doubt Ti was given an instruction to set up a pickup date because the Next Level observers knew some were hanging in there on that basis and that would not work for their overcoming to become complete for graduation. With that said, two of the biggest areas of change follow.

Some of the data that brings more details of Ti and Do's earliest thought processes come from the book “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary,” written by Hayden Hewes and Brad Steiger from two major interviews with then “Bonnie and Herf” (their vehicles' first names used then) in July of 1974 and later using the names, “Bo and Peep” in January of 1976 which was after coming public and feeling “shot down by the media” in October of 1975.

## 1) NOT WALKING INTO A PHYSICAL DEMONSTRATION

As written earlier, Statement One was sent out in March of 1975 where they initially said they were “two” who have come from the Next Evolutionary (non-Darwinian) Kingdom and would, “soon demonstrate the same proof of overcoming death.”.. “within months.”.. that Jesus had demonstrated.

I can't recall seeing any place where they specifically said they were the Two Witnesses in Rev 11 but I know it was strongly implied as they said

everything but in relationship to those few verses in Chapter 11. Here they explain why...

“We are hesitant about telling the world that we are related to the passage in Revelation because they immediately, in their human way, think that what we're really saying is “Hey, look at us! We've come to fulfill that.”

“Though we know that scripture coincides with our job, we don't tell anybody about it, because it destroys, it inhibits them; it puts up more of a wall to their acceptance of what we have to say than they had without our telling them.”

Here is the way Do reported in 88Update how Ti and Do attempted to express who they were to the receptionist at the Summit Lighthouse one time late in 1973 after leaving Gold Beach; They asked to speak to the leaders of the center in Oklahoma City who were Mark and Clare Prophet, who eventually became led by Clare as Elizabeth Clare Prophet. “Well, we think that we might be fulfilling the task that was referred to as Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation.” The receptionist told them, her teachers (Mark and Clare) were the Two Witnesses and Ti and Do were embarrassed and decided not to tell people that afterward.

It was in late October of 1975 after Ti and Do said the Demonstration was “the killing in the street of the Two Witnesses at the hands of the media” and that “the mission was dead” because the media destroyed any credibility they had, as authorities (beast) now had the names of their vehicles and their “criminal” reputations.

Yet to Brad Steiger in January of 1976 they still said things that showed they actually hadn't dropped the possibility that they might still perform a demonstration:

First off where they came up with the idea of the demonstration:

“The fact that we might have to do that demonstration did not come to our minds after reading Jesus' life.”

Note, “might have to.” This shows they were not certain. They said, they have a very real communication and can each be in a different location and receive the same impressions at the same time that showed them they were both being sent the same data.

Then they also said, “It was while we were at Gold Beach that we realized that we had, in fact, come from the next level, that we had to be the instruments of giving information about how others could reach the next level, and that this would probably precipitate a demonstration of our death and our subsequent resurrection.”

Note, “Probably precipitate a demonstration,” again not stating it with certainty while they did state as a fact that they came from the Next Level.

In response to where they expected to be picked up by a Next Level spacecraft, they said they would not go to Times Square to expect to be picked up unless “we were to do our demonstration there.” They went on to talk about how they will be led to where a pickup is to be. This seems to also indicate they didn't feel they would go to a public area for pickup unless it was to be coordinated with the demonstration but also said, “the public show will be our demonstration - if it is necessary.”

I remember Do telling us, I think after Ti left her vehicle that Ti was “upset or perhaps the word was disappointed” when we moved out of the wilderness and into houses in suburban areas of big cities. My impression was that this was because of their sense of the pickup location being somewhat more remote. I think they soon came to feel the Next Level could take the class away from just about any location secretly if they wanted to.

One can note that Ti and Do, as they said, stated things they knew as a fact - for instance that they “came from the Next Level” but when they didn't know they stated things as a an “impression” they were sorting out which was a big part of their task in human vehicles with a classroom of overcomers to bring to their graduation against the unseen but quite real “lower forces” that required some strategy step by step. Their teaching also meant they were going to be the instruments of providing tests to their students. It was natural for students to have doubts but if remained the students choice to overcome them or let them grow in their heads until they reached a point where they no longer felt to stay in the classroom.

Thus from all Ti and Do said after that, it's apparent they didn't know if that instruction would change yet again regarding a demonstration. Despite what many think the Next Level doesn't provide those serving as Representatives on earth with a predetermined, “know it all” mindset as some would expect

of Deity incarnate and one does get in a very general way from humans who have been lifted up by other humans to be considered “enlightened masters.” Next Level Reps give instructions in a step wise fashion to those that serve them and those instructions are mostly impressions that depend on the development of the receivers “feeler,” as Ti and Do called it, to consider the way to implement those instructions and adopting of Next Level behaviors and ways, while continuing to seek their help to implement as they think their Older Member would.

To my knowledge in the meetings times in their classroom, Ti and Do never went back to that prophecy of their being literally killed to try to examine it further. They concerned themselves with each lesson step in the “piano roll” to bring each of their students to a condition they called their, “viability” - in other words so they could be “born” into a Next Level physical body successfully. Just like any real birth there is a point where should the fetus be born out of the womb it can survive. They didn't want to cut short the time needed nor stay too long as either it seemed could jeopardize some of the births. The prophecy got them to where they were at and they had their instructions, so they stood up on their feet and continued, yet still not knowing exactly how and when and where the transition back into their Next Level dwelling places would be made.

It wasn't until Ti left in the way she did that the possibilities broadened further or at least that opened the doors wider to include leaving as she did through what humans would see as natural means - and/or via the body breaking down in some way. Do saw that since Ti left by her vehicle dying of what doctors called cancer in her liver, though nothing Ti was experiencing in bombardment of negatively from every which direction was natural, she didn't try to heal her body nor suggest she might resurrect it from death, so led to his further examination of how and when the Next Level would have him and his students exit their incarnate tasks.

## 2) FOLLOWERS DON'T HAVE TO DIE TO GET INTO THE NEXT LEVEL (paraphrased from Ti):

This brings up what is considered to be a change of Ti and Do's mind, because early on in their 1260 day prophecy period they said followers didn't have to die to enter the Next Level, but then Do and 38 of he and Ti's followers, 24 or so, having been with Ti for 10 years and Do for 22 years

voluntarily and without pressure or manipulation laid down their bodies to death, thus by their own hand.

LIKE WITH THE “DEMONSTRATION” THERE IS EVIDENCE THAT THEY NEVER ACTUALLY CHANGED THEIR MIND. For instance they taught all along that there were body changes occurring within the human vehicles they all took and those body changes involved actual glandular changes.

As just reported, in Oct. 1975 after feeling “shot down by the media” and grieving that the mission was dead for “several days,” then saying they got instructions to “not walk into a demonstration” (at that time), they still wondered if it might be necessary.

Then in about 1978 they told their student body that they might “have to leave ahead of you.” They said they just wanted to prepare us for their exit, presumably without a demonstration.

In about 1980 Ti set a specific date for a pick up while we were still living outdoors in tents at an old tourist stop called, “Cave Without a Name,” in Boerne, Texas. We prepared by packing a small bag to include toiletries as they didn't know what kind of facility the Next Level would have on board their spacecraft for us. We waited all night but there was no pickup. Ti told Do later that she felt like she “had egg on her face,” but it didn't change what they believed at all.

Not long after that we moved into houses from having been living on ranches and in national forests for over 3 years. Ti was troubled by that as she had thought we'd leave from a remote area and this signaled that we were going back into the world to a degree as about half of us needed to get jobs as the funds they had, had dried up. (We started out living in Wyoming with about 100 students and Ti and Do bought all the supplies and had outfitted everyone with sleeping bags, cots, form pads, two burner Coleman stoves, 5 gallon water jugs, and toiletry and food supplies for over three years without our doing any work for income).

They repeatedly talked about not knowing how the pickup would occur and whether or not the Next Level would take our vehicles. They questioned whether the Next Level had any use for our vehicles. They considered that

the Next Level might take our Soul out of our vehicles and let our vehicles just die from that exit. Or they said the Next Level may take all the vehicles and on the spacecraft put each on a table next to the new vehicle grown for them as their reward, to move the Soul into the new vehicle.

About that same time they instigated a liquid diet, all a part of overcoming food likes and dislikes. They were called “pink drinks” and they were made up of protein powder and then a number of supplements like wheat germ, bran, lecithin, etc. I got very sick during this time with a bout with what ended up being a vertigo attack, the first time in my vehicles life (though I had been prone to fainting in my vehicles youth, like from great heat). I was so dizzy I couldn't stand up and couldn't keep food down, though laying down I could get relief in certain positions from the room spinning around and around. It was because of that, that Ti and Do added “yeast rolls” to our diet. We made them ourselves as that was the start of the “yeast lab” that soon would become a bread bakery for the 50+ remaining students. Some days later my vertigo symptoms subsided. We stayed on the liquid diet for several months and then they became a lunch for a while when we returned to full solid fuel meals. Ti and Do referred to food as fuel.

In about 1983 Ti's vehicle was diagnosed with cancer in her eye. She had it removed. About two years later, about two weeks before her vehicle died the students were told she was sick and diagnosed with cancer in her liver.

Some months before she exited, Ti scheduled visits to vehicles families to help reduce their anxiety as we learned a network of parents had been set up to locate us. It wasn't required but was encouraged so most everyone was flown by themselves to wherever each felt would be the primary person or persons who most cared about them as before this there were seldom communications. I hadn't communicated to my vehicle's parents or siblings or anyone since I wrote a long letter saying I'd joined in 1975 and this was about early in 1985. Everyone returned and it was considered to be a type of passed test as everyone had an easy way to exit the classroom. It was always easy to leave the classroom but many chose to leave secretly in the middle of the night, I guess so not to face Ti and Do. Ti and Do preferred people leave by telling them and they always helped them with some funds and a plane or bus ticket to where they wanted to go. After someone left we would move so if they talked about where we were it would be hard to find us as we were

aware of cult deprogrammers and didn't want to be subject to such things as we were all adults.

Do said she said she wanted her vehicle cremated. (Thus there was no sense that her vehicle might resurrect). She was cremated and Do, Jnnody, Lvody, Jwnody and Lggody took her ashes and spread them in White Rock Lake in Dallas, Texas where Ti and Do had a house and where the student body's house was nearby. Do said she never ceased being who she was and mostly slept throughout the last days in her vehicle. Her only concern was how Do would handle her exit in the continuation of the classroom without her vehicle.

About a year or two later Do started a new dietary routine tailored after Dr. John Christophers mucousless diet. He said Ti didn't need to experience this. We learned that she could frequently only keep down tea and toast while her vehicle was sick. I never saw any sign that she was sick during those two years. The diet started with a 3 day apple juice fast and then became void of flesh foods, dairy, refined sugar and carbohydrates. We slow cooked wheat berries and lightly steamed veggies and ate a lot of baked potatoes with Tamari sauce (a soy product, before there were GMO's to be concerned with) and first cold pressed extra virgin olive oil and fresh green salads with spinach and a few other veggies and an olive oil vinaigrette dressings.

Do initiated the project of writing a book called, "The Transfiguration Diet" and published it and eventually sold it to Dr. Christophers son. I just started to use the supplement parts of that diet program - three times a day, about 20 minutes before each meal taking as a supplement 1/4 tsp of Cayenne pepper in a 4-6 oz. Glass of water and then chase it with another 4-6 ounces of water. (less if it's particularly hot cayenne). Then about a tablespoon of unfiltered Apple Cider Vinegar - diluted if need be. The 10 minutes after that a tablespoon of unsulfured molasses. First meal each day were fresh apples or other fruits trying to be mono one particular fruit for the best food combining strategy. For lunch a slow cooked grain casserole - i.e. barley, rye, wheat and veggies and for dinner a couple large baked Irish potatoes with garlic olive oil and Tamari and cayenne pepper. Raisin ball snacks were made, mixed with ground up nuts, while nuts could be a snack as well as carrot and celery sticks.

As we did many diets after this, for maximum function and use of our



vehicles and kept tailoring it to what Do felt after his and his students responses, I don't think this book was meant to be like the ten commandments or they would have found a way to include it in their Book.

Do arranged for me and a few others to receive colonic irritations. I was selected because of my bout with vertigo a few years earlier.

We experimented with many nutritional programs, some of which were to try to help Brnody with her rheumatoid arthritis. She had had polio as a child and when she joined there was no sign of it but over the years she got worse until she was in a wheel chair. Ti and Do felt part of it was to help her deal with lessons surrounding becoming flexible and more positive minded as she had a strong control streak and since the classroom was in part about relinquishing control upon others, she had a difficult lesson in that regard.

IN 1987 DO FELT HE HAD TO BE WHO HE IS AND WE NEEDED TO BE WHO WE ARE WHICH WERE THE SAME SOULS WHO HAD BEEN INCARNATE AS "JESUS" AND HIS DISCIPLES. It wasn't about identifying with certain individuals or about feeling some spiritual ego uplift as we were always taught that to want to identify with someone who lived before is like saying you haven't grown further so it was really a put down to consider. This was the first time we began to examine going public again. This was also when we really dug into all that had been written about UFO's and space aliens with a focus on the book, "UFO Crash at Aztec."

After the Cocoon movie that was released in 1988, Do bought a large yacht considering we might all get on it and go out to sea to get picked up, while I recall wondering to myself then how it would feel to die by drowning, should that be deemed the exit method. It's like I was prepping myself to consider it. I could picture myself going underwater and then with a gasp it would be over. I didn't relish the idea but it felt better than other ways to go. Ti and Do never held a meeting on ways to die or even talked about it, at least with me present.

However, it was about that time that I was in Do's quarters taking furniture to the moving van for one of our many moves when I saw the book by the Hemlock society. Do wasn't there when I saw it and I didn't look at it then but shortly thereafter Do added it to our classroom library and I read it. It talked in detail about all the ways to kill oneself. It looked quite old and used but I

don't know if he had it while Ti was in her vehicle. I don't know if this was before or after the cocoon movie, which by the way didn't end with anyone drowning. The ones that were from the Next Level who were wearing human vehicles like one would put on a suit, along with some very old humans who were offered to go with them were all picked up, boat and all by a hovering spacecraft while another boat full of humans that helped them get to that pick up spot observed but didn't feel ready to go yet.

After Ti left by her vehicle breaking down, it must have expanded his consideration for his and our exit. Do almost did exit in 1987 or so when he contracted Rocky Mountain Spotted Tic fever. I visited him in a house near Poudra Canyon, northwest of Ft. Collins, Colorado, where he and Lvvody and Innody stayed while the rest of the class was split between two crafts (houses), one up the Boulder Canyon on "Lost Angel Road" and in Littleton a suburb to Denver. I don't recall why Srrody and I were called up there but we only saw Do for a few minutes after Lvvody and Innody told us he had been very sick. He came out of his rest chamber that was always private from the rest chamber where his helpers slept, wearing a robe and walking very slow and looking very frail, a condition I had never seen him in. He always had great energy and a bright countenance. He didn't say much but somehow, perhaps later after he had recovered he held a meeting with the entire classroom where he said of that time how he knew he could have just curled up in bed and exited his body. He felt at that time that he'd done all he could do for us and just wanted to leave and how he missed his Older Member. He recalled that he asked Ti (who exited her vehicle on June 19, 1985) if he could exit at that time and said, Ti indicated he could exit if he wanted to. However, he decided he needed to follow through with the completion of the task Ti had left for him to complete without her physical presence.

The next event relative to the consideration of our exit occurred when we moved into the desert west of Phoenix one spring with tents and trailers and portable satellite dishes so we could observe what Christian evangelicals were saying as we considered also going public again. Do had us fast on air for one day, then added water for the next 12 days before ending the fast. The idea was to show the Next Level we were willing to exit our bodies in that way if that's what they wanted to see from us. At least one student never thought exiting in that way was being considered but come to think of it, it may not have been considered at that time openly.

Do had us move slightly further southwest in the desert where we camped on BLM land and planned another pick up date. It didn't happen though some large quiet lights flew over our camp at low altitude.

We experimented with more dietary programs and had a small fresh veggie company called, "Advanced Life Extension Research Team" (ALERT). This started largely because we were buying large amounts of organic carrots and other veggies for juicing so tried to sell some to offset the huge cost for then about 30 something students.

In 1992 we began public minded projects, video taping students talking. Do still wondered if we might exit by some who would hate what we had to say. When the Branch Davidians in Waco were murdered by the FBI and ATF under, Do began to consider if the government might be provoked to take us out.

After we went public for some 9 months starting on 1-1-1994 all over the U.S. in most major cities with face to face meetings and increased our numbers a tiny bit but were not met with any real hostility, Do felt the hand writing was on the wall that we needed to take exiting in our own hands and from then on he was giving students time to consider whether this was something they wanted to do or not. A number left for that reason.

They followed their instructions even when it didn't match up with the way scripture was written.

IN THE LAST DAYS THEY STILL WERE PREPARED NOT TO DIE. I wonder if Do considered where Jesus told them if they drank poison they wouldn't be harmed. The context of this verse is relative to Jesus disciples being commissioned to go "into all the world to preach the new information Jesus brought. Note it's those who "believe" which shall be "saved" from the judgment (damned) against which is to be included in what is recycling of their spirit/mind or Soul spoken of as the "lake of fire" as opposed to being kept from that recycling and thus saved for another opportunity to make the CHANGEOVER. Belief is from "Pistis" which really entails "faith" and "trust," which is why a rich man can hardly make it into the Kingdom of God/Heaven as they will trust in their riches to bail them out of problems instead of looking to one's Father in Heaven for help with each problem that arises. Also note that casting out devils was telling the discarnates that would

be tempting them or causing others doubts and mental distress to get away from themselves or others, so that person can have a chance to believe. Also note that new wasn't related to a new time frame but to fresh "tongues" as language and terminology. Finally the reason I'm quoting this section is because of the possibility that drinking a deadly thing wouldn't harm them, again speaking to Jesus disciples, yet wouldn't these things potentially still have application with any disciple. Do and crew did ingest a deadly dosage of phenobarbital to exit their vehicles by killing them-SELVES, yet each member also packed a bag of a change of clothing and toiletries, their passports and a little money that each one set next to their bed where they layed their body down, as if they were being prepared to take their human vehicle with them. The amount of money matched the fare Samuel Clemens, wrote as Mark Twain as the fare to take a trip on the tail of the comet in the story, "Captain Stormfield's Visit to Heaven."

Ti and Do were amazingly unassuming with students, with one another and I believe especially towards the Next Level. One of their example slogans was "cover your bets." Prophecy had it's value but it was secondary to what they felt led to do. It was uncanny they way what they said and did ended up being more in line with prophecy than what the prophecy at first look appeared to be indicating. If the Next Level wanted them to do something else they were prepared. If the Next Level wanted, they could have forced the authorities to have to leave their bodies where they layed down so they could rise up again after the 3 1/2 day time period of healing.

Mar 16:15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

Mar 16:16 He that believeth ((4100 pisteuo from 4102 pistis= to have faith (in, upon, or with respect to, a person or thing), by implication to entrust, put trust in)) and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

Mar 16:17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new ((2537 kainos= especially in freshness as opposed to 3501 neos that refers to age)) tongues ((1100 glossa= language));

Mar 16:18 They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Here is an example of why Jesus felt it was his task to allow himself to be executed. He self sacrificed his physical body, to prove he had the power to take it up again, so by his doing so, would show others that if they abide by what he taught and demonstrated in the ways he lived his students would also become such examples to others - spreading their Holy Mind seed. When his disciples put his teachings into affect they were further building their Soul so when they exited their vehicle and were brought back 2000 years later they wouldn't need further proof as they would retain all the strength and recognition of what's true they would then try to get their new vehicle to draw into it's consciousness to continue in their needed lesson plan to graduation. Ti would always say to the students, “get your mind in your vehicle” talking to the souls who were taking over and “standing up in” those vehicles.

Joh 12:23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

Joh 12:24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

Joh 12:25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

Ti and Do said those who BELIEVE AND DO the metamorphic “changeover” process of overcoming of their humanness that includes “doing their Heavenly Father's work” would not die and would be literally lifted up and would enter a spacecraft in which they would receive a “final ingredient” that would complete their changeover in a “twinkling of a eye” (in time) and thereby become eternally living members of The Evolutionary Level Above Human, thus saved from death, the natural condition of those who remain in the human kingdom. Those who didn't complete their changeover by that time would have their chance to graduate the human kingdom in the same way during the next “season.” (They said the last season was when Jesus was incarnate)

**I SUSPECT THE ABDUCTION INSURANCE POLICY WAS IN CASE THEY DIDN'T DIE AND/OR WERE RESURRECTED:**

Another indicator that proves they were not certain they were going to die and stay dead (their vehicles that is, as they knew their Souls would not be dying) was their taking out an abduction insurance policy with Lloyd's of London shortly before they laid down their lives. Do and Crew did nothing

like that causally, though it doesn't mean they had a specific reason for doing so beyond Do's feeling it was "instruction" from Ti to do. However, with instructions often came understanding the implications which go hand in hand with understanding the instruction as Do didn't hear voices and never indicated receiving essential instructions via dreams, but has said they had developed very "sensitive receivers" that gave yielded specific "feelings" and "impressions" that when examined and talked about helped bring into focus enough to take steps in the implied direction that in so doing proved whether that direction was in fact an instruction. After Ti, his "check partner" on the task left her vehicle, Do used some or all students as "check partners" depending on what he wanted a check on and then he would make a decision. I learned this from being among those used at times as his check partners, which included brainstorming with the entire class over going public again which began in the late 1980's. Do's including some or all students in his process also served as a lesson ground for the students on how to think as a member of the Next Level would think about something. One of the tests was gaining confidence in our ability to think like a member of the Next Level. A member of the Next Level in the human environment is not generally confident, which is why they are constantly scanning the options with the desire to know what their Older Member would choose to do and ready to change their direction when they see signs of doing something another way or even not at all.

With that said, here is my best shot at why they had instruction to take out the insurance policy. I suspect it had multiple benefits but they were all based mostly on their vehicles not staying dead, which is why this is a type of evidence that they were not sure they would. By that time in 1997 they had come to know that Ti approved of their exit at the time they had been planning, at the spring equinox, at the perihelion of the unprecedented characteristics unique to the Hale Bopp comet and suspected companion object reported and photographed, and in the way they had been considering for at least 2 1/2 years before.

The primary proof of Ti's approval was evidenced by Neody, (known to the public when his face was put on the cover of People's magazine, whose name, used then, he asked me not to use in this book), in the book he published after he left the classroom in early 1997 named, "Beyond Human Mind." Neody was the last student to leave the classroom just weeks before they laid down

their lives. I had met him when he joined in 1994 and for a short time he was in the group I was an assigned overseer of as we traveled around the U.S. giving meetings as the second period of face to face public offering of Ti and Do's information.

Neo reported how one night while they were living in Tucson, Arizona in 1995 he dreamed about seeing what looked like two, “six year old, hairless, little boys, glowing like white phosphorescence with a blue tint and wore one piece, form fitting outfits, like Olympic speed skaters. In the dream they were walking around our bunks checking the Soul development of each student. Some students seemed to be doing better than others. They would seem to communicate by thought and just look at each other nodding and smiling. I was fascinated and elated at the same time.”

Neo continues to report that the next morning people were grinning with a secret knowing in their eyes whispering with overseers when Do came over for an emergency meeting smiling bigger than usual too. Do said he was pleased with everyone's raising of their vibrations.

Before this event Do often reminded everyone to “raise [their] frequency,” saying when we did it affected others around us to help them also raise theirs. It was raising our vibrations to a purity of a non-human frequency to be acceptable to the Next Level. Do had said “Next Level helpers are all around us but we wouldn't be able to see them until our vibes elevate.” Neo reports how he would meditate during sleep time, asking for help to raise our vibrations so we might see our Next Level helpers. He reports that “seeing them would be a big indicator,” presumably that they had successfully raised their vibrations.

So at the meeting according to Neo's report Do went on to say, “because of it [raising our vibrations] we had a little surprise last night. It seems as though three of our classmates saw our Next Level helpers. They all saw them at the same time at different angles. One student saw them standing next to someone's bunk. Another student was walking back down the hall from getting a drink of water late at night and saw them crossing the hallway. The third saw them standing face to face next to her bunk. The descriptions were precisely the same and accurate to each other. We were all very excited at this obvious indicator that we were on track with our lessons.”

Neo writes that, “Two other classmates also had dreams like mine and Do said it was likely from our descriptions that we saw them too, but were asked by them to go back to sleep, so it seemed like a dream.”

Then in a clear reference to Do's continued thinking about the possibility of their being physically lifted up to the spacecraft, Neo writes; “Two weeks later at another meeting with Do, He mentioned another reason our Next Level helpers were seen was to show a new student that was having trouble accepting Do and the whole concept of the Next Level and ascension, that they do exist. One week prior the student left the group. I say then, even with proof it is tough for some to believe.”

I have questions about this I never asked Neo and he has since asked not to be contacted anymore saying he did his part by writing the book. But Ti and Do were always very clear that the Next Level was would not give proof to anyone who is in this third trimester graduation classroom, in other words anyone they know is still on the fence, so to speak. Apparently the three that were awake and saw the two small child like looking beings from different angles at slightly different times that night were not on the fence. But those that only had dreams, it seems were on the fence, as we saw Neo report and that the other left the class shortly after their dream. It would seem the Next Level wouldn't consider a dream proof of anything which his consistent with what Ti and Do always taught about dreams. The Next Level uses them as classroom time but can also be infiltrated by the lower forces so are not to be trusted.

After all, Neo also left having had the dream of seeing the two beings and we know he was on the fence, writing in his book that he never believed Do was the Second coming of Jesus and also wrote that he never intended to lay his vehicle's life down as they had thoroughly talked about many times, starting from at least August and September of 1994 before I left. Neo writes, “I went along with the idea and possibility of Do being the “Second Coming” just for learning purposes. I knew that leaving the body behind was not for me but wanted to stay to the end.”

Neo was clearly on the fence to say the least. He never made the commitment to Do the others had and was required to Ti's standard He was certainly monitoring from a spacecraft, thus at least part of the reason for the “semi-proof.”



I'm not knocking Neo by saying this but it is an example of how we can appear to be committed, whether to Jesus and/or to Do and Ti and Do and yet might not even realize our lack of commitment until we are out of the influence of other members of the group, perhaps not occurring to him in as clear a way as he wrote about it.

If he was fully conscious of these doubts he would have had to hide it a number of times, though could be somewhat beneath the surface of one's full consciousness. For instance, when we had a meeting in September of 1994, which I attended, when Do went person to person asking whether each had reservations about "exiting by our own hand" after Do described drinking a barbiturate mixture to basically put the vehicle to permanent sleep. I only recall one person expressing at that time a reservation, possibly "Sekody," who left the class the next day. Arrody may have also expressed reservation then or perhaps later privately but he also left the class around that same time. I know it's possible he expressed his reservations to Do privately but I can't imagine it being that clear a reservation and still being permitted to stay in the classroom. However, I could be wrong about that but as it turned out Ti allowed him to stay in the class longer.

I know well how doubts can be very illusive. After all the doubts would be the Luciferian space alien adversary and associated discarnate thoughts we each draw to us and especially when we are in the process of overcoming because the Next Level uses them to test us in that way. I can recall having thoughts while in the class that I have expressed in this writing that doubted something Ti and Do said. It wasn't like I don't believe that. It was just being disturbed by what they said like when Do compared the Next Level to the Borg of Star Trek (in the way they were dependent on their "death star" connection for life and were 100% dedicated to their task and were selfless).

Doubts are not always that blatant except to a mind sensitized to recognizing often very subtle thoughts and feelings. In other words the cleaner one becomes the more sensitive to "dirt" they also become, so it becomes a constant test to rise up to discarding that dirt. But if we never see our thoughts or feelings as an entry point for dirt or we don't seek help from the Next Level and use the techniques they gave us to discard them again and again, then they remain and fester until one day that doubt becomes a reason to separate more from our Older Member's mind in a number of ways that

can become permanent if we keep on doing so.

In either case providing this level of proof via a dream seems to have served a number of purposes, one of which seemingly being, to put some to the test to see if they were graduation ready or not. Those who were not, as was the case with me as well, were tested in such a way that by their choice on how to handle the test could make or break their continuation in that “Classroom.” In the case of these two, the one mentioned by Neo and Neo himself, they left and Neo went on to write about the Class, mixed with briefly seeming to go with building his self up as evidenced by some interviews he gave, followed by dropping out of any public discourse, at least that I am aware, but that he told me of, which makes sense with his admission of never being committed to Do or believing who he/they said they were in the records and represented. However, that's not to say that couldn't change as it can for anyone and everyone in either direction, so there is no judgment.

In the reference Neo makes to what Do said about the classmate who was having trouble accepting Do, Neo included that the classmate was also having trouble accepting the “whole concept of the Next Level and ascension,” if that was an accurate record of what Do said, the use of “ascension” is particularly telling that Do had not disqualified the possibility of their leaving in the manner Jesus did - called his ascension, taking his physical changed over body with him into the cloud.

Neo even confirms this ascension idea was still on Do's mind at that time when he writes: “there was only one other option discussed which was being picked up by a spacecraft while still in our [human] bodies,” which Neo says he didn't see any evidence of and talks about how such a pickup had been scheduled years back as it was but didn't happen and because of not happening caused at least one student to leave immediately thereafter.

What Neo didn't know was that for years this had been on and off talked about with many variations as I've already mentioned before this part of the book.

But to sort of complete this tiny analysis of Neo's book, he writes, “We also knew that at graduation we could leave the Class or exit the vehicle. It was our choice.”

To me that makes it sound like going back into the world was an option for a graduate student which to me doesn't jive as said with anything else Ti and Do taught so I either don't understand what he meant or it reeks of misinformation.

Do, as representing his Older Member, Ti on earth, for the completion of the task would have thought about many ways it could go as that was the way of the Next Level to do. Ti and Do compared maintaining communication with their Older Members in space to the way radar works - sending out a pulse - a thought and possibly taking an action in a task that thought starts, followed by checking before taking the next step and each time seeing how it feels to proceed even getting a no feeling so that sometimes what one arrives at is a process of eliminating all the options they disqualified. They wanted to know because they wanted to be at the precise location on earth as well, perhaps in part the reason Do during those months visited Israel very briefly with Lvbody and Jnnody and said they didn't feel any of Ti's mind there anymore.

Thus perhaps Do did show some contingency plans in case Ti's chose to step in and not allow the barbiturate (poison) to work, as Jesus said his disciple would be protected from or to take them with their bodies after stimulating an event at the house peraps with spacecrafts and live cameras so the world could watch or take the vehicles (alive or having passed), revive them as Jesus did and transport them all over the world via spacecraft and giving them a task to explain who they were - prepared for doing so having packed a travel bag (as the Next Level doesn't keep human wardrobe on their crafts (Ti and Do once indicated), with passports so they 'd be seen as legal, etc. and even covering his bets by having each student have a little money on them, in their example, \$5.75 in case they needed a little money for some reason. That amount was what Samuel Clemens said was the fare to ride the tail of the comet Halley's to heaven in his short story entitled, "Captain Stormfield's Visit to Heaven" that Thomas Edison helped him film a little of.

These records all provide pieces of the puzzle pertaining to whether or not Ti and Do actually changed from believing no students would need to die to their laying down their bodies to their death.

NEXT I WILL SHOW HOW THEY ACTUALLY BELIEVED BOTH WERE IN THE PICTURE BUT WHAT WASN'T REVEALED TO THEM WAS TO WHOM EACH APPLIED AND WHEN.

Incidentally, I know I have said that Ti and Do didn't take steps based on prophecy, but they all along said part of the function of prophecy was to help them awaken to their task by seeing the history, just as Jesus used as well. What they didn't do was quote chapter and verse or teach from specific verses as is done in Bible schools and they didn't base what they said on reading Jesus life. Reading and/or observing anything, whether in a book or in the news all contributed to the formulation of their ideas they primarily got independent of one another as impressions that they would then come together to verify and ponder further.

#### HOW TI AND DO FIRST THOUGHT ALL MUST DIE TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN AS JESUS DID:

Ti and Do had awakened together but in stages as shown first upon meeting, then upon leaving Houston and spending over a month in a ranch house in Boerne, Texas where they started to write a book. They named it "I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT BUT I MUST" and it seems by it's content to be largely from Ti's experience before they met as it refers a great deal to ideas that reference Madam Helen Blavatsky Theosophy that involves the Hindu Vedas and the Mahatma Letters, which we know Ti as Bonnie Nettles was very studious of in the years before meeting Do as Marshall Applewhite. Plus some of it is handwritten and I recognize Ti's handwriting (though I could be wrong about that) but a clincher is that at one point the writer sets up a comparison between the way Jesus was not believed to be the messiah because he was just a carpenter from Nazareth so what if this time the return is through a "man from Texas," are people going to respond the same way, the writer poses. I highly doubt Do would have written that but then they did tell Brad Steiger that "they wrote [it]." So I'm claiming Ti simply took a primary role in it and probably did the actual writing and typing. I know she typed up Statement One several years later. After all, Do claimed that Ti awakened him to his task and always told him early on that she was here to "get you started" and indicated afterward she was going to return. As said before, he couldn't figure out who or where she was going to return to, that is until she left her vehicle in 1985. Then he fully understood.

I point this all out because of how psychologists seem to rally around the premise that Do led the way from the start, as can be seen on the Marshall Applewhite Wikipedia page that I tried to change but they won't let me

because I can't point to published documents, never mind that I am a key eye witness to 19 years with them. Plus there are others like Professor Robert Balch who infiltrated the group in 1975 to write his university thesis and then went on to publish articles in Psychology Today and obtained various book deals related to the group after becoming a professor at the University of Montana at Missoula so became considered the leading authority on the group. These by and large walk in step seeing Do as steering the group off track and to the resulting deaths of it's students because he freaked out after Ti's vehicle died and/or he was taking out what they surmise were homosexual frustrations on his students somehow by leading them to their deaths. It's so easy for these academics to pop out theories that then become published and are then quoted back to me by readers as if what they said were facts.

It is clear in their writings that they believed each person that could enter the Kingdom of Heaven would have to duplicate what Jesus Christ did in overcoming the human world by leaving all behind and then getting themselves killed (crucified), rising from the dead because of having changed over their physical body into a new physical body and then ascend into the heavens. In other words these things were the "Christing" process that they later explained in Statement One. But it was absolutely necessary to die to complete it.

Re: this book, Ti and Do told Brad Steiger in their January 1976 interview that this book they began to write in Boerne was "the beginning of understanding what our responsibility was." (They also told Brad Steiger that they "threw it out" (yet the book was mailed to me not long after they laid down their bodies in 1997. I hadn't seen it before then). With that said, here is a section from it I've included to demonstrate some of the awakening process they went through:

"The writers of the Christian Bible, especially those of the New Testament, discuss so thoroughly that man must be born of Spirit. And the first step is being baptized, in the sense that we have quenched the fire of lust and passion. The ramifications of these lusts carry into the love for anything or the need or desire for anything. It is an admirable thing to be able to enjoy things but dishonorable to need them or desire them for any degree for self gratification, whether it's a ring on the finger or a babe in the crib. What is

then 'being born of Spirit?'

Jesus told us that the Spirit/Mind birth must be had during a lifetime. HE, in the Christ image or illustration, found His murderer which provided his Birth of Spirit and made him capable of responding as a member of the Next Kingdom, this being the final step in Killing out Self.

The crucifixion, the death, and the ascension are necessary. When the total physical life has been killed, man is then prepared and eligible to be a new member (born of spirit) of the Higher or Next Kingdom. His new found ability to vibrate on a higher density makes it possible for him to appear to be invisible, levitate into the Heavens, change his vibration level even low enough in density to sit and eat food with others, seem as they are, or transform, and change his density vibrations to such a high level of refinement as to appear to disappear in their sight. He did all this, or was sent to do all this, to show us how we must do the same. In that sense, we must each become as he was and not expect to get to heaven 'on his coat-tails,' for all that he experienced was HIS “graduation,” and we must EACH have OUR OWN “Graduation.”

Christ participated in healing, miracles of numbers, multiplicity of giving, the so called magic of dispelling evil spirits or demons (exorcism), levitation, and intuitive knowledge. (He knew their thoughts and named them), and yet the Christian church as a whole no longer accepts or participates in these normal practices of a spiritually developed or awakened Soul.

The awakening, which is spoken of in all major ideologies, is man's realization of what he must overcome in “becoming” or the conversion process necessary between that awakening and his Death-resurrection and ascension. This awakening requires of him, proportionate to how deep his feet are in the mire, to leave his career, his social respectability, his family, all of these or anything else that stands in the way of his development in his new life. It eventually requires his shedding of all identification with the world.”

TI AND DO STATE THAT “IT IS NOT NECESSARY FOR FOLLOWERS TO DIE TO REACH THE NEXT LEVEL.” Here is how that statement first came about with some interesting background first:

From Hayden Hewes interview of Bonnie (Peep/Ti) and Herf (Bo/Do) on

July 13, 1974:

“As the interview was ending, “Herf” gave me a simple thought-code sequence to use if I ever needed to get in touch with them to know the truth. Shortly afterward, The Two said good-bye and walked out of the office toward the street. I accompanied them to the road and started to return to the office. I immediately turned around—and they were gone. There were no cars on the street, either parked or passing by. It appeared that they had simply vanished.”

Years later in the 1980's, Ti and Do told their student body of how this was reported in the media when they did nothing miraculous to leave Hayden but walk off. However, one can wonder if the Next Level crew even unbeknown to Ti and Do cloaked Ti and Do from Hayden's view to impress upon him the event. The fact is that either Hayden or Dan Garcia, the only others at the interview with Ti and Do actually reported that “Herf was asked for a demonstration of these power,” referring to Do's talking about how members of the Next Level and their spacecrafts can change their “vibratory control rate” so can “appear and disappear in front of your eyes, because he has developed that capacity,” but was told by Do, “the proof would be given with their assassination three days after which they would arise in full view of the media.”

As Jesus said, ask and you shall receive so since Hayden presumably asked for proof of their ability to change their vibrations and become invisible, perhaps the Next Level gave him the proof when they left and as he said, “vanished”?

Now the part Hayen reports about followers not needing to die:

'It would be almost 15 months later and after Ti and Do had begun public meetings and there was a great deal of media coverage that Hayden said he, ..decided to use the mental code to find out “the truth.” It was my understanding that it was necessary for followers to undergo death to get to the next level, but I wanted to know for sure. So I used the code while asking for the truth in the name of our Father in Heaven. The following morning, I received a telephone call from a young man who professed to be a follower of The Two. He said he had been directed to contact me. “What do you need to know?” he asked. After several minutes of conversation, it became plain to

me that this individual did possess information that had not been related in the media. He advised me that they would always be in touch with me when I needed him. I tried the code again that night, and the following day the young man called once again. He wanted to talk in person, so I gave him my address. Less than three minutes later, he was standing on my front porch with another individual. They explained to me that only The Two would die-not the followers. "It is not necessary for followers to die to reach the Next Level," they said.'

It was odd that Hayden had this question and actually thought the followers would die to reach the Next Level, because during the July 13, 1974 interview Hayden said he had on tape, regarding a question about why it is necessary to convert to the next kingdom, Do included in his response, "...you would never need to die again." Perhaps he forgot about that or didn't see it's relativity.

Also at the end of Statement One Do wrote:

'Those who can believe this process and do it will be "lifted up" individually and "saved" from death - literally. If you seek those two while they are here they will gladly fill you in on the details and assist those who wish to follow in this "path."'

In the interview given by Brad Steiger in 1976, the question arose whether or not The Two's followers were prepared to fast to the point of starvation addressing whether or not followers must die to gain the price of admission to a UFO to the next level above human. The Two replied, referring to those following the "path," that "they do not have to die any more than Moses died or Elijah died or Enoch died." The Two said, "their metamorphic conversion, their change, will be accelerated."

For the record, the records indicate that Enoch was taken by God, Moses walked off and no sign of body or bones were ever found where he walked off and Elijah was with Elisha his student when they and many others knew Elijah would be "taken away" and there appeared "a chariot of fire and horses of fire" that separated Elijah from Elisha and then Elijah "went up by a whirlwind into heaven (sky)."

Before Jesus left he demonstrated that he had the same body that was



crucified though it looked a little different, but they recognized his voice and when he showed them his palms and feet wounds and appeared in the room with doors closes and at another time vanished and was able to hover above the stormy sea and then rise up into the “cloud,” these all provided clues to Ti and Do that the body could experience a changeover that would enable it's lifting up, levitating if you will.

I'm not saying Ti and Do needed to read these records to know that this was possible and even a probable manner of exiting the human kingdom and the earth. When they said, you would not have to die to reach the Next Level, it can be said that these records prove it in the cases of at least Enoch, Moses and Elijah.

Ti and Do didn't quote to us these scriptures. And in those early days especially they didn't sit with those of us who joined from the Waldport meeting that much before we were all split up into groups and sent in different directions to hopefully thwart the authorities from apprehending us for whatever reason they might conjure up. We did nothing illegal or immoral or harmful to ourselves or others (though of course to many vehicular family members we were considered duped, there is no law against that yet anyway).

Incidentally, the FBI did come to a meeting Ti and Do were speaking at and wanted to talk to them, but Ti and Do left quickly - I don't know if they were told the FBI was there or not. I would not be surprised if they got instruction to leave post haste so did. There was at least one time we were aware of that we left Dallas, Texas and learned later when Jwnody visited with her vehicle's family that an investigator Jwnody's vehicle's brother, who was a police officer, hired to find her showed up in Dallas a very short time later. Coincidence? Well, of course it could have been, but I think Ti and Do were very in tune with their Next Level helpers keeping away interference of the classroom just the same way they kept the religious from capturing or killing Jesus.

#### WHAT I THOUGHT ABOUT, “NOT DYING” TO GO TO HEAVEN:

So there were many things some of us knew nothing of. We largely only had Statement One and the poster and a little from the meetings we did attend before the scattering out of Chicago in October of '75. I remember telling people I wasn't going to die. I actually didn't believe it 100% but nor did I

disbelieve it. Ti and Do had talked about each of us experiencing what they called, “body changes” and we knew that it was a metamorphic process so I simply trusted something was changing inside me. But I can't recall ever thinking about being lifted up in to a spacecraft. I didn't have any thoughts about how that would happen. To be honest I thought I would be killed by someone who hated to hear the truth. I expected it, yet I didn't look forward to it and I knew that was not what Ti and Do said would happen. Ti and Do also said early on that “this is not a martyr trip” and yet, I was of the mindset that in a sense wanted to be a martyr because my ego had been inflated by a discarnate influence that thought martyrdom was equivalent to being heroic.

My vehicle grew up looking up to those depicted in movies like Spartacus who when the Romans were seeking him among all those they captured from his army it was depicted that each of the 300 men stepped forward one by one saying, “I am Spartacus” so they were all strung up on crosses to die. I hoped I could be as heroic. And of course from the movies about Jesus and his suffering I thought there would be no greater honor, though it was largely a fantasy the way I saw it. I had that mindset to some degree even in 1993 when I asked Ti who was outside her vehicle to give me a more challenging task - “like Do's,” I kind of demanded in a thirsty kind of way. The truth was I had no idea how the Next Level was helping us at times, by keeping our “boogers” (assigned adversaries, perhaps one of the Luciferian fallen angels who was then discarnate) at bay until we could develop enough strength to fight off their attacks.

As a side note, I remember how we left the Salt Lake City, Utah area because Ti and Do felt we had been subject to enough of that low vibration there. That's when I began to understand that spirits gravitated to where there are vehicles that they can time share a humans brain and body and thus mind and activity with. After all the Latter Day Saints began when Joseph Smith, born in 1805 in Sharon, Vermont was living in western New York with his family and said when he was between 14 and 15 years old experienced some visions; one of a light that rested on him and then he saw “two personages” and because one pointed to the other and said, “this is my beloved son, hear him” it is assumed they were the Father and Son. Some years later he describes a visit from Moroni who wore only a robe with no shoe, human feet and hands and the robe was open to see his “bosom” Joseph reported. There is nothing in common with Next Level Members in this story. Joseph Smith became a

contactee for Luciferian space aliens who probably knew the prophecy spoke about the Father coming with the one who was Jesus so they took their stab at the timing to make contact with this man to start a facsimile of the genuine return of the two Older Members as Ti and Do.

Describing a discarnate's attack; I had slipped to some degree in my control one night in about 1990 while in Albuquerque, New Mexico. I got up at night and went to the large meeting room. It was a very large house with very high ceilings and I remember my vehicle feeling stimulated sexually but without any real thoughts and I didn't touch myself, but would fight it back and then let it build again. I recall wishing one of my female classmates would sense my desire and come downstairs to be with me. Had that actually happened, I doubt I would have seen anything through as there were a few times a female classmate seemed to come on to me and I wanted no part of it. It was years before that one female classmate was in the top bunk while I was in a bottom bunk. I remember laying in my bunk when she looked down on me and I could have been wrong but she had lust in her eyes. I ignored her. She ended up leaving the classroom soon after that and married a policeman she met at her out of craft waitress task at a Denny's. A few years later after her marriage fell apart she came back into the classroom and I was her partner for a while and we worked together at Wyatt's Cafeteria. My vehicle was a little attracted to her but my guard was way up so I didn't ever entertain thoughts about her or anyone else for that matter. My vehicle was clearly attracted to several of my female vehicle classmates but I was largely successful blocking out related thoughts and feelings except for that one time in Albuquerque. I remember telling Do about the Albuquerque event, sheepishly telling him I was not as "good" as I appeared, to which he finally said to me something to the affect of, "if you are going to insist that I see you in this light I guess I will have to." He always expected our best and yet was never condescending or crude or authoritative when we didn't measure up. He simply wanted to help us regain our strength to fight the next battle and grow even stronger from our failures.

## WHAT IS LIFE AND WHAT IS DEATH

In the Jesus records LIFE is defined as having a graft to the Next Level through one's Older Member (heavenly Father), who the Father assigned his Son incarnate as Jesus to fulfill the role of. Thus Jesus became Father to

Their student body. Thus death meant to the Next Level not grafting to them, because you would remain on or in the Earth when it's recycle time. Students were absolutely required to sacrifice their human life. That's what started when one was awakened by hearing one's Older Member's voice/words/Mind (spirit) and they moreorless dropped whatever they were doing and literally went to FOLLOW him as he required of those who felt ready to grow as fast as they could those who would end up becoming the first fruits of the harvest/graduation aka Mind/Spirit birth. From there one had to start converting all their energy to the Next Level through service to their Older Member. That's what Jesus meant when he said, you must "deny yourself." You would do nothing your Older Member didn't give you to do. That's a process.

With this process is the first task - to tell others the new information about the Next Level and the presence of your Older Member. He was "at hand" - that's in reach - present to contact in the flesh (hand). He wasn't in the book. The records showed the data from the previous season but in them there is no moving forward if one doesn't get connected with the new Representative as that's the only way one can move forward. Many Christians today, like many Jews 2000 years ago think all they need is in the Bible or records and that was true until the new Rep comes incarnate to set that record straight as it becomes corrupted by the lower forces, which is understood by the Next Level to happen as it then acts as a filtering out of those who they don't prepare for their return, though those are still given the chance to see the truth in those records after the first fruits have completed their task. That is now with this book for many, not that one needs this book. They don't but for many it can help or at least become a help to show those that are divided the real path so they can choose one way or that other, what is in progress as the judgment time.

During Jesus time, death of his disciples was a given because they weren't ready to graduate. They needed more lessons and more time. But they were required to as Jesus said, "drink the same cup he was required to drink" which was the cup of his blood. They had to "die in Christ." As Jesus said, if they hate me, they will hate you just the same, thus if they kill him they will try to kill his students. So most if not all Jesus disciples did give their lives, though there are no records of most of their deaths. We do know they were hunted down and that would have applied anywhere they went if they

continue to talk about what Jesus gave them to talk about, because as soon as some heard the information, if the Next Level had prepared that vehicle with a deposit of their mind, a seed that provides a program of recognition and that person believes and leaves all behind, all the family and friends of that individual will see them as being duped and will try to get rid of what they see as the source of that alleged duping.

BUT THEN WHY DID TI AND DO SAY IN 1974 THAT THEIR STUDENTS DID NOT NEED TO DIE? First off I believe it was what they felt was their instruction/understanding to say even though it wasn't Biblical. But looking back on it, I BELIEVE IT WAS BECAUSE THIS FIRST FRUIT STUDENT BODY HAD ALREADY PROVED THEIR WILLINGNESS TO DIE IN THEIR LAST INCARNATION WHEN THEY DID IN FACT LOSE THEIR VEHICLES IN SERVICE TO JESUS. And perhaps some of them also served in between when Jesus left and when Ti and Do came incarnate. Perhaps one was working with St. Francis of Assisi for instance. I don't know but it's very possible for the "24 Elder" students and/or those who were the "Four Living Beings" And because they did prove that before, at that time they actually became children of the kingdom and were given physical bodies appropriate to their station of growth that still needed more time before they could receive an incorruptible Next Level body and full adult membership in the Next Level. So they were the ones in bodies that Ti remembered she saw on the spacecraft during the briefing before coming to incarnate by crashing a few primitive spacecrafts they had been assigned to while they were working for the Next Level doing elementary tasks like as a watcher - an observer.

Speaking of an observational task, Ti and Do started one they called "eyes" in the classroom. Eyes was an assigned task to watch others. Everyone was assigned the eyes task at first. It would rotate on the hour. There would be two serving the task every hour. They had a clipboard and would write down their observations of others if they questioned what they were doing. Someone could have been reading and started to pick their nose. If eyes knew of a procedure to not pick your nose they would right it down and the report was sent to Ti and Do everyday and they followed through on what they wanted to follow through on, sometimes with a new procedure if it hadn't been covered or an adjustment if it had and needed adjustment. The new procedure would be given to a partnership who would write it in the

“procedure book” and make a copy that they would send to Ti and Do to double check exactly what they wrote. In the case of the picking of the nose, the procedure was to use a tissue and do it in the “bath chamber,” what humans generally call the bathroom. We were responsible to read the procedure book often throughout the day. If you didn't want to follow all the procedures you needed to tell Ti and Do why. Perhaps they would make an exception for you. But if they didn't and you didn't want to adjust it was a sign that you did not want to be their student in which case you were free to leave. Of course we were always free to leave.

THERE WAS ONE EXCEPTION TO ALWAYS BEING FREE TO LEAVE: This had to do with a student who went by the name Flxody. She was the first full time student of Ti and Do. Her vehicle's daughter who became Wndody also joined from the Los Angeles meeting. We were in Kerrville, Texas very near San Antonio and it was about 1980 and right about the time about a dozen of us got jobs in the world. Flxody starting having problems. Her vehicle was in her early 60's by then. She started having outbursts of anger, didn't want to follow certain procedures or ignored certain ones. I remember being assigned as her partner for a short time. She became generally rebellious when for the 5-6 years before that she was very sweet and kind and gentle and acted as if she was the mother to all the students. That wasn't really an appropriate place to be exactly but it wasn't offensive. However, I'm sure eventually the partners she was assigned would bring it up as there were no mothers or fathers or any other human type relationships in the group, real or imagined. We were all students.

It got to the point that she said she wanted to leave. (Looking back, I wonder if it had something to do with her vehicle's daughter Wndody who had left. I'm not sure of the timing exactly but it would have been very close to that time). Ti and Do didn't let her go and fearing she might hurt herself, assigned her to be in a room, they called the hospital where a student was assigned to keep a eye on her. Right when she was put into the hospital Ti and Do told us that after Flxody first joined, she made Ti promise that if she tried to leave, to end being their student, she wanted Ti to not let her and Ti said she reluctantly agreed. Ti later said she made a mistake to agree to that. Anyway, Flxody was in the “hospital” for at most a week and at one point she tried to escape and Ti and Do were worried she would try to hurt herself. So they decided to let her go and they bought her a plane ticket to Missouri where she

had originally been from. Upon leaving we all said goodbye to her and wished her well and she cried a bit it seemed. Her daughter rejoined a couple years later and was among the 38 that graduated. Flxody became partners with a man she went to grade school with and in 1993, as Do and crew knew her whereabouts sent her the Beyond Human tapes and she wanted to rejoin and did and brought her partner to join as well. He took the name Abel so became Ablody. Do said Abl was the sweetest person, but they were then in their early 80's and we were getting ready to go public in a big way by selling everything we had and outfitting ourselves to travel the U.S. giving public meetings for the second wave and they really couldn't keep up with the pace and follow new procedures so Do suggested they could have their classroom back in Missouri where Flxody still had a house where her son lived. I visited her in 1995 and she was leading a spiritual group. She was also on a YouTube video shaking her head in disbelief of the New York Post book on Heaven's Gate, saying, "this ain't right!." She also received a packet from Do and Crew by FedEx the same as 5 other former members who wanted to still remain connected and in service to Ti and Do to some degree but for whatever reasons couldn't handle the classroom.

After all, what Ti and Do actually said was;

- "It is not necessary for followers to die to reach the Next Level,"
- "...you would never need to die again"
- "Those who can believe this process and do it will be "lifted up" individually and "saved" from death - literally.

It's not NECESSARY..., you would never NEED to... you WILL be "saved from death."

Ti and Do were always very precise with the words they chose and most always qualified ambiguous sounding statements. Anyone can see this apparent in all their published writings and throughout the entire 12+ hours of video tapes Do and Crew made identified as the Beyond Human - The Last Call" series, as they did throughout the hundreds of hours of internal meeting tapes they had us record.

They were speaking to their first fruit students in all three of these examples because for them it was not NECESSARY/NEEDED, but apparently it was an option and may have been needed for some of the 38 and probably would

be needed for any that had never given of themselves to that degree.

SO LETS SAY THE ABDUCTION INSURANCE POLICY WAS IN CASE THEY DIDN'T DIE (because Ti somehow rendered the drug (poison drink) didn't have it's affect on them) OR THEY WERE RESURRECTED and ASCENDED INTO A SPACECRAFT IN THE SKY IN VIEW OF THE PUBLIC AS Rev 11 suggests:

Taking out a policy like this and in a foreign country with a well known firm could have been a way to further insure their story would be covered. Let's say the police and emergency workers and media descended on the scene (as they did) and the Next Level had decided to make a resurrection demonstration so that they somehow kept anyone from seriously disturbing their bodies for a short time, even 3 1/2 days as the prophecy can be interpreted to indicate and as most interpreters expect. And then they all stood up on their feet and magically all lifted up into a hovering spacecraft of some kind, perhaps looking like a ball of light that then drove off and it was all captured on film. Considering that Do and Crew sent out video's and packets with a written press release to CNN and other media and certain individuals to include a mirrored web site host and a number of believers that were not ready for the step they took, it would be very hard to cover it all up. Lloyd's would have to have an investigation as video would prove they went into some type of spacecraft so even if they brought it to court before paying the claim it would get more publicity. The Next Level could see to it that it wasn't completely covered up.

Now I'm not suggesting Do and Crew thought about all this. They may have and they may not have. Do could have just felt it was instruction to get the insurance policy. Doing so it even could become an additional test for some to handle then and even now and if it paid off those funds could help in the dissemination of their information after they left. They did give the two former class members, Mrcody and Srfody a five figure amount of cash to use to keep the web site going and for related expenses that they hoped would go towards further dissemination of their information.

=== end of section on primary things that Ti and Do changed ===

Continuing the evaluation of Rev 11:7:



LET'S SAY THEY WERE SUBDUED (OVERCOME) AND DEAD FOR 3 1/2 DAYS (Rev 11:8-9), HOW DO ALL THE OTHER KEY PROPHECIES COORDINATE?

First off, it jives better with Ti and Do's receiving instruction "to not walk into a demonstration," as they said. Initially it was that they would be killed and their bodies would be in the street for 3 1/2 days untouched by humans, which Do addressed with Brad Steiger saying the Next Level would see to it that the bodies were not taken to the morgue or tampered with, following Rev 11:7-10 as it was translated/interpreted. When the media story broke about the missing Waldport 34, (The number Do used was 34 in this interview. Newspaper accounts varied in the 20's), and then two weeks later, as the investigation unfolded came the breaking story that the identity of these Two was no longer a mystery, as Walter Cronkite announced the names of their human vehicles and revealed their arrest record that highlighted Marshall Applewhite's felony conviction (without saying anything about how the charges were all dropped on both he and Ti and how Do took a plea bargain to get out of jail with time served so he could get on with he and Ti's task, rather than have to go through a lengthy trial to at best clear his name, because of how the St. Louis D.A. decided to prosecute anyway because of the strange circumstances of Ti and Do's story about being from outer space, etc. Do said he was looking for easy re-election points).

From that National news story, Ti and Do said they felt "shot down by the media and the mission was dead" but after that said they "grieved literally for days and received instruction to not walk into a physical demonstration but rather to know that the 'killing in the street' of the two witnesses had occurred at the hands of the media."

However, when they spoke to Brad Steiger on January 7, 1976 a couple months after they got instruction to continue without the demonstration, ("they stood upon their feet" (Rev 11:11)), they still kept an open mind to performing the demonstration of a more literal slaying in the street, they would resurrect from and literally ascend in their changed over physical bodies, in view of their enemies (Rev 11:12), but this time, as they said to Brad Steiger, not into a cloud but into a spacecraft."

In this scenario SUBDUE (OVERCOME) and EXIT BY DYING (BEING KILLED) would be seen as two descriptions of one event, as opposed to my

saying it represents two events separated by ~22 years (a short, less than 1/2 hour Next Level time that 3 1/2 seems to actually depict) and it's altogether possible this progression of events could have unfolded just as it's presented in next to all Rev 11 translations I've seen. Also, I believe I recall Ti saying at one point that it didn't happen that way because the students weren't ready to leave then so needed more time (to complete their overcoming, aka make their changeover). As Ti and Do always said, the Next Level doesn't predetermine the human responses. That's why it's an experiment. They have the structure and plans but they designed it around human free will, so they remain flexible about what they will do until they see how humans respond to their plans.

Some evidence of how the Next Level, through Ti and Do were open wide to adjusting their strategy is found in this excerpt of the statement entitled, “What is Happening in the Heavens at This Time!” in the back of “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary”:

“If the forces of those who have chosen to be slow growers again choose to reject this truth and it's bearers, then the two of us will again demonstrate that changed-over individuals can repair their so-called “dead” bodies in three and a half days. IF THAT MUST HAPPEN IT WILL BE SOON - AND AT THE TIME THAT WE HAVE COMPLETED OUR TESTIMONY.”

HOW PUTTING “SUBDUE AND BEING SEPARATED BY DEATH” AS ONE EVENT MEASURES UP WITH OTHER PROPHECY: This scenario could have still matched the Rev 14 two student harvest periods as Ti and Do's “ascension,” from the Greek anabaino= “go up, come up, climb up, spring up, ascend up,” to rise, mount, be borne up” wouldn't be considered part of the two harvests as they were already members of the Next Kingdom. Thus as Ti and Do said, they would EXIT BY DYING and then “shortly after” those who had completed their overcoming changeover would EXIT BY ASCENDING INTO THE SPACECRAFT (The Christian “rapture”) depicted in Rev 14:13-16, where one must then replace all references to death or dying with the fact that they must “die to their humanness,” which comes about by the sword (or sickle) of the angel or Lord's mouth that has set that standard for graduation into the Kingdom in the literal heavens.

In Rev 14, this first fruit harvest is followed by those who go through the “winepress” - the tribulation period as “wine” are the younger Souls (“wine”

as compared to the older Soul “oil”) that are “in the process,” needing to be “pressed” toward harvest by being persecuted for their service to Next Level information dissemination that can be a large step towards completing their own overcoming changeover as depicted in Rev 14:17-20. Some of these may actually lose their physical bodies while serving by disseminating Ti and Do's new information that is seen as influencing other loved ones to their “cult.”

But under this scenario, considering that Ti and Do said in mid '75 and early '76 to all their students and also to Hayden Hewes and Brad Steiger that their, “followers don't have to die to get into the Next Level,” the “blood” from that winepress is far from just theirs because by this time there will be a great deal of bloodshed perhaps not seen before in the U.S. and throughout the world, brought about by the bestial humans in all nations who know it or not are the result of the agenda's of the Luciferian space alien fallen angels, whether discarnate and/or working through living humans and from spacecrafts that over hundreds and thousands of years have sown their seeds of lies, deceit and misinformation about the Next Level so that many don't know any better, so are simply striking out at whoever and whatever sets them off, that in return causes greater escalation of the security state and suspicion of anyone who is considered to be a dissident against their bestial systems.

Incidentally, this time seems to begin in earnest by the arrival of the Green Horse (mistranslated to pale horse) come the November election into the January 2017 inauguration of the next president of the United States, though has certainly shown signs already, essentially beginning soon after the March 1997 exit of Do and the 38 first fruit student graduates.

Finally all those who have shown the Next Level, in whatever way, shape or form that they want to give their allegiance to the Kingdom of God/Heaven to their human detriment because in doing so, they must reject showing allegiance to the bestial systems that put into place an identification system depicted as the “mark of the beast” that it seems will soon entail conceding to some type of biological implanted identification that will determine who is permitted to “buy and sell,” as prophecy depicts in Rev 13:16-17. I believe these who refuse to side with these bestial human authorities will have their spirits and/or souls “saved” by the Next Level when they die. This seems to include those who come to believe in Ti and Do but have not begun their

metamorphic changeover. Perhaps these would be like the thief on the cross with Jesus who was promised the opportunity to complete an overcoming changeover classroom in the future.

Do spoke of these as the “2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> types of individuals that will go with him” as opposed to being left to be dissolved in the recycling. He addresses this in the videotape “Planet About To Be Recycled - Your Only Chance to Survive - Leave with Us. All three types will leave with him/them. He was including his students which were the first type who completed their changeover, though a few of those might really come under the 2<sup>nd</sup> type who still have some overcoming to do that they will return to do after the recycling period. The Third Type are some that may or may not have heard of Ti and Do but have in their own way sought to break away and not give allegiance to the bestial human kingdom who have sought to abide in the best way they could with the behaviors and ways of the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven.

And this scenario also wouldn't negate the Rev 12:16 depiction of Ti's exit of her vehicle as the “earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth” as “earth” is also equally translated to “human kingdom,” which is the mammalian “bestial” kingdom led by the Luciferian space alien (dragon). What I have interpreted as the Earth representing a HUMAN CAUSE FOR HER EXIT - CANCER, as opposed to someone literally killing her or them, could just the same be representing the humans who could have SEPARATED THEM BY SLAYING.

It's interesting how all Ti and Do taught and the various ways one can translate and interpret and prove the meanings of these verses and what Ti and Do said and how things progressively broadened at the same time as information got more specific to reveal all the layers of the whole truth. For instance this view of some of what Ti and Do said in 1974-76 as recorded in “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary” coincides more with the way many Christians depict what they call the “rapture” from Paul's letters but translated as “caught up”:

1Th 4:15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

1Th 4:16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

1Th 4:17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Do said those who “sleep” are the humans who have not yet accomplished the CHANGEOVER. He said for those humans that die physically before sufficiently completing their changeover, when it's time for the ascension of those who are still living, they will not ascend but would be given another chance during the next “springtime” (harvest season) (which would be during the next civilization). This means that their Souls or Spirits will be saved for the next opportunity.

Thus the “dead in Christ” do rise first in two ways. First, to be dead in Christ means one has taken on the metamorphosis during a previous experience taking over a human vehicle prepared for their use. They made the vehicle “dead” to it's humanness, depriving it of all the ways in which a vehicle is programmed to spend it's energy - procreation, sexuality, pursuits of a career and family relationships, certain pleasures and favorite pass times, pride, competitions, etc. With all the energy they had for those activities they gave them to their incarnate Older Member to be in his service and as they did this their body begun to change, but at that time not so much that they were ready to graduate. So then to finish their metamorphosis which requires a human vehicle to use for the cocoon stage of becoming isolated from their past caterpillar world, they once again leave all behind when the Older Member blows the trumpet. Doing so they are “rising up,” waking up, and then when they graduate they are rising up again as the first fruit.

Note that it's by the “voice of the archangel” that they rise up on both occasions. Voices is rooted as a disclosure communication from the Greek “phone,” like from the movie, ET where he repeats “ET Phone Home” because he wants to return home, an inside joke in the classroom as Ti and Do also wanted to return home. Note it wasn't Jesus they said issued the voice. That's because the archangel is whoever is assigned that “captain of angels” task. That's the captain of the “riverboat” that has a position on the river in Daniel's prophecy. The Riverboat's captains deck is called the

“Texas” or “Tejas” in Spanish as related to “Mark Twain.” The “shout” is the blowing of the trumpet, the 6<sup>th</sup> trumpet to be precise as that is the number of a man: Man was created in the 6<sup>th</sup> day of creation of the current experiment and comes to graduation during the 6<sup>th</sup> millennium's incarnate Older Member (1=Adam, 2=Enoch, 3=Moses, 4=Elijah, 5=Jesus, 6=The Two Witnesses, Ti and Do) timed to the 6<sup>th</sup> angels trumpet sounding their incarnate arrival in the 1970's.

Ti and Do told Brad Steiger that Jesus would head up the “7<sup>th</sup> closeness” which is when the Older Member who performed the task of Jesus, in his Next Level body, a “body dipped in blood” (Rev 19:13), 2000 years ago returns to collect those Souls who are by their choice among the second harvest. More on that later, but I know Do gave his students the choice to remain after he exited by laying down his body, in which case they would ascend (rise up) with their physical body as first understood after his (and Ti's) exit or they could lay down their body with him as an offering demonstration to those that would see their sacrifice and believe in it for themselves, (however Ti handled their exit) that would over time help others start their own metamorphic changeover. After all, those Souls who are among those “first sealed” are followed by six more sealing periods of time all shown in Rev 6 and 7.

Thus they too need not necessarily “die in the Lord” (For Ti and Do's truth) but they do need to at the least begin their separation from the human kingdom by providing service to the Older Members according to what is currently instructed, which always entails spreading the information provided by the most recent Representatives that will correlate with all previous Representatives closeness that all prepares “the way, or path” to this harvest time.

This is clearly expressed in Jwnody's paper on Do's behalf (as Do's primary scribe) entitled: “Away Team” from Deep Space Surfaces Before Departure”:

“In order to get saved for further planting, the overriding requirement is to recognize that this is true (these are the facts). You must believe that we represent the Kingdom that created this planet and all of its inhabitants. And you must be willing to take a stand in defense of that belief, and sustain that stand until the end - your departure - regardless of the consequences.”

Taking a stand is left for your interpretation but one isn't standing for something by not expressing what it is you are standing up for to others. However, it does say "willing" so we can take our chances of course as it is always the way of the Next Level to provide us with choice. I know how carefully these documents were worded. Every word was considered. We even had a professional technical editor on staff who held jobs in management with Texas Instruments and other corporate software companies that had documentation that she was in charge of. That was Nrrrody. Do had her go over all his writings and all the others as well.

Regardless of which way we see the prophecy, that is for those willing to consider that Ti and Do were fulfilling the task of the Two Witnesses, where many Christians are missing out is by thinking they get to go to Heaven more or less on the coattails of what Jesus demonstrated, which is impossible. Nobody can do our changeover for us. We are shown how by Jesus and of late by Ti and Do but then we must act on what they have provided us to understand about the overcoming of humanness process. Whether an ascension is with or without one's physical human body, there are no groups that will ascend, only individuals. We don't ascend in family units or with significant others. We only can ascend alone and as a result of a burning desire to only have a relationship with our "Fathers in the literal heavens," our Older Members, Ti and Do.

This viewpoint works with what most Christian teachers are saying, except they largely think they are going to ascend without having "overcome," meaning without having changed their human physical body by consolidating "All our Heart energy, all our Mind energy, all our Soul energy and all our strength/will energy to our Heavenly Father's service, the number one commandment Jesus taught and Moses primed the first classroom of this civilization for.

"Thy will be done on Earth as it is in Heaven," means one doesn't want to do anything differently than "our Father in Heaven" would want us to do while on Earth, still in the human condition. That's what it means to, as Jesus said, to be his disciple required each to "deny yourself" - give him your will, want to consciously choose to become His puppet (though He won't actually let you be a puppet. A puppet doesn't have free will). What the Next Level gains in adding new members are new hands to do the work of helping others

evolve beyond the human condition and thereby into a new Family that is real in every way, shape and form.

In addition to denying self, he said you must “take up your cross” - that means “give your life” to his service and in doing so you will lose your life, if not physically, absolutely mentally because you can't stay in your world - going to the job, caring for the kids, having relationships with a mate, building a career, donating time to this non-profit, going to a synagog, church, mosque or temple, etc. and still be “giving your life.” Granted, not very many are ready for such a step, but to not teach what is required is not teaching what Jesus taught. This is why most Christian clergy, priests, pastors, teachers don't teach much of what Jesus actually said as most of their congregations might not come back to church the next week and pretty soon they'd have no one donating and tithing to support their so called Godly career.

Now the Lord doesn't require all at once when someone doesn't have the strength to give it yet, but if someone hears this and doesn't ever start talking with their Father in the literal heavens about it, or better yet to Ti and Do, asking for help to come closer to Him then they won't come closer to him and will soon be lost from ever having the opportunity again. But if this does speak to someone - if it resonates in their heart as true and at the very least they talk with their heavenly Father about it and like said are willing to “take a stand for this truth,” accepting what happens to them as a result, then after they lose their vehicle by whatever means, the Next Level, based on their standards may take that Soul into their keeping - what Do called being “put on ice,” (but not literally) so when you are brought back during the time of the next visitation from an Older Member and the Older Member starts expressing these same ideas, you will be alongside a human vehicle that was also prepared to hear that truth and you will know that it's the truth so will try to take over that assigned vehicle and will have help because you have stayed the course with your Older Member.

If you stay with that Older Member through thick and thin, you will grow stronger and will eventually come to giving your all and it will feel natural to do, though still will require effort and commitment and there will be trials and tribulation in the world, as that's the lesson ground we each need to step through until we are changed over into a new creature, like the butterfly who



is no longer restricted to the earth yet has a physical body and a new family to interact and live among. It sounds lacking of warm fuzzy emotional connection, but the truth is that you do retain emotion and the joy of connectedness but without the self-centered, needy, possessive jealousies that are included in human relationships.

#### FURTHER DEPICTIONS OF THE BEAST IN THE RECORDS AS THE RETURN OF THE UNJUST TO PHYSICALITY:

The bestial humans in this passage represents The Two's human opposition driven secretly, largely unbeknown to humans by the Luciferian space aliens and discarnate humans who are allowed by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to rise/resurrect (STAND UP again by taking over human beings) to oppose Kingdom of God/Heaven (Two Witnesses and Crew)'s mission.

Act 24:15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that THERE SHALL BE A RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD, BOTH OF THE JUST AND UNJUST.

Additional verses that relate to the opposition to the Kingdom of God/Heaven having a physical presence in the last/end days:

Mat 13:49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

2Pe 2:9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

What is very interesting is that much of prophecy seems to be to help those on the cusp of belief verses those who don't seem to need any proof of that sort to dive into studentship with the present incarnate Older Member. As the record indicates, Jesus hardly said much at all and he had a dozen or more very serious followers. These followers in some ways evidenced not understanding all of what he was saying, though they had some kind of core draw to him. I believe that is explainable as those who followed him had been well prepared for his public surfacing. That would have happened genetically by their being the mental offspring of followers of Moses (as opposed to those with Moses who were always fighting him and even seeking to overthrow his leadership and even kill him).

Another reason Jesus acquired followers so seemingly easily would be because they were also probably prepared through associations with the Souls of those who were the staunch followers of Moses whom upon death of their physical body were taken into the equivalent of the “temple” area in the literal heavens (aka Paradise or Abraham's Bosom) having been prepped to begin an interface with a new physical body that had also been tagged with it's own Soul pocket. That preparation could have also entailed a degree of interface with that human being with the new Soul pocket, before Jesus came public, to where when He did come public, it would have seemed like a completely natural choice to leave all behind to follow with this person. There is every reason to consider and even know that such preparation would have also been carried out for those returning Souls (saints) and the regenerated tagged humans to have their own opportunity to join in such an overcoming program while serving to host one of those returning Souls who needed a flesh body to draw in more of their Older Member's mind from, in order to advance in their schooling toward becoming a successful graduate.

With this in mind, the Two Witnesses could just say a very few things and that prepared regenerated gnome that includes the equivalent of a “program” would identify the way in which an Older Member would speak/act and require of their students to where they would follow with them just as easily

as Jesus disciples did, as they would be the same Souls and genetic offspring as were literally with Jesus. Ti and Do used to say, the felt like they could just say the “ABC's” to us and we would follow them.

However, just because these returning Souls who would have participated in preparing new human beings for their minds, that were also given, tagged with a new Soul body, doesn't mean they will all make it to their graduation at that time. What they are assured of is that if they give it their all and don't drop out and turn against the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Older Members and program, they would be given continued chances. Such a continued chance might even be what we are seeing depicted in the second harvest of Rev. 14. If this is the case more of a supernatural showing of proof might be justified by the Older Members as some students might need that help to get on board, just as some of Jesus' disciples needed it.

Thus as a result of some who don't need much proof and some who might, the Older Member(s) (Two Witnesses) would be directed to either set up their own exit via allowing themselves to be killed versus steer them away from such a set up, so they can spend more time helping certain of the students who may have needed it. This entire program that results in a graduation does not predetermine how many and which students will succeed. The Older Members know how many positions (aka seats) they have available to fill, evidenced by Jesus saying:

Joh 14:2 In my Father's house are many mansions ((dwelling places)): if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

Joh 14:3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

Because these Older Members don't know exactly how students will respond to the program they manage, after all, the entire idea of creating beings with a certain amount of free will is to allow them to exercise that free will, which in fact they hope will evolve to be their decision to give their free will to their creators, (through those sent to be incarnate), in fact to Them, those who are incarnate to represent the Kingdom of God/Heaven's birthing, aka harvesting aka graduation from the human kingdom. Thus they don't try to second guess what students really want. They simply accept what they say, to a degree but then by what they DO has the ultimate weight that demonstrates what they (the students) really want, which in process the students themselves are in

discovery and a type of evolving of. These Two will certainly be testing student's resolve and hope they pass the tests that are geared to help them arrive at their own strengthened resolve to “overcome the human world,” but they don't go so far as to try to second guess what students might choose as that can tend to be a set up to fail. Instead they expect their best effort and adjust their strategy as they see a need to do so, as they know this is no easy task to overcome/conquer one's moreorless natural mammalian inclinations to put self and other humans first, as opposed to putting their Older Members first. It's also not that the Older Members want or need others to put them first. It's simply the way the Older, Older Members set up the program with the end result being that they would be able to trust them to be one of their crew, in which they would be doing their best to follow instructions and carry out tasks thoroughly yet with flexibility and tenaciousness, in all the ways of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. One can consider the task Jesus did as an example of how tasks are defined and what kind of challenge they can be to the one performing it. These who go undercover, to, for all intents and purpose be “human” is like a human deciding to live with a herd of horses, even mixed with reptilian predators snapping at the horses feet all the time, hoping to communicate that there is a human kingdom they might some day aspire to becoming a member of where there are no predators.

**III.D.5. REV 11:8 - “DEAD BODIES” to “RUINED BODIES (REPUTATIONS)” (THE SUBDUING PART) - “STREET” TO “WIDE/BROAD PLAT, TOWN SQUARE” - THE GREAT CITY IS THE WOMAN NAMED AMERICA WITH IT’S PRINCIPAL TWO CAPITALS IN THE WOMAN NAMED LADY LIBERTY REPRESENTING NEW YORK CITY AND IT’S UNITED NATIONS NEW AGE/WORLD ORDER AND WASHINGTON D.C. (DISTRICT OF (LADY) COLUMBIA). THUS NEW YORK CITY IS THE MYSTERY BABYLON WHILE LOS ANGELES IS THE NEW NON-PHYSICAL (SPIRITUAL, MYSTICAL, FIGURATIVE, PROPHETIC, SYMBOLIC) JERUSALEM**

Rev 11:8 And their ((846 autos= themselves, the same selves)) (dead) bodies ((4430 ptoma from the alternate of pipto 4098= a ruin, failure, defeat, calamity, error, lapse into sin, thought akin to petomai through the idea of alighting, to fall, fail, fall (down), light on, to fly)) (shall lie) in ((1909 epi= (as a relation of distribution); upon, at, on, through(-out), the space of)) (the)

street (4113 plateia= feminine of 4116 platus from plasso= broad, flat, wide, spread out place, to mold)) (of the) great ((3173 megas= large, loud, mighty, strong)) city (4172) polis= walled/bordered area (temple area))), which spiritually ((4153 pneumatikos= non-physical, of the mind (spirit), breath, ghost, life, spiritual, mystical, figurative, prophetic, symbolic)) (is) called Sodom ((4670 Sodoma plural of Hebrew origin Cdom 5467= burning, to scorch, burnt (i.e. volcanic or bituminous) district)) and ((2532 kai= OR, also, so then, even)) Egypt ((Two Straights/Streets (paths), Banks of the “River”)), where ((whichever spot, wheresoever)) also ((2532 kai= OR, also, so then, even)) our ((2257 hemon= our company, or wheresoever He is making company with us)) Lord (2962 kurios= supreme in authority, controller, by implication, Master)) (was) crucified ((4717 stauroo= (as a figure, is extinguish (subdue), passion or where he performs his selfless act))

Here is the verse in “The Literal Translation of the Greek New Testament” which I’ve included to show there is no sign of “dead body” to be found in it, nor is “shall lie” seemingly added to support their being literally dead, which further brings into question the translation of apokteino to kill:

Rev 11:8 And the-one a-en-falling-to of-them upon of-the-one of-broad of-the-one of-a-city of-the-one of-great, which-a-one it-be-called-unto unto-currenting-to-belonged-of Sodoma' and an-Aiguptos, to-which-of-whither and the-one Authority-belonged of-them it-was-en-staked.

The tense of all the verbs in this verse are set to the current time of their ruin/fall.

- “(dead) bodies” was translated from the Greek, “ptoma” which by it's few other New Testament references is certainly not clearly “dead bodies,” though is included as a primary one. Ptoma in it's root means “to fall” as indicated as having come from the Greek word, “pipto” which shows many references to “fall” as in “fall down.” Now in one of five verses that use “ptoma” it is listed as a “corpse.” This is talking about John the Baptist's execution:

Mrk 6:29 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse ((ptoma)), and laid it in a tomb.

This seems to fit the context but could still be said as “ruin” or “fall” just like talking about a “fallen soldier” to still get the point across. However, the

Book of Revelations isn't relaying history as these other verses that use ptoma are doing so a metaphorical translation would certainly carry more weight even though it will still become literal as it's fulfilled. Again, I would say that the Next Level planned it that way so it would work literally or figuratively with it's eventual literal application depending on human responses to the Two Witnesses. If it was meant to be clearly a dead body or corpse, then the Greek word would be Nekros.

I believe I recall Ti and Do talking a bit about how the Luciferians have done a thorough job of influencing humans to what has become a complex variety of ways to look at all these records that adds up to total misinformation (while the Next Level, according to Ti and Do “had to work really hard” to keep the core formula of overcoming that Jesus taught still apparatus in the records. Most can't see that core anymore even though they can quote all the verses that show it. However, some do see it and those are who are most in line to see it again in Ti and Do, especially now when this aid to understanding how the scriptures show Ti and Do's role in their total fulfillment.

Yet the flood of misinformation that was fully anticipated by the Next Level to saturate the human kingdom, once the Next Level shines their “light” on the planet as they have with the arrival of the Older Members and crew of returning students only acts as a motivation to reject the institutionalized religions and all their related sects. Yet if the misinformation conglomerates are rejected if one also throws away all the evidence of the Next Level behind Earth and all it's life forms then they are filtering themselves out of the opportunity to enter Ti and Do's program, while they were here incarnate and now, until the recycling brings the civilization and all it's infrastructures to a violent end.

Do wondered if part of the reason Ti was sent could have been because he needed that help. He didn't care what the reason was as all he wanted to do was what his Older Member gave him to do and every member of the Next Level feels totally joyed to have their Older Member to be their check partner/teacher. Perhaps the Next Level sent two with one being the “Father” as insurance and a learning experience for Do's awakening and completion of his task under these complex circumstances. In fact I believe Ti and Do briefly mentioned how the strategy of the Luciferians this time was to have

humans largely ignore those who return rather than go against them to kill them right away. This way, if they weren't literally killed there would be no demonstration of proof in another resurrection and ascension as was the case with the proof Jesus provided.

Furthermore, why was ptoma used for “body” when soma is the primary word for body, used that way 145 times as used here in the New Testament and referring to a “dead body” as well:

Mat 14:12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.

Now the other of only two usages as a carcass is:

Mat 24:28 For wheresoever the carcass ((ptoma)) is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

While the nearly identical verse in Luke's account uses “body” from Greek “soma” in place of “corpse” in Matthew:

Luk 17:37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

It's interesting that there is no evidence that Jesus refers to his students as a “body.” He refers to his body as “bread” that his disciples need to “consume” - ingest, take in, make their own which is a reference to taking his energy. Ti often told us how after a meeting if the classroom of students were thirsty for what they had to say, where Do did most of the talking, Do's physical body became so depleted of energy that he could hardly stand up to leave the meeting, though we rarely got a hint of that, though others may have, as I was probably oblivious to a lot of those kinds of observations.

Now Paul of Tarsus uses “Body of Christ” and variations many times which I imagine he got from Peter or another who spent time with Jesus, though if so a curiosity why we don't see any evidence of in the gospels and alternative records. We know Paul used a great deal of his own Luciferian influenced mind that came to define many characteristic saying of many of today's Christians. After all why would Jesus describe the student body as a corpse in Mat 24:28 as Jesus is answering the question about WHERE he will return to.

Yet the use of ptoma, mostly defined as “fallen,” with a reference to “lighted down” from petomai stimulates an entirely different picture of the way in which these Two and crew arrived with their physical bodies by intentionally crashing primitive spacecrafts. I give more detail to this evaluation in section II.B.2., but I will add that I believe “eagle” in these two verses is better translated to “air flyers” and therefore could refer to UFO's that could accompany the student body's arrival.

Also “fallen” or “ruined” relates directly to the Two being “subdued,” that is from the world's perspective and from Ti's and Do's perspective as well, but with them it really marked a turning point in their task thinking and subsequent direction.

Finally it is interesting that the Greek word 4431 ptosis from pipto is a cousin to ptoma - to ruin/fall but translates more to “crash.” In fact all of the words that stem from or to ptosis have to do with “falling” in a financial and/or social and/or mental way or being spit upon and caused to close whatever one was up to.

It's also quite possible that ptoma/pipto/petomai could legitimately been translated to “alighting,” or “lighting down,” but not so much in the current English translation, but from a Hebrew point of view which an example follows in:

Isaiah 30:30 And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down ((to rest, set on, quietness, quiet, quiet attitude, rest (of death), descent (of judgment))) of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

Do wrote in 88Update speaking in the third person about he and Ti:  
.”..However, they grieved literally for days, feeling like they had been shot down by the media and the mission was dead.”

- “shall lie” was simply added to give the translation stemming from the initial translation to “kill” from apokteino that ignored how they are first “subdued” (overcome) and assumed apokteino meant they are murdered (killed) that as described in detail ignores the “apo” prefix that qualified their dying.

- “street” - this is a noun so as it's tied to “great city” is zeroing in on



describing an area in the larger/bigger “city” where “molding” takes place as regardless of whether these Two had their selves subdued (overcome) or in the one way of translating at the same time became “separated by death” the event(s) are serving a purpose for the Next Level students at that time and for potential future students. Molding is a good way of describing the process of attempting to shape the mindset of the people to allow more of the deposited seeds to sprout and flourish into fruit, the purpose for it all.

Note the only other use of “street” in Revelations refers to

Rev 22:1 And he shewed me a pure ((clean)) river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

Rev 22:2 In the midst ((middle)) of the street of it, and on either ((kai= both)) side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month ((period of affirmation related to the moon cycle of festivals, thus in some cases yearly and overall pertaining to each millennium)): and the leaves ((5444 phullon= a sprout)) of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

The water of life is the (holy) Mind of the Next Level. The River is the local source of that water (Mind) as a chain of that Mind of the Older Member (God and Lamb) vessels for it. It is clear as crystal because it is pure (clean), (gold is clear once purified of other elements thus light coming through it shows as bright white literally) when all it's impurities are purged out of it.

Next street is mentioned as having a tree of life on both (either) sides of the river. I believe the river comes out of Texas. The two trees of life are on one side and the other side as Daniel expresses:

Dan 12:5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

That's a bit of confirmation that there are two “trees of life” being spoken of even though they are the same tree of life. The word “Texas” among it's several etymological definitions refers to the Captains deck on a Mississippi River Boat. Ti and Do said the Mississippi River to them was like a border of the area they felt they were to perform most of their service in. But the tree of life is actually on both sides it the two trees represent two opportunities.

The twelve manner of fruits are the twelve foundations - pillars which are the eldest graduate students, probably distributed as 1 + 4 + 7 where the eldest student was the one who served as Aaron, then Elisha and then John the Baptist and one of Ti and Do's most trusted students but who took the least of a front seat at any given time, but also walked away from the most in the life of his vehicle, who I would surmise was Lggody. I would then say the 4 living beings might be Lvvdody, Jnnody, Jwnody and Lggody. The remaining seven I would say might include: Srrody, Dstody, Nrrrody, Sngody, Chkody, Glnody and Jmmody. I know none of these would be upset if I didn't include them. I can even picture some giggling as I write this. I could be wrong about this but it's my sense to date that includes some evidence that I won't go into at this time except to say it's partially related to dreams I've had since re-awakening more after having fallen away and nearly asleep.

While I'm at it, dreams can be a way the Next Level can work with some. Ti and Do taught that dream time was a lesson time to prepare us for upcoming lessons. It's not to say the receiver of the dreams is advanced above anyone else. I've had a number of dreams with Do in them where he was correcting me to help me have a better control over my vehicle when I was tempted to do otherwise. And I have had dreams to help me with certain perspectives and in answer to certain questions and most of those classmates mentioned were the deliverers of the help.

Perhaps if I was more in tune with my Older Members mind I would not need the dreams. Ti and Do never indicated being guided by dreams though they did relay a couple in the 19 years I was with them. A couple new believers have told me they had Do in a dream. You can ask him directly for that kind of contact and then let it go and let them determine what is best for your growth as there are other ways He will let you know he's there for you, but keep in mind that the Luciferian Space Aliens and discarnates can also pretend to be him in a dream. The only way to know the difference is in what "impression" you get from it. A Next Level impression would relate directly to all that He and Ti said and taught and did which involves service to the Creator's Kingdom They are a part of and overcoming our humanness and "self." One person I know began to think he was channeling Do and started to reprimand another former student - something Do would never do or lead anyone to do. They don't take over human vehicles unless they are incarnate. Otherwise they look for those humans who are seeking or showing signs of

discontent and/or separation from the status quo human pathway, who are asking the highest source they can imagine in the universe for help in some way.

We won't be told what to do in a dream or with voices in our heads or by other humans saying they are acting on behalf of God or by channelers or psychics or priests or spiritual teachers directly or indirectly. Once we ask to be of service then it's up to us to start putting what they said about being an active student of there's into motion - asking for help with each step - to be shown where, to whom and when and what to say in each circumstance. Standing for Ti and Do and all they taught is the overall task.

We keep aware of what's happening around us as we often get clues that can sometimes be answers to certain questions. Of course learning their material is important to standing for them but you don't have to have all the answers to work for them. Knowing their keywords - the terms they used and using them is a huge part of standing for them as those humans who received a deposit might still be able to identify those keywords as something to pay attention to. Push nothing on anyone but take a chance on a positive rather than justify saying less or not going someplace. Others can be asking even if they are talking politics and seem set in their ways. If they are disturbed with the way things are, that could be a sign they are open to something new but one can overload someone before they are ready for it, so though out some of the keywords when it seems fitting and if it brings questions give more. We are not graded by getting others to believe. We are graded by the effort we put out to perform the task and most importantly how badly we want to do it in the way our Older Members would have us do it.

The sprouts (leaves) of the tree are the new believers that are tasked to help awaken those who the Next Level gives their “seed” to and by doing so are becoming useful fruit to the Next Level's harvest of which souls will be “saved” for the next classroom when an Older Member is incarnate again, perhaps after the 1000 year period after the harvest and judgment day is “done.”

Daniel records an end time prophecy pertaining to the STREET BEING BUILT AGAIN. I don't think this is referring to the middle east Jerusalem time when Jesus came incarnate because I believe the “street” was already built at that time, indicated by depicting the “instruction to restore AND to

build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince” before the Street is rebuilt. In other words there seems to be two building processes going on which makes sense with Ti and Do's teaching that the Next Level crews do a great deal to make deposits and encourage certain migrations of even specific genetic strains, to build that street/path each time before an Older Member comes incarnate.

The STREET is the pathway/journey, mission territory where the trumpet is primarily sounded with the prophecy of these Two Witnesses that become the “smelling salts” for those who were selected for tagging and/or depositing of a Soul container. Jesus laid the first pathway, did the groundwork as he showed the “WAY” to get into the Next Level (Kingdom of God), Kingdom of/in the literal heavens. It's also said as part of the restoration of both the city and the street (that is within the bordered region (city) as the places where the people can hear the truth:

Dan 9:25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall ((2742 charuwts= determination, decision)), even in troublous ((6695 tsowq= a strait, anguish, oppressed, distressed, constrained (op-)PRESS(-or) (WINEPRESS (See Rev 14)))) times.

To restore and build Jerusalem:

“Seven weeks” was a way of depicting the taking of an oath. One would say what it was they were wanting to commit to 7 times to imprint it in their brain. The restoration takes place in two periods of a “seven” which is an affirmation period. stages referred to in Revelations as the Seven Angeles that sound trumpets. The street is therefore the areas within the “larger or greater city” part of the world where the people are most prepared for the return. It is also called a “strait” and is where the Two Witnesses trek upon to deliver their prophecy and experience being “shot down by the media” which is shown in the remainder of this verse and subsequent verses to include the western U.S. which is the part of the street's wide “platt” or “place” that the ruin of these Two is spread out among by the media.

- “great (large) city”- refers to the geographical area for the return. I believe this is also akin to the Temple and the New Jerusalem described as about

1378-1420 miles square to where it's base is literally on the Earth which is why Rev 11:2 speaks of those who in the "holy city," "shall tread under foot," being the student body whom are chosen among all who are called to be the human vehicles the returning Next Level "children," the 24 Elders and youngins try to take over to complete their metamorphosis/change over aka graduation aka Spirit Birth aka harvest to adult membership in the Next Level through. I believe the "court" is not in this measure, though is the "other side of the river" that I suspect is the ground where the "winepress" period of trial and tribulation largely takes place that seems to include other English speaking areas of the world: England/Ireland, Belgim, Australia, New Zealand, Canada all place Do had the crew place large full page ads in new age periodicals in 1993.

- "spiritually" - by saying the Great City is Symbolically or Non-Physically called Sodom and Egypt means the Great City is not in the same area as the Middle Eastern Sodom and Egypt and would not have those same names but is equating the new geographical area and their mindsets (Spirit) to those they refer to in the Middle East. Thus the new area of Sodom would have many of the same characteristics of thought and behavior and ways as found in the ancient city Sodom. Likewise for Egypt.

- "Sodom" - refers to a scorched or burnt region and an area that is representative of the area in the Middle East thought to be in the area that the Dead sea is over now, that was destroyed by the Kingdom of God/Heaven by "fire and brimstone." In the Hebrew, Sodom= Cdom and means "burning," but in Greek, "a dry, scorched, burnt district." Many Christians teach that Sodom was destroyed mostly because there was an abundance of homosexuality there. They arrive at this because of the story of Abraham and Lot and their visitations. When three men, (from Hebrew 582 'enowsh= man, mortal man, person, mankind, individuals) inform Abraham and Sarah that Sarah would conceive a son, Abraham also learned from them they were next going to check on what's going on in Sodom and Gomorrah, as they received an outcry of distress, a clamor that there were very grievous sins there and they were going there to verify it. Lot, Abraham's nephew, lived in Sodom with his family so Abraham tried to find out if the Lord would destroy Sodom if there ended up being just 10 righteous people there and the Lord said no, they wouldn't destroy it if there were ten.

Next in Genesis 19, Lot greets two “angels” (messengers/representatives) at the gate of Sodom. Lot “pressed upon them greatly” to enter his house and feast and they did and they ate. But before they lay down Lot's house became surrounded by people from all around Sodom who called out to Lot and said they wanted “them” brought out so they could “know” them which is 3045 yada'= “perceive, acquaint, understand, consider, declare, know carnally” them. Lot goes outside and tells the people not to be so bad, wicked and volunteers to give the men his two daughters who have not “known” man, thus “carnally” whom he says they can do as is “good in your eyes” to as long as they do nothing to these “two men.” One of the “men” pulls Lot in the house and says he will deal with Lot worse than with those men. The outside men were going to break the door down so they were “smote with blindness and they couldn't find the door.” The next morning, these representatives told Lot to take his family out of town as they were going to destroy it. Then to hasten their exit the Lord brought Lot, his wife and two daughters outside the city and told them to escape to the mountain for their life and not to look/consider what's left behind. The Lord rained fire and brimstone from heaven on both Sodom and Gomorrah and many Christians say it was because the inhabitants were homosexual. It's not until we read Ezekiel's report that we know the truth:

Eze 16:49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride ((arrogance, exaltation, majesty, pomp)), fulness ((satisfaction, satiety, one's fill)) of bread ((food)), and abundance of idleness ((rest, quiet, peace)) was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy ((needy feelings)).

Eze 16:50 And they were haughty ((high, exalted, arrogant, lofty, tall)), and committed abomination ((disgusting things)) before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

Ezekiel doesn't even mention fornication or anything sexual besides “committing abomination” that could be related to the sexual rules Jehovah gave Moses that included in Lev 18:22 ... “shall not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination ((8441 tow'ebah= a disgusting thing)),” yet it's interesting that the next verse says, “Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile ((2930 tame'= unclean, polluted, impure)) thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion ((08397 tebel= a violation of nature).” So bestiality was in a

different category than what I suspect meant “anal intercourse” - lying with a man as with a woman. I'm not sure that it's “anal intercourse” that is being prohibited against as another verse in that list indicates “not to lie carnally ((2233 zer'= seed, sowing, offspring)) with thy neighbors wife to defile thyself with her,” and yet it did address removing someones clothes in a number of circumstances as being “unclean.”

In any case saying the people of Sodom were killed by the Next Level because they were homosexuals doesn't seem to be accurate to the records and of course Jesus said nothing about it. It was Paul who sowed the seeds of anti-Jesus teachings in this regard. Today Sodomy has taken on the characterization specifically geared to male with male sexuality and/or in some case geared against what has become known as oral sexuality, excluding mouth to mouth kissing.

After Do and his crew left in 1997, as investigators sought to interview anyone who knew Ti and Do and/or those who knew their human vehicles before or during their awakening in the early 1970's, one of those investigators, perhaps Rob Balch seems to have interviewed someone, perhaps Ti's vehicle's oldest daughter Terri who somehow gave the impression to Rob that Bonnie Lu Truesdale Nettles (Ti) wanted to have a human styled physically intimate relationship with Marshall Herf Applewhite (Do). As I've already reported, Do told the student body with Ti present, so it may be on a audio meeting tape, that he “wondered at first” if Bonnie was seeking that kind of human relationship or affair with him. Perhaps it was that statement that was twisted as like I said, I don't know the origin of the statement that has today become a fact because an academic has said it and written about it, even though Do says there is no truth to it.

This is addressed indirectly in Do's words in the last section of Session 12 of the 12 Session “Beyond Human - The Last Call” video tape series that was recorded in 1992 while I was present and on the video crew and was assigned that task of “helper” for several hours on some of the first sessions. Here is my paraphrased report including some direct quotes on key points but I encourage everyone to watch the video and or read the transcript at the links posted after these excerpts:

Do talks about being the Lab Instructor assigned to take student through the transition into our Father's Kingdom and how when that lab instructor is

present - incarnate for those wanting to get in line to get into our Father's house, if they learn of the Lab Instructors presence must leave everything behind to literally follow every step provided by that Lab Instructor, at this time "Do." He talks about how then adultery in respect to our Father's house is "sleeping with anybody else to any degree" which is why that analogy is given in:

Rev 14:4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

It's talked about as a bond like marriage because it's a bond with one's Older Member, with the Next Level.

Then Do talks about how he as the Lab Instructor "has no interest in your plumbing, no interest in your sexuality." He says "my Older Member certainly had no interest in me, would not want that kind of humanness."

He goes on to say that's not the way children are made in our Father's kingdom and how it's a "reproductive vibration of the human kingdom."

Then he says, "And I can honestly say that any relationship of that nature certainly never happened with me and my Older Member, certainly has never happened with any of these class members and their Older Member. And if you can find a class member that can tell you it has happened to any degree, to either one of these lab instructors, you've found the liar you were looking for."

Note he also said that about Ti, his partner in the first part of the task of lab instructor.

He explains how our relationship with our Lab Instructor must be a "pure" one within the boundaries of behavior in our Father's house. That's why in the analogy a bride (active student) needs to give their attention and affection to their groom - their present Lab Instructor. Giving any degree of attention and affection to someone else is adultery - a compromised relationship.

Do goes on to explain how this doesn't dawn on people that they shall love the Lord, thy God, with all thy heart, with all thy mind, with all thy Soul,



which “doesn't leave room for an affair. It doesn't leave room for promiscuity. It doesn't leave room for any sexuality, any disloyalty, any affection, to any degree to any source other than to the Next Level” and must “remain purely within the confines of appropriate behavior” citing a big difference between certain little behaviors as a “kiss on the cheek, a kiss on the forehead in the right spirit can mean a very nice thing from my Older Member to me, because it's done so rarely that when it's done it's so special.”

Do goes on to say that his Older Member wouldn't “dirty my Older Member's mouth by pressing that mouth against this mouth and participating in anything that would lower my vibrations or hold this vehicle in a way that would stimulate lower vibrations of this vehicle.”

He says that would be “animal” and a kingdom level beneath the Next Level.

Do goes on to say that those who are even giving themselves totally to Jesus at this time are not doing any significant overcoming because they are not connected with a midwife - the current Lab Instructor, though that doesn't mean their Soul or spirit could not be “salvaged for another time.”

He talks about how some Christian preachers can even recognize that quote from Jesus that says:

Luke 14:26 If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

... and think He meant they should not love those things more than Him, but are mistaken except for when the Next Level has not come in close and made a physical presence (as He, Do and Ti and crew have made).

He goes on to say that “when the Next Level has made a physical presence, you're on the spot. And that spot says, “If you know me, you don't share, you can't share, I'm not going to share. You can't be my wife and cheat on me. You can't compromise it. I'm the only one. I am the focal point. I am the object representing my Father's Kingdom. You're moving into a crew consciousness, into a force of labor as a servant in our Father's Kingdom that can't be distracted by lusts of the physical flesh or of the human flesh or desires of the human flesh. That's the whole reason for overcoming - to have you understand that.

Do also references Jesus saying you also need to 'give up everything of the world, break all those ties, give everything away to the poor, and come and follow me.' and how preachers say Jesus meant, 'Just don't let it mean anything to you.', which is not it for those entering his “classroom in the transition in order to grow to be in our Father's house.”

Do says, “Those who are entering this classroom in this transition in order to grow to be in our Father's House, they have to literally and physically leave everything behind and will not have anything from the time they do that until they get out of here.

Do then says, “So, they leave everything behind. Those relationships that won't let them do what they want to do, they have to sever because they interfere, they get in their way. This is the requirement, was the requirement, and always will be the requirement.”

Note he is not saying one must sever a relationship that doesn't interfere or get in the way of these requirements.

Finally in this last tape of the Beyond Human series Do talk about the circumstance that could come up, where he leaves his incarnation while his students are still here, something we also talked about while in the class as a possibility even back when Ti was still incarnate.

Do says, “Now, the last little thing that you must understand. If this world exists beyond our departure, then there is no longer that closeness, there is no longer a Representative. Now, I am a physical Representative. These of the classroom, they are physical representatives. Should I leave this classroom and return to my Father's House, they would still be your door for whatever time one of them was still a faithful wife, faithful in all behavior, faithful in all belief and practice, wanting nothing of this world, establishing nothing of this world that could be called a church or a belief system that would be accepted by the masses. As long as one of them remains, your door is open. If that one remaining remains faithful to the full degree.”

This was insinuated in a few other documents Jwnody wrote - referring to one of these students as “active students” but not at that time defining what constitutes an active student, but then that definition seems to be provided here.

=== End of excerpts of Session 12 ===

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 12

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MkL5ljd2-2Y>

(note: When Do and Crew made this I was part of the video team and we started each session showing the Do's Two Helpers that faded away to the sound of a Bell tone - I believe the A tone. The part of this video where a title is shot in with a rushing sound was put in by the person who reformatted these video's).

Transcript: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 12

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/19/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-12/>

Continuing with section: III.D.5 regarding the non-physical “great city” compared to Sodom in Rev 11:8, where Ti and Do are subdued:

Thus to select a city in the U.S. that most has a reputation like Sodom could be “Las Vegas” as one nickname suggests as “sin city.” Do called it “Lost Wages.” Ti and Do were in a Las Vegas hotel when the national news broke the second time to name them by their vehicle's names as two criminals from Texas instead of Two from The Physical Evolutionary Level Above Human here to take their believers to their kingdom via the student's metamorphosis (changeover) and by way of a physical spacecraft, popularly referred to as a “UFO.” These tapes were made for the public in what was their second taking of their information to the “street” that in 1994 encompassed meetings throughout the United States.

- “Egypt” - comes from the Greek 125 Aiguptos meaning “double straits.” A strait is also synonymous with a “street” or a path or way, probably regardless of whether it's on land or on water. Egypt is a nation state while Sodom a city. Egypt in Hebrew is 4714 Mitsrayim the dual of matsowr 4693 in the sense of a limit or border of a besieged place.

Hos 11:1 When Israel [was] a child then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt.

This was referenced by Mat 2:15 as the fulfillment when siting the human parents of the vehicle Jesus was to take over departed to Egypt to flee King

Herod's decree to try to kill off any of the Jewish people's (sons of God) first born as he feared the Messiah's coming. The real student body are the real Israeli's as Do said they are the "overcomers" regardless of ethnic/racial genetics. Thus they are the returning Souls (sons) that with Next Level direction and help have prepped many human vehicles to become their instruments to finish their overcoming and service through taking them, their vehicles over, what Do called "borrowing" them since they would be returned (to the dust of the earth from whence they came).

Thus I suggest the non-physical Egypt represents the U.S. besieged by the Luciferian space alien fallen angels that has two sections or bordered areas that can be defined as the Temple area west of the Mississippi river and the primary Courtyard area east of the Mississippi river that is where returning Souls primarily but not exclusively arrive to take their chosen vehicles out of bondage to the human condition (Egypt) according to the timing of the FIRST (approx. 1973-1977 to 2013-2017) and LAST (approx 2017 to 2021 and 2021-20??) HARVEST WAVESs. The times are just a general idea only to show that the LAST stage is not finished/Done beyond the life span of people who were middle aged during the FIRST HARVEST WAVE (as Ti and Do seemed to indicate as the timing, though I could be wrong about). There is a basis for all the date spans, sort of surrounding the two time frame structures in prophecy - that of the 7 Seals Opening and the reference to the FIRST and LAST (Judgement) HOUR which is about a 40 year human time frame.

Egypt at the time of the Revelations writer was a province of the Roman Empire but is actually considered to be the first civilization or perhaps even the remnant of the previous civilization on earth who are thought to be Assur, the ones referred to as "giants" - Nephilim in Genesis chapter 6.

It's interesting that the Egyptians were considered to be a white race as opposed to the Adamic (ruddy/red - blood in face race). Egypt is also defined in the name etymology as the "border" and/or "frontier." The primary defining characteristic of a "city" is a bordered area and the western U.S. was considered by the original U.S. 13 Colonies as the "frontier" and that many ventured to the west in search of opportunity, even wealth in gold.

Egypt as a country name is considered to be "black ground/soil because of it's very fertile soil along the Nile River. We know that California is considered

to have some of the most fertile land in the U.S. Egypt also means, “home of the Ka (life-force and Soul (ba)) of Ptah” and the religion of ancient Egypt, that is very much consistent with what is today called New Age Spirituality, to where the Space Aliens appear to be depicted as the “gods” with their statues of humanoids with reptilian or other animal faces/heads. It seems this is also where the idea of the “trinity” of the Catholics came from and possibly the practice of preserving and burying the dead, even becoming a distortion of the prospect of resurrection from the dead as if those bodies could live again, yet understandable in some ways considering that some did live again after being considered dead. Plus the idea of the Afterlife which is considered to be a spiritual realm only.

Today religions evidence the same distortions to keep people from seeing the fact that the Creators are Living physical Beings, who have overcome their humanness. are evolved above the human condition and are individuals in a many membered kingdom. Even the Soul is a physical container that grows to be a bigger and more dense new creature that can alter it's vibration of it's physical suit (body) They wear. I'm only describing this because of how apparent it is how Egyptian beliefs are depicting the overall distortion of the Next Level's reality that has been evidenced to repeat itself in many ways in the America's.

Two Straights or Streets (pathways) or banks - (partitions of land that are where the classrooms will be held) could geographically refer to the Nile as one and to the Mediterranean or Red Sea as the other and in the U.S. to the Pacific and the Atlantic or the Pacific and the Colorado River or the Pacific and the Mississippi River.

After all, this is outlining an area in the “Great City,” shown in other ways to be the U.S. Revelations chapter 17 “Woman” as Lady Columbia and Lady Liberty, which again has “two banks” with a Great River dividing it into two parts, one for the primary territory of the FIRST Harvest testing area and the other (east of the Mississippi) the setting for the LAST Harvest testing area. This LAST area happens to be where most Christians are, where the Christians are like those Souls/Spirits who were using vehicles during the time of Jesus, but in Jewish vehicles then - that originally came out of Egypt and by the way may have just largely elected Donald Trump president for the start of the Great Tribulation that could become their test by the content of

this book.

It is also interesting that the Colorado River starts in the Rocky Mountains of Colorado, where Ti was taken by “two wings of a great eagle” - to Blackhawk, Colorado, shown in Rev 12:14, that goes through the Grand Canyon and forms the southern border between California and Arizona, while outlining the area mostly south of it, where Ti and Do spent most all their time with their classroom.

It is also interesting that there seems to be significant documentation through the Smithsonian Institute from discoveries in the late 1800's - to 1896 (the year of some Great Comets and the Aurora, Texas UFO Crash, that there were Egyptians in America around 1700 BC. They built shrines, smelted gold, built pyramids, brass and gold statues and several “tunnel cities” with man made rooms, one of which had a wall full of mummy's for their dead. Many artifacts were found all throughout the Grand Canyon as well as in Illinois, Ohio and Georgia. Incidentally another word for Egypt was Memphis. Names are not automatically coincidental. There are also ties to the Old Testament records of Joseph and Moses, both of which were dignitaries in Egypt and may be where Jesus was saying he was going when he was leaving and told his disciples he was going to tend to his “other fold” that I sort of thought might have been in India where Buddhism sprang up, since Do talked a little about how they had some of the same teachings or renunciation of the world, which also made it's way to the Americas in the 1960's budding New Age movement. So Jesus with his “changed over” vehicle he left via a spacecraft in the cloud of light may have had a number of stops to include in the Americas. The Hopi Indians knew a lot of the Egyptian names for shrines and the depicted pharaohs in statues, etc. though they couldn't read the hieroglyphics on them and the walls.

This also puts another light on the Two Witnesses being “ruined” and even exiting from the vicinity of this new symbolic part of “Egypt.”

To see some of this documentation check out this link:

[Egyptians In America](https://sites.google.com/site/ancientegyptiansinamerica/home)

<https://sites.google.com/site/ancientegyptiansinamerica/home>

- “where also our Lord was crucified” - Jesus said The Kingdom of God, whom he represented to humanity would be “given to a 'ethnos'(Greek); race,

tribe, specially non-Jewish, pagan, gentile, heathen people (nation) that brings forth fruit” In other words, at his return he would not be coming to those people known previously as the chosen “children of Israel,” which included, of course the geographical area where they were led by Jehovah through Elijah, Moses, Enoch and at first Adam to start the experiment. We know he's talking about returning to a new geographical area because he also spoke about how Jerusalem's house would be left desolate, which means it will be deserted by the Kingdom of God/Heaven's use for Their next physical incarnate presence, because of the repeated rejection representatives from the Kingdom of God/Heaven received each time they came, as depicted by the Old Testament prophets records and of course from Jesus experience.

One way to look at this part of the description of where these Two Witnesses and Crew exit their incarnations is to look at the wording, “where also our Lord was crucified (extinguished/subdued, impaled, staked to a tree) as indicative of “whatever place” where these Two actually find themselves figuratively “shot down” and/or “exit by dying themselves” (apokteino auto). The prophecy could have just said “Jerusalem” as when it was given it was a fact that Jesus was killed in Jerusalem. As this was all intended by the Next Level to be a mystery so they could unravel it when they wanted to see it unraveled, as before then the Luciferians would be stimulating humans to unravel so they could distort it further and further from the truth. In other words it's Next Level strategy to provide information on a need to know basis to their servants. Ti and Do set it up this way so that even they would be in the dark until the time was ripe for the truth to be told. Thus it seems apparent that this prophecy is saying wherever the Two Witnesses are will have it's figurative relationship to where Jesus was killed, as well as being a type of match for the geography of a desert area (Sodom) with water bodies on both sides - the Pacific and Colorado River as the Altar part of the greater Temple area that extended to the Mississippi river.

Here are four strong pieces of evidence further supporting these interpretations:

1) Nation in the following passage is actually taken from the Greek “ethnos”

Mat 21:43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation\* bringing forth the fruits thereof.

\*nation= 1484 ethnos most likely from etho 1486; a race (as of the same habit), i.e. a tribe; specially, a foreign (non-Jewish) one (usually, by implication, pagan)= Gentile, heathen, nation, people.

2) Jesus said of the city of Jerusalem specifically that their “house”

Mat 23:37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

Mat 23:38 Behold, your house ((3624 oikosof= household, family of God, stock, descendants, dwelling place)) is left unto you desolate.

3) As they will NOT SEE HIM, they will have to see someone acting on his behalf which I suspect is related to Jesus saying his return would not be in the NAME of Jesus. In other words, they will be faced with seeing the new vehicle this new Representative takes.

Mat 23:39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

4) Here Jesus messenger is saying, not only will he be giving them a name of God\*1, which he didn't give last time because this person he is referring to didn't come incarnate last time so didn't need a name but only was spoken of as his role/position of “Father” or Father in Heaven/sky/stars (The location is given because that is where this individual dwells and so incarnates and space aliens couldn't intercept people's desire to commune solely with their heavenly Father). If this individual wasn't coming incarnate He wouldn't need a name.

But he is saying there is going to be a new Jerusalem\*2 with it's own name, and He will have a new name\*3 as well, because he will also be newly incarnate - not planning on bringing with him his Next Level vehicle.

\*1 Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him THE NAME OF MY GOD,...

\*2 ...and the NAME OF THE CITY OF MY GOD, WHICH IS NEW JERUSALEM, which cometh down out of heaven from my God:...



There are twelve pillars in the temple. Each pillar is one graduating student from among the ones recorded as the “4 Living Beings” (obviously mistranslated to “beasts” in many translations) and “four and twenty Elders.” I believe these can be identified among the 38 to 42 who laid down their lives with Do in 1997 (and four who laid down their lives following soon thereafter).

By the time of the making of the “Beyond Human - The Last Call” video series, in the first tape that I participated in as a helper for him, Do said the students in the classroom that remained were “a couple dozen.” As I had become a researcher of the records by Do's instigation and my initiative with specific assignments, like to research the non-Hindu/Buddhist modern beliefs in “reincarnation” in the records, I did become aware of the “four and twenty elders” in the Book of Revelations, though I don't recall Do ever talking about that part of the record except for this one reference in video, “Session 1 of 12” (paraphrased to not be challenged by those who hold the copyright to the Beyond Human transcripts):

Do says his “classroom” reduced to 50 (from about 100 initially who gathered in Wyoming in 1976) and then to “a couple dozen” who he says have overcome the human condition enough to relate to others coming up in their overcoming as “Elders or Older Members.” He then says this applies to two students helping him with that Beyond Human tape which happened to be Jwnody and Swyody. He says they know how filled he is with the Kingdom of Heaven and knows how filled they are with it.

The original can be viewed at:

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 1  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ocsToPN3JnQ>

This segment of the Beyond Human series was brought to my attention by a relatively new believer in Ti and Do. He reminded me of it because of the way Do states that the two student helpers sitting opposite him, called June and Sawyer for the public, but Jwnody and Swyody as internal classroom identification, were “Elders or Older Members to anyone else that they can help in their own overcoming.” This new believer in Ti and Do, (and by the way belief has always been representative of someone we put our trust and faith in. It's not just thinking they are who they say they are, though that's a very early stage), wanted to look to me as “his Older Member,” which,

though I could understand his wanting to do so, I knew I wasn't in the context that he was using the phrase. We only have One Older Member and that's Do, for both Elder and new believers, and there is nothing to stand in the way of a new believer excelling in their relationship with their Older Member past any Elder. In fact Do said that theoretically there is nothing to stop someone from surpassing their Older Member in growth. That is theoretical because an Older Member is one who is growing very fast and growth has to do with how we perform tasks given us by our Older Member and thus how we please our Older Member. It's not like a good grade in a university that you can earn by doing all the lessons well. The Older Member must also be "pleased" with you.

Now Do's Older Member, Ti also loves all the elders and youngins and so is also our Older Member but has assigned us to look to Do. In that way Do will assign those he chooses to assist in bringing up new believers, thus in this instance those named in the video, though there is one wrinkle in this as Sawyer "fell away" from that position he was being given the chance to rise up to perform. The details of my fall have already been recorded in this writing, but I didn't remain in that fallen state though whether I have been restored to that level of trust from my Older Member, Do remains to be proven. But at this time I don't have any indication that Do would want new believers to think of June as their Older Member even though she didn't "fall." If that actually becomes a reality in a time to come, that's another story. Our instruction for those that remain, that were in Ti and Do's classroom and for those who newly come to believe in Ti and Do is to look to Do as their Older Member which is also looking to Ti but is going through the channel given us. Rev 19:10 and Rev 22:8 illustrate John "fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which showed him these things," to which he was told by that "angel John was a "fellowservant" and "brethren prophet and of them keeping the sayings of this book: worship (work for) God" - one's Older Member.

Ti actually instructed those in their classroom to make our "committal" to Do. Making committals was a very big step in the classroom. And words alone is a start but it needs to grow to service and again, at the pace any of us wants to grow. Above the fastest we can grow is by frequently asking for maximum growth. (Don't worry if what you get is more than you feel you can handle, you can ask for a breather and Do and Crew will help you). When

asking for more growth, know you will get it and there will be challenges with it, but the new growth opportunities always come with support to apply them, especially as you ask for that help with the details as they will also include service to bringing about new fruit to the Next Level Kingdom.

This new named area compared to Jerusalem (The Two Mountains (Kings) of Peace) wouldn't need a new name if it wasn't a new geographical area, regardless of size, and though it comes from "heaven" (sky to outer space, but from the Kingdom of Above Human beings whose abodes are among the literal heavens) it's a new location as it is being depicted as moving (coming down from). Looking at it realistically, this "city" is a type of spacecraft, so it's like moving it from one dock to another and thus becomes a localized "heaven" on Earth, even potentially resting upon the Earth while extending even a great distance away from the surface of the Earth to where it is considered to have compartments (like on a ship with the captains deck up top), spoken of as having three Heaven's by some and seven heavens by others. This is also a depiction of the literal Temple because it is the area where members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven are both serving and helping those who are inhabiting human physical bodies, having been called by the incarnate representatives "trumpet" - public announcements of their presence and opportunity to overcome their human mammalian perennial seed bearing nature to graduate into their above human family as directed by the incarnate Two Witnesses delivering their exemplified prophecy.

So there is a new name for the Earthy part of that new replacement for the way in which the middle eastern city of Jerusalem was used before.

\*3 ...and I will write upon him my new name.

So the new students will get the new name the one who was Jesus last time incarnates into for his return as one of the Two Witnesses to take the student Souls he was given by his heavenly Father to birth into their new kingdom.

### **III.D.6. REV 11:9 - THE "PEOPLE AND KINDREDS AND TONGUES AND NATIONS" THAT SEE THEIR RUINED BODIES - "THREE AND A HALF" - NOT PUTTING THEIR RUINED REPUTATION "GRAVES" AS "MEMORIAL" - KEEPING THEIR MEMORY ALIVE**

Rev 11:9 And they ((991 blepo= to look at, perceive, regard, take heed,

behold, beware)) of ((1537 ek or ex= denotes the origin (whence action or motion proceeds) from, or be-caused by)) (the) people ((2992 laos= general public)) and kindreds ((5443 phule from 5453 phuo= offshoot, kin, “sprouts,” germinated, to spring up)) and tongues ((1100 glossa= a language)) and nations ((1484 ethnos= a race, (as of the same habit, (those not tagged or deposited)))) shall see ((991 blepo= to look at, perceive, take heed)) their ((846 autos= theirSELVES)) (dead) bodies ((ptoma/pipto= ruined, fallen)) three days ((2250 hemera= +/-or to sit for periods, (by context) an age, year, judgment)) and ((2532 kai= or)) (an) half ((semi, part(-ition), division, split, short season)), and shall not/nor suffer ((863 aphiemi= cry, forgive, forsake, lay aside, send away)) their (dead) bodies ((fallen/ruined)) (to be) put ((5087 titheimi= to place advise, appoint, bow, commit, conceive, give, X kneel down, lay (ASIDE, down, up), make, ordain, purpose, put, set (forth), settle, sink down)) in graves ((3418 mnema from 3415 mnaomai= A MEMORY, a memorial as in becoming a fixture in the mind or having a mental grasp, be mindful of, abide/continue/dwell on))

- “they of people” = the people who CAUSE their ruined/fall of their human vehicle/reputations SUBDUING and/or “SEPARATION BY DYING”

- “kindreds” - These would be those who were tagged and deposited with Next Level mind at whatever times the Next Level chooses to give them what amounts to a “seed” that can become a new Next Level member “embryo” attached to the human vehicle they give it to. Being among these does not insure one's success in germinating which takes place when one hears the information from the Next Level, feel like they recognize it as the truth and leave all behind to follow or seek out the incarnate Older Member that is the Rep from the Next Level. If the Older Member has exited his incarnation, if there are still existing Active Students still incarnate they can seek to “connect” with them. If they feel they have the strength to leave all behind, they will be stimulating the start of their own metamorphosis. They can ask Ti and Do for the strength to do so. Whether they have the strength to leave all behind or not, the overall requirement to be counted as a new prospective candidate of the Next Level is to “be willing to take a stand” for Ti and Do, believing all they taught, accepting the ramifications until your vehicle expires. Taking a stand is serving by disseminating all Ti and Do taught that when applied begins to convert all that energy once spent laterally, vertically instead to literally make a Mind graft to our Older Members who are

observing all from their spacecrafts in the near literal heavens.

- “tongues” - a language (specially, one naturally un-acquired) - the language or dialect used by a particular people distinct from that of other nations. It's interesting how this Greek word seems to be rooted to the English “glossary” which is a dictionary of word meanings. Given this is saying the word implies a language “not naturally acquired” it seems it is referring to the new terminology used by these Two Older Members and how it's not common. This would make more sense with the other usages of “tongues” in prophecy. For instance:

Mar 16:17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

New TERMS will set them apart, while pertaining to when this prophecy was given, there was already the plan afoot for the Next Level to bring their return to a new land where these who make up the student' “CLASSROOM” will stand out as having new terminology.

Examples of new terms that accumulated over the years: Instead of Kingdom of God or Kingdom of Heaven, it was “THE EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN” or “NEXT LEVEL,” REDEFINED “EVOLUTION” that had nothing to do with Darwin's usage, saying instead that the Next Level was a next step up the evolutionary ladder from the Human Evolutionary Kingdom which was above the Animal Kingdom which was above the Plant Kingdom which was above the Mineral Kingdom. They REDEFINED “REINCARNATION” saying the Hindu/Buddhist way of thinking about it was not accurate. They spoke in terms of “MIND” saying it was synonymous with “spirit.” They said a Soul was a “DEPOSIT,” a “CONTAINER,” a “POCKET,” a “CHIP” as in computer chip that had it's own set of programs with it. They said our human bodies were “VEHICLES.” They said our “heavenly Father” was an “OLDER MEMBER” in the Next Level and Heaven was the “literal heavens,” meaning all elevated areas from the sky to deep outer space. They called the Oldest Older Member of the Next Level the “CHIEF OF CHIEFS” instead of the term God since the term God had become bastardized into anything but it's original meaning.

A new member of the Next Level was a “YOUNGER MEMBER.” They called reproductive organs, “PLUMBING.” Clouds of light, chariots of fire,

whirlwinds were “SPACECRAFTS.” A woman's bra they called a “SLINGSHOT.” A fart was a “POOFOOFUS” (that we needed to only release in the “BATH CHAMBER.” We rested in the “REST CHAMBER.” They talked about the changeover recorded as happening as a “twinkling of an eye” as a “METAMORPHOSIS” compared to that of the Caterpillar to a Butterfly. We did not eat, we “CONSUMED” and it wasn't food, it was “FUEL.” The brain was a “COMPUTER.” Meals were “EXPERIMENTS.” A recipe was a “FORMULA.” The houses we lived in were “CRAFTS” as if they were spacecrafts, but they did nothing to make anything look that way. A job was an “OUT OF CRAFT TASK.” The kitchen was the “Nutri Lab.” The laundry was the “Fiber Lab.” The workshop was the “IMPRO LAB,” impro standing for Improvements. The administrative team worked in “COM CENTER,” where “com” stood for “communications.” They said they came from “Headquarters” in deep space. A toilet was a “COMMUNE.” Feces was “SOLID WASTE” and urine, “LIQUID WASTE.” The auto repair shop and the hospital were referred to as the “HORSE-PISTOL” as both our automobiles and VEHICLES were also considered to function and serve us as horses can be taught/trained to. Assigned watching the heavens at night was called “Night-watch.” Our internal bakery was called the “YEAST LAB.”

- “nations” - These are all who have not been tagged or seeded with a deposit. We don't know who doesn't have that seed as one never knows when a seed can become activated to begin to germinate.

- “see” - look at (literally, because for this many peoples from different walks of life to all look on this event means it is either in a very large international representative city during a large general public gathering (town square) and/or is covered by the media. It's interesting that Ti and Do told Brad Steiger in response to his question about whether they would have to go to a certain place for the pickup by a spacecraft to happen, said, “No, we do not have to be in a certain place. We, of course, would not head for the middle of Times Square - unless we were to do our demonstration there. We would probably go out to a spot that was relatively remote, but we wouldn't go there until we felt led, until we felt it was time to go there. Our Father's kingdom will wait until the world has decided about us. If the world decides that we must follow through with the demonstration, then we will go into our Father's kingdom.”

- “ruin/fallen” (dead bodies) - whether as a figure dead as in ruined reputations or literally fallen as in dead.

- “three days and (an) half” - as a phrase this is only used here and in Rev 11:11 though a similar type of time reference is listed in Rev 12:14, Dan 7:25 and Dan 12:7 though in place of the word “days” is “time or times” and in Dan 12:7 uses “divided” instead of “half.” Throughout the rest of these records “half” never refers to a time frame.

Since this appears to be depicting a repeated “demonstration” of rising from the dead condition, it's important to compare it to Jesus rising from his dead condition which he states in:

Mat 12:40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

Joh 2:19 Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

Joh 2:20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

Joh 2:21 But he spake of the temple of his body.

Joh 2:22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

However, in both of these references there is no “half” indicator, yet when one researches all the references to the time frame when Jesus is killed and rises from the dead state, it can be shown based on the year of Jesus final days incarnate as AD 31 that he was potentially in the tomb 3 1/2 days. But Jesus said “3 days and 3 nights,” clearly not a representative time frame of anything but what it actually represents in time.

I wouldn't normally put too much investigation to get this date/time frame as accurate as I can, except for the fact that in two different interviews with Ti and Do in “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary,” Ti and Do state in two ways that, “It is characteristic of the members of the next kingdom to be able to heal their bodies in three and a half days,” that is after having completed the “changeover” compared to the metamorphosis of caterpillar to butterfly that

they said took place for Jesus when he went up the mountain and was reported as being “transfigured.” It's interesting that in:

Mat 17:2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

Transfigured = 3339 metamorphoo from meta 3326 and morphoo 3445; to transform (literally or as a figure, “metamorphose”)= change, transfigure, transform.

Who would have thought that Jesus was becoming a “butterfly” via his “metamorphose”? I don't know if Ti and Do were aware of this definition before their usage in 1975. They only talked in terms of a “changeover” or a “transition” or “Christing” in their interviews and earliest writings pre 1975's usage in Statement One.

On this basis “three days and an half” is just what it says, yet why then did Jesus compare his demonstration of proof as “three days and three nights” when he was incarnate to his disciples and then after he exited his incarnation express via his messenger the time period of the Two Witnesses in their subdued (overcome) time period and/or “exit by dying” seemingly differently UNLESS, in the Revelations he wanted there to be an option. It seems to be just like the Rev 11:2 usage of “forty-two months” when in reference to the ones trekking through the holy city, the student body and their time of prophecy to gather them as a “thousand two hundred and threescore days” when as far as time it's the same. In the former example it wasn't changeable. He was going to be in the literal grave for three days and three nights - spelled out literally in such a way that it would be hard to justify it as a figurative expression but in Revelations it needed to be able to go in at least a couple different ways.

This is further evidenced by the more general references to time, yet in the same format of the use of a “half”:

Rev 12:14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time ((2540 kairos= season, due measure, measure of a large or small portion of time)) + ((1563 ekei= there, thither (-ward) in or to that yonder place)), and times ((2540 kairos= season, due measure, measure of a large or small



portion of time)), and half ((2255 hemisu= neuter of a derivative from an inseparable prefix akin to hama 260; at the “same” time, denoting close association, also, and, together, with(-al)), through the idea of partition involved in connection and meaning semi-; (as noun) half= half)) a time ((2540 kairos...)), from the face of the serpent.

Which references Daniel's prophecies with the exact same kind of wording and association of the meanings of the word “time” and “half/division” with the added implications of some plural usage and time as not only a season or appointment but includes the reason for the appointment as set time for a MEETING OF INDIVIDUALS. What became very interesting was how “time” in Dan 7:25 where Aramaic 'iddan translates “TECHNICALLY, to a YEAR” and “by IMPLICATION” the option to include this time as “a PLURAL,” thus as YEARS and/or APPOINTMENT TIMES/SEASONS.

Dan 7:25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times ((2166 zman (Aramaic) from 2165 zman (Hebrew)= an appointed occasion from 2163 zaman= to fix (a time), a season)) and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time ((5732 'iddan (Aramaic) from a root corresponding to that of "ed" (5708); a set time; TECHNICALLY, A YEAR= time, periodical, BY IMPLICATION IN PLURAL)) and times ((5732 'iddan...)) and the dividing ((6387 plag (Aramaic) from 6386 plag corresponding to 6385 palag (ancient root)= to split, divide, half)) of time ((5732 'iddan...)).

Considering that in Dan 12:7 that translates a Hebrew word for “time” is also defined in one context as, “CONVENTIONALLY A YEAR” though shows no indication of a plural context, yet the translators do list one of those instances as “times” in all three of these usages regardless of the language... Hebrew for Dan 12:7, Aramaic for Dan 7:25 and Greek for Rev 12:14. The reason I'm focusing on the plurality, is because if we translated “time” in most all these cases as a YEAR, then it could be considered in all three cases to be; A YEAR(1), YEARS (2 or more) AND HALF (DIVISION/SPLIT) A YEAR, which could be roughly 3 1/2 years depending on the DIVISION of the last year in the series.

Dan 12:7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time ((4150 mow'ed or

moled or moweadah; from 'ya'ad' (3259); formally, an appointment, i.e. a fixed time or season; specifically, a festival; CONVENTIONALLY A YEAR; by implication, an assembly (as convened for a definite purpose); technically the congregation; by extension, the place of meeting; also a signal (as appointed beforehand)= appointed (sign, time), (place of, solemn) assembly, congregation, (set, solemn) feast, (appointed, due) season, solemn(-ity), synagogue, (set) time (appointed), betroth, gather (selves, together), set (a time))), times ((4150 mow'ed)), and an half ((2677 chetsiy from 2673 chatsah; the half or middle= half, middle, mid(-night), midst, part, two parts, cut, split in two, divide, live out half)); and when he shall have accomplished to scatter ((5310 naphats= overspread, dispersed)) the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

Now it will be argued that these verses in Daniel are referring to different time periods based on various ways of looking at various time frames and numbers within the prophecies, yet in these two examples there are very strong clues that they are referring to the END TIME that even Christian theologians from most all vantage points know we are in the midst of today in 2015. Daniel 12 has already been largely re-interpreted in a previous section. But for Daniel 7, one can see that evidence as well. For instance here is the vision/experience Daniel had with a messenger who interpreted one of his visions. A tiny case in point that leads up to Dan 7:25 can be found in:

Dan 7:17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

Dan 7:18 But the saints of the most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

The saints don't "take the kingdom and possess the kingdom for ever..." until they graduate by overcoming their humanness during the time of an incarnate Representative from the Next Level who leads them through their remaining overcoming. This is why Jesus said his Kingdom would return, so when he left next time they would leave at that same time to go with him. That's for the first fruits while all of this only takes place during the END TIME. There are many clear indications in Daniel's visions/experiences as recorded in chapters 7-12, that were prophecies pertaining primarily to this END TIME that also show direct correlations to things Jesus prophesied and were included in the Book of Revelations. No doubt Jesus read Daniel's prophecies

and provided him with verifications of what he knew was to occur as that is in part why prophecies are given - to assist the new Representatives for the sake of their student body which is pertinent to what he projected as well.

However the point of dissecting the usages of the phrase “three days and a half” as potentially related to the phrase “time, times and half time” is to show how this is a method of outlining time and associated events in such a way that provide for the actual outcome as both specific as needed and in-specific as needed while showing the relationship with previous prophecy to serve as proof of the forethought planning by the Next Level Crew, all for the benefit of those that seek to start their overcoming of humanness program. When the timing of events is meant to be 100% specific the Older Member's spell it out as when Jesus said the only proof he would show of being from the Next Level was Jonas in the whales belly three days and three nights.

However in this Two Witnesses context it looks as if this time frame was meant to be fairly literal. Since it is referring to a recovery from a subduing (overcoming) of these Two and depending on the human response their exit of their incarnation by dying their Selves 3 or 3 1/2 days would match the time in which Jesus' vehicle was in the dead/healing state as well, though it was forecast differently here in Rev 11:9 because it was laying out a plan that had built into it an alternative strategy should the humans not mount an attack on these Two that both subdues them and results in their exit by dying themselves. After being subdued they could have also chose to lay down their lives at that time and still “stand upon their feet.” But then when it came down to the actual time of their closing in on their time of prophecy completion it took yet another course.

Since humans did not kill Ti and Do in 1975, though some clearly wanted to, (some family members of their followers issued threats against them, and I actually heard one person loudly threaten them with death, shouting, “you ought to be shot,” while they were talking at the Waldport meeting) and since Ti and Do said they, “grieved literally for days, feeling like they had been shot down by the media and the mission was dead,” and I know those “literal....days” in that statement were 2 or 3 at most, because of the timeline I witnessed at that time, I would say 3 1/2 in this verse is simply providing an open ended but short time, before they would “stand upon their feet” (Rev 11:11).

Ti and Do both knew of this verse that said it would be 3 1/2 days until they “stood on their feet,” but never did try to abide by prophecy in word and/or deed. As shown they just said they felt shot down for the time span of “days.” Prophecy only provided clues and support for what they knew because of the communication they both had independently with their Next Level Older Member.

However, I would also propose that this time frame actually had two applications relative to Ti and Do's mission. Yes it was the time frame in which they were subdued but even if it could have defined the time their killed bodies were laying dead, if that was how it played out, which as said I believe now was a strategy to trick the Luciferians, it also seems to represent the time period from the end of Ti and Do's prophecy period, roughly in May/June of 1976 - 3 1/2 years into the time Ti took Do and their student body into the “wilderness” that traveled between southern Wyoming during the spring/summer months to southern Texas during the fall/winter months. That period ended by about 1980. It was around that time that Ti and Do moved the group into large houses, starting in Wheatridge, Colorado.

Now the reason I'm suggesting this was the “3 1/2 days,” where “day” also has a “yearly” translation was because during these 3-4 years is when there remained continuous press related to cults, when articles appeared in Psychology Today and in 1978's Jim Jones murders well documented on video, etc. forced and manipulated suicides took place that kept so called related stories of cults in the media, before the people that was finalized in a sense by the movie, “The Mysterious Two,” a grade B sham made for television movie broadcast that was about Bo and Peep but didn't report anything accurately in 1982. Most all times given are all general as the Next Level doesn't operate by human earth clocks and calendars, though they do things by seasons, solstices and equinoxes, new and full moons.

- “and shall NOT send forgiveness (suffer or disregard (into the future)) for their ruined/fallen (dead) bodies (vehicle's reputation or life) to be laid aside (put) resulting (in) memory (graves).” In other words these people who were part of the system that caused their ruin and/or separation by dying, the “bestial governmental systems and media” (that came about because of the Luciferian space alien fallen angel influence on them over millennium) would not forgive or put to rest or lay aside what they had against them that caused

their ruin and/or “separation by death.” So Ti and Do's arrests and Do's felony conviction were not forgiven them even though the plaintiffs both dropped the charges as it was really based on misunderstanding and Ti and Do's keeping the rental car too long, which given how attentive Ti and Do both were to the laws of the land throughout their vehicle's 40 something years before then was probably because the Next Level wanted to use them in that way so there would be grounds to shoot them down and make them according to the government and it's followers, “thieves in the night.” And if they had literally “separated by dying” at that time it could have followed exactly as translated. The Next Level would make sure the humans didn't take their bodies to be put in graves.

### **III.D.7. REV 11:10 - HUMANS REJOICE OVER THEIR DEMISE**

Rev 11:10 And (they that) dwell ((2730 katoikeo= to house, reside, inhabit)) upon (the) earth ((1093 ge= country, region, ground, land, world)) (shall) rejoice ((5463 chairo= to say farewell, at their parting))) over ((1909 epi= about, after, because of)) them ((846 autos= these things)), and ((kai= even, also)) (make) merry ((2165 euphraino= put in a good frame of mind, sense of success as a job “well done”)), and ((2532 kai= (cumulative to) therefore)) (shall) send ((3992 pempo= to, pertaining to the future, subjectively (of the mind) dispatching, transmitting, bestowing, wielding, sending, thrusting in)) gifts ((1435 doron= as a; presenting, giving, offering, bestowing)) (one to) another ((240 allelon= each or one another)); because ((3754 hoti= as concerning, how that)) these two prophets ((4396 prophetes from compound of 4253 pro= above, and 5346 phemi= inspired speakers, fore-tellers)) tormented ((928 basanizo= to torture, pain, toil, toss, vex, through the notion of going to the bottom, a touch stone, walked on foot)) (them that) dwelt on (the) earth ((1093 ge= country, region, ground, land, world, human inhabitants)).

The Next Level Older Members and Crew are strategic in their “gardening” efforts on the earth because as Ti and Do said from the start it is all an “experiment.” Like a human gardener, they prepare everything that includes weeding, but also provide the equivalent of “fertilizer” in the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens and non-seeded humans who with the discarnates all amount to what Ti and Do called the “lower forces” and who are all “influences” on those who are the recipients of Next Level seeding of their

Mind “deposits.” All these lower force influences also have degrees of free will, at least the living ones, as once discarnate they probably do not. (That's the reason we need to overcome our humanness while alive in a human vehicle - it's our footstool or “stepping stone,” the caterpillar that can become the butterfly). I'm addressing this because a number of the responses from many humans to what these Two Witnesses bring public with their prophecy of new information is described as happening in the “future” relative to when the events take place.

Specifically, in Rev 11:10, “SHALL rejoice and ((shall)) make merry” and “SHALL send gifts one to another.” Meanwhile “tormented” and “dwelt” are in the present tense and each of these is separated from the other in such a way to indicate they each stand alone as descriptions of events.

These are strong indicators that it was never intended that these Two Witnesses were both subdued (overcome) and killed or SEPARATED BY DYING as one event with multiple actions described because they would have used all present tense words to depict the events. If that is the case my explanation for Ti and Do believing they would be killed and even they only would have to die to go to the Next Level were literally strategy because they knew the Luciferians would be planning to have people ready willing and able to die for their beliefs so when the Next Level came they and their students would look no different. Thus the Jim Jones event and the Solar Temple, though each of those events were shown to be shrouded in murder and both involved children who would not be able to make such a choice to die based on belief. The Luciferians were so bent on portraying the Next Level as a suicide cult that they influenced humans to make the grade B movie, “The Mysterious Two” that came out in 1982, which had on the VHS cover what might have been a real picture of all the dead bodies from the Jim Jones murder/manipulated/forced suicides that took place in 1978, when Ti and Do at that time believed and said their followers “would not have to die to get into the Next Level.” Therefore Ti and Do were the perfect Representatives as they, like Jesus said they would only say and do what they felt their Older Member gave them to say and do.

Plus it faced those students who believed upon joining they would be martyred for Ti and Do with changing their thinking/feeling to align with what Ti and Do taught. Just as Ti and Do knew to follow their guidance

students needed to learn to follow their guidance. In fact Ti and Do even made a lesson of this. It was referred to as the “polka dot leisure ports.” A “leisure port” was a type of tent brand name. One could buy only the main part which consisted of a tall top that had four V shaped fabric parts that were staked into the ground that each also had a pole to support the canopy. Along each of the V shaped fabric legs were zippers so they could be zipped together and one could put either a door or a window or wall in any of the inverted V openings created by the V legs. These were all the same colors. They had white tops and light blue green V legs. and white inserts. Ti and Do bought as many as 20 something of these tents and we had them all zipped together in different configurations. One was a big circle with a court yard in the middle. Then they changed the configuration into two long corridors that were parallel to one another. At night when there were lights inside, as we had generators we buried to keep the noise down keeping lights on for a while each evening they looked like two scientific stations one might see on the Artic ice. So the lesson was simply, if your Older Member said the leisure ports were polka dotted then you would want to believe that they were actually polka dotted.

Mind you, the Next Level doesn't operate as commanders giving orders and expecting robotic compliance. But it is part of the training program to adopt everything we are given trusting them and in that way they could trust that we would follow their instructions as once on a Next Level spacecraft if we can't be trusted we can't be part of a crew and they don't want us there, so we need to learn the lesson while in a human vehicle on earth first. So the first two of “The 17 steps” were:

1. Can you follow instructions without adding your own interpretation?
2. Can you deliver instructions as you receive them or do they change according to your computer?

- “they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them” - There is a reason this was stated as if to repeat the last verse stating how “people and kindreds and tongues and nations see their ruin/fall (dead) bodies...” but this time referring to those that “dwell, inhabit the Earth.” This seems to differentiate how the media were those that “see” their ruin, while inhabitants refers to those who become personally aware of their activity and those who left all behind. After all the people seeing this on the news don't have a personal

connection so they have no reason to care about these Two so they aren't going to rejoice.

- “rejoice (and, also, even) merry” - Soon after the national news broke with Ti and Do's vehicle's names one person quoted in the media said, “I feel relieved knowing who they are and having the mystery cleared up.” Saying “rejoice” and “merry” are not as accurate, as if people were holding parties and ceremonies upon the mystery being cleared up. “Rejoice, from the Greek word, “chairō” is especially used as a salutation expressing gladness at their parting with an eye to their future departure from their lives. “Merry” as a passive verb shows the “dwellers on the earth” are by the clearing up of the mystery put in a “good frame of mind” related to feeling relieved, again of any future stress their presence has caused, feeling the job of ruining/falling them was, “well done.”

- “and send an offer (gifts) to each/one another, concerning how these two “Above inspired, to shine, by rays of fire/light made manifest, speakers (prophets) PAINED, CAUSED TO TOSS, AND BRING THOSE ON FOOT ON EARTH (DWELLERS) TO THE BOTTOM AS HUMANS” that offers relief from what they were prophesying:

In other words, people felt put down by what these two were saying so those that were seeking to ruin, cause them to fall, by doing so were making their offering to humanity to not consider themselves lessor as these two are saying. Ti and Do taught that the human kingdom was a stepping stone to the Next Evolutionary Kingdom but were saying that there is no automatic rising out of. Each individual had to rise out of their humanness while still a human, to overcome all their human ways through the direction of a Representative from the Next Evolutionary Kingdom who had been through the same process before, even many times, so could show that it can be done, because they demonstrate it once again. That's what these two show the evidence of, what they are the witness of - the overcoming process. And the biggest part of it is how, IF we FEEL this SPEAKS TO US then we need to accomplish it by beginning to TRANSFER/CONVERT ALL OUR HEART as our senses, emotions and feelings, ALL OUR MIND as thoughts, hopes, desires, ALL OUR SOUL as the desire to become greater (enlightened) to be above animalistic beings and ALL OUR STRENGTH as in shifting all our efforts TO the Representative sent to us incarnate to go through it and lead us



through it step by step by following their instructions, which for one classroom is being physically dwelling with the Older Members and the next classroom abiding by what they taught and left us to do to be in their service upon their physical absence.

At first when I tried to translate this I wondered if the “gift” giving was evidence of the timing of Ti and Do's being “shot down by the media” as that took place in mid October so I wondered if it was coinciding with the gift giving of the upcoming Christmas John was being shown. I have no idea whether that does have a relationship or not but if I doubt it would be a primary one.

To show how some felt “tormented” by Bo and Peep's teachings, here is a quote from one who dropped out of the group a very short time after joining from the North Hollywood, Los Angeles meetings in early April of 1975. I'm omitting her name but she was reported as a Houston housewife saying “I would do anything in my power to keep anyone else from going through what I have. It is obvious that these people are on an ego trip. They have set themselves out to be something important. There is a danger of suicide for the followers. They are suicidal anyway, having already killed off their lives as they have known them. When I was involved with them I thought about suicide many times myself.”

This is a very telling statement as there was never ever any talk of laying down our lives until around August of 1994 while I was still in the group. As I reported there were indirect insinuations that we might choose to exit in that manner but that only goes back to the time of the Cocoon movie that came out on June 21, 1985 which was two days after Ti left her vehicle, but I can't really say even then included talk of exiting except by way of a boat out on the sea as in the movie. Ti and Do and then Do alone always saw things that came to his attention as potential ways in which Ti was provided clues, but one can see that he never took those clues as instructions on what to do unless he took steps in the direction they suggested and got more clues that it was a direction to continue to head in or to abort for the moment or entirely or adjust in some way.

So where did this early student get this idea? It's true people who joined with Ti and Do needed to leave their former relationships and activities and thus “lives” behind and that certainly was a type of death or killing off or “denial

of self” as Jesus taught was necessary to being his disciple thus fully consistent with Jesus real teachings. And as said before it was still several years before the Jonestown and Solar Temple murders/forced or manipulated suicides as well documented by survivors and tapes and crime scene evidence that the Ti and Do's group don't coincide with at all in any shape or form. She got this idea from the lower forces, from the Luciferian fallen angel adversaries to Ti and Do and crew just as the Next Level planned and therefore made available so the strongest students could recognize and push through keeping them from turning back to their former lives. This person wasn't ready or flunked out by taking that attitude, though if she is still in her human vehicle now, she can still recoup if she seeks to.

So the people, at least in the media and of course in all the many mainstream organizations, but perhaps most everyone would be happy that these Two are no longer gaining publicity with what is seen as a very strange offering that becomes evident in the media. What They say and do, and even more so, the nature of the response to what They say is very upsetting to most and especially to Christians as Bo and Peep claim to be the promised return of the same Family from the Kingdom of God/Heaven having new instructions that include the requirement to overcome the world as Jesus not only said we must do but demonstrated so we would know how to do so - by following the “way” that was through his life example upon awakening fully to his task.

Thus the investigative effort that would ensue in many of the towns where there were new spontaneous following of these Two would likely build into a national effort to try to catch these perceived “thieves/adult-nappers.” Since they were acting in a secretive undercover way, they certainly would not be broadcasting the names of the human vehicles they took over for their task, not to hide behind what those bodies did before awakening but because they would no longer identify with those bodies, any more than Jesus used whatever his last name was. That was because he identified with his “task/mission,” thus when the investigation caught up with Ti and Do and their pictures were circulated it would cause alarm to anyone who saw them and even if they did nothing “wrong” going forward they would be could easily be reported to authorities who could jeopardize their task completion of being the instruments of the application of the human footstool for students to step up to the Next Level through.

They might feel that certain authorities would be present every time they showed their face, or broadcast their message again as would be the case in each subsequent public meeting or media interview/broadcast. One can imagine all this by following the Jesus story, though in a modern setting where there is this vast electronic media. They would even be seen as criminals, like I said, even accused of kidnapping, especially depending on the ages of those who sought to literally follow them. These new followers would not even have to be by the nation's law, "underage" to incite outrage. They could be any age and certain of their relatives will think they were manipulated into believing, even brainwashed and mesmerized, even comparing them to mesmerizers like convicted murder instigator Charles Manson and later Jim Jones.

This mounting hatred of these Two should come with no surprise as in both Moses and Jesus day as well as all the Old Testament prophets, what they said was met with extreme hatred and opposition to where they imprisoned or murdered most all who were the mouthpieces for the Kingdom of God/Heaven:

Few would think Jesus was the deliverer of the same kind of "torment" described here of the Two Witnesses, which of course is the way those that dwell on the earth respond, but Jesus himself said up front that "peace"\* was his and his disciples way to act one with another, but that when it came to whom to give/show allegiance to, it was between our human family and His Kingdom of God/Heaven family, thus was not bringing peace in the continence of those human relationships. To those relationships he brought the "sword of his mouth/tongue as he expressed the requirements for disciples to leave all behind to literally follow him, cutting their ties to the human kingdom.

Mar 9:49 For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.

Mar 9:50 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

Mat 5:9 Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

Luk 12:51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay;

but rather division:

Luk 12:52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

Luk 12:53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

Mat 10:34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

Mat 10:35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

Mat 10:36 And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

Mat 10:37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

Mat 10:38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

Mat 10:39 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

Mat 10:40 He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

Joh 14:27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

Joh 16:33 These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Part of the test and task is to tell others about these unpopular leaders and accept the ramifications:

Mat 10:32 Whosoever therefore shall confess ((homologeo= profess, acknowledge)) me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.

Mat 10:33 But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

In this day and age, telling someone they believe in Jesus or quoting him is hardly a challenge as it was for the believers of him when he was incarnate and in the next generations that held memory of his teachings, behaviors and ways. But the task Jesus, I believe was referring to was equivalent to today, “standing for, in defense of Ti and Do” as the overall criteria to starting one's metamorphosis (growth of the Soul) while providing service that could be met with violence by some to try to stop.

### **III.D.8. REV 11:11 - THE SECOND “THREE DAYS AND A HALF” PERIOD - SPIRIT OF LIFE ENTERS THEM - THEY RECOVER FROM BEING SUBDUED “STOOD UP ON THEIR FEET” - THEIR SECOND PUBLIC EFFORT - ROARS 2-7 ARE VOICED**

Rev 11:11 And after ((3326 meta= denotes accompaniment; “amid,” with, after, behind, beyond, again, follow, hence, hereafter, in, since, when))) three days ((2250 hemera= +/-or to sit for periods, (by context) an age, year, judgment)) and ((2532 kai= or)) (an) half ((semi, part(-ition), division, split, short season)) (the) spirit ((4151 pneuma= current of air, ghost, life, mind, spirit, quickening (life energy), blast of mind)) of life ((2222 zoe= from zao 2198; life, lifetime)) from God ((2316 theos = the general name of deities or divinities)) entered ((1525 eiserchomai from eis 1519 and erchomai 2064; of men, to come before the public, to come into life, of thoughts that come into the mind, to enter= X arise, come (in, into), enter in(-to), go in (through))) into ((1909 epi= superimposition as a relation of distribution, about, above, after, against, among, as long as, because of)) (that which they) saw ((2334 theoreo= (were the) spectators, beholder, looked on, perceived)) them and (they) stood ((2476 histemi= upheld, continued, committed)) upon ((1909 epi= further, have charge of, towards, with)) their ((846 autos plus 848 hautou= their own/selves, together)) feet ((4228 pous= foot or footstool)) and ((2532 kai= both)) great ((3173 megas= large, big)) fear ((5401 phobos= alarm, fright, dread, terror, reverence, from phebomai= to be put to flight, panic)) fell ((4098 pipto= of falling)) upon ((1909 epi= (see “into” above))) (that which they) saw ((2334 theoreo= (were the) spectators, beholder, looked on, perceived, saw)).

As the primary definition of “after” denotes accompaniment, with the action that the Kingdom of God's Mind(spirit) enters or arises, comes into or through them in relationship to the timing of three and a half days can as

usual be seen to depict several manifestations, again, based on the responses of the humans to their public prophecy period.

Of a primary consideration, this is the second of two depictions of the same time frame of “three days and an half.” Now the way it's worded the second usage may well be a reflection of the first time frame, but to assume that would be illogical and especially with the verse in between the two verses with the time frames having three event descriptions that are in the future tense as previously described of: REJOICE (say bye, bye to them), MERRY (glad to see them go), and SEND (transmission) of GIFTS (offer of relief from the torment their prophecy presented) from Rev 11:10. This is also compared to other verbs/adverbs; dwell and tormented in the verse that are in the present tense, which suggests some time passes before the second three days and a half time frame.

In other words, if three days and a half was meant literally as the resurrection time, why repeat it after some description of the time in between that projects the continued future responses to them. These little inconsistencies do resolve themselves in the way the Ti and Do story played out.

If they were subdued and killed as more or less one event as most interpret is the case then it's simply a repeat of the Jesus resurrection that by the way has the least evidence when looking at the rest of the prophetic records of Revelations and in respect to some of what Jesus was quoted to have said about he with his Kingdom's return. If one understands the overview there would be no need for a repeat performance even though that was Ti and Do's instruction to say. Why give the same student body the same proof. They don't need it. It was a new lesson step and one that had no proof. Jesus even said that it would be the lower forces that would show “signs and wonders” that would even fool some of the elect. Many people wouldn't believe because of a resurrection just like they didn't believe 2000 years ago. But today it would be even more so. It would be called trickery and a conspiracy.

But if that was a strategy to among other things provide ammunition to the Luciferian space alien fallen angels and the “bestial human” organizations under their influence and to serve as a filter of those who were not the human vehicles prepared for the returning “saints” then this verse has two possible interpretations in consideration that Ti and Do were the Two Witnesses:

1) This 3 1/2 is simply recapping what would be happening AFTER that same period of time passed that began after they were “shot down by the media.” So Ti and Do said they felt that way for “days” and then received “instruction” to keep going with holding meetings telling the students the demonstration was canceled and let the chips fall where they may among the students if they found that too challenging to accept.

2) This is actually a second 3 1/2 time period (day) and that saying “one (Greek, 846 autos) stood upon his footstool (4228 pous)” to indicate that Do stands up again alone a short Next Level time later in the 1990's and actually the 2<sup>nd</sup> half of the task he came to do, with the first half literally with Ti.

In either of these interpretations the Mind (Spirit) of the Next Level Older Member (God) “COMES INTO THE MIND TO COME BEFORE THE PUBLIC TO COME INTO LIFE” (entered) that motivates them (now Do on behalf of his Older Member Ti and Their students (them) to STAND, bring, covenant, hold up, present, stand by (stood) further, have charge of, with (upon) their own footstools (the human kingdom vehicles they took to overcome/conquer).

We can not discount that the students are with them this entire time as that's why these two Older Members come and Jesus did say he would return with his “Mighty” or “Holy” or just “angels,” which took place at...

AS THE FIRST PHASE OF HIS RETURN CAME “IN THE GLORY (VERY APPARENT TO THE EYES) OF HIS FATHER” IN 1975-6 (Mat 16:27), AS THEY CAME INCARNATE AND PUBLIC TOGETHER.

THE SECOND PHASE IN HIS RETURN IS IN HIS OWN GLORY (VERY APPARENT TO THE EYES FROM THE WORLDS VIEW) starting with the Beyond Human Video Tape series and concluded by his final video's sent to CNN following he and his student body's laying down of their human vehicles - the death of their vehicles. That second time was not “in the glory” (apparent to the eyes while Ti was incarnate) of his Father (Ti). And this matches with Rev 12:5 where he (a man child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron (a strict standard) was caught up to God and to his throne that became his “glory” as he had by then “overcome the world” and had entirely filled his human vehicle with “light” as Jesus taught was the meaning of becoming anointed as a Christ, that each student must also come to

accomplish under these specific Older Member's tutelage. He had Christed before via the vehicle he took as Jesus and perhaps before then.



(This second time may be part of the fulfillment of the Rev 12:14 ... “time, and times, and half a time” as the first listed “time” can be a reference to this event of Do coming public by himself as opposed to with Ti for the initial coming. This TIME comes after Ti has exited her incarnation though she is still very much a part of the entire project but from a new vantage point spoken about as “her place.”)

Jumping past this verse in the timeline...

THE THIRD PHASE OF THE RETURN TIME THESE STUDENT “ANGELS,” HAVING GRADUATED, RETURN WITH HIM. THIS IS AFTER THE TRIBULATION PERIOD THAT THESE FIRST FRUITS DON'T NEED TO EXPERIENCE WHICH IS SPOKEN OF IN REV 14 AS THE “WINEPRESS” for the Wine (the second fruit to be harvested) as shown in Mat 19:28 saying those “who followed him in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

(This third time may be part of the fulfillment of the Rev 12:14 ... “time, and times, and half a time” as the second listed “time(s)” can be a reference to the event of Do being described as the promised Jesus return through the Revelations that come from deciphering the most accurate translation/interpretation options that show how both Ti and Do fulfill(ed) all prophecy from the “records.”)

This time twelve of his students are also on thrones which means they graduated and received full fledged Next Level immortal bodies to wear to perform their tasks through. To sit is to have a position, a task and that task involves “judging” the “144 and myriad of thousands” who also were brought back when the Kingdom returned. Thus the task is to help those find the human vehicles tagged for their use among the entire human population that are probably found mostly in the United States, Canada, England, Ireland, Belgium, Australia and New Zealand (the areas Do had us advertise in once, though could potentially be from anywhere on the planet), but open to anyone from anywhere according to their thirst to learn the truth about the Kingdom of God/Heaven.

This third and last return phase isn't incarnate so the judgment criteria is

based on Ti and Do's 24 years of teaching that they left behind for others to understand if they sought it out, to include this part of the record revealings for those most prepared via Jesus' mission, prophecy and related Old Testament and other prophecy.

(This third return phase, the second of the Rev 12:14 "TIME(s)" is followed by that same verses, "half a time" which can refer to the official "dividing" (also seen in Dan 7:25) found starting in Rev 16-17+ - when judgments become finalized. Judgment is being initiated for everyone starting when these Two Witnesses come public as humans choose what to believe or not. It continues throughout each life span of those humans, who as they die have their spirits sorted into the "boxes" for future opportunities to grow further or to be left for the recycling of their spirit/Soul.)

If this verse was simply repeating the "three days and a half" this "standing up" would be when Ti and Do felt they received instruction to continue holding public meetings after being and feeling shot down by the national media. But that's not my choice of interpretation. Instead it seems this "three days and a half" can be thought of as each "day" as a "period of time," a perfectly legitimate translation listed in Strongs. Therefore there are three of these periods of time and then a halving or a division. So here's how it lines up with the main events in the Ti and Do time frame. I am starting the time line from this verse which is after they are subdued which took place in October of 1975.

- 1<sup>st</sup> Event period: October 1975 - April 1979 (a 3 1/2 year period) - Living on the road giving meetings while camping takes ends by June 1976 and we are called to the Wyoming desolate, dry wilderness where we lived outdoors for the years until close to 1980 when we moved into houses. This was also when Ti said she had instructions to prepare for exit and literally wait for the spacecraft to pick us up. The pickup didn't happen and some who were banking on that pickup ended up leaving soon thereafter though it's hard to tell if that event caused their exit entirely. For one I believe it did. But this was a significant time in the timeline.

- 2<sup>nd</sup> Event period: April 1979 - September of 1982 - This period living in big houses in Texas and Colorado came to a head with recognizing that the students had also come with Ti and Do to incarnate. I am speaking of the Minds that took the human vehicles. This was the time of Blackhawk,

Colorado that was the preparation of “two helpers” I have related to the Rev 12:14 “two wings of a great eagle” that was providing for Ti's exit (even though they didn't know at that time Ti would be exiting ahead of everyone else). This also began the time of having a new interface with the public. Ti and Do started a project called “Astrologics.” We rented an office space and gave meetings to the public on “spirits” and other new age subject matter. We didn't talk about who we were. Ollody continued his drawings/paintings and we put them up all around the office space. Mrcody began making stained glass pieces. Mllody played piano for our start up chorus led by Do by Ti's instigation to teach us to follow Do better. And we did astrological charts for the public. Snnody and Dncody did natal charts. Swyody (Sawyer) and Srrody and Rthody did 6 and 12 month progressions. The three of us never met with clients. Cddody communicated with the progression clients. I think I did two or three progressions over a month or two and then we closed up shop and moved away.

- 3<sup>rd</sup> Event period: September of 1982 to March 1985 - It was during this time that we learned Ti had cancer in her eye and she had it removed. (Rev 12:13 shows the start of the persecution she suffers by the Dragon's stimulation.) This was also a big change and during this time Ti had us visit our vehicles families to try to relieve any anxiety they may have had. This relates to Ti being so flooded by negativity against them both but as Ti was Do's Older Member she had a greater burden to shoulder. This is record in Rev 12:15 and brings us to her exit of her vehicle in June of 1985, listed in Rev 12:16 with the “Earth swallowing her up.”

(These verses in Rev 12 are analyzed in detail in the section: II.A.5.g. REVELATIONS 12)

- The Half way point or “division” of the task: So that brings us to a time of division or halftime. Ti had been with Do for 12 years nearly exactly. And Do and the students exited nearly exactly 12 years later.

This HALF consists of a new sense of having a new public interface. In 1986-7 We dealt with the space alien information in a thorough way. Do started up a video project and a few students went to several UFO conferences and filmed speakers. We studied the entire subject a great deal. During this time Do felt we “needed to be who we are” as the ones who were with Jesus 2000 years ago. However, he didn't want us to stay with him

because of who he and Ti said they were. So he put it to us as...“what if I'm not who I said I was, would you still want to be my student.” It's clear that most did, though some did leave in the next 7 years, but probably had a number of reasons accumulated. At that time Mrcody started having problems with the lesson step “I could be wrong” that was a way to overcome our ego. After Do tried to help him with it, it was clear he didn't want to abide by the lesson step of qualifying we could be wrong in regard to statements of fact, so he was told he had to leave the class and Srfody sided with him and both left but were told if they wanted to abide by that lesson step they could return.

They were given the chance to return in 1994 or thereabouts but chose not to. However, they did want to have continued contact, still believing in who Ti and Do are, so Do, mostly through his “helper” kept in contact and ended up giving them tasks in preparation for their exit. Various evidence suggests Mrcody and Srfody had little to no idea they were actually planning their exit. Over the years, Ti and Do often had a team do a lot of tasks to prepare for an exit. They would have those assigned to oversee financial and legal matters do whatever it took to not leave a mess should they exit. For example I believe that would include signing over titles of cars to someone who would not be exiting with them. I wasn't ever part of that kind of crew so I don't know the full extent of that kind of preparation, though I do have the letters sent to Mrc/Srf with instructions on what to do with the cars and other possessions, so I suspect it was similar in times past. Mrcody and Srfody were fully aware of how Ti and Do had done this kind of preparation a number of times over their years in the group, having both joined in 1975 so I suspect they saw the tasks they were given in these regards as repeating that previous preparedness except this time they really did exit.

At this time we also began work on our diet, even more than at times with Ti incarnate. Do later said that Ti didn't need to experience overcoming our likes and dislikes and other consuming habits. We began to fast and study all things about nutrition. A team wrote a book called “The Transfiguration Diet.” It was published. We called ourselves, “The Littlegreen, Inc. Think Tank.” A year or so later it was sold to Dr. Christopher's son and it can still be found for sale on line. It was fashioned from our experiences and modifications of Dr. Christophers mucousless diet system, also associated with the work of an early health pioneer, Professor Arnold Ehret and others.

However, these efforts were not directly STANDING ON THEIR FEET.

- “they stood on their feet (footstool)” - Standing up refers to literally “standing up for something” and in this case “on their feet” refers to their using their physical vehicles to stand up by. That vehicle is also their “footstool” as is the entire human kingdom (earth) because it is through overcoming our vehicle's human characteristics that we empty our human mind (to become more like a child) to then fill ourselves up with new Mind by drawing it from our Older Member's Mind by trying to be “in tune with” Their Mind and “abiding by all they give us” - especially relevant to the most recent “mind” they give us through the most currently incarnate Older Members; Ti and Do.

This STANDING UP began in earnest when Do wrote the “'88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew” that was mailed out to a bunch of people and organizations late in 1988 to early 1989 while we lived on a ranch north of Dallas, Texas. Do wrote it to correct the misinformation about he and Ti's start. He didn't address specific misinformation. He just told what happened as he and Ti experienced it. For many who wrote articles to include what's in Wikipedia they didn't seem to refer to this record though it was freely available on the Heavensgate.com web site that was maintained by Mrcody and Srfody. Perhaps they didn't count his writing as legitimate, maybe because it was never that I know about put on bookstore shelves. I tried to update the Marshall Herf Applewhite page and whoever was monitoring my updates wouldn't let me because I was telling much of my first hand experience. I didn't give opinions or beliefs. I just wanted the facts to be available.

From then on Do opened the door to writing projects. Most all wrote something like what we see posted by the students on Heavensgate.com. Some took to it more than others. Meanwhile we were also exploring all kinds of ways to bring our message back to the public again.

It was the same kind of process Ti and Do always used to implement new steps whether for themselves or once they were leading the classroom of students. They would have an “impression” or “idea” and would try things that occurred to them to try to manifest it and as they took steps it would clarify into instruction, (though I'm not saying that's the only way things happened as sometimes they just knew something needed to be instigated or

that a procedure needed to be designed to solve a problem and that to the students then became “instruction” from them.

Accordingly, over the next 7 years there were 6 more major efforts to publicly express the information Ti and Do were the instruments of. I have since determined these were the “Seven Thunders” (Roars) as noted in Rev 10:3-4 that were in those verses being scheduled for dissemination. It's even interesting that this scheduling seems to include on the heels of the Seven Thunders, this “little book” from Rev 10:2 slated to be offered during the “days of the voice of the seventh angel” (Rev 10:7-11) that is to be prophesied (spoken) “before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.” which I suspect indicates it's published on the internet. (Now someone reviewing these verses will see that it is John who is given this task to deliver this prophecy. I am not insinuating I am that same Soul that was using the vehicle that was named John. I don't actually think so. Nor was it planned for me, the Soul that is in this vehicle to drop out of the classroom to perform this task. However, it may have been known that I had not overcome certain Luciferian influences and certain human behaviors that would have to be brought to a head with “tests” that I could pass or fail. Ti and Do told us that the Next Level doesn't give us anything we can't handle. The students environment of lower forces influence on us was very controlled by the Next Level so the students would not be overcome by having greater tests than they could handle.

Thus my failure, that was not so great that I disbelieved in Ti and Do and all they taught that if it had could have led to even speaking out against them as some of the dropouts did (Dnc on public talk shows, Rth on Larry King, etc. and of late by making up things - beliefs not in Ti and Do's mind and talking publicity about them as Mrc has done a number of times found in my critiques in the appendix of this book. One example was when Mrc was quoted to have said in an email, “There is no heaven and there is no hell” and much more. This is not said to judge these two as that's not in my capacity to do, and this is not to say they couldn't still change and seek to correct things said against Ti and Do's teachings and thus against Ti and Do. Mrc for one, I don't think would think he was going against Ti and Do. I've heard him say he loves them. But I think it becomes a slippery slope to say one loves someone but then separates by saying things that directly contradict things that can be clearly shown they never said or even implied. That smacks of

religion - praising the names they used but ignoring or skewing or diluting their teachings that Jesus addressed by saying:

Mat 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Mat 7:22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

Mat 7:23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

This is not to say I'm perfect in sticking to everything Ti and Do taught. I've been accused by many of adding my own beliefs and I have tried to examine each criticism and have found how I had slipped to dilute certain things so have tried to correct them as I see them surface. It can be very subtle to see. We can become over confident in our interpretation but there is nothing to be gained by holding the line when things that are questionable surface. As Do had said to me about criticism sent in my direction - does the shoe fit? We can always benefit by examining whatever is said to us. However, in this task you can be guaranteed to have a constant barrage of criticism that has next to no truth in it, often delivered with no specifics and if there are no specifics there is nothing to become a pointer to something to examine changing.

Anyone can still fail again or fail even further - separate more from our Older Member. It's always a possibility that's up to each of us to try to fortify ourselves against - looking to Ti and Do for help. If we don't seek their help with our failings then further failure is assured as the lesson steps get harder the more we fail to embrace them and build up our "amour" against repeating them.

So, this is a task that goes to whoever the Older Members want to give it to and the actual provision of the material in this "little book" then becomes open for anyone that wants to participate in disseminating it, making each of those a crew-member in the fulfillment of that prophecy that was given to "John." John just becomes the task-holder name.

The Next Level is not a kingdom like the human kingdom where members are most interested in standing out as an individual. Members of the Next

Level don't care to stand out. They want their Older Member to stand out. They are simply overjoyed by being in the pipeline of the Chief's mind from Older Member to Younger Member. That joy is very, very satisfying. Even if the Mind that is trying to work through this vehicle was the same Mind that was called John (which as I said I actually doubt as I suspect he graduated) for me to associate with that Mind would be to drag myself back to a former grade in school or if I'm not even living up to where that individual was then, then I am living in an illusion to compare myself to him. The only thing that's of any value to us is what we are doing now and that is only really relevant in our relationship with our Older Members not with fellow student classmates, whether they are classmates that are ahead of us or not.

- "great fear (alarm, fear, dread) fell upon them which saw them" - I don't really have examples of this since I was in the group when we came public again (stood upon their feet) starting in 1993 but in person in public meetings across the U.S. for about the first 9 months of 1994. I was an assigned overseer, with my partner that was at first Chkody, then Mllody and then Evnody of one of our three groups that grew to four when we gained some new members. We did quite a bit of media in every city we came upon in Portland, OR, Seattle, WA, Vancouver, B.C., Tucson, AZ, Dallas, TX, Boulder, CO, Albuquerque, NM, Missoula, MT, Chicago, IL, Portsmouth, NH, Portland, ME. and I can't really recall meeting many people that recognized us as the same group who were known in 1975. I met with Rob Balch in his University of Montana office and helped him edit a chapter in a book he was contracted to work on. That had been arranged by Do for me to help him with when we hit the road.

However when I traveled around the U.S. when I first joined from September of 1975 to April of 1976, I spoke to many Christian preacher/teachers, priests, deacons, pastors, evangelicals of most every denomination. Most did not enjoy hearing the information that Bo and Peep were the Two Witnesses and of course didn't believe it or for some perhaps didn't even seem to consider it, though who knows if they did at a later time. Some were visibly shaken and some quickly ushered me out of their church building calling me a servant of the devil.

In 1982 we were portrayed as equivalent to the 1978 Jim Jones murder/forced and coerced suicides. (That's what being forced and manipulated really looks



like as was later revealed having video tapes of Jim Jones demanding the people to drink the poisoned Kool-ade. Some probably thought it was another rehearsal. On several occasions before that event Jones had people rehearse drinking the alleged poison but didn't tell them it was a rehearsal and none died so it became a conditioning to be ready to do it when the time came. Ti and Do did nothing of the sort ever in any way shape or form. In fact it was the opposite.)

So I think it can be assumed that those that did recognize we were the same group could have responded with “alarm, fear, dread.”

Rev 11 doesn't reflect the exit of the “Father” from his female human vehicle yet still refers to the Two of them throughout. If someone wants to use that to discount all that has been shown, then that's their choice. But the Next Level doesn't operate as humans do in their sense of self that has them think they are operating as an independent being, when they are actually a composite of discarnates using and influencing each of us. Next Level members have no discarnates yet want to be absolutely dependent on their Older Members though that doesn't mean they don't have many very difficult tasks that require significant decision making and exercising of judgment, some of which can be exactly as the Older Member would have done in a circumstance and others may not be what the Older Member would do. That's how growth continues. Older Members on the other hand are not bent on younger members doing exactly as they would do because every circumstance is new so sometimes the Next Level Older Member when they receive the report of what we did might just say to things we may question if it was from their mind or not, “that it was okay.” There aren't any power trips or ego battles among Next Level members Older or Younger. Older Members don't try to hold back younger members. And no members try to race ahead of others. There is no competition except within each individual who wants to do a better and better job. It's that task that is most important which includes how it's done because all are in a constant desire for self improvement.

So with that said, “They” whenever used can relate to however many are serving as One Mind. As said before there were options built into these prophecies and strategies as the Next Level is always making a positive from the negatives they provide in the Luciferian presence and influence upon themselves and their students. We also can't assume the Next Level didn't

intentionally leave out a reference to the incarnate Older Member “Ti’s” exit in Rev 11 to throw the Luciferians off that trail. Theoretically it could have even been a mistake, even one that they caught but decided to allow to remain in the record. Ti and Do always said that the Next Level had to work very hard to keep enough of the record in tact, speaking about the red letters in those Next Testaments that put what Jesus said in red.

It also could have been a translation/interpretation error that for whatever reason wasn't corrected. After all I have surfaced a number of translations that don't seem to be as specific as I believe they can be. Yet like I said, if this becomes the straw that breaks a potential believers back then they are choosing to let it be and then they should have what they want. This wasn't the only point that becomes just such a test criteria and it won't be the last for any serious student.

Finally, which is what I feel best about and coincides with Rev 12:14-16 is that Ti did exit with Do and the first fruit student body as depicted in Rev 11:12 ... “ascended up to heaven in a cloud...” as in Rev 12 it indicates she “fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.” That “place” does not seem to be “heaven” as the same location Do and the 38 and I say she ended up “ascending up to.” It seems she left her vehicle of course but then stayed in close proximity to help Do and the Class until they were ready to leave, which she then presumably joined to do with them. As I said in the Rev 12 section that I won't repeat now, I had several dreams with Ti and with Jwnody and Lggody that seemed to correspond with this viewpoint.

**III.D.9. REV 11:12 - THEIR EXIT BY DYING - A NON-PHYSICAL (BORN OF SPIRIT/MIND) ASCENSION - SEEN AS THE HEAVENS GATE “SUICIDE” CULT - WHAT DO CALLED THE “CULT OF CULTS” AND THE “CULT OF TRUTH” - WERE NOT PRO SUICIDE BUT SUICIDE TO THEM WOULD HAVE BEEN TO REJECT THEIR OLDER MEMBER (TI’S) DISCLOSURE (VOICE) TO “COME UP HITHER”**

Rev 11:12 And (they) heard ((191 akouo = to hear (in various senses) come to ears of or to understand, to be given audience of, is reported)) (a) great ((3173 megas= great/big/large of age [Older Member], eminent for ability, virtue, authority, power, highly esteemed, weight, importance)) voice ((5456

phone= disclosure, noise, sound)) from heaven ((3772 ouranos= through idea of elevation; the sky, air, abode of God)) saying ((3004 lego= to “lay” forth, describe, give out, put forth, shew, speak, tell, utter)) (unto) them; (Come) up ((305 anabaino from baino= to walk. a pace by foot, be borne up, to go up, to rise, mount, spring up + 303 ana as a prefix; repetition (again), intensity, reversal)) hither ((5602 hode= here, in this same spot/place)). And (they ascended) up to heaven ((3772 ouranos= through idea of elevation; the sky, air, abode of God)) in ((1722 en= +under, at, as, by)) (a) cloud ((3507 nephele= cloudiness, covering, covertly)); and their enemies ((2190 echthros= from primary echtho= to hate; hateful (passively, odious, or actively, hostile); usually and in this case as a noun an adversary - a Satan, a foe)) beheld ((2334 theoreo from derivative of 2300 theaomai= been a spectator of, considered, looked on, perceived, saw)) them.

- “and understood (heard) Older Member's (great of age, authority, ability) (great) disclosure (voice) from Level Above Human (Kingdom in the heavens) to LAY FORTH (saying) their own (them) to be borne up, by their footstool to rise AGAIN (up) to the same spot (hither).”

Ti and Do often spoke of communicating with their Older Member who was in the heaven's while they were incarnate as picking up the phone. I don't know if they adopted that terminology from the movie, “ET the Extraterrestrial” as that ET character in that movie who wanted to get back home, “ET Phone Home!” which he would do with his Mind. Ti and Do felt it was just as real and said that sometimes no one picks up on the other end, which tells them to wait for an answer or rephrase the question or ask it at a future time. In this case, Ti and Do and student Crew are receiving the “phone call.”

Ti and then Do, after Ti exited her vehicle, were from the start anticipating exit time via a spacecraft but what they didn't know was more than a general sense of when, where and how. They knew where was the U.S. and west of the Mississippi River but even more specifically in the southwest, as that had always felt like their territory. They generally felt it wouldn't be in a big city unless a demonstration (death and resurrection) was to be held, which they thought was the modus operandi at first but after feeling shot down by the media on the national stage (street= broad platt - town square) the demonstration was in question, though they never actually abandoned the

prospect. Even at their exit time from Rancho Sante Fe, California, they packed a travel bag, in case the Next Level wanted to take their vehicles alive or not. This was the way of Ti and Do from day one that I observed. They were like deep undercover operatives behind enemy lines trained to see clues to find their crew and show them how to find their way out of danger.

For anyone that thinks the Next Level sounds like a boring life, they can look at their 25 combined years to see how challenging it was for them as they assumed nothing and given the humans, their enemies, the Luciferians and their allies, their returning students had free will to choose what they did or didn't do - their time was filled with adjustments as they encountered reactions to their presence and task. They had to remain exceedingly flexible yet with the strength and tenacity of a metal. And this way, they were giving their Next Level Older Member on board a spacecraft overseeing their operation as many options as they could think of, requiring them to “turn on a dime” as needed.

A human would think the Next Level could do anything and it's not that they can't. However, many things that humans use they would have to find from the human kingdom. They weren't going to look for sewing machines to make clothing as if they wanted to use those graduates in their vehicles for a task, say in another part of the planet, they might want them to fit in, so they would want them to have clothing fitting the environment. It is really that practical. I remember once Ti and Do were laughing at a report of someone picking up someone hitchhiking who was wearing clothing that were too big for their vehicle and way out of date and this person appeared and disappeared in the report which is what made it most noteworthy. Ti and Do figured if it was a Member of the Next Level on a task, they needed to improve their wardrobe department.

“How” they would exit their task remained a big consideration. Like I've said repeatedly, it is often their considering an idea, like scheduling a pick up as they did twice and engaging a fast or buying a boat like in the Cocoon movie, that revealed to them in the doing that it didn't feel right. It became clear that we were not going to exit by another's hand as occurred during the Jesus classroom. That was verified to Do in two phases, first after finishing 9 months on the road giving meetings for the second time in 22 years and second while building a “compound” of the “earth-ship” design - stuffing

tires full of a mud and straw mixture for the walls, which was like considering the government might have a reason to take them out like what happened to the Branch Davidians. To play that out, Do even purchased two rifles and a member or two (Strody was one, who had a 60 something grey haired female vehicle by that time) learned to shoot with the idea that the government might be provoked to help them end their task, that is if their Next Level Older Member, actually Ti in the heavens at that time, wanted to allow it to go in that direction.

I don't think the Next Level would force someone to take someone else's vehicle's life, but they would set it up as they did with Jesus exit so someone who chooses to be one's enemy can become the instrument of their exit. Of course there are examples where it was written in the records that the Lord put it in their heart to be the instrument of waging war against someone else, but what that actually means I don't think is a manipulation though after all vehicles are the Next Level's design and they are designed to die eventually and the Next Level does instigate events that take human lives but what we never know is whether they are salvaging spirits from those times for any reason.

Do considered the idea that each would naturally exit their vehicle but whenever he did it just never felt right. If there wasn't a task to do to interface with the public anymore because no one really wanted to hear what they had to say, as became evident by the time of the end of the 9 months in 1994, then they had no reason to stay around. I think the meeting my group put on in late August or early September of 1994 just south of Portsmouth, New Hampshire had one person in attendance and he was a newspaper reporter. We even advertised that meeting by saying we might have to take it upon ourselves to exit.

But although Do knew the U.S. was the location for exit, he didn't know exactly where in the U.S. he should be at. It was about a year before their exit that he knew where to go. It really looked like their specific exit location was meant to be kept a secret from the Luciferian space aliens. After having arrived at the prospect of "laying down our own lives" to exit he took the classroom to Dallas, Texas for a short stay, then back to San Clemente, CA then to Tucson, AZ and then to Manzano, to Paradise Valley, AZ and finally to Rancho Sante Fe in California all in the course of 2 years. I am sure in

each location he was asking Ti if this was the place to be to exit.

Do even switched gears completely when he abandoned the Earthship designed building project, according to Neo's book (which has many errors in it) they called "The Launch Pad" and a "Monastery Fortress" they had spent 8+ months working very hard on. They had even bought the 40 acre pine tree covered x-boy scout camp which was also a change from leasing as before then they never wanted to get beholding to one spot. If I recall correctly, Ti and Do felt they made that mistake once in Amarillo when they bought a house and then had to leave the area when some students left the classroom (that Ti and Do knew could bring investigators to our door because of), and it took years to sell it. According to those they interviewed in March, after their exit, from Manzano, who knew them and knew of their project, having watched them for those months bringing truckloads of materials to the site "all summer long," who also rented them out office space to manage their web site building business (and I'd say possibly the work they did for a Computer company in Laguna Hills, California, remotely, that we did while I was with them, they said they had plans for a "bakery, a pharmacy (that is hard to understand unless it was to be an herbal pharmacy or of some equivalent, as I can't imagine a typical drug pharmacy), and a lookout tower amidst a Nutri-lab (kitchen), mess hall, showers, etc. They told those humans "they had been called to California and that their superior had been afraid they would get snowed in at their retreat and they'd be back in the spring" which some of was verified by Neo when he said they stopped building in November of '95, not having completed the project, because of the anticipated cold weather that would come upon them. It was the case that Ti and Do had us move to areas of better weather, especially when we lived outdoors though they had fixed up the scout bunk houses to bed down in.

But that would be so unlike them to say they were going to California if they thought they were as they were always conscious of the potential that some family members could put an investigator on them so they didn't want to leave a trail. They then moved to Paradise Valley and Scottsdale instead. I wouldn't be surprised if Do didn't give instructions to say "California." I can't tell you how many times we moved and I gave notice to the humans I worked for and at times Ti and Do would tell us where to say we were going or not to say I was moving somewhere else, though I often did have to make up an excuse, that was true but not the total truth. To say the total truth I'd have to

say, My Older member whom I believe was Jesus but who was in the news as the leader of the UFO Cult told me we had to move. That would have also been a no no to say because of how it would be burning that bridge should we need to come back to that town to get employment again, which we did do a few times and a number did recover old jobs. (By that time the jobs we had were professional positions that are not that easy to find - Manager jobs in department of corporations (Nrrrody - Technical Writer manager for Texas Instruments in Austin), Lead Project Manager for IT at MTech or Hewlett Packard (Mllody) for examples. My jobs were not so high up but I was a software applications programmer like for Peachtree Software in Atlanta as another example.

They leased houses and began to write their book and began to build their Heavensgate.com website once they got to Arizona. Alxody and Vrnody went to Colorado, got jobs and stayed with an x-classmate so they could get castrated according to instructions as their option to do. When they came back by Christmas of 1995 according to Neo others went to get castrated including Do who had some complications. Neo reports when it started to get hot they moved to Rancho Sante Fe where they put up the Web site Heavensgate.com that became the avenue for the one in a female vehicle who took the name David that became named Dvvody and her vehicle's husband to join, though he soon left the class shortly after joining, I understand saying he had a health problem.

In part I'm thinking there was some diversion tactics being employed by Ti through Do to prepare for their exit as no doubt before they moved to Rancho Sante Fe, the Luciferian space aliens knew well of their exit plan and they also would have known that the spring solstice was a likely timing and by then would have known about the Hale Bopp Comet's discovery in 1995 with it's highly erratic course, and speed changes and spiral looking movement and enormous size as it was talked about on the Art Bell show, but the Luciferians are aware of what NASA scientists know about and I would suspect knew that a comet is what humans would see that could be a spacecraft or harbor a spacecraft as even Mark Twain wrote about and was depicted in ancient paintings and perhaps was known when the Luciferians were in their equivalent of a classroom. The Luciferians would also know of the exit plan of laying down their lives. It was interesting that in that 1978 movie, "The Mysterious Two" that was supposed to be about Ti and Do but

was about as off as one could get from the truth on the cover of the movie it showed a picture from the Jonestown murder/forced suicides. Now perhaps that pic was put with the video after Do and Crew exited. I didn't recall that cover initially, but I do know that one of the rumors that was going around in 1975 about Bo and Peep's group was the fear they would commit suicide which was years before Jonestown and Solar Temple events. The Luciferians knew the modus operandi of the Next Level was for students to "give their lives" - the lives of the human vehicles they incarnate into and they had worked their distortions and dilutions so thoroughly that there was next to no possibility humans would deliver their exit as occurred with Jesus and his disciples.

But what the Luciferians wouldn't know is exactly where and exactly when though how was by then fairly clear. What would they do with that information, one might ask? Well, they would do with it what they always do - try to create a facsimile event of some sort that would serve their purpose of drawing Souls (those humans with deposits) away from the Next Level because of. So somehow the Next Level might have blocked the Luciferians from knowing they moved to Ranch Sante Fe. I know the Next Level controls the areas where they are holding the classroom. They protected students from the biggest boogers according to what they thought each could handle. The Next Level never gives us more than we can handle.

Thus the Luciferians tried to steal the headlines with the very blatant "Phoenix Lights incident" on March 13, 1997 less than two weeks before the group voluntarily and joyously exited their vehicles from Rancho Sante Fe, California. Had Do and Crew exited from that Phoenix area there would have automatically been more talk that the space aliens and the Heaven's gate group were related and/or that they were really abducted by the space aliens or picked up by them which would also to some make the space aliens the ones Ti and Do said were from the Next Level. The Next Level sought to keep their appearance a secret entirely. Their spacecrafts were always "under cover" (clouded) where the space aliens couldn't help but be seen at times and made a point in some cases to pose for photographs that would show metallic looking flying saucer shapes.

Comets have always been used by the Next Level as a sign. It's likley that the "star of David" that led some to where the Jesus vehicle was born was a



comet, though it could have been a spacecraft and actually a comet could be a spacecraft, manned or remote controlled the way many bodies are directed throughout the heavens. (I'm not saying what they are or are not.) But what I do know is that they can be used as signs to humans and/or those doing tasks on the planet. Therefore this verse is a way of stating that ahead of a Next Level event there will be a sign from the heavens, from outer space. The word "lightning" comes from the Greek 796 astrape from the root 792 - a star and a comet certainly looks like a star and is seen from earth perspective traveling along the ecliptic, the same path in which we experience the Sun, our Star that rises in the east and sets in the west:

Mat 24:27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

So I would say the Hale Bopp comet with the report of the companion object with it, together by a visit of physical beings as Jesus experienced to inform him of his exit plans, were together quite the "great" disclosure (voice). It didn't really matter whether there was a companion with it or not. The fact that it was reported by some to be there was all it took in combination with what Do felt and no doubt added confirmation when it's perihelion fell on the Spring Solstice, as Ti was always attuned to the solstices and equinox periods as significant lesson times for the classroom and times when events often began or concluded.

"and (they ascended) up to heaven in a cloud" - up in Greek is "anabaino," with "ana" as a prefix indicating repetition and/or reversal, while what is being repeated/reversed is several fold for those who were these first fruit students of the Two Witnesses. These were the same Souls who took human vehicles at the time Jesus came public to seek them out. And it was these same souls that then took what Jesus taught to the public to their human detriment so they "died in Christ" literally, first by dying to their human family and responsibilities, pursuits, behaviors and ways and then "taking up their cross" by being willing to lose their physical body in service to Jesus and what he taught. Thus this was a repeat performance though with a different modus operandi as the returned One who was Jesus wasn't going to show them the same proof as they didn't need it and it would actually inhibit their completion of their overcoming because it's the human vehicle we are overcoming so if the vehicle sees proof We don't need to grow to override the

vehicle when it puts up doubts. The Greek part of this word is “baino” which refers to what will be repeated, the incarnation and overcoming, and in this case exit of the human vehicle they took for their task as “baino” refers to one's “foot” or “footstool.”

They are therefore using the vehicle to rise or resurrect to Life as their new body growing with the human body Ti and Do called a Mind, being the grown “Soul pocket” is what literally “rises” out/away from the human vehicle. Perhaps it could have gone either way, being a rise of both the vehicle and the Next Level Mind growing inside of or attached to it or just the Next Level Mind could do the physical part of the rise, leaving the vehicle behind like the old caterpillar body is left behind.

-“heaven” - refers to both the location as in “elevated areas” and new Above Human condition as new adult members of the Next Level.

-“in cloud” indicates they are rising into a “covered up” cloud covered spacecraft. It was never meant to be seen for what it really is yet. This is so those remaining who witness their exit, spoken of as the nations and kindred and such still have their own chance to be harvested so no ultimate proof is given. Ti and Do said that if there was no chance for some to graduate during their time of closeness then the Next Level may show more proof. Since no such proof was given in Ti and Do and Crew's exit it must mean that some don't need it and can still graduate to whatever will be their next station towards Next Level membership.

So their human vehicles became the instruments of their graduation into the Family of their Older Members. It was interesting to see “under” listed as a viable definition for the Greek “en” before “cloud” as Ti and Do always said they were on an “undercover” mission, having to incarnate into human vehicles as their modus operandi that made them look exactly the same as everyone else. All through the Old Testament, the Hebrew for “cloud” meant “covering” and/or acting covertly.

Exo 13:21 And the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud ((6051 'anan from "anan' (6049); a ancient root; to cover; as a figure, to act covertly. (Of course this can also be applied to those humans who act covertly which is not at all for the same reasons the Next Level acts covertly))), to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them

light; to go by day and night:

- “and those that were hateful of them (enemies) beheld them” - By saying they rise under cover into the heavenly abode where they came from, means it's not apparent to the observers eyesight as that's what's being hidden from them, yet those who are their enemies literally were spectators of, or saw or looked on (beheld as an aorist tense that in English usually refers to the past tense) them in the past or at present.

Those who were their enemies, no matter to what degree of hateful (passively, odious, or actively, hostile) would qualify no matter when or how they actually saw them with their eyes or heard of them. That would have occurred to literally many thousands of people from 1975 to 1997 when they exited their bodies. Additionally, all their space alien enemies would become aware of their exit.

On NBC's tonight show, when Jay Leno was still hosting shortly after Do and the 38 layed down their lives before the world, they played a tape that showed some of the faces of the 38 who were on exit video's as if they were on their spacecraft with the Hale Bopp comet. They were all giddy and partying and waving to the humans in his audience live and via television. Yes, it was funny, but from where I sit, not something I could participate in. In fact for a very short time when I was first being helped to re-awaken, while I was working a job as a computer programmer on Long Island, NY, I would commute about 45 minutes each way to where I was living and in the morning commute would often listen to Howard Stern's radio show. He would have the strangest guests, a two headed woman, women that would have body contents and would disrobe and subject themselves to having bologna thrown at their butts, etc., so I thought maybe I can develop a comedy act. But it just never seemed like that was from Ti and Do's mind and I always felt it cruel to flaunt what to some was a tremendous loss of their loved ones, even though in all cases they were at least young adults who had been living away from their vehicles families for some time before they had joined with Do and crew during or after the 1994 public meetings.

Again, perhaps the Two Witnesses method of exit could have occurred as mostly translated, though like said and described some, it looks more and more like this was recorded to provide options and to hide the most likely scenario, based on the anticipated responses of the society, as then by

surfacing the truth, could further aid some to see the truth of how Ti and Do were the expected “second coming.”

Those being given the help are those in this potential second harvest, not because they are lacking but because of how thoroughly corrupted the truth had become by the hand of the Luciferian fallen angel discarnates and/or their operating through space aliens and humans to try to second guess the Next Level. The Next Level can observe their choices as well as human choices so can adjust their strategies accordingly and still be in line with the prophecy they initially provided.

After all, we know that the Next Level planned for this to be a mystery to figure out, as stated in Dan 12:4 to seal what was shown him until the “time of the end” and Rev 5-10 to have the meanings of these records fully revealed in stages (seals 2-7) but primarily only AFTER the Two Witnesses and Crew exited their incarnation (seal 1). With that said there is yet one piece to this Rev 11 Two Witnesses part of the mystery to be revealed here. This has to do with Ti and the fact that she exited her incarnation at the half way point in the total time of Ti and Do's joint incarnate task. As said Ti according to Do and the evidence presented in section II.A.5.g. was the one Jesus referred to as his Father, who Do called his Older Member (and Father, as the One who gave him his birth into the Next Level, as they, through him was doing for his students).

Part of the reason it occurred to me that this depiction of the exit, as in Rev 11:12 may or may not include both Christs at exactly the same time is because of the way the Woman in Rev 12 is spoken of vanishing or fleeing to a “wilderness.” It simply seems to be depicting her exit and the man she gives birth to and his students are still around. Thus this is suggesting she “exits” in some way first, yet her exit doesn't take her to “heaven and/or a cloud” as Rev 11:12 depicts, thus it seems her “prepared place” is still within the Earth Temple area versus being in a Heavenly Temple spacecraft.

If there wasn't so much evidence that the Father was one of the Two Witnesses, and that this Woman was the Father, one could put some other meaning to these “fleeing, vanishing to the wilderness,” but there is enough evidence that we need to evaluate Revelations chapter 12 in great detail as well, to see how it correlates with the account of these Two Witnesses.

However, at this point, I'll proceed with the idea that both the Father and Son and potentially their students are all called up to Heaven, as that is the entire point to all this, that the students would be harvested by the efforts of these Two. The Father simply exits her vehicle first and then stays in the same vicinity of the Son and students until it's time for them to exit and then “rises” with them into the cloud covered spacecraft.

**III.D.10. REV 11:13 - SAME HOUR (40 YEARS) GREAT SHAKING (U.S. GOVERNMENT COUP D'ETAT - SUPREME COURT ORDERS WINNER OF G.W. BUSH'S PRESIDENTIAL ELECTION AS THE REV 6:4 RED HORSE OF ENDLESS WAR FROM 9/11 ATTACKS HOPED FOR IN THE STATEMENT BY THE “PROGRESS FOR A NEW AMERICAN CENTURY” (PNAC) WRITTEN IN 1997 WITH SIGNATORIES CHENEY, RUMSFELD, WOLFOWITZ, ETC. CALLING FOR A “REBUILDING OF AMERICA’S DEFENSES” THAT WOULD NEED AN EQUIVALENT OF A PEARL HARBOR ATTACK TO JUSTIFY TO BE ABLE TO FIGHT A TWO FRONT WAR THAT ENDED UP BEING AFGHANISTAN AND IRAQ**

Rev 11:13 And (the) same (1722 en= fixed position, at, about, between)) hour was there ((1096 ginomai= to cause to be “gen”-erate, arise, be assembled, befall, be brought to pass, be fulfilled, be finished)) a great ((3173 megas= big, fear, exceedingly, high, large, loud, mighty (be) sore (afraid), strong)) earthquake ((4578 seismos from seio= to rock, vibrate, agitate, tremble, to throw into a tremor (of fear or concern), move, shake, quake, tempest)), and the tenth ((1182 dekatos from deka 1176= tenth, ten)) (part) (of the) city ((4172 polis most likely from the same as polemos 4171 or polus 4183= a town or city (formally with walls [borders?]) with a bustling and/or abundant population)) fell ((4098 pipto= fall (down), fail)), and in the earthquake (were) slain (of) men seven ((2833 hepta, fig. universal number)) thousand ((5505 chalias from 5507= a thousand or from the Hebrew 504 'eleph from 'alph= a family also (from the sense of yoking or taming or teachings or training) an ox or cow)): and the remnant ((3062 loipoy plural of leipo 3007= remaining ones)) were affrighted ((1719 emphobos from en 1722 and phobos 5401= in fear, alarmed)), and gave ((1325 didomi= to give adventure, bestow, bring forth, commit, deliver, strike)) glory ((1391 doxa from the base of dokeo 1380 as very apparent, accounting, reputation, thinking)) (to the) God of heaven ((Creators of the Universe(s))).

-“Same hour be brought to pass, assembled, befall, generated (there)” - This prophetic context I believe is referring to a Kingdom of God/Heaven time frame. With the 1000 years human to 1 day in a Next Level comparison of time, student of Jesus, Peter wrote about, an “hour” would be 40 years, which is one of those common time frames in the records. (Ti and Do and Crew wrote about this time frame). Moses and the children of Israel were in the desert 40 years, Jesus fasted and was tested in the desert for 40 days and Jesus stayed around after healing his wounds and proving he was still physical with Above Human abilities (invisibility (changing his vibrations), defying gravity, etc.) for 40 days. This “hour” of 40 years I would say began with Ti and Do's awakening as the Two Witnesses which came essentially starting on January 1, 1973 as they left their human world behind in Houston, Texas that culminated by the end of that year with comet Kohoutek's perihelion in December of 1973, which would start the “hour” with the end point starting on January 1, 2013, within which this big/great shaking (earthquake) event would occur.

-“big, large, fear, strong (great) shaking, rock, vibration, agitation, tremble, throw into a tremor of fear or concern, move, tempest (earthquake)” - As one can see the Greek word was “seismos” relates to seismology. This is where the English word came from and they did have seismic events during the time of Jesus and afterward so it can be exactly that but the actual translation of the word doesn't mean the same thing necessarily it's the literal earth shaking, or caused from underneath as coming from a tectonic plate shift. Regardless it can certainly include a literal shaking of the Earth. As with all these verses it usually refers to events that must take place to continue preparing and providing all humans with circumstantial evidence of who these Two Witnesses really are and in accordance with the prophecies they delivered. As is always the case with prophecy there are several, even many things one can point to as fulfilling prophecy and in both physical and non-physical ways. But even the physical have non-physical manifestations and the non-physical have physical manifestations.

The Kingdom of God/heaven, by their mission of sending Two of their Officers (Older Members who had been Christed (graduates from the human kingdom many times past, even long, long before the Earth existed)) to Earth undercover (in-carnal (flesh) form) can't help but provide significant and repeated “shaking up” of what otherwise would remain asleep, as in ruts, the

garden having been largely overrun by weeds, the result of the presence of the Luciferian space alien fallen angels sentenced to jail on earth. A rut or a stagnated or asleep creature, as humans relative to the reality of the Next Level Kingdom, are those that are not seeking a greater understanding of why we exist, are on earth and/or are those who have become satisfied with the human condition in life, though getting to that satisfaction is all a part of the schooling to potentially get out of, be born from thriving upon and thus ready to give up having and even wanting anymore.

As Ti and Do said, the human kingdom on earth was like being in school where the grades are stages of potential growth. Using the analogy of school in the U.S., They taught that grades 1-6 are when a human gets more and more into being the best human they can be. It has nothing to do with the technical advancement of the civilization. For instance, by the sixth grade they have become successful in every respect - socially (ethically, morally), financially, physically and even spiritually (non-physically). Someone having reached this condition, has a family, a career (that might be and/or include the raising/support of that family). They give and/or participate in civic and/or religious and/or spiritual and/or secular humanitarian causes and organizations. They follow the rules in their society. They may even become responsible in what happens to their assets upon their death, with insurance policies and may even have burial plots for their loved ones arranged. Then from grades 7-12 it's getting out of what they got into during grades 1-6.

As all humans are as “leaves” on the genetic tree, they play out their lives in one of these grades in the overall school. So when we see someone not succeeding, not able to cope or act responsible, prone to this or that “deviant” behavior, breaking laws of the land, thrown in prison, even for heinous crimes where they need to be isolated from others because of how they could interfere with others choices, rebelliousness against authority or the status quo, looking to usurp, use or abuse the system for their own gain, wrought with sickness of the mind and/or body and even becoming militant against existing governmental organizations, etc., we are potentially seeing someone who is in process of expressing their condition in the break away group, the group that regardless of their consciousness of it or not, don't fit in because the Next Level is removing what were the pillars in their human foundation to help them become ready for the arrival of Next Level Older Members in the next accelerated program to consciously evolve Beyond the Human

kingdom's condition of life.

This is not to say the Next Level condones violent ways of striking out against others and/or the system. They are simply understood and are part of what's been called the karma of the choices of those who are at varied grades in the human school. At any grade one can become comfortable though the Next Level helps us remove our comforts when we show signs of dissatisfaction with the current options.

Thus the shaking up of this world, that helps motivate us to advance up the grades in school is built into the human kingdom even if by the one fact that all human vehicles are designed to die. Additional shaking and thus motivation comes from those in the earlier grades in school or from those that are not in the school at all. We see this whenever there is an aggressive effort to conquer others, their lands and goods. I suspect that those in the upper grades in school when confronted with such aggression choose to flee rather than to fight tooth and nail to stick it out. They don't hold up their roots in tradition and even to their human family and to the literal earth they call their home, to include the property they think of as their own and their possessions, etc. as worth fighting and dieing to preserve. So they become war refugees and that enables them to experience a degree of disconnect from their otherwise very real and strong roots in whatever garden patch of the human kingdom. Thus because of this kind of shaking up of their lives, the Next Level can help them get to a place where they can continue to grow in the direction of eventually graduating the human condition which by the time they are in twelfth grade one must choose to do without the impetus of some marauding army or suppression of their rights and certain freedoms to motivate them. This is why the United States of America became a place to escape to or to find new opportunity in, being relatively free of wars and other events that motivated people to leave because of. Sure there were always problems but one in general couldn't see fleeing to another country as a way to solve those problems.

For those who were ready to graduate the human kingdom, the stimulus to exit their former human lives came not from any of the traditional threats or motivations, but because of the physical presence and information Older Members of the Next Level provided when they came to earth and made invisible deposits of their mind into those human vehicles they thought had



the characteristics to be a match for the returning souls specific needed lesson plan. For those receiving such “deposit” they had a stronger dosage of the “seeker” mindset questioning more and looking for answers to common long held questions about our human origin and ultimate purpose. For these and there can be many of these, materialism just didn't seem to be worth pursuing, nor to make a name for oneself, to stand out as someone special or necessarily even motivated to help others out of their problems. Thus in the early stages of the 19<sup>th</sup> century not only were there continued migrations to the U.S., but there were also major migrations west, at that time still to find gold or escape persecution and limitations, but by the 1950's there seemed to be less obvious tangible reasons. The western U.S. and California were simply seen as “the in place to go to” or to remain if one was already settled in that vicinity. It was seen as the wild part of the country where anything goes and self expression and related opportunities were abundant and with far fewer limits.

The full extent to the shaking up of our lives to help us move closer to the 12<sup>th</sup> grade and a possible graduation isn't necessarily directed by the Next Level, except in how the Luciferian space alien fallen angels are permitted to influence humans. The Next Level makes a positive out of what the Luciferians do and many humans are actually not acting as the Luciferians would prefer either but are the result of Luciferian breeding gone bad over millennium as we see examples of in Genesis chapter 6 where their offspring became terribly violent so the Next Level sought to start over as depicted by the great flood. However, as I've surmised before that didn't get rid of those that could hide with the Luciferians in spacecrafts underground, or under the sea, perhaps under icecaps at the earth's poles, for instance. Nor would the Next Level want to eradicate the Luciferians until they are ready to do so for the sake of the continued growth of their student body.

So further shaking of our human foundations often come from the accumulation of hatreds, jealousies, greed, desires and vengeance as a result of those who manipulate others who are unknowingly slaves to acquire power/treasure (money) on a path to fulfill a Luciferian agenda. Every time there is an exploitation whether between individuals, family units or countries/nations, the victims increase the blowback spoken of by the eastern religious as “karma” and this actually has a direct and equal accumulation in the spirit world.

When people are murdered, mutilated, ruined and displaced by a destroyer whether a governmental or private entity, often motivated largely by business enterprises, not only are most people of conscience alienated from them and not only do most in observance become filled with rage, but all those sent to the spirit world also die with that hatred and they know who was the cause and they potentially haunt them for the remainder of their lives. Soldiers can't get the images out of their brain and it becomes what today is called PTSD - Post Traumatic Stress Disorder, which is a fancy name for what used to be called "battle fatigue" or even "shell shocked" (as no doubt loud noises of explosions dramatize in our physiology).

Besides wars, there are examples like in Bhopal, India with the Dow Chemical plant that exploded and spread toxic waste for hundreds of miles that caused disease and mutations for decades thereafter. And then there has been Monsanto's GMO machinery (not yet shown obviously), Mad Cow disease, various virus prolongations (AIDS), cancers galore, etc. that have more and more links to the fossil fuel industry and the chemicalization of modern life where energy, mining and chemical companies are doing most of their toxic activities outside the U.S. to avoid the more critical U.S. watchdogs and public. These activities are even sold to the public as humanitarian ventures as with the vaccination programs. I just heard a report that said the Ebola disease that started to hit hard in Liberia and other African countries this year in 2014-2015 came from monkeys which begs the questions of how. How much interaction is there between monkeys and humans and can it have anything to do with the fact that certain vaccines had simian flesh (monkey) in them to help provide a virus with nutrition for it to work better. But will the vaccine maker industry consider that. No, but what happens is that as people get sick and make the links of how and why, the karma is building so it takes the shape of shaking up the people that previously had faith in these governmental approved corporate enterprises - horns of the "Beast" which puts forth a choice of who to serve. We are shaken when we wake up to see more of the truth on any level.

In another recent case of the Zika virus allegedly starting in Brazil said to cause skull malformation in a new born so said to endanger those about to give birth. They say it is transmitted via mosquitos and their solution is to spray insecticides over areas, while the affects of inhaling the spray are worse than the Zika virus. The story continued as a literal handful of cases surfaced

in Florida. As is reported by alternative media, Monsanto was seeking to genetically engineer a mosquito so that its eggs or fertilizer results in death to keep down the mosquito population some suspect it's their engineered mosquitos that cause the skull malformations or some vaccination they are trying to cover for. So the CDC declared it an emergency. In any case Barack Obama just passed one billion in funding against Zika which seems to be yet another robbery of the treasury to do.

Ti and Do always said the Next Level was holding back what could be happening in the U.S. to provide time and freedoms to persist so their “classroom” can proceed un-interfered with. If such a group as Ti and Do's started up now it they would have less and less of a window in which to operate without being subject to disruption as more and more people in every community are watching strangers like hawks. Had not someone reported Trevon Martin's walking through their neighbor hood looking to the one who reported him as suspicious because he was wearing a “hoody” and because he was black and a stranger, he would still be alive instead of being shot to death by a neighborhood watch volunteer who claimed self defense because he shot Trevon Martin with his own gun. Yes, I said that right. Trevon was shot by George Zimmerman's gun and Zimmerman claimed the “stand your ground” justification in Florida which says you can shoot someone who presents a threat to you, even though Zimmerman started the altercation with Trevon.

And this kind of incident is now happening regularly with police quickly killing anyone who they determine is a threat to them and a threat can be their saying something some police see as a disrespectful remark or if they resist arrest in the slightest way or try to fight back when they are being apprehended by the police. Some of the police are Afganistan and Iraqi war veterans who did who knows what to Afghan's and Iraqi's now playing out their learned hatreds, intolerance, ego battles, short fuses to major anger on Americans and mostly on those who are non-white because in America African Americans and other people of a darker skin color are largely seen by the unawakened populations as lessor and not deserving of the same rights afforded whites. This is for many a deep seated programming they often don't even know they have. And of course these bias are inherent throughout the human kingdom with each country playing out its programming whether in terms of race or ethnicity, skin color, wealth, religion, gender and even sexuality.

Had Ti and Do's group formed in the 21<sup>st</sup> century, they would have been under more and more scrutiny and could have become the focus of even more hate crimes. I've already reported that Ti and Do's group had some of this in a house we leased in the San Antonio area in the early 1980's. Today I suspect it could have become a bigger story if the authorities had investigated and learned it was the UFO Cult living in their neighborhood. And this wasn't by far the only situation where we were suspected of strange behavior and that fact is that we were exhibiting strange behavior. It just wasn't violent or immoral or unethical, or in the abuse of anyone in any way shape or form (despite accusations, none of which have ever had even a shred of evidence of. Since they layed down their lives, they are assumed to have been abusive or manipulative but those same people who make such accusations don't want to see the mounds of evidence to the contrary).

So what I am saying is that this “shaking” - vibration, agitation marks a major turning point in the United States of America where the first fruits were harvested from and I'm going to suggest up front that it was what became known as the 9-11 attacks on the World Trade Center in New York City that became the justification for the rising BEAST to wage “endless war” that looks very much like the fulfillment of the prophecy of the SECOND SEAL OPENING:

Rev 6:3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

Rev 6:4 And there went out another horse that was red ((fire, firey, lightning)): and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace ((1515 eirene= peace, prosperity, quietness, one, rest, set at one a again)) from the earth ((human occupants)), and that they should kill ((4969 sphazo= to butcher, slaughter, maim (violently), kill, slay, wound)) one another: and there was given unto him a great sword ((3162 machaira= as a figure, war, battle, fight, judicial punishment, sword)).

Note this comes AFTER the “pure, holy, filled with light (White) Horse” of Rev 6:1-2 has conquered (overcome) the world with his “litter of those students who had been in covenant” (bow as in “rainbow”) to also overcome/conquer the human kingdom (world).

Regardless of our ideas about that attack, as far as who was ultimately behind them, why and how they were set in motion and succeeded, I suspect no one

can legitimately deny that the events of that day “shook the world” and that since that time nothing has been quite the same overall. The shaking up and agitation was by far not only in the loss of life and demolition of those symbols of American and global wealth and power, they also, to me had a direct correlation with the TWO MOUNTAINS OF THE LORD'S PEACE WHERE THE NAME JERUSALEM COMES FROM, but it's flip side. When Jesus said you can only serve one master and it was between God (Deity-Level Above Human, Older Member from the Next Level) and Mammon (humans and human treasure in all it's forms to include human equivalent space aliens as one's masters), The Father and Son in the names of Ti and Do were in my opinion the “God” representatives while these two towers represented the epitome of human treasure in the financial capital of the world in the new promised land that was to serve as the temple and courtyard grounds for the establishment of the NEW Two Mountains (Ti and Do as the Two Witnesses) of the Peace of the Lord (Jerusalem). And the ground also shook when those towers came down.

That event marked the start of the TIME OF GREAT TROUBLE, spoken of as the tribulation as the Next Level was no longer holding back the karma that had been building, what Christians call the vengeance of the Lord. And the anticipated and desired by some, Third World War had thus begun - called the “War on Terror,” except the terrorists were not only those who used airplanes as bombs, they were also those that use airplanes to deliver bombs in the entire state sanctioned Military/Corporate industrial complex, that had been until then primarily exported all over the world. That event was moreorless a blank check issued and paid to the order of the new Department of Homeland Security (DHS) State. Any remaining democracy quickly became a name only form of government which is interesting as that's what also happened to Jesus and before then to Moses teachings.

Religions are distortions and facsimiles of what really happened in the past, thus the truth in what was taught diminished and became distorted into representing Jesus and Moses and now democracy in name only. No where is this more apparent than the way the Supreme Court afforded corporations the same rights as citizens. Now a corporation can say anything and are not held to it being true as they have “freedom of speech.” The practical example of this is the way only brand name pharmaceuticals are required to have warning labels of side effects. The lead Justice and four other justices said

that a generic doesn't need to have the same labeling as the FDA requires of a brand name of the same drug because it's a "copy." Thus if someone gets sick from a generic drug since there is no warning label the drug company is no longer liable. That's just one example of many related rulings to where citizens become the losers of all their rights. The great Democracy has fallen and according to prophecy will fall one more time as it seems to have recovered, that is in appearance from that first fall.

-“tenth (part)” - In this context the number 10 in the records seems to refer most to the way the United Twelve Tribes of Israel split, after King David's Son and heir King Solomon died and left the throne to his heir Rehoboam who 10 of the 11 territorial tribes (as the tribe of Levi had no territory, though had 6 cities) rejected causing a split into two Kingdoms, one in the north consisting of 10 tribes, spoken of as the Kingdom of Israel and the Kingdom of Judah in the south. The split was said to be based on who was still following the core laws and ordinances (Ti and Do called in their classroom, procedures) from Moses and Yahweh (Jehovah) and who had strayed, though in the records most all had strayed in degrees by then or soon thereafter. Solomon was known for great excess in taxation and had many “strange” wives and built the first temple in Jerusalem that supplanted some of the authority of local surrounding temples. And Rehoboam was going to continue in Solomon's ways and was even going to bring even ten fold more taxes and be harder on the people than Solomon. Islam considers Solomon a prophet and according to the records despite his excesses he didn't thirst for more riches or power but asked God for wisdom and was granted it. For years there was friction between the two Kingdoms until Egypt invaded the Kingdom of Judah and Assyria invaded the Kingdom of Israel, causing considerable periods of deportation and transplanting of them all.

Thus we hear talk of the 10 lost tribes of Israel and there are records that suggest groups ended up populating themselves as far from the middle east as China and South America, not to leave out all points between to include the North American continent via the crews of the many explorers sent from Europe or even perhaps over the Bearing Strait. Jesus indicated that all would be brought together again in the last day and that became a debate as to where and when that would take place, but without going into all that, suffice it to say it has taken place in the great migrations to what became the United States of America's “melting pot,” the New World and the last

continent to be colonized, at least during the current civilization.

Ti and Do said that at this time all souls who had any significant relationship with the Next Level, (for or against) were back which is kin to Jesus saying upon his return there would be a “resurrection (rising again) of the just and unjust.” That is speaking of Souls, Spirits and the descendants of those who were among those tribes and to include those who became the enemies of those tribes. Bringing them all back assures that those who went against the Next Level incarnate member and Their Students in all times past get a last chance to change while those who were the students get their chance to advance to their graduation or to their next step (grade in school) towards graduation. At this time this event marks the negative polarity of the graduation of the first fruit harvest, led by the incarnate Older Members through their task as the Two Witnesses.

Therefore this tenth may very well be an indication of the total fall from grace, so to speak, of the current leaves on the genetic tree that were comprised from the 10 ancestral tribes who as descendants became the leading people (nations) of the world economy. At the same time it is the 10<sup>th</sup> of these 10, the last great nation to rise and to date the biggest and most powerful of them all that is experiencing the greatest fall/fail as brought to a head by this “great shaking” (earthquake) that various leadership figures stated in general terms they actually felt needed to happen to preserve the “Rebuilding of America's Defenses,” regardless of how directly they were involved in making or allowing the shakeup/fall to happen.

As with all prophecy the physical manifestation of this fall was in the collapse of the Twin Financial Towers that represented the New Global Economy. And a short time after the 9-11-2001 attack was followed by a worldwide financial collapse/crisis officiated seven years later in September of 2008.

Further support that the 9-11 event was this fulfillment of prophecy is of course related strongly to the location where the attacks focused, not only on the financial capital of the world but moreover the capital of the developing global One World Government that began in earnest with the United Nations headquartered in New York City as was established after World War II to replace the League of Nations. This also gave rise to today's G10 or Global Ten or Group of Ten, the alliance of Ten financial powers (financiers of

governments) who all contribute to the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the World Bank as the two pillar organizations that now manage the overview of much of the world's economy who are under the U.N. These entities first began in 1944. They include financial ministers primarily from and related to the kings or Kingdoms of Belgium, Canada, France, Italy, Japan, the Netherlands, the United Kingdom, and the United States and the central banks of two others, Germany and Sweden.

It was very interesting how the G10 retained their name even after Switzerland was added as a member. Other nations were added as “associates,” incidentally like Saudi Arabia and Luxemburg but Switzerland as a member state and that should have made it into the G-11 but they wanted to keep the name G10. I suspect if members were asked why they kept the name G10 they might have things to say that had to do with practicality or legality, but it is also just as possible that those reasons were made into a consensus because the Luciferian Space Alien fallen Souls (who use human and human hybrid vehicles) like the idea of mimicking fulfillments of Next Level prophecy.

The Next Level does see to it that their prophecies come to pass. They can have multiple ways of doing that as far as I'm aware to include allowing the Luciferians who are behind the effort to keep humans asleep to the Next Level's reality. Luciferians do that by having humans preoccupied largely with their families and passions as they do not want humans to evolve out of that human consciousness and actual enslavement to animal behaviors and ways (that is unless they can capture them in the process to make them one of their own, as those who sided with Lucifer and we see today as the influx of “contactees” that often promote many of the behavioral characteristics that are natural to Next Level Members and Their Active Students.) Therefore they enjoy making certain parts of the prophecy come true.

For those that believe in those Luciferian interpretations of prophecy it can filter out those that the Next Level tags who will “know it when they see it” as their “tag” will include that recognition or as is often the case, those tagged/deposited will have the sense of “what is not true” regarding information about or concerning the Next Level, but perhaps in many avenues. As Ti and Do often said, sometimes they would proceed on what they felt was a new perspective to share with the students knowing it “worked



for now.” This way, the Next Level could regulate their strategy to combat the Luciferian's continuous attempts to confuse things. This way the Next Level can administer lesson plans appropriate for the souls who are moving up which is part of why Ti and Do called it an “experiment.” So for many Christians who didn't expect to see the mysteries unraveled, they hadn't been yet, that is until now when a great deal of what was a mystery is being lifted. Then the test begins, whether they can accept that they could be among the “last” rather than the “first” to harvest. It shouldn't matter. One can be just as joyous to be in the second harvest group.

The Luciferians toy with Christians all the time by pointing them to ways the most insignificant of prophecies are being fulfilled. A case in point among many is the way a number of Christians are watching these largely female pop stars use what has become known as an apocalyptic symbol of the 666 sign. Various stars will hold their right hand in such a way that closes their forefinger tip to the thumb tip while keeping the remaining three fingers extended. The closed portion looks like the bottom circular portion of the 6 and each of the three fingers become the top of each of three 6's. I don't doubt these pop stars are consciously using this symbol. I suspect it's their way of mocking the Christians that so oppose their artistic expression. Katy Perry in particular seems determined to represent in her concert act the so called stereotypical evil and Christian leaders are eating it up and I'm sure banning their kids from watching or listening to her music which actually in many cases backfires and makes them want to listen to it more as teenagers especially see the breakdown between what their parents say versus what they want and thus do. All the while these same Christians are often completely missing how the Luciferian mind has become instilled upon society that the religions are all 100% in bed with. It's not that being a part of a religion is wrong. It's not because many do so because they enjoy the social connections and some like mindedness, so they take the good with the bad.

When I say religions, I'm not referring to individuals unless they identify themselves by that religion whereas one can identify with the original teachings of the religion's founders historically and yet would not consider themselves religious, even though many times they were taught they were because they were born into some religious tradition. As Do and Crew said, “religion is the number one killer of souls.”

For a religion to form it has to distort the true information because the true information will separate one from the human kingdom while a religion seeks to turn that information into a glue to hold humans in the human kingdom. Therefore religions as with any pursuit in the human kingdom all become potential stepping stones, that is if one uses them as a stepping stone by always looking at new ideas about our reality with their mind's eye focused on the commandments and on having regular communication with Next Level Members - "Heavenly Father, God, Jehovah, Allah."

But getting humans to knowingly or not act like they are fulfilling prophecy or seeing it fulfilled also works to enslave those who are the new religion, that of the secular humanist, often defining themselves as people of science though mixed with people who have embraced the new spirituality. New Spirituality often has nothing to do with the core of where that label comes from... spirits aka discarnates aka ghosts aka dead humans who programmatically continue to exist (not live) for a time, which is largely because the Luciferians don't want too many to look into that reality, as they might get found out as a part of it. However, if they do get into it, then they try to get them real into it, so they can think of themselves as a psychic or healer or channeler that heightens their self worth so they find a niche and don't have the foggiest idea that they are serving the dead. They aren't dead people - they are angels or ascended masters or wise elder shamans and they become filled with a whole assortment of paraphernalia of the mind. They receive visits from some and healing from some and before they know it they are all but dead themselves because they fade from the realities of the physical world and believe whatever these spirits tell them.

Many of the new spiritual, like many of the religionists embrace a few things Jesus said and yet believe it is they whom Jesus was addressing and promising a future to. It is true that it can be they, but before it is, they must at the least believe EVERYTHING he said and did according to the eye witnesses and that does not include Saul/Paul's letter record (except where it can be verified in what the eye witnesses said).

Atheism, another completely useful, but temporary mindset to explore, as a break away from religion, as with spirituality, if one attaches to also becomes yet another entrenchment into permanent humanism and the death of a Soul. So any way you play it the Luciferians have a way to entrap us. However,

whenever we ask the Creators, but better yet to date in the names of Ti and Do the latest Reps from that Kingdom Above Human, who abide throughout deep space for the truth, we get glimpses of the truth that goes a long way to help us get out of traps. We simply have to be willing to see the trap for what it is and take the chance of getting out of it while trusting you will be shown your next steps, which one needs to continuously ask about.

The entrapment is so thorough that to date we have many believing that humans can control the literal heavens and/or the Earth's weather systems. For instance some think the High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program (HAARP) in Gakona, Alaska is able to stimulate tornadoes, earthquakes, hurricanes and volcanoes, because they do experiments to locally affect the weather as admitted by the Air Force publicly and suggest more control over the weather in the next 30 years. People assume a great deal from tiny seemingly successful experiments. That's how confused many become not able to actually think critically about anything because their minds have become saturated with misinformation and their behaviors and ways keep them physically anesthetized to what is potentially true about any subject. They don't know when they don't know and therefore can't compute distinguish between misinformation and real information.

The Luciferians who have programmed many to think don't exist, stimulate lies and deceit to take people's eyes off of any reality, while moving them to develop the technologies they want and need to try to escape their prison that they don't necessarily see as their prison because that would be admitting someone else keeps them from leaving. The bottom line on this topic is that even if humans can learn to stimulate earthquakes and volcano's and hurricanes, the Next Level will never allow them to interfere with the function of their planet if it puts at risk the development of those humans they are nurturing to have the opportunity to graduate from their human kingdom.

However, back to the “ten” in it's varied interpretations that no doubt can ALL apply. After all the U.S. was the last 10<sup>th</sup> great financial power listed as one of the G10. But the greater perspective seems to be that this “10” refers to the rogue 10 tribes of Israel in how they were spread out via the Holy Roman Empire and then ended up in great numbers in the U.S. especially during and after World War II, thoroughly interwoven among the biggest financial powers of the G10 all represented by America's real capital, NYC -

the Rev 17 “Woman” - Mystery Babylon - the U.S. “secret government” behind the government.

It's interesting how there have been prophetic correlations of Old Testament events and prophecy with both the 9/11 attacks and the global financial crisis by both at least one Christian pastor named David Wilkerson of the Times Square Church in NYC and Messianic Jew Rabbi Johnathan Cahn. Cahn generated a video on Sid Roth's show to be found on Youtube with links to their own web sites that talks about 9 harbingers of God's judgment related to the 9/11 attacks that brought the Two Towers down:

Isa 9:10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

Cahn is saying that this verse is referring to the way the Syrians attacked the Kingdom of Israel, which I believe was 10 of the 12 tribes, minus the tribes of Judah who split after Solomon's death and that the tribe of Benjamin later joined with Judah, and destroyed Israel, but then those remaining chose to rebuild and did so with “hewn stones” a prohibition of God to not build the temple by changing stones by human handiwork as it was a way of saying to God, we can do better and in that way were in competition with God similar to the way Nimrod did in leading the construction of the Tower of Babel. So Cahn was relating this story to how the U.S. swore to rebuild the twin towers and how several politicians referenced Isa 9:10 on the floor of congress as the example of rebuilding, namely John Edwards and Tom Dashiell who both “fell” thereafter. He talks about how Governor of NY George Pataki said on July 4, 2004 while laying a new cornerstone for Freedom Tower, “Today we are the heirs of that revolutionary spirit of defiance, lay this cornerstone and unmistakable signal to the world of unwavering,” which is what God saw the Israelites were doing by rebuilding... defying God by having strayed from God's laws for them and not taking the sign of their destruction to heart as a call to repent from their ungodly ways.

Cahn also points out how George Washington's first inauguration was at what became known as Ground Zero and he led a procession to the same Church now called St. Paul's Chapel to pray for God's mercy there in 1789. That church was miraculously not destroyed by the twin tower destruction and was thought by Cahn to have been saved by a sycamore tree, the stump of which remains there as a monument, that again refers to the Isaiah prophecy as

being cut down by the enemy, while it was replaced with a cedar - a conifer tree.

Cahn makes more connections to various monuments around Wall Street but talks about how a big part of what the Israelites failed to adhere to of God's laws was the forgiveness of debts at the end of the 7<sup>th</sup> year, which is also the year fields were to be left fallow. This 7<sup>th</sup> year was called the “shemitar” and Israel at the time of their destruction, if I understand it correctly, had ignored the forgiveness of debts for 70 years which sheds more light on what Jesus said in response to his disciples asking him how many times to forgive their “brother” - saying was it 7 times as Moses said, while Jesus said, 70 times 7. Thus Cahn was pointing out that 9/11 was the end of a shemitar year and that the Financial crisis was also the next shemitar year and debts of the big corporations like Fanny Mae and Lehman Brothers and Freddie Mac were more or less forgiven. The Federal Government bailed them out and no one went to jail and many even profited a great deal, even though some paid relatively small fines in comparison to how they profited. Thus Cahn was saying that the U.S. will be judged harshly for not abiding by the same lesson of changing their ways back to the ways of God. Sid Roth concluded with saying people needed to except Jesus as their savior to get in God's good graces again which I hate to have to say but seems to relate directly to another Isaiah prophecy:

Isa 9:13 For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

Isa 9:14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush, in one day.

Isa 9:15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

Isa 9:16 For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.

Isa 9:17 Therefore the LORD shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

Isa 9:18 For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

The entire way in which many Christians or in this case Messianic Jews teach being saved by the blood of Jesus completely misses the point of why Jesus gave his life, layed down his life and indicated his disciples MUST do the same - “drink the cup of my blood.” Each who wants to follow in the footsteps of Jesus must stand for what he taught and one can not ignore how he had returned as Do to set the record straight and restore the truth of how to become a member of his Above Human Kingdom. To teach otherwise is to be a “false Christ(ian)” or “false prophet” and thus the “tail” of the beast that would be cut off.

So the ten seems most to relate to how the U.S. and in particular NYC is a Jewish led city but the Jews being referred to are the descendents of the rogue 10 tribes of Israel. I understand to date Jews mostly only SYMBOLICALLY FORGIVE DEBTS on the shemitar but that's not what was commanded of them to be considered to be “children of God.” However, here is another reference to the ten as horns (kings) seen referred to in a number of prophecies:

Rev 17:12 And the ten horns (keras= fruit, seed, gain, winnings of the head [Luciferian space alien winnings/fruit])) which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

The “horns” are Kings - instruments, mouthpieces of the beast who are driven (sit or rode upon) by the Luciferian fallen angel space alien Souls (who also propagate physical vehicles from human DNA mix they use), but are not referring to kings at the time this prophecy was given. They are given power, which simply means the Next Level is allowing them to have power as if the Next Level didn't they would have none. The Next Level can simply weed them out of Their garden. But for the sake of the Souls They plant that do want to grow these “kings” are allowed to rise to power and are representations of all kings before them, largely from the time of the Roman Empire when these same Luciferians having become discarnate even long before that, were wielding their influence on the humans that gave them the most potential to build into a global-wide power.

But during the “Two Witnesses incarnate hour” part of the END TIME, these seem to simultaneously be represented by the U.S. presidents (generally from 1947 to 1997), (i.e. (Truman?), Eisenhower, Kennedy, Johnson, Nixon, Ford,

Carter, Reagan, George H.W. Bush, Clinton and G.W. Bush, (Obama?), as Jesus said even those who “pierced him” would see him though would not recognize him any more now than they did when he was incarnate before. And they only have this power for “one hour.” There is that “hour” again as in this Rev 11:13 verse, so it very much seems to be referring to the same event time period of 40 years which is the time period in which the first fruit “Mind/Spirit births” take place. (Actually that's what a “Mind/Spirit birth” must be. It's of the Mind/Spirit that's being born. Ti and Do always knew this. They always knew we were, “growing our Next Level body inside of our human body” through overcoming the human body's behaviors and ways, most importantly, TO THEIR CURRENT SPECIFICATIONS and FILLING THAT NEW GROWING NEXT LEVEL BODY WITH THEIR MIND THAT CAME FROM THEIR OLDER MEMBERS AND ULTIMATELY FROM THE “CHIEF of CHIEFS”).

Do once referred to Ti as “chief administrator” so one could take that to mean HE (though took a female human body) was one of those “chiefs.” That tells you something about the Older Members of the Next Level. No matter how far advanced they have become and no matter what new models of physical vehicle they call their home vehicle they are not beyond going into the trenches with those who are, relative to them, their apprenticing Older Members or “offspring or son” to help bring in a new liter of Next Level Members. Ti once compared being in the human kingdom to a snake pit. Before forming a picture of Ti based on that, go listen to her on the available audio tapes as she (and Do for that matter) were nothing like any other, not even close. In fact atheists who listened to the tapes to find dirt on them, when they can't find any, tell me they seemed like nice people, however delusional and they can't actually see that they were teaching anything. They simply don't have much or any of their same mind, as mind translates to information, words, ideas, perspectives and perhaps most of all “recognition” that they are exactly who they say they are and it's only our problem if we can't or don't want to try to receive it.

Yet another way of looking at the “ten city fell” - getting rid of the words put in to round out the sentences could be saying that literally 10 cities, I suppose related to those G10 nations all experienced that “fall.”

- “city” = “bordered (walled) bustling area,” falling/failing (fell)” - The City

is America as the New Babylonian empire, but specifically as represented by it's first capital, what was New Amsterdam that became named, New York City as was prophesied to fall:

Now in the timeline these new few verses of Rev 14 (below) are indicating what a messenger is bringing news of. That's what "preaching" and "evangelizing" is. It's supposed to be information delivery, not talking down to people and since it's delivered through our human instrument it will have degrees of less than the highest truth but it's the job of any who choose to be such and instrument to seek help from Ti and Do to recognize when they are going astray so they can correct it. In a real sense Next Level members are always talking down to humans. It can't be any other way, but the Next Level Members don't do so as a competition or as a grandiosity. A decent human wouldn't talk down to a toddler but they will be firm about what the rules are for their own good which in the Next Level's case is done to provide the choice of whether or not any one human wants to grow up to enter the family "business."

Telling the truth is different from telling people they are going to hell if they don't mimic what others say and do. That's no way to help anyone except it helps others NOT listen to what is being said and it's not accurate either as we don't know who will or will not please the Next Level and when that might happen in their life. Even someone who participated in and/or killed someone is not abandoned by the Next Level, though they will no doubt have major demons to confront but they can do it if they seek the help as all demons become major demons to all of us. This is where Christians have it right - all have "sinned" and all can be "saved." But that's not a static process of once a believer always a believer and thus always the recipient of the maximum rewards promised to Active Believers - those who put into motion all the things their Older Members taught when incarnate that will hold them in good stead to meet the requirements in the next lesson plan as shown by Ti and Do.

Rev 14:6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

Rev 14:7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his ((their self)) judgment is come: and worship him that made



heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

These verses seem to apply starting with Do and Crews Sixth Thunder/Roar as Jwnody wrote on behalf of Ti and Do and Crew the document in their BOOK entitled, “Overview of Present Mission”:

“Then on September 25-26, 1995, from a secluded location, we issued a statement that went out - “on line” - around the globe, for our sixth public interaction. The statement entitled “Undercover 'Jesus' Surfaces Before Departure” was posted to the World Wide Web and to 95 UseNET newsgroups on the Internet, potentially reaching millions simultaneously. And in keeping with our policy of “speaking in tongues,” on October 11, 1995, we posted a higher, more generic translation, entitled “95 Statement by an E.T. Presently Incarnate.”

I say this because of how it satisfies the “midst of heaven” part of the prophecy that goes throughout the world and especially noteworthy because it was the boldest announcement declaring that Do was the same Soul who was incarnate in the vehicle named “Jesus” and preceded the Seventh Thunder/Roar - public interaction, by Do and Crew's posting of their web site, so once again was expressed in the “middle or midst of heaven” called, Heaven's Gate with Their Book, (sometimes referred to as the Purple Book that was originally a Blue Book) entitled, 'How and When “Heaven's Gate” (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered,' (Purple Book). The BOOK that is still available for free download on Heavensgate.com or for purchase (that I have no affiliation with though I know those who run the web site, and I can also send you the free book in text format) includes documents Do and Crew wrote that forecasts the upcoming recycling (by Next Level time frame years, even decades away) necessity because of how the Luciferian Space Aliens, through humans have rendered the planet destroyed as to it's purpose to be a training ground for new members which is clearly indicating the equivalent to “Babylon's” double FALL, shown in 2001 and 2008:

Rev 14:8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

The Financial Crisis came to a head in 2008 focused on Lady Columbia that

became known as Lady Liberty by the installation of the Statue of Liberty in New York City, the most capital of the new Babylonian Empire. New York is considered the “Empire State” for a reason, perhaps one of the many ways the Next Level chose to help provide proof of prophecy fulfillments. After all the North American empire shows every sign of being a “resurrection” of the Roman Empire, as Jesus said, of the “standing up again (resurrection) of the unjust” and how “those who pierced him would see him upon his return, complete with the return of the “third” of those of original Tribes of Israel who would be as new leaves on the same genetic tree to witness “Jesus” return FIRST as one of the Two Witnesses and then as the Heaven's Gate Key Representative in the vehicle named Do and then in his “glory” from his “armada” of spacecrafts (horses).

Plus it's referring to the “hour of Judgment” that is also referenced in Rev 11:18 which is into the 7<sup>th</sup> Angels sounding period.

Perhaps the third angel that follows these first two delivering Next Level messages through the internet reflects upon this books publication/distribution as an Ebook as it does address the remaining prophecy fulfillments that includes explaining...”

Rev 14:9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

Rev 14:10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

But this “city” is also spoken of as a great idolatress (whore in the sense of selling their selves to serve a false “god” of mammon stemming even to the way Eve was led by the Luciferians to influence Adam's falling which brought to pass the generation (woman) of “humans”:

Rev 17:2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

Rev 17:3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having

seven heads and ten horns.

In this context the Kings of the earth, depicted here, are those who were made “kings” by being given Next Level membership that included new physical bodies and service in the near heavens. These are the one's spoken of as the fallen angels, related to the one's Enoch described as the “watchers” and who Moses described in Genesis chapter 6 as those “sons of God,” having become “kings of the Earth” who fell by breaking the Next Level instruction to not interfere with the behavior and ways of the humans on earth, by propagating with the human mortal WOMEN (generators) which is where “unlawful sexual intercourse and thereby serving themselves as opposed to their Older Members” (fornication) interplays and where today's human kings genetically descended from as the head and horns of the beast that were driven UNDER THE EARTH/SEA (ice?) when the Next Level brought about the global flood. (It doesn't seem these “kings of the earth” are the kings and queens of countries on earth because they would also be “inhabitants of earth” so would have been worded differently).

A city consists of a population living within certain borders. This “city” is called the “secret, hidden, mysterious, religious” (Greek 3466 musterion) Babylon (Greek 897 Babulon= confusion) as humans are increasingly being “confused” from being able to recognize the truth of their origin and who to serve because they don't know how to identify who is telling the truth or don't want to see the truth. Humans become fully enslaved to their human behaviors and ways, often thinking they are free. Sure there are various freedom levels in the world but the ultimate freedom in the human kingdom is to learn that there is a “Next Level” or kingdom they can graduate into.

Ti and Do said that humans were “not the result of a natural evolutionary process.” They are the result of a “reverse metamorphosis” as “Adam had a Next Level physical body.” I wonder now if Adams body was intentionally made in the likeness of the physical body made for Lucifer and perhaps some of the fallen angels or whether he, the Mind graduated into the Next Level when Lucifer did but did not fall, but agreed to take this newly grown physical body named Man (Hebrew, adam).

Ti and Do did say the Adam and Eve arrangement was purposely set up by the Next Level to put these new members of the Next Level to the test of whether they could fall as Lucifer and his angels did. This way any new

members of the Next Level (kings) would have the chance to gain strength, making a positive from Lucifer's negative. So Eve was the mortal woman taken from Adam's genes after Adam received the "breath of life," the Mind from his Older Member. In other words that's when the Mind of the Older Member's loyal "son" was put into the vehicle named Adam. Eve didn't get that so she was easily influenced but Adam did have the capacity to abide by their simple instruction, but didn't and because of that woke up his animal genes that were attracted to Eve's same animal genes which is why it became a reverse metamorphosis. The genes that were triggered had the capacity to put into motion their reproductive hormones. Adam then had to get thoroughly into the animal behaviors, so he could, if he sought the help of his Older Member re-build the strength he would need to rise above what was now considered to be a human - a shade or hue or resemblance of a Man.

Ti and Do said whenever we fail a test the next test gets harder. If we don't see ourselves as having failed a test then we might not gain the strength to pass the next test as we would essentially not believe we have anything to change to try harder to pass it next time. We might not even see that we are being faced with more tests thus we separate more and more from our Older Members. We end up not asking them for help to pass the harder tests as we can become so inundated with discarnate influences we have a hard time even wanting to pass tests because our vehicle doesn't really want to change it's behavior and ways as they become comfortable to maintain. If the Next Level feels you are doing the best you can under the circumstances they will continue to help you as long as you look to them in some ways but you will still need to rise to passing the same tests again and harder ones to be given a new Next Level vehicle when you exit the one you have now. So the Mind that was in Adam came back and took the vehicle Enoch that he was able to raise the vibrations of so that he, with his physical vehicle was taken onto a Next Level spacecraft.

So the woman as now considered to be a "city" of humans who were the descendents of all the fallen angel minds who first mixed their seed among humans, grooming them for their occupation as their physical bodies died off, were now operating in the vicinity of the United States territories. The Next Level Older Members and first fruit harvest had left their incarnations so it was time for them to wage war against the "remaining" Minds/Souls from the Next Level who still had the opportunity to graduate to their next lesson

grade.

Thus the “fall” was both applicable physically in the fall of the symbols of idolatry in the twin towers (babel) of the new Babylonian (American) financial capital of NY city that includes in its borders representatives from the original 10 Tribes of Israel both genetically and in the “resurrection of the dead” where the dead are all those who are no longer growing in the Next Level school.

Therefore the Kings of the Earth are the Souls planted in times past who fell away from looking to the Next Level and as discarnates stayed among certain families to bring rise to human genetic offspring to become the Kings and Queens of countries. I suspect the Next Level saw to their continuous migration north and west so became the families that eventually dominated what became colonial powers that began to spread out around the globe more and more as we saw with England, France, Spain, Portugal, and the largely Germanic Dutch who have since fallen in their greater overall power.

Today most of these who are behind these ten countries, former kingdoms, who are all under the influence of the original fallen angel Luciferian space aliens operating through these governmental human puppets, that at the very least want catastrophes to motivate humans to not stand in the way of their agendas, as in having an excuse to propagate “endless war” they can use to justify to the people the building of their power over the world so there would be a maximum facility to direct monies and forces through to secretly fund and support many black budgeted projects that they see as having no other choice to pursue to survive the “space alien invasion,” but which are akin to Lucifer and his associates agenda which is basically six fold.

- 1) Build technology to literally get some off the Earth permanently, the real reasons for the huge space program.
  - 2) Use technology to develop hybrid physical bodies they can use as slaves and to occupy that have a potential endless longevity - the reason for in Vitro fertilization, cloning and designer babies.
  - 3) Develop non-fossil fuel energy systems to power their spacecrafts and to maintain a life sustaining environment for colonization whether in space, potentially on another planet or moon and/or in support of underground and/or undersea (ice?) facilities like they have had to some degree before.
- This is the true reason for the promotion of Nuclear Energy despite its huge

very grave ill affects on the majority of the humans on Earth. Fossil fuels are too cumbersome where a relatively small amount of plutonium can be made into a very powerful energy source that can be active for tens to hundreds to thousands of years.

4) Develop self sustained environments whether for use on or under the earth/ice or to sustain a colony on a planet and/or moon or for long distance space travel.

5) Develop weapons systems to fight against the Next Level who are being portrayed by the so called good space aliens as the Bad Space Alien Reptilians who they say use greys as clones, robots or they say come from the Orion nebula coming to earth to destroy the Earth and enslave it's inhabitants.

Note that Ti and Do said when they look into the heavens they were most attracted to the Orion constellation. Also how Ti and Do described a Next Level vehicle as having no coloration and being 4-5 feet tall and have a slightly larger skull than what humans have. (Ti and Do had Ollody paint an Older Member according to their sense). It's available on my Facebook photos at:

Sawyer's Facebook Page

<http://www.facebook.com/sawyer.heavensgate>

The irony here is how the so called good aliens are actually calling the Next Level the bad space aliens as the Next Level is coming to recycle when they feel people have been given a more than adequate time to show their allegiance to Them or to human wealth in all it's forms; treasure, intellect, philosophy, science, govt, socially, etc.

6) Keep the populous in the dark and CONFUSED (root meaning of "Babylon" is confounding or confusing) and relatively content for as long as possible, so monies and efforts to accomplish all of the above can proceed as quickly as possible. This means getting rid of dissidents and whistle-blowers who can do damage to their plans. This means increasing the security state for this purpose and to control the masses who's lives are collateral damage and fodder for their projects, testing drugs on populations, engineering of food supplies, taking over seed stocks and securing gold and silver and other elements and gemstones for various usages and technological system development.

All this and all related activities like development of so called alternative energies have unlimited costs to produce and experiment with. That's what the financial collapse that started in earnest with the 9-11 attacks helps provide. When you see big multi-million dollar fines paid by big banks, etc. it can easily be a way to take money from stock holders of those corporations within the laws with or without hardly anyone knowing the reasons why. It's the reason trillions of dollars were reported missing from the U.S. Accounting days before the 9-11 attacks and were never spoken of again except on conspiracy web sites.

Rev 17:4-17 describes the “city” (woman), United States of AMERICA as represented by Mystery Babylon, New York City (Lady Liberty) and Washington D.C. (District of COLUMBIA, the first womanly representation of the USA):

- “GREAT WHORE THAT SITTETH UPON MANY WATERS” - Waters are people. This group of people, call them the Illuminati if you wish are some of the humans who have been groomed to be the instruments to wield power (position = Sit) over the masses and whichever human vehicles have that influence on humans are also the human vehicles most used by the Luciferian space alien fallen angels whether via the spirit world and/or through controlling them through programming, even remote controlled using implants.

- “KINGS FORNICATE WITH” - These Kings are the Luciferian space alien fallen angels who once were new members of the Next Level with vehicles still with a limited life span and service doing Next Level tasks. Through abductions and hybridization programs in underground bases or on spacecrafts they are using sexual reproduction and the extraction of sperm and eggs and other hormones from humans and animals - all breaking the law of the Next Level against this kind of engineered mating that destroys the human kingdom as a kingdom level to be used by the Next Level as a stepping stone into Adult Membership in the Next Level, receiving a physical vehicle with a limitless lifespan and many facilities humans don't have the capacity for. Weightlessness, appear or disappear, healing of others, walking through solid objects, moving things with their mind, telepathy, knowing another's thoughts, etc.

- “INHABITANTS OF EARTH MADE DRUNK WITH WINE OF HER

FORNICATION” - this is the way sexuality keeps a Mind from growing to know more. Sex stimulates drug production in one's body that is anesthetizing of consciousness. As long as we are giving away our energy via sexuality we are in a state of constant intoxication so we can not begin to recognize truth from lies. That's what is called “confusion.” We are in the dark the more we are engaged in our sexuality. We will literally not be able to physically see what's around us all the time because the brain will be so drugged it would not have the neurons and electrical force needed to make certain connections that literally form thoughts and ideas.

- “ARRAYED (dressed) IN PURPLE AND SCARLET (At most lighter shades of Blue and Red)” - on one level these are the colors the kings of the earth gravitate to. The Cardinals of the Catholic church, one representation of those who have as a unit become anti-Christ, being they don't teach overcoming the human kingdom, are all dressed in Scarlet (red). The seal and flag of New York State has two woman, the Liberty Lady on one side of a shield and Lady Justice on the other side of the shield. Both wear a red robe. Liberty has a blue gown under her red robe. The New York City flag is Blue (like purple) and dark orange (like scarlet/red). Columbia was actually the first womanly representation of the United States of AMERICA. There are many examples of the use of these colors among the Kings of the earth and their minions in the military and religious hierarchies.

- “ADORNED WITH GOLD AND PRECIOUS STONES AND PEARLS” - The seal and flag of New York State has two women. Both Lady Liberty and Lady Justice are wearing a pearl strand around their hair. Lady Justice has a gold gown under her red robe.

- “GOLDEN CUP IN HER HAND FULL OF ABOMINATIONS AND FILTHINESS OF HER FORNICATION” - A cup represents one's lot in life. In the life of a particular people in a fixed area in the various hierarchies Gold as wealth is the greatest treasure and no where is it more emphasized than in New York City. Incidentally there were reports that indicated there was as much as 500 million dollars worth of gold, silver and platinum bars in a two story tall vault maintained by the Bank of Nova Scotia underneath World Trade Center Building 4. Another 12 tons, about 1/5<sup>th</sup> of the amount under building 4 was reportedly moved from a vault under Building 5 that was maintained by the New York Mercantile Exchange, known as Comex. It was



apparently being moved out the morning of September 11<sup>th</sup> as a 10 wheel truck and a number of cars had been in a service tunnel crushed by falling steel. The official story only talks about the Bank of Nova Scotia gold. I remember in the few days after the 9/11 attack while I was living just 40 miles east of ground zero a report that there was like a billion dollars of gold found in a vault under one of the collapsed towers that belonged to Deutsche Bundesbank. What's interesting is that recent reports about Germany's gold was verified to be at the headquarters of the Federal Reserve Bank at 33 Liberty Street in New York City, yet in 2013 when Germany sought to have it shipped in stages from New York, they only got 5 tons when they were expecting 50 tons a year. The Fed said, "The organizational preparations were very time-consuming since the required agreements and contracts are voluminous and detailed." Then they were told that some bars in New York had to be melted and recast which meant original serial numbers were wiped out. In any case New York has been the biggest holder of gold for the richest countries in the world for a long time.

- "ON HER FOREHEAD A NAME - MYSTERY (3466 musterion= a derivative of muo= (to shut the mouth), thus not spoken of, kept hidden as a secret, confided only to the initiates, not obvious) BABYLON (897 Babulon from Babel from 1101 balal= to overflow and MIX, [perhaps as in mixed up because of mixing of the sources of Mind/Spirit, even genetically]) THE GREAT MOTHER (GENERATOR) OF HARLOTS ((4204 porne= feminine from pornos 4205= fig. idolater, whore (selling body and/or mind/spirit (mental servitude and/or allegiance) for carnal (flesh/mammalian) "self" profitability (monetary or ego as pride))) AND ABOMINATIONS (946 bdelugma= from bdelusso 948= a detestation, to stink, abhor, be disgusted, [mammalian behaviors covenanted to rise above enacting) OF THE EARTH."

So this is indicating these people in America (city) are identified (named) by the content of their mind/spirit (forehead) that has been kept in the dark. What is real and true has been HIDDEN and hence is a SECRET, thus they exist in a condition of CONFUSION in part that comes from being OVERFLOWED with dis-mis-information.

Confusion is defined as a muddled or tangled condition of bewilderment, perplexity, puzzlement and interestingly mystification. Isn't it ironic that in

some circles of thought to be a mystic means to have embraced mystery as a higher state of consciousness so that others look up to one who is actually thoroughly confused but appears not to be.

So where else is this more apparent than in the United States where data (information) is manipulated to fit the agenda of profitability or as a control mechanism, whether in the business/corporate sectors, academic (religious or secular) sectors, governmental sectors as seen by the abundance of lobbyists on capitol hill seeking to influence the politicians to their cause/company, literally, though slightly indirectly buying votes on legislation amidst promises of various forms of cooperation for projects in politicians individual and collective constituent best interests. Where else is everything made into a conspiracy so that conspiracy is a way to shut up the truth and cause for responsibility for certain decisions. This is where if you question the authorities whether a religious institution or institution of so called higher learning or corporation or governmental action to those in allegiance to whatever their particular affiliation is you are a quack or a dissident or a rebel or are superstitious or a terrorist. Those are all labels I regularly receive as I remain very active in the various internet media chat/comment rooms/boards on a variety of subjects.

One case in point: Since I remain skeptical of the so called science of the true value of the huge growing vaccination program in America, I am called superstitious and even a bio-terrorist that needs to be removed from society because it is believed that not being vaccinated puts others at greater risk of incurring disease. Meanwhile the numbers keep coming in year after year that diseases keep going up in proportion to vaccination rates against those same diseases and it's the vaccinated that are actually boosting those numbers as even though there can be a benefit to vaccinations there is little to no effort to minimize the very grave side effects and the fact that new strains of viruses are growing faster than the vaccinations can be made and administered so many are getting vaccinated against viruses that are not as threatening because of this ongoing mutation - adaptation of these viruses.

On virtually every issue there is a huge polarizing tendency. One is either pro abortion or against, pro climate change or a "climate denier," even when someone doesn't deny climate changes seeming to be in a trend of warming, if they don't necessarily agree that humans are the most obvious cause, they

are labeled a climate denier by many. If you question the use of vaccinations or even want the option to pick and choose what vaccines to receive or not, you are now an “anti-vaxer.” If you use any terms that are determined to be “religious,” you are against science and are superstitious and a sheeple believing in a myth. The data called the Bible for many ceases to be a compilation of historical records. Now it's all propaganda to control the unintelligent masses. If you don't have a degree or a title like Dr. or Phd., etc. by your name what you say has no weight. If you spend thousands of hours researching the meanings of words from the Hebrew and/or Greek but don't have a linguistics degree you are at best an armchair theologian so anything you say is taken with a grain of sand if heard at all. If you don't say the same keywords about your faith then you are a heretic and a danger to others faith. If you question the authorized explanation for an event, like 9-11 or the Kennedy and Martin Luther King assassinations you are a “conspiracy nut” that also believes there was never a moon landing or that the earth is flat.

I could go on for hours with more examples but it's to the point that it's nearly impossible to get at the truth about anything or if you do to stand any chance of revealing that truth to others who don't really want to know. They have many times chose to remain in a condition of ignorance, another synonym of “confusion” - choosing to ignore anything that challenges one's happy place. This is certainly not restricted to America. America just happens to be where it's probably at it's worst. Most people believe what they are told by the corporate owned media or don't pay any attention to the media. By and large the public is confused and some know it but the ones who are most confused think they see perfectly clearly and resent any suggestion otherwise regardless of how much evidence one can show on the subject. For many their mind is made up on whatever is their favorite subject and their eyes glass over when someone is talking about something not on their radar or not in the way they are comfortable hearing it. I am not faulting the people as most have been subject to various misinformation campaigns from the unseen lower forces since their birth so they are essentially not brain “washed” but brain saturated with misinformation that has even been drummed into them for many generations.

Saying this name is on her forehead is saying they are of the mind of the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens. Ti and Do said there are only two sets of Minds on Earth. There are the Luciferian fallen angels, each of which is a

Mind and there are the Older Members and Elder Students Minds, who came from the Next Level. A Mind is equivalent to a King. Like Jesus said, even the “least in the Kingdom of Heaven is greater than the greatest human.” The Luciferians were at one time “kings” in this regard but they fell away and lost that Mind, though they still have the experience they gained while in service to their Older Members and in that way take over the one's in the human kingdom that have the most influence on the most humans - the Kings and Queens and their family strains. Because of receiving that attention from the Luciferians these humans become natural leaders and they look down on the masses because they take on the Mind of their “Father,” the Father of lies. These become slaves to the Luciferians and the entire society tends to look up to these leaders out of fear and/or in awe of them as they feel the Luciferian power with them.

- “WOMAN IS DRUNKEN WITH BLOOD OF THE SAINTS AND BLOOD OR MARTYRS OF JESUS” - The Woman is the City which consists of the genetic strain the Luciferian “kings” bred for their usage to fulfill their agenda. Therefore these are the descendents of those who held power during the times of the Old and New Testament records. Jesus referred to how the “Fathers” of those Scribes and Pharisees:

In Mat 23:29-36 Jesus is calling the Jewish Pharisee religious sect hypocrites who today build and decorate the tombs of the prophets and righteous past in honor of their sacrifice, claiming that they wouldn't have partaken of their blood as their fathers did. Jesus knew that they were the children of those who killed the prophets past. He called them a generation (1081 gennema= from gennao 1080 offspring; by analogy produce, fruit) of vipers (2191 echidna= adder or other poisonous snake (literally or as a figure), cunning, malignant, wicked men). Jesus then relates to these that he is in the process of sending them inspired speakers (prophets), wise men and writers (scribes) saying some of them they will crucify (a violent painful death by impaling) and some would be whipped in their synagogues and persecute (pursued, run after to apprehend to cause fear and suffering to) from city to city.

(Incidentally Saul/Paul was a Pharisee and he literally did oversee the persecution of those new believers in Jesus, so would have been one Jesus was speaking to here as being a descendant of the same ones who have done this over and over to those sent to the people by the Next Level). Jesus indicate these will have the blood of Abel to the blood of Zacharias on them.

Then Jesus says that these things would come upon this future generation (age) which we know from history did take place as after Jesus left and his disciples brought his teachings to others and were prosecuted for doing so it was Jews that sought to stamp out this new budding movement, working together with the Romans who had no idea what would occur by executing this little ole dissident Jew. The Next Level proved to hundreds of those who had followed Jesus to degrees throughout his 3+ years teaching. There were so many credible witnesses it could not be denied by anyone with any Next Level mind in them that he was exactly who he said he was. This en-flamed the Jewish leaders all the more so anyone that believed in Jesus were apprehended and thrown in prison or killed on the spot to try to keep what they saw as the blasphemy from spreading.

Meanwhile Rome saw this as a Jewish insurrection so began a campaign to eradicate Jews altogether not distinguishing between new believers in Jesus or not. That was the first genocide that came to a head around 70 AD with the sacking of Jerusalem and the destruction of the temple that King Solomon had built. The Romans certainly looked upon Jews as a superstitious bunch of rabble rouses, though they employed some to rule local areas, like Herod. These would become the lineage of the Jewish hierarchy who had intermarried with Romans and Greeks to further mix up their bloodline as they were to fulfill what Jesus foretasted would befall future generations. They would be hunted and persecuted as they and their forefathers had done.

Jesus followed his forecast with his recognition that what set Jews apart from others was no longer going to be found in their strain from this point onward. Here Jesus is talking about the city of God as the people that comprise the population of that city, named Jerusalem, the City of God's peace. The city of Two Mountains. And he refers to this group as a mother hen just like in these verses referring to the city as a woman (generator). It had been that geographic area that the Next Level made a point to gather both the human vehicles of that strain they had prepared and where they would bring back the Souls to inhabit those vehicles to enter into their second trimester towards their Mind/Spirit birth.

Mat 23:37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would

not!

And again it was this same City of God's people whom the Jewish leaders rejected, thus they would be rejected:

Mat 23:38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate ((2048 eremos= lonesome, deserted, solitary, wilderness, waste))

That is the “house (family) of Israel” - the 10 Tribes (Families) that broke away from the “houses (families) of Judah and Benjamin,” (Judah was the house of Jesus' vehicle's lineage) would be left without Next Level Mind or their physical presence upon the next incarnate return.

Mat 23:39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed ((2127 eulogeo= to speak well of, thank, praise)) is he that cometh ((2064 erchomai= accompany, appear, bring, light, next))) in ((about, by, for sake of, because of)) the name ((3686 onoma= called, authority, character, to know)) of the Lord ((2962 kurios= supreme in authority, master)).

Rev 17:18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which ((3588 ho= who, whoever)) reigneth ((2192 echo= to (be)hold, enjoy, fear, eat [lives off of], follow, have, possess)) over ((1909 epi= the kings of the earth.

These “horns” are also the Luciferian(Dragon)'s WINNINGS but they are the parts of the Human Kingdom now Global Government that acts in a completely bestial (human) way.

This same Beast is described consistently as having 7 heads (2776 kephale from the primary kapto (in the sense of seizing); the head (as the part most readily taken hold of))). Thus it could include individuals, as in the Luciferian space alien “fallen angels” who all along are provided knowing how they would stimulate humans to become conquerors, colonial empires, SEIZING lands, people's loyalty out of fear or by appealing to their own profit desires to seize for themselves, and thus overall power.

Rev 17:3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman ((1135 gune, most likely from the base of 1096 ginomai= to cause to be generated; as a wife, arises, divides, befalls, ends)) sit ((2521 from 2596 kata and hemai as a figure as used here as, to remain, reside)) upon ((1909

epi= about, have charge of, wherefore, on behalf of, because of, by the space of, through(-out))) a scarlet colored ((2847 kokkinos from kokkos 2848= crimson, scarlet but also describing the insect seed used to derive those colors)) beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns ((kings)).

So this “beast” is further described here as reddish seed (colored) which seems to relate to the part of the human strain that developed from Adam and Eve's seed as Adam in it's root Hebrew means, “ruddy, or “blood in (red) face.” The red (scarlet/crimson) part of this also seems directly related to the “dragon” in Rev 12 being “red” and in:

Rev 6:4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

Red also relates to “blood” as in bloodshed and/or bloodline and it's interesting that some have research that indicates all of the presidents of the United State are related as distant cousins. I know everyone can be thought of as related but certain branches of our human genetic tree originally stemmed from the start of the experiment Moses documented in the records in the Book of Genesis, chapter 2 primarily and the other branch in what the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens did before, during and after the Next Level experiment, by breeding with the biological equivalent to humans, just those that didn't have the same initial Next Level seed, who were recorded as having their current civilizational beginning in Genesis 1 who are equivalent in biological structure to the humans in the Next Level experiment. I don't believe there is any way for any of us to know who is originally from what strain as it's been so intermingled by now and even for those on the strain that got the chip, it's needs to survive to continue to thrive. By survive we are talking about the program the chip contains that provides the recognition and desire to know the whole truth about any subject. We all come in and out of stages. From an overview it's like we take steps forward and then take some back. As long as we don't throw in the towel on the ideas that keep that chip's consciousness alive we can still move ahead. But if we get so set that there is not truth to any of it, we may be close to a point of no return as occurred with Lucifer and those that fell with him.

Despite the things David Icke says that I would find to be misinformation, he

has researched and written some about bloodlines in England, and Europe and contends the Bush family came from the Pearce family which were originally the Percy family in England, but changed their name from Percy to Pearce because Percy's were alleged in the records to have included ones that were behind a plot to blow up the House of Lords in 1603 that was called the "gunpowder plot," though it failed. Thomas Percy was later killed but his relatives when they decided to flee to the "new world" got rid of the Percy name and changed it to Pearce to lose that unpopular association. Isn't that an interesting twist and potential way as they say "history repeats itself," perhaps a type of karma, related to the programming of those who died with a cross to bear and a tendency to stimulate similar ventures to play out their program. This has further credence in light of how the 9/11 attacks occurred during the G.W. Bush regime who evidences being the "red horse" of Rev 6:3 and the fact that the U.S. government in terms of the Pentagon were among the targets and an abundance of evidence of foreknowledge of that attacks and diversions from the truth of just how much could have involved "king" (President) George W. Bush. Icke also allegedly shows that Barack Obama is an 11<sup>th</sup> cousin to G.W. Bush and that Bush's lineage as partially stated seems to show links to kings of England and Spain and even to the Kingdom of Judah, one of the original twelve tribes.

Note Obama chose to do nothing to further investigate or bring charges against G.W. Bush and company for manufacturing the evidence that Saddam Hussein of Iraq had "weapons of mass destruction," congressional members said they were told could be upon the U.S. shores lest they act and invade as was planned even before 9/11 and was immediately put in motion after 9/11 alongside the Afganistan war. I suspect Barack Obama was told it was hands off any effort to prosecute the Bush administration and after several incidents at the white house where there were security breaches that easily could have threatened Obama and his family, I have little doubt he was not going to push against that part of the "beast."

Considering that the "horse" here is representative of the way a human being is to the Next Level and their enemies as well, like horses to be ridden. The difference with the Next Level is they groom humans (horses) by a free will model of offering their Mind in doses over millennium that their Minds/Spirits (aka Souls) may grow from, according to what they receive and apply. But the human (horse) this "woman" is "sitting" on provides a



facsimile of free will that doesn't provide choices that differ from what this “beast,” as a composite representation of human mammalian creatures desire.

Now to further describe this “beast” we see in:

Rev 17:9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

Mountains are land mass that rise above plains. But considering this bordered (walled) populated area (city aka woman) has a fixed abode/dwelling in concern over (sitteth) these seven mountains and we know generates for the kingdoms (kings) of the earth's people what held, enjoyed, lived off of (eats), shown to follow and to have, possess (reigns), this city and “woman” as the generator of all these others want is geographically located in the fixed dwelling of the United States of America.

So these seven mountains are seven territories that are kingdoms, in other words at one time or another had global reach, probably within the time frame of the “last day,” 1000 years. I suspect these would be the kingdoms or colonial powers that gravitated to the America's. The “light” that the Next Level provides in their physical close proximity with the incarnations of Jesus and his students and any number of support staff working from their spacecrafts to include the Older Member Jesus called his “Father in Heaven,” having completed their last assignment and enough overcoming, when they gave their bodies in Jesus service and joined Jesus on a spacecraft, took the bigger portion of that “light” with them and began to refocus it on the new land Jesus said his Kingdom would be given to, since he was treated so badly by the Jews (the ones who had been prepared for him). Thus these Kingdoms would be Spain, Great Britain, France, the Dutch Netherlands aka Holland and a number of other countries represented into the 1600's. However, as these prophecies are all focused on the “last day” during the time of the return incarnate of Older Members of the Next Level as shown, these Seven would probably most be represented by today's G7

Now remaining or abiding (sits) with and has charge of and operates on behalf of and because of and through (upon) this beast is a “woman” giving an gender identity as a “wife” but rooted in being a “generator” that, arises and divides, befalls and has relationship with the end of the time period to show our allegiance to the Next Level or mammon, as whatever is treasure to

humans.

### **III.D.10.A. THE TEN HORNS OF THE BEAST**

The Ten Horns are ten “strong/mighty (aka giants as shown in Genesis chapter 6)” outcroppings (hair of the head) of power, know it or not from and under, “bound to” (diadem/crown) the Seven Heads (Lucifer's primary associate fallen angels (souls), evident as the space aliens, the latest generation of humanoid physical vehicles they propagated by some form of hybridization of their DNA with the “daughters of human” DNA. They represent Ten human families who are evident most today, by their appointed figure heads known as the G10 financial ministers that have “crowns” (are bound (crowned)) like kings without a kingdom (as shown in Rev 17) because they don't generally hold public office, so work behind the public scenes yielding a huge amount of influence. Perhaps some of these primary families are known by the names, Bilderberger, Rothschild and Rockefeller with history related to various groups and/or clubs, perhaps like the Masons, Skull and Bones, the Bilderberger Group, the Council of Foreign Relations (CFR), sometimes grouped together with the catch all label, The Illuminati.

The Dragon in Rev 12:3 represents Lucifer, in particular, (who Do mostly called, “Lucifer” and meant no offense to anyone with that name, saying it was actually a beautiful name), the chief fallen angel. The Seven Heads and Ten Horns describe the parts of what have become the bestial (mammalian) world government, the G7 western overview of governmental alliances (Heads) and the G10 (Horns) as the Financial ministers that are instrumental in providing the corporate banking capital that increasingly shores up all the governments. The United Nations is largely their public relations front to which certain powers are delegated who feed the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and The World Bank (WB) as United Nations Institutions whose North American headquarters is in NYC.

Rev 12:3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns ((keras= fruit, seed, gain, winnings of the head)), and seven crowns upon his heads.

Rev 13:1 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns ((keras= fruit, seed, gain, winnings of the head)), and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of

blasphemy ((988 blasphemia= from blasphemos 989 vilification, evil speaking, railing)).

The Ten or Tenth seems to also potentially relate to a bastardization of the tithe. In other words, The Luciferian Space Aliens, perhaps as at least Seven Heads, elder drop-out now Souls working against the Next Level, who have reigned over the Kings of the Earth, before this civilization, and now during this civilization, when allowed by the Next Level's releases from their underground and/or undersea prison "hell," to wield their physical influence upon humans in the new territory of the United States, since about the 1940's, having allowed their mental influence before then and/or a physical influence elsewhere before then, stimulated humans through various forms of profiteering, provocation and/or justifying turning a blind eye to, the most recent 9/11 attack event on NYC and the U.S.

There is a great deal of reason to recognize that leaders will justify even significant loss of life to forward their cause. Even the Normandy Invasion was just one example. The entire prospect of military aggression propagandized into defense whether it actually is or not is part of the human and human equivalent Luciferian space alien mindset. The Luciferians even can pull that mindset from their experience with the Next Level, as Ti and Do always said that Lucifer especially knew a lot about how the Next Level did things. The Next Level knows that the physical vehicles are all designed to have a very limited life span because it is through the use of vehicles that Souls They plant in vehicles, something the Luciferians can't do, can advance towards even becoming Members of the Next Level.

The Luciferians can claim the same idea though twisted 180 degrees, because as humans do their bidding, however unknowingly, they are serving Lucifer's agenda which is two fold - 1) get planet earth before they are once again shut up underground again for another 1000 years as "rumor" and prophecy outlines is upcoming and 2) defy the Next Level by stealing Souls to his/their allegiance, which then become their new membership and his delegates (apostles) like the many contactees, channelers and spiritualists to include paranormalists, shamans, mystics, yogi's, priests, self declared prophets and all manner of teachers and leaders of various religious doctrine and as seen in the records regarding the Paul of Tarsus example.

Thinking about all this, it's important to keep in mind how there were ten lost

tribes of Israel who once made up what became known as the Kingdom of Israel that the tribe of Juda and Benjamin broke away from because these ten were corrupting the teachings Moses was the Rep for. Thus it's no wonder, the Older Member who represented his Older Member Jehovah, whom he called his Heavenly Father took a human vehicle that was a descendant from King David from the tribe of Juda.

However, the Next Level doesn't ever “sacrifice” humans or for that matter any life forms, I don't think, though they do “borrow” human vehicles that are actually theirs anyway since none of them would even exist had the Next Level not designed and developed the life promoting processes in the first place, that the Luciferians have tried to direct humans to learn to manipulate some. And the Next Level doesn't have any degree of selfish motivation when they use human vehicles. They will kill humans if those humans are acting like weeds in their garden putting undo stress on those vehicles they are nurturing to become vessels for Souls to grow within to eventually have the chance to graduate into their Kingdom as youngins. These Next Level adult members have no need for new members, nor for anything offered by humans or human equivalents though will influence the ones who are coming up with suggestions, ideas, helps of any sort to foster their recognition of the reality of the Next Level and that can also include keeping humans and/or space aliens and/or discarnates away from having too much influence any part of their experiment and especially upon those souls and vehicles who are coming up.

So I'm trying to show how the Luciferians create a facsimile to what the Next Level does for real. The Luciferians have only one interest - themselves and those that support themselves where Next Level Members have only one interest - their Older Members and how they can best serve Them. It is possible that the 1/10<sup>th</sup> that was often used in making offerings may be related to these Ten Horns (human tribes and the descendant leaders they developed with their various family names) as the “tenth” applied to these Revelations prophecies came about after Jesus was incarnate so was after the Ten Tribes broke off and even that was to be expected well before then because the Next Level knows how many have the capacity to grow by how many Soul seeds they give out as my understanding from Ti and Do is that each Soul seed is an individual implant (not to be confused with space alien artificial implants).

Thus we see humans being motivated to foster a New Age of cooperative global governance and ecumenical religion to save the earth from the evil minded humans (dissidents who don't accept the mark of the BEAST or to work for (worship) the Beast's Image (All the facsimile “copies” of the Next Level, including spirituality and religiosity and even actual Holograms like Fatima) or some apparent random changes to the earth and/or via environmental collapse (as prophesied) and/or a warming trend (as prophesied) or nuclear war or because of the “bad reptilian space aliens” as they think their space alien contacts are the “good” space alien “brothers” and similarly to the need for capital towards otherwise black budgeted programs they thought they talked about beforehand and thought they needed the 9/11 attacks for, as a way to bring more funding and justification for whatever they want to do, while also policing the rogue factions around the planet that further justify their surveillance and sting operations, drone programs and otherwise bloated military budgets and underground city construction efforts as they anticipate what prophecy describes as the “war of Armageddon.”

The U.S. first of two New Babylonian falls started with G.W. Bush being manipulated into the presidency by the ruling of the U.S. Supreme Court who ruled against the Florida Supreme Court's ruling to recount votes in a number of Florida counties where there were a number of proven irregularities that could have shifted a very close race for the Florida electoral college votes to favor Gore verses Bush to win the presidency. This may have been a type of Coup d'etat as it's debatable whether the U.S. Supreme court has jurisdiction over Florida's supreme court rulings in regard to voting in a presidential election.

This represents the first falling of two falls. All the positive parts of the United States of America would be collapsing as a result of these events and the responses to follow with the wars in Afganistan and then Iraq and to date in degrees in Pakistan, Yemen, Somalia, Libya, Syria, Egypt, Sudan and no doubt to spread to many other countries like Iran and Ukraine to no end, at the least through the drone program and in proxy wars.

The second fall seems to have been the Financial Crisis of 2008.

Rev 14:8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

As with many numbers given in prophecy they are most often approximates. Here are some ways to think about the “tenth”: This can be interpreted from Greek “deka” as 1/10<sup>th</sup>. Since this seemed like it would have to be an approximate as if there was an earthquake who could say 10 out of 100 buildings would fall. One could think, I'm bringing unfounded reasoning to this, as God can do anything right, can know anything and it's not that that's not so. The question is why would the Kingdom of God/Heaven go to the kind of effort it would take to make sure this shaking takes out exactly 1/10 of the city and how is that to be shown. What part or objects in the city are included in that number? Does that mean that 1/10<sup>th</sup> of the traffic lights fell off their wires, etc. It seems absurd to think this was the intention to their prophecy. Thus since John is the writer and he sees this city falling and relates it to a tenth, what is it he is referring to. Thus I searched the Old and New testaments for “tenth” and what came up was very, very interesting. First off, in all cases but one “tenth” applied to various instructions for the making of food offerings, using flour and barley and oil, etc. in Moses camp, so it had to do with commodities. In one instance this verse depicts how a tenth part of the tithe is called a “heave offering.” The term “heave” struck me as very close to the idea of a shaking or quake - the literal earth, the city, it's people heaving.

Num 18:26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, even a tenth part of the tithe.

Heave offering defined as:

Heb. terumah, (Ex. 29:27) means simply an offering, a present, including all the offerings made by the Israelites as a present. This Hebrew word is frequently employed. Some of the rabbis attach to the word the meaning of elevation, and refer it to the heave offering, which consisted in presenting the offering by a motion up and down, distinguished from the wave offering, which consisted in a repeated movement in a horizontal direction, a “wave offering to the Lord as ruler of earth, a heave offering to the Lord as ruler of heaven.” The right shoulder, which fell to the priests in presenting thank offerings, was called the heave shoulder (Lev. 7:34; Num. 6:20). The first fruits offered in harvest-time (Num. 15:20, 21) were heave offerings.

What jumped out at me was the term “elevation” and how the Rabbi's signaled the presenting of this heave offering with an “up and down” motion.

Offerings were often thought of as sacrifices in the sense that we would be sacrificing our free will to abide by the specific instructions of any sacrifice and following instructions was one of the first primary lessons being taught by the Kingdom of God/Heaven to the beginning “overcomers,” the Children of Israel. (Do said, Israel means the overcomers - to define it in the dictionary - it means, “he who prevails as Jehovah” and to prevail is equivalent to “overcome” and equivalent to “conquer”). Of course when talking about an earthquake in a modern city where there is falling, one naturally thinks about the elevated buildings falling.

However, if we look up “tenth” in Hebrew we get one of it's usages as, “a tithe part”

04643 ma'aser or ma'asar and (in pl.) fem. ma'asrah= tithe 27, tenth part 2, tenth 2, tithing 1;

Since the heave offering was offered when the first fruits were offered in harvest-time and this earthquake occurs after the FIRST Harvest ascension of “Soul bodies,” (though invisible to human eyes) with the Two Witnesses depicted in Rev 11:12, it seems more the intention that John was saying “a heave offering tithe part/portion of the city fell,” in a real sense the response of the Earth/human kingdom to the ultimate pulling up of the roots of the human vehicles that were harvested. In other words the event of the birth of Souls into membership in the Kingdom of God/Heaven, via the death of their physical vehicles, had it's own response with a trauma to the “great City” (Rev 17 “Woman”) in the new Babylonian styled Empire (U.S.) that though they didn't consciously know was hosting the invisible Temple spacecraft, so like any “mother” that is giving birth, as the Earth represents to those who were Soul born, there is an equal and opposite (like Einstein) reaction - the Earthquake that falls a significant section of the City and causes the loss of human lives in the process - the earth yielding it's sacrifice. One may note that there was recorded a significant earthquake/shaking when Jesus' vehicle “gave up the ghost/spirit.” This is also considered to be the ultimate meaning of resurrection - rising out of the human condition, going from a type of “perennial” (Ti and Do's term for humans) life form (bodies like leaves on a tree that come alive for a season, then die until next spring growing season begins when new leaves come up again) to what has been termed an eternal life form, not having a limited cyclic nature to their existence, which is



equated to a type of evolutionary (NOT Darwinian) progress.

But while interpreting the time that the Tribulation, Avenging and Judgment was in process of manifestation, that includes the Two Falls, examining further the “ten horns” that “burn (the “woman”) with fire” (Rev 17:16), another additional perspective developed, actually keeping to the same vein. NYC's financial center, as related to the “One World Order” headed by the Woman (those of the original tribes of Israel and thus related to Jerusalem) sitting on the U.S. BEAST - the secret government that came out of dealing with the Luciferian space aliens who came out of the bottomless pit, that Lucifer and his associate fallen angel Space Alien Souls use, manipulate and thus give power to humans and their organizations that add up to the Luciferian fallen angel space alien influence of the human agendas and is one of the ten “horns” on that BEAST. The horns are also “Ten Kings without a kingdom” according to Rev 17 and thus the G10 - global ten financial ministers who feed the International Monetary Fund and The World Bank as United Nations Institutions whose North American and first capital is in NYC.

Continuing with Rev 11:13 interpretation:

- “in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand” - Since the Next Level is all about free will and encouraging the positive to include humans acting civil to one another, (while also showing that we are all in their creation entirely so what they do on their garden and with their life forms is up to them. They leave it entirely up to each person to come to realize this and the rest get whatever they and their environment deals them for whatever time they are alive).

I know in Moses classroom time there are reports of wars and what's been called genocide said to have been stimulated by Moses instruction but those reports are not necessarily trustworthy and some of which came about by the insistence of some in the Moses encampment of the said, “600,000 men” so if they were going to insist on going to war against another tribe, the Next Level through Moses had them do so looking to Moses to lead them and tell them when to fight and when not to. It was said he stood on a high spot and when he raised his staff in the air was a signal for his army in the valley to attack those who were threatening them or would not allow them to pass through some lands. When they listened to Moses lead they won every battle,

no doubt because there were invisible forces helping in some way. If they attacked without Moses signal they lost their battles - so to show others the Lord's workings to teach them to follow instructions and trust Jehovah/Moses.

The Next Level has lots of ways to remove any humans that would prohibit what they need to accomplish with their “classroom” even if it means wiping out a large amount of human vehicles. Humans were commanded not to do that, though a Member of the Next Level like Moses could make an exception. Luciferians have capitalized on that of course in all ways.

There are many examples of the Next Level instigating events that result in the loss of human life, as with weather systems or other environmental looking events that always seems to include warnings. Earthquakes tend to occur in areas that have had earthquakes and are usually preceded by smaller tremors so people can try to locate themselves to a safe place, that is if they insist on living in a known earthquake zone. With tsunami's, the first wave is not generally the largest and the ocean tide is pulled back way below low tide mark before the larger waves come in. With tornado's they can be seen and heard from miles away. Volcano's smoke sometimes for years before a major eruption.

Even human wars come with many signs, even for years that allow those that see the handwriting on the wall to move away or become refugees rather than be caught in the war. The people accused of plotting the first World Trade Center bombing in 1993 said they would try again and there were many signs received by the U.S. government from intelligence agencies and other governments months, weeks, days and hours before the airplanes hit their targets. In this way, whether man made or nature made, the Next Level uses such events to stimulate change in their human garden so humans can be reminded of what's important, though many who become attached to their material wealth and sense of security and comfort often ignore the signs so often perish because of.

With that said, it's highly unlikely the Next Level had anything to do with the 9/11 attack or other events and wars that came from them among humans. However since they allow the Luciferians to have influence on humans, they know such things will always be in the works and they can pinpoint when they will come to a head as in this prophecy because they literally prevent

things from escalating to war during the time when their representatives are incarnate and most active with gathering their student body and preparing them to graduate the human kingdom. So when they left in March of 1997, as Ti and Do indicated would be the case though gave no examples of the details, nor said it this way; all hell would break out soon thereafter, literally essentially starting in the dot com crash in and illegal election of G.W. Bush as president, by Supreme court decree in the fall of 2000 after a slight grace period of about 3 1/2 years as it turned out.

Yet, now those are simply in history and life goes on and most are none the wiser about how the public opinion was manipulated like robotic sheep to support the Luciferian stimulated agenda. Now Lucifer doesn't like violence either and he also wants order among his subjects, thus promotes abiding by selectively killing and stealing raping and pillaging, but as his slaves show, justifies “collateral damage” among the masses, as what he seeks above law and order are the benefit of increased technological development because of more funding to build better weapons and delivery machines, etc. The more technology humans develop the better his chances of hitching a ride off the planet and/or more comfortably surviving being locked back in his prison cell underground somewhere. So he and his comrades using whatever human or space alien human equivalent bodies he can need spacecrafts, life support environments and energy systems.

- “seven thousand” - The origin of this Greek this word for a “thousand” equally refers to multiples of thousands, thus a large multitude of people as illustrated in the Old Testament's usage:

Num 1:16 These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

In the OT the Hebrew word often translated to “thousand” equally referred to a family as a part of a tribe and related to people that were in process of learning to upgrade their behavior and ways, which is what the Kingdom of Israel was all about, that is for those that embraced doing so. The Hebrew word “Israel” is translated to, “one who prevails as Jehovah.” Do simply said it meant, “an overcomer,” which is equivalent to “conquering” the human kingdom's mammalian behaviors and ways and adopting the behavior and ways our Older Members give us. That's what Jesus intended by saying “I am the way, the truth and the life....” Those who choose for him to be their

teacher each need to adopt/abide by his “ways” which becomes the stepping stone path that uses our human vehicle and kingdom as our footstool to step up to the Level Above Human by transforming human ways to Next Level ways according to the design of the Older Members. It is like “taming” as we are taming our animal passions by restraining them according to the stage (grade in school) we are in.

- “Seven” in this figurative context has several applications. It could be referring to the origin of the people who die in this shaking event as having their ancestry from ancient Rome and/or Constantinople, both of which were known as being constructed on “7 hills” but that Rome is frequently named by writers; the seven hilled city, and sometimes Septiceps, “the seven headed city” and upon the addition of the seventh mountain there was a feast kept, called Septimontium. Pliny a contemporary to John, disciple of Jesus, said in his time Rome “took in seven mountains,” where mountains were both the hills the city was built upon but more so foundations of power even related to various religious sects who built buildings. Ancient Rome then was the capitol of the biggest world power as it was over seven universal “God-opposed monarchies; Egypt (the first world power which came into collision with God's people), Assyria, Babylon, Greece, Medo-Persia, Rome, and the Germanic-Slavonic empire, referred to as the Holy Roman Empire that the Frankish Charlemagne and Roman Pope Leo joined to stimulate.

Note how in Rev 17:9 the “seven heads” of the BEAST - the U.S. secret government (Mystery Babylon) the people of which constitute the “great city” - the people who make up what's called the “woman,” those that support the U.S. Government policies of waring all over the planet and especially in the middle east, are also considered to be “mountains.”

However I don't think this “seven” is just referring to the genetic heritage of America's citizenry. Seven, as has already been shown from the Old Testament examples was related to taking an oath. Entering into a covenant involved the swearing of an oath. The Hebrew word for swearing an oath is sheva, which literally means “to seven-oneself.” It should not be surprising then that “seven” and covenant oaths are often linked together. For example, in Gen 21:31, Abraham swears a covenant oath to Abimelech near a well, which comes to be called “Beer-sheva,” which translators either render, “the well of the oath” or “the well of the seven.”

It seems like it's referring to those who are killed by this “shaking” (earthquake) event, thus presumably not those who maintained their oath to the Next Level. And even though that may apply, perhaps more so it is referring to those who were once the chosen descendents of the original Israelites who had taken their oath (the seven) that were largely slain. The oath itself was finalized as lost and that would render all who entrusted themselves to the Beast as fallen.

Among thousands of people who were from among the same tribal background who often were saying they were Jews or Christians or Islam in their faith, many would call for war over this shaking event. There is no question that many in America didn't see the 9/11 attack as a crime but an act of war. The problem was it was not conducted by a nation that is clear cut to see, at least one that wanted to take credit for it, or one the U.S. wanted to accuse, as most of the alleged hijackers supposedly came from Saudi Arabia. Thus it became a war against the Arab and Muslim people, that is specifically against some, many in the U.S. didn't like and happened to be most vulnerable and/or most profitable to invade and give the appearance of a just response. Afghanistan was an easy target and in a sense so was Saddam Hussein as both were damaged by many years of warring in Afghanistan's case and U.S. imposed sanctions in Iraq's case with Saddam's rhetoric against Israel and the U.S. following his failed Kuwait attack a few years before, that added fuel to the fire against him. (It was revealed years after the Gulf war that Saddam had asked the U.S., if they would stop him from claiming a certain part of Kuwait and the U.S. indicated they wouldn't stop him. Remember they were so called friends during the Iran - Iraq war, of course while they were also providing weapons to Iran.

The third characteristic of “seven” is that of its reputation for COMPLETION. In other words this event was putting a period on the stage of the Two Witnesses and student body coming incarnate. In a sense one can even look at the tenth as a tithe, in this case where the Next Level is tithing but only taking 1/10<sup>th</sup> of the stature and financial wealth away.

Yet another additional way to look at the use of “seven” in this verse comes out when using the literal translation, written as:

.”..unto-a-shaking-of names of-mankinds thousands seven,....”

When examined in this way, 7 could refer to the fact that there were 7 building officially in the WTC complex and that then “thousands” died. The seven can also be saying that humans from the 7 “heads” aka “mountains” and continents died, to where the heads are the G7 countries that were all represented as the Global 7 financial and military leaders of the world.

Finally, perhaps one of the most obvious applications of “seven” would be in the way “September” comes from seven as it was the seventh month in the old Roman calendar which began the year in March. and is the end of the Jewish year.

I would say all these usages can work. That's the way things work with the Next Level. They literally see to it that there are many answers that all can work but are only going to become options in a seekers mind when they are provided with additional clues to their further interpretation, as I continue to show examples of.

-“remaining ones (remnant) were fearful and attributed the event (gave) as apparently from (glory) God of heaven” - The remaining ones, whose oath was not slain or who were not destined to be recycled (slain) because of going back on their ancestors oath that they maintained in appearance only as card carrying Jew or Christian, as they worked their financial manipulations and profiteering, would be those who still had some of that oath allegiance to the Kingdom of God/Heaven in their hearts and minds (lives). Otherwise these remaining would not be seeing this event as God's doing in some way even though the Next Level would not be the instigators it was foreseen and thus known would occur after they exited their incarnations as Ti and Do and Crew.

Rev 11:14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

A woe is an alert. It's a heads up - a broadcast of something to pay attention to - the delivery of a sign - the handwriting on the wall, so to speak. The first woe had to do with the arrival of the Luciferian space alien fallen angels, being let out of their prison cells in their underground bases that started the entire contactee and abduction phenomena. This second woe is the alert to the way the bestial humans are driven by the Luciferian space alien fallen angels, “dragon” (serpent/devil, adversary (Satan).

The Third Woe comes as a series of events that take place after the Seventh Trumpet Sounds, described here as:

The Third Woe - Started on Feb 15, 2013 with the Chelyabinsk Meteors and a huge sonic boom/wave that broke windows and smashed out warehouse steel doors and caused about 1000 people to see care from flying glass but no serious injuries or fatalities.

This was followed 16 hours later by another object said to evidence the same trajectory. On this same day, there was a fireball seen over northern California and a giant asteroid flying close by Earth that was as close as 17,000 miles which is inside the Moons orbit and was the closest near miss yet.

Days later there were fireballs reported all over the world and there were some days before as well. Then there was a fireball that looked more like a craft as it had no tail or sonic boom or fragments that caused a huge stir from the great lake Ohio area of the U.S. to the Virginias but was also reported seen from Maine to Florida and finally the Pan Starrs comet that made perihelion on March 10, 2013 and was visible to the naked eye for some days before and after than, curiously during the anniversary of the Hale-Bopp Comet Do and Students considered their “sign” for the timing of their exit by Palm Sunday on March 21-24 of 1997. Pan Starrs was not just a curiosity in it's timing but also showed a companion object with it that was on the internet briefly before being whisked away. The companions was explained as an anomaly, perhaps evidence it was breaking up, yet the object was quite large and was away from the head of the comet, thus as if flying in front of it and as it was reported as one of several pictures couldn't have been part of the comet breaking up or it would have simply become part of it's tail, logically speaking as to be projected in front of this massive object would seem to defy physics as humans understand physics, which in reality is very little. Another curiosity was the way Feb. 15, 2013 was to the day or two 40 years (1 hour by God's time) from the day that Ti and Do left Boerne, Texas armed with having significantly awakened to their mission for what they both believed to be from their Heavenly Father from outer space (the literal heavens).

**III.D.11. REV 11:15 - SEVENTH ANGELS TRUMPET SOUNDING -  
DISCLOSURES (VOICES) FROM HEAVEN DESCRIBING THE  
OWNERSHIP OF THE WORLD AND ALL IT'S SYSTEMS AND**

**OCCUPANTS AND THE TEACHINGS OF THE LORD'S CHRIST AS THE RULES (REIGN) FOREVER. October 17, 2008 ON THE WORLD WIDE WEB'S NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC'S CHANNEL'S SEASON 3, EPISODE TWO ENTITLED, "FINAL REPORT: HEAVEN'S GATE", THAT BROADCASTS FOR THE FIRST TIME BY A MAINSTREAM POPULAR MEDIA ORGANIZATION, A STRONG QUESTION THAT SUGGESTS TWICE IN THE BROADCAST THAT THIS HEAVEN'S GATE COULD BE WHAT CHRISTIANS REFER TO AS THE "SECOND COMING OF JESUS THE CHRIST"**

Rev 11:15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices ((5456 phone= through the idea of disclosure, sound of uttered words, speech, of a language and tongue)) in heaven, saying, The kingdoms ((932 basileia= sovereign foundation of a king and footstool to a higher realm)) of this world ((2889 kosmos most likely from the root of komizo 2865= orderly arrangement, human kingdom, tended inhabitants)) are become ((1096 ginomai= "gen"-erate (as a mother), arise, assembled, become, behave self)) (the kingdoms of) our ((2257 hemon plural of ego 1473= of or from)) Lord ((2962 kurios= supreme authority, [Older Member of the Next Level])), and (of) his Christ ((5547 Christos from chrío= anointed - anyone who makes contact, to consecrate an office - fulfills an assigned task [as Jesus did but as all Members of the Next Level must do to reap the same reward])); and (he shall) reign for ever ((165 aion= a course, beginning of the world)) and ever ((165 aion= an age)).

The word "kingdom" is rooted in, among other words the idea that it's a "realm" as a foundation that has to do with "walking," a pace ("base") with the implication of being a foot, and we all know that Jesus referred to the Earth, but actually the human kingdom (realm) as a footstool. Ti and Do primarily said it was the NEXT Evolutionary Kingdom LEVEL Above Human. This gives rise to the premise that there is a progression afoot that humans are given the opportunity to engage that by completing will bring each one to their NEXT LEVEL of life as part of the evolutionary process of Kingdoms on Earth, Mineral to Plant to Animal to Human to Level Above Human. So it's not the same definition Darwin argued, though there was some merit to what he did describe. It was simply the observation of adaptability of the parts to the creation, which was part of an intelligently designed multifaceted and interdependent system. There are no examples of



anything on Earth coming into being without that interdependency. Even a computer system requires intelligent direction of each of it's components in order to generate support systems for the whole.

-.”..The COMPONENTS (kingdoms) OF THE FOOTSTOOL REALM (human level) of this ORDERLY ARRANGEMENT OF INHABITANTS BEING TENDED (world) have been generated/assembled (become) OF/FROM SUPREME AUTHORITY (Lord) and his APPOINTED (ANOINTED/CONSECRATED) TEACHER BY DEMONSTRATION OF THE OVERCOMING PROCESS (Christ) AND INSTRUCTIONS/RULES (reign) for a COURSE/[CLASS], BEGINNING NEW AGE OF THE WORLD.

In other words, with the sounding of the seventh trumpet's disclosures in words (voices) (not mysteries or parables as Jesus did with the general public) the criteria for the second fruit harvest of Souls is established. The qualifications are set in place. The instructions for their behavior and ways to qualify for the next classroom have been provided and thus SHALL continue to be made available, but the full reign is in the future tense so seems to be meant to apply to a time after the 1000 years, during which is when the Luciferians are forced back into their underground prison cells to be released for a short time after the 1000 years has passed (See Rev 20).

So backing up again in the timeline to the current generation in 2015, the Seventh Angel's initial disclosure (voice) was at this point in the timeline after the Father (Lord) and Son (Christ) as the Two Witnesses have exited their incarnation having conquered, which is also expressed in Rev. 6, the one sitting on the white horse that has his litter of covenant takers in his hand and is conquering (for each in his litter) puts him in charge from henceforth. Thus the conquering is accomplished during the time of the OPENING OF THE FIRST SEAL THAT IS ON THE BOOK, which is the body of information being expressed in the first thunder depicted here.

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder ((roar)), one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

This includes the part of the 40 years (hour) of Ti and Do's 6<sup>th</sup> angel's trumpet sounding where they disseminate their information to the world but primarily

to the occupants of the United States mainland that includes the Seven thunders (roars) from 1973 to 1997. This next verse shows their conclusion in the seal timeline:

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow ((covenant with each member of the student body)); and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

A Christ is a task definition of someone who has overcome the human kingdom's behaviors and ways equated with the process of pressing oil from the olives. That oil not spent on human fires (passions) then generates more awareness - can SEE more and fuels one's delivery of that "light" so others can benefit and potentially engage the same process for themselves. If one engages this process for themselves.

This sounding has it's starting point but does not have an ending/completion point until the opportunity to bond with the Older Members Ti and Do has passed as depicted by the time of:

Rev 16:17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

It is during the Seventh Angel's trumpet sounding that the remaining "mystery of God should be finished" as forecast during the start of the sixth angels sounding, before the Two Witnesses came incarnate as shown in:

Rev 10:7 But in (the) days (of the) voice (of the) seventh angel, when (he shall) begin ((3195 mello= about, after that, be almost, to come, be yet)) (to) sound, (the) mystery (of) God (should be) finished ((5056 telos= finishing, aimed at as a limit, resulting, purposed, ending)), as (he hath) declared (to) his (Their) servants (the) prophets.

This "mystery" seems directly related to the prophecy of Dan 12:4,7 - where he is told by an angel to "shut up the vision until the end time," when he was also told he (his Soul) would stand up again (incarnate into a new human vehicle prepared for him to overcome).

The mystery "revealing," what the Book of Revelations was to provide is further OPENED, as depicted in the 7 seals of Rev 5-7, by "the Lamb" who is

the Soul who was incarnate as Jesus but who during this END TIME incarnates into the “white horse,” which is describing the human vehicle this same Soul takes over to perform his task (to sit) through. It is throughout his incarnation, as begun with his Father that He shares the truth that was formally hidden. I believe it is hidden so the Luciferians don't have much notice to build up their offense against it, by sowing seeds of deceit as misinformation that twists and distorts the truth. We can see this happening at a very fast pace now that the incarnate stage of the Older Members is over. However, the task of this “little book” is hopefully opening up - shedding light on remaining mysteries as related to prophecy to show how they relate to what Ti and Do revealed. Anyone that is sharing Ti and Do's information with others is participating in this task of further revealing as those who were given souls are helped to awaken to see so they can be among the next harvest, though not by laying down their lives in the same way as for those readied for the first fruit harvest, but by GIVING THEIR LIVES IN SERVICE, more kin to the way it was done by Jesus disciples. (For any who think they would not come upon the same fate as Jesus disciples, because no one cares about Ti and Do, they only need to start telling the truth at this time and even relate it to the many prophecies that will find ears, probably mostly from younger human vehicles.

If believers in Ti and Do were armed with knowing all about Ti and Do, together with this books material and they went door to door to the mega churches they would find some ears but mostly would be cast out. Then if some who had an ear for what they said began to believe and the church elders and parents of the younger ones saw how the truth was drawing some of their own, their wrath will escalate to doing all they can to stop any further spread of what they would consider Luciferian new age space alien teachings. As long as we remain in our comfort zone on the internet, we are shielded from the greater wrath of the hierarchical Christians. Plus we don't know what Ti and Do and crew will do in the next years to “turn up the heat” in many ways that could also put us on the firing line. (I am not talking about this as if I am eager for that time, but that's my human mind talking as my Next Level Mind would want to get it done with to graduate to whatever next station might be available).

Thus after the Kingdom of God's Two Witnesses and first fruits have exited their incarnation there is a series of events/periods during which all living

will be shown the truth of the remaining mysteries for them to understand or choose not to. They must seek out understandings and as they do they will come upon the documentation of the time period of the Two Witnesses incarnate stay because it will still be talked about unfavorably by most, which will continue to alert those that have Next Level help to see through. These will come upon the truth and it will serve as a smelling salt to those who are ready to embrace it, but the truth will also become enshrouded in further misinformation. That's a big part of what Ti and Do did by speaking with new more direct “generic” (non-religious/spiritual) terminology that strips away misinformation. The whole truth will remain bizarre to those who don't have the inclination (ears/program) to receive it. Even those who do receive it will remain aware of how peculiar it is, but if they push past those doubts will also recognize it's a truth they have a hard time denying after seeing some of it, though it always remains a choice to deny.

Meanwhile the “time of great trouble not seen since the foundation of the current civilization (world)” aka the tribulation period (as it's called by many Christians) will be very gradually in motion, starting with the opening of the 2<sup>nd</sup> seal of Rev 6:3 that starts after the Two Witnesses and Crew have exited, which took place by March 24, 1997. About 3 1/2 years later the “Red horse” - of Rev 6:4 comes manifest.

This first fruit harvest occurs during the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel with trumpets sounding, thus still before the seventh sounds.

This would then be the time prophesied as:

Rev 10:11 And he said unto me, Thou ((4571 se= your “house” - Family of Minds that came from the same ancestral human family)) must prophesy (4395 propheteuo= speak by divine inspiration, to predict, declare things only known from Older Members revealing them)) again ((3825 palin= through the idea of oscillatory (vibrational) repetition; anew, once more, or as a conjunction, furthermore or on the other hand)) before ((1909 epi= as a relation of distribution, among, beside, throughout, toward)) many ((4183 polus= abundant, common, far, great, sore)) peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

So this Seventh disclosure (trumpet sounding) by voices attempts to shed light on what are still mysteries for many, thus for those that would not find

what the Two Witnesses have said as digestible by then without some additional help, understood as needed because of the condition of the human kingdom being filled with misinformation about the reality of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. What these Two Witnesses say is the only information needed to absorb to become an applicant for their future crew, aka Soul birth, harvest, graduation, after the 1000 year recycling period has concluded. Thus there is zero need to start a new group or new classroom or new organization with structured beliefs as the Older Members come incarnate to do so, thus to do so now could open the door to get in league with the Luciferians who then can make it into a new religion and build you up as a foundational leader of it which could lead to the loss of your own opportunity to graduate as it's a kind of trap.

The information these Two Witnesses directly provide is the entire basis from which their servants can draw in relationship to what Jesus prophesied just like Jesus fulfilled what Elijah/Moses and Old Testament prophets said and how Moses drew from what Enoch wrote that probably had relationship with what Adam passed along. This is the modus operandi of the Kingdom of God/Heaven's Soul Gardening project, to provide the building blocks that can take a Soul as a seed to a mature new member of their Family. The students are always groomed to be the teachers. The Older Members of the Kingdom of God/Heaven could do all the tasks themselves but then they would not have dependable Older Members in the making. They are not like humans, coveting their positions of power and influence. They are overjoyed to provide the tasks they once performed, while still doing those same tasks repeatedly as well. With each repeat the student body gets stronger.

#### HOW THE SEVENTH TRUMPET PLAYS OUT IN TI AND DO'S TIMELINE:

I believe the National Geographics Channel's Season 3, Episode 2 entitled, "Final Report: Heaven's Gate," that first broadcast on October 17, 2008 on cable and the internet was the Seventh Angels sounding.

National Geographics channel is one of the most popular television publishers in the world, so this would have been seen by even millions of people potentially and in the byline and in two places in the documentary it is brought up to consider that Ti and Do's Heaven's Gate cult could have been the so called, "Second Coming" of Jesus. I was interviewed for the

documentary and appear in it briefly suggesting that. I had asked the director/writer that if nothing else of what I say is useful to please included this and she did. It talked about how hundreds of members had abandoned their family, friends and former lives in search of spiritual fulfillment and dissects how the cult succeeded in disconnecting it's followers from the bonds of life on earth. To anyone who knows the full Jesus story, they could have had their ears perk up to want to hear more about this group.

Here is a third prophecy I suspect applies to this “7<sup>th</sup> Angel's trumpet sounding”:

Rev 14:6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

Rev 14:7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

The Midst or Middle or Mid Heaven, is not a causal description. It means it's not the area outside of the Earth's immediate atmosphere so could very well be referring to the way the Next Level knew humans would develop communication technologies that are by in large transmitted to and fro through satellites, thus today's “internet” and incidentally named, “the cloud” which I doubt is coincidence but the idea for it probably came from a mockery of prophecy by humans who are overall influenced by the Luciferian space aliens, though the Next Level also suggests terms to some who name certain things, though Ti and Do referred to that mostly through the media, movies, though it could have certainly trickled down because the truth is prophecy said Jesus would come from among the clouds and then we saw the way Do and Crew put up the document, 'Undercover “Jesus” Surfaces Before Departure’ to about ninety something Usenet sites as their sixth (thunder/roar) and followed by the seventh as the Heaven's Gate Web Site and Book, so again both from the NET that, though all the data is stored on land based network servers, the exchange of that data is happening a great deal via satellite communication networks, thus from among the upper atmosphere - in the clouds.

About a month after this broadcast Barack Obama was elected the first African American President of the United States and came into office to deal

with the biggest financial crisis since the Great Depression in the 1930's that rippled throughout the world and still does. This was 7 years after the World Trade Center and Pentagon attacks.

I had two dreams right before this documentary came out and one was right before election day on November 4<sup>th</sup> 2008 when Barack Obama won the presidency. Here they are:

September dream - Jwnody and Lggody, two of my classmates that were among the 38 that layed down their lives, though in separate visions in which Lggody said nothing, but Jwnody after him was briefing Sawyer that he was among some being considered for a task and that they were leaving to get their Next Level vehicles to then return with to finish the task. Jwnody delivered this information by thought transmission but while face to face with his memory of the vehicle Jwnody had incarnated into. Sawyer knew well and frequently worked with Jwnody as her classmate. If someone wants to see Jwnody and Sawyer, (who in the classroom was named Swyody), they were helpers of Do on the Beyond Human, The Last Call, video tape series, introduced by Do as June and Sawyer as the “ody” names were only for usage among fellow classmates and with their teachers Ti and Do.

October dream - Dstody seems to answer my question about whether to vote for Barack Obama for president: Dstody, who first took the name Destin, was the only student with an African American “black” male vehicle in the classroom from 1975 to October of 1996 when the last member of the group joined, having an African American female vehicle who chose the name, David that became Dvvody. (According to Neo's book, “Beyond Human Mind, The Soul Evolution of Heaven's Gate” she chose the name “David” because when the name was shortened to 3 letters to go with the “ody” extension all student members had it would sound like “Devotee” (Dvvody)). Dstody's vehicle's sister played Lt. Ohura of Star Trek's fame. I was Dstody's partner several times over the years. We did most everything in what we called partnerships of two and occasionally, if there was a odd number as a threesome so no one was without a partner. It wasn't until after the election that I realized the primary message from Dstody was referring to the Rev 6:5 depiction of a “black horse” as being fulfilled by Barack Obama. By telling me this I felt I was correct in thinking of President George W. Bush (and on the Great British, even E.U. side Prime Minister Tony Blair) as the Rev 6:4

“red (ruddy) horse” that would bring with them great military power which I saw as the endless war on terror they were figureheads to launch.

This is not to suggest these were Next Level Souls holding task positions (sitting) on the Red/Ruddy, Black/Blue and subsequent Green (or perhaps Pale/Green) “horses” in these prophecies. Ti and Do said the Luciferian Space Alien fallen angels take over human vehicles that rise to have the most influence over other humans to best forward their agenda. Ti and Do also indicated to Hayden Hewes that when someone asks Them (as Ti had indicated when humans pray to God, again by whatever language and cultural viewpoint, “those prayers go to where we are”), if what they are asking for is something they want on the human level, They will sometimes arrange for a human to have what they ask for to then show them their prayer was heard, even though they hope the asker will come to see what they asked for as not really what they wanted. The ultimate prayer is to want to do the will of our Older Members on Earth and for help and strength to do their will which can become a constant desire for one's entire life (but doesn't mean one would then become a monk/nun to manifest). As Ti and Do always said, there are many ways to the top of the mountain but there is only one way off. Monks and Nuns and equivalent have often traded in one set of addictions to humanism for another set. Religions can be very soothing and thus morph into stagnation or “lukewarm.”

The Luciferians are drawn to those who rise to powerful positions to forward their agenda to develop technologies related to getting off the planet and/or controlling others and to provide an opposition to the Next Level as a competition to win over the souls the Next Level plants. Luciferians can not create a Soul and they value souls so seek to steal them from the Next Level. I would guess that this has more to do with souls that have had some awakening as opposed to souls that never awakened or awakened some but then lost what they had gained because they didn't seek to grow it and instead used what they had gained as the drive to be successful in the human world. That used to be called, “selling your Soul to the devil.” It's building your “self” into something great in the human kingdom instead of losing your “self” for the sake of our Next Level Older Members from their Kingdom in the literal heavens. Each have their rewards but one is very temporary at best while the later can become an eternal reward with the production of more fruit to Next Level Membership.



Ti and Do said each of their students was assigned an adversary (the meaning of the word translated to Satan) whom we called “boogers.” If we could rise above their influence to have us drop out of the classroom then we would graduate. When put to a certain level of tests that surfaced a weakness, I failed to rise above their influence and dropped out, though it isn't over yet.

It is also stated in this next verse that “he shall come in his glory” which is not the incarnate stage. There was no glory (aka VERY APPARENT, MAGNIFICENCE, BRIGHTNESS OF LIGHT depicted to occur via the Two Witnesses prophecy period, the only concrete evidence of “speaking inspired by God” by Two Older Members - Olive Trees, Anointed, Lampstands before the God of the Earth. And there certainly wasn't any “glory” seen by humans in any of Ti and Do's presentations of their information. They were always seen as misguided UFO cult leaders that were lumped together with mass murderers like Manson and Jim Jones and the like, often blamed on Do's vehicle's homosexual lifestyle before becoming awakened. By the way, Ti explained that Do's task was to thoroughly get into most all the things humans were engaged in so he could overcome those human behaviors and ways and then speak from practical experience for the sake of his students that would have picked vehicles that got involved in many of those same things.

Mat 25:31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

Mat 25:32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

Mat 25:33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

Mat 25:34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

Glory is equally translated as brightness and being made apparent, observable as opposed to undercover, unseen as when incarnate. He doesn't sit on the throne alone during that incarnation until he is “birthed to the throne” in Rev 12 by his Older Member who is incarnate in a human woman's body, fulfilled by Ti. It's that return of his graduate first fruits who are at that point “holy angels” - pure - having no faults, have overcome their human sensuality

(recovered their virginity, having become celebrate of mind and body - no longer sexual at all or reproductive having overcome those human behaviors as shown in Rev 14 as requirements for their graduation. Some of the first fruit harvest of Souls among the 38+4 finished their overcoming of humanness so would receive an adult Next Level grown/made vehicle and significant task assignments. Do said some would have to come back incarnate again to finish their overcoming which sounds just like when Jesus said his disciples had to be “born again of water” to come back incarnate again to finish their overcoming - washing their human vehicles clean of human behaviors and ways.

Giving the physical life of one's own vehicle, whether by one's own hand, if that's the way the Next Level Older Members choose the when, where and how to separate the Soul from the body, so the Soul can be put in a new physical “suit” (white garment, clean white linen, white robe), prepared for them or separating by giving one's own vehicle's life by telling the truth from the current Older Member that meets the same kind of hatred to result in one's loss of their physical vehicle by another's hand, as the genuine Saints and Prophets experienced. Exit of our vehicle for the Next Level, for “God,” by seeking to be pleasing one's Heavenly Father, by abiding by what we are given to do by the most recent incarnate Older Member is the key and a huge part of the formula to complete our show and service of allegiance. This idea that showing the Kingdom of God, that we want to serve them by belief and good works alone is misinformation. Good works are those “works” that are serviceable to the current Older Member. If we don't believe ALL the teachings of the current Older Member(s) when we have been able to see and hear them in their latest incarnation, whether in person and/or on audio's, video's and through their written words, then we can't expect to be included in their family to any degree. For those that never become aware of the most recent Older Members incarnation, they have a different criteria to be judged by and we have no capacity to judge who is or isn't pleasing their Older Member. We need to keep our eyes on our own pleasing of our Older Member.

Nor can we rest on our coattails of past belief and service provided as that can easily turn into service to the Luciferians while saying we are in service to the Older Members. This is shown by all those who say, as Jesus illustrated, “Lord, Lord...” this and that or today, “Jesus, Jesus” yet don't

know him because they haven't really sought his Mind by often classifying some of what he taught as extreme and fanatical. An Older Members teachings will always be extreme and fanatical to those that don't recognize his “voice” as their “shepherd.”

Thus the Matthew 25 RETURN begins the Judgment time. It's when Do and his student body of graduates come back, having laid down their “borrowed” human suits (bodies), with their new physical bodies that were specially grown for them, not born by animal propagation, to take on the task of “HOLY ANGELS” that entails ways of stimulating humans to divide themselves into one of two categories. These graduate students now have the discernment to be servants to facilitate that dividing of humans into the two camps, spoken of as the sheep and goats. It's accomplished as each person is shown the truth about Ti and Do and how they respond to it that then judges whether or not the Next Level chooses to “save” their Soul for a future classroom or to recycle it. This judgment is referring to Souls in relationship to vehicles tagged for them to take over. If one vehicle dies before deciding where they stand I suspect Ti and Do's crew will help that Soul find another “deposited” vehicle they can awaken to belief in Ti and Do through. As some “sprout” by beginning to believe and offer their service to Ti and Do, a survival past the seed stage, the Next Level Crew then keeps a watchful eye on them and doesn't permit the Luciferian space aliens to steal their vehicles. Ti and Do said that all students who came with them would be going back, thus it seems they get another chance even if they went against the Older Members while incarnate. Soul can be lost though it's after the Next Level Older Members have given them many chances to pass their tests in the human or equivalent kingdom. Each of the seals are presenting new battlegrounds.

Thus this is depicting what I am calling the second stage of the Older Member from the Next Level's return which is NOT INCARNATE. It is after he left his incarnation, though it's the same person who exited but whose face all will see while many will not know what they are seeing, as many don't know or want to know anything about Ti and Do. There is indication he returns after the incarnate stage in the same vehicle he repaired and proved was physical and used to levitate it over the stormy sea and then later on into the spacecraft behind the cloud (covering). Up until then many Christians who could be doing the best they can do under the saturated programming

from the Luciferians will be faced with the truth contained within Ti and Do's new generic, rather than religious or spiritual terminology. Do said he is "never going to come showing his old vehicle with it's scars." The showing of scars was for Jesus disciples, to help them become even more motivated to tell all and for all who would believe after his exit to prepare them all for the END TIME. During the END TIME 3<sup>rd</sup> Trimester classroom no proof can be given as proof would be a manipulation when it's graduation time. When they get certain proves when they are not ready to graduate, they will lose that human vehicle and thus will not have that conscious memory of that proof, though will the memory in their Soul so when they hear about such things through the new vehicle they incarnate into, it will be natural to believe what others who had not that experience think foolish.

ARE THE CERES LIGHTS ONE MAJOR "BRIGHTNESS" AND "APPARENCY," CALLED IN HIS "GLORY" IN HIS SECOND LAST HARVEST WAVE, NOT INCARNATE RETURN.

But as to the way Jesus describes his return in this brightness and apparency one could consider the recent discoveries of bright lights on the dwarf planet Ceres. One "bright spot" was first pictured by the Hubble spacecraft on December 29 and 30, 2003 as well as into January 2004. As Dawn got closer in January and February of 2015 the one light now looked like two with one clearly bigger and brighter than the other. By June when Dawn began to orbit Ceres from about 2700 miles and the two lights were documented as 14 or more lights of varied sizes and shapes and one large one was distinctly rectangular. They look like a city from space just as human cities might look. As of December of 2015, Dawn has orbited Ceres at both 1800 miles and 900 miles above Ceres. To me it's clear seeing these is the biggest "sign" from Ti and Do showing their literal presence in a way they haven't done before, at least during this civilization.

(For pictures: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>).

Those that can see who Ti and Do are will in some way have the chance to consider Ti and Do, that these "signs" are designed to gradually introduce. Ti and Do could make themselves even more apparent but that would finalize the judgment faster and the Next Level isn't into giving humans more than the most open can handle as it could be like putting too much fertilizer on a

plant. It can be harmed by the fertilizer. Of course there is an ongoing effort to explain the “spots” as NASA calls them publicity, as sand or ice yet, they did some tests and one light was clearly a light while the other had some additional properties. They took pictures from the side and it didn't change them so indicates they are generating the light not reflecting it. The latest announcement they are careful to say “may be a special kind of magnesium salt.”

This seems a moot point to try to discount their being lights as who could make out a large sand dune from the Hubble space telescope that was very bright and millions of miles away. Of course they can always just say they don't know what it is and they would be honest to say so. Many people will default to it being some natural phenomena, like salt or an out-gassing that they simply haven't seen yet. They would rather see it that way than as a base for living intelligent beings.

I too should not be so quick to call it a base as it could very well be a type of mine for the very element humans and space aliens may be looking for that they learned was used in some of the spacecrafts that provide the power for flight, etc. and anti-gravity. However, whether it's a base for the Next Level or a staged base made to look like a “city” or a mine for some new element, the fact of it's appearance at this time for consideration is a huge sign of the timeline in the prophecy because of the approaching 2017 “pale-green” horse that seems to have been a U.S. president before.

Thus it's the “great day of God Almighty” and the place in which they gather, in the Hebrew tongue is “Armageddon.” Some humans led by the space aliens, know it or not are being told these aliens on Ceres, etc. are the “bad aliens” while they who are saying these are the “good aliens.” The good aliens want to help humans in several ways - to develop weapons to combat the “bad aliens” and/or to find certain elements used for anti-gravity and/or to build underground facilities to hide within should there be devastating environmental disasters, human or otherwise generated and/or attacks from asteroids, etc. or severe weather events that destroy large population centers. They also want humans to develop ways of keeping a body alive indefinitely, grow or construct new organs, genetically engineer human bodies to desired specifications and have energy systems that are not reliant on fossil fuel's as they are too costly to refine and store for both usage in underground facilities

in the event they need to hide, even for a lengthy period like prophecy mentions in Rev 20 as a thousand years. And the Luciferian space aliens, who are Souls using their hybridized vehicles so resent the Next Level so will say and do anything to keep people from gravitating to what their REPS (Ti and Do and Jesus, etc.) have said and intended. They can not create souls so this also affords them the ability to add to their ranks so those that were in Ti and Do's classroom would be some of those they most want in their camp.

Meanwhile the Next Level is fostering changes on Earth and in the heavens to alert humans to their real existence. The final phase to the battle called Armageddon takes place as a part of the Sixth Angels pouring out of their vial (plagues). The plague that follows this battle appears to be an earthquake (shaking) and hail storm so large and powerful that literally causes every island to disappear. The new BORDERED BUSTLING OF PEOPLE (city) of Babylon is the United States of America with both it's original capital, New York City in it's representation and Washington D.C. (District of Columbia) as shown in many ways but most in the use of the figurehead woman "Columbia" that was first used in it's representation of the "new world" in 1697 and thereafter, though largely replaced as it's primary icon by the "statue of liberty," though remain together as Lady Liberty and Lady Justice on the New York state flag and seal.

### **III.D.12. REV 11:16-17 - DESCRIPTION OF HOW THE TWENTY FOUR ELDERS LAYED DOWN THEIR LIVES THEMSELVES (FELL ON THEIR FACES IN SERVICE TO GOD - THIS IS NOT "BOWING AND SCRAPING" - THEIR FACES ARE THEIR GIVING UP THEIR HUMAN IDENTITY VIA USE OF THE HUMAN VEHICLES TO "OVERCOME THE WORLD" AS IS REQUIRED FOR MEMBERSHIP IN THE NEXT KINGDOM**

Rev 11:16 And the four and twenty ((1501 eikosi= a score, complimented by 5064 tessares= four, thus potentially= 24)) elders, which sat ((2521 kathemai= sit/set (by, down), dwell, fixed abode)) before ((1799 enopion neuter of a compound of en 1722 and a derivative of optanomai 3700; in the face of (literally or as a figure)= before, in the presence (sight) of, to)) God ((2316 theos= deity, magistrates, Officers in the Kingdom of God/heaven's organization)) on ((1909 epi= among)) their ((846 autos contracted with hautou= their own)) seats ((2362 thronos= thrones)), fell ((4098 pipto (2<sup>nd</sup>

aorist tense usually rendered the aorist past tense), (probably kin to petomai 4072= to fly, through the idea of alighting); to fall (literally or as a figure), descended from a higher place to a lower, lighted down, to descend from an erect to a prostrate position)) upon ((1909 epi= BY, before, on, at)) their ((846 autos contracted with hautou= their own)) faces ((4383 prosopon= the front (as being towards view), person, outward circumstance, external condition, surface, (but complemented with 483 antilego)= dispute, refuse, oppose oneself, decline to obey (self), declare oneself against, refuse to have anything to do with, deny)), and ((2532 kai= also, both, but, even, for, if, or, so, that, then, therefore, when, yet)) worshipped ((4352 proskuneo= forward the Master's will, [Do called, "to work for"], serve, as "a faithful dog want's to serve their human master," that the human master loves as their child [because of their desire to serve as they too desire to serve their Older Member], prostrate oneself for)) God, ((2316 theos= supreme Divinity, magistrate [Older Member]))

- "faces"- There are two Greek words associated with this English translation as noted in the verse. Together they paint a picture of these 24 each having a physical vehicle (face). The other aspect has to do with these; denying their selves - opposing their self, declining to obey self, have nothing to do with self that is what Jesus said was a primary part of being his student (disciple):

Mat 16:24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

By "self" they are speaking of the will of the human vehicle they occupy that they are seeking to overcome. This is the same as Jesus taught to include in our prayer to our Older Member - Father in Heaven - saying "thy will be done on earth" - a plea to again give our will to our Father - to be in His service on earth that must become our giving of all our love, mind, Soul, heart and strength - when we are called by our Older Member's voice when He is incarnate. Before he is incarnate or we know about his incarnation the best we can do is to show our Father our desire to give our will to Him by adhering to the Second Greatest Commandment - to show love to one's neighbor as ourselves - do to others as we'd want them to do to us.

Since these 24 are depicted as having sat in view of the throne - their Older Members - in other words literally having task positions with the Older Member, even before coming incarnate this time, the "face" they have is their

current physical vehicle and the falling down is referring to “laying down their lives” which happened when they came to earth again during the 1940's and 1950's in some of the so called UFO crashes, sacrificing their Next Level made/assigned physical body (face) at that time which is described by “fall” as through “lighting down” related to Greek petomai= to fly, so flying down. Lighting down or alighting down can be seen as a lighted object descending as well as an object somewhat gently coming down and bringing “light” (holy Mind) with them. Some of the UFO crashes were preceded by sightings of a lighted object (cloud of light) descending slowly before crashing.

Since pipto can also mean: “to descend from an erect to a prostrate position,” since we know the Next Level has no bowing and scraping (though understandably some who experienced the Next Level's physical presence and bright light were reported as having fallen to the ground from feeling weakened and/or thoroughly humbled by the experience) - this verse can also refer to these 24 giving their will to their Older Member Do (and Ti who was not incarnate then, but who the 24 also knew as Their Older Member's Older Member for 10 years) by serving Do's decision to lay down their human vehicles (faces) which is also their service to their Older Member but is also followed by their service thereafter as Jesus said they would be given the task to separate the sheep from the goats, the tares from the wheat during the judgment time following their exit during the time of the sounding of the seventh angels trumpet shown in the verse before this one:

Mat 13:41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;  
Mat 13:42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Next Level Members have physical bodies grown for them that for our understanding are compared to “clothing.” (They don't change clothes often so it's not like that. If they have a task that has requirements of function that another “clothing” design would be required to perform then they would be issued another vehicle and depending on the task could put their existing vehicle in storage. Do said he put his vehicle “in a closet” before he came. He also said that some of the Students that came with him did the same. I suspect that of the “four living beings” but I could be wrong about that.

One that becomes familiar with this timeline may wonder why the Seventh



Angel's Trumpet is sounded BEFORE these are depicted as “falling on their faces.” One explanation of this is in the tense of the words used.

The way the Greek *pipto* is used it's in the 2<sup>nd</sup> aorist tense which is just indicating a different spelling but is treated as the aorist tense which is translated as the past tense as noted in the use of “fell.”

Included with their “fall” was their giving of service with and by their “fall” (death of the vehicle) as the word “worship” really means. As said before, the Next Level members don't bow and scrape. It is a humble act to sacrifice your vehicle. It's not something the vehicle wants to do and especially if the vehicle is relatively happy as I can confidently say all the students of Do were. That is even evidenced by Neo's own attitude and description, being the one who left the group two weeks before they exited who actually said he didn't even believe Do was the Second Coming of Jesus and never intended to lay down his life, which was well talked about among all for years before that I experienced before I left and Neo reports as well and there are other proves of.

Here is where these same student Members of the Next Level that again might be interpreted as “four and Twenty four” are first shown to be “falling down,” even indicating they are throwing down their crowns. In other words they are giving up the reward they got for bonding with Jesus that resulted in their detaching from their human world and then self sacrificing their vehicle's life (as Jesus did) by telling the truth to a hostile barbaric populous, just as Jesus said they must do. (He said they must “drink the cup” he drank contained his blood. In doing so they earned their “crown” but some or all still had not overcome all their mammalian human behavior and ways. That's why they had to return as Jesus said to be “born again” of water, the flesh birth, as the human baby is born in the water sack and the mass of humanity was also depicted as the “waters” and/or the seas. (They were also depicted as as plants at different grade levels - seeds, grasses, leaves and trees or as animals such as horses):

Rev 4:10 The four and twenty elders fall down before ((799 enopion= in sight of and for sake of)) him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast ((906 ballo= to throw, more or less violent or intense, throw down)) their crowns before ((799 enopion= in the presence of and/or for the sake of)) the throne, saying,

In this case they also are “casting down violently their crowns in view of the throne in addition to “fall down” in view of and for the sake of the one who sat on the throne as a task for the throne. The violence is the “falling by their own person.” In other words their person causes their fall down and then that's followed by a statement of thanks as in Rev 11:17.

Additional evidence that this is a “falling upon their own person,” another way to word it, seems to make more sense in the light of Rev 4:10 also referring to their sacrifice of their vehicles in the planned crashes. Since Do didn't think all the crashes around that time were Next Level necessarily in studying the crashes I added up the body count that came to 108. It may be that there was some number close to that as there were just under a 100 original students after the 1260 days of Ti and Do's prophecy was over.

Then when they first assigned us Star Cluster identifications there were about 60 students. A short time after that when the number further reduced I want to say the numbers went down somewhere in the vicinity of 49 or so who were then “adopted” as Ti and Do called it. That was when we were each given a name with an “ody” extension. I had been named Sawyer by Do but then became “Swyody” thereafter. If there were around 100 who came but only 42 who laid down their lives, there would be another 58 or so returned Souls that may still be looking for vehicles now. There is no way to know and it doesn't really matter but the Next Level does have certain positions they sought to fill by this experiment. Ti and Do said the positions the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens had were being replaced by the graduate students from this experiment.

The Dragon (Lucifer) is depicted as having Seven Heads and 10 horns and 7 crowns on or by the Heads (If by the heads the 7 crowns would be different ones). But the horns may not be part of this number so with all these considerations the number could be 7 or 14 or 18-25 positions being refilled by the new graduates.

Rev 11:17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O LORD God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

Of the 38 students who laid down their lives in March of 1997, 35 gave a video testimony. All of these had different things to say that directly or

indirectly expressed appreciation and thankfulness to Ti and Do. Some gave a little advise and some addressed how skeptical they had been about life before joining but how Ti and Do's information could not be denied. Some expressed how they recognized Ti and Do immediately or how their information spoke to them in a way they needed to put their total effort into. This was across the board whether they joined in 1975, 1994 or in one case 1996. Their testimonies are recorded in Neody's book while the video's are as of 2015 available on YouTube and perhaps from the Heavensgate.com web site that 2 former members who dropped out years before I did were given by Do to maintain. I have nothing to do with that web site.

**III.D.13. REV 11:18 JUDGMENT PERIOD BEGINS - AKA GREAT TRIBULATION - AKA TIME OF THE WINEPRESS OF REV 14 AND A SECOND HARVEST TIME BY THOSE WHO CHOOSE TO BELIEVE IN EVERYTHING TI AND DO SAID AND DID AND TAKE A STAND FOR THEM ACCEPTING THE RAMIFICATIONS OF HOW IT WILL BE THEIR SEPARATION FROM HUMAN WORLDLINESS IN SO DOING AS THE LUCIFERIAN DRIVEN SPACE ALIENS ARE TRYING TO REAP THE SPOILS OF THE PLANET BEFORE RECYCLING**

Rev 11:18 And (the) nations ((1484 ethnos most likely from etho 1486= a race, people, non-believers in the [real] Kingdom of God/Heaven)) (were) angry ((3710 orgizo from orge 3709= provoked, enraged, moved with anger (wroth), stressed, indignant)) and ((2532 kai= that)) thy ((4675 sou= of you, X home (showing possession)) wrath ((3709 orge from oregomai 3713 formally= desire for vengeance, to punish)) is come ((2064 erchomai= accompanied, appear, brings, comes next into being)), and the time ((2540 kairos= occasion, opportunity, (due) season (short) time, a while)) (of the) dead, (that they should be) judged ((2929 krino formally= to distinguish, determine, ordain, sentence to)), and (that thou shouldest) give ((1325 didomi= give adventure, tasks)) reward ((3408 misthos= pay for service, (literally or as a figure), good or bad, hire, wages)) (unto) thy ((4675 sou genetive case of su 4771= of you, X home (showing possession)) servants ((1401 doulos from deo 1210 voluntary subjects)) the prophets ((4396 prophetes= inspired speakers)), and to the saints ((40 hagios from hagos)), and (them that) fear ((5399 phobeo from phobos 5401 are in awe of, revered, frightened [about crossing as one could lose their gift of recognition and

opportunities to serve and graduate, so can't take it for granted and that should be fearful to face])) thy name ((3686 onoma from root of ginosko 1097= called (sur-name), to know, be sure, understand, be aware (of), feel, (have) know (ledge), perceived authority)), small ((3398 mikros= +least, little)) and great ((3173 megas= mighty, exceedingly)); and (shouldest) destroy ((1311 diaphtheiro from diaballo 1225 and phtheiro 5351= to rot thoroughly, corrupt, perish)) (them which) destroy ((1311 diaphtheiro from diaballo 1225 and phtheiro 5351= to rot thoroughly, corrupt, perish)) the earth ((1093 ge= soil and/or occupants, country, ground, land, world)).

-“And non-believers in the Next Level Creators (nations, tribes, gentiles) were provoked and enraged (angry) and of you (thy), (the ones who are angered) are accompanied by a desire for vengeance and to punish (wrath) whoever they are told is responsible which also begins the TIME OF JUDGMENT of the dead.

In this timeline “the dead” constitutes all people who have no interest in giving and showing their allegiance to the Next Level (Kingdom of God/Heaven); creators of the Earth, the heavens and all the life forms. This does not necessarily eliminate religious or spiritual and does not automatically include any group or mindset, for instance atheists. Jesus spoke to that saying just because you call on the name of the Lord, i.e. Jesus, Moses, doesn't automatically mean the Lord considers you as striving to be in their Family. Belief in a previous Representative really entails belief and trust and faith in all He taught and did, not just the convenient things. Now we are probably all falling short in that regard but at least we should know what those things are that Jesus taught so upon his return (which I say the first stage and only incarnate stage already passed) we stand a chance to recognize him by the same teachings, though updated in terminology, priorities, application and timing.

Thus knowing what Jesus actually taught still gets our foot in the door, because it can ready us to see how those same things are included by the new representative. if one doesn't believe much if anything he actually said, that does not include what others say he said, then when the same talk returns as it has with Ti and Do, that previous belief could go by the wayside.

Since Ti and Do arrived and especially with this book that's showing how the prophecies can be translated and interpreted to show them as Ti and Do's

doing, to say we instead believe in Jesus is equivalent to the Jews saying they believed in Moses, when Jesus was the most recent Representative and was “at hand” - in their reach, incarnate. We can't ignore Ti and Do's teachings and expect the Lord to consider us believers while often clinging to a diluted at best understanding of what Jesus taught. If one really looked at what Jesus taught, they would see that Ti and Do were/are teaching the same exact things, fulfilling what Jesus taught.

So the “shaking” (earthquake) seems to be what is being spoken of here as provoking and enraging (anger) these. It is what set off what George W. Bush seemed to have slipped to call a “crusade” as the WTC attackers were said to be Muslim related to Osama Bin Laden, a Saudi Arabian who had been instrumental in helping the U.S. through their intelligence services fight a proxy war against the Soviet Union in Afghanistan. He and the fighters he enlisted to fight against the Soviets were paid by the U.S. via monies funneled through the Pakistani intelligence service. But essentially it became a religious war on terror and still goes on and is escalating. Some people ask what happened to the predictions of WWIII while it's in progress.

In the timeline this takes place after the Two Witnesses and first fruit (Four Living Beings and Twenty Four Elders) have risen/graduated (ascended) - invisibly rose from their human condition to start their next task working for the Next Level in the judging process that is based on everyone's choices going forward until it's over as illustrated in the remaining opening of Seals. This demonstration of the anger being expressed in the “great sword” that takes peace from humans as they kill one another, thus a military/violent “sword” not like the Next Level Older Member sword of the mouth:

Rev 6:3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

Rev 6:4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

This “power...to take peace from the Earth” was given to George W. Bush and company (who had been eager to do so, from at the least 1997 when his backers entered into agreement to look for a way to stimulate a rebuilding of America's defenses to a degree of being able to fight a two front war which they saw as requiring another event like Pearl Harbor to win the minds of the

people to. It came out in the press through a dissident U.S. General, that even before the U.S. invaded Afghanistan the Iraq invasion was being planned so they got their two front war and it actually had no face except to be against those who were of Arab descent who largely abide by degrees to the religion of Islam.

Do spoke well of the continence of a greater degree of chastity among many Muslims that is compared to American Christians but he also knew that since this new age those called Christians were the greater target by the Luciferians to turn their eye away from anything and everything the Next Level would be teaching upon return through the tasks described as the Two Witnesses.

With these who exercise and/or are aligned with their actions of predatory murder, robbery, lies and deceitful manipulations of people with self righteousness and arrogance often in the name of their anti-Jesus religion (for those that think they have belief in Jesus, but actually believe in a false Christ that largely to date has the title of “Christian”), they will be **DISTINGUISHED** by the Next Level's graduate Four and Twenty Four Elders (angels), from those who don't accept that loyalty “mark of the Beast.” One's chosen allegiance determines where their spirit or Soul is sent, after they exit their physical body. Those that side with this “beast” the governments and institutions religious and secular will be **SENTENCED** to the “second death” which is the dissolving of their spirit and/or Soul in what is described as the “lake of fire.” Those that don't are in the “first resurrection” having been included in the “Book of Life,” the database the Next Level has maintained since the beginning of this recent civilizational “overcoming process” experiment.

-“give adventure, tasks (give) pay for service, hire (reward) of you (thy), becoming voluntary subjects (servants), inspired speakers (prophets), and those who are clean, chaste, pure (saints), and in awe of and frightened (in the sense of not taking our being in their good stead for granted, thus motivated to try to meet or exceed their requirements so to stay on that narrow pathway they provide us) (fear) home/house (Jesus called a Mansion/dwelling place) (thy) called, to know, be sure, understand, be aware (of), feel, (have) know (ledge), perceived authority (name), least (small) and greatest.”

The usage of “thy” twice in this verse was of special interest as it is a genitive pronoun that is singular and shows the noun to be possessive. In this second

usage it seems to refer to those of the people reading this who have been servants of the Next Level, whether as speakers disseminating the teachings of the Two Witnesses, Ti and Do (prophets (careful not to let that word fill up your ego) and of those who are Saints who in addition to speaking about Ti and Do wash their robes, clean their vehicles using the guidelines given by Ti and Do, remaining celibate in mind and body, giving your whole self to Do and subsequently to Ti as said about the 144 and a myriad in Rev 14:1-4, which is the summary of the entire graduation regardless of whether you are among the first fruits who each graduated to their next station in the Next Level in March of 1997 or graduated to their next station when the gate opens again after 1000 years. More on that in the next verse.

-“and corrupt inhabitants (destroy) rot and perish (destroy) earth's function as a garden (earth)”- Do said the planet was still a good planet to serve the Next Level. He said it was the occupants that would need to be recycled to restore it to the Next Level's usage.

Those of us who remember the time in the last years before the year 2000 that on top of the regular talk about the end of the world, the secular community got on board with fear of what would happen to the mass of computer systems when the date changed, because most computer date systems by then had a two digit year that would now become 00. Most corporations and governmental organizations had been hiring contract programmers to fix their code. Like so many things, the media drove a frenzied fear by reporting it over and over. It was tagged, “Y2K” where Y=year and K=kilo as 1000. It came and went with very little disruption of computer services but the hype made one wonder if anything and everything could stop working as no one knew which computer systems were 100% fixed if at all and what those computer systems managed in the infrastructure. So it was “fear of the unknown.” That same fear is just a hair away from exploding at every given moment of life. We see it with every disease that comes up. The Swine Flu, the bird flu, cancer, HIV, AIDS and of late Ebola. Those that are most fearful of what they know they don't know are the ones to push their fear onto others and thus we have the forced vaccination effort led by the “beast” who are filled with fear. And some people are pushing for full disclosure of the UFO - space alien among us facts, when they have no idea how that kind of fear will no doubt create mass hysteria.

Nevertheless, on the heels of the fizzling out of the Y2K fear in the spring of 2000 came the “dot com crash.” Before that it seemed anyone who brought their product to the internet had a huge profit, at least on paper because the world wide web showed so much promise. However, companies were overvalued compared to actual sales thus a crash. In fact the software company I was working for put it's bread and butter product on the back burner to make a public offering on an internet version at the time of the crash and as a result the company lost their shirt and I ended up losing my senior programming position to a new hire that the owner admitted to me was about finances. Next came the November election wrought with corruption seen mostly in the Florida vote that the Supreme Court of the U.S. topped off by stepping in to overturn the Florida Supreme court by ruling Florida NOT to recount the very close and disputed vote, propelling George W. Bush to the presidency. Then in the actual 2000<sup>th</sup> year of the millennium, considering that there is no year zero, came the 9/11 WTC “shaking of the Earth,” with wars, pointing the finger at Islam to secure the mindset of the largely conservative Christian religionists, closely followed by the charade that global warming was caused by humans that secured the more liberal minded, often anti-religious, pseudo-spiritual and/or atheistic environmentalist population's mindset. Then by the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> year of the new millennium the Global Financial collapse secured largely disabling resistance by putting a much greater yoke on the middle class so they simply had less time, energy, direction and facility to fight against any of the forces that were behind all three agendas. To date the propaganda machinery that still touts itself as free and democratic, though funded largely by the corporations gives the appearance of democracy by encouraging talk shows that are regulated.

Each of these three global wide crisis points are driven by deceit that is not necessarily born by the humans, though they are now party to and certainly foster for the good of their agenda that's seen as necessary to save the planet and it's people. All that is true, because their existence and their use of the planet is what is under threat, so they can't very well see it any other way, that is for those that don't have the eyes to see as Jesus often said. They want to try to mount a defense against what they increasingly see as a malevolent space alien threat so all they can do to both have a defense and a way to survive whatever comes is their agenda, though how many know this consciously I don't know. Certainly many are considering that scenario might



be playing out when they continuously see signs in outer space and on Earth that no matter one's beliefs spell big changes afoot. Therefore anything that interferes with their maximum ability to build their defense, like the interruption of energy supplies or by building support against any that are part of their plan is a threat to all. Plus it's not like everyone has the same information nor the same interpretation of information or the same agreed way of dealing with the information they do have in common. For this reason, government is only for the people to the extent that it keeps them placated or squelched enough to not rise up against them and make any headway towards revealing the truth as there is no way the masses can deal with the truth, so telling them would just bring more anarchy that would drive the state to be more inevitably totalitarian. Any dissident behavior will be seen as the enemy so will be disposed of if anyone takes it seriously. It's only the Next Level that is keeping that from happening more quickly as the Next Level Older Members and Crew are using this to help awaken those that still have a chance to align with Them.

Thus this verse is outlining the start of the entire time of great tribulation as Jesus said:

Mat 24:21 For then shall be great tribulation ((2347 thlipsis= pressing, pressure, oppression, affliction, distress, straits)), such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

This is identified in the verse by the the people's being moved with anger, stressed (anger) and their own (thy) desire for vengeance (wrath). This is what brings about the pressure that results in more and more oppression, affliction, distress, which is related to “pressing,” said as “winepress” in:

Rev 14:19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress ((trough (container))) of the wrath ((2372 thumos= passion)) of God.

The Next Level Older Members passion is to provide this opportunity to pass through the eye of the needle, to come through the birth canal out of the human condition a new being with the strength of mind needed to become the pilot of a full fledged adult Next Level body.

Rev 14:20 And the winepress ((trough (container))) (was) trodden ((path

under foot (human vehicles as the footstools) must take to overcome)) without ((1854 exo adverb from ek 1537= away, out(-side, of doors), out from among, away from)) (the) city ((4171 polemo= to bustle, warfare, single or series of encounters, battle, fight, war)), and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, (by the space) of ((because of)) a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

This usage of city seems to refer to The United States of America, aka one of the heads of the Beast where those who are to be among the second harvest must path on foot, with their vehicles as their footstool into Next Level membership AWAY from allegiance to America, the “woman,” the New Babylon. The winepress is their “cup” (trough(container)) - task to turn their blood (literal and figurative) because of their effort encountering the pressure, affliction, etc. into “wine.” In other words this is the price every member of the Next Level, student must face to become an elder student that is rewarded with a “white robe,” a new vehicle prepared for them that includes having service on a spacecraft for their Older Members until the option arises to complete their overcoming by sacrificing that new vehicle to be in a classroom on the garden to incarnate (take over) a new human vehicle to take it through the overcoming process with their Older Member showing them the way. This is slated to happen 1000 years after the winepress tribulation period is finished when the civilization is recycled to start a new garden.

Those Christians that are saying that these are all “birth pangs” in front of Jesus return are correct. The problem is not whether the same vehicle that Jesus took with him comes back or not, staying among the clouds to receive those who have shown allegiance to him. The problem is who has shown allegiance to him. If we don't know what Jesus taught and why and how to think about it now because the record though still very much in tact in the “red letters” is translated and interpreted to dilute the truth into a country club affair then we won't recognize how the same teachings were provided by Ti and Do, so we won't have any interface with his Mind and thereby won't see him as the one in the clouds. They would see him as a space alien devil lumping him in with all the real space alien devils.

This next verse depicts the END OF THIS TRIBULATION testing period.

**III.D.14. REV 11:19 THE DWELLING (TEMPLE) OF GOD REOPENS IN OUTER SPACE (HEAVENS) SHOWS THE TIME PERIOD WHEN**

**THE NEXT LEVEL TI AND DO'S SPACECRAFT WILL BE LITERALLY VISIBLE (SEE THE CITYSCAPE OF LIGHTS ON CERES (SEE REV 6:8 GREEN/HARVEST=DEMETER/CERES)) THAT THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH SEEK TO WAR AGAINST - SPOKEN OF AS THE BATTLE AT ARMAGEDDON WHICH PROMPTS THE BEASTS (US AND EU) AND FALSE PROPHET (ALL THE RELIGIOUS, NEW AGE, SPIRITUALIST PREACHERS, TEACHERS, CONTACTEES AND CHANNELERS, ETC.) TO THEIR END**

Rev 11:19 And the temple ((3485 naos= dwelling)) of God was opened ((455 anoigo from ana 303 (in compounds)= again and oigo= open up)) in heaven, and there was seen ((3700 optanomai= to look at, behold, to allow one's self to be seen, to appear)) in ((1722 en= (as the instrument (medially or constructively)), about, after, against, altogether, among, (because) of, for sake of, + give self wholly to)) his temple ((3485 naos= dwelling)) the ark ((2787 kibotos= a box)) of his testament ((1242 diatheke= dia as the channel of an act, because of and tithemi= to place in a horizontal posture - which was the contract, covenant, thus to lay down (give) one's life)): and there were lightnings ((796 astrape from astrapto 797, most likely from aster 792 most likely from the base of stronnumi 4766 = lightning; by analogy, glare= lightning, bright shining, a star (as strown over the sky) [thus potentially what we see as signs and events from the Sun, Comets, Asteroids, Meteors and Fireballs])), and voices ((5456 phone probably akin to phaino 5316 through the idea of disclosure (also from 5457 phos from obsolete phao= a tone (articulate, bestial or artificial); by implication, an address, saying or language, to lighten (shine or make manifest), disclose thinking, be seen via noise, sound, voice, [further revealing of “backside of book” mysteries prophesied by “John”])), and thunderings ((1027 bronte akin to bremono= to roar, thundering)), and an earthquake ((4578 seismos from seio 4579; a commotion, tempest, to rock (vibrate, formally, sideways or to and fro), i.e. (generally) to agitate (in any direction; cause to tremble); as a figure, to throw into a tremor (of fear or concern)= move, quake, shake))), and great hail.

The dwelling (temple) of Deities (God) in outer space (heaven) is OPENED UP AGAIN (allowed to be seen and entered) with eyes and understood as the instruments (to learn ABOUT and be for or AGAINST and to come AFTER that) FOR THE SAKE OF GIVING SELF WHOLLY, TO HIM who dwells

(temple) with them (Do incarnate on in the earth temple area in the western U.S.), as their CHANNEL OF CONTRACT/COVENANT (ARK/BOX/Vessel (area of heaven (spacecraft) to be saved from destruction (Second Death in Lake of Fire)) as determined during the time of JUDGMENT/DISPOSITION of whether we show allegiance to HIS Testimony (what he came to be a WITNESS to, in GIVING - LAYING DOWN HIS LIFE (as He, incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus first demonstrated) all importantly while IN HIS SERVICE TO HIS OLDER MEMBER to show us, so we could chose to do it too.

Ti and Do talked about how human's souls, spirits/minds were being “saved” into “BOXES.” This is just one of many of the proves that they were from the Next Level. Anyone else would have described being “saved” as being saved to “paradise” as Jesus said to the thief on the cross next to him when he said he believed in Jesus. And anyone else would have thought that also meant that person's Soul saved would be in “heaven” because Jesus said he would be with him, but no one else but the genuine REPS would know that stage of being saved was not equivalent to becoming a member of the Kingdom of God, Kingdom of Heaven where they would be like the “angels” who are awarded a Next Level made vehicle and are given service according to what they deserved and worked for, instead of just being “saved into a box,” so to speak, a particular location in the first part of the overall “heaven” that is part of any number of their dwellings “many mansions” in the literal outer space heavens (temple of God in heaven).

TEMPLE OF GOD IS OPENED IN HEAVEN MIGHT BE THE CERES LIGHTS AND CRYSTALLINE TOWER:

That dwelling (temple), at least in one of them, because members of the Next Level are not limited to one dwelling place, (remembering how Jesus said, “..in my Fathers HOUSE there are MANY dwelling places (mansions in most translations),” seems to have become visible to earthlings (opened) as the ARRAY OF LIGHT SOURCES ON THE DWARF PLANET CERES, photographed extensively at various distances, the closest so far reported as 900 miles away, by NASA's Dawn spacecraft from June 2015 til the time of this writing in August of 2016, as it orbited Ceres in that year at about three different elevations.

The lights look similar to what a earth city looks like from a similar distance.

One person compared it to Las Vegas, with what looks like a string of lights going off in an arc in one direction and another array in a type of rectangular shape with lots of two and three groupings. The biggest light source was what the Hubble Telescope first photographed in 2003 that prompted NASA to build Dawn to get a closer look at. It was much brighter than any mere reflection seen before. Dawn was launched in 2007 and by January of 2015 when Dawn computers were taken off sleep mode and took pictures, what was one light now looked like two and one was noticeably brighter than the other. When Dawn began to orbit the Occulus crater where this array of lights were (although there were other lights and a strange pyramid shape that was also luminous on one side and had a number of very straight equidistant vertical ridges), NASA had some on board tests of the quality of the light and the brightest one wasn't from a thermal source - in other words had no heat signature while another section did have a heat signature to the light emission, ruling out coming from a volcano or flammable liquid ignition source.

When Dawn got to it's 900 mile orbit that main light was clearly shown to look like a huge tree stump (without branches) that was calculated to be 5-10 miles tall and that the light was coming from inside it so it was thought to be some type of crystalline structure that had huge root looking sections extending out to form it's base, where it met the ground but as if it was a tree whose earth was washed away at it's base showing darkness underneath it.

There are a number of signs that these Ceres Lights were and still are a big SIGN in the heavens, among the Sun, Moon, stars (planets), as Jesus said we would see at this end time that there have been many to document to suggest this as perhaps the biggest sign so far which was just ahead of the 4<sup>th</sup> SEAL OPENING - Daniels MID WEEK affirmation period (a SEVEN is how oaths were taken, repeating something we were shooting for seven times).

For pictures: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>)

The Next Level had the prophecy laid out to cross reference one another and it's not an accident that the "temple in heaven is OPENED" while the 7 seals are also described as being OPENED. The SEALS opening were first spoken of in Rev 5:1 pertaining to the revealing of the content of the BOOK that had both it's primary part "written from within (the Throne)" - In Ti and Do's

classroom, published in 1997 and it's "Backside" part, described in Rev 10 as the "little book" that John is told he must prophesy about during the time of the Seventh Angel's trumpet that sounded soon after the Two Witnesses and graduate FIRST Harvest Student body "ascended," which would have been the first time the "gate/door" to the spacecraft "Heaven" was opened.

So each seal opening also provides stages in which humans who were deposited with Next Level "souls" were nurtured by a Next Level crew that OPENED Heaven to them by helping them SEE the Truth in what Ti and Do taught and how it's context is 100% consistent with all Jesus taught. However for most the content of the BOOK as the whole truth remains mostly a mystery as there is a timing to when certain grade levels RISE/AWAKEN to SEE. The Next Level doesn't stop anyone from reaching for the truth so it's not restricted in that way. Some just are not yet ready and the Next Level knows many who are approaching readiness for them to take their next step towards graduation and that includes Their helping them break away from their humanness at a pace they can handle that is also according to each of our asking - regardless of the terms we use to describe our faith and trust in the Next Level we know created everything and all the life forms and our desire to grow closer to Their kingdom.

Considering it's name Ceres, named after the Roman goddess of the harvest, from it's forerunner the Greek goddess Demeter it's name stems from the Greek word chloros translated by most Bible translations of Rev 6:8 as "pale" while in three of the four locations where it is listed is clearly translated to "green," which is a natural color depiction to a degree of harvest. Jesus referred to the ultimate readiness for harvest as "white" (pure), (Jhn 4:35), which is also the color of chlorine (rooted in chloros) and when applied to plant matter turns white (as in bleach).

A recap of some of that evidence of which "horse" of the four associated with each of the first four SEALS opening, the White Horse (The Next Level Older Member who was incarnate in the vehicle named "Jesus" most recently incarnate named Do on his Marshall Herf AppleWhite vehicle), The Red Horse who is given power to make war as seen by the endless war on terror began in 2001 is the "horse" named G.W. Bush who is "sat on" by a Luciferian space alien Soul, and Black Horse, named Barack Obama a Luciferian space alien Soul sits on that brings taking the yoke of Two

BEASTS by assisting with the endless global effort to siphon money, funds into the coffers of those who were preparing to fight against and/or hide under the earth and/or escape from earth that we saw as the Global Financial Crisis that started in 2007-8 as Obama came into the presidency.

Note, since there has been a correlation with the presidents and even can see the White Horse depiction with it's flip side reference to how White Light is related to the meaning of Lucifer's name - Angel of Light and it is the BEAST that is ridden upon by Lucifer, depicted as the dragon that subdues the Two Witnesses, via a media shooting them down in 1975, and even through president Bill Clinton, when Do and Crew exited, his being quite "white" in every way kin to the Luciferians, when he spoke out against Do and Crew's exit as if he knew it was wrong and evil, which of course is normal for a programmed human vehicle captured by a Luciferian Soul to think and feel compelled to say.

Perhaps the greatest evidence of the time of the 4<sup>th</sup> SEAL opening as the Green Horse is through the United Nations based front organizations set up by pawns of the U.S. Secret Government as the Global BEAST's Elite (The US and EU) agendas who curiously tout "Saving the Planet/Earth" - from what they have successfully propagandized as a HUMAN CAUSED GLOBAL WARMING PHENOMENA using the truth that THE END OF THE WORLD IS NEAR, that is the human world and the Next Level says they will simply refurbish/recycle, spade under the current earth and it's civilization to start a "new earth," (Rev 21:1). So they are led to use the truth from prophecy and ignore the Next Level's part in it because after all the Luciferians resent the Next Level has power over them and it all and have their various agenda's they need humans for and actually lost the Next Level degree of consciousness they once had, so they are bound to creating facsimile causes they can use to garner support among humans.

Humans who are especially among the liberal intelligentsia have become so distant from the One True Kingdom of God's reality that they can't even imagine or at least are not willing to admit it publicly that the Kingdom of God is most responsible by a vast long shot, for climate change, when it's also throughout prophecy in the Old and New testaments that says the world would be actually be destroyed by "fire", to include heat, this time around and the evidence of that is a great deal of increased volcanic eruptions since

the late 1990's when Do first went public as the return of the same Older Member Soul who had been incarnate in the vehicle named "Jesus." He wasn't "Jesus" because Jesus was the name of the vehicle prepared for his Soul to incarnate into to perform his task through.

So these human bestial elites unknowingly powered by their Luciferian Space Alien influences, largely turn away or re-direct into an illusion any remaining hint of the fact of the Next Level Above Human's existence and ruler-ship over the earth and everything. For the religious they even shift the way prophecy fulfillment is evidenced that the Two Witnesses must have come incarnate already and how they were to be the return of the Father and the One who was incarnate last in the name of his vehicle then, "Jesus," into mutating the Two Witnesses prophecy into more symbolism to ignore its literal depiction that would then point to looking at Ti and Do's authenticity. So they see all the signs of Jesus return but most often miss seeing all his prophecy that said he would be talking to us again, so just anticipate his return in/among the clouds which is slated for his return before judgment is finalized, when that judgment is based mostly on what Ti and Do taught that many, even most probably refused to look at. (I have spoken to many and that is the consistent consensus).

However I don't actually believe this OPENING OF THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN is the event of the discovery of the Ceres Lights and Crystalline Tower though it does seem the Ceres lights ongoing event is the SIGN of that opening. Perhaps this is why this OPENING is written as a RE-OPENING. The SIGN was the first opening as it certainly is opening many minds among those who are observing it, though most are just puzzled and a tiny tiny few have heard my interpretation so at the least it becomes a potential seed. Those in the higher echelon of governments to include the Joint Chiefs of Staff - the military are watching especially close while they have already had 70 years of proof of space aliens on earth and have even had some degree of joint operations with space aliens, however short lived, but which became a huge help with technology development, that is according to a number of reports.

These military chiefs know they can't tell the public what they are up to and only some politicians are in the loop and some corporate moguls as well I imagine as they look for ways to hide sucking money from every source they can to use to build their war machine. There is no better way to build up that



war machine than to be quick to go to war and quick to stimulate wars and quick to arm both sides of any conflict, to make more money from all aspects, which has been going on for decades now but was really stepped up in the late 1990's when Do and Crew were preparing to go public again, but this second time as the document, 'Undercover "Jesus" Resurfacing Before Departure' - the Sixth Thunder reveals found posted:

Undercover "Jesus" Surfaces Before Departure By Do

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2015/10/22/undercover-jesus-surfaces-before-departure/>

Revelations 15:5 seems to indicate the same OPENING which is followed by the 7 Angels pouring out their vials - the plagues and calamities over the earth and especially on the U.S. and E.U. territories that seem to show their biggest manifestation (since they have been being shown in limited ways before now), during the time of the Sixth Seal Opening starting with a "great earthquake," the sun becoming blackened" and the "moon becoming as blood," followed by stars of heaven falling to earth" (in this case perhaps meteors, etc.) and then the spacecraft called "heaven departs as a scroll" that maybe what causes "every mountain to move out of it's places" that all signals the "kings of earth and most everyone related to them, even some wishing they would die, while fleeing to the hiding places many of the elite humans have prepared, "in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains" as they try to "hide from the FACE (presence) of him sitting on the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb" in Rev 6:12-17.

At this point the Next Level may have a way to project the truth of who they are, so like it or not everyone will be forced to deal with the truth of who it is that's causing all this calamity, though who knows how each person may translate that information - some probably thinking they are the evil space aliens, especially since Bob Lazar reported he read in the "yellow book," that was provided to him, allegedly initially written by space aliens, that said they had created Jesus as a way to enslave mankind and had video footage of Jesus on the cross to prove it. I guess if the space aliens can make holograms like the virgin Mary at the Fatima sightings that Ti and Do said was not the Next Level and said they could do, they could also come up with some type of video footage as well. I guess it's possible, since at least some of the space aliens look no different than humans, that they could walk into a store and

buy a video camera or get one of their abductees to do so and then pick them up again and transfer their footage. I don't pretend to know if that was even a real event and if it is how many ways there are for them to manifest what they want to do.

But this event of fleeing from the face (vehicular presence, identity) they link with having authority over them (throne) and being related to the Lamb - the Older Member who served as the Lamb, namely to date in the name Do - thus would seem to be a depiction of the return spoken about as “in His Glory” and from a vantage point in the sky, upper atmosphere and/or near space, that triggers the start of the greater part of the “great day of wrath” referenced to Rev 15's description of the Seven Angels pouring out their vials - plagues/calamities described in Rev 16.

One might wonder throughout all these different ways of pointing to the same events why not use the same illustrations, the same terms even, but this was meant to be a mystery to figure out and present when the time was right and of course with a great deal of evidence to show that it's all through and giving credit (glory) to Ti and Do and their teachings. (I remind, that as I understand it from Ti and Do, They have no need of receiving credit and glory as they are just fine without any of it. It's purely so we can each decide whether to recognize them or not, regardless of how we show them, so they can determine who to work with and save the Soul of for a future opportunity to grow into their Next Level Above Human.

Also I don't think these events of the presence of his face, however that is manifest, is the same as when the Ceres lights were discovered for two reasons. One, the timing of the Ceres lights discovery being 2015 is far before the Opening of the Sixth Seal. If the Next Level is following the same pattern of time then there are about 7-8 years for each seal opening period and the evidence is that 2017 starts the opening of the fourth seal. This OPENING would then follow the time depicted in Rev 11:18 as when the “time of the dead are judged (separated, picked out, selected, chosen, approved, preferred, determined) which seems to be right in line with the way Rev 6's fourth and fifth seals are the times that the “prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great” are rewarded for their “standing for Ti and Do and/or against showing allegiance to the BEAST, by receiving it's marks or it's Image (spirituality and religiosity - including

looking up to space aliens and even to holograms like Fatima that would seem to be expected.)

Also, the CERES lights of 2015 were only visible through NASA and I don't think the Next Level would plan on that medium being in between their fulfillment of prophecy so people could easily write it off as done in Hollywood or via some other human technical means - though some will always take that view anyway no matter how much evidence there is to the contrary.

(Ceres pics: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>)

I would also suspect these events with the opening of the Sixth Seal will be a signal to some Ti and Do believers and others who can be thought of as the “meek” - the humans who are kind, gentle, compassionate, non-violent, forgiving, tolerant, etc. according to Jesus saying, “the Meek shall inherit the earth,” to leave all behind to share with people face to face their belief in Ti and Do if they know about them, while perhaps eventually making their way to the area described in prophecy as Armageddon, that I believe to be the Magdalena and Manzano, Mountaineer, New Mexico area, which would also be during some of the manifestations of the Vials being poured out - the calamities that remove the “tares” which has been happening in degrees ever since Ti and Do and Crew exited their incarnations but will escalate significantly it seems as of 2017.

Leaving all behind to give our total will and allegiance to the Next Level, through the most recently “present - incarnate” Older Members is the only true definition of what Christians are calling a “rapture” - a catching away from the world - being willingly caught like a fish by the Next Level to become part of their program to gain membership in the Next Level via overcoming the human evolutionary condition under the direction of Ti and Do's instruction they left behind. Thus these verses below automatically and generally refer to when Ti and Do started publicly speaking - “blowing their trumpet” but seems to have even more application when for the second time during this third trimester the Older Member - Do shows in some way his presence (Face), though this second time NOT incarnate, as the pathway through the Heaven's Gate has already been laid by Ti and Do and Crew of returned “saints” so this second coming will be what was described by Jesus

as “in his glory” - brightness and apparency in the elevated areas for every eye to see:

Mat 24:37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

Mat 24:38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

Mat 24:39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

Mat 24:40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Mat 24:41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Mat 24:42 Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

Mat 24:43 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

Mat 24:44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

I have described the evidence of choosing Manzano and Magdalena area in the section: **IV.F.2. THE GATHERING AT ARMAGEDDON** - In short Manzano is the nearest town to where Do and Crew began to build what they called, (according to Neo's book which has many errors in it), “The Launch Pad” and referred to as their “Monastery Fortress” that was to contain a building made out of recycled automobile tires packed with adobe that was known as a “earth-ship” design by it's originator who they sought out. Their plan for the “fortress” included a lookout TOWER, perhaps to watch for the Lord's arrival by or to see anyone approaching or simply because that was the instruction Do felt he got from Ti (who was outside her vehicle by then but who Do knew was present helping him from a new more advantageous to that stage of their task, vantage point). I bring up the “watching for the Lord” because while living out doors in Wyoming mostly, we often had what Ti and Do called, “Night Watch” all through every night, with a fire and it was scheduled for a partnership to perform the watch for an hour each night. We would watch the heavens and record anything noteworthy we would see. After each hour the on duty partnership would wake up the next scheduled

partnership by tapping on the outside of their tent.

This 40 acre piece of land that was covered with pine trees that Do and Crew bought (and sold before exiting their human vehicles), that had been an old Boy Scout “**camp**,” is most interesting in the way the prophecy was worded as a “**camp of the saints**” arising in Rev 20:9, noting how they called it their “Monastery Fortress” (relating to that **battles** listed to occur at the “spot” called Armageddon in Rev 16:16 and to the depiction of the Saints, (those Souls in human vehicles who gave their human lives up in service to Jesus) who then graduate the human kingdom, depicted as the 4 Living Beings and 24 Elders, when they became the student body crew of the Two Witnesses, then coming back with their new “fine linen, white and clean” made for them physical bodies, as the Lord's **army**. (Rev 19:14).

That Camp of the Saints prophecy is referencing the time as 1000 years after the “wrath of God” (7 plagues/vials) have been “poured out,” and is “done” (with that stage) that seems to be after the BEAST (U.S. Secret Govt) and False Prophets (Christian Leadership) are cast alive into the Lake of Fire (their vehicles and their Souls (as a Soul is counted as living because until each individual in that mindset goes against the Next Level, they have the capacity to become really alive) in Rev 19:20. But that can mean that the gathering to the Armageddon area starts before that 1000 years time and that one battle does transpire then and then again in a final way after the 1000 years.

The part of the word Ar in Armageddon means, “city and/or tower and/or hill/mountain.” Magdalena comes from “Lady on the Mountain” and I recall Ti and Do indicating was part of a triangular area in New Mexico that had some special significance. I don't know what significance it had, but the “camp” was near Manzano not Magdalena that is about 100 miles away.

So the Sixth Angels pouring out of the Vial (calamity) seems to bring to a head the biggest manifestation of the three unclean spirits in Rev 16:13-14 that are used for the gathering of “Kings of the earth,” etc. to the great battle. These three are described as “like frogs” - seemingly depicting them as reptiles, aka serpents, dragons, hissers (with forked tongue as they spoke about the “White man” in the Americas) as they are deceivers and likely the Fallen Luciferian Space Alien Souls, who come out of the mouth of the Dragon (Lucifer and his fallen Associate Souls), The Beast (U.S. Secret Govt

Elites who formed the New “Babylon” World Order because of the Space Alien's being allowed to come out of their underground and undersea prison cells in the 1940's and 1950's presence) and The False Prophets (those who are the religious and/or new age spiritual leaders, preachers, teachers - to include contactees, channelers, etc.).

These three groups of humans led by the Lower Forces Souls and discarnate spirits using physical bodies or not are given the freedom to lure humans with their “wonders”: Ti and Do gave the example of what they called a hologram in the Fatima, so called Virgin Mary sightings and others of that nature over the years such as bleeding and crying statues, etc. There have been a number of events people are reporting of late, like seeing a cross in the sky, an angel on the top of the World Trade Center Memorial lights, fire from the sky (Rev 13:13) - Fireballs similar to what the Next Level did before, like the recent 2016 Fireball that changed directions or like the Norway Spiral in December of 2009, that occurred at the Global Warming Conference (I claim is a front to talk about the Space Alien problem with some) and when Obama was in Finland to receive the Nobel Peace Prize or like the California fireball looking display in 2015 and no doubt many more), along with more general UFO sightings that can be anything from drones to new military aircraft to photo-shopping and video “cgi” technologies to where there is no longer a clear sense of what is real and what is contrived or done by space aliens unless it's happening in deep space and then we know most of it is most likely a result of something the Next Level instigated and wanted us to see, though some think all that is also human fabrications. That's all our choice as a test to consider.

But then in Rev 16:15 the Lamb of God is depicted as saying he is coming again to “gather them together,” speaking of, “he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments” into a “place” - “a marked off space, an inhabited place as a city, village, district, opportunity, occasion for acting” “called” - named - in reference to the Hebrew, Armageddon” thus indicating someplace similar even in sound in this new temple area of the U.S. Southwest.

It hardly seems like a coincidence at all that the Manzano Mountains are generally northeast of Magdalena, New Mexico and south of Albuquerque and Sante Fe, and most especially Los Alamos National Laboratories, the hub of technology development for the entire U.S. and all it's related history

regarding Space Alien contacts and alleged joint operations as described in an underground base called Dulce, New Mexico.

This gathering seems to start in earnest sometime during 6<sup>th</sup> seal opening, simultaneous with some still delivering the truth about Ti and Do to others, that for most may be on foot and may start at any time, leaving areas east of the Mississippi that appears will be dried up by then and to where the U.S. infrastructure has been destroyed by water on the east coast perhaps through the Rev 18 “Millstone like object cast into the sea” that seems to result in submerging all islands, thus Manhattan and Long Island, and in the western region destroyed largely by fire and volcanic eruptions, ash and smoke - perhaps brimstone also stimulated by whatever is like the “millstone” but perhaps into the Great Salt Lake area, etc. and/or having something to do with a Yellowstone eruption that again may include the way the people in allegiance to the BEAST who hide in their underground facilities are “dissolved in the Lake of Fire” because of.

- “SEEN IN HIS TEMPLE THE ARK OF HIS TESTAMENT”:

The same gathering before the recycling and before the 1000 years and during the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angels Vial is poured out is shown from another perspective AFTER what I'm calling Do with his Armada shows themselves more apparently in the near heavens - for every eye to see described in Rev 19:11-16 which I believe is the manifestation of the next part in Rev 11:19, that of Their being “SEEN IN HIS TEMPLE THE ARK OF HIS TESTAMENT” where “ark” refers to his spacecraft described as a “white horse,” that contains the instrument of the Student Body's COVENANT - THE WORD MADE FLESH - PRESENTLY IN THE NAME OF “DO,” returned with all the graduates who were with him also in spacecrafts described as their “white horses” while all of these graduate “Saints” have new Next Level vehicles, described as “CLOTHED IN FINE LINEN, WHITE AND CLEAN,” while Do's vehicle is described as “CLOTHED WITH A VESTURE DIPPED IN BLOOD,” indicating how he was the same one who performed the task of shedding his vehicle's blood 2000 years ago while incarnate in the name of “Jesus,” and took that vehicle on board his spacecraft in the clouds, where according to Do he then exchanged it for his Next Level grown/made vehicle so that in this return he had a vehicle that was “like the son of man” as said in Rev 14:14 which was what He and his

Student body TESTIFIED OR WITNESSED to would happen by their adherence to Their covenant with He and His Heavenly Father.

This then is when the division of sheep from the goats is finalized and the Luciferian space aliens, “fowls that fly in the midst of heaven,” are allowed to have at those separated out as the “goats” before the BEAST and False Prophets are completely dissolved in the Lake of Fire. This would also be the completion time of the pulling up of the TARES Jesus spoke of. (The Tares are those who the Luciferian space alien Souls influenced to be in their camp so they look like the wheat the Next Level sowed the seed of, but are only a facsimile. They may be some who have peaceful and talk of love and enlightening thinking but who are among the Spiritual New Agers who no longer have any concept of Creator Beings but have been led to think they are the “gods” because of this convoluted thinking that God is everything so all are parts of God and thus all will find Heaven. Even some former members of Ti and Do's group are thinking like this now.

Rev 19:17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

Rev 19:18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

Rev 19:19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

Again, this shows that the Next Level has shown up in the most apparent way by this time, not simply as lights on dwarf planet Ceres but in a way that identifies them as Living Beings, the Kings of the earth, no doubt seen by many as the evil space aliens, though also recognizing their great authority and power they still seek to battle against.

Ti and Do's Armada which is the last straw before they are all dissolved while alive. I suspect this means their human vehicles are living at the time when they are swallowed up by the Lake of Fire, possibly by volcanic lava being directed into their underground hiding places:

Rev 19:20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that



wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

The space aliens then have access to those remaining who had given their allegiance to the BEAST and/or False Prophets (e.g. False Christians who went along with teachings Jesus didn't provide while using the name Jesus as their Lord):

Rev 19:21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

This form of “slain” is with the mouth. In other words, the Next Level by making their truth available for decades served to separate by those words, roars, disclosures those that believed in Ti and Do and/or the Next Level, so were kept from being harvested by the Luciferian Space Aliens so may become those salvaged when the rest are recycled in the events depicted in the Seventh Angels pouring out of his Vial:

Rev 16:17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

Rev 16:18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

Rev 16:19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

Rev 16:20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

- GREAT HAIL - not ordinary hail is shown:

Rev 16:21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, (every stone) about (the weight of a) talent ((about 75 pounds in weight): and men blasphemed ((railed against)) God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

This is shown as being “done” before the 1000 years starts.

#### **IV. THE OPENING OF THE SEVEN SEALS ON THE BOOK IN REV 5-7**

Rev 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

See section II.A.5.B.i. for the details in how the Seven Seals relate to the opening of the Front of the Book and related to it's "backside" (written after and about the history leading up to the current BOOK) and in Rev 10's depiction of the Little Book being prophesied during the time of the Seventh Angels sounding.

The usage of "horse" in the following verses is symbolic of a human being. As with all human vehicles they are influenced by unseen entities, discarnate spirits and/or Souls, either from the human kingdom or from the Next Level Above Human. What they think, say and do is what shows the origin of who they are in service to, between the Next Level Older Members (God) and Mammon (What Humans consider to be wealth and treasure in all it's forms, physical or mental). It's apparent that the White Horse has an Older Member Soul filling the task position, said as "sitting" on the human vehicle (horse) showing how his actions are to assist his litter of students who have formed their covenant with him and his Father to overcome aka conquer the human world. The Next Level doesn't have human weapons (bow and arrows). Their "sword" is their mouth - the requirements humans need to meet to make application to join their crew. That "sword" ends up cutting away at the human root systems of those who have entered into that covenant.

The second seal opening has a Luciferian space alien sitting on that vehicle described as a Ruddy/Red Horse who is given the power to kill with a sword which is a reference to a human military might and thus from which camp the one sitting on the horse is from. Remember, there are only two camps, though there are degrees of loyalty and/or belief in them, which constitutes the battle to decide to whom to give our final allegiance. The one sitting on the 3<sup>rd</sup> horse described as being Black and/or a Blue Horse has the mission to bring balance to two opposing Mindsets - Republican Conservative and Democratic Liberals and the two BEASTS, the U.S. and the E.U. and a big part of what transpires during his reign is related to high finance, Wall street banks and buying and selling. Finally, the 4<sup>th</sup> Pale/Green horse is named "Death" and "hell" follows which then goes on to describe a time of death in general but

in specific of men by the hands of the BEAST, via weapons/war and famine.

The original Luciferians are now discarnate Souls. A Soul is a “container” deposited into a human in a “seed” form that contains a set of programs that provide the avenue to grow to become an adult member of the Next Level, so is like a Next Level larva. It grows when we think and act in ways provided by our Next Level Older Members when they come incarnate and leave record of what they said and did to show us the way to membership. A student can not accomplish the task without their hands on Older Member's participation. A Soul can only contain Next Level true information but can be used against the Next Level. Those who are called the Luciferians are souls that received degrees of Next Level information which gives them an advantage as they know how to easily manipulate a human to become a slave to their agenda. One of those agenda's is to steal the allegiance of humans who have received souls away from their capacity to form an allegiance to their Next Level Older Members and/or add them to their ranks to serve as ambassadors, teachers, guru's, leaders to have influence over larger groups of humans.

All humans have either Souls or Spirits. Our spirit is mostly built from Luciferian influenced thinking and acting that Do called “misinformation mind” to where spirit is synonymous with the word “spirit.” When humans die the Soul or spirit leaves the vehicle but doesn't generally go anywhere so mostly remains to circulate in the same circles of humans and human families as they did while having their own human vehicle. They try to influence living humans to entertain their programmed thoughts, behaviors, ways and activity. What we accept or reject is what we then become. We are the chooser. These discarnate spirits share time trying to experience life through us, using our brain and body, since they can no longer experience anything without a vehicle. Souls, at least the ones who grow to the degree of a Luciferian try to direct humans with souls away from developing a stronger and more real relationship with their Next Level Older Members, aka one's “parent” (Heavenly Father).

Ti and Do said the Luciferians teach these spirit/discarnates how to use human vehicles to get what they want. In other words we decide what thoughts, behaviors and ways we will make our own. That becomes the content of our Mind aka Spirit but also becomes what we must overcome IF

we choose to enter an Overcoming Classroom when the Older Members come incarnate to offer it as Ti and Do did and are still offering a first stage of for a short time more. The human vehicles the Luciferians use are depicted in prophecy as “horses.” These are different from the human equivalent vehicles the Luciferians try to develop, foster, propagate to become the next human vehicle they will need to occupy to continue to have their own vehicle.

Also, it seems this these verses in the later part of Revelations chapter 9 are depicting the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> horses in this section that coordinate to Fire (war) and Smoke (illusion and kindling of fire) and Brimstone (sulfur) as a purifying fire (red) with a blue flame and a green antibacterial killer of parasites - the weeds and Tares of the planet:

Rev 9:17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire ((4447 purinos= red color, shining like fire, fiery)), and of jacinth ((deep blue color)), and brimstone ((2306 theiodes= sulfurous, yellow at room temperature, when melted turns blood red with a blue flame and as an organic phylum chlorobi a “green sulfur bacteria that is used in pharmaceuticals to kill parasites, bacterias, mold, mildew, fungus, as a fumigant)): and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone ((2303 theion probably of 2304 (in its original sense of flashing)= brimstone, divine incense, because burning brimstone was regarded as having power to purify and to ward off disease))

It seems the “horses” he sees in the vision are indicated to be three horses in Rev 6, the Firey Red horse of Global wise endless war on/with terror set by the G.W. Bush administration, followed by the DEEP BLUE/Black horse noted as jacinth, set by the Barack Obama administration, who reigns in the New World Order BEAST (US secret Govt) and the E.U. little Beast (horn) as provoked by the Wall Street Investment Bank manipulations (depicted in Rev 6:6 as the price of the commodities of wheat and barley) endless Global Financial Crisis of 2009, and third, the Green (pale) horse - marking Harvest time noted as Brimstone. Considering this 3<sup>rd</sup> horse, opening the 4<sup>th</sup> seal is named “death,” it seems appropriate when thinking of Brimstone as Sulfur that has properties related to Green Sulfur Bacteria to destroy bacteria and disease. That is the relationship to green and the related Greek word chloros

in Rev 6:8 wrongly most translated to “pale.” And along with “death” is “hell” following which again relates to how sulfur is associated with the devil in hell and this particular strain of Green sulfur is found at the greatest depths in the pacific ocean.

**IV.A. FIRST SEAL - WHITE HORSE(HUMAN) VEHICLE - NAMED MARSHALL HERF APPLEWHITE WHOM AS AN OLDER MEMBER FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN THE LITERAL HEAVENS (ALL OF THE SKY TO DEEP OUTER SPACE) TOOK OVER (SITS (TAKES THE POSITION) ON FOR HIS TASK), WHO TAKES THE NAME BO IN 1975 AND FINALLY DO (AS IN DOE A DEER) - BRINGS THE RETURNED (RISE AGAIN) COVENANTED STUDENTS (BOW, FROM RAINBOW, RELATED TO HIS LITER OF NEW BIRTHS INTO HIS NEXT LEVEL KINGDOM) THROUGH THEIR OVERCOMING (CONQUERING) OF THEIR HUMAN VEHICLES TO BECOME THE FIRST FRUIT HARVEST (REV 14) FINALIZED BY THEIR VOLUNTARILY LAYING DOWN THEIR LIVES (FALLING ON THEIR FACES (REV 11)), THE CUTTING DOWN OF THEIR STALK AS JESUS FIRST PRESCRIBED BY BEING THE EXAMPLE OF DOING TO PLEASE HIS HEAVENLY FATHER AS HIS ASSIGNED TASK FOR HIS DISCIPLES**

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts ((Living Being)) saying, Come and see.

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

These first two verses that depict the opening and revealing of the mystery in the First of the Seven Seals is thoroughly deciphered in Section II.A.7.

Continuing from that section further reveals how Rev 14:1 outlines the same part of the End Age/Time timeline with a more specific description of the Student Body - the returning Souls, some of whom were the ones who were called the Saints because they gave their lives standing for Jesus - working for him according to the instructions he gave them to “drink the cup of the shedding of their own blood” knowing they would be treated (killed) as he was treated for saying the things He was saying. This time around, after they

all exited their incarnations, not needing that same exact lesson step, the Next Level gave them the challenge of laying down their lives without the aid of their opposition which was the final ingredient of their changeover that is described as their conquering, aka “prevailing as Jehovah,” the meaning of the word Israel, Do summed up as the Overcomers and aka their Overcoming of the human kingdom.

Jesus said his disciples needed to return to complete their Spirit Birth by working through a “water birth.” Ti and Do referred to the Spirit birth as a graduation that was set up to work up to by three periods of time they called trimesters, just like the time periods in the birth of a human baby. The first was with Jehovah and Moses with apprentice Aaron, followed by their being with the Father and Jesus with John the Baptist (in another type of apprentice task) administering the second trimester and where Ti and Do gathered them again for the completion of their third trimester.

Note in Rev 14:1, the “Father” has a name as also said would be the case in Rev 3:12 and they all have that name on their minds. If the Father was not going to have a physical presence he wouldn't need to have a name. Even Jehovah was a name given to Moses upon his request and Jehovah had a physical presence in their camp and on Mt Sinai when He allowed Moses to touch his shoulder or back, but wasn't allowed to see His face. That name was Ti as in this verse Do is represented as having served last as the “Lamb,” though during this trimester he also graduates to his next station in the kingdom like hierarchical structure of the Physical Evolutionary Level Above Human.

Rev 14:1 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount ((3735 oros= to rise or rear)) Sion ((of Hebrew Tsyown - a hill of Jerusalem, figuratively the church, conspicuous Sign, title, waymark, the same as tsiyah (6723) (pronounced tsee-yaw) rooted in - to parch, aridity, concretely, a desert, barren, drought, dry (land, place), solitary place, wilderness)), and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

Mount Sion can be shown to be most focused on the continental “mountain” - what rises out of the sea to be the location for the “rearing” of those to become the next graduates into the Kingdom of God - the western half of the United States, where that land has always been largely thought of in history,

and especially in the Southwest from Texas to California as largely a parched, arid, literal desert, barren, drought stricken, dry land, place and a wilderness.

Re: “wilderness,” note how Rev 12:6 depicts how Ti took the class to live outdoors in the parched barren high plateau of Medicine Bow National Forest in Wyoming and to South Texas, traveling back and forth to avoid the harshest parts of the seasonal differences, from July 1976 - 1980 and in Rev 12:14, depicting when Ti and Do had their quarters in a house in the Rocky Mountains at over 9,000 feet in elevation, above the tiny once upon a time mining city of Blackhawk, Colorado. (For Jesus indications of moving the location for the Kingdom of God's return, see Section II.B.1.).

It's also interesting how Jesus spoke about the dry places where an overcomer finds themselves where they are challenged further to go back into the world:

Mat 12:43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

The hundred and forty four and a myriad of thousands are all those Souls, also considered as a group to constitute the “church” and aka “Sion” or those “reared” as “Jerusalem” (city of God's Crewmembers (Angels), also indicated as the basis for the name of the U.S. southwest's biggest city of Los Angeles, California), returning to move up in their Overcoming of the Human Kingdom School (experiential classroom) with some graduating the human kingdom.

Here is a further description of the time period that is the opening of the First Seal:

Rev 14:2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as ((after, with all speed)) the voice of many waters (peoples), and as ((after, with all speed)) the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers ((lyre singer)) harping ((playing a lyre)) with their harps ((lyre)):

This first group, the harpers harping with their harps, where the harp is their human vehicle they have made into their instrument to perform before (in view of) the throne (The Father with the new name and the Lamb with the new name who serves with the Father on the throne and then is birthed to perform the throne task incarnate by himself when the Father, the Rev 12:1

woman exits here incarnation when the earth opens it's mouth to swallow her with the flood of negativity from the dragon, Luciferian Space Aliens shown in Rev 12:15-16).

Also notice the reference to “great thunder/roar” to be shown relevance to shortly.

Rev 14:3 And they sung ((singing the praise of someone)) as it were ((in that manner, about, according, like)) a new song ((5603 oide, from aido (103)= a chant or “ode” - the general term for WORDS sung (psalm))) before the throne, and before the four beasts ((2226 zoon= Living Beings incarnate in mammalian vehicles and not the same word used for “The Beast” which is 2342 therion= brutal bestial, savage and poisonous human wild animal)), and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

This next group don't have harps yet but do use words to “sing” the praise, not only before the Throne but also before the four Living Beings and the Elders. This would seem to depict that new students Do and the Twenty Four Elders gathered during the second time they went public face to face in 1994 where they nearly doubled their numbers that were down to twenty four. For them, Ti is not incarnate, nevertheless fully aware of them while Do manages the Throne task.



Since we know there were only 38 students who laid down their lives with Do in March of 1997, there are to be more students to come after that. Otherwise there would be no reason to say that “no man could learn that song but the 144,000 - The Redeemed - meaning those who were purchased, bought, to go to market (become fruit) and of that large number. It must be that the Next Level knows exactly how many Souls they deposited in times past who I would say were also brought back (as Jesus and Ti and Do said would be happening at this time) from having had a relationship with Jesus and/or His Elder Students and/or the Four Living Beings who seem to be of some equivalence to archangels (captains of angels) or are in the making of becoming archangels. These all are thereby the only ones who can learn and sing the new song.

Rev 14:4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

Rev 14:5 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.

These 144,000 are all who can become part of the first fruit harvest. They are all Souls that are working to take over their human vehicle. They all either don't have commitments to a spouse and/or human family or break those commitments for the Kingdom in the Heaven's sake,” as there is no marriage and no children for those that are found worthy to rise from the dead:

Luk 20:34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

Luk 20:35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

Luk 20:36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

Stating, “that world” would refer to their souls being saved, to be brought back for the next trimester and the resurrection from the dead is the actual rising out of the human kingdom enough to have life, even though it doesn't guarantee becoming an adult member of the Kingdom of God, since that requires graduating all three trimesters (at least the way this civilizational

experiment was set up).

Once they have risen from the dead (human kingdom's condition is one of death since even their spirits die when the Next Level recycles. It's just referred to as the “second death” after the vehicles first death whenever that occurs). They are then equal to the angels - the ones who became members of the Next Level where while in a human or human equivalent condition their only family became those who also had risen from the dead. They don't have any sexuality. They have recovered their virginity. Do said that virginity does mean the vehicle is pure in the sense of not having had sexual intercourse, but it's a wrong definition to take it to mean that's the only meaning as virginity can be recovered by cutting off one's sexuality.

The rest of those in human vehicles, who may or may not have souls but whose Spirit is each judged according to their works in life and would seem to be the ones in the third category who Do said could escape the recycling who have never heard of Ti and Do.

Section II.C.4.a.i. provides a more comprehensive word by word deciphering of Rev 14:4.

The FIRST SEAL ON THE BOOK IS OPENED WITH THE FIRST OF SEVEN THUNDERS (ROARS) FROM THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDA: Here is how Ti and Do and Crew naturally ended up manifesting them, since I was there for the first five and know that it wasn't layed out ahead of time and wasn't tailored to fit the prophecy. As I've said many times, Ti nor Do took actions based on prophecy. They even knew they were Two from the Kingdom of Heaven before they saw that recorded in chapter 11 of the Book of Revelatons. Since I wasn't there for their last 2 1/2 years incarnate perhaps they did talk about it but that would only be in time to enact that 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> thunder/roars. Jwnody does lay these out, without these terms, in her document entitled, “Overview of Present Mission” written in April of 1996 where she even says their Book was to be “phase one” as their “farewell legacy...” that is their “seventh” and suspected “final, public involvement,” but that “Nothing is predetermined” because the Next Level makes decisions after they see that “worlds response” that is “monitored very carefully” and how it is up to each reader, what they do with what they say.

-FIRST THUNDER/ROAR started by Ti and Do's first Statement mailed out

in March of 1975 from Ojai, California that resulted in their being invited to speak (prophecy) at a home where a meditation group held meetings, in North Hollywood, (as in Isaiah's description of Jerusalem as the “valley of vision”) in April of 1975.

Because several dozen wanted to follow them, to their initial un-welcomed surprise they took the names Bo and Peep because they now had sheep and preceded to see if others felt the same way about the information they were delivering. They held meetings in the San Francisco Bay area and then Waldport, Oregon and Colorado that resulted in about 70 students following them wherever they chose to go.

All told between the meetings they spoke at and the ones the student body was split up to organize they held at least 144 public meetings in 43 states and several Canadian provinces. About 17 of these were in cities east of the Mississippi river that all took place from April, 1975 to June of 1976. Because of their bizarre claim to be from the Physical Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human (aka Kingdom of God), from outer space, having arrived in a “cloud of light,” what was called a UFO, while saying they were here to gather their students and board such a spacecraft and because they required people to leave all behind if they wanted to follow them, including family, houses, relationships, careers, possessions, their story went national when around 30 or so people left all behind after attending their Waldport, Oregon meeting.

In October of 1976 stories started to appear in perhaps every city newspaper in the U.S. This included the cover of the magazine section of the New York Times and in the magazines Time, Newsweek, Psychology Today and others and covered by all the Network National Television stations, NBC, CBS and ABC and many local radio and television affiliates.

Following this time period a number of books were written including, “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary” by Brad Steiger and Hayden Hewes that was exclusively about Bo (Herf) and Peep (Bonnie) - later taking new names of Do and Ti.

By 1978 a grade B movie, entitled, “The Mysterious Two” was made for television but had next to zero accurate information in it.

To put a “period” on this “thunder/roar” Do wrote a booklet entitled, “88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew” he designed to “set the record straight” following the many lies and misinformation and distortions spread about he and Ti before then. This was made public to a minor degree through mailing to some New Age centers, Health Food Stores, writers, preachers, ufologists like Walt Andres of MUFON, monasteries and more.

It was most interesting that Ti left the human vehicle she took for her task in 1985 and had always talked about how when she got back, if she learned that some of the UFO abduction and contactee accounts were the actions of Members of the Next Level, some “heads were going to roll.” As it turned out it was about this time that a great deal of new information began to surface to include the book UFO Crash at Aztec where about 18 bodies were allegedly found. The book included autopsy reports and lots of details surrounding this crash so became the start of the classroom waking up to the UFO/Space Alien phenomena, all before the 88 Update was written.

-SECOND THUNDER/ROAR: The “Beyond Human - The Last Call,” 12 Sessions (total of approx. 13 1/2 hour) video tape series made by Do with various student helpers recorded in late 1991 to early 1992 when they were broadcast by satellite uplink. We used the name Total Overcomers Anonymous and provided a post office box and began to communicate with people who wrote to us. To the surprise of Do and the Crew instead of receiving a public response, it was seen by former dropouts who wanted to return to the classroom and did. Among them was one former student named Jhnody who was from and then lived in Venezuela coincidentally saw the video over satellite.

-THIRD THUNDER/ROAR: Published in USA Today Newspaper an Ad Statement entitled, “UFO CULT' RESURFACES WITH FINAL OFFER” that fills a 1/3 of a page (they paid for themselves), in very small type size that appeared in both the national and international editions on May 27, 1993.

-FOURTH THUNDER/ROAR: Published a similar statement to the USA Today Ad Statement entitled “Last Chance To Advance Beyond Human” in over 20 weekly and monthly alternative newspapers and magazines in the U.S., Canada, England, Scotland, Australia and New Zealand between June and September of 1993. The names of the publications were Creative Loafing, Spectator, Twin Cities Reader, The Boston Phoenix, Omega New

Age Directory, PhenomeNEWS, Nexus, LA Resources, Free Spirit (in NYC) Dimensions, New Texas, Common Ground (in Vancouver B.C., San Francisco and Puget Sound Area), Pathfinder, Crosswinds, Steam Shovel Press, Reflections, Arizona Network News, Orange County Resources, Baltimore Resources and San Diego Resources.

This began communication with readers by letter where we sent people Beyond Human Tapes if they wanted more information. As a result Slvody and Jstody returned to the classroom and a new student was accepted into the classroom who took the name Ready or Rddody, but he only stayed for maybe a month or so, having a hard time adjusting to the many routines, schedules and procedures and ways. He was provided with his request of a Greyhound bus pass that was good for unlimited travel for a year. He had been living homeless for years before joining with us. We communicated with a number of incarcerated prisoners and quite a few interested parties from Australia.

-FIFTH THUNDER/ROAR: Starting with two trial public meetings in 1993, starting out on January 1, 1994 began about 9 months of what ended up being 63 public meetings to begin what the class called the “Second Wave” since the First Wave was from April of 1975 to June of 1976 at the following locations:

(\*Denotes the late 1993 trial meetings in preparation for the 1994 meetings.)

- Alabama - Birmingham
- Arizona - Phoenix, Tucson
- California - Anaheim, Berkeley, Carmel, Chico, Eureka, Fairfax, Garberville, Marina Del Rey, Mt. Shasta, Pala Alto, Sacramento, San Diego, San Francisco, Santa Cruz
- Colorado - Boulder, Denver\*, Ft. Collins, Littleton
- Florida - Ft. Lauderdale, Sarasota, St. Petersburg, Tampa
- Georgia - Atlanta
- Idaho - Boise
- Illinois - Chicago, Glen Ellyn, Palatine
- Louisiana - Baton Rouge
- Maine - Portland
- Massachusetts - Amherst, Boston, Cambridge, Hyannis
- Minnesota - Edina, Minneapolis

- Montana - Livingston, Missoula
- Nevada - Lake Tahoe, Las Vegas, Sparks/Reno
- New Hampshire - Portsmouth
- New Mexico - Albuquerque, Santa Fe, Taos
- Oregon - Eugene, Medford, Portland
- Texas - Addison, Austin, Dallas\*, Houston
- Utah - Salt Lake City
- Washington - Olympia, Seattle, Spokane
- Wisconsin - Madison, Milwaukee
- Wyoming - Jackson Hole, Laramie
- Rainbow Gathering (I believe was in Pennsylvania)

It was realized that this effort wasn't for the general public but to locate our additional crew members who nearly doubled our numbers. This could also be called the “second rapture.” The rapture was misunderstood from Paul's writings to mean physical bodies would be lifted up into the clouds as occurred with Jesus. Even though that could be possible if those being lifted up had completed their changeover into a viable Next Level vehicle as occurred to Jesus because he had overcome the human world. The more accurate interpretation of Rapture - the “catching away” was just as Jesus said when he began to round up his disciples telling them he would make them “fishers of men” - human vehicles caught by the Next Level student level Souls who had prepared those vehicles for capture. Ti and Do once spoke about how the Next Level were like ranchers who round up wild horses and try to train them. Those that don't take to being trained are let loose back into the wild. Those that do take to the training program become serviceable to the rancher and the the rancher treats them as extended members of his family (that is if he's a good rancher). At that point even those horses will have bonded so with their masters that given the opportunity they would likely not want to return to running with the herd though as far as the Next Level each member always retains the choice to stay with their new family or not. Thus the first catching away occurred in 1975-76.

Starting in September of 1994 these who joined began to experience an accelerated version of the metamorphic classroom that lasted for about a year.

-SIXTH THUNDER/ROAR: This began on September 25-26, 1995 from a secluded location by issuing a statement to 95 UseNET groups on the

Internets World Wide Web entitled, “UNDERCOVER “JESUS” SURFACES BEFORE DEPARTURE” that they followed with more of a higher generic translation that was speaking in a different “tongue” of terms entitled “95 STATEMENT BY AN E.T. PRESENTLY INCARNATE” on October 11, 1995. They were both met with a mixed reaction but dominated by hostility and people that were quick to judge what they could not comprehend which signaled them that it was time to return “home” to the Next Level, which they had been considering doing by their own hands since August of 1994.

As Do said in the USA Today Ad, - the weeds had taken over the garden and disturbed it's usefulness beyond repair so it was time for the civilization to be recycled - “spaded under.”

-SEVENTH THUNDER/ROAR: This began in April of 1996 with what they called their “farewell legacy” in the writing of their book entitled, “How and When “Heaven's Gate” (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered,” (Purple Book), what they called an “Anthology of Our Materials” that was “phase one” that became their web site:

Note as of 2016 I believe this site has been left as Do and Crew designed it. If anyone contacts the Webmasters, they should be careful to research what they say, that is if one asks about the Teachings of Ti and Do. They have logistical information that may be of interest to you if you want to write an article, but their opinions have become in large part far afield from what Ti and Do taught. I've mentioned this several times in this book and can show where my concerns are on my blog by accessing the links provided in this books appendix that demonstrate in three interviews these webmasters gave that strayed from Ti and Do's teachings significantly. One example is their saying, “There is no Heaven or Hell.” (Even though that's a quote they may deny, it's just one of many things they have been reported to say in these interviews. They didn't give interviews that showed their faces and none of these included audio. They were done by email exchanges. Otherwise the web site still provides the entire Book that can be downloaded for free in text format:

Heaven's Gate Web Site

<http://www.Heavensgate.com/>

I believe this Book is represented as the “book written within”:

Rev 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven sea

“Within” would seem to refer to what was written from “within the Throne” that Do was birthed to by Ti - the Woman, shown in Revelations chapter 12 (the only part of the bible Do spent one meeting interpreting for the class but didn't go through more than a few verses saying this “woman” was referring to the vehicle Ti took to perform her task of “getting Do started.”

This writing of the BOOK from within the Throne and the publish of the web site and their Exit of their human vehicles that demonstrates how Do and his students had “conquered” the humanness they had entered into covenant to do depicts the opening of the first of Seven Seals on what was to be the revealing of Do as the return of the same Soul who had served incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus, spelled out in:

Rev 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals ([[on the book]]), and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder ((roar)), one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

Rev 6:2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow ((litter [of new offspring to become members of the Next Level])); and a crown (([new physical Next Level grown (not begotten) vehicle])) was given unto him: and he went forth conquering (([for each of the students he brought through their Spirit/Mind invisible to humans Birth])), and to conquer.

So the Rev 5:1 description includes both what was written from “within” and what was written on the “backside” - what comes AFTER their exit and refers to what happened BEFORE - in the “Records.” What they wrote in the front of the BOOK was done by he Lion of Juda is the same as in:

Rev 5:5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

The context to the “thunders/roars” was first given by:

Rev 10:1 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

Rev 10:2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set ((to place)) his



right foot upon ((epi= above, over, have charge of)) the sea ((sea of salt [those who were being accelerated to grow - like when Jesus said they, his disciples were the “salt of the earth” - those who were the enhancement, the product and to be preserved from the earth garden])), and his left (foot) ((well/good-named/called)) on ((among)) the earth ((human kingdom)),

Announced during the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet Sounding that lead up to the Two Witnesses Prophecy period and exit by their Souls “ascending” (the Spirit Birth was to be an invisible to humans event) back into the Next Level spacecraft, I believe this “mighty angel who comes down from the heavens” is depicting the Older Member Do. Note that he is a “mighty angel” which is a reference to an Archangel - a Captain of Angels that Do is depicted as having served using the name Michael with Daniel and shown as waging war against the Luciferian Dragon and his associates (angels) in Revelations 12 (alongside Ti when Ti took him and the students into the “wilderness” (Wyoming). It's describing him as having a “rainbow upon his head” to shows he has his litter's covenant on his Mind, his task (Rev 6:2). He has this Little Book ((bibliaridion)) in his hand. A hand is one of his crew-members who want to serve him.

The Little Book seems to be the Rev 5:1 “Backside” part of the overall BOOK.

The Right foot (footstool) from the Old Testament represents those he counts his Primary incarnate - on foot (footstool) - his Crew of the returned Saints that were with him when he was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus):

Rev 11:2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

His Left foot are like those in a Secondary task position, who are those who are “good” among the human kingdom.

Rev 10:3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders ((roars)) uttered their voices ((disclosures of their information)).

Rev 10:4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up ((set to

(one's or the first) seal)) those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

Note how it's the Lion from the tribe of Juda (that is the one who was Jesus who is at this time incarnate in the name Do) that opens the seven seals that depict the opening to the book. However the book thereafter it's initial provision via the Seven Thunders John is told NOT to WRITE those same things that were uttered then.

Rev 10:5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

Rev 10:6 And swore by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

So after the thunders have all roared, Do “lifts up” whoever on earth he chooses to perform a task for he and Ti.

This is the same One whose hand had the Little Book in it. The Little Book is not the hand. The hand is his servant he is lifting up to work for headquarters in Heaven.

Rev 10:7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

The timing to provide this service is during the days of the Seventh Angel sounding. That is after the Two Witnesses and Crew have exited their incarnations, shown by:

Rev 11:12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

Rev 11:13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted ((alarmed)), and gave glory to the God of heaven.

Rev 11:14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

Rev 11:15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

The cloud indicates their ascension is “covered” - hidden and can be seen as relative to the Hale Bopp Comet “cloud of light.” The Earthquake is a great shakup. It seems this was fulfilled by the 9/11 attacks and collapse of the Twin Towers of the World Trade Center and Pentagon attack that shook the planet, literally and in terms of every country in observance and was used to generate the Endless Global War on Terror that continues with no end in sight in 2016. I believe this was also the first of two falls of Babylon described in Rev 14 and 18. This was actually part of the 2<sup>nd</sup> Seal to be described next.

The Remnant or Remaining that were alarmed by this and may have seen it as a type of apocalyptic event probably had a sense that the Kingdom of God - the Next Level was responsible for letting it happen. Ti and Do always said that the Next Level was holding back anything that could cause interference to their classroom.

It was after the 9/11 attack that Ti came to me in a dream and left me with one thought - that I should write. At that time I thought I would entitle the book, “The Message” but it took me years of false starts and not getting any positive responses from would be publishers to finally get on track.

It was 2009 after the Second Fall of Babylon with the Global Financial Crisis when the Nat'l Geographics channel “Final Report: Heaven's Gate” came out and suggested twice per my request that Ti and Do and the Heaven's Gate Group were the “Second Coming.” This was also about the time I finally came up with my approach on this book though had a huge design problem I ended up scrapping as it would have made this book much bigger than it is.

This time frame is also shown by the rising of the “BEAST” shown in:

Rev 13:1 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

This rise out of the sea of humanity was stimulated by the rise of the Luciferian space aliens who had been shut underground being allowed to

come out of their prison cells as shown in Rev 9:1 to wage war as shown in Rev 11 who use humans to subdue the Two Witnesses but not until they had gathered their potential first fruit graduate student body who came with them having had a relationship with these Two before. After the first roar began the Overcoming classroom in the wilderness of Wyoming occurred for about 3+ years that was also a battle with the Luciferians, shown in Rev 12 in the heads of every potential new graduate student.

This First Seal includes most of the Chapter 11 of Revelations prophecies fulfilled.

(See section II.A.7. for the details)

During the years of 1997-1998+ by the efforts of Rkkody (Rkk) and Crlody (Crl) (aka Carlan) this was followed by their distribution to libraries and universities and anyone who wanted them, CD's of the 218 internal "overcoming classroom" audio meetings tapes recorded by Ti and Do from 1982 to 1985. (The tapes recorded from the late summer of 1985 until 1994 have not been publicly released as of September of 2016. They are being held back by Mrc/Srf who were given the choice to handle as they decided by Do and Crew, though can be shown by the letters they and Rkkody received that Do and Crew fully hoped would be made available to the public. It was a test that Do didn't spell out what to do with the audio tapes as he did for the video's and their Book entitled, 'HOW AND WHEN "HEAVEN'S GATE" (THE DOOR TO THE PHYSICAL KINGDOM LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN) MAY BE ENTERED - AN ANTHOLOGY OF OUR MATERIALS,' (Purple Book). The disagreements between remaining believers in Ti and Do became many and are outlined in the section: IV.D.1 REV 13:7-11 WAR AMID/AMONG THE REMAINING (REMNANT) SAINTS.

**IV.B. SECOND SEAL - RED HORSE(HUMAN) VEHICLE - 43RD U.S. PRESIDENT, GEORGE W. BUSH 2001-2009 IS "GIVEN POWER" TO WAGE WAR (GREAT SWORD) IN THE U.S. (FOLLOWING THE PLANNED EXIT OF THE INCARNATIONS BY THE TWO WITNESSES OLDER MEMBERS TI AND DO AND THEIR 4 LIVING BEINGS AND 24 ELDERS AND OTHER GRADUATE (FIRST FRUITS)) VIA THE 9-11-2001 NEW YORK CITY WORLD TRADE CENTER AND WASHINGTON D.C. PENTAGON ATTACKS THAT "WOUNDED THE BEAST" PROVIDING THE IMPETUS TO START**

## THE ENDLESS GLOBAL WAR ON TERROR

Rev 6:3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast ((Living Being)) say, Come and see.

Rev 6:4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

The Soul that “sat” on this horse described as ruddy/red would primarily be instrumental in “taking peace from the earth.” He was “given” a great sword is a reference to the military. The Next Level doesn't promote the waring nor help them build up their military might. They just know this is the direction the Luciferians always try to influence the humans to, but They for a time HOLD BACK the larger part of their efforts to allow Their incarnate Older Members “Overcoming Classroom” to operate, since during the time of this waring there will be increased scrutiny of dissident groups that strange cults could then become targets of. Thus when the “overcoming classroom” was completed and they exited their incarnations they removed the restraints they put upon the Luciferian influences thus “giving” the humans the freedom to re-engage their quest for power.

Note the Greek word translated to “kill” in this verse is sphazo, which is a straight forward way of describing “slaying, slaughtering, butchering, to put to death by violence, to mortally wound” others. And that's what the world got primarily from the one sitting upon this Ruddy/Red horse - ENDLESS WAR using the 9/11 attacks as the justification.

So this time period is marked by the establishment of the New World Order with the U.S. having it's seat and authority. The Luciferian Space Aliens (the Dragon) provides the ultimate power in the technologies their pawns, the space aliens had been sharing with the U.S. government since the 1940's and 1950's crashes and other cooperative efforts reported since, to include an alleged meeting at Holloman Air Force Base in 1979 and an alleged jointly operated U.S./space alien underground base near Dulce, New Mexico where hybridization experiments were being carried out. (It's not important that these are totally accurate in terms of times and locations as in part it could be misinformation or a mix of real and disinformation. However, overall, Do came to know some cooperation were going on and since my study of prophecy that has been born out, however unofficially documented.

It's because of the U.S. knowledge of the space alien presence and help with technology that many humans in positions of power were motivated to do whatever it took to steer the country in directions they could not tell everyone about because they felt it had to do with both survival of the current way of life and even the human race, while enabling the potential to rival the power of the space aliens. These objectives were significantly moved ahead at various stages over the last 40+ years but seem to have been secured more formally in the government when the U.S. Supreme Court illegally stepped in to instruct the Florida Supreme court not to recount the Florida 2001 presidential election votes, amidst many irregularities that surfaced, after the Florida court voted to do that recount. Though it's a continued debate, there is at least one report that claims Gore would have won the presidency, while the greater awareness of the space alien threat seemed to be held among those more in line with George W. Bush and his Republican party and their military and security affiliates who had become the basis of what became known as "The Shadow Government."

The plan to fully take over the U.S. government was hatched in 1997 officially through the documentation produced by the private think tank/committee called, PNAC, "Progress for a New American Century" that called for "Rebuilding America's Defenses" which they wrote required a Pearl Harbor type of event, so America could be prepared to fight a war with two major fronts. So that is what they got and the 9/11 plan was hatched, though no doubt was taking advantage of those who hated the U.S. who were behind the first bombing attempt of the World Trade Center. (Again, for all I know some of this is inaccurate. It's not that important how it was done and who was behind it the most. It's all lower force Luciferian driven space aliens getting humans to do their bidding in one way or another and deceit and lies are always part of their modus operandi, to get humans to develop the technologies and will to use them so they can hope to get off the planet before the next recycling period forces them underground again.

This verse describes this effort and how it was orchestrated by the Luciferians for the creation of a one world government with all it's allies to include all human interested organizations and governments who had become programmed to think the earth was their planet to do with whatever they wanted, though little did they know that period of their having such power was coming to an end. Some of the space aliens know the ones they think of

as just another race like themselves have significant technologies to try to combat or escape from, thus the more governments cooperating the better, while also keeping the worlds so called rogue governments ineffective in reducing their largely hidden agenda to war against the Kingdom of God as depicted in Rev 16's battle of Armageddon. (There will not be any contest in this battle).

This next verse describes the formulation of that One World Government that is called the Beast - a wild, poisonous animal because to the Next Level they are mammalian humans who work against the Next Level's plan for the garden, though the Next Level takes advantage of their choices by subjecting their upcoming students to their Luciferian mindset and it's influenced over them, as when the students conquer caving to their influence they show they are ready to take over the positions the one's called the Luciferian fallen angels forsook when they broke ranks with their Next Level Older Members.

Rev 13:2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

To review alot of the details that show the assent of this BEAST to it's One World Domination, see sections: III.D.4.b.i., ii., iii., and iiiii. that describes a significant description of the way the 4<sup>th</sup> kingdom's Beast rose to power as shown by the Old Testament Prophet Daniel's night visions.

This extends to the opening of the 4<sup>th</sup> Seal which is when the New World Order is in place in a cooperative attempt to prepare to fight against what one part of the elite, who lean to Atheism and/or New Age Spirituality, are behind the governments under the impression the Reptilian Space Aliens are mounting an attack on Earth, while another part of the Christian leaning elite see the space aliens rightly as all Luciferians but don't distinguish how they are actually under the spell and misinformation of the Luciferians to continue to think the Kingdom of God/Heaven is a spiritual realm. Thus both factions that are global in scope are preparing to war in the heavens against space aliens, while they have become the puppets of the space aliens to be mounting an attack/defense against who really are the Evolutionary Level Above Human whose Older Members literally created by hard work our entire reality - the stars, planets and all the life forms as their hothouse to grow Souls upon for their new membership opportunity.

Further details are provided in section: III.D.10. re: Rev 11:13 - The Same Hour (40 years) great shaking... Rev 6:3-4's Second of Seven Seals being opened).

Rev 13:3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered ((admired)) after the beast.

I believe the U.S. is one of those heads and it's wound was the 9/11 attack on the World Trade Center and Pentagon that shook the world and also stimulated the Red/Ruddy “horse” figurehead, U.S. president, George W. Bush to start a global wide “endless war on terror.” For a brief time world opinion of the U.S. sky rocketed. The beast, the U.S. was “admired.”

This might have to do with the timing of the instigation of the U.S. war on Iraq, when the U.S. leaders were trying to gather support to go to war against Saddam Hussein working (worshiping) the Luciferians interests of building U.S. technologies that are accelerated by war in the increased funding and manpower and related developments:

Rev 13:4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying ((lay forth, set discourse)), Who ((what, where every man)) is like ((similar in character)) unto the beast? who is able to make war with ((amid, accompanying)) him?

Also this might be setting the stage for what Rev 16 calls the war of Armageddon which is against the ones the “Beast” - bestial humans loyal to governments, institutions, corporations and supportive individuals knowingly or not fostering or turning a blind eye to what has become called “business” but is actually highly predatory “poisoning” human mammalian behaviors and ways that are stimulated by the remnant of offspring who all become referred to by their ancestors, the Luciferian space aliens aka fallen angels.

These space aliens, largely through contactees and abductees and their hybridizing and technical development projects and through talk among some in the various UFO phenomena related communities directly and/or indirectly involve themselves with earth governments to influence humans to think they are the “good aliens” and that they need to work together to combat the approaching “bad space aliens,” depicted as the Reptilians and their robot



Grays.

Some of the space aliens have told humans they are from various star systems that make them into Pleiadians, Aetherians, Arcturans, etc., all of which and more having associated human groups, more or less led by various contactees such as Frenchman Rael's, Raelians, that either say directly or strongly imply are also the returned Jesus and/or Buddha or Maitreya or a devotee, teacher, diplomat, ambassador or some sort of go between to humans, just like we saw developed throughout history that is apparent today as the Holy Roman Catholic Church with its hierarchy that directly consider themselves God's authority on earth.

Some of these Space Aliens with their human groups claim to have physical bodies and others claim their natural state that they say their followers can also look forward to is having a "light or spirit body," thus prompting some humans to embrace death and/or not fear it, thinking instead like other religions that it's a welcomed condition that is elevated above the physical realm where they can be "free" so they can even travel to other planets at will and help others transition to.

Thus they want to be dead, a twist to what Jesus and Ti and Do taught of growing from overcoming our human ways to where death simply provides the final detachment to our humanness IF WE HAVE "CHANGED OVER" INTO A NEW BEING THAT IS COMPATIBLE WITH A NEXT LEVEL BODY that is grown for each one who has graduated.

These space aliens in bodies or not teach what they actually believe but what they don't know is that their reality is about to be dissolved so is a dead end way of thinking because becoming spiritual is another type of human level addiction that promotes the heightening of self as a destination "heaven" or "bliss" - universal or cosmic consciousness that the Next Level when they are ready just flips a switch, so to speak and is gone, or perhaps vacuums up into and/or by a "Lake of Fire" somehow. I don't know the mechanics but there are indications it's not a pleasant condition to be in and is said to be eternal but I suspect that's because their energy is recycled as waste. I don't suspect they retain consciousness of having gone against the Next Level as I don't know why the Next Level would care. If they no longer could influence humans, why keep them around though I can imagine that allowing some to exist in some way in a perpetual type of "longing to be alive" even though by

then it's strictly programmatic as they have no sensory system, could be sending out a message that such a condition exists that is undesirable to find oneself in, where the idea of Hell came from as a disincentive to thinking the spirit world is a desirable destiny. This can be seen as part of the Next Level's way of preparing the planet - seeding it with all the options that humans can choose from, as Ti and Do spoke a little about.

Note Ti and Do said all the space aliens were Luciferians as they have bought into the Luciferian misinformation and they are all also “human equivalents,” proven by their values and spiritual belief systems.

We worship who/what we “work for.” The Luciferian space aliens are more and more being worshiped by all those who are seeing the space aliens as “brothers.” After all they promote peace and good will and environmental care because they are knowledgeable as to the value of those things for their people and for humans to survive and thrive as they NEED them to. Worship of the beast is in patriotism to the systems of governments most directly applied to working for the United States and Western powers like the EU. Allegiance has to do with putting the systems first in any battle of mindsets.

Though one can not judge any one person, as we never know when someone can change their behaviors, who we show our allegiance to is what will show the Next Level to whom we really love and support the actions of. The system, even though one can say it's needed to keep the peace, so to speak is totally corrupted as it is a product of the entire Luciferian misinformation mindset and priorities though most don't know it but the Next Level is forcing the show of, while it's up to each to choose to seek to recognize and SEE or not.

For instance, increasingly during this time in the early 2000's more than at any time before there is an abundance of evidence to provide ample reasons to distrust governments, institutions, corporations, religious and/or secular and all those who are their leaders and staunch followers.

With most young and older adults in the U.S. and Europe and actually all over the world having cell phones with video capability hardly anything is missed. More and more police are being shown to be violent and brutal and breaking their own rules because of their bigotries, hatred's, poor judgment and personal conflicts.

With the U.S. and Great Britain and allies unjust invasions of Afganistan and Iraq and the blatant profiteering from those wars by corporations like Halliburton, even linked directly with G.W. Bush's vice president, Dick Cheney as the tip of the iceberg, showed more and more the basis for this distrust. The election of a African American “black” president drove many white conservative Republicans and fringe groups over their edge of civility. Proof of major coverups keep coming to light. The latest I saw offered simple proof that the Twin Towers couldn't have free fallen from the plane crashes into them because of how many seconds it should have taken to do so, against how they fell several seconds faster, proving they were pushed down by the explosive charges that were also heard going off on tapes and heard by witnesses. This simple idea was introduced on top of a huge amount of collaborating evidences leaving any discerning mind knowing the party line 9/11 commissions explanations was overall a deceit.

Rev 13:5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

- MOUTH - The Internet seems to me to be the biggest “mouth” the Luciferians are using through all the BEAST's infrastructure of channels. The overview of the mouth of the beast is the corporate/governmental media complex that has become consolidated to 6 conglomerates that corner 90% of the market, promoting all forms of allegiance alongside every form of misinformation and even disinformation in all forms, while truths are previous misdeeds are brought to light. Meanwhile new discoveries are skyrocketing in all fields of research and development while existing trains of thought still drive the larger part of the corporate and institutional organizations increasing the gap between what used to be considered a fact and what might be pure fiction. One example is that on the news a comet will be spoken about as a snow ball made of ice and rock while landing on one comet and shooting another with a rocket and close snapshots of others and many unusual characteristics across the board of many observations keep on showing that humans know little about them. The same holds true with lots of earth science, finding bones that show as humanoid with unusually large skulls and finding ancient tunnels in the Grand Canyon that have large man made rooms underground that show Egyptian hieroglyphics on some walls and all sorts of new revelations behind the wars and coverups and on and on

and on that makes a great deal of what's taught in the high schools obsolete yet kids and young people are still being brainwashed to believe.

There are so many varied viewpoints and considerations and conspiracy theories being floated about. For many of the mass bombing and shooting events in schools and other public places come the “false flaggers” - normally thought of intelligent people who don't believe what the government tells them so they don't believe much of anything anymore and because of coverups and conspiracies they know about think most every event has been staged. It used to be thought the moon landing was staged in Hollywood. Now there are people who others listen to who moreorless say anything that's too challenging to hear is staged which goes along with saying the Jesus story was staged and that the lights on Ceres were staged in a studio somewhere. It's like a plague of distrust and rightfully so but often seemingly misapplied but it's so hard to sort through and especially when we're a society that is losing common sense which I believe Ti and Do equated with giving away one's force all the time through sexuality and propagation of the species, where that energy can actually assist in consciousness expansion, though can also be misdirected into fostering more human behaviors but in more of a “spiritual realm” of further illusion promotions and tricks and a false sense of well being and satisfaction and comfort from practicing.

One can talk peace and love and God in all the depictions and/or Jesus, Mohammad, Maitreya, Messiah, Mahdi, or any other identifications while anticipating a return of a previous personage as prophesied and still not be showing the genuine Kingdom of God from the literal Heavens, the Next Level their allegiance. It's easy to slip into. Taking so long to complete this book I was wondering if Ti and Do saw me as “dragging my feet” because I still spend most of my time with mammalian interests and behaviors.

I had a dream with Do in it and I was sitting at a long table and there were maybe ten or so other people I didn't see clearly and had no sense of recognition of who they were, who were at the table along both sides and Do was at the head of the table. I was struggling to see him as if I had just awoken from sleep and was squinting to see him. After awakening I had a particularly hard time waking up. I was squinting the same way for some minutes, not like ever before and I have nothing to account for it other than the dream. As with every dream I've had with Do and/or students there is an

overall message with it, which in this case was that I was “barely awake” equated to being able to see him for who he is at all, which was something Carlan (Crlody) would say to me he remained thankful for and I sort of took it for granted.

The next night I had a dream with Jnnody and Smmody that I don't recall the detail of now but it was about being of service which I knew I was at best dragging my feet on. Sure I would go on the internet everyday and spend some hours responding to people's comments and posts, often with Next Level and Ti and Do references and I would work on this book for hours everyday and give some personal testimony in some small or large way among acquaintances and friends and even the vehicle's family, but all that only amounted to being “barely awake” and I later could see how all of a sudden I could think I am this big shot with this vast experience with Ti and Do while slipping into the same stupor those I talk about who are into their religiosity and spirituality and atheistic self aggrandizement as intellectuals and scientists and artists, etc. have become, though with most of them, they may not have had nearly the chance to rise out of it as I have, so I may in fact be more asleep than they. Of course there is no competition in this, except as a competition with the Luciferian space alien adversaries and other “boogers” - discarnate influences and the humans most used by them.

The Next Level crews will decide who has the capacity to know Them better and thus who will sort themselves into which category (Ti and Do called a “box”) of “saved” or to be disposed of as waste, and it will have nothing to do with what label one puts on their belief or non-belief system. It will simply come down to who each one of us is talking to in the Next Level and whether or not we have expressed to the highest Beings we can imagine in that Level Above Human our desire to be in their service or not. If that is not what we ultimately want, no matter how many good works we do, the Next Level crew may or may not help you by keeping you from having your spirit/Soul recycled. They don't need anyone who doesn't want to work for them yet they are willing to help each of us come to terms with what we want, verses what we are attached to of/in this world, though to not act quickly when it dawns on us we have the option is also a way we can be entrapped by the lower forces.

Members of the Next Level don't think or teach that anyone SHOULD leave

all behind to become a full time servant and disseminator of their most recently provided information provided when Ti and Do were incarnate. Nobody should do anything they don't want to do. But it's actually real employment that includes eventually separating from all our attachments in relationships and addictions to reap the promised rewards to become a Member of the Kingdom of God/Heaven. So one that receives this information about Ti and Do - the most accurate portrayal of the reality of what was in the records called by Jesus the Kingdom of God and Kingdom of/in the Heavens, must be willing to “stand for them.” “Standing” for them means believing in everything they said AND telling others about them while accepting the consequences to our human condition, as most we tell about Ti and Do will not respond favorably and will begin to ignore, shun or oppose you. We shouldn't push things on anyone or even suggest it's an ultimatum or route to “pie in the sky” as is done by religions.

It's not meant that we impose Ti and Do's information on others without seeing some kind of asking but nor can we just sit back and wait for people to ask or require a certain form of asking. We simply ask Ti and Do to lead us to what they want us to do, who might have an ear that may take us to certain events as they know who else they have given a seed to that they can help find you, so they can wake up a little more by what you might say to them when you come together.

We are not limited to any one way of “standing for Ti and Do.” Ti and Do's examples were to put things in the media wherever possible and communicate with people who want more information or are seeking for answers Ti and Do have provided. We're not trying to start a new study group or “cult” or “overcoming classroom” as such will be started by an Older Member upon their return after the spading and recycling of the civilization has completed. They are basically taking applications to be in a future classroom.

Ti and Do didn't have us guilt people into paying attention to the information, though would tell what we were given as the truth as it's drawn from us. For instance, when traveling sharing information in 1975-6, having no income/funds they sent us out to go to a destination city and said to “test” the churches on the way for your needs of food, gasoline and at times shelter. It was a test because Jesus told his disciples that Christians claim to be, to give

to those who asked something from you. We were not instructed to ask for money, nor to specify what kind of food.

Incidentally, Ti and Do did not approve of “dumpster diving” that they learned some were doing at some Dunkin Doughnut shops. They also didn't limit the asking to churches and we never just asked for help without stating that we were working for the Kingdom of God, mostly in that terminology, but not as an instruction, but according to the context of the desired interface.

In this day and age I suspect using Ti and Do's terminology might be met with more recognition if they were given a deposit so could help them awaken more. Perhaps saying both terminology in some way will feel best. If they are glued to terminology so intently that you use a term and it causes them to reject you outright, they may not have a deposit or it might take your leaving their presence for them to think about what you said. The point is to open as many doors to Ti and Do as we can. Let them close the doors if they choose to. In some situations you will be rejected. It's not a pleasant vibration to deal with so just excuse yourself and like Jesus said, “knock the dust off your feet” - shake off the negativity they will have to embrace to reject you. We didn't make a point to go to every church in a town. Even Jesus said not to go “household to household” like some Christian evangelicals do. Nor did we tell people to change their ways or burn in hell. It's so general and prone to misinterpretation and a false sense of piety to talk like that or to read those scriptures to people. or think we can make that judgement on another. When it does attract someone, what does it attract them to. Often it's another form of misinformation. (See Luk 10:1-24 for Jesus instructions for disseminating his info). Yes the recycling will come when the Next Level is done making Their offer.

Doing this more and more will bring about your separation from the human kingdom's behaviors and ways as you also seek to adopt more of the behavior and ways taught by Ti and Do. That is all part of the separation formula and what goes along with it as you feel to, is regular asking what more we can do in their service, always using the names Ti and Do as our “address” for contact and learning while being keen to recognize their responses not by voices or words in our heads or by visions or even day dreams or remote viewing or psychic reading techniques. Even dreams are suspect. One will not get new information or new instructions but one may get what they

recognize is an answer to their questions that could be in a dream, but it won't suggest you to do something. Nor will someone else direct you in any way that you would take as instruction. Those are all tricky ways the Luciferian discarnates can and will work against us. I suspect even dreams if they feel to send you communication that way will be far and few between, if at all. One isn't elevated by having dreams, as I have had many of. I needed them, so they may be a sign of how far I fell, but it also may be a little different when someone had a face to face relationship with the Older Members, Ti and/or Do, though it guarantees nothing about them and what they do with having had that relationship. It doesn't automatically mean anything to one's forward growth, though I admit the dreams do make a lasting impression, but again, if I don't grow from them, then I could be worse off than someone who has had no dreams from them as we are each measured in comparison to our Older Member and not to fellow students as I am to other believers.

We don't need to fear the Luciferians or humans, in the sense of a scifi horror movie, though fear of how they could influence us from further growing our relationship to the Older Members of the Next Level would be healthy to fear, as with fearing our Older Member's judgment that can be a motivation to stay on the straight and narrow path. We don't try to test ourselves by engaging in behaviors and ways that we were once addicted to - like sexuality for instance. Next Level Members don't have sexuality thus would be new members need to outgrow desire for it and learn how to cease re-engaging and as with any human behaviors if we “slip” (the term Ti and Do used to replace “sin”), try to learn what led to the slippage and get back on the straight and narrow. In our classroom community we had “slippage meetings” where everyone would take a turn expressing things they did that they considered to be a “slip.” We were not allowed to talk about sexual things because of how even talking about it can stimulate some so if we had a slippage in a sexual way, we would say we “slipped in sensuality” and we would also say we wrote a note to Ti and Do with the details. One student would volunteer to record what everyone said and send it as a report to Ti and Do. We needed to include a “remedy” with every slippage. Slippages should never mention another nor imply another's fault for our slippage. If someone said something angry to you and you responded back in an angry way, then your slippage would be that you had an angry response and it was important to say what it was. That was not considered the same as a sensuality slippage.



We had these meetings about once a week.

Jesus gave guidelines on how to handle problems which I think would apply to this time just the same and especially since there is no Older Member incarnate to report to and to put a student in that position, I believe would be like what we see today with priests hearing confessions that I believe in most cases probably does more harm than any little good that comes from telling another one's slippages.

Another meeting we had was called a “help wanted meeting.” If we wanted help from our fellow students we could call such a meeting for ourselves, again not to use to get one's beef off on another. The same rules applied as with the slippage meetings. Also the craft overseer partnership could call a help wanted meeting for someone else whether they wanted one or not. Do wouldn't attend either a slippage meeting or help wanted meeting notes were taken and a report was sent to him.

Part of the problem with this information age is that there is so much information, unless one seeks out all that's happening with any one subject, all they have time for are “sound bytes” in the headlines from mostly the mainstream media that includes all the internet browsers like Google, Bing (Microsoft) and Yahoo, etc. These stream stories but if you don't look at all they reported each day, it's easy to miss a great deal, yet one can think they are well informed. Since most people have jobs they travel to and from with varied commutes, by the time they take care of their needs to eat and sleep and some chores everyday, they are mostly exhausted so only catch certain news in little in between spurts.

-MONTHS in Rev 13:5 could be translated in the same kind of Rev 11:2 reference, noting two meanings in it's root, one pertaining to 30 days and another to a period of time when individuals can show their affirmation of allegiance to the Next Level.

-FORTY TWO in both verse can also seem to have the same meaning, referring to both an amount of days and the affirmants during that time and pertaining to the time period allotted for these 42 affirmants.

Forty comes from the Greek tessarakonta which actually translates to, “the decade of (four, forty, fourth)” which is all interesting and especially in the

context of each of its two usages in these Revelations prophecies because they seem to be relating to the FIRST (Rev 11:2) and the LAST (Rev 13:5) harvest WAVES Do spoke about but may be about four decades each. This could have been said as “hour” but then it wouldn't have simultaneously described how many affirmants there would be and the time period of their affirmations.

The Next Level could know exactly which souls are attempting to borrow human vehicles that were tagged from birth for their usage at this time so they would know what number to describe.

But back to the two periods and how they could be related to the opening of the next two “seals,” the fourth and fifth, both of which are described as times of the continuation of the “overcoming of the saints” by the Dragon/Beast shown in Rev 13:7 to where this depiction of Saints are those who “remain,” aka the “remnant” who have committed to the Next Level and Ti and Do in particular to give their lives, literally, mentally and physically in service to Ti and Do that does bring about their “separation (from their human lives and perhaps from their vehicles) by dying,” literally and figuratively dying to their humanness (in Rev 6:8 - the time of the fourth seal) but said as their being “slain,” a more literal translation of the physical death of the body in the Greek word, “sphazo”= to slay, slaughter, butcher, put to death by violence, mortally wound, stated in Rev 6:9 during the opening of the fifth seal.

In any case, the death of the human vehicle affirms one's allegiance, whether to the Next Level or to the Mammalian Human kingdom because of what we think, say and do up until then that Do talked about as being taken into whatever “heaven” we believe in. Heaven in that context, I believe referred to whatever literal location one's spirit and/or Soul is taken to because of who/what they believe in when their vehicle dies as the vehicle is necessary to form that commitment so without it, one has solidified their sealed/marked allegiance.

Rev 13:6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle ((4633 skene= habitation, tent, vessel [human vehicle He takes over for his task], implement, fig. specially, a wife as contributing to the usefulness (goods [fruit])) of the husband, tent built for Jehovah in the Moses camp, movable temple of God)), and them that dwell in

heaven.

Blasphemy has to do with saying things that are against the truth provided by the One true God. Obviously for anyone to say that a Kingdom of God/Heaven doesn't exist and teaches such are influencing others to go against the same recognition and thus would qualify as “railing against the truth” (blasphemy). The Luciferians influenced humans to think they had the judgment to determine who was blasphemous and some say the penalty Moses gave was to execute them, which is what the Jewish high priests used to justify having the Roman government execute Jesus for.

Regarding that history, Ti once said there were parts of the Bible she didn't think was representative of Next Level behavior and no doubt there was tampering with what Moses wrote just like there has been tampering with what was written about Jesus. I don't recall Ti saying specifically what she questioned but I have always wondered how the Lord could say it was a major commandment for a human to not kill another human (which by the way, Jesus supported so we don't have any reason to think that was misinformation) to then order Moses to order those that sided with him to kill those that didn't agree to the covenants to those commandments. The same with the penalty for blasphemy that said one who blasphemes shall surely die or shall be put to death.

I could see at that early toddler classroom, where Moses was up against many who sought to kill him or supplant his leadership that the Next Level was not going to let those bad apples spoil the batch of vehicles and spirits and/or souls in development. After all to the Next Level all human vehicles are no more than plants. If a weed comes up in our vegetable garden and we kill it, is that an ugly thing. The problem comes up in plants determining who are the weeds. Ti and Do said there was no justification for a human to kill another human. In other circumstances the Lord gave certain warnings and said the penalty for disobeying was death and when some disobeyed, the records say they were killed. It's possible some of that was a distortion just like we always see after the Older Member exists their incarnation. One time the Lord made fire come down from the heavens to consume those who disobeyed and another time the Lord opened up the earth and swallowed up those who were bent on overthrowing Moses rule.

The Lord also said he would clear the way, when there were tribes who could

threaten the Moses classroom and at one point when some in the camp insisted on fighting, Moses let them and they were defeated badly, but then Moses said if they looked to him during a battle as when to fight and when not do, then they would win. They followed that lead and sure enough they won easily because no doubt the Next Level saw to it that the enemy was easily defeated which taught them to look to Moses. That sounds like Next Level to me to make a positive out of a negative. And it was a serious rebellion to ignore the sabbath rules.

We must not forget that it was the breaking of a simple instruction that cause Adam and Eve to fall so following the rules was crucial to showing the Next Level we wanted to be counted theirs, but Moses may have counted it a mistake to order the killing of that one who disobeyed even though the Lord didn't intervene. However, all of that was updated by Jesus who did not agree with the penalty for adultery when caught in the act - being stoned. Thus those humans who had become blood thirsty against Jesus were from a long line of human plants that were using the Moses laws to maintain their own power, not because it was the right thing to do so much. They were assuming they were of the equivalent authority over others that Moses had which continued with Christians who then persecuted anyone who appeared to “rail against the Lord's truth,” that they, like the Jewish leaders were influenced to think again that they were in a position to judge. But the positive that came out of that was that generations then flew away from what had become named Christianity, though it also became a test of whether they would still see the truth in what Jesus taught and how what those Christians were teaching and/or doing as contrary to what Jesus taught.

Speaking in some way is the biggest part of what defines blasphemy, reason being I believe because of how it can then influence others to one's own believed and accepted misinformation. This is also the only unforgivable sin according to Jesus because someone who is actively promoting this kind of misinformation (of course not really knowing it is or having ignored clues that could have led to knowing that it was) is programming themselves in that same misinformation that becomes “burned in” to the hardware of our brain - mind/spirit after a while.

Misinformation is also evidenced through those who preach about how we are “saved by grace,” that is, by Jesus blood as if his dying was for us so we

don't have to, instead of the true information that he demonstrated overcoming to include physical death, because we DO HAVE TO DO THE VERY SAME OR EQUIVALENT THINGS to reap the said rewards, leaving those who fear the changes we must make, that is, if we want to become members of his team in the literal heavens, to “bide their time,” doing some minor good deeds here and there and teaching humans to be good humans with their families and in the propagation of their species and some accumulation of wealth and happiness in the human kingdom that ends up replacing a real relationship with the “God” they say they love and worship. This is also where the dissatisfied for whatever reason, those who are poor in any number of ways have an advantage over those who are rich in any ways, as the rich have a harder time believing in the truth because the truth will separate them from the riches they often become attached to and rely upon. This is why Jesus said, it's not really possible for a rich person to enter into the Kingdom of God - though he left it up to his “Father” to make that judgment upon anyone, that is from that vantage point.

As these “false prophets,” or “false Christs,” that I wonder is also saying “false Christians,” as one is not a Christ-ian if they aren't an “overcomer” as the overcoming process is the “Christing process,” teach others to become their followers no matter how they word it, they are not telling the truth about what Jesus actually taught about separation from the human kingdom to apply to be on his team. Again, we can give our all now but it's not only for those who have the strength to give their all. It's about believing in the real formula to give our all and spreading it in it's most accurate form which can only be achieved by studying everything Ti and Do taught and for those that do want to start their metamorphosis (Christing) spreading that information far and wide and adopting all their behaviors and ways, they certainly can and will be rewarded accordingly.

Do did say, about the time after his exit that it's not going to be like after Jesus to where there will be thousands of years to study it all. It's all going to be “done” during the current generation this time around, as it's graduation and judgment time to conclude with a recycling period and then a new opportunity for all souls saved during this time to further progress to overcome their human condition.

But specifically to Rev 13:6 shows that this “mouth” is railing against God or

“deity,” which we have clearly seen done plenty in various New Age and/or atheistic teachings with movies like the Zeitgeist that tries to document how the Jesus story was made up or the web site “think atheist” which I am a part of as there can certainly be those that are only aligning with that site to have less restriction of thought than one has with any of the religious institutions who are often the most entrenched in misinformation. There are organizations directly confronting the religious with large mailings and such and though I would agree with them on some points they tend to fall into the same trap of not discerning the differences between what, for instance Jesus said and what the religions say, seeing it all the same way.

- BLASPHEME HIS NAME - The only application of NAME would be related to the name of the vehicle an Older Member from the Next Level took to perform his/their task through. In the context of the Judeo/Christian/Islamic “records” that would be at the least being against Moses or Jesus but though I don't equate them, there is certainly railing against Mohammad who Ti and Do never addressed as working for the Next Level or not. They did count favorably those that wanted to preserve their instructions of being modest pertaining to showing skin, which I believe was given to help them keep out promiscuous thoughts that needed to be overcome to advance to Next Level membership though are part of the options for humans that don't care to advance to Next Level membership.

But the biggest name that the internet was used to rail against was Do and interestingly enough that sort of stopped after the 10 year anniversary of Do and Crew's exit in 1997. From 1997 on one could count on at least an flurry of anniversary stories about how Do was compared to Charles Manson and Jim Jones and other mass murderers as if he murdered anyone or led anyone against their will or manipulated anyone to make choices they didn't demonstrate over years wanting to make even when it was made easy to not choose to make, as was the case for all the students who were with Ti and Do, that I can attest to during 19 years with him as his fully dedicated student.

- BLASPHEME HIS TABERNACLE - This seems most to be referring to the fact that the Older Members from the Next Level came incarnate and made their abode/dwelling among us, and literally lived in tents (tabernacle). When Ti and Do left Boerne, Texas where they received a chunk of their

awakening and were staying in a little “ranch house” since January 1, 1973 having left Houston in a hurry due to the mounting negativity they were facing there, they began to live in a tent as they traveled all over the U.S. When they sent out their first statement and were invited to speak to a group in North Hollywood, they had those that wanted to follow them meet them in a nearby campground and then went up to Gold Beach where they had camped before in a camping area called, “hideaway.” When I joined them in September of 1975 from the Waldport, Oregon meeting they had us travel to the Colorado National Monument near Fruita, Colorado and we slept in sleeping bags under the stars. Then we were sent to a camping area near Boulder, Colorado where we stayed in tents and then went to a camping area on the Pourdra River, near Loveland, Colorado where Ti and Do outfitted everyone who didn't have one with sleeping bags, a tent, cots, foam pads, a two burner Coleman gasoline stove, and a few cooking tools. I went to Ti and Do's camp in Cherry Creek, Colorado and saw that they had the same equipment. I think it was about a year later that they got a small one room trailer. Therefore, I believe this tabernacle is referring to their earth dwelling. Thus to say, this “mouth” is railing against “his name and his tabernacle can be seen as claiming Ti and Do are not from the Kingdom of God, not incarnate with the names Ti and Do and not dwelling on earth and don't have a dwelling in the literal heavens and are not the return of the Father and the One who was incarnate in the name, “Jesus,” etc.

The lines are all very grey anymore as all countries have had their experiences with the Luciferian space aliens so on that basis have in common a desire to work together on certain fronts while putting up pretenses of conflicts for the public face. It's not that those in government are putting on false faces consciously. That's simply the way the game is played. They are 7 heads and 10 horns that are often snapping at one another but all need to cling to their sovereignty to keep their constituent public on board for them to keep their various focus. The biggest way in which the dragon has power is by their existence along with the facts surrounding all the things the Next Level is doing at this time especially to show the powers in each country that big changes are on the horizon for the planet as a whole. Thus began the push to “save the world” used to give people an enemy that is out of reach to fight and is endless to fight and will have the least affect on governments ability to control the masses and their various agenda's to try to “save their own

worlds” by the rush to build underground bases to potentially hide within, and to build technologies to consider shooting down or diverting incoming asteroids, etc. All the while maintaining control over the people to be able to keep their machines operating which means building the security state larger and larger as described in Orwell's 1984 which has been long surpassed with the amount of surveillance and data that can be used against anyone who is seen as threatening their agendas.

Where the SEAL ON THE BOOK - is opened further is shown by the provision of Ti and Do's information in new outlets, starting mostly with YouTube.com in February of 2005 that would include documentaries and books that were laden with misinformation but included radio and video and written materials generated by new and former believers/students of Ti and Do to include Sawyer's post of some of his 19 years of experience in Ti and Do's classroom. Here are the links to the internet sites where Carlan, Sawyer and others still disseminate Ti and Do's information while in Sawyer's case also providing perspectives from personal experiences and how what Ti and Do taught relates to the teachings and prophecies of Jesus and other biblical materials, to include current events that suggest prophecy fulfillments:

Carlan has provided access to the 218 digitized audio meeting tapes. When 4shared.com started up it was a completely free service. A few years into it's inception it began to charge for downloading what they were providing space for, though I believe one can still download freely but with limitations daily, otherwise one can pay to download as much as they want. Carlan doesn't financially benefit from any download purchases:

Audio Meeting Tapes Ti and Do Made in the 1980's of internal “classroom” meetings

<http://www.4shared.com/dir/14534948/45fa3e91/sharing.html>

There is at least one YouTube channel providing the Beyond Human video tape series and Do and his 38 students “exit” video testimonies. It was last noted at the channel name: heavensgatedatabase but I will be posting them on my youtube page with the channel name: 3spm.

The last former student to dropout of Ti and Do's classroom was named in the group Neody or in short Neo, known in the press by his human name he asked me not to use, when his picture was put on the front cover of People



magazine soon after the groups 1997 exit of their physical vehicles. He published a book of his experience in the group from when he joined in 1994 that he named: "Beyond Human Mind - The Soul Evolution of Heaven's Gate." (I have already addressed one inaccuracy in it pertaining to the origin of "ody" names, and there are other areas that in my opinion and perhaps others who were in the classroom might suggest changing but by in large it can be of value, but I understand it's very expensive and not provided freely so I don't think anyone would miss anything by not buying it. I enjoyed most the description of the time the class was visited by physical members of the Next Level, which was after I left, which I have described in this book.

There are all kinds of frauds popping up with websites and social media sites, using ody names and even saying they are in communication with Ti and Do or speaking for them and it's all lies and deceit to try to muddy the waters.

**IV.C. THIRD SEAL - BLACK/(BLUE) HORSE (HUMAN VEHICLE) - 44TH U.S. PRESIDENT, BARACK OBAMA - 2009-2017 - HAS A "PAIR OF BALANCES (BURDEN/YOLK TO JOIN TWO OXEN (BEASTS-U.S. AND E.U.) IN THE ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT (NEW WORLD ORDER) PRESIDING OVER WHAT BECAME KNOWN AS "THE GLOBAL FINANCIAL CRISIS"**

Rev 6:5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast ((Living Being)) say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black/blue horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

Rev 6:6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

This third "horse" has a black (and potentially blue or dark, as in a blue Democrat) coloration. What's in the "hand" of the one in the position (sitting on) this "horse" (chosen human vehicle), describes what his primary focus will be, having the ability to "join" (balance) various forces, a BALANCING BURDEN - a yolk - as related to directing two oxen (Beasts), to get them to join in pulling the weight. The weight is all that's involved with what amounts to the New World Order, putting into place the mechanisms for the One World Government while returning to a more covert "Global War on Terror," both in the Heavens (outer space) and on Earth and "under the earth" - a reference in prophecy that seems to be literal as in the "bottomless pit"

and/or geographically in the southern most continent of Antarctica where there is of late reports of Russian, Chinese, E.U. and U.S. presence and with a history related to Hitlers SS and U.S. Admiral Byrd's expeditions.

To recap a bit, the Red Horse was brought into power with the 2000 presidential coup d'etat via the Republican lead G.W. Bush administration to start the ENDLESS WAR ON TERROR, followed by the ENDLESS FINANCIAL CRISIS, that was passed on to Barack Obama immediately upon his taking presidential office, that is described as this balancing (joining) forces shown in the prophecy as related to matters of buying and selling (trade/stocks exchanges) referred to by the reference to commodities of "wheat" and "barley" during his term.

On another level of representation the prophecy states that the events that take place are not allowed to "hurt" - interfere with those who qualify as the "oil" or as the "wine," who are the "remaining or remnant" of "active students" of Ti and Do who have chose to "give their lives" to "standing" for Ti and Do's information. OIL is the Next Level Mind/Spirit fruit yield from the olive (the human vehicle), the "pressing" (service) of which produces light for others to see by. Those who are beginning to engage active studentship (service) are the WINE whose stage of development is likened to the - Next Level Mind/Spirit fermentation like process, that is also "pressed" to bring to fruition - as Jesus and Moses illustrated.

This Third Seal's opening that began with Barack Obama's presidency in the way it began with the Global Economic Crisis of 2008 is still into 2015 very much reverberating throughout the U.S. and it's allies and the world and will only continue because the bigger part of it seems to have been orchestrated and/or taken advantage of, directly and/or indirectly as a way to move huge sums of capital into un-budgeted projects that certain ones need to keep largely hidden from the general public to not foster outright rebellion when they become more aware of the depth of the deceit and manipulations and sowing seeds of confusion about what's real and what's fake and why.

Examples of the need for funding are seen in the huge escalation of outer space projects, space telescopes, the quest for new elements for further anti-gravity and/or energy generation research and development (eg. CERN, etc.), continuation of nuclear technology development with as little public scrutiny as possible, the very large effort to continue to build and develop long term

underground facilities and tunneling networks between them that are essentially little cities where many of the elite can purchase space to flee to for whatever reason, i.e. - a meteor, asteroid or comet strike, nuclear attack and/or accidents due to earthquakes, tsunamis or volcanic eruptions and the general havoc that is inevitable and that some even suspect is attributable to “God's Wrath” as shown in a great deal of prophecy from the Old and New Testaments and in what Jesus said about his return and the “time of great trouble” (tribulation) through the Book of Revelations. The Luciferian space aliens spin the interpretation of the biblical records as a war against the bad space aliens when in reality there is no differentiation. The space aliens are all “bad” from the perspective of Ti and Do and Crew because they are against them as the Representatives of the Creators of the Universe and all its life forms.

All this stimulates an increased need for security to deal with continued, dissident rebellions and general increasing unrest around the planet, as the Next Level stimulates the SIGNS OF THE TIMES, on/under and above the Earth with a large part in deeper outer space, while the Luciferian Space Aliens still clandestinely try to garner support among humans via creating more contactees, spiritualists, paranormalists, religionists, agnostics, atheists, humanitarians, environmentalists, socialists and virtually all human condition behaviors and ways to keep as many eyes away from the real Physical Evolutionary Level Above Human's Older Members, Ti and Do as they can. The humans who received a “Soul deposit” from the Next Level, whose eyes are turned away from Ti and Do and/or the Next Level Above Human then become unwitting allies of the Luciferians and a pseudo spiritual and/or humanitarian/environmentalist agenda at a time when the lesson plan is to separate from humanism to show allegiance to the Next Level through belief and service to Ti and Do and Their Crew. Before this time giving one's all to humanity was a positive step out of one's self centered mammalian mind, in accordance with Jesus teaching to “love your neighbor as yourself,” not that one doesn't continue treating others with the same respect and consideration even as they give their all to Ti and Do and Their Next Evolutionary Kingdom as that is the “way” of a member of the Next Level, which is why Jesus listed such as the “second greatest commandment.”

This third opening of the seal on the Rev 5:1 “book” as with the second seal's opening ushers in the start of the time described as the 7<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet

Sounding and seems to be most apparent as stimulated to start with the airing of the National Geographics Channel's Season 3, Episode Two entitled appropriately in the series, "Final Report: Heaven's Gate," first broadcast on October 17, 2008. This is one of the most popular documentary television publishers in the world, so this would have been seen by even millions potentially and where it differs from all others before it, is by it's posing the question, whether Ti and Do were the prophesied fulfillment of the so called, "Second Coming of Jesus."

It's been shown throughout the scriptures referred to in this book that it never was Jesus' return alone as he comes with his Father, thus as TWO WITNESSES, the Jewish requirement for any Judgment, and both come incarnate - in the flesh, again as always, to bring their student body to their "spirit/mind birth," never meant to be a birth in which the human physical body is taken into the heavens (clouds) which is the misinformation "rapture."

The accurate way the "spirit birth" occurs is through the returning Soul's use or "borrowing" of a prepared human vehicle that is SEPARATED (caught away) from it's human family and relationship root system and mammalian behaviors and ways such as propagation of the species and all forms of sensuality with elevating self to some degree of godhead and sexuality the biggest forms and "overcoming" aka conquering or prevailing against the influences that would have us fall away from that separation.

This process can not be accomplished without the hands on direction from an Older Member who had been through the overcoming process before, even many times, who becomes the equivalent of our "parent" - Jesus termed "Father," at that time in "heaven" (in Earth's atmosphere and/or in near to outer space) according to the steps provided that become an actual metamorphosis that used the human body to change and grow one's Soul body within that can even make it into a Next Level physical body that Jesus demonstrated but had to be taken on board his Father's spacecraft to complete enough to return to Earth to prove he was still physical and the same one who was crucified and was with them for those years.

However, Jesus compared one's "spirit birth" to the "wind" - something a human can not see but exists and is still physical so can be felt if touched by it. Ti and Do's students apparently were not needed to perform an equivalent

demonstration of their new “butterfly” body, so ascended into Their spacecraft while leaving their “caterpillar” shells behind. Jesus had given the proof to those he was primarily midwifing through their human kingdom birth canal. Such proof was not given to those at this time because there is still the potential for some to graduate and Ti and Do taught that when the possibility to graduate is still available those students in their human vehicles can not be given any proof - they need to derive their proof by taking in the Mind of their Older Members who are/were incarnate, although Do prepared for their “exit” in such a way as to provide Ti with the option to provide such an equivalent demonstration as Jesus gave or for some other task that might entail their keeping their human vehicles for a while.

The Greek word, “apokteino” that was translated to the Two Witnesses being “killed” was not the most accurate translation because “apo” as a prefix modifies the “kteino” (to slay) part with the prefix to separate or exit or go away from, or by or through dying and apokteino is followed by the Greek “auto” which is most often used as a pronoun in the plural context as “them” but in the added context pertaining to “self,” thus they “separated by dying themselves” rather than being killed by others, as was the design for their exit during the second trimester as Jesus instructed for his disciples. They were commanded to tell the world what Jesus taught and demonstrated to them. That seems to be the same kind of stage, those of us who are seeking to be Ti and Do's active students must experience to show the Next Level our trust in Them that will come about for some as they “stand for Ti and Do” in the upcoming months and years before all options to graduate or be saved are “done.”

A more thorough description of this time period can be found in section **III.D.11. REV 11:15 - SEVENTH ANGELS TRUMPET SOUNDING - DISCLOSURES (VOICES) FROM HEAVEN...**

**IV.C.1. THERE ARE TWO FALLS OF THE UNITED STATES (THE NEW BABYLONIAN EMPIRE) FOCUSED ON NEW YORK CITY; 1) THE ENDLESS GLOBAL WAR ON TERROR AND 2) THE GLOBAL FINANCIAL CRISIS WAR ON THE MIDDLE AND LOWER CLASSES. BOTH REPRESENT A LOSS OF ANY REMAINING DEMOCRATIC PROCESSES, THE PATRIOT ACT'S, A BIGGER SURVEILLANCE STATE, AN OVERLORD HOMELAND SECURITY**

**DEPARTMENT OVER ALL OTHER “INTELLIGENCE” AGENCIES,  
MAKING CORPORATIONS EQUAL TO PEOPLE SO UNLIMITED  
FUNDS CAN EVEN MORE OPENLY BUY ELECTIONS AND EVEN  
TECHNICALLY ENABLING A CORPORATION TO RUN FOR  
PUBLIC OFFICE**

Two falls depicted. The Kingdom of God/Heaven don't repeat themselves without a reason and as with all the prophecies they show the events a number of times from different perspectives, the first from more of a student perspective and the second from the worldly perspective:

Rev 14:8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

Rev 18:2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage ((prison)) of every unclean ((impure)) and hateful ((persecuting)) bird ((a bird-ling, rising in the air, fowl [fowl seems to depict all humans that have become predators, which is a space alien mindset stemming from Lucifer and his associates])).

And so it is with many, many stories past to present that show how many manipulations there have always been, though the surfacing of are at this time being brought to the “light” in an unprecedented way. Yet, even still, everyone is put to the test because just seeing this and talking about it doesn't preclude choosing to side with those fostering the deceit when it becomes a challenge to our lifestyle to counter. That challenge really comes into full swing during the time of the fourth seal's opening starting officially in 2017, but is already showing a major acceleration since the blood moon of September of 2015.

**IV.C.2. REV 13:7-11 WAR AMID/AMONG/WITH THE REMAINING  
(REMNANT) SAINTS**

Rev 13:7 And it was given unto him to make war ((battle)) with ((3326 meta= amid, among)) the saints, and ((2532 kai= even)) (to) overcome ((3528 nikao= subdue, conquer, prevail against)) them ((846 autos= themselves, theirselves)): and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and

nations.

Because of where in the timeline this verse refers, “saints” does not seem to refer to those who were among the first fruit harvested with Do in the Heavens Gate group. There were 38 students with Do at that time in March of 1997. Before the year 2000, 4 more students who had been in the “classroom” layed down their lives. Thus I have settled on the number 42 as part of the first fruit harvest.

Therefore the “saints” in this context would be those referred to by Jesus as the “remnant or remaining” who choose to offer themselves to Ti and Do's service entirely, after they and these 42 have exited their incarnations. They are referred to as “saints” because they have chose to put their lives in the hands of Ti and Do that would mean they seek to make significant changes to their behavior and ways, as was required for the first fruits that includes “giving their lives” by not clinging to their human SELVES and root systems (family), leaving all by bonding instead with Ti and Do that will be completed when they lose their human life while still in Their service no matter how that occurs. That giving of self in total is what defines a “saint.” It has nothing to do with what a religious organization deems a saint as in the Catholic and Hindu religions. No human can assume they qualify as one of these saints or know who does or does not. It would be a human ego trip to take or accept such a title or designation as only the Next Level Older Members can read our hearts and determine whether we qualify. One can see how making that designation leads to worshiping of students, a way the Luciferian space aliens dilute and distort the truth that can easily become a corruption of our minds.

Do referred to these who can still advance to their next station towards complete overcoming of the human kingdom and the receipt of a Next Level vehicle and service in a Next Level off earth environment as the “second type, or group or kind” who would not be among those in the upcoming recycling/spading of the garden. The first type are those who complete their overcoming while with the incarnate Older Member which is not only about separating from human behaviors and ways and root system (family) but must include pleasing both Do and his Older Member Ti. Otherwise it would seem separating alone would be the criteria. This is required because of how Lucifer, though he had accomplished some part of his lessons that got him

into some service in the Next Level, rebelled against losing his ego, his sense of self importance and individuality aka separateness from his Older Members mind, and because of was not someone the Older Members wanted on their crew as he would prove to be an interference in their work if he had to do things his way. It's not that the Older Members have any desire to control us, but they do need to see that we don't still harbor our own self interest that would result in our wanting to control others. They only want to have their Older Members mind flowing through them. That then teaches those coming up the same thing and it becomes a safeguard to not get tricked into serving another's self interest as Lucifer and his associates did.

These REMAINING SAINTS will be subdued, the root meaning of Greek nikao translated to “overcome” a potential synonym. It's not indicating these are necessarily killed at this time as is indicated could happen to some or even all of these during the time of the next 5<sup>th</sup> seal's opening. This verse here shows a strong correlation to Rev 11:7 with the lower forces being given the power to battle the Members of the Next Level, Old and Young and having some success to subdue/overcome them or even cause them to bring about their own (self) subduing ahead of their exit of their in the flesh presence (incarnation) by turning against the Next Level.

In the first subduing/overcoming event is shown in Rev 11:2-7 when the beast from the bottomless pit is at war (of lies verses truth) with the Two Witnesses and subdues (also translated as overcomes) them, as shown by Ti and Do, then using the names Bo and Peep, called by the press, “The UFO Two” when they were as a figure “SHOT DOWN BY THE PRESS” in October of 1975, in the U.S. national street/town square (the media) as they were finishing their testimony that gathered their “lost sheep,” those who came with them (resurrection of the just) aka the “saints” depicted as those incarnate (treading by foot (footstool, their human vehicles) “under” the “holy” (sacred/saints) city (temple geographic area).” and hovering New Jerusalem spacecraft. Then sometime later these Two and student Crew (saints) “separate by dying (or even killing) themselves,” a completely legitimate translation option of the Greek “apokteino auto,” as “auto” is a pronoun that is strongly SELF based and even related to the “baffling wind” that Jesus had compared to a “spirit” in his talk about the need for his disciples to be born of flesh to be born of spirit.



This idea that those and these bring on their own subduing and the death of their physical vehicle is reminiscent of how Jesus brought on his own vehicles death as the exit plan that in that trimester was used to show that he really wasn't dead. Jesus talked about how regarding his life, "no man takes it from me." He "lays it down" and he does so "for his Father." It was his assigned task that though very difficult he was wanting to do and he knew that by his doing it, he was also showing his disciples that he prepared well for this part of his task that they too must do the same "drinking of his cup of the self blood sacrifice of his body" in service to Him, as he did for His Father in Heaven as He was their "Father" about to return to his station on board the spacecraft in the literal heavens. The service he laid out for his disciples was not to turn themselves in as he did. The task was to lay down their lives by performing the task of telling the truth about him and what he said, which He knew would if they persisted would get them killed, thus they chose to take on that task knowing they would meet the same fate as their teacher Jesus did and that was directly self stimulating the death of their vehicles. Stepping ahead to Their return they took that yet another step by all self initiating their exit by laying down their human vehicles to their death so they could take up new Next Level bodies and service and membership in the Next Level as adult members. That process is then repeated during this second stage harvest.

After the first fruit lay down their lives the second fruit group then are commissioned by Do to disseminate with their mouth the truth about Ti and Do and their first fruit and in so doing draw to themselves the battle with the lower forces - the Luciferian dragon and bestial human equivalent space aliens who whether discarnate or through human or human equivalent vehicles and/or technologies are beaming down their mental bullets upon those attempting to wash their robes. There is some indication these are subdued even from within their own ranks of fellow believers, thus "themselves", being susceptible to the Luciferian bombardment. These don't necessarily lose the human vehicles they are using during this time, though as always they can lose their Soul's connection to Ti and Do if they cease seeking their guidance. According to prophecy it is during the time of the fifth seal that many servants of Ti and Do could lose their human vehicles via service though that seems to extend into the 6<sup>th</sup> seal and 7<sup>th</sup> seals as the seals are both representing openings or revealings of mysteries and times when

prospective candidates to membership in the Next Level are affirming their candidacy by making significant changes to separate from their humanness and giving service to Ti and Do by “standing for them” or at the least not choosing allegiance to the “bestial” human governments and institutions and/or space alien Next Level facsimile IMAGE of the BEAST individuals and/or organizations.

It is said as the Dragon/Beast being “given to make war/battle...” because Ti and Do and crew are pulling away certain protections so the remaining student body can have the chance to further build their strength by working against. In Rev 6:4, this same idea of the Next Level giving bestial humans their power is indicated when it states how the one sitting on the “red horse WAS GIVEN...to take peace from the earth,” which is reflective of this same time after the Two Older Members and their first fruit student body have exited their incarnations and returned to their Next Level “seats” - task assignments on their spacecrafts.

However, during the time of the “red horse” prophecy fulfillment, as shown by George W. Bush's regime, the Next Level may have withdrawn certain protections of those they were working with from being overcome/subdued or “hurt/wronged/damaged” by the lower forces. I say that because in the next period of the 3<sup>rd</sup> seal opening in Rev 6:6 throughout Obama's “black horse” regime protection seems to be indicated where the prophecy states “thou hurt ((91 adikeo= act unjustly to, sin against, wrong, damage or harm or act wickedly towards)) not the oil and the wine.” These seem to be the first two of the three remaining “types” of humans who Do spoke about who could still “leave with them,” meaning they would not be recycled in the Lake of Fire. These type included FIRST those who are giving their all by starting/continuing their metamorphosis by separating from their human lives and engaging in the overcoming process by applying everything Ti and Do taught - to include giving service to, “standing in defense of Ti and Do,” described as the “oil” and LAST those that are not yet strong enough to leave all behind and fully engage the overcoming process but try to make significant changes and believe in everything Ti and Do said and provide service by “standing in Defense of Ti and Do” and maintaining that defense until the end, accepting the consequences described as the “wine.”

It's also interesting that three once long time members of Ti and Do's

classroom who had dropped out of the class exited their human vehicles during the time period of the 2<sup>nd</sup> seals Red horse. They were known as Echody, Prkody and Dncody. I don't know why Echody's vehicle died but Prkody's vehicle died from cancer and Dncody's vehicle died by complications from I believe the AIDS virus. I had visited with him in 1995 before he was diagnosed HIV positive (though perhaps he knew but didn't tell me). He tried many things to fight against it but I don't know if he asked help from Ti and Do but it's probably unlikely as once someone left they are letting their adversary take over their vehicle, though probably in degrees so might not ask them. I at one point thought I had a serious medical problem soon after I left and thought it was a punishment. Ti and Do never spoke that way about those who left and in the classroom they tried to help us get rid of any guilt we still may have had from things that happened to us, (our vehicles) before we awakened in them. Thus it was my own conflict and I nearly fainted considering the problem's severity yet didn't ask Ti and Do to help me even though I never disbelieved in who they were. Asking for help would have been like saying I want to be your student again. But at that point in late 1994 my portion of Next Level Mind in my vehicle's Soul had withdrawn from my vehicle's consciousness so much that it didn't even occur to me to ask their help. I don't know how other dropouts thought. But when Dncody was in a hospital in Florida well after Do and the 38 left, near where his parents still lived, he was on the telephone asking me to come down there to I think help him with moral support as I had when I visited with him in Sedona. Arizona and he was very unhappy. But now I was in New York with my partner and our very young daughter and believe I had a full time job and didn't know what I could do for him so I said I'd do what I could on the telephone which he understood and was thankful for. He passed away soon after that.

Incidentally, the third type who Do said could go with him in some sense and be saved from the spading would be those who never heard of Ti and Do but were in their own way separating from their human kingdom attachments and giving their lives to their understanding of the existence of Creator Beings. It has occurred to me that those who don't accept the "mark of the beast" maybe some of those who are of this type because not accepting whatever marking represents, not giving our allegiance to the bestial acting human governments and institutions, religious or secular, which will be a big step for many to

take, as it may mean one is no longer in their system that could inhibit their buying and selling of goods as prophecy indicates is to come. It also states that those who do accept the mark of the beast will be subject to the plagues that are the seven angels with vials I believe begin to show their arrival at anytime now and may have already begun that are in addition to other methods of providing opportunity for some to change their mind (repent) and recognize and give their allegiance to the Next Level as a show they still have some Next Level mind in them. We can talk about what Ti and Do said it takes to graduate the human kingdom but as far as who will be “saved” for a future classroom, it's really not for us to say.

A confirmation of the time frame of this Rev 13:7 battle with the saints is indicated by the beforehand Rev 13:3 depiction of the “wounding of one of the beasts heads” which most seems to apply to the 9/11 and Pentagon attacks that SHOOK the world and was the first of two “falls” for America (new Babylon) having already occurred before this 2<sup>nd</sup> subduing of the remaining students of Ti and Do. (Also see Dan 7:25 that seems directly in sync with Rev 13:5-7).

Again, Rev 13:7 indicates how this subduing or conquering of the saints can also be a battle “amid and/or among themselves” - an internal battle and one in which they are pit one against the other and is totally parallel to the way there was discord and competition between some of the disciples of Jesus, especially seen after Jesus exited.

There was even competition between Paul of Tarsus to be equated with the 11 Apostles (those who Jesus specifically assigned as his delegates because of their personal experience). It's similar now, the reason being we are all subject to the same Luciferians and have the same kinds of lessons to learn to overcome our humanness that sets up the criteria that triggers another's area to gain strength to overcome.

For Paul to come to refer to himself as a delegate (apostle) equivalent to those Jesus assigned shows Paul was in competition with them. Perhaps he was jealous of what they had and it wasn't really his fault entirely because the Luciferians were there and were permitted to attack more after the Older Member leaves - even immediately after as Jesus indicated would occur and would even come saying he was “Jesus.” Thus when there are differences of opinion of what Jesus said and taught and did, they were all faced with any

that had their own ideas or about things that Jesus didn't cover directly. The Next Level can even leave out clarifying some things as it then provides a testing ground for the remaining students to pull on his Mind for answers and come up with answers they can agree make the most sense, according to all they learned from being with Jesus personally and/or from the body of information he left as in the case of Ti and Do. I am not separating those who had experience personally with Ti and Do from those who come to believe in Them after they exit, because at this time there is a great deal of information they left behind that if studied can yield the same recognition of how to treat certain circumstances as They might.

At one point the Apostles decided to write a letter on a number of topics and send it back to groups of potential new believers in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia with Paul and Barnabas who would be accompanied by Barsabas and Silas whom they counted “of their own company” (Act 15:22). The letter pointed out what was told them that was not correct. (Don't forget that Jesus told them as he was leaving that whatever they bound on earth would be bound in heaven - so they did have the authority to settle disputes). Here is a segment of the way they settled the issue by letter and by mouth:

Act 15:24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

Act 15:25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,

Act 15:26 Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Act 15:27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.

So Paul and Barnabas went with these others back to Antioch to deliver the message and stayed for a while until Paul wanted to move on by himself with Barnabas to revisit others they had visited before in different areas and this became another point of contention on who was going to go with who:

Act 15:37 And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark.

Act 15:38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.

Act 15:39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus;

Act 15:40 And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

Act 15:41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

## THE LUCIFERIANS IMMEDIATELY ATTACK THE REMNANT OF “SAINTS”

What many don't know is how much discord there has been among the ones remaining behind that still believe in Ti and Do starting from immediately after Do and Crew exited in March of 1997 that continues to date in August of 2015. Some has dissipated with time and there seems to be little to no contact between some or to the public I am aware of and it all started centered around the letters that the class provided Mrc/Srf that contained instructions on certain financial loose ends, management of their web site, Heavensgate.com and ESPECIALLY REGARDING THE SUGGESTIONS ON HOW TO HANDLE THE CONTENT OF THE STORAGE ROOMS they were leaving behind. Three letters I was given by Carlan (Crlody in the classroom) who got them from Rkk who got them from Mrc were addressed to “Mrc/Srf,” one dated March 22, 1997 and were signed by “The Class” in two of them and the third by “Pursers (Sng, Slv, Mll, Gld)” all three giving various detailed instructions on how to handle legalities and their small fleet of automobiles and funds to pay certain bills and expressed their desire that funds be made available to those who support them and choose to assist in providing their information to others.

One letter spoke in general about the content of one storage room, though made specific mention in how to handle certain exercise equipment that belonged to the owner of the house they were currently leasing, thinking he would want the equipment back. But this was also where the audio meeting tapes were that Ti and Do had made from 1982 until Ti exited on June 19, 1985 which were 218 tapes as well as the audio tapes made by Do after that until they exited in March of 1997 that amounted to about another 266 more tapes. The instructions in the letters left it up to Mrc/Srf to decide what to do with the contents of the storage room (except for the exercise equipment) and even suggested Rkk and Osc to retrieve the contents if Mrc/Srf for whatever

reason didn't want to.

They made it clear that they wanted the content of that storage room to be divided among those who wanted to participate in disseminating their information as they also stated wanting the public to have a chance to have more knowledge of who they were/are and what they were about than what they knew the public would get from the media coverage. The division specified that if any funds came from the sale of things in storage those funds could be used by those involved in the project and they didn't limit who could help with it, though they gave the names of all they thought wanted to help with the project at that time. Do and crew didn't want the authorities to get the content of those storage rooms and Carlan said, I believe from Rkk, that they had put the cases of tapes right in the front of that storage room. There was a separate storage room that had a 20 foot yellow truck in it that they thought could be used to remove the contents of the other storage room.

As it turned out Mrc/Srf didn't want to go to the storage room so arranged to meet Rkk (and perhaps with Osc) to give him all the letters addressed to them along with the keys to the truck, etc. Rkk/Osc retrieved the audio tapes and soon thereafter Mrc/Srf seemed to change their mind and wanted it all back, Rkk, I believe didn't feel he could trust Mrc/Srf for a variety of reasons but possibly the biggest being, according to Crl, the way the names on two of those three letters apparently addressed to them ("Mrc/Srf"), were blacked out, as if whoever did that didn't want to be associated with the task. It was strange that those two letters were the ones filled with the legalities and automobile instructions, while the third letter that talked about the storage room content and intentions for the items of value in them still showed being addressed to "Mrc/Srf."

Regardless of why two letters had names blacked out and one didn't, Rkk with Osc (as was also suggested by Do's crew (if Mrc/Srf chose not to perform the task)) went to the storage and took all the tapes and began to copy and digitize them and accomplished doing so for most all the tapes that were recorded while Ti was still in her vehicle, which numbered at about 218. At some point Crl, who had joined the class in 1994 and was with them for a number of months got involved with Rkk and the digitizing process and they began to send cd's with the digitized tapes on them to libraries and universities. By this time Mrc, and presumably Srf who was largely quiet in

communications, wanted them to be given back to them thinking it was their task. My understanding is that Rkk did end up giving Mrc/Srf all the audio tape masters, while retaining copies of the 218. (I took Rkk's giving them back as his recognizing that Mrc/Srf were given the instructions to manage the distribution of the tapes, as shown in the letters).

Mrc/Srf hired a lawyer to bring a lawsuit against Rkk and Crl's dissemination of the digitized tapes now on compact disks. I know some of this story from the contact I had with Rkk and Mrc by phone during this time period. I was trying to offer help but I was not in a frame of mind to get that involved. Even though I had gone public with my continued belief in Ti and Do, I was not an active student. I had started a new human life, had a partner and she just gave birth to our daughter.

I had been in contact with Rkk before Do and Crew had exited because I traveled all over the western U.S. meeting up with all the dropout members I had addresses for and Rkk was among them, as was Cdd, Dnc, Mrc, Srf, Jst, And, Pmm, Hvv, Osc, Pyp and Flx, while I heard about Abl (joined briefly in 1993 having been Flx's partner in the world, who she returned to when she dropped out in around 1981, so joined when Flx rejoined) and spoke to Gnr (had become a human partner with Rkk when he was outside the classroom. She was in the class for some weeks in 1994, joining when Rkk rejoined following the dissemination of the Beyond Human video tapes they were among the receivers of) on the phone and in email. I knew these well from being in the classroom together, most for about 12 years or more depending on when they dropped out, though also because some rejoined before I left and dropped out again after I dropped out, namely, Rkk and Jst. I visited with them, seemingly as a matter of convenience as my new partner wanted to travel to certain places out west from New York to invest in land. I told her I knew a lot of people and we could stay with them along the way. We did that and we also stayed with people I knew in Newport and Waldport, Oregon from before I joined with Ti and Do.

During the greater part of seven years I was what might be called an “inactive believer,” roughly from when I left in September of 1994 to 2001. During part of this time Crl, with Rkk at first and then Crl on his own after Rkk layed down his life, were active in talking to people, digitizing the approximate 218 audios created by Ti and Do from 1982-85, that Rkk/Osc had kept from



Mrc/Srf, to send to Universities and libraries and people with additional packets of the information Do and Crew left behind; The Book, video exit tapes the "Beyond Human - The Last Call," twelve video tapes. I understand all they charged was for the cost of shipping.

However after the 9/11/2001 attacks while I was living and working on Long Island close enough to see the smoke from the burning WTC, I felt it was quite apocalyptic and began to study what led up to it politically, in conjunction with searching the Bible for indications of it and then began to write about what I was discovering, relating it to the "end times" or "last days" Ti and Do mostly referred to as the recycling time. Before I lost my full time computer programming job on Long Island I was attempting to write a book with the title in my mind as "The Message" when I had a bunch of dreams, the first with Ti by herself simply approving of my writing. After that I had dreams with Srr with Do and Crew, Do by himself and many other signs that helped me begin to re-awaken to wanting to serve Them again and by 2002 I had committed to do so though understood it didn't have to entail leaving my new human family to do so, as I had become attached to them.

I knew re-engaging service to Ti and Do would mean detaching from my human family eventually but I didn't dwell on that as at that time I did not have enough Next Level mind in my vehicle to accept it. It is still hard to swallow but Ti and Do have gradually and gently helped me a great deal to where at this time my partner has left me and my vehicle's daughter is just about on her own at 18 years old. I don't have any reason to believe leaving where I currently live is an automatic condition when there is no Representative incarnate offering the overcoming classroom and of course it also depends on whether staying a little engaged in my vehicles family life becomes an interference with the service I can provide that will continue to face me with what I needed to learn to overcome. I have to be prepared to leave should Ti and Do require it of me.

By 2003 I was on the internet searching for Heaven's gate and came across Crl who had approached the one who later became known as XF (who was never in the class), who was tricked by the lower forces to create a group of four additional new believers that turned out to be of XF's fabrication. This is referred to by a number of us as "the Hoax."

Crl had continued problems relating with Mrc/Srf due to Mrc's insistence on

keeping the tapes and because of things Mrc said that He and Rkk saw as disinformation - for example according to Crl, Mrc said, “no one will benefit from exiting their vehicle” and “The door is closed. to (leave) is a fruitless act. Your task is to stay here and grow forward,” among other things. (I agree those are not statements that relate to what Do said, thus Mrc's opinion based on some other source, while claiming to be the “gatekeeper” because of his task to maintain the web site and handle tasks to do with the groups legal affairs, finances and physical property that was left behind.).

Neo, (known in the media by a different name, he asked me not to use) published a book in 2007 about his experience in the class having joined in 1994 (when I met him) and left just two weeks before Do and crew exited. He and Mrc had said things against Rkk and Crl publically on the Art Bell radio show and Mrc still wanted to stop any dissemination of materials. I pointed out to Neo via email that what he said about the origin of the “ody” names, in his book was all wrong. He stated his understanding as if it was a fact, which shows that even being in the classroom does not mean one absorbs all that's taught and can be subject to misinformation as well). Crl took issue with other things Neo said and did or didn't do. I went through Neo's book and highlighted a number of other things that didn't seem to express Ti and Do's teachings exactly but he told me by his silence he didn't want to know and never responded to the part about the ody names, at least that I ever saw. Neo later started a YouTube channel named, “riverofangels” and on it he posted the Beyond Human tapes. Then one day he closed the channel and later told me in so many words in an email that with the publish of his book, he was done with his contribution regarding Ti and Do.

When I got back in the fray I began conversing with XF's imaginary believers via email in great length about my experience of 19 years in the classroom and I began to communicate with Mrc/Srf in an attempt to find out why they were holding back the remaining tapes and never got any concrete reasons except that Mrc said he and Srf were left with the task and that Srf told me they were afraid people would portray Do in sexual ways if they had them, to which I responded that nothing we did could prevent that if someone was a mind to do so. Years later Mrc was helping me with certain memories of the early classroom. (They left the classroom in 1987 being told by Do and Crew they had to leave until such time that they wanted to abide by the lesson step surrounding breaking down our ego - giving the Next Level our will that was

entitled, "I could be wrong").

During that time in 2014 Mrc, at one point confronted me with why I was wanting to be so detailed on the past history (for the purpose of this book) yet not that detail orientated on the fact that he and Srf were trusted by Do and Crew to decide on how to handle the tapes. So I asked him again why they weren't providing the tapes and he referred to something Do once said on the tapes about how humans may not be able to correctly see what he and Ti said on the tapes and might twist things as they did to the Moses writings, trying to adhere to certain things that were meant for their classroom specifically that could do them harm. (I have yet to find that segment, but as I was there for all the meetings up until nearly 1995, I do recall some talk about that, but at the same time also heard a great deal more talk about expecting that humans will hear those tapes and how the letters spell out their intentions, while giving them the option to accept their intention of wanting people to have a chance for a more in depth understanding about them. He told me all the tapes were digitized but didn't want them made available to the public and didn't trust that I wouldn't provide them. He felt, if I understood him correctly, that they were for only the classmates which I don't agree with at all even though many lessons were specific to that classroom.

Crl sent me copies of the letters Mrc had turned over to Rkk so then I knew what was going on and at the time didn't recognize how Do's not being specific with what to do with the tapes and leaving it up to Mrc/Srf was a test setup for all, so I more or less sided with Crl so tried to appeal to Mrc/Srf to make them available but I had no influence on Mrc/Srf. Crl has most of the details of what was a great amount of discord between him and others that I got somewhat in the middle of. The person that did the hoax came clean and asked for forgiveness but Crl last told me he doesn't trust him though I tried to help him see we don't need to trust him as we have no group or plans to coordinate or events to do together and that people can change, which XF was showing a capacity for off and on. XF admits struggling all the while, having a short temper and being prone to defensiveness as areas to overcome. Because of my activities, starting a blog and making video's of me talking about my experience with Ti and Do for the last 12 or so years, Crl has expressed how he believes, is about my building myself rather than being in service to Do.

I at one point wrote in a post or comment to someone that I believed myself to be the “most outspoken” about Ti and Do's information. Crl saw it later and called me on it and I owned up that it was an ego building influence with me that I let use me to try to impress this other person by. It's a human way to try to impress someone with our self importance and in some competitive way to boot. Plus Crl has I'm sure sent out more of Ti and Do and Their Class' Books and tapes than I have by a long shot, though all in all it's a human type of comparison.

There is a great value to disseminating exactly what Ti and Do said and did in their words and in the words of the 38 active students. But it can also be quite valuable for any “active students” to share their personal experience as a number in the class did, to be found in the Purple Book's materials posted on the Heavensgate.com web site, still maintained by Mrc/Srf that is good for copying and/or to downloading the free text/zip file of Ti and Do and Crew's Book. The evidence in this statement is in the way those classmates wrote their own papers, giving examples and talking about all they gleaned from Ti and Do over the years, saying that they could be wrong about this and that perspective. They were with Do physically. He most likely read all their statements or at the very least his Helpers and writing task Overseers read them. I witnessed how even Do had some go over what he wrote and was open to corrections not in the content but in the grammar that can open doors to misinterpretation, doors Do preferred to close.

Slv was one student among those who wrote documents who had been a dropout from the 1980's to her return in the 1990's. Ti and Do can be heard on the audio tapes talking about how their students all represented a genetic strain of humans who might most identify with the way in which one particular student expresses him or herself. Crl has put down my vast verbiage as nonsensical and rambling and I don't disagree, though I hope it has improved over the years and have been told by some it has. He has accused me of acting as if people should look to me, to replace looking to what Ti and Do have said, but as of yet haven't seen any examples, though his criticism has put me on my toes more as I know I can slip into over-confidence, especially when it comes to what I believe I am seeing in scripture that Ti and Do didn't talk about directly.

Of late Crl has told me a number of times now that he knows that I am a

“charlatan” and am really about promoting myself. I'm not saying I don't have many things to overcome and one of them is an ego but nor do I believe dissemination of Ti and Do's info is restricted to only what they wrote when I have 19 years of personal group communications with both Ti and Do and with one on one with Do in their classroom in which I also had writing tasks and was on the Beyond Human tapes as a helper to Do, was a “craft overseer” and gave many meetings around the country on Ti and Do's behalf in 1975-6 but especially in 1994 as a group overseer and primary speaker and communicator with the media. Now those are not qualifications as they were simply the avenue for my own lessons that also provided service to the mission. They just show the “tests” I was subject to that in so doing, as with all overcomers, would surface the influences with me that sought to build up my ego into being someone special. However, even though those positions seem lofty they didn't keep me on the straight and narrow because I still dropped out having failed to graduate with my class. But we all get chances to try again, which I am in process of doing.

Even so, just because I can see how having so called lofty looking positions in Ti and Do's organization were lesson opportunities, that's the way it works in the Next Level. The more we serve the more lesson opportunities we get and the more responsibilities we get assigned that give us more lesson opportunities. Ti and Do said that never stops even after graduation. The lessons just become different. In this way Ti and Do also felt they got lessons. One big lesson they said they got was by keeping that rental car beyond its turn in date. They considered it a lesson, yet we have no idea if their Older Member who there was some indication from Do was the other part of Ti's mind that he, Ti, didn't need to bring with him to perform the task through the female vehicle he took, led them to keep the rental car as long as they did to fulfill prophecy by. It gave the human authorities and media a clear reason to discredit and condemn them - to subdue - shoot them down in the street commons of the national media as occurred and was the way the prophecy of the Two Witnesses proceeded.

Plus Ti and Do spoke about how students remained individuals. It's true that they would grow to not want to be individuals, knowing that they thrive on every jot and tittle from their Older Members mind, but the Older Members don't want robots or slaves. They want to trust each younger member will seek to do the most right thing in each new circumstance, because they will

“pull” on their Older Members mind that includes all the parts of their mind they made their own mind. Thus for many things, they don't have to ask their Older Member, though they still will remain sensitive to changes. Ti and Do called that being “in tune” with our Older Member. When we are with them physically, in tune mostly means asking them by the mechanisms that were set up, how they would do this or that and then following what they receive. When the Older Members are not incarnate, we still have all they taught us to draw upon but with a mind to how to apply certain parts moment by moment instead of an automatic kind of adhering to the previous guidelines.

Now there are certainly some big areas that aren't going to change. They aren't going to approve of talking about the Next Level in inaccurate ways - diluting the information to make it more palatable for the masses. Yet to some it can seem to be a dilution. The key is to continue to check and the attempts to see how each circumstance may require a certain different handling. It is easy to be tricked and even if we are, if we continue to ask for help and to seek correction we will be shown where we get off the track. Even though Crl, I don't believe was tasked to point out to Sawyer his slippages (missing the mark aka sin), I have actually asked Crl to do so repeatedly so he has the right to say what comes to his mind and he has been helpful to me in trying to stay better on Ti and Do's straight and narrow. But nor does everything someone says about us mean we must take it to heart as some are acting out their own lessons under discarnate influences whether they know it or not. Sure all things said can be worthy to consider but if we do consider things said to us with a mind to what Ti and Do think about it, and if we don't see how it fits, then it would be a mistake to try to make it fit.

I have had many more dreams mostly personal to my own growth. Having dreams doesn't make anyone better. I believe when I have one, I need it. I don't get new information from dreams and believe from them and prophecy and many things Ti and Do said over the years that they gave me a task to take advantage of my dropping out to re-interpret Jesus prophecy to include the Book of Revelations. Ti and Do had once assigned Dnc the task of rewriting the Bible, but he never got going very far on and then left the class. As I see more and more in prophecy being fulfilled by Ti and Do and current event signs and governments behaviors and I write and talk about it on the internet and elsewhere I do get some attention from. If I am letting it go to my head, time will tell for sure as I am prepared to exit my vehicle because of "standing for Ti and Do" at which time I will be judged by Ti and Do. But meanwhile I remain open to criticism but am not going to make every shoe fit as the saying goes. If it fits I will try to change those ways that apply. Thus this has been a summary of some of the discord. There has been more. The Luciferians especially attack those that may or do choose to give themselves to the Next Level's service but we don't need to fear that as long as we ask Ti and Do for help to deal with it as they would and keep pressing on. Everything is a test of whether we will respond as a member of the Next Level or not. And the tests are to help us build strength while being of service.

Regarding not having the remaining tapes. I understand Crl wanting them if only so he can hear what he wasn't in the class to hear. I wish they were available to everyone. I have tried to help Mrc see that opinion and what seems to be quite clear as Do's highest intention as stated in the letters themselves. Yet, I contend that if we needed them to be of service to Ti and Do we would have them. I trust that Ti and Do made sure Rkk got those tapes with Ti on them so we could hear Ti's voice and observe how they worked together and what they covered. It's a treasure trove of data though some who don't believe in them at all don't see anything they said as of value. Some appear to listen to them to see if they can find dirt on Ti and Do. One new believer has in times past got very angry with Mrc's holding back of the tapes and I keep saying it's not a Next Level way and to trust that we have exactly what we need. He seems to agree and disagree. I understand that but anger can be just as strong a sensuality as sexuality so we gain strength from converting it into a positive. The positive is that we have so much information from Ti and Do that we could listen to over and over and over and still not get all they were saying. Mrc answers to Ti and Do, though we can continue to ask for the tapes which Mrc said were all digitized years ago.

I hold nothing against Crl and still know he seeks to contain Ti and Do's mind and serve. I only say this in this book to show how this battle waged against all those who are showing their allegiance to Ti and Do is fought and how we can be subdued by it if we don't push past each battle and take away from them our own lesson to change by. Jesus also taught that if you have something to say to one's "partner" (brother, but it's not a gender thing) say it.

Rev 13:8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

All on the earth, who have not sought to show their allegiance to the Next Level's Older Members in whatever ways the Next Level decides is the criteria, according to the three types, from the start of the civilization's human kingdom experiment will directly or indirectly be giving their service (worship) to the Luciferian space alien (dragon and associate fallen angels). It's key to see the real meaning of the word translated to "worship" as bowing and scraping, as many of the religious do. That's a misconception of showing respect though perhaps it's better than ignoring or claiming there is no Next



Level, (thought that can be a good step away from religion). Do said “worship” was to “work for.” That's doing tasks for - becoming the employee of, except in the Next Level all members couldn't imagine doing anything different. None want to be leaders. None want humans serving them. If they wanted servants in the context it's often seen, the Next Level would make or grow robots. They are way above that primitive mindset. Their membership thrive on being of service to their Older Members. The opposite of that is the way all who are not giving service to the Next Level are giving service to the Luciferians because the Luciferians have used their influence from the discarnate world where they trained spirits to work for them to keep humans in their mammalian behaviors and ways because then they will never wake up to what more there is. They become addicted to giving away their force in many ways but mostly through procreation, sexuality and by this time whatever they gravitate to that they are passionate about that didn't come from Ti and Do with the exception for those who never hear about Ti and Do.

For example, when these who are not written in the book kill someone directly or indirectly, as we see increasingly in wars and police actions, I suspect all who justify this behavior are showing who they “work for,” the “false god,” even “false Christ” (as many would say they are Christians) and that's just one example. Even killing others in self defense is breaking the Next Level's rules though you can be forgiven that “missing of the mark” (sin). That is because when you lose your life from another hand because you don't want to fight back you send that signal to the Next Level monitors and they know that you have a Mind that has some of their Mind still alive inside yourself so they take your spirit or Soul and save it for a new opportunity to grow closer to Next Level membership. Thus you are not dead. This is why Jesus said,

Mat 16:24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

Mat 16:25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake ((1752 heneka= on account of, for the sake of, for this cause, therefore)) shall find it.

Mat 16:26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own Soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his Soul?

Mat 16:27 For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

A key here is that one is losing their life “on account of, for the sake of, for this cause.”

At this time even becoming a humanitarian or an environmentalist when one has been shown how it can become a time to give our all to Ti and Do may be a lesser choice from one's highest potential. This is the time to decide whether or not to seek to apply what Moses and Jesus later said was THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT to “love the Lord your God with all your heart, all your mind, all your Soul and all your strength.” This has nothing to do with joining a monastery or becoming a priest, reverend, pastor whether in a Buddhist, Hindu, Jewish, Islamic or Christian religious orientation. It's not even a time to put ahead of “giving our all to our Older Members” service to help the homeless, the sick, the abused, the hungry, the depressed, etc. That was the lesson step Jesus gave, instructing his disciples and any who followed in his footsteps/teachings related to the SECOND GREATEST COMMANDMENT, to “love your neighbor as yourself,” which doesn't get dropped as we must continue to treat one another with that example. Perhaps even the Luciferians may have passed that grade in school and they still fell away from completing their metamorphosis because what's most important is to connect with the Next Level through their most recently incarnate Representatives, by adhering to all they taught that by doing so will show 100% consistency with all that the Reps taught in millennium past.

So this mouth of this Beast and Dragon amounts to all those who are empowered to wage battle (war) with those who have committed to serve the Next Level Older Members, Ti and Do with their life. That's the definition of a “saint.” It has nothing to do with what any religion calls a saint if it doesn't meet this criteria, of course applicable to times when there was an incarnate Representative to give that commitment and service to. No human has any business saying who is or who is not a saint or the equivalent designation in any language or culture. Humans do this because of the misinformation sowing of the Luciferian space aliens seed aka the “tares” among humans. This is why the Next Level was so against making statues and pictures of people who were then often worshiped (the term for pretending to “work for” them) in some way, that over generations and Luciferian distortions ends up “working for” an illusion of what they taught and did as we see now in all the religions with many Christians, whether they have a clue or not, as the epitome of false Christ worship of Jesus. The protestant reformation did

correct some of these distortions that had crept into Catholicism but then they embraced equivalent or even greater demonic misinformation with the “saved by grace” distortion, propagated mostly by Paul's letters, teaching that “Jesus died for us,” so we don't have to do what he did, even saying we'd be sinning to “try” to do as he did as if it would insult him because he loves us so much he wanted to pay our price for admittance into his kingdom. And then there are all those rituals of being “born again,” born into that saccharine distorted “love” ignoring almost entirely everything he stood for and was trying to teach us to stand for, if we wanted to be with him in his Kingdom.

Many, even most have become their own dreaded Antichrist as they are now anti the entire Christing process, making what Jesus taught about moving closer to overcoming the human world null and void and more like a country club to belong to and then think are qualifying to reap the rewards of going to some Heaven. Ti and Do indicated that taking an atheistic viewpoint can be a healthy step, having recognized the fallacies in the religions, though also a trap if it stops one from further seeking of the truth of where this vast world came from and by Whom and for what reason.

For a number of reasons I believe Pope Francis is one specific manifestation of this “mouth” who is doing this “blaspheming” (railing against), because he's not teaching the actual Christing Overcoming of humanness Process, yet misleading people to think he is God's Representative on earth to millions - using the name of the Lord in vain, participating in the speaking of vain repetitions, making a show of piety, building statues of humans to bow down to, dressing as if they were kings, amassing fortunes of gold and the like, calling their priests “Father” as if to say “heavenly Father” when there is only one who is the Heavenly Father Jesus was referring to with that name. Not talking about how Jesus saw peace and love but making those words into a human meaning.

Mention of God's “Tabernacle” in Rev 13:6 may also refer to the recent observations of the TWO HUGE VERY APPARENT OBJECTS OVER THE SUN on July 21<sup>st</sup> 2014 video photographed by NASA's space telescope and the MANY LIGHTS IN THE SHAPE OF A LAS VEGAS SIZE CITY ON CERES photographed by Hubble space telescope in 2004 and Dawn spacecraft in July 2015, and the FOUR ~200 MILES WIDE EQUIDISTANTLY SPACED FROM ONE ANOTHER, RECTANGULAR

(HANGER/DOORWAY) LOOKING “SPOTS” (AS NASA CALLED THEM) ON PLUTO photographed by New Horizons spacecraft in July of 2015, because I'm not aware of any comments by him in any of those regards. However, saying nothing is also a strategy because we know well that the Vatican has it's own observatory and works with others all over the world and has made statements about the prospect of space aliens or extraterrestrials that didn't address them as “fallen angels” and/or descendents of the fallen angels, at all, so it seems he is siding against the real Next Level to not see that and express all the evidence in that determination.

I say this about Pope Francis because of how much media he has gained since he came to the papacy, largely because of his ecumenical (One World Religion) preaching before and during his visit to the U.S. from September 24 to 27<sup>th</sup> of 2015 and how this was during this years Jewish Shemitah, a Jubilee year that follows each 49 year period (seven weeks (yearly sabbath re-affirmation times) at the time of the harvest moon. This moon just so happened to be a very apparent BLOOD MOON ECLIPSE and the Moon was reddish because I saw it live.

It was also a Tetrad year which means there would be four blood moons in 2015 which hadn't happened on a Shemitah year since the year 1919-1920, which is especially interesting as that is the decade Do said he and Ti came to “tag” the vehicles they would awaken in later. Ti's vehicle would have been tagged then and Do's in the early 1930's.

This would not seem like a prophetic correlation if all these other events had not transpired but are especially interesting given that Ceres is the Roman mythical goddess related to the Greek Demeter which are related to GREEN as in the upcoming GREEN HORSE of Rev 6:8, who I've interpreted is the next U.S. President about to be inaugurated in 2017, that is also represented as the “goddess of the harvest” that would refer to both the way the Luciferian Space Aliens are harvesting the “tares”, those they sowed, as Jesus described that Do said were “weeds” to be pulled up from the “garden”, and to the way it's also the time of the LAST WAVE “fruit”.

The winner of the presidency will then take on the name NAME “death” - Greek, Thanatos because they will be in office presiding over and trying to put a smile upon or to give a sense of hope to, what will be the start of the “winepress” of death including more waring, crime, famine, social unrest,

and anarchy from all directions not only from those who are called Islamic terrorists - but this time including it's manifestation in the U.S. Geography, while the Next Level kept that away during the time their Ti and Do Overcoming Classroom was present til 1997.

The bottom line on this 4<sup>th</sup> Seal is that it's harvest time into the Kingdom of God/Heaven in the “Winepress” great tribulation LAST stage when some will “give their lives for God” and that of course will be met by those who “kill others for god,” except that's the false god in whatever form one serves the Beasts and their Image (spirituality and religiosity - including looking up to space aliens and even to holograms like Fatima that would seem to be expected). Giving one's life for God is through asking our Heavenly Father for that service and trusting what we are shown is what we need to experience, which will always be a choice to do or ignore or slant in some other direction to avoid that hard choice. Some may actually lose their physical life in service to disseminating Ti and Do's information and reality because it will be seen as the ultimate blasphemy by all religious and spiritual (false prophets) and space alien worshipers (image of the Beast) and by the largely atheistic leaders of the U.S. Beast and the E.U. little beast (in comparison).

It is said another one of these types of Tetrads of blood moons won't happen like this for another 33 years. In paying attention to these events and time frames, it's interesting to back up 7 years from 2015 that brings us to the time I have reported I suspect was the Rev 10 and 11 prophesied, “Seventh Angel's trumpet sounding” in the airing on October 17, 2008 of National Geographic channel's, “FINAL REPORT: HEAVEN'S GATE,” that broadcast for the first time by a mainstream popular media organization, as a question, whether this Heaven's Gate group/cult could be what Christians refer to as the “Second Coming” of Jesus the Christ. The reason I am paying notice to that timing is because of:

Rev 14:7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

This Judgment Hour time period here seems to be announcing the start of the LAST 40 year time period that may include the half hour, perhaps a 20 year period as the Seventh Seal's time of “silence in heaven” shown in Rev 8:1.

At this time it seems the beginning of the previous “hour” was the 40 years, within which the BEAST, as the U.S. fell from the heights it held in the world's eyes following World War I and II. I believe this falling hour began officially with President Richard Nixon's resignation in 1974 to avoid a certain impeachment and forced removal from the presidency over the Watergate burglary and other “dirty tricks” that gave him the nick name, “Tricky Dicky.”

Nixon's fall was followed in 1975 by the United State's first clearly lost war over Vietnam, as the Korean war ended in a type of stalemate that divided the Korean peninsula that still stands today, however tentatively. 1975 was the same year, starting in late March that Ti and Do spontaneously began public meetings in North Hollywood and the San Francisco bay areas and in Waldport, Oregon that gathered the bulk of their students from, their leaving all behind to follow with them, that by late September became a mystery about where these dozens of people went to. In early October these TWO, claiming to be from the same literal Heaven's (outer space) and Heavenly Family that Jesus came from, were as a figure “shot down by the press,” the media mouthpiece of the U.S. BEAST.

Ti and Do, then using the silly names Bo and Peep, had been tagged by the press “The UFO Two” and/or “The UFO Cult” that seems to have been the “subduing” (overcoming) of the Two Witnesses in Rev 11:7. That was followed by an unprecedented 20 years (1/2 hour) of relative peace in the mainland U.S. that allowed all manner of alternative groups to operate freely to include Ti and Do's group they called their “class” of students, mostly in the western U.S., the modern “temple” area. Ti and Do's group were branded a dangerous cult that the FBI suspected could have been responsible for a rash of most mysterious cattle mutilations and were compared to Charles Manson's murdering manipulations of others and a few years later to the Jim Jones murder/forced suicides as was clearly shown by the video footage from Guyana.

This U.S. “fall” was secured starting at about the half hour point of 1997 by the PNAC group who planned for a new Pearl Harbor event to provide motivation to rebuild American's military industrial complex to plan for a two front war, which culminated with the 2000 coup d'etat via the Federal Supreme Court stepping in to interfere with sovereign Florida's supreme

court decision to recount the Florida vote by ordering them not to recount. Then came the first fall event of 9/11/2001 in the WTC/Pentagon attacks that correlate with the timing of the Rev 6 Red Horse in a reason to have “endless war” and a huge reduction of rights.

This verse shows the 9/11 attacks happen in the same hour that began some part of 40 years earlier:

Rev 11:13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

(I've already fully interpreted this verse in the Rev 11:13 section).

Even though it was said the primary reason for the Pope's visit was to attend the “World Meeting of Families 2015” in Philadelphia, he combined it with addressing a joint session of congress that included President Obama's cabinet and the Supreme Court Justices and the next day he gave a talk at the United Nations General assembly which is in the process of celebrating it's seventieth year since being founded on 24 October 1945.

I suspect this “seventy” has a direct relationship to Daniel's reference to Jeremiah's prophecy in:

Dan 9:2 In the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

(See Jer 25:11-12 and Jer 29:10 for what Daniel is referring to)

Now one could interpret this as many have into referring close enough to the 65 or so years that passed before the Kingdom of Judah broke off from the other 10 Israeli Kingdoms (tribes) and then were all scattered by the Syrians.

It's interesting how in September of 2015 many thousands of Syrians chose to risk death on the Mediterranean Sea to get to Hungary where they were briefly stalled but then allowed into Hungary but the trains ceased running so many began to walk to the Austrian border and were allowed to enter and many of which made their way to Germany before the EU started insisting on border

countries closing their borders and primary route to asylum. After all they were trying to escape the ongoing war in Syria that was escalating with Russia joining in on bombing ISIS - the self proclaimed Islamic State in Syria, aiding Assad's government while the U.S. has been bombing as well (as well as other EU nations like France - all wanting a piece of the pie or whatever advantage they each feel they have by being there), but want to oust Assad which is like the reverse of when Syria invaded Jerusalem and Judea and sent Jews scattered abroad.

Whether we admit it or not the U.S. is largely run by Israeli interests, money, people, corporate ties. The Jews in the U.S. own most of the media (mouthpiece) and the entertainment media is included in that along with most of congress and it's well known Wall Street Investment banks and dominate President Obama's cabinet.

And though I don't doubt that "seventy" could have also applied to then, the prophecy in the visions of Daniel were most applicable to the end time as Jesus indicated and that time period coordinates with the end of World War II, the establishment of the Jewish state in the Palestinian territory and the opening of the bottomless pit shown in Rev 9:1 which is most represented by the times of the crashes of spacecraft in the U.S. southwest, called Roswell and Aztec, Laredo and a few others, that by the way the Luciferians also stimulated as "copy cat" crashes by some of the space aliens groups who at that time were let out of their underground hiding places where they largely were locked up during the time of Noah's flood, where they have been surviving for generations since.

During those 70 years the United States "fell," depicted in prophecy as the new Babylonian Empire with the "woman" of Rev 17, Lady Liberty as the new city of Babylon being New York City dominated by Jewish Zionist and Christian Zionist business leaders fully sympathetic and supportive of the new state of Israel their ancestors saw to establishing by deals surrounding the U.S. entrance into both WWI and WWII and continuing to date against that Arabs all over the middle east. These who are Jews no longer have any real relationship to much of anything Moses taught, just like those who call themselves Christians have little to nothing to do with what Jesus taught. They are all products of the Luciferian misinformation campaign, as are we all unless we are given a seed by the Next Level and wake up to the truth and



choose to pull on those threads of truth to discard the misinformation from our Mind/Spirit and/or Soul filling it instead with the true information about the Next Level, the Older Members Ti and Do provided.

The falls were gradual until the end of the age began in the year 2000 with the Supreme court ruling to stop the Florida Supreme courts recount of the Florida votes to insure G.W. Bush would be elected and would preside over what would take place as a result of the 9/11 attacks that produced the first fall and the global financial collapse as the second fall. This was followed by a recovery of that wound on the Beast's head.

All this is ushering the globe into the “time of great tribulation, not seen since the beginning of this civilizational human world” as prophesied by Jesus and a number of Old Testament prophets.

On September 26, 2015 at the United Nations both the president of Russia, Vladimir Putin and president of China, Xi Jinping gave speeches. Supposedly Xi Jinping was there to talk about giving more rights to women in China while Putin was supposedly there to talk about the Ukraine but ended up being more interested in showing their interest in the Syria conflict.

Rev 13:9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

Having an ear means you recognize what's being said as having validity, truth, accuracy, a reflection of reality, so can become further understood by paying attention to and applying what's provided to enable further “hearing.”

**IV.D. FOURTH SEAL - GREEN/PALE (DEMETER/CERES HARVEST GODDESS) HORSE(HUMAN - WHOSE NAME/REPRESENTATION IS DEATH (THANATOS) AND HELL (HADES/PLUTO - PERSON, CONDITION AND/OR PRISON LOCATION, NOT SEEN) FOLLOWS WITH, AFTER, BEHIND HER. THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF THE FOURTH QUARTER IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD’S PROCESS TO BRING SOULS TO THEIR VOLUNTARY HARVEST THROUGH ENGAGING THE OVERCOMING (CHRISTING) OF THEIR HUMAN EVOLUTIONARY CONDITION AND TO OTHERS THEIR SUBSEQUENT SECOND DEATH (OF THE SOUL)**

As I'm about to send this manuscript to the publisher on this December 6<sup>th</sup> day in 2016 I learned that Comet 45P/Honda was on it's way to being quite the special event. It is headed to be a naked eye visible comet for weeks starting around New Years Eve and extending to mid February. That in itself is very significant to Ti and Do's history while incarnate as they left Houston and their human families, careers, friends and lifestyles behind on New Years day on 1/1/73, they actually told us around midnight. Ti and Do then went to a ranch house in Boerne, Texas, just north of San Antonio and South of Austin in the Hill Country. It was during their stay there that they were independently receiving ideas and understandings that they were from "outer space" (their Souls), were here to bring "updates to the Bible" and to "fulfill prophecy". They stayed in Boerne, Do said for "less than 6 weeks" which means they left to learn what Prophecy they were to fulfill by Mid February. This comet is also passing close to the Earth in between the Sun and the Earth right on the ecliptic which relates to it being a Sign of the Son of Man (in His next stage of what amounts to the LAST Harvest before recycling that the CERES cityscape of Lights and Temple like Tower also heralded. And there are one or two more comets scheduled as well and for the last week or two there has been a major earthquake most every day and the U.S. is on the brink of a type of civil war with the president elect Donald Trump taking power.

Rev 6:7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast ((Living Being)) say, Come and see.

Rev 6:8 And I looked, and behold a pale ((5515 chloros from the same as 5514 chloe (Khloe) feminine of apparently a primary word= green, greenish, young foliage (The Verdant, epithet (descriptive characteristic) of the Greek goddess Demeter, the equivalent to the Roman goddess Ceres; of the harvest, corn/wheat, fertility), a green herb, a Christian female, [possibly related to chlorine and its green colored nature that purifies (makes white) via the death of the negative elements])) horse: and his name ((3686 onoma= everything which the name Represents, covers and arouses in the mind)) that sat ((2521 kathemai= from 2596 and hemai= to sit, occupy, have a fixed abode, dwell)) on ((1893 epano= above, over)) him was Death ((2288 thanatos= Greek god of death, Roman Mors or Letus/Letum)), and Hell ((86 haides= not; seen, be aware of, discern, experience, known, understood, aka Hades a person or place, Pluto; the ruler/judge of the lower regions, the realm of the dead, grave, death, receptacle of disembodied spirits, Ruler of Wealth)) followed

((0190 akoloutheo= from a particle of Union and a road or path, to follow one who precedes, join him as his attendant, accompany him, join one as a disciple, side with his party)) with ((3326 meta= with, after, behind, among)) him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill ((apokteino= cause to separate by dying [solidifies one's judgment of self used by Next Level to divide the tares from the “wheat,” “sheep” from “goats”])) with ((instrument)) sword ((weapon of any kind - shootings and bombings and the like)), and with hunger ((3042 limos from leipo 3007= idea of destitution, scarcity of food, famine, dearth)), and with death ((ie. the humans that are moreorless the walking dead do the killing, perhaps as vigilantes and in terrorist attacks, home or foreign born)), and with the beasts ((ie. Governments and their institutions public and private)) of the earth.

This seems to be the time and place referred to in Daniel chapter 7's fourth (and last) Beast (king) as the Fourth Seal presented by the Fourth “Living Being” (wrongly translated to beast) from the Kingdom of God/Heaven (Next Level) that is focused as most affecting in some ways the fourth (and last) part (quarter) of the world, that the evidence points to being North America.

- This “Green (pale) horse named death” is described as pale in most translations, but as shown it is from chloros, a primary Greek word for “green” so seems to be another mistranslation. “Greenish” is also a usage thus shades of green. In July of 2015 the dwarf planet Ceres was revealed by NASA for the first time to have many lights in one large crater even though NASA knew about the lights by December of 2014 and saw them as one light via the Hubble Space Telescope in 2004, the reason for the Dawn spacecraft being built and launched in 2007 to take a closer look. As I was working on this verse to try to understand it more fully, I came across a reference to chloe or spelled Khloe, which is shown to be an epithet - a descriptive term, word or phrase in this case, and/or byname in place of the word/name it describes, in this case, Khloe which is therefore a nickname that offers shades of meaning to the Greek goddess of the harvest and fertility and those who are “becoming green,” thus can be a tint or shade of green which in turn can seem to be a yellowish or pale green of a new shoot.

(Ceres Pics: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>).

Since this is prophecy that is relative to the time and state of the Next Level's

“garden,” during the harvest LAST days this seems to be showing the one who will be the next ruler who will become an instrument to represent the necessary “death” of the gardens plants, regardless of who, how, when, where and why. It is a time when the “tares” as Jesus called them will continue to be “weeded out” of the garden that will help some others “become green” - awaken to potentially be harvested into the Kingdom of God's “heaven,” via the avenue of separation from their humanness in that ways Ti and Do described in the remaining two of Three Groups of People (Souls) who can survive the recycling as the FIRST Group have exited and their type of classroom is no longer offered by the Next Level during this civilization.

Represented as a harvest time could also be seen as the beginning of the time of afterbirth following what Ti and Do described as the Three Trimester birth periods, the Third being now, completed in the graduation of the Souls (Saints) who had had a previous relationship with Older Members from the Next Level. (Perhaps their students even had several periods of relationship with Older Members as in the first trimester with Moses and/or in the second trimester with Jesus and then with Ti and Do for this third trimester that yielded their “Mind/Spirit”'s birth as the first fruit harvest into membership in the Evolutionary Level Above Human that Jesus said would happen for his disciples at this time of his return.

Therefore this afterbirth time is an opportunity for another birth, but to one's next grade in school, verses a graduation from the school as probably occurred for about 28 of those that layed down their lives with Do in 1997. Do said he thought some would have to come back to finish their overcoming. There were 38 students with him and 4 former students exited before 2000. (It's possible there could have been a few others that went unreported, but that's doubtful and even so would probably be among those Souls who would need to come back).

For the sake of this prophecy, Demeter/Ceres is the Greek/Roman mythological goddess of corn/grain and the harvest, thus seeing what looks like an array of city lights on Ceres at the start of the election cycle for this next GREEN HORSE, while I am re-translating and re-interpreting this very verse, asking to see more, was a huge verification that my interpretations of the other three horses and our position in the Next Level's garden conclusion timeline is accurate.

Note that Ceres is also in the constellation of Draco, I just learned, which is interesting in the way the so called “good aliens,” (that don't really exist, because all the Space Aliens are anything but “good” by Next Level standards) are programming some humans, who are looking to them as “brothers”, to think are the bad aliens coming from the Draco constellation and are the Reptilians. Meanwhile the Reptilians are already among us possibly in their underground and/or undersea hiding places, who abduct humans but may wear suits/masks (as Rael reported during his abduction that they told him was so he wouldn't be frightened by them). Do said the Luciferians were all Souls, though had initial vehicles that could live much longer than today's human vehicles. So perhaps they do have certain lizard like characteristics to their physical humanoid vehicles they hybridized over many thousands of years, largely underground, away from much natural light, where they performed genetic engineering as well and perhaps live largely on human and/or animal blood - as they told Credo Mutwa, as shown in his interview with David Icke. And they also told Credo they could extend the life of their vehicles by smearing gold in salve form all over their bodies. They told Rael that they clone new vehicles from their own DNA in a computer system so just get a new vehicle when theirs gets old or infirm, they reported, saying also that in this way they “outlive planets” perhaps a reference to surviving recycling periods that they experienced on Earth in previous civilizations or while on another planet they originally came from as we heard about from contactees and abductees. Ti and Do did talk about how the Next Level put the word out (somehow) to draw all those from other planets who were in an equivalent to Luciferian Student Level Membership in the Next Level, to offer them the opportunity to sacrifice their existing human equivalent student model physical vehicle to enter into the Overcoming of Humanness Process they were starting up on Earth. I think they indicated some didn't take them up on that offer so I believe they were “cast to earth” anyway which may be what is shown in Rev 12:4.

I have wondered if “pale” was influenced by the name “death” in the verse. It may simply be a misinformed translation to use “pale.” But if it's of value one could begin to play it out in the primary contenders for the next presidential election and in this case to both Hillary Clinton and Donald Trump. Pale would have nothing to do with purity but certainly would have it's deadliness to give/show our allegiance to them or anyone in government or actually to

any human or organization at this time. And Bernie Sanders, should he become president shows “green” connections galore in his policies related to the “green” progressive party in the U.S. that Ralph Nader tried to run on previously. And then there is the “green” agenda related to “climate change” that Bernie and Hillary are big talkers about. But overall, the biggest aspect I think applies at this time is “green” as it's related to the “harvest” time and how every harvest requires the death of the vehicles that in the example of wheat/corn hold the seed/grain (fruit), thus “death” is depicted as necessary to obtain. Plus the green climate change agenda seems to be linked directly to the relationship Space Aliens play with humans and the projection that the so called bad aliens are coming to earth to destroy them, which of course is the task the Next Level will perform when they are ready as is being escalated as we speak in 2017.

Human Caused Climate Change is considered an absolute science and people are treating it as if it's a matter of life and death to address, even willing to force people to obey their wishes in how to combat it. Meanwhile next to nothing substantial is done to change the way the environment is increasingly ridden with chemical toxins causing people to die by the many thousands of “fire” inside of them - tumors, cancers, severe allergies, asthma, brain disorders, HIV, diabetes, on and on and on that they propose treating with drugs to mask the symptoms or by cutting out tumors or using radiation treatments. Perhaps many of the disease is the result of “fire” in the form of radioactive particles in our environment but there is no push in the US against eliminating nuclear power plants.

- “death” - This describes the character and what this “green (pale) horse (human pawn of the Luciferian space aliens)” has authority over in their position (seat) which comes from the Greek Thanatos - the “God” of Death. It's interesting how in one ancient painting Thanatos is shown as a white skinned human with a pointy black beard who has a helmet that looks like a big white alien head over his vehicle's head and has a cloak that has black wings coming out from it, as if it's a Luciferian “sitting” on the human, thus the human serving as his “horse” as this verse describes.

Here is another part of the prophecy that speaks of “death” and “hell” as people that are in those conditions. I would say that “death” in this context in Rev 6:8 as well as in this next verse is referring to the “spirit world” while

“hell” is referring to where the Luciferian space aliens are sentenced for when it's time to dissolve them in the “lake of fire”:

Rev 18:8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day ((2250 hemera feminine (with hora 5610 implied) of a derivative of hemai (to sit), as a figure, a period (always defined more or less clearly by the context)= age, judgment, (day) time, year)), death, and mourning, and famine ((3042 limos most likely from leipo 3007 (through the idea of destitution); a scarcity of food= dearth, famine, hunger)); and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

And in this verse it makes mention of “famine” the same usage as in Rev 6:8 with this 4<sup>th</sup> horse, linking them in time frame.

The 7 Angels who pour out their Vials seem to be referring to the plagues/calamities that offer a last chance to recognize the Living Beings who were incarnate from the Kingdom of God/Heaven as the Creators of everything and all the lifeforms and can be interpreted in this verse as coming during one “sitting.” Each of the four horses in Rev 6 are described as having someone “sit” on them which refers to having a certain position, except in the case of “horses” 2, 3 and 4 it's clearly a Luciferian Soul who is doing the “sitting” on, while in other context refers to tasks/positions fulfilled by the Next Level graduate students, for example where they exercise the tasks involved with the judgment of those who remain, as this seems to refer to as well.

In the next verse “death and hell” seem to be two different conditions and locations. I would say death is the “spirit world,” where discarnates circulate among humans and perhaps for some in areas elevated above the surface of the earth but where some still have the chance to be saved by the Next Level to brought back in some way in the future after the recycling is done, while “hell” would seem to refer to gated area perhaps extending inside and/or under the earth that is a more permanent condition where Souls that went against the Next Level are sent - or gravitate to during recycling time when the vehicles they attach to try to escape the Next Level's wrath on the surface, as occurred during the Noah flood and is to occur again, but with Fire at the end of this “end time” period. I suspect they would only be allowed to come out of that area if the Next Level still had a use for them, as a catalyst to promote accelerated growth for graduate level students to overcome/conquer.

Rev 20:13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

Then the contents of Death and Hell are recycled:

Rev 20:14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

The Luciferian space aliens are hard at work as we speak trying to win souls to their allegiance which includes allegiance to the religions to include to the governments and all their interests. A tiny few will stand up for Ti and Do who by looking to will help each take steps to start or continue their metamorphic process of separation from their human condition. There is no quick fix. Another came to me to suggest he was ready to exit this incarnation because he was miserable here thinking that insured his coming back to be incarnate during the time of an incarnate Older Member again. That sounds to me like more pie in the sky thinking that death insures anything. I'm not one to say what someone else chooses to do but if they write to me to present their idea I'd rather be wrong in suggesting they scream to Ti and Do for what's right for them and read EVERYTHING they said about what constitutes service to them before making an irreversible choice that may or may not yield what they think they want, considering they may not have actually started a relationship with Ti and Do yet. This person also told me he wants to be a "teacher" - just so happens the same as two others who were telling me they wanted to exit their vehicle, because they were miserable. I will remind that Ti and Do were miserable for the entire time they were awake but knew they'd come to perform a task. That would also be the case for those who by their actions are attempting to be "active students" who have the chance now to work through their misery to learn the lessons they must learn by looking to Ti and Do and their information, behaviors and ways as our instruction for our task of gaining strength that will find us in good stead toward our own graduation into the Next Level.

Rev 13:10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience ((endurance)) and the faith of the saints.

Leading into captivity is leading people into believing in misinformation,



what the human kingdom at this time is saturated with that came from the Luciferians planted here by the Next Level to provide a testing ground for upcoming members of the Next Level to work against to graduate into the Next Level by conquering and riding themselves of misinformation mind and filling themselves with only the true information (holy Mind, behavior and ways from the Level Above Human via Ti and Do and their Crew of Active Students).

Do indicated that those who kill one another are unknowingly assisting the Next Level in the “spading” of the garden. The refugees fleeing war torn areas instead of taking up the fight for their lands and possessions and homeland are in a Next Level way benefiting from their plight because it's an early degree of detaching from their root system and if they seek out a more open society some could even have more access to what the Next Level is doing to provide opportunity to start their metamorphosis by hearing about Ti and Do or simply being saved by the Next Level for a future opportunity.

- “Hell follows” in this verse comes from the Greek Hades which in mythological history related to Plouton which is a conflagration of Pluto, said to be a person who rules the Underground and Underworld that is the location under the earth for that disposing of waste, thus a condition of no return thus Hell, while Pluto is also the provider of wealth and a transformer or agent of metamorphosis. Hades is a noun so can refer to a person and/or a place and/or a thing (condition) and in some of the Greek stories Hades represents a different person than Pluto.

Now without suggesting these designations, referred to as mythology, have absolute truth to them, it's interesting to look at them in the same sort of way we look at most all history, as a mixture of truth based information and misinformation. I don't recall Ti and Do exactly talking about the mythologies, but since Ti and Do did say the Revelations prophecies would all be fulfilled and the times are showing to be advancing to this “green (pale) horse,” in the 2016 election in the U.S. and the related One World Government, it seems these major revealings by NASA on both dwarf planet's Pluto and Ceres and the Greek Thanatos, all in this one verse at this particular time in history is quite significant and timely.

Thus the definitions that go along with these mythological figures, said as ruler-ships, sort of the way in astrology planets have ruler ships, work both

ways to depict the character of Next Level Members and Human and Human equivalent creatures. Luciferians are the ones who influence humans to go after human forms of wealth and do preside over the “under world,” even relative to the earth itself and/or beneath the surface, that is, for a time, while Next Level Older Members are the ultimate rulers who even send certain of the Luciferian fallen angels to given humans who have become their active students, to challenge them to further growth towards overcoming their influence. Having a certain percentage of Next Level Mind in one's Soul seems to thwart much drive to excel in wealth accumulation in any and all of it's forms. They will not be satisfied for long with what wealth can buy and they won't be likely prone to leading others, which are characteristics the Luciferians promote as a means to satisfy their various agendas that includes in a large way, influencing humans against the recognition of the Next Level supreme Beings who created everything, and for a purpose to provide an avenue to serve among them.

It's interesting that Jesus said one could only serve one of two masters, between “God and Mammon” and the Greek word Mammonous is defined as “treasure” or “wealth.” Pluto was said to be the provider of wealth thus if one made wealth into their “god” by idolizing the acquisition of treasure and wealth they would find themselves in opposition to the Kingdom of God's hope for that person, to instead look to the Creators of the Universe and all it's life forms as their master to “work for” (serve), the true meaning of “worship.”

I've gone through these mythological stories in part and can come up with some ideas of how they might correlate with the Elohim, Adam, Eve and Lucifer “hisser” (serpent) event, etc. but I don't think that is important to try to sort through here. However, I don't doubt that Ti and Do and Crew could have easily had something to do with the naming of the bodies in space to correlate with these Revelations representations. For instance an 11 year old is attributed with telling her grandfather to name the new planetary discovery, “Pluto” after the Roman God by that name. One could say that could have been stimulated by the Luciferians or by the Next Level because Pluto mythologically speaking can be seen as supporting either.

There is a similar way of looking at Demeter/Ceres and the relationship to death as a part of the harvest. Jesus often used the analogy of humans as

plants - referring to them as “grass” or as stalks of wheat/corn (same word) that all needed to die to produce their fruit, as he demonstrated and talked about being necessary - to “drink his cup” - the shedding of blood in service to the Lord. Ti and Do called the human vehicle a “plant,” saying it too had a strong root system though unseen, which anyone who has offspring and cares about them knows exists as is also evident in relationships towards one's vehicles parents and siblings, of course when those structures were strong. (Though it can be very difficult, when those structures are not strong, that can be a blessing as then it's easy to cut those roots and become closer to the potential of grafting to the Next Level's vine instead. That would be called making a positive from a negative.)

For instance, in Ti and Do's movie script, Pluto was a hollowed out laboratory with a working model of the earth inside used by the Next Level to manage the earth experiment. It's very interesting how these reports from New Horizons spacecraft reveal many earth like features on Pluto - mountains, canyons, red ice, volcano's, geysers, sand, a very large smooth area and other crater pocked areas, more geologically diverse than any other planet observed so far besides earth. Perhaps the Next Level uses the entire planet as their model or they have a planet model inside Pluto. Pluto orbits the sun on a 17 degree different angle from all the other planets and also allegedly has a far more oval orbit. It rotates on it's side, it's axis tilted about 120 degrees different from all the other planets except is like Uranus. It's orbit period is allegedly 248 years though has only been observed, in theory starting in 1905 and then 1915 and verified as a planet in 1930. It spins on it's axis from east to west as opposed to the earth's spinning west to east.

All this has been coming to light, right along the times I'm spending trying to understand these prophecies so are becoming the corner posts to this re-interpretation.

I already knew that the Rev 6 White Horse was fulfilled by Do, the Red Horse by G.W. Bush's presidency and the Black/Blue Horse by Barack Obama's presidency as I have reported during those times. But since the word “pale” was used by translators for no reason that could be backed up by the Bible records, I thought it a mistake, even potentially a convenient mistake, but one the Next Level, as with everything can be taken advantage of. So I began to look at how the upcoming candidates could be related to the pale

description and/or pale green, as I've shown looked most likely.

Now in terms of coloration that all 3 previous “horses” show some identity with, which is not to imply any rating as the Next Level has zero racial bias having created humans with a number of skin pigment coloration, starting with the 2<sup>nd</sup> horse, they can be identified by;

George W. Bush's, though not having red skin color has been shown to have an English (red coats) even back to Hebrew blood line roots that going back to the Adamic race can be described as ruddy, the actual meaning of the Hebrew “*adom*” - or “blood in face,” and also represents what has come to be identified as the “Red” Republican party, who was the figurehead ushered into power through the Supreme Court led coup d'etat by overriding the Florida supreme courts ruling to recount every vote in Florida due to a number of highly questionable irregularities Jeb Bush presided over to get his brother to win Florida. This was done to bring someone into the presidency to preside over what would become the stimulus for the endless war on terror coming from the 9-11-2001 World Trade Center and Pentagon attacks. The ensuing wars in Afganistan and Iraq and expanded from there are fulfilling the prophecy, said in Rev 6:4 as “to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword (military might).

War has always been associated with red, the color of blood and the planet Mars and in some of these prophecies the mythological planetary designations are embedded in the Greek origins of the English words they were translated to. That is shown especially in regard to this Rev 6:8 verse. I would add that through the Bush presidency, largely because of the wars and the other deceits and manipulations that are little heard of that can be shown to relate to the Federal Reserve, like the alleged disappearance of trillions of dollars, the U.S. debt reaching new highs that to date many Republican leaders are pushing to use as an excuse to rape the country of their humanitarian programs.

Barack Obama's African American skin color (which is really brownish and he is actually a mix with his Hawaiian, but “white” mother), popularly referred to as black, and mind you seems to have a relationship to dark blue at times in the Old Testament, to potentially relate to the popular blue color of the Democratic party, he represents. As he came into the presidency at the

peak of what is now called the 2008 Financial Crisis that was on the surface led by Wall Street investment bankers activity, being talked about in prophecy in terms of the price of commodities of wheat and barley, associated with how many pennies each would cost shows further how the time of the Obama presidency was fulfilling the slot of the 3<sup>rd</sup> Seal Opening prophecy. This view got a huge boost in my mind when Dstody came to me in a dream and responded to whom I wondered about voting for and said only, "Obama" that later on I realized was related to prophecy. Also previous stock market crashes were named by the popular culture "black" as in the great depression.

So how does pale or pale green or just green play out. Is skin color even much of a factor? It didn't perfectly describe Bush, nor Obama, but not any less than most any "white" person which takes us back to looking at the first "white horse" that I say was Do, though some Christians say is referencing Lucifer because he also has a relationships with "light" the meaning of the Greek leukos that is rooted in the Greek "luke" that means "light" and has additional context as "to make white" or "become white," also having relationship in language to the tribe of Levi, the group of Israelites Jehovah/Moses assigned to serve the overall camp with certain administrative duties as priests.

Lucifer means "shining one, light bearer" or "morning star" or "bringer of dawn," yet Jesus said he was coming as the "bright and morning star." Both the Member of the Next Level who had the task of Jesus and the fallen angel Lucifer, who was a significant student member of the Next Level at one time, had a type of relationship from the start, even before the Adam/Eve event it would seem. If I recall correctly, though I can't quote the words, Ti said Lucifer was Do's adversary(satan) and I do recall Ti saying Do encountered him in a book store, I believe sometime in 1973-4, I suspect after they had awakened more fully while at Gold Beach, which was after they stayed at the Ananda Marga house in Portland, so may have been in that general vicinity at that time. I don't know exactly what Do saw in that book store as they didn't say more, but I believe Do said he was frightened by what he saw.

I suppose it could have been of some equivalence to that entity I saw where I lived at the time in Vermont when I was re-awakening and I had a dream with Ti in it and awoke and saw this dark figure glide by me. It took me a few

moments to realize what I'd seen but I tried to follow it as I have reported before. This figure was so dark it stood out in a dimly lit room as if it was about 4 1/2 feet tall as if a black sheet had been draped over a youngster of that height so I could see the head and shoulder shape.

Like the one sitting on the white horse, Lucifer, it seems also has a covenant with his followers, (that can be seen in Rev 12:7 referring to the Dragon and his angels battling with the Archangel Michael and his angels), just as Ti instructed their students to form with Do, (they called a “committal” that we practiced writing to Do) which resembles the covenant Jehovah instructed their Israeli (Ti and Do said meant the “overcomer”) students to form with Moses and the Father required of their students to form with Jesus (The Father expressed that several times vocally heard by some). Do's task was to bring each student to a “pure” condition of faith in he and Ti, having adopted all their behaviors and ways that included “giving our life” to them which included having the willingness to give the life of their vehicle, all importantly “in their service,” as overcoming human behaviors and/or leaving all behind and/or giving one's life for any other reason than for Them, given one knows about them wouldn't yield the same result necessarily as the Luciferians also have their student body willing to do the same things to please him, even though they don't necessarily know it's Lucifer they are pleasing. The only exception I am aware of that can get one's Soul saved for a future classroom would be to give one's life for another human as Jesus described to be the “greatest love” one could show for another. Since Jesus commandment at his exit was to focus on the second greatest commandment of “love your neighbor as yourself” - for those that never heard of Ti and Do to give their lives to save someone else, regardless of whether they know about what Jesus said or not would seem to meet that qualification. I may be wrong about that and there may be other ways of looking at it.

Even Jesus disciples were giving their lives on Jesus instruction to drink the same cup of his blood (red/fire) he was choosing to drink - by telling the same truth to those who would want them dead because of. And in these ways, as Jesus said, one was “making their eye single” that “filled their body full of light,” which is the overcoming process that Ti and Do called the “change over” and “metamorphosis” and is the definition of a “Christ” (and the caterpillar's chrysalis), as one who accomplishes that process that yields them a new body that becomes eternal for as long as they continue to choose

to fill themselves with the Mind that comes from their Older Members. That Mind comes from the Chief of Chiefs of Older Members in the Next Level. (Do said we would understand more about where He came from once we become Members of the Next Level - the human brain doesn't have the capacity to understand much about that).

One big proof that the “white horse” is depicting Do, who was the same Soul who performed the task in the vehicle named Jesus is because the first horse doesn't open his seal until after there is a “disclosure roar” in Rev 6:1, translated less literally as “noise thunder” which relates to the fact that it's only “the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof” in Rev 5 who is also the one who is described as a lion roaring seven roars that were disclosures/roars in Rev 10.

Yet with that said, Lucifer is also compared to a Lion. Thus the Next Level is providing a total opportunity to believe what we choose to believe because of what they give those that want to be in their service. We can't ever go by scripture alone. The one safeguard that always works is to do our projection of asking or screaming for help and to know the truth and how we can serve - as far out into the distant heavens as we can imagine - but directed to the one who is assigned as our “heavenly Father” in whatever language. As long as we do that, we will be led to see the truth in the scriptures. Even if we use the names Ti and Do, it seems to me we need to think of them in the distant heavens to assure it gets to them, because even as we speak there can be those the Luciferians could instruct to try to interfere with anyone who calls on those names. If it's a casual asking, there's no guarantee they are going to see your petitioning as a meaningful request.

Also, it's clear that this is a time when the Luciferian space aliens are coming down on us in a way and to a degree not permitted when Ti and/or Do and Crew were still working on their overcoming process until at least 1997 as it says in the end of Rev 12 and other places occurs and is spoken about in Do and Crews writings as well, some of which I included in the section on Dan 7:7 prophecy.

Also, Do is depicted as sitting on the “white horse,” where white also means “made white” or purified his human vehicle making his “whole body filled with light,” as Jesus said was the goal accomplished and described as

Christing, where pure light looks white. It was also said this way, using “white” because his vehicle was slated to be “white as snow” (Rev 1:14). Of course this was totally distorted by the Luciferians to influence certain humans to think anyone with a very lite pigmented skin coloration was somehow special or supreme over those with a body with more color pigment. I believe it's worthy of consideration that the Next Level chose to send their Representative to take a whitish pigmented body, as did most of the student body because I suspect it's genes were more kin to the white body's the Luciferian fallen angels had when they fell. Ti and Do said that they thought their current student body, if they conquered the Luciferian influence on them to fall away would be taking over the positions those Luciferians held for the time they were working for their Older Member. I suspect some of those Luciferian space aliens may have served as those referred to by Enoch as the Watchers from within spacecrafts that would have also been provided to them, (though craft that were more primitive but fitting for their task but potentially in advance of anything humans had at that time or in the previous civilization on earth.)

It could make sense that the Older Member and crew might choose vehicles that were difficult in the way they were bred to think they were “supreme” as said in the Luciferian stimulated white supremacy movement that is clear to be related to the time of Hitler, but probably well before that into the Roman, Greek and Egyptian kingdom and into the previous civilization perhaps. Thus these vehicles genetic programming, to include thinking they were equivalent or greater than those who really were their Older Members became the prime reason given for their fall, thus would need to be overcome by the returning Older Member and Crew.

That overall sense of self importance or to “want to be seen as special” or being “a little too pleased with self” are both probably characteristics of some or all of these Luciferians who fell and in fact were what Ti said I needed to overcome to board the spacecraft, so dealing with became the characteristics my assigned adversary we called our “booger” would employ against me.

Incidentally, Ti and Do said from the beginning that their teachings about “discarnate influences” doesn't have to be 100% accurate as it just works to think of it that way to mount an effective defense against. However, as time went on it became clear what they meant by saying that. It was not the only



way humans were influenced in an unseen way, which they compared to a human going to their computer to type in a command, programming the computer equivalent to a discarnate spirit doing so with a human vehicle.

I realized later that they had also talked about “thought forms” as another form of influence, saying that the space aliens could bombard humans with certain thoughts/programming to keep them asleep. Sometimes when we moved into a new craft (house) we would get instruction to rid the house of any unseen influences be they discarnates or thought forms. It was a silly time and I'm sure it tested some to do, but it entailed taking a broom or dust mop or something of that sort and going around the house into all the corners and closets as if we were sweeping them out of corners, etc. while verbally telling them to get out, I guess assuming some were there from the last occupants of that house, since we rarely moved into a brand new house. If we did it in a house, we did it one time and it was always done with lightheartedness, not like a solemn ritual. I never saw Ti and Do do it. On one of the last exit video's, meant for the world to see, days before they exited their vehicles, Do was anything but lighthearted.

Most of the Classroom's internal meetings Ti and Do gave were certainly serious minded. There were not always lighthearted moments. Their intention was to stimulate our growth not to entertain us. But it didn't mean Ti and Do were “down in the mouth” and certainly did no raising of their voice or talking down to anyone while it remained clear they were pushing us to complete our tasks of taking over our human vehicles while also sending out Next Level Mind to the world.

Ti and Do always instilled a sense of urgency to student's accomplishment of the lesson plan though when delivering lessons mostly addressed the entire group instead of singling any one of us out in a meeting.

They would often talk to the entire class as if all needed the motivation that comes when the teacher is trying to accelerate a students growth that sometimes resulted in a student leaving the classroom thereafter. During those times, they would sometimes say, this doesn't necessarily apply to all of you. I don't want to mislead anyone. The classroom was always a very serious effort but part of it was learning to not slip into human casualness, called “familiarity” with one another or with the teachers while not letting the seriousness cause us to have a disturbed “down in the mouth” countenance,

nor a noticeably bubbly one. The goal was to operate on an even keel, no highs or lows in our manner though there certainly was a great deal of smiles and laughter, even fun and pleasure. It just would include only pleasures and fun the Older Members determined and regulated for us and taught us how to experience as a member of the Next Level would. After all the entire experience was considered to be like a “God Astronaut Training Program” and/or a laboratory. When we see humans working in a laboratory, even in a university, it's not a time to joke around as we want our focus on the success of the experiment as the priority. This is why they set the atmosphere of the craft (house) to be what we would find on a Next Level spacecraft laboratory. We had no props to give the appearance of a spacecraft. It was all in our attitude. There was never room for chit chatting, or slumping down in a chair, taking our shoes off and putting our feet up kind of relaxing or dosing off. We were “on duty” all the time and the biggest part of being on duty was to be in total control over our own human vehicle both with the content of our thoughts and our actions to include our outward appearance.

I did fall for that booger's influence that sought to build “self importance” even though I was not aware I was being taken in that direction but it took me some ten years after leaving Ti and Do's classroom to recognize. But relating these characteristics to that prospect that the original fallen angels had “white” looking vehicles, which may not be accurate, does not suggest it's any less a task to overcome any race of human vehicle as all have Luciferian characteristic misinformation programming and genetic mammalian programs to rise out of and above. In fact the difficulty Dstody had in the classroom was compounded because for over 21 years in the classroom, he was the only “black” African American vehicle and it was tough, because his “booger” would try to have him think he was looked down upon by his fellow students with “white” shaded vehicles. I know this as I was sometimes his partner and Do also talked about it in meetings - that he had to rise above identifying as his vehicle (as did we all) but his programming in that area was that much harder to override than those in white vehicles because by in large white vehicles made up the majority in the U.S. and what went with that was the programming many were even born with in degrees and/or became fostered in their upbringing that assumed even subconsciously they were in general above non-whites.

Ti and Do always said that we had a hand in picking out our human vehicles

to take over to perform our task through but that the Next Level helped us, so our vehicles would be a “match” for the growth our Minds still needed to accomplish to qualify for graduation that would then provide us with ever more responsible tasks on a Next Level crew. One can be rest assured that the vehicle we each have, speaking to those who are giving themselves to Ti and Do's service now, are exactly what they need and were picked to receive their “seed” because they have the potential to both graft to the Older Members vine and overcome their humanness, whether one is a returning Soul or a new Soul - which makes no difference.

But in relating Pluto to a large planet size craft with an “experimental earth” inside as Ti and Do built into what they called a “fictional story based on the truth,” though not saying what parts were fictional, it's interesting that Pluto has a huge white heart shaped spot on it that is totally smooth looking verses the rest of the planet looking like earth minus the oceans, while also having many areas that have craters on them. I also realized that this spot they say is heart shaped is like totally white and Do (Jesus) returns one more time but not incarnate according to prophecy on a “white horse” which is said in two places in prophecy that show a different meaning.

Rev 19:11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white ((3022 leukos from luke (“light”), white)) horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

Rev 19:12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name ((surname, was called)) written ((graven description)), that no man ((no one)) knew, but ((if not)) (he) himself ((auto= “his own”)).

(In other words, no one knew his name except his own, those he reveals it to (Rev 3:12) and who write it on their own forehead as shown in Rev 14:1).

Now the timing here is well after the first way he comes sitting on a “white horse” in Rev 6:2 as a part of the opening of the first seal. This is shown in the next verse where he is described as “clothed with a vesture dipped in blood”:

Rev 19:13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

This means that the “horse” he is seen sitting on is not their physical body (though can still be a Next Level Member's biological body whose service is as the equivalent of the way a human would relate to a living form of transportation but seen by humans as a “white light,” which is what Jesus said was his modus operandi in returning, though referring to the stage that was more for the ones who were potentially in the “last” harvest, mostly x-Christians, where they are, “x” and/or “christian” by birth/upbringing and/or choice, but does not disqualify anyone who ever thought the real Jesus (not the Christian largely false Jesus) was someone extraordinarily special and perhaps really from those who created our reality. His modus operandi for those who were “first” was with “plainer/bolder,” as Ti and Do called more “generic” non-religisized, non-spiritualized terminology.

Ti and Do used to refer to our cars as horses. Mostly we didn't call the cars horses but when one had to go into the shop for repairs Do would say the car or “red van.” for instance was in the “horsepistol.” Plus Ti and Do said Next Level members “wear vehicles” like humans wear a suit - using the example of a space suit or underwater suit, something that provided facility to perform certain tasks by. They also said that one could have a suit that was actually a spacecraft used to transport a crew to perform certain tasks with. Imagine that, which puts a new meaning to the idea of Jonah being in the belly of a whale, though I'm not saying a whale could be a suit for a Next Level member. A whale is a mammal and Next Level Members don't wear mammalian vehicles unless they take one to incarnate into to serve on their needed task of bringing some up. (There is no sense in wondering if there could be an in the sea among mammalian whales and dolphin graduation classroom as we know that human beings were made to appear like Next Level Members, but of course I'm not one to say what is impossible).

Also this “vesture” is “dipped in blood” which may be a reference to the Older Member's vehicle named Jesus as it was certainly dipped in blood in that it didn't stay dead - it was briefly dipped in death, which may be a way to see that. But even if that same vehicle came back piloted by Do's Next Level Older Member Mind/Soul, Do said he wouldn't be showing “scars” to anyone (which I doubt he would have in that vehicle anymore if he did decide to bring it back to satisfy prophecy in that way. Do did say that the Luciferians might portray that same vehicle in some way to trick people into worshipping them, perhaps as a hologram (Image of or with or coordinated with the

Beast).

So it seems this Rev 19:11 reference to a white horse is actually speaking of the spacecraft, Do returns in, while occupying the vehicle he “changed over” into a Next Level vehicle 2000 years ago. Do didn't address this except to say if Jesus came back he would not be showing his scars. He also considered that he might return with an “armada” of spacecrafts which then looks like the next verses:

Rev 19:14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

Again, these are on “white horses,” their spacecrafts and they all have new vehicles (clothed) depicted as “fine linen,” which is a reference to the way the priest in the Moses camp wore “fine linen” the most delicate fabric and known to be worn by human kings and royalty that these have just graduated to receive by both overcoming their humanness through Ti and Do's direction and once again “laying down their human vehicles lives” having trusted their Older Member and having come to be one mind with him.

Rev 19:15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

Rev 19:16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

Again this last verse ties into the Jesus physical vehicle that all the commentators I've reviewed on this verse read seem to miss entirely is said this way to show his vehicle's physicality equated with an article of clothing as a “vesture,” also translated to, “apparel, cloke, clothes, garment, raiment, or robe.”

It might be that the white spot on Pluto is a door or a spacecraft itself that is on the surface or just below the surface and/or inside Pluto. The “New Jerusalem” is described as a spacecraft some 1378-1420 miles square (or perhaps in diameter, so round). Pluto was just re-measured to be 1473 miles in diameter thus who knows if this is possible.

Since the Next Level can change the vibration of a spacecraft like they can change the vibration of the cells of the physical bodies as Jesus demonstrated

with his changed over vehicle, appearing and disappearing, and since Ti and Do told us that the Next Level could have a spacecraft right on top of our “craft” (what we called the house we lived and worked in) though unseen to us unless we raised our vibrations to see, it seems possible that the New Jerusalem could be literally inside of or above and below what we see as Pluto. This gives a new meaning to the term “UNDER WORLD” that is one of the primary definitions of what the deity identified as Pluto is in charge of. Additionally, if what we call “heaven,” is as the Jews defined as having three parts, the 1<sup>st</sup> could be where Souls are saved, termed Paradise (by Jesus) or Abraham's Bosom, after their physical vehicle dies if they have pleased the Next Level to qualify. Ti and Do said this “heaven” has “gates” and/or “boxes” that are not freely passed between equally by all the inhabitant Souls. I would suggest these in this “heaven” would be those in Do's 3<sup>rd</sup> Group who could be salvaged from the recycling.

I would suggest the second heaven is then related to Do's 2<sup>nd</sup> Group which may be where some have been given Student model vehicles to serve the Next Level and learn some more lessons until they are brought back to finish their overcoming, while the Heaven or 1<sup>st</sup> Group actually have Next Level physical vehicles assigned them and significant service and dwell in sight of the Older Members - Ti and Do.

Ti and Do did indicate that the “garden” is provided with all the options humans can then “pull in” by their thirst to want to know about as their civilization progresses. If virtually all the humans are cleaned off the planet that have not shown allegiance to the Next Level as prophecy indicates and the Next Level then dissolves all the spirits in that first heaven, then when they restart the next garden experiment on the NEW Earth, then having also a new “heaven” it will be like giving all the remaining humans a fresh start since all the “tares” would have also been removed - even if some of them escaped underground. (The Next Level would know who went where so could decide to preserve some to become the catalyst adversaries (aka satans) for the next civilization's planting, even depicted as happening as soon as 1000 years after these stages are “done.”

I am surmising that the New Earth is speaking of the refurbished earth as Do said the earth was still a good planet to serve the Next Level. It just needed to be spaded and the weeds need to be recycled. But the “heaven,” this first

heaven, it seems will be removed, as shown, which takes place after what seems to be a bombardment by objects in space that causes all those on earth at that time to run to hide in their underground hiding places.

Rev 6:14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

The removal of this “heaven” or “sky” portion of the “elevated areas” appears to be the spacecraft referred to as the city of God that was originally moved to North America from the Middle East, as Jesus indicated would occur when he said the Kingdom of God would be given to a new nation (ethnic people) and that Jerusalem would become waste because of how the religious had stoned and killed the prophets sent there. By being moved it became the New Jerusalem prophesied in Rev 3:12, where it was said would have a New Name given to His students who were to return with Him to take human vehicles again (one meaning of resurrection), who were described as the “overcomers,” which is the actual meaning of an Israeli as “one who prevails, conquers, overcomes as, by, through Jehovah's lesson plan” that was given to the one who was Jacob when he successfully wrestled with the “fallen angel” and prevailed. That new name would identify it's new location, installed over the United States mainland, though in particular over the southwest part of the U.S., covering the general territory from the Mississippi river to the Pacific ocean - about 1360 miles, with Los Angeles, the “city of God's angels” being where Ti and Do first spoke to a group who leave all behind to follow them in early April of 1975 that starts their gathering of that student body. This removal of this “heavenly spacecraft” may have been tied into the great earthquake (shaking) that is sited in the verse before this removal is depicted, but is soon followed by a new earth and new heaven installation, once again referred to as the New Jerusalem in Rev 21:

Rev 21:1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

As shown in Rev 19 and 20, this New Earth and New Heaven is slated to be installed after the 1000 years, during which the Luciferian space aliens are again locked up underground, in their “under world” which may include any humans still alive and in their service, occupied by them, who, whether they know it or not aligned with them so became of one mind with them and were allowed to escape the surface recycling.

I imagine the Next Level can see exactly where humans have their new facilities they are working diligently on as we speak and is what is behind some of the financial scheming the “secret government” has engaged to keep funding while keeping it's accounting away from government budgetary scrutiny.

Imagine after 1000 years in their Under World to where they could potentially produce ten or so generations of offspring, how far removed those offspring would be from all that happened in the 21<sup>st</sup> century. All their electronic media would have degraded along with documentation that there would be little of anyway since everything is made more or less digital and what was passed on between generations would be like playing that game telephone as memories would also fade and change and so what one would probably have would be not a whole lot different from a mythological story of gods (seen as the space aliens) battling one another with the mortals siding with one or another and getting caught in between. Meanwhile in whatever location on the planet the Next Level wanted to foster the start of a new experiment to grow souls from, these would be of a different mindset also having their stories but with the seed of truth in their souls and their lineage of genes, mental and physical that knows there exist “creators” who have the overview of it all and the Next Level seems to give some generations proof of their existence shown in Rev 21 and 22.

Ti and Do said that the only time proof isn't given, that is, in a way that is very hard to ignore, though can always be seen differently, is when there is a chance for some to graduate during the END TIME, as they must come into full trust in the incarnate Older Members on the basis of their INFORMATION and EXAMPLE alone, which is what Jesus described as the “Word” - coming in the flesh, made to inhabit flesh, made flesh. That “truth” must be taken into one's Soul container through the human vehicle's sensory systems and primarily through the eyes and ears - sight and hearing while under the influence of those who became by their own choice adversarial (a Satan). The process of sorting out and discarding the misinformation from the adversary that becomes the dominant mindset on the planet from Next Level Mind provides the mechanism that literally builds strength of our own Mind and is a literal grafting to our Older Members Mind.

It's like having an interface between two computer systems. The better the



interface the stronger the graft and the more they can operate as ONE, while each remains an individual instrument to assist others “coming up.” The further along one gets in having that graft to their Older Member the more distant they become with those who are first “coming up.” For this reason, while Ti was incarnate they spent most of their time keeping distance from the student body. But as the student body numbers diminished because people left or because Ti and Do arranged for some to leave the group - feeling they weren't demonstrating the degree of readiness they needed, Ti and Do could spend more time with the student body. Even so there were some they could spend more time with, without distractions that would come as our influences sought to weigh on them. They came to identify which student had which influences by the thoughts and feelings they would have, that they wouldn't otherwise have if such and such a student wasn't in close proximity.

Thus throughout the classroom Do was attempting to communicate with the student body and often saw the need to say more when he knew some students weren't getting it. Ti would often say a few words to a few sentences and it wouldn't seem like she was saying anything extraordinary to understand, but Do would then come at the subject from several vantage points and we'd basically, if we were being good students would be just sopping it up like a good sponge. One hardly could have a question if one was listening because we were taught to linger on every word, at least that's the way I thought of listening, so that there was no room to think about a question or to judge if I believed it or not. To each students efforts and capacity they were totally trusting them, yet if we received each “dose” it would be shown in our thoughts because we were often given assignments to express ourselves in notes to them and sometimes we'd have time for questions and answers at the end of a meeting, while at other times they would hold another meeting a day or so later to give us a chance to absorb/digest the “medicine” the new perspective contained. No one was becoming a robot from this experience though if a student was progressing they would want to be robotic in their adoption of everything they were given because they knew and felt there could be nothing greater than to be a clean “pipeline” for one's Older Member's mind, as Jesus demonstrated he was and wanted to be for his “Father.”

Someone giving their life in service to Ti and Do will increasingly become

aware of the huge gap between the norms of society and the reality from the Next Level, the reasons we even exist and our ultimate hoped for purpose we must choose to pursue or not. There will be so relative few who choose to pay attention to anything Ti and Do said and that will also go for the reality of what Jesus taught, so that there will be few and far between those one can relate to on any more than a superficial level. This requires “endurance” to keep on trying to provide the truth when most will call them crazy or misled by Satan or some equivalent with hardly anything to go by at all. Even armed with all these new interpretations will be hardly paid any mind to unless the Next Level has given them a seed. In that case, when those with that seed hear the truth, a light will turn on in their head, like a smelling salt of some recognition. A few will want to pursue the truth from Ti and Do full out and this would be one of the ways those providing the truth will face further persecution, as when some of these begin to separate from their world, whoever is left behind will blame what they looked to and lacking Ti and Do's incarnate presence, the next avenue to attack will be those that become Ti and Do's “active students” and this will require them to have “faith” that when they are apprehended or hunted down, if they keep their faith in Ti and Do and “stand for them” when challenged, that no matter what they then experience they will reap the reward of being accelerated to their next station in Next Level service.

-“kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth” - Kill is translated from Greek *apokteino* = separation by death. I suspect this interpretation includes how this is a time of separating the tares from the wheat as there are clearer terms to depict the act of killing as in the slaughter of one's physical body.

This “killing” takes place in the fourth part of the earth (essentially the U.S. and it's closest allies with/from weapons (sword - at this time with guns and bombs, possibly seen as the increases in school, mall, movie theater, sporting event shootings and bombings, political rallies, abortion clinics, on military bases and virtually anyplace public or private) and with/from famine, destitution, scarcity of food and/or from highly toxic food, water, air, perhaps like GMO's and by the dead (those who are dead to the Next Level seeking to silence or get revenge against what they may see as heretics or blasphemers according to whatever their beliefs are, religious or secular) and by the hunting and traps set by the governmental “BEAST's” (the U.S. and the E.U.,

and any employed by or in league with their behaviors and ways of thinking, laws and nationalism, etc.) as we see by increasing FBI, ATF, CIA sting operations like we saw at Ruby Ridge and Waco, Texas re: the Branch Davidians, by police departments that target any form of dissidence against the establishment that often makes people of color prime targets. To include institutions like the World Health Organization (WHO) that seek to make vaccination programs mandatory despite the consequences, or via man made pollution they won't fix like the way lead and various petrochemical carcinogens and radioactive waste is allowed into our air, water and food supplies.

For additional considerations in the relationship between this Fourth Seal and Dan 7:7's Fourth Beast (King) see section: III.D.4.b.iv. DAN 7:3 - DAN 7:7 INTERPRETATION.

**IV.D.1. REV 13:11-18 - THE SECOND BEAST - DANIEL 7'S "LITTLE HORN" HAS TWO INSTRUMENTS WHO ARE FALSE CHRISTS AND FALSE PROPHETS IN REPRESENTATION OF THE LUCIFERIAN MISINFORMATION MIND AS SEEN AS 1) NEW AGE SPIRITUALISTS AND SPACE ALIEN CONTACTEES, CHANNELERS OR CLAIMANTS OF CHRIST AND/OR MAITREYA ENLIGHTENMENT, CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS, UNIVERSAL MIND, ONENESS REPRESENTATIVES, ASCENDED MASTERS AND THEIR DISCIPLES WITH THE DAHLI LAMA FIGUREHEAD AND 2) THE HOLY SEE STATE AS LED BY THE MOST ECUMENICAL FIGUREHEAD POPE FRANCIS AND HIS VATICAN CITY STATE AND BANK ENCLAVE OF CARDINALS AND WORLDWIDE ORGANIZATION OF WHAT HAVE BECOME ALONG WITH THEIR OFFSHOOT SECTS FALSE CHRIST-ANS**

Rev 13:11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of ((out of, from, by, away from)) the earth ((ge= country, region, occupants, soil)); and he had two horns like ((similar (in appearance or character), manner)) a lamb ((a Christ [one who has given up their life overcoming the human kingdom for the Kingdom of Heaven])), and he spake as ((which how, like, to wit, with all speed)) a dragon ((drakon= fabulous kind of serpent)).

Rev 13:12 And he exerciseth ((4160 poieo= make, band together, bring forth, commit, content, continue, agree, appoint, avenge)) all the power ((ability,

privilege, capacity, competence, freedom, mastery, superhuman, strength, right)) of the first beast before him, and causeth ((4160 - poieo)) the earth ((1093 ge= countries)) and them which dwell therein to worship ((kiss the hand of, serve like a dog)) the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

These descriptions seem to be spot on with the “little horn” and how it has “eyes” - The Holy See - the Holy Roman Catholic empire's hierarchy and/or the European origin Masonic “all seeing eye” from the far east “third eye” shown to be of the mindset of the founders of the U.S. as seen inside the dollar bill's pyramid.

Dan 7:8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

Another indication of the identity of this other Beast is in Daniel's dream/vision reference to how “before” this time of the emergence of this other Beast, three of the first Beasts ten horns (Dan 7:7 documents for this context), though is often referenced here in the Revelations, really points to England, France and Spain's (including in lessor ways; Italy, Belgium, the Netherlands - the Dutch from Holland) various claims and colonies on North America that were all three uprooted from North America by significant wars in the foundation of the U.S.

Also, this second Beast comes out of the human kingdom on/from earth. Like the first U.S. Beast it's development began at about the same time though at a different pace, but essentially it seems as a result of the emergence of the space aliens from their underground prison cells (bottomless pit), as first shown in Rev 9.

Here is a little summary of that part of Rev 9: It describes “locusts with tails that sting like scorpions.” Whenever tail is used, it often has to do with, in this case indicating these are creatures that procreate like mammals, which we know is of primary interest to the space aliens. Also in the abduction reports most were put into a type of comatose state of semi-consciousness but had no capacity to run or fight back (though there are exceptions, that did still have a capacity to resist), but they were made into the walking dead for the time, no doubt through the use of some type of drug, even administered with

a “beam of light” hitting them, as was described by Travis Walton as “blue” and a similar report from Credo Mutwa and others. It's interesting in the Travis Walton as reported by his companions who observed some of his abduction, a beam of light seemed to pick his body up and pull it into the spacecraft. That's particularly interesting as one of a number of indications that this “second Beast” does great wonders including “making fire come down from heaven on earth in the sight of men” from Rev 13:13 and the name of Travis Walton's book and/or made for television movie I believe was “Fire from the sky” - sky is another translation for Greek ouranos with it's equivalent as “heaven.”

The timeline of these events of the emergence of this second Beast is like most all prophecy in stages - degrees of application starting in this case of Rev 9 in the 1940's and 1950's but demonstrating these characteristics in the decades thereafter and seemingly brought to a head some time after the first Beast's head wound is healed which shows as when the U.S. seemingly recovers from the two falls of the 9/11 attacks and the global financial crisis of 2009. But these “wonders” are technological and some of the space aliens had spacecraft with these facilities, though related to this second Beast, humans seem to now have developed some of the same technologies. Russia recently announced having a beam weapon they could use to disable anything that uses electronics. The range of operation is the greatest challenge though.

They are described as on “horses dressed for battle” which sounds like primitive (compared to Next Level) spacecrafts, and are said to have the “faces of men (humans)” with “hair like women,” perhaps depicting females and/or males with long hair.

This is interesting in the light of the report of a Swiss man named Billy Meier who reported in 1975 he met face to face with a human looking female space alien named Semjase who had hair down to her waist and said they came from a star system just past what we call the Pleiades. Billy's first encounters were claimed to start in 1942 when he was 5 years old, a common claim from contactees and abductees to start with them when they are very young. It is interesting that many of the abductees and contactees say their captors say they came from primarily the same star systems as see noted in the book of Job:

Job 9:9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the

south.

Job 38:31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?

Also, Meier in 1963 said he discovered what he said were ancient Aramaic scrolls in a tomb south of the Old City of Jerusalem. From them he wrote a book called the Talmud Immanuel that claims to be the original teachings and life events of Immanuel who Meier says is the same one who was called Jesus Christ. I have reviewed parts of it as it was written in German but certain parts were translated to English and it seems to be another spiritualized distortion/dilution that can be put alongside the Urantia book.

Also in some of the pictures from other abductees and contactees there were at times some that looked like “grays” but when they had problems with their victim (who often later thought themselves elevated to a “chosen one” contactee) they brought in a more human looking being that sometimes was illustrated as a male with long hair who would put them at ease. These became referred to as Nordics and that is especially interesting as they were mostly related to the Scandinavian European countries that are now mostly part of the EU.

THUS IT SEEMS MOST LIKELY THIS SECOND BEAST IS MOST ENCAPSULATED AS THE EUROPEAN UNION WITH IT'S TWO LAMB LIKE INSTRUMENTS (HORNS) THAT SPEAK THE LUCIFERIAN (DRAGONS) MIND:

1) One horn seems to be the Tibetan Dalai Lama as the biggest figurehead that has attracted many New Agers to, in both north America and Europe that has spawned many associated movements and practices. Offshoots who often align with the Dalai Lama and Tibetan Buddhism, if not culturally, by adopting their thinking and techniques include many Space Alien contactees, abductees bearing hybrid children who become channels and leaders of believers. Some think of themselves as a returned Maitreya, considered to be a title of some equivalence to, “Christ” in Buddhist eschatology that does have some similarities, but all and all seems to be another “copy.” However, the source of this Buddhist thinking/behaviors, lessons may have stemmed from the work of an Older Member from the Next Level, as Do indicated was possible because of similar doctrine of renunciation of the world and conquering of the senses, etc. and because Jesus said he had another “fold” he

was to attend to after he left via his “cloud.”

Northern European New Agers seem to have been especially gravitated to Buddhist influences, and some of those are focused on a belief in the returning Maitreya. There are a number of Space Alien contactees that have even shared information that is kin to Buddhist ideas - and of course it's predecessor religion Hinduism. Rael is a prime example of a leader of some 65,000 Raelians (they claim) worldwide who claims space aliens, even some with the names Satan and Lucifer, whom Rael reports he met face to face during one episode, were the Book of Genesis Elohim and thus created all humans and also created Jesus. Rael currently uses the title, “Maitreya” and he may be the biggest European manifestation of this “horn.” It's interesting that those same two Space Aliens who told Rael this, also said they didn't create the planets, which according to the Genesis account that Moses wrote was created by the Elohim as well, which then becomes confirmation as to who these Space Aliens are. They are the Fallen Angels who did engineer or propagate and hybridize their seed with human seed to produce those called the Nephilim who could be considered the “tares” Jesus spoke about, the seed from the enemy sown in the same “field” of the garden as Their “wheat/corn seed” was sown.

Regards to the Maitreya portrayal, there is another who has for many years gone by the name Benjamin Crème who has an organization called “Share International” who says there is an India born Englishman who is the Maitreya but who isn't going to show his proof of that until the world has fallen to a certain condition of degradation that he will then save humanity from, as I generally understand it.

Another who claims some spiritual elite status is Billy Meier and there are various believers in him who became channel's of the Luciferian Space Alien souls and/or discarnates known as Pleiadians. There are many others to include Aetherian and Arcturan contactees and groups which have formed around them, some of which also have contactees who insinuate or directly say they are the return of Jesus (what I heard on a meeting tape implied by Alex Collier and from reports of what David Icke said when he first came on the public scene) or say they are both the return of Jesus and the Buddha, especially in the case of Rael.

David Icke, a contactee who I've read a little about said or implied he was the

return of Jesus. Most of these seem to gravitate most to Hindu and Buddhist beliefs and practices thinking that traveling to Tibet and India is a way to reach for further enlightenment along with certain yogic practices. They seem to have in common believing in the practice of meditation, they suggest if everyone did would bring about world peace through the idea some have called the “100<sup>th</sup> monkey.” That's saying as soon as the 100<sup>th</sup> one did something the entire community would just begin doing it. I don't deny there could be truth to that, except it's really happened in reverse to where most are pro killing whatever they see as their enemy and even doing so in the name of their “god” who of course is a “false god” - the IMAGE or copy or facsimile of the Real Members of the Next Level.

I would say most of these don't generally acknowledge the presence of a real being named Lucifer who because of his agenda to get off the planet stimulates further efforts among humans to develop their sciences and technologies to where human's death and destruction and coveting of resources and those who suffer because of, become “collateral damage,” as we also see certain humans talk of, they use to justify their killing of civilians in their various warring.

These New Agers generally replace the fact that there are Living Beings who designed everything. Instead they promote thinking of the creation in nebulous ways removing the Chief of Chiefs (what Ti and Do called the Oldest Member of the Next Level) with his being a “Cosmic Consciousness” or “Universal Mind” or “Oneness” no one need answer to as an authority over us and all of the creation, replacing the reality of the many membered kingdom that created the Earth for a purpose to grow souls upon who can graduate from their human condition to the idea that we are already living eternally in spirit form in an endless cycle of reincarnation or that we can overcome the world without appealing to Older Members from the Next Level to achieve eternal life as a spirit and not have to return to incarnate again. It's telling how the two webmasters of the Heavensgate.com web site have seemed to adopt quite a few of these frames of thought as their new philosophy, while portraying themselves as the authority over all the information Ti and Do and Crew left behind for us.

For example this view of “endless reincarnation” (according to reports from the interviews given by webmaster and former student of Ti and Do, named



Mrc, in the group, who was instructed by Do to leave the group in 1987 for not wanting to abide by all the lesson steps talks like this, while they say they are also working for Ti and Do, turning into quite the contradiction since Ti and Do never even insinuated such a concept in all their tapes and writings and what I personally heard from being with them for a combined 19 years.

These former students are the very ones who are maintaining the Heavensgate.com web site Do and Crew set up and gave them as a task to keep up. This and many other things they say (presuming both are of one mind in their statements as they no longer use names) in their interviews are seeming to move far away from Ti and Do's Mind that I can bring a great deal of evidence for saying. However, they can still change as can we all when we learn about how we have gotten off the straight and narrow.

But here are links to the blog posts I made to try to bring more truth to what they provided in their interviews:

Sawyer's Critique of Heaven's Gate Webmasters Interview with upvoted.com  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2015/10/30/upvoted-com-interview-with-heavensgate-com-webmasters-and-sawyers-claims-of-misinformation/>

Sawyer's Critique of Heaven's Gate Webmasters Interview with Gizmodo.com  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2014/09/23/gizmodo-online-legacy-of-a-suicide-cult-and-the-webmasters-misinformation-lies-and-deceit/>

Sawyer's Critique of Heaven's Gate Webmasters Interview with thenextweb.com  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/08/05/critique-of-thenextweb-2015-article-on-heavens-gate/>

Ti and Do spoke of how Lucifer gradually slipped to become more and more separately thinking from his Older Members until he didn't even know he was separate from them. Ti said he still knows the Chief exists but he so resents being jailed on earth that he is bent on battling against the Next Level even though he was given many chances to change. I have to wonder if one of those two webmasters is so resentful of being told to leave the class because of his not wanting to embrace the lesson referred to as "I could be wrong" that is behind his reason to withhold about 266 more audio meeting tapes Do made from 1985 to 1997.

These new age contactees often quote a tiny few of the things Jesus said to the general public, often focusing on two verses where Jesus says, (out of context), "The Kingdom of God is within you" where within meant both that it starts as a seed put in each human vehicle, but then that receiver fosters to grow and allows to be nurtured. Another quote describes how the incarnate Older Member comes from the Kingdom of God as one of it's Representatives "from among you" (which is also the way Moses said one like him would return), used to justify an earth origin to the returning Rep's incarnation. Another is where Jesus said, "God is a Spirit" which is synonymous with how Ti and Do said that every Member of the Next Level was a Mind to where a Mind is the stuff that they have filled their Soul container with and that they are still physical beings because of but use physical vehicles they grow on vines to wear like a human would wear a special suit for a special task like as astronaut or diving suit. What Jesus seemed to mean by saying that, was that Next Level members were not seen and like said are composed of their Older Member's Mind which is synonymous with the term, "spirit."

These often focus on Jesus' call for peace ignoring that he meant as a behavior among others, while not meaning contentment and inner peace in ourselves as within ourselves he wanted us to have "salt" which as one of it's main properties was that of a great enemy to bacteria to preserve life while enhancing it's value:

Mar 9:50 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

2) The other of the Two Horns of this second Beast would then be the latest and perhaps last New Agey styled Pope Francis as the leader of the Holy See state, the Holy Roman Catholic Church that is over the Vatican City State, who to date preaches an ecumenical doctrine now that has very little to do with anything Jesus stood behind except for rhetoric of feeding the poor while he sits on one of the wealthiest banks in the world, that is every bit as much a corporate profiteer/capitalist as exist in any of the strictly secular states and entities in the world. The position of Pope was separated from being in command of the Vatican Bank legalistically but with his Cardinals remains it's head. His talk that boils down to a One World Religion and One World government is right up Lucifer and his associate fallen angel's alley to

have a One World Order. Pope Francis does seem to want to emphasize the plight of the poor and has taken a strong stand on “healing the earth,” at least in rhetoric, but perhaps with his chemistry background is also convinced that the climate change is as he said “mostly man made.” On May 1, 2013 he said, “The book of Genesis tells us that God created man and woman entrusting them with the task of filling the earth and subduing it, which does not mean exploiting it, but nurturing and protecting it, caring for it through their work.” I believe what was meant by “subduing it” really meant “overcome/conquer” the lower evolutionary levels of behaviors and ways.

But perhaps the biggest clue that Pope Francis in his focus on the poor is literally neglecting teaching the most important teachings of Jesus is how he is quoting only the things Jesus taught the general public that he mostly spoke in parables - stories about so they would NOT SEE:

Luk 8:10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

They, the general public were not ready to see and hear the full truth. It would have been too challenging to them and they would have fell prey to the lower forces more easily and would have fed the forces against him. His 3 1/2 year ministry wouldn't have lasted even that long I imagine before he would have been thrown out for sounding like a babbling idiot or possessed by devils all the more. Of course some and probably many Jewish leaders demonstrated they did think those thoughts - it was just less which afforded him more time to help his students, who he did reveal some mysteries to, further opportunity to draw everything from him they could, so they could stand for him when he left and in so doing be sacrificing their physical life which would be their ticket to their next grade in school at graduation time upon his incarnate return. (dying isn't the ticket by the way - service to their Older Member that will result in their death is their ticket. It's just a different focus. There are plenty of people that give their life for another and that can have it's merit but to graduate one must not be giving their life for their own sense of self importance as a martyr that they feel makes them a spiritual hero or some sort of thing in the eyes of others. That's a distortion. Ti and Do always said theirs was “not a martyr trip.”

To top this off, Jesus said upon return he would no longer be talking in

parables thus to still be preaching the parables is like sharing maybe 9<sup>th</sup> grade lessons when it's at the least 11<sup>th</sup> or 12<sup>th</sup> grade time when those in the 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> grades with Jesus would at this time be graduating. This dilution is also seen in many churches around the lands to where they teach the parables and miracles and even the Old Testament toddler lesson plans. It's not like those are bad things to teach but the priority could be preparing people for the return by sharing with them the things Jesus shared with his disciples that he didn't talk to the general public about.

Ti and Do said Lucifer likes “order” in his kingdom so if you break that order, you end up in one of “Lucifer's jails” - the various governmental prison systems. Together these Two Beasts are leading the social and technological aspects of the war of Armageddon which for the Next Level is really a battle for souls between the Luciferian space aliens and the Next Level that humans are the Luciferian pawns of, though some can see through and results in their rebellion and separation from allegiance to either of these two Beasts.

Rev 13:13 And he doeth great wonders ((4592 semeion= sign, wonder, token, mark, prodigy, portent)), so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

Rev 13:14 And deceiveth them that dwell ((house permanently)) on the earth (by the means of those) miracles ((4592 semeion= sign, wonder, token, mark, prodigy, portent)) which he had power to do in the sight ((in the face, presence, before)) (of the) beast; saying ((to lay forth, relate)) to them that dwell ((house permanently)) on the earth, that they should make an image ((1504 eikon from eiko 1503; a likeness, (literally) statue, profile, or as a figure [even an actual Hologram like Fatima]) representation, resemblance, akin to being weak or a faintness as a copy)) to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

The context of who performs these “great wonders aka miracles, (Luciferian signs)” is from the perspective of this “other Beast” of prey, organizations of humans' (mammals) countries, institutions and corporations of the E.U. who like the larger Beast the U.S. are now in various ways under the influence of the Luciferian space aliens and those who carry their seed (misinformation mind).

By the way, it's the false Christs (false anointed ones and/or false Christians) and false prophets (speakers/teachers) that show these “great wonders” and

“miracles,” not the once incarnate Two Witnesses nor their “Active Students.” (That's a phrase Jwnody wrote on Do's behalf that referred to his students that he indicated new believers should try to “connect with” in he and Ti's physical incarnate absence. I suspect he said that to cover his bets, should he leave before his student body, something he always considered could happen. Then new believers would know to seek out those Active Students.)

Mrk 13:22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

Rev 16:14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

This is why one was not going to see the Two Witnesses, bringing on plagues like Moses did nor calling fire down from heaven as Elijah did. Those were listed as their characteristics because it was to show they had the same authority. Ti and Do wondered at times why they didn't seem to have powers like that. They knew they were those in the prophecy and there were times they thought about trying them out, which they said somewhat humorously as they recognized that wasn't really their role at this time. They didn't abide by what prophecy said. They used it for clues of what they knew they were being fed in information. By the way, they said they would both receive the same impressions at the same time that they would only recognize when they came together and checked with one another when they felt something was coming in. This way, it was a check system so one wasn't really leading. They worked as a partnership though Do knew Ti was his Older Member and yielded if the came upon something that seemed to differ though often it didn't really differ except in how they each registered it. They had different brains so in talking about what they were receiving they would talk about them differently at times and that was useful as Do had a closer interface with the student body where Ti had a closer interface with Do and was more distant from the student body. Relating with the student body was primarily Do's task to perform which is part of why Ti left before him.

The great “wonders, miracles, signs, tokens, marks, prodigy, portents” are all on the human level and thus earth based and are things what Ti and Do called “tricks” the Luciferian space aliens stimulate to try to fool people into

thinking they are God or that God was them all along. They are also technologies that have been gleaned from or provided from the space aliens to humans while are also being developed or the subject of experiments to create that are giving rise to more and more advancements in all fields that are to humans WONDROUS to observe and/or be a part of developing. However in the context of this EU beast, European based technological developments and apparent space alien activity put's front and center the many wondrous experiments in atomic and sub atomic particle and energy physics at CERN, the "Council European Research Nuclear" known the most for it's Large Hadron Collider (LHC) that is geared to create antimatter by powering atoms to smash into one another at incredible speeds and then watching the sub atomic results that they recently feel demonstrated the existence of antimatter as described as the Higgs Boson particle.

More directly related to "fire from Heaven" is the CAST telescope recently installed that uses dipole magnets and pipes associated with the LHC that generates x-rays into the Sun looking to discover "axions" that they think will explain subtle differences between matter and antimatter in processes involving the weak force but not the strong force they think can make up dark matter. Now I don't pretend to understand all that except that dark matter in my thinking is what Ti said was "frequency." Human scientists are talking about this as parallel universes - in existence all the time which one can imagine if we knew how to turn on and off, one could make matter invisible yet still have mass as Jesus demonstrated and Ti and Do said could make it so there could be even another civilization on a planet we think is barren but we can't see them because they are on a different frequency our brain/eyes Mind has not developed to be able to see/comprehend.

Another project is called the High Luminosity LHC which is a cutting edge Tesla superconductor quadrupole magnet and incidentally 2015 they, related to the United Nations EU headquarters in Geneva, Switzerland declared to be the "International Year of Light" (Fire?).

"Fire from heaven" in it's most base understanding would involve the sun and the significant production of heat these experiments generate that are all doing very wondrous things on a huge scale relative to human achievements to date. Some people think they are going to create a black hole.

I have suspected for a long time that one primary desire for these particle

accelerators is to try to create new elements that could be used to manufacture an element that would provide an anti-gravity field that could become the energy source of a spacecraft to just lift away from the planet instead of having to thrust our way into space as has been shown to exist in some of the crashed or provide space alien crafts.

As a side note, I can imagine that one of the ways the Next Level might have grounded the Luciferian space alien fallen angels was by knowing they had a very limited supply of the element needed to power their spacecrafts or by making changes in the sun's output so that those elements no longer stay charged as long or as well or with as much force as they once had. I'm just guessing of course. By giving humans some spacecrafts as reported by Bob Lazar and others, the Next Level were helping humans see the possibilities so they could figure out how duplicate them and the elements that power their engines and generate the anti-gravity field. I don't know if the Next Level did provide these crafts in tact enough to provide much data on this, but it seems the Luciferian space aliens did foster facsimile UFO crashes after initial Next Level staged crashes at the Plains of St. Augustine near Roswell, New Mexico, Aztec, New Mexico and Laredo, Texas, in other U.S. southwest and other locations and also in England known as the Bentwaters incident and at least one in a northern, remote are of the Soviet Union.

Do indicated the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens might not have the expertise nor tools/labs, mining and refining systems available so need humans to develop the technologies they need to use to try to escape from their prison on earth. If they do get humans to escape and they tag along with them in their spirit form and/or with some of those they nurtured to be their pawns then I doubt they will get very far and may not survive very long - like on Mars, for instance. NASA just announced a program looking for people to colonize Mars. G.W. Bush had announced this project during a state of the union address in one of his last years as president so this is not new and his announcement came days after China announced colonizing Mars and the Moon. The Luciferians know a lot about what's possible, having had experience with what Do called “elementary service” in the Next Level, so they can point humans in the right directions.

Lasers are another way to look at “fire come down from heaven (sky/outer space).” As said 2015 is the International Year of Light as declared by the

U.N. which combines activities of both Beasts (US and EU) with it's bases in NYC and Geneva, Switzerland. During this year there have been successful use of lasers to deliver video communications from both the International Space Station (ISS) and a the European Space Agencies (ESA) probe on the moon which is many times faster than previous transfer mediums. Laser surgeries are now routine and use for weaponry.

Further wonders are in progress in the area of cloning and bio-engineering, growing human organs, even having ways of automating their design, called "3D printing." A device has all the components within it that outputs a mesh shape of an organ that used stem cells genetically engineered to grow flesh over the mesh and that has been accomplished for some organs.

Interestingly, it was in Rael's book, the Frenchman UFO contactee who started the Raelian religion, that he reports being shown on board one of their crafts a computer that two beings named Lucifer and Satan described as a cloning device. The premise was they could take a piece of one's forehead bone and put it in the computer and it would produce a clone of the person at a younger age they then could take over, presumably when their existing body died. They told him that they "outlived planets" in this way. By the way they said they didn't create the planets though they claim to be the Elohim "Lord" in Genesis who created humans. I later realized they might not be lying but are mixing up the story so that they were indeed the fallen angels that created the hybridization program or just had sexual reproduction with the "daughters of humans" to seed the ones called Nephilim who became very mighty and even giants physically who ended up being very violent and seems to even feed off of humans prompting the Next Level to choose to wipe them all out and start over, thus the Noah flood. But it's interesting that Rael went on to found a company called Clonaid that clones animals and Rael though he claims to be the returned Maitreya and/or Christ claims there is no Kingdom of God and that all humans came from his space aliens and that technological development is the solution to all the worlds problems - which amounts to yet another type of "false idol" worship.

I've read that South Korea excels in organ manufacturing (and by the way cloning of animals) technology which I became aware of having application for already, when I saw a report of a new city like facility being built under the cover of a ski resort in what is called the Northeast Kingdom area of



Vermont. They were describing the businesses they were drawing to the facility and one was a South Korean human organ manufacturer. To me that was some icing on the cake of what was really intended for this facility, having an airport and entire infrastructure planned and in development subsidized in part by Federal monies like the recent shift to a digital wireless electric company monitoring throughout the state. All this in a very rural sparsely populated area, though a stones throw from the state capital of Montpelier that I remind has a statue of the goddess Ceres on its statehouse. I would venture to gamble such a facility is being installed nearby every big city in the U.S. and no doubt Europe and probably throughout the world, for the leaders of the countries and their rich backers to literally buy quarters within in the event of a need to flee underground from any number of regional and/or global-wide catastrophic events or uprisings or wars. The Next Level may allow certain ones to survive their spading, recycling as indicated in prophecy so they can be used as catalysts for the growth of those who survive this judgment time the Souls who don't show their allegiance to the Beast or its Image (Spirituality, even to a hologram like Fatima).

Drawing fire from the heavens can also refer to doing things in the atmosphere of Earth that can stimulate thunder and lightening storms. There has been considerable indications of this with the talk of NASA's project Blue Beam and the HAARP project in Alaska that as one of its missions is weather modification using an array of antenna that transmit frequencies anywhere on the planet that can be made to affect the planets electromagnetic field and potentially stimulate storms or perhaps a reduction of the way that field is a shield against the suns solar wind. If that shield is altered or disrupted, perhaps also related to the ozone layer more of that solar wind can get to the surface. CERN maybe engaged in some of this as well. And there are new plans for even bigger facilities in all these respects all over the globe.

As fire is related to Hell, and Hell to the Luciferian fallen angels who are in hell in that they can not escape their fate when the Next Level is done with using their desire to combat the Next Level, they are also drawn with their space alien descendents and human pawns to the earth that includes the fact that they will be judged by "fire" - cast into the "lake of fire," perhaps a multiple pronged strategy of recycling using both forces outside the earth as in the Sun and forces inside the earth as the molten core that we see in the last decade being stimulated in volcanic eruptions. Mt. Etna, is one that has

continued to show slight activity but could be one of many that could all create “lakes of fire” when the Next Level is “done”

Further development of radioactive elements into energy systems and propulsion systems are yet another example of fire from heaven, with heaven meaning from what the space aliens provided the Nazi's in the mid 1940's however they did that, possibly related to excursions to and discovery of a hidden underground lake in the continent of Antarctica. One could imagine that any sizable object hitting any ocean would cause many times the damage of what happened in Fukushima, Japan from a tsunami stimulated by an ocean earthquake. And with the many nuclear reactor sites on coasts that would have their cooling systems destroyed by flooding could cause many meltdowns that would further pollute any ocean or waterways they are built on to create ocean sized “lakes of fire.”

Re: “image” - In a literal way, a Luciferian hologram like Fatima. Generally speaking, what Ti and Do called a “facsimile, copy,” something that was “not real and didn't exist” and referred to humans with Luciferian misinformation that way because being filled with misinformation means no possibility to avoid being recycled thus not existent. We can recall that the Lord told Moses his names as “I Am” or “I exit” or “Existing One” (Jehovah) and that Israel meant “one who prevails as Jehovah,” thus overcomes through adhering to the instructions aka commandments from Jehovah that enables their “existence” where otherwise all else is a non-existent representation, resemblance of what exists, a likeness which is how those before Adam and Eve were referred to have been created male and female “like” in appearance and quality to the Elohim - existing ones - the Governors or Chief Administrator of the Earth garden as Do referred to Ti as one time.

Thus this “image” is anything that is portrayed as Above Human that is not or that puts humans on a pedestal they are not on, or the working for Spirits, discarnates, space aliens, religions, so called spiritual teachers, Christian Evangelicals, Channelers, Artists put on a pedestal, Science and scientists who are seen as can do no wrong, etc. Since this is used as one of the conditions of judgment of who is “saved” from the recycling and who is not, equating with worshiping (serving, working for) either/or the Beasts and/or “it's image,” as in Rev 14:9-11 and 15:2. These who work for the Beasts and/or their Image(s) are also those who suffer the consequences of the

FIRST ANGEL'S POURING OUT OF THEIR VIAL on the earth that starts and is ongoing as shown in Rev 16:2, but has stages of application to the "Great Day of the Wrath of the Lord" during the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal.

Rev 14:10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath ((passion, breathing hard)) of God, which is poured out ((2767 kerannumi=filled [also translated as; "to mix, or pour out as for drinking," but considering the next word is related to being unmixed, undiluted, it seems the "filled" option might be more contextual])) without mixture ((194 akratos= full strength, undiluted)) into the cup of his indignation ((3709 orge= movement, agitation of the soul [stimulation towards growth, the "salt" each prospective member of the Next Level needs to have, aka "thirst" for the behavior and ways of the Older Members], the natural disposition, desire (as a reaching forth or excitement of the mind), vengeance and punishment [reaping what was sown], anger [at the effort to turn people away from the truth about the Kingdom of Heaven and it's Older Members in that Next Level Above Human])); and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Notice the language of "pouring out," which is applied to how wine is mingled to fill one's vessel (cup) - one's lot - chosen direction in life, that in the application in the resulting receipt of that "wine" (mind as instructions from the Next Level to implement) delivery gushes out, is shed abroad or forth as in distributed when the disclosure (voice) is give. The aspect said as "without mixture" or undiluted, when examined in a number of translations is said as "full strength" which is indicative that it won't be spread out nearly as much in severity and frequency and scope as it has been up until this point.

One will note throughout history major natural disasters are sporadic even throughout most of the 1900's, with few in the territory of the U.S., though quite large when they hit (New Madrid, San Francisco, Galveston, etc.) But since the mid to late 1990's a noticeable increase in earthquakes (Japan, China, Indonesia, Iran, Chili, Haiti, Italy and of late Rome, etc.), tsunami's (Sumatra, Japan (Fukushima)), tornadoes (Arkansas, Missouri, Oklahoma and Texas, some a mile wide), hurricane's (Katrina, Sandy, Irene, Matthew), drought and subsequent forest or range fires (Colorado, Oklahoma, Montana and California), huge hailstones the size of softballs and/or hard enough to break through thin metal roof tops on sheds, massive fish and bird die offs,

famines, genocidal wars (Rwanda), State, even illegal waged wars (Afghanistan, Iraq) and foreign and domestic terrorism events, heightened volcanic activity including eruptions (Hawaii, Alaska, Mt. Etna in Italy, Chili, Mount St Helens, Yellowstone and others most focused on the area of the planet spoken of as the “ring of fire” - the Pacific rim).

Therefore what this verse is indicating is an increase to full strength of these plagues and calamities that seems to be in the timeline at the start of the Opening of the Sixth Seal in Rev 6:11-17, yet indicating some will still be able to “stand” for the Kingdom of God/Heaven, Next Level, Ti and Do according to what they have become aware of. I suspect this time period is slated for around 2025-2032, counting 4-8 years to each Seal opening as was evidenced between Seals 1, 2 and 3. The spread of 4-8 years is because of the “days being shortened for the remaining (elect),” so it could certainly be even sooner. These were not the only considerations. The biggest one is because Ti and Do indicated those in middle age around the time of his exit would see the completion of the the events in Revelations, obviously not counting the 1000 years after these calamities are “done.”

These three Seal periods in the world begin with the Bill Clinton regime that was in place until the exit of Do and Crew in 1997 so seems to coordinate with Rev 14:6's first angel's speaking in the “middle heaven” the true information (gospel) by Do coming out on the “internet” (starting via satellite uplink in 1993 and ending with the Heavensgate.com web site and their globally reported exit) as the return of the same Soul who was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus, that a few years later begins the “hour of judgment” (40 year period).

The Bush regime seems to coordinate with the start of the Two Falls of Babylon in Rev 14:8 with the 9/11 attacks and the response of what I call the Endless War on (of) Terror, as Jesus said, those who live by the sword die by the sword.

The Obama regime shows the start of the second fall, set up by the time of the Bush regime for him to manage as the Global Financial Crisis, another U.S. (and allies) stimulated event to usher in the New World Order and the U.S. Secret Govt that first began to form in the 1950's because of the Space Aliens being permitted by the Next Level to circulate among humans again. This seems to be according to the timing as noted in the second “another

angel” in Rev 14:8.

The third angel of Rev 14:9 seems to mark the start of the Opening of the Fourth Seal that appears to be depicted as the Woman in Revelations chapter 17 and 18 also representing the “city” that sits on the Beast as the:

Rev 17:18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Of course it's not the “city” that reigns over anyone, it's the people occupying such an entity no matter where they are located though by various descriptions may most apply to New York City and of course it's axis to Washington D.C., Chicago to Houston to Denver and Los Angeles as main hubs.

This Rev 14:10 period is led up to through Seal openings 4 and 5, then depicted as the 7 Angels who pour out their Vials, starting with:

Rev 16:1 And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out ((1632 ekcheo= to pour, figuratively to bestow, gush (pour) out, run greedily (out), shed (abroad, forth), spill)) the vials ((5357 phiale= broad shallow cup)) of the wrath of God upon the earth.

Christians might say this wine (from Rev 14:10) was the Holy Spirit, which is true in that it's the “Mind,” Ti and Do equated with the term “spirit” that his pure (holy) because it's totally real and true, but given to a world that has thrived on the misinformation mind/spirit from the Luciferians that diluted the Next Level Mind when it was “poured out” before as when Jesus came incarnate, his being the receptacle (vessel, cup) for his Father's Holy Mind/Spirit which is the “passion” of Next Level members to provide. But when humans who have not learned and practice taking in that mind and keeping it in their vessels to be used to build their internal “Soul” container, (given them like a seed is given to the earth), then it spills out - meaning humans can't contain themselves and their passions however they are translated according to the pattern of programming they have accepted.

If they translate that passion by going out to clubs to get high on substances and get all sexual, more of that spills out literally and as a figure. If their passion is to get even with someone or some government or people who they have seen as doing them wrong, then they can hardly contain themselves

from striking out with their passion in angry ways and we see hatreds and shootings from jealousies and vengeance and bigotries of all sorts escalate. If they get rid of that passion by amassing power over others as we see in governments through military and security forces down to the police level that then spills out.

If people have bought into certain thinking that sets them above others due to their intellect or science capacity, etc., they will pour out themselves into that passion and we see increased technologies and with success in business tends to build their sense of self into a heightened stature among other humans that often because of closes their minds to anything that could challenge their view of themselves. For those that it stimulates their sense of a spiritual self, they can't help but get all self righteous to look down on people that they don't think have God in their life, judging them as sinners and heathen. The same is shown among those who count themselves "spiritual" teachers. They have often magnified themselves to a position that can be the equivalent of a religion's leaders, with or without an organizational banner. Some of these consider themselves enlightened or channels for spirits they think are from a higher realm or "contactees" of space alien's they directly or indirectly deem "gods," some of which will subtly allude to beings significantly over them. Some of these aliens portray themselves to humans as "Space Brothers." Ti and Do talked about this as "everyone getting what they have come to believe." Many times what people believe is actually a complete illusion so they get that illusion, that is until the Next Level recycles and then they get reality.

People often can't help but gravitate to their own comfort zone even if it's one of hatred and arrogance towards someone else or some other group that yield troublesome, injurious, pernicious, destructive, baneful thinking and behavior as shown in response to the first of seven of these provisions of release of the Next Level's Mind that few have a program to translate in any other way:

Rev 16:2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome ((2556 kakos = evil, harm, ill, bad nature, mode of thinking, feeling and acting that is troublesome, injurious, pernicious, destructive, baneful)) and grievous ((4190 poneros= full of labors, annoyances, hardships, pressed and harassing, bringing toils, perilous to faith and steadfastness, causing pain and trouble, physically diseased or blind)) sore ((1668 helkos= a

wound, production of discharge pus, an ulcer)) upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image. ((copy”-, facsimile of Next Level, even hologram like Fatima or Spirituality))

This becomes the main criteria of separation of those who turn to the real Next Level Beings for help, according to how they relate to the Next Level that must include showing the Older Member Living Beings in the Next Level we mean what we say and want to be in their service and grow to be in their Above Human Family as best we can understand it, so trust them to help us, which will include a separation from allegiance to humans. This is not to say, this becomes an excuse to neglect the responsibilities we have taken on in the human kingdom to one another as the Next Level uses the human kingdom as our stepping stone which is why Jesus gave the instructions he did to, in his physical absence to show our love for him and his Father and his kingdom by doing to others the way we want others to do to us and treating even those who would cause us harm with the same respectfulness knowing they don't know any better or they wouldn't act the way they do. But what's important is to seek a stronger relationship with the Next Level Older Members day by day, looking for the ways they can help lead us closer to bonding further with them and there can always be a greater bond.

There is nothing to be assumed. We have to seek out what they want us to do for them. They don't need us to do for them, but it's the only way we can draw their mind into us and not have it spill out and be wasted. And for those that have heard about Ti and Do, they must address their desires to them. To bypass the ones more recently sent to us is to deny they exist. All humans who don't show the Next Level what they want in a relationship with Them will be those that are spoken of as the ones who have received the “mark of the beast and/or those that worship that Beasts image” meaning service self as a God or equivalent or religio-spiritual imagination or to the academy of sciences or to the institutions of higher learning, or even to an actual hologram like Fatima. It's not that we don't recognize things of value to those human and governmental organizations. It's more that we don't put any faith in them even though when we put our faith in the Next Level first, they may lead us to solutions to our problems that might take advantage of what humans have learned to do in their sciences.

It's really as simple as getting into one's quite place and then screaming to the

Next Level (inside our heads) to allow us to become “putty in their hands” - projecting that beyond the most distant stars to not be interfered with by the space aliens or discarnate that have some circulation in the lowest part of the heavens mostly within the atmosphere of the earth.

Those who don't seek this kind of giving of allegiance to the Next Level will be left to their own decay, but mind you, we don't know who is or isn't changing one hour to the next. We can tell from behavior who is not acting in Next Level ways towards others but they could be one minute acting out their spilling out of the Next Levels passion and the next minute could wake up to the fact and can seek to change in which case the Next Level will forgive them their trespasses against us, as we too want to be forgiven but then must continue to grow to have a greater capacity to keep the Next Level's passion inside of us, converting that energy into positivity as requests for greater service and bonding with our Next Level Older Members. If we simply do the good deeds but without letting the Next Level lead us into them, then we can become tricked by then another form of the image of goodness as we see in many of the religious, though are judged person by person not by us but by the Next Level overseers.

In Rev 19:20 those who constitute the Beast and False Prophet along with those deceived by them to receive the mark of the Beast and/or “worship his image” are cast alive into a “lake of fire burning with brimstone” while the remaining meet another fate by the word of the one doing the judging at that point that results in some becoming the flesh the space aliens (fowls) feed off of. Feeding off of flesh (DNA) is exactly what the space aliens do when they abduct people to get their DNA, eggs and sperm, etc.

Rev 13:15 And he ((they)) (had) power ((1325 didomi= adventure, bestow, set, show, take, utter, deliver, smite, strike, bring forth, offer)) to give ((1325 didomi= bring forth, show, offer)) life ((4151 pneuma= spirit(-ual), current of air (etheric), mental disposition, godly, superhuman, angelic)) (unto the) image ((1504 eikon from eiko= likeness - literally a statue, profile or as a figure a representation, resemblance - an image [New Age spirituality claiming all are gods - a facsimile of the truth even in the form of a hologram like Fatima])) (of the) beast ((2342 therion= dangerous animal (human governmental organizations))), that ((hina= in order that, (denoting purpose or result), because)) the image ((spiritual facsimile of an angel/God, copying



the Next Level in some way to lure humans against the Next Level)) (of the beast (([Human Governmental Organizations])) should ((2980 laleo= to talk, preach, say, speak, tell)) both speak ((2980 laleo= to talk, preach, say, speak, tell)), and cause ((4160 poieo= make, do, agree, avenge, commit, content, fulfill, band together, bring forth)) (that as many) as would ((whosoever)) not worship ((kiss the hand of, work for, serve)) the image ((spiritual facsimile)) (of the) beast (should be) killed ((hina + apokteino= might go away, exit, be separated by dying)) .

This OTHER BEAST (EU) with it's TWO INSTRUMENTS (HORNS) of the Holy See, currently through Pope Francis and the Dalai Lama with their religio-spiritual and even pro Space Alien talk and facsimile of Next Level allegiance, have that POWER to BRING FORTH a SPIRITUAL, ANGELIC and GODLY IMAGE - RESEMBLANCE and LIKENESS, what Ti and Do called a FACSIMILE, REPRESENTATION and COPY, of/from/with THE BEAST (US) that can even be a hologram like Fatima that can “speak” that could bring about the physical death of all those they see as heretics, dissidents, anarchists and rebels because of choosing not to align with the BEAST and/or that FALSE IMAGE. It was said of this time as in times past, that people will kill others in the name of thinking they are serving God to do so for not KISSING THE HAND (serving (worship)) OF THIS BEAST and/or it's IMAGE.

In other words, people will be deceived into giving their allegiance to the Human governments and/or spiritual thinking and practice, which could become the “winepress” for those who refuse showing that allegiance and they might even physically die “standing up for” the One True Kingdom of God (as best they know of it) but for those who do, for Ti and Do.

In Rev 6:8 regarding this fourth seal it specifies “death” to identify what the one sitting on this GREEN HORSE represents in this stage in the completion of this Next Level garden project. As people are won over by the Beast and False Prophet they are deciding to accept and give their service (worship) to the Beast's One World Government and/or One World Religion that Pope Francis seems to be heading with an ecumenical anti-Jesus (Christ) message that is even appealing to many who have come out of Catholicism and sort of merged in with modern Hinduism, Buddhism, Islam, Judaism, that all no longer resembles their founders behaviors and ways. Religions then become

an IMAGE, a facsimile of the truth and coming from the Greek “pneuma” has to do with “spirit” which according to Ti and Do is synonymous with “mind,” that's either by Do's description is either Next Level true Mind/Information or “misinformation mind.” Thus all who gravitate to that misinformational mindset, who don't know they have made that their reality will think they are doing service to the greater good of their way of thinking of all humans being of one mind, living in peace and prosperity with equal rights and humanitarianism and environmentalism (green), global socialism, united, will be motivated to report those they see as upsetting their applecart of peace and harmony. The Next Level would have us act towards one another with peace and harmony and love. When the Older members have not been incarnate in our lifetime then being a humanitarian is the best we can do, as Jesus said of the second greatest commandment to Love you neighbor as oneself.

Ti and Do did believe in a certain amount of environmentalism - having clean water, food, air, but even those things were not above looking to the Next Level for how we can serve. For instance when I was cutting tree boughs in the national forest so we could put up tents without having a tree leaning on the tent when it was our task to set up a functional camp, I walked around with Do and he would tell me which branches to cut as I was the chain saw operator (sawyer). He didn't want to cut any more than necessary. I even did cut some he didn't indicate but he said nothing about it, but I knew I'd slipped as that was looking to my own mind and the purpose of being in he and Ti's classroom was to adopt His/Their Mind which actually extends to every thought and behavior and way that he would give us. It was Ti who instructed us to make this kind of commitment to Do or not be in the classroom.

Ti and Do, as Jesus, didn't teach having peace and harmony in the world. They said in the world you would have disharmony, stress and tribulation with your enemy even potentially being in your own household, that is if you “stand” for what they teach when put to the test, meaning you let it be known who you believe in and work for. In a sense this could look like the opposite of how the Lord had the Israelites mark their door with lambs blood so the “angel of death” would skip over their house and family. If one thinks about it with GPS (global positioning system) and the way you can go online to Google maps and literally look at many people's actual house from the many pictures taken from the streets and air, knowledge of who is in each house is also knowable and how they think and act by their internet data and any local informants to the way they think. Then with drone technology if they think someone is a threat, according to their “orders,” then they are marked in reverse and may be sought after to get rid of in whatever way. It's what in a real sense has been happening in Afghanistan, Iraq, Yemen and Pakistan with drone strikes and it's happened in the U.S. with the Randy Weaver and family story.

Do brought up the Randy Weaver story as an example of how some were breaking away from the world by rebelling against the status quo establishment and how it threatens the “order” the Luciferian space aliens want to keep humans maintaining. However, he didn't condone violent rebellion.

In short, the story that became called the Ruby Ridge Standoff in Idaho came to a head on August 21<sup>st</sup>, 22<sup>nd</sup> and about 10 days after that in 1992 when U.S. Marshals killed the Weaver family's dog, because the dog was giving away what was supposed to be the Marshall's clandestine survey of the property, that resulted in Randy's 14 yr. old son's retaliation by killing the Marshall who killed the dog. That brought many law enforcement to the property and without further provocation shot Randy in the shoulder and killed Randy's wife and house guest. The entire standoff came about because of an FBI sting operation on a white supremacist group Randy had some association with and the charge that Randy had sold the undercover FBI agent two shotguns that were sawed off shorter than the law allowed, that Randy denied but was followed by a warrant for his arrest when he didn't show up to court to answer those charges. The government later admitted Randy was sent the

wrong date for the court appearance. The FBI was trying to get Randy to lead them to the leader of the white supremacist group which Randy didn't want to cooperate with.

Do also felt another example was with the government massacre of David Koresh's camp Davidian group which happened under President Clinton's watch with attorney general Janet Rio's order to the FBI and ATF teams to attack the compound with tanks, allegedly loaded with a flammable substance they appeared to use to start a fire to burn them out that ended up killing 90 men, women and children who were hiding in a buried bus.

When Do was watching that on television's live newscast I happened to be sitting with him in his "craft" with his two primary "helpers," Lvbody and Innody and my partner Srrody, watching the compound go up in flames and burn. We were all shocked to see that happening knowing that their crime was living against the status quo system and having guns that they used when they felt they were being attacked by the authorities they felt were Luciferian driven. Do never justified the way David Koresh lived and preached and had all those young girls he had children with, but this event did stimulate Do to respecting David Koresh's followers willingness to die for what they believed. Do wondered if his students would be that committed.

Because of that event, Do talked to us about the idea of having guns as a way to be seen as a threat to the authorities IF they chose to apprehend him/us for some reason, in case Ti would have had us exit our vehicles in that way.

There was no illusion in knowing that Do was on a list with the Cult Awareness Network and FBI. We didn't buy guns at that time, but after I had left in September of 1994 they did buy a couple rifles and while they were building their "compound" in an "earthship" design that used recycled tires packed with mud for the walls, Strody, in her then nearly 60 year old female vehicle and perhaps another did some target practice.

Later Do wrote about their thinking that they didn't know if this would be the way they exited their vehicles but it was their way to consider all ways. They compared it to the Jews that were held up in Masada as the Romans were about to massacre them and how they committed suicide en-masse also taking the lives of their young rather than be subject to the killing, rape and torture they knew they would experience at the hands of the Roman legion at their doorsteps. Do was saying that form of self-exit would have been

justified by the Lord for them. For those that don't accept the “mark of the U.S. Beast and/or it's image” they may meet a similar fate but it will guarantee their Soul will be rewarded with a student level Next Level “made” body soon thereafter or at a future time depending on their judgment of our grade in their school.

We have plenty of evidence of what can happen when people become afraid, whether it's seen as the fear of someone else's beliefs or of their taking away what they have in property or livelihood or family or their own lives, according to the way they can be led into. For instance, as I was writing about this, wondering how this tribulation judgment period and it's calamities might come to pass, which I have already touched on in many places, I was reminded by a news story of two men in Mexico who were working for a marketing firm polling people about their tortilla likes. It's hard to know the details but the story did include quite a bit of background on these two, but they were killed by a mob who went into the jail of a community of about 60,000 and dragged these two into the street, hung them and burned their bodies because they were strangers and had been an abduction of a young girl a couple years before that and some started a rumor that these two strangers were approaching children with their questions. A mob formed and the police came and took them to jail, in part for their own safety but the mob didn't trust the police either so took the law into their own hands as prosecutor jury and judge and executioner and when some were asked about it afterward some said that even if they weren't guilty it sends a message for criminals and strangers to stay away from their town.

Then I saw two more reports of policemen being shot while sitting in their patrol cars, one in NY days after a black man named Eric Garner was wrestled to the ground by police and put into a choke hold that killed him while there were onlookers and that officer was not prosecuted and the accusation was Garner was selling loose cigarettes. These others were in Philadelphia and Florida and the list is very long anymore of blacks and other races but mostly minority people of color in the U.S. being profiled as criminals in need of deadly force with little to no provocation.

A woman died in police custody after she was arrested for “talking back” having at first been pulled over for not using her turn signal and the officer got irate that she would not get out of the car when he ordered her. It was all

captured on the officers own video and it's only under investigation. Like Mexico the people know that most times there is no investigation and even if there is the officers are often exonerated if it even comes to trial and even if prosecuted get some minimal sentence when they literally killed someone in their custody or without apparent probable cause.

On top of that there is a heavily armed militia group that just took over a Federal wild life refuge in Oregon saying they were taking the land back from the Federal government and yet the FBI is on the scene but these men are white and so they are trying to come up with a peaceful solution when most know that if they were Native American or black or brown or non-mainstream religious or Islamic especially they would have been arrested. There are a number of militia groups that are looking for a cause to get behind to bring about a revolution so it's smart for the Feds to have restraint but now the locals are beginning to get adamant that they want these guys off the refuge and out of their area, so if the Feds don't act, who knows if some will take it into their own hands and then the U.S. has a civil war brewing.

What that will bring about is a bigger security state, more gun control whether it's just or not and more vigilantism like we've also seen on the news while more and more anger among the people builds and some with the addition of lots of meds many are on, snap and go shoot a bunch of people, which there has been a huge increase of in the last couple years.

So we are all in a pressure cooker of sorts and the pressure is being put on us all but how we respond to that pressure is based on the kind of person we have become. If we've been directly affected by police brutality or domestic violence or gun violence or wars abroad, (which is another huge problem with soldiers coming back from Afganistan and Iraq and learning their service was wasted and they are often haunted by those they killed or saw killed, largely for a lie they were told) then it will be harder to step back from it, especially if we remain in the cities where the sheer number of problems is exponentially mounting from many angles.

For instance in Flint, Michigan, because the govt was trying to save money they switched the water supply to the Flint River from the Detroit water company and the Flint was so full of sewage the e-coli corroded much of Flint's water pipes house to house and people starting getting lead poisoned, causing what may be irreversible brain damage in children and very bad

rashes (sores) just like we see illustrated in Rev 16:2. And there is evidence of other locations having the same kinds of problems. So these plagues are not at least at this point instigated by the Next Level except in how they have “turned up the heat, the pressure” in part because of their pulling away as while they were incarnate “Babylon” - the U.S. had not yet “fallen” as it says in prophecy it does which can be shown primarily by the 9/11 attacks and what stimulated them in the first place and the global financial robbery by wall street where many lost their homes to crooked wheeling and dealing of mortgage bundles.

So it would appear that the IMAGE has to do with the illusion of holiness through all forms of religiosity, spirituality, and honoring human achievements to include inanimate things as seen as miracles and wonders of the sciences, physical and mental, that all become man-made false idols and could be a literal holographic image like Fatima that people are tricked into worshipping and/or giving their service to.

This time period also seems to be right at the start of the Seven Angels pouring out their vials (like medicine). And that could be used to motivate the new world order as the first one seems to be related to the beasts vaccination programs they are pushing hard to make mandatory for everyone to take. (It's not that all vaccinations are necessarily a bad thing). It's thinking that they all are a good thing that's the biggest problem to where many are convinced that they get herd immunity and that one person not vaccinated becomes a deadly threat to the herd, which makes no sense as if they have immunity then why would one who doesn't be a threat. The proponents are very powerful and they could legislate criminal penalties for those who don't want to accept their vaccination program 100%. There will be more about this in the section on the Seven Angels with Vials.

With both the Two Beasts in place, the US and EU and their Image, their spirituality and/or space alien worship, even to a hologram like Fatima, replacing perception of Creators, the judgment period is set up. Each person will be demonstrating to whom are truly aligned with between the One True Kingdom of God and Mammon (human wealth in all it's forms) as Jesus distinguished between. This is the tribulation time period, the “winepress” being the pressure put on people to choose between that people will be willing to die for rather than align with the bestial human organizations but

will find them in good stead with the Kingdom of God because of.

Rev 13:16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

Rev 13:17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

Rev 13:18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

The best interpretation of this number 666 seems to me to be the one that suggests they are representative of the Roman Numeral System in it's base letter representations where D=500 C=100 L=50 X=10 V=5 I=1 which adds up to 666. Linking the USA with this system is quite apparent in a number of ways relative to this system, seen in the use of Roman Numerals with the Masonic pyramid on the base of the U.S. One dollar bill where 1776 is written as "MDCCLXXVI."

Use of the pyramid is telling to the link with Egypt, the empire the Israelites were first freed from to start their 1<sup>st</sup> trimester classroom with Jehovah, Moses and Aaron that was Father, Jesus and John the Baptist in the next trimester and finally Ti and Do and their two primary "helpers," Lvbody and Jnnody, though with Lggody and Jwnody to in my way of thinking possibly constitute the 4 Living Beings in Revelations. Also on the one dollar bill, inside the top of the pyramid drawn with it's peak separated from the body is the single Masonic and occult, "all seeing (third) eye" which is the same symbolism used on George Washington's Masonic apron.

In these symbols the base of the pyramid is Daniel's fourth beast that rises out of the sea of humanity and the little peak of a pyramid would be the LITTLE HORN that RISES UP TO TAKE THE WORLD, AND PERSECUTES THE CHILDREN OF GOD UPON EARTH, in Revelations 9 who comes out of the bottomless pit, their underground/undersea hiding place during the great flood with Lucifer and his associates as the Angel(s) of the Bottomless pit who uses particular space alien and human bodies as his/their pawns to satisfy their agenda against the One True Kingdom of God. The battle is first shown against the Two Witnesses in Revelations chapter 11 followed in Revelations 12 for the overcoming part of the third trimester classroom of students the Two gathered in their prophecy period as related more to Ti, the



“Heavenly Father” perspective. Then after they leave the battle continues among the remaining who did not graduate in their first fruit classroom as shown in Revelations 6, 13, with the rise of the fourth and final kingdom with the second beast, the EU that together with the US form the New World Order.

In terms of number systems, which is the overall indication of the meaning of 666 as a number system of identification, the first 144 digits of pi add up to  $666 - 144 = (6+6) \times (6+6)$  relating both to 144 and 12 that also relates to the western musical scale in the sequence of 10 notes - also considered the number of man.

Some additional relationships I have found in my research to decipher what can be meant by 666 and the mark of the beast that actually relate to Rome, the Latin man, to include how Jesus said those that “pierced him” would also be returning during the judgment time, to include the high priest who had him arrested, which would be both the souls and spirits and genetic descendents of the Roman government officials and the Jewish priest class.

Paul of Tarsus can be identified by the number 666 as described in:

Rev 13:18 Here is wisdom. Let him that has understanding reckon the NUMBER OF THE BEAST, for it is THE NUMBER OF A MAN; and HIS number is six hundred and sixty six.

In Hebrew the number 666 is identified by the Hebrew letters TRSV, where T=400, R=200, S=60, V=6 Which TOTAL 666. TRSV is pronounced TARSU.

(Note: in scripture the place of origin often is used as part of someones name; e.g. “Jesus of Nazareth,” “Joseph of Arimathea,” “Paul of Tarsu.”

Another collaborative example in the Greek language:

THE Number 666 is the sum of the numerical value of the Greek Letters in the Greek word LATEINOS, which means “The Latin Man.” The Greek word: L A T E I N O S would have the Greek numeric value of: 30 1 300 5 10 50 70 200 = 666

The association of “Lateinos” with 666 was acknowledged, with great embarrassment, by the historian Irenaeus (ca. 130-202 A.D.), in his document

'Against Heresies', "For the Latins are they who at present bear rule...this being the name of the last kingdom (of the four seen by Daniel)...I will not, however, make any boast over this (coincidence)...."

In order to escape persecution and death Paul identified himself as "a man that is a Roman" in Act 22:25. The original Latins were Romans.

The first Christian pope was named "Paul." Christian followers received 'THE SIGN OF THE CROSS' "ON their RIGHT HANDS and on their FOREHEADS."

Many people have recognized how Paul's letters conveniently began to replace what Jesus said as the foundation of Christianity, as shown by H.G. Wells (1866-1946) when he said, "...it is...a fact of history that St. Paul and his successors added to,..., or imposed upon, or substituted another doctrine for...the plain...teachings of Jesus..."

As these Seals seem to be the fulfillment of the prophet Daniel, chapter 9's "Seventy (or Seventh or Seven) Week" to where "seventy" refers to the active students taking an oath/covenant and "week" is standing for that oath, performing it seven times, thus together it is saying there are "Seventy oaths (taken, stood for) over the course of these seven (seal opening/affirmation times)." In particular there is mention of this fourth of the seven oath time periods taken which seems to be what is meant by the "midst (or middle)" of that overall "week of oath taking times (seals)" shown in Daniel chapter 9:

**IV.D.2. DANIEL 9 - THE SEVENTY WEEKS/YEARS (SEALS/AFFIRMATION PERIODS) AND THE SIX/SIXTH NEXT LEVEL ARRIVAL PERIODS/TIMES, THE JUDGMENT HOUR AND START OF THE TIME OF THE "ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION (WASTE)" JESUS REFERENCED TO ALERT PEOPLE TO**

Dan 9:24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

Dan 9:24 Seventy ((7657 shib'iym shib-eem' multiple of 'sheba' (7651))) weeks ((7650 shabuwa' from shaba' demonstrative of sheba'= literal "sevened," to seven oneself (as if by repeating a declaration, to swear an oath,

adjure orders or instruction (commandments, covenant, commitment seven times))) (are) determined ((2852 chathak= to cut off, decree, divide, be settled, marked out, sealed)) upon ((5921 'al= above, over (of elevation or pre-eminence), from)) (thy) people ((5971 'am= congregated unit, tribe, flock, men, nation (and upon thy) holy ((6944 qodesh from qadash(6942)= consecrated, dedicated, saint)) city ((5892 'iyar= Ai (from margin), city, court (from margin), town, encampment)), (to) finish ((3607 kala'= forbid, keep, refrain, restrain, withhold, shut up)) (the) transgression ((6588 pesha' (from pasha' revolt, sin, rebellion)) (and to make an) end ((8552 tamam= cease, be clean, be all gone)) (of) sins ((2403 chatta'ah= offenses)) (and to make) reconciliation ((3722 kaphar= cover with pitch, atone for sin (give lives as flesh sacrifice of their humanity in all forms, cleanse, purge)) (for) iniquity ((5771 'avon from 'avah= fault, mischief, perversity)), (and to bring) in ((935 bow= abide, apply, attain, be, bring forth)) everlasting righteousness ((6664 tsedeq from 6663 tsadaq= prosperity, (and to) seal up ((2856 chatham= close up, make an end, mark, stop)) (the) vision ((2377 chazown= sight (mentally))) (and) prophecy ((5030 nabi'=' from naba (5012) inspired speech/song)), (and to) anoint ((4886 mashach= rub with oil)) (the) most ((6944 qodesh from qadash(6942)= holy, consecrated, dedicated)) Holy ((6944 qodesh from qadash(6942)= saints)).

This verse is an overview of the “end times” period when all souls are brought back as prophesied by Jesus to “resurrect to Life” - “stand up/rise up” to give themselves totally to the Next Level's Overcoming of humanness program or stand-up/rise-up to “damnation” in the Lake of Fire. It doesn't primarily refer to other times before the end time, though there are similarities leading up to the end time, but there is no other time where these characteristics are most applicable:

- Seventy Weeks decreed (determined) flock (people) sacred (holy) encampment (city) - The “Multiple of seven (times)” (seventy) is decreed/determined for those (people (saints) of/and the holy city location for their affirmation, oath, covenant (weeks))(equivalent to the Seven Seals as the Greek “sphragis” refers to both; revealing the content of the “book” (Rev 5) that had been kept a mystery, to make known the full truth of how and when a Soul can make application to graduate into membership in the Kingdom of Heaven - The Next Level Above Human and simultaneously when that same BOOK revelations, when “consumed” - read/heard, experienced, received,

digested and utilized provides the formula to become an “active student” (saint) to “confirm and provide proof to the Next Level,” by their willingness to give their lives to the service of the most recently incarnate Older Member(s), Ti and Do.

The Revelations 7 Seals were introduced in Rev 5:1 pertaining to the opening of the BOOK that was written from within the Throne (Ti and Do) that is the primary content of the BOOK geared most for all those WITHIN the Third Trimester FIRST Harvest “classroom,” opened by the Lion of the Tribe of Juda (Jesus, but last incarnate in the name Do) and the Backside (coming AFTER what is written from within) and about the complete revealing of Jesus' and Old Testament Prophets prophetic fulfillments as evidenced in the content of the BOOK that is an “anthology of all Ti and Do and Crew wrote and did over 25 years, to make known the truth about what was previously kept a mystery until this time.

-“revolt, rebellion, sin, trespass (transgression)” is “held back, restrained or withheld (finished)”

Ti and Do said the Next Level did a great deal of setup Their experiential overcoming classroom. It was for this reason the U.S. was not only a melting pot to provide vehicles for the returning Souls to try to take over and overcome and for the returning souls against the Next Level to put Those Student souls to the tests they needed to build strength by warding off and overcoming and changing their negatives into positive growth. This setup brought about by the closer presence of the Older Members and Their Crew stimulated all the “equal rights” movements, interest in outer space, health consciousness, peace movements, etc. In particular Ti and Do said the Next Level was “holding back” events that would bring on what is called the “great tribulation” to provide a chance for their student body to have adequate time to complete their overcoming classroom as what we will soon see more and more of will make it very hard for anyone to dissent or live unconventionally in ways that would raise suspicions among humans. For instance having 40 people living in a single family house in a Denver Colorado suburb, actually one time in Littleton.

We can see to date how riots are starting more and more surrounding the bigotry and injustice often found between white people and people of color. We can see the same things happening in the 2016 presidential race where

large groups are disrupting Donald Trumps rallies as seen in Chicago and other places around the country protesting him. Trump supporters are equally motivated to strike out. It's been many years since this kind of mob vigilantism is becoming the norm because the Next Level was holding those opposing forces back. That includes holding back war on U.S. soil during the 1900's but that is coming to an end with the increasing mass murder shootings and bombings related to many angers that are fuming and boiling to the surface more and more during the start of this 21<sup>st</sup> century.

-“completion, cleaning, ceasing, come to the full, be all gone (end)” of  
“offense (sin)” “cover, cancellation, purge (away), put off (reconciliation)”  
“punishment, fault, perversity, mischief (iniquity)”

This talks about the time when the price for sin must be paid. No longer is there “sin cancellation” as in the “day of atonement” the Lord gave to the Children of Israel and that Jesus was also evidence of by his self sacrifice, but was over-emphasized, when the animal flesh sacrifice was actually preparation to demonstrate our love for our Older Members and a trust in them by being willing to sacrifice our own flesh body, most importantly in Their service, rather than for the government or to stop the government as part of a military rebellion or to save the whales or environment or the like. This is different from someone laying down their life for their neighbor's well being as we see when firefighter do, the big difference being it's to save life, and not destroy another life in the process. In other words the entire premise that Jesus sacrifice was our atonement, though true was actually showing each prospective member of the Next Level what they too must do to abide in the love of our Older Members as they are willing to do for their Older Member, in the case of Jesus, for his Father (who was called Jehovah up until His “Son's” incarnation in the name Jesus).

The times spoken of in this verse include the punishment of those who turn against the Next Level and Older Members who created us in the first place. It really amounts to whose Soul is still able to produce “fruit” and who is not or is a “weed” in their “garden.” The space aliens are all “weeds” - souls that not only fell away from their many chances to become adult members in the Next Level, but went against the Next Level with effort to turn another's eyes away from their potential for Next Level membership. Their presence however, serves as a type of fertilizer. At this time though, the weeds have

rendered the “garden” unable to produce fruit without a spading of the civilization to start from scratch again but before that removing the souls of those who are to be saved for that next “planting.”

- to “come, attain, apply, abide in, grant, get, give (in)” “always, continuance, eternal (everlasting)” “make right equity, justice, prosperity (righteousness)”

By requiring the payment for going against the behavior and ways of the Next Level as provided by Jehovah/Moses and Father/Jesus and Ti/Do - (The Two Older Members from the Next Level who have been the Next Level Representatives in charge of Earth), justice and rightness is served.

- the “make an end to, stop, closing, seal (seal up)” of “mental sight, perception, provision (vision)” of or by a “prophets (prophecy)” about “consecrating, rubbing with oil, Christing, (anoint) the HOLY (most) HOLY.”

The recycling period is accompanied by the Next Level Crew's exit of their close nurturing of the “garden” which removes the ability for remaining humans to see and understand their reality and the process of anointing - Christing - that is the giving of all our love/service to our Older Members and overcoming all of our humanness.

Returning to the seventy as a “multiple of 7 (times)” applied to “seven” as oath periods, but as with most all prophecy there are a number of context driven translation variances, interpretations and literal applications on the ground (earth) among the humans throughout the length of each “garden” experiment, the most recent one starting with the Genesis overview but specific to the making of Adam's vehicle and deposit of what we learned was Do's Mind/Soul.

Since the Hebrew shib'iyim is defined as a “multiple of “sheba” the cardinal number seven, but also “seven times” and actually is used in a few translations as; 10, threescore, 15, 14, 17, sixteen, thirteen and twelve which I won't try to document as overall it's translated to “seventy” as a multiple times 10 where 10, I understand from some who know the Hebrew alphabet is the number of a man.

“Seventy” is quite the common number and appears to not only have a relationship to time but also to the number of students being prepared for a

certain amount of “seats” - positions on board spacecrafts and as a part of various Next Level crews.

For instance, Moses was commanded by Jehovah to have Aaron select 70 men from all the tribes of Israel who are looked up to by their tribes to use for tribal communications. Jesus sent 70 disciples out to tell the good news of his arrival - the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand (the right hand of the Father (God) actually). In the Book of Revelations there are the “Seven Spirits of God” around the Throne. The Seven Candlesticks represent the 7 churches - those who became believers in Jesus in the first century after his exit (ascension) back into the spacecraft behind the cloud cover. There are the “7 Angels with trumpets sounding.” These are announcing the arrival of the crew - The Two Older Members and the “saints” - returning souls of the disciples who layed down their lives in service to Jesus as he instructed them to do and those Souls saved from all previous times when an Older Member had been incarnate and they believed in him and began to separate from their world that saw belief in him as dangerously insane but pursued and stood for Him anyway despite the consequences that often meant a crucifixion or beheading or some form of death.

Then there are the “7 seals” that are both opening of Book contents to reveal more of what was kept a mystery that goes hand in hand with being periods of time for new believers to affirm a oath to Ti and Do. Finally there are the “7 angels who pour out their vials” - the last plagues that are slated to begin in earnest with the fourth seal's opening even to date in 2016 which correlate with the events the seven angels with trumpets announced but are taken to a heightened mightier than ever application to provide a last ditch effort to show humans Creator Beings exist and are taking the reigns away from the Luciferians and human “minkys” (a playful term Ti and Do would sometimes use).

Do always referred to He and Ti's coming incarnate as in the “early 1970's” and at one time wrote that Ti came incarnate in 1970 though Do had said about a year before meeting Ti things in his life started to fall apart, thus around 1971. They both started to awaken together upon meeting in around March or April of 1972 and left their world behind entirely on January 1, 1973 yet awakened most significantly after that by mid February and then by September or October while in Gold Beach, Oregon where they woke up

significantly more to knowing they were referred to in the Book of Revelations in the task description of the Two Witnesses. They didn't take too kindly to thinking of themselves as some biblical personality as they knew how it made them feel when someone would tell them they were Cleopatra in a past life. They wanted to run the other way and now they were saying they were someone spoken of in that ancient record.

Ti and Do first gave a meeting in the North Hollywood city suburb of the greater Los Angeles (City of Gods Angels) in the first week of April of 1975 and by early October had about 70 students gathered that by April when Ti called that "harvest over" with the instruction to finish up meetings already scheduled around the U.S. so that by mid June of 1976, their 1260 days of prophecy were concluded.

We numbered at "about 100" when Ti and Do had us all gather in the Wyoming (wilderness) living outdoors in the national forest no facility camping area of the high plateau - an interesting number considering when Jesus sent out the 70 it didn't seem to be counting the 12 who remained with him, bringing their number to 82 though adding in the disciples who were in female vehicles that some say were 7 and John the Baptist then totaling 90.

When we left the Wyoming wilderness area Ti and Do had determined that 19 of the students didn't make what they called "the first cut." They were sent to a different area of the National Forest in Utah west of Toole, UT, where we next made camp. That made our numbers "about 81."

About a year or so later, perhaps in 1977 is when they named us with the "ody" extensions using whatever names we chose by then, shortened to three letters so our names were 6 letters long. I had become Sawyer by then so my new name became Swyody. Our number by then was probably in the low 60's. I'm going through all this to show the similarity with the Jesus numbers while Ti and Do's numbers continued to fall and some more were sent out of the class because they didn't want to abide by procedures so that by the time we went public for the second time in 1993 we were down to exactly 24 students, though when we put the Beyond Human video tape series up on satellite broadcast in 1993 some who were in a type of half way house wanted to rejoin and did and increased our number back into the mid 30's.

Then when we went public face to face for the second time over 19 years in



1994, over a 9 month period of holding public meetings we added over a dozen more students while some fell away by their exit time in March of 1997 to have 38 in their classroom and 4 who were out of the classroom but believed in Ti and Do and ended up laying down their lives over the next couple years bringing the graduate number to 42 students. I left in September of 1994.

Ti and Do indicated their student body would be replacing the task positions Lucifer and his associates that fell with him had. If a third of said group of angels fell, one of the meanings of Rev 12:7-8, if that number was 25 (The Dragon (Lucifer) + 7 Heads + 10 Horns + 7 Crowns) then the overall size of the classroom they fell from (if that's the way it occurred) would have been about 75.

Do indicated that some of the 42 (38+4) would probably have to return to finish their overcoming and I would think those would include the 4 who were not strong enough to stay the course in the classroom for the entire lesson plan and perhaps some of those who joined in 1994 but could include some who were there from the beginning.

Laying down one's life, however that happens, whether by someones hand who is against us or by our own hand, as long as it's because of one's desire to be with and serve and please ones Older Member counts as a big part of the overcoming process but not the entire part. As Do said about those that were with him, all he said had a previous relationship with Jesus which is why they were so ready to legitimately do what is otherwise unthinkable for a healthy minded Soul - willingly lay down one's life when it's not for a selfish reason like out of a desire to inflict pain on another as in revenge or to not face one's hard lessons.

Ti and Do referred to this graduation class as their “third trimester” where the Jesus classroom was the second trimester and the Moses classroom the first - all compared to a human birth of 9 months. Which by the way it's interesting that the two periods of public meetings were each 9 months long - seed planting times and perhaps each time more deposits could have correlated so that there may be one more coming for those coming of middle age. The FIRST (harvest) public meeting was given by Ti and Do at Canada College on August 24, 1975. It was very close to May 24<sup>th</sup> of 1976 when the last meetings were held. I know this because by the first or second week in June I

with my group had returned from a meeting we put on in Fayetteville, Arkansas that next to no one attended and then and I don't know about other groups but it's in the ball park. Then for the LAST (harvest) of 9 months of public meetings we started two trial meetings in November of 1993 and then hit the road with everyone in the class until the last meeting in Boston on August 19<sup>th</sup> 1994.

Perhaps this LAST harvest time that began in 1993 is kin to the Jesus second trimester as those public meetings Do and Crew did were a coming out of the closet as the same person who was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus 2000 years ago - coming via the student body of "saints" this time as Do held no public meetings after the ones he and Ti did in the 1970's. I don't know if Do even showed up incognito to any of the public meetings the class did, but He did have us play part of a Beyond Human video tape at the University of Chicago public meeting. His FIRST coming out public was as the Two Witnesses, though Ti had him be the primary speaker for as she always said she came to get him started and then would go back.

So the number seventy may additionally refer to a number of students who would confirm their oath to Ti and Do and do so over the course of 70 years, like from apprx. 1975 to 2045, which would not be far fetched from the standpoint of other timeline evidence. Another date structure that seems to have significance might be 1947 to 2017 for the 70 that includes the 42 FIRST Fruit Harvest of Souls. Those who are saved above that 70 would be among the remainder of the 144,000, if that number represents how many souls were brought back from all planted in times past. Ti always said, all who came with them would return. I guess that means those who showed the Next Level their allegiance significantly in times past, if they fail when they are brought back don't become waste with the ones who failed over and over and over and went directly against the Next Level. Ti and Do indicated that Lucifer and his associates that fell with him were given many chances to recover their candidacy for membership in the Next Level. Perhaps their souls were once in equivalent classrooms and were brought back each time whether they failed to make the needed grade or not but as when we fail the lessons get harder, some got to a point of no return because they began to think of themselves as equivalent to their Older Members. I know of some right now who did end up publically talking against Ti and Do. I would imagine that is a pretty serious step towards permanently mutating into "waste" -

giving service to some “other god” the number one commandment breakage.

Dan 9:25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

Dan 9:25 Know (therefore and) understand, (that) (from the going) forth ((4161 brought out, bud, spring, course)) (of the) commandment ((1697 dabar= act, business, decree, errand, cause)) to restore ((7725 shuwb= turn back (hence, away), feed, build, lay down, lodge, make)) (and to) build ((1129 banah= obtain children, repair, set(up))) Jerusalem ((3389 yruwshalaim= a dual (in allusion to it's two main hills (mountains)), Great City, Holy City)) (unto the) Messiah ((4899 mashiyach= anointed, consecrated person as a king, priest, saint)) the Prince ((5057 nagiyd= captain, commander, excellent thing, governor, ruler)) ([shall be]) seven ((7651 sheba= seven times, seven fold, seventeen)) weeks ((7620 shabuwa= sevened oneself, adjure, take an oath, swear, X straitly, feed to the full)), (and) threescore ((8346 shishshiym= multiple of 'shesh' (8337 and 8336)= primitive number six, sixty or sixth with certain context= “bleached stuff” i.e. white linen, by analogy marble, X blue, silk)) (and) two ((8147 shnayim= dual of sheniy = again, double, twofold, both, couple, second (time), twain, twice, + twelve, another)) weeks ((7620 shabuwa= sevened oneself, adjure, take an oath, swear, X straitly, feed to the full)): (the) street ((7339 rchob= broad place (The Way), a width, made wide, enlarge)) (shall be) built ((1129 banah= obtain children, make, repair, set up, called, convert, delivered)) again ((7725 shuwb= break, build, circumcise, lodge, pull in again)), (and the) wall ((2742 charuwts= incised or incisive, a trench (as dug), gold (as mined), threshing sledge (having sharp teeth), fig. determination, eager, decision, diligent, (fine) gold, pointed things, sharp, threshing instrument)), (even in) troublous ((6695/6693 tsowq/tsuwq= strait, fig. compress, distress, lie sore, (op-)press(-or), straiten, through the idea of narrowness (of orifice)); to pour out, smelt, utter, be molten, pour)) times ((6256 'eth= time after, season, tide, terminus, eternity, everlasting, old, perpetually)).

- “Restore Build Jerusalem Messiah Prince seven weeks” - First off use of the name, “Jerusalem” refers primarily to the flock (people) - the human vehicles the Next Level gathers periodically in one location to then send an Older

Member to be incarnate among. So it's both the people who can become the next trimesters “overcomers” (the true meaning of an Israeli (no longer anything to do with those that are considered to be Jews)).

The restoration and building seems to be depicting the Next Level's bringing Souls who had been “saved” previously for their good service, most likely from their Moses classroom experience to that specific location where Jesus was to incarnate so they can also incarnate (take over a human vehicle prepared for their next “second” trimester towards “spirit birth.”

The period seems to start around the time when Mary and Elizabeth received instructions (commandments) that they would each bear a special child though Mary's child, Jesus, Ti and Do thought was prepared for his task by inseminating Mary's egg in another way than the human method of insemination.

The Seven Weeks being “seven oath periods” then would have been equivalent to the “seven seals” that applies to the “building again” but the next time the “street” - the “wide plate,” the “broad area” described in the NEW equivalent area where a new strain of vehicles (gentiles and Jew mix) would become the regeneration Jesus spoke of, where those who are the recipients of “deposited souls” would return to when they died as Jesus and Ti and Do said, “all souls who ever had a relationship with the Next Level will be returning during the third trimester time. Note how “street” is part of this prophecy and how the city names are said to be the “non-physical (spiritual) equivalents to those cities in the Middle east, which I remind Jesus said would happen upon their return, shown as the Two Witnesses who are “subdued” (overcome) in the “street” of those new locations:

Rev 11:8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

It seems these 7 oath times (weeks) would have begun around the time Jesus came public as that's when some were stimulated to make their oath/commitment to Him, which would start with those vehicles most prepared to receive returning souls who had been with Him when he took over the vehicle named Moses and then by those souls who in degrees had formed their relationship with the Next Level during that same Moses classroom who were referenced as the 70 Jesus sent out to tell the good news

of his kingdoms arrival that he was the incarnate (at hand) Representative of and then that grew to 120 at the upper room where Jesus told them to wait for the “holy ghost” - a Next Level task to give them a special dose of Next Level force and understanding that was reported as growing to around 500 soon thereafter but then became those in what the Book of Revelations refers to as the 7 Churches.

If the duration of each oath time compares with the current application of the way the first 3 of 7 seals played out, it would be about 8-10 years per seal/oath period, thus 70 years. that would seem to take it to 70 AD when the physical destruction of the temple at Jerusalem took place to coincide with the mental/spiritual destruction (desolation) - rendering as waste those at the time who were the general population most geared to be the receivers of returning Souls - the Jews that The Romans slaughtered and scattered. Those that were truly giving their lives to Jehovah, however best they understood that at that time and/or in the name of the Father, through Jesus, who all died because of the onslaught - starting from when Jesus was killed, would have their souls saved for their next opportunity to take over a human vehicle to advance in their “classroom” towards graduation from the human kingdom. Ti and Do referred to those in Masada besieged by a Roman legion who ended up exiting by their own hands rather than watch their loved ones be brutally enslaved and/or tortured to death by the Roman soldiers.

- “threescore two weeks the street shall be built (set up to obtain children) “to turn back” (again), and the wall (mark, cut; palisade, gold (as mined, decision), even in troublous (a strait, distress, anguish) times (after, (due season))”

As has been often the case during this project as I am working on verses, I at times see reports or news stories that sometimes seem to be in response to my desire to know. I know that's possible. For instance I have a number of reasons to feel at least one classmate or crew is assigned to help me with this book. I think of that person as Srrody as he and I (with Lggody) spent the most time studying scripture in the 1990's when Do was wondering if Ti would have us go public again, as before then we had not spoken to the public since around May of 1976. (I don't seek to communicate with Srrody though - We always go through our Older Members with our petition for help and understanding.) So I turned on the radio and there was a show with an

intellectual who wrote a book he titled using the word “apocalypse” re: the “occupy wall street” movement that took place starting in 2009 following the “global financial crisis” that was all about the wall street investment banks cashing in on some loopholes in laws that allowed them to offer house loans to people that clearly could not pay them. They would then take these loans that accumulated and bundle them and buy and sell the bundles which ended up making some people even more wealthy than they already were. It all came crashing down, they say, though I suspect it was another of those “let's build a situation to fail” and then cash in when it does, like the 9/11 attacks eight years before then and many events in the past throughout the world that leaders instigated for the same reasons.

So I thought, could it be that this “wall” was related to “wall street.” Plus this is where the 1929 stock exchange crash happened with crowds wanting their money filling the area of Wall Street and Broad Street and Wall Street is .7 miles long and ends at Broadway and the Hebrew rchob means “broad place (or way).” After all, the Next Level crew could have had the task to see to it that a particular street could be named a certain way they then knew they could use to show it's relationship to prophecy, however incidental looking. In other words the Next Level provides the prophecy and then makes it happen by a crew's leg work - whispering ideas to those who are naming such things and the like. Ti and Do even indicated some of this is particularly fun to do - no one is harmed by it and it demonstrates some of the tasks and how they are not dry but can even be silly to be a part of.

Then as is also often the case, I'm stumped and especially so by Daniel's prophecies so I start digging through other interpretations and translations. In so doing I came upon a very detailed Hebrew word for word description on these verse and he cited many more dated interpretations and one of them included interpreting Hebrew “charuwts” as a “palisade” and I couldn't help but relate that to the palisades along the Hudson River to the immediate northeast of New York City are very tall sharp faced cliffs that have a highway and an amusement park and a mall named after - for instance, the Palisades Amusement park and the Palisades parkway. Charuwts also translates to “gold (as mined)” and there is no place that has more gold than NYC as the Federal reserve bank has huge vaults with many nations gold stored and there was a huge cash of gold bars, some I'm told still stamped with a Nazi marking on them that were found in vaults belonging to

Deutschebank in the deep basement floor of the world trade center buildings that collapsed or were brought down. Another figurative definition is “determination or decision” and it's clear that the “wall street led financial crisis” began in 2009, seeming into the start of the 7<sup>th</sup> angels trumpet sounding and the start of the “tribulation” time written as “troublous.”

Plus this thinking takes me to the perspective that “street built again wall” seems to refer to the entire U.S. as compared to the way the Israelites in their time led by Moses and Aaron acting as Jehovah's on the ground Representative(s), (similar to the relationship shown with Jesus and John the Baptist) layed out the measurements for the “tabernacle” (temple grounds in the overall encampment).

For instance the area that was the “temple” was divided into three parts - the Outer court, Inner Court and the Tabernacle tent where Jehovah's quarters were. The entire area was set up in exact measurements where it's length was twice it's width which is moreorless the size of the U.S. mainland. There was only one entrance to this entire area that was surrounded by a “wall” made out of fine linen 7 1/2 feet (5 cubits) high that had 60 - 7 1/2 foot pillars holding up the fine linen. The gate on the east side of this 150 (100 cubits) x 75 foot (50 cubits) rectangular enclosed area, entailed 4 posts so was 22 1/2 feet (15 cubits) wide. This gate's cloth was woven of blue, purple, scarlet (red) and fine linen (white) thread they made. It's interesting that the St. Louis ARCH is defined as the “gateway to the west” and it's just west of the Mississippi River that Ti and Do considered the division of the area of the U.S. they felt most in touch with their Older Members in the Heavens. They would occasionally venture east of the river and even took the class east twice for a very short time of a couple weeks at most before feeling “underwater” and having a need to return west of the river.

In the Moses tabernacle area right in front of this eastern GATE was the tribe of Judah with two tribes to their north and south on that eastern side. Directly behind Judah were the tents of Moses, Aaron and Aaron's three sons who served as priest with Aaron the “high priest.” Thus this was like the captains deck of the Mississippi River boat, what the word “Texas” in Spanish actually refers to where the Captain in this case was Moses and his partner was Aaron with his Three sons, I believe represent the “four Living Beings (creatures) in Rev 4 and are also depicted in Daniel chapter 7 and Ezekiel

chapter 1. Texas is where the “Twain” Ti and Do came from and I believe Samuel Clemens writing as Mark Twain chose that name and as a Mississippi River boat Captain was chosen to be like a prophet in the start of the Seven Trumpets sounding in the 1907 time period which seemed to follow the 1897 arrival of that Soul as the equivalent of the messenger before the face of, in this case Ti and Do to where Do as the current name of the same person who was the Archangel Michael, where an archangel is defined as a “captain of angels.” Plus there are many other examples of fulfillments of all this history in examples and prophecy alike.

So the “broad way” in addition to what else described about NYC as it has multiple applications in prophecy fulfillments is the width of the Temple area. In that temple after tribe of Judah is encountered and then the camp of the Levi's Moses and Aaron and Sons comes the Temple entrance that is 30 feet wide in the 100 foot wide wall. Right past the entrance comes next the Main Altar where all the blood sacrifices of animals took place. In the U.S. temple equivalent it was in west Texas but extending to New Mexico and into Arizona and southern California the U.S. Southwest where all the Next Level sacrifices took place. They began in 1897 with the crash in Aurora, Texas with one body found and then 1945 with one body found on the Laredo, Texas border with Mexico where the one occupant led some Air Force jets on a chase for a while before intentionally crashing and then in 1947 in the Plains of St. Augustine - where four bodies were found and then Aztec New Mexico where 18 bodies were found and in Paradise valley, Arizona as the essential first “sacrifice of the Next Level student model bodies they had” and then in 1997 the sacrifice of the human vehicles they took after they exited their student Next Level bodies.

So the “broad street” becomes the entire southwest and western U.S. that is a wide platt where there is significant influences to become entrapped by all manner of licentious behavior and ways - working for “false gods” even thinking of self as an ascended master in the “Ye are God” movement that began in those areas and with the great financial wealth and abundance of sexual freedoms abounding in the new age tantra lifestyle that all has a focus on the three cities of Los Angeles, Las Vegas and San Francisco that make for a very wide path to destruction of a Next Level Soul's capacity to overcome to graduate the human kingdom condition:



Mat 7:13 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

Mat 7:14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

The way Ti and Do spoke about this idea of a “broad path/way” was to say there are many paths up to the top of the human kingdom mountain but there is only one way off - to become a member of the Next kingdom Above Human, which was by adhering to what the Older Members give us to abide by while they are incarnate and we come upon their information.

“Threescore” is translated as a “Multiple of Six” or as a “Sixth” which can be applied like the SEVENTY except I suspect it refers to the 60 years before the TWO oat periods began which would seem to be from 1907 to 1967 - whereabouts the 6<sup>th</sup> angels trumpet sounding period of 40 years (1 hour) begins, during which the Two Witnesses come public to start the Two “oath periods” (seven weeks), the FIRST time period when the student body - Souls, referred to as the “saints” because they gave their lives in service to Jesus were to take human vehicles prepared for them, to awaken within that Ti and Do compared to their receiving “smelling salts,” by the TWO Witnesses to join with them to finish their overcoming of humanness to graduate the human kingdom.

Since there is no punctuation in Hebrew nor sentences the “two weeks,” I feel wasn't meant to be part of the “seven weeks” stated before it in the verse but was meant to show a dividing of the time periods of the Jesus second trimester from the Ti and Do third trimester partially shown by the reference to “troublous times” in the later part of the verse after the Street is rebuilt. The time of great trouble refers to the “end time” judgment period that begins after these FIRST FRUIT have exited their human vehicles (separated by dying themselves) and when the Seventh Angels Trumpet sounds which is after the 9/11 Attack (earthquake) shown in Rev 11:13.

These two periods FIRST and LAST seem to be the “two weeks” where weeks is once again a “seven time oath” and Two is saying there are two periods of sevens - the first shown by the Sixth angel's trumpet sounding of the Two Witnesses prophecy period and that closes with the Seventh Angel's trumpet sounding and that begins the Seven Seals with the FIRST seal pertaining to Do and his 38 + 4 graduates who all conquer their humanness

by literally being with Do and laying down their human lives in 1997 with 4 following suite by the year 2000.

Dan 9:26 (And) after ((310 'achar= hind part; again, at, away from, back (from,-side), behind, beside, by, follow (after,-ing), from, hereafter, hinder end, pursuing remnant, since, when, with)) threescore ((8346 shishshiyim= multiple of 'shesh' (8337 and 8336)= primitive number six, sixty or sixth with certain context= “bleached stuff” i.e. white linen, by analogy marble, X blue, silk)) (and) two ((twofold, both, couple, double, second, twain)) weeks ((sevened as in the oath periods)) shall Messiah ((anointed)) be cut off ((3772 karath = to cut off, down or asunder, by implication to destroy, specifically to covenant)), (but not for himself): and the people ((5971 'am= flock, folk, men, nation)) of the prince that shall come ((935 bow'= to go or come, abide, apply, attain, X be, befall, bring (forth, in, into, to pass), call, depart, enter)) shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

- “after - the hind part or behind and/or beside, “backside” all seem to point to the time of the LAST HARVEST WAVE that is also the “troublous - distress, anguish, op-PRESS(-or) times,” which points to the time of the “great winepress of the wrath of God” as shown in Rev 14:19-20, said as taking place “out(side) the city, where “city” is referring to that bordered area where the Two Witnesses and crew came incarnate to, which would apply most to being the western U.S. leaving the U.S. east of the Mississippi River and anywhere else in the world as the “outside” part but could also count the entire U.S. as the “city.”

This hind part would also seem to qualify as during the time of the Seventh Angels trumpet sounding, I believe is indicated by the National Geographics “final Report: Heavens Gate” broadcast in 2008 that suggested Ti and Do and crew as the fulfillment of the “Second Coming.” Then I would suspect the 3<sup>rd</sup> woe to be what began in 2013 - the 40 year time from when Ti and Do first ventured out to delivery their “prophecy” that started with their exit of Houston on 1/1/1973 that began their substantial awakening by mid February and second substantial awakening to fulfilling the role of the Two Witnesses around the fall of 1973 when they were in Gold Beach, Oregon. 2013 was also 40 years from 1973 and would meet the fulfillment of being the end of the first “hour” to begin the “Judgment - LAST Hour.”

This LAST HARVEST WAVE would seem to include the fulfillment of the Rev 5:1 Books opening that starts with the “Heaven's Gate” (purple) book as the part prophesied as what was “written from within” - because Do and Crew and a number of the 38 students added their statements that went with what Do wrote and the transcripts of the 12+ video tape hours of the “Beyond Human - The Last Call” series, that again shows it's reference to being the start of the LAST HARVEST WAVE by the terminology “Last Call” where what Do said and wrote during the time He and Ti FIRST came public, as the FIRST ROAR/Thunder shown starting in Rev 6:1 - from 1973 to 1976 as the FIRST CALL. The SECOND AND LAST CALL started in 1993 - what was to be the remaining 6 of 7 “roars (thunders)” - as shown referenced in Rev 10:3-4. These references to the “seven thunders” in Rev 10 are ONLY announced at that time as part of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel's sounding of trumpets - scheduled to begin with the Two Witnesses “prophecy” period. (See Section III.D.8. that describes the Seven Thunders/Roars.)

Rev 10:2 is when the announcement is made that describes the “little book (bibliaridion)” that seems to be associated with the Rev 5:1 - “backside” - written on the backside by the disciple of Ti and Do's choice - spoken of as John but knowing the way the Next Level works is a task that is not necessarily performed by the same Soul who received the task to write down these Revelations. Here's why:

Ti and Do often indicated that the Next Level wouldn't plan for someone to fail to be left behind. However they could know that a certain test would be administered to certain ones that if they failed could have dire results or could be an opportunity to regain their active studentship which then could entail a plan to take advantage, make a positive from a negative by giving that person the help to perform a service which would be part of their return to giving their all and even coming back into good stead with their Older Member, to resume some part of their graduation requirements and even potentially catch up to the class lesson plan they flunked out of. In a sense that can be seen as like the Adam experiment - putting him to certain tests.

Ti and Do indicated Adam didn't have to fall. Had he passed that test - Eve became the instrument of, he would have been subject to another test and perhaps the severity of the test would be increased, if for instance he hadn't dealt with the total strength of his assigned adversary (Satan). The object was

to provide a program for others that would raise the bar on even getting into that level of student membership Lucifer and his associates had to meet to get into their student level membership. If they could ward off the Luciferian influences on them they would have overcome what the Luciferians fell away because of. I believe Ti and Do did indicate the lessons were regulated. In fact once we moved away from Salt Lake City because Ti and Do felt the strength of the lower forces was too much to subject their students to any longer than they had.

Another example of the regulated strength of the lesson plan. I had had two major bouts with sensuality before the one in which I fell from. I can recall writing to Do how I felt I learned from one of them that I could never assume I have good control over my thoughts and actions. That sort of confidence is deadly as then you can be caught off guard - let one's guard down instead of keeping one's amour up all the time regardless of whether or not one thinks they need it. They always need it. If we drop our guard then we are exposing a vulnerability and it can be as subtle as a thought allowed into one's mind that previously they kept out. In many cases one gets more than one chance to lock one's door to their mind and actions but it seems the Next Level can raise the flood gates a little more to have more bombardment to deal with so to stimulate the development and exercise of more strength of mind to combat, ward off, extinguish from our mind.

So there wouldn't be a plan for someone to fail but there certainly could be a plan to increase that potential to some as a training exercise they could use to advance to their next station of service if/when they succeeded. However, Ti and Do did speak about feeling there could have been one or more students who they referred to as "advanced humans," as opposed to Student level members of the Next Level returning for their final exam to become an Adult Member in the Next Level. I suspect this talk could be found on one of the early audio tapes as it was in a meeting they talked briefly about this. I remember it as I recall wondering if I was one. It doesn't really matter. None of us are limited in our pace of growth. We can ask to have all the stops pulled out for maximum growth and then can ask to let up on that growth some so we can garner more strength. Ti and Do said this about bombardment - if we felt it was too much ask the Next Level to relax it some.

- "Sixth/sixty years (threescore) and two weeks shall anointed (Messiah) be

destroyed (cut off)" - as interpreted before, this seems to refer to both a 60 year period of time and the time of the Sixth Trumpet's sounding when the FIRST Graduates exited. This depiction of the "anointed" (Messiah) being "cut off" also described as being "destroyed" or "consumed" and as part of their "covenant" the "oath and bargain" they took to fulfill that entailed "cutting flesh" - which is related to how the harvest is depicted as cutting the stalk - the human body - down to release the fruit - spread the seeds as took place in March of 1997 when Do (Messiah) and 38 + 4 student layed down their human lives to their death to be "born of spirit."

Referring to Messiah Prince, where prince is also translated to a "captain, commander, ruler, noble" is echoed as referring to "Michael the Archangel as an archangel is a "captain of angels" and is described as being the Rev 12 Woman's Son/offspring she births to the Throne and then he goes to war, depicted as Michael the Archangel against the Dragon, Lucifer and his associates who fell with him and since him.

The "people (flock) prince" would then seem to be the "remnant" who "depart, come against, go down into war" (come) in the "city" which is depicted for this time in Rev 12:17 and Rev 13:7 which is the "cleansing" (sanctuary) "process" (end) from the "deluge, outrage - gushing inundation (flood) that is followed (after) by a "battle" (war- Armageddon - Rev 16) that brings about desolation, makes astonished (waste).

There are certainly variances to all these interpretations but they have the same end result. Those who seek to give their lives in service to Ti and Do and don't side with the BEAST become the target of those who do side with the BEAST and they bring about the end - death of the remnant and that is part of their "cleansing process" to experience.

This seems to also relate to Dan 12:7 where that "power of the holy people" is scattered, break in pieces, broken, caused to be discharged, dispersed and overspread then the time that had provided their power will be finished - done as said in Rev 16:7, said as "done" which is at the time of the pouring out of the 7<sup>th</sup> and last angels vial into the air, which is followed by the biggest earthquake ever that splits the U.S. into three part brings down mountains which may be referring to the governments but also the land masses as every island also goes away which may be related to the large object that is thrown into the sea, I suspect into the Atlantic that totally annihilates the east coast

islands to include Manhattan and Long Islands.

Dan 9:27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

Regarding the usage of “midst” seems to also have something to do with the timing of the provision of the “Backside Little book (bible) as the task to provide it's information seems to be expressed as a “messenger” (angel) “flying in the midst (middle) of heaven.” In other words this would seem to be the issuing of the instruction from the Older Members to provide it's content:

Rev 14:6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

This can potentially relates to the next verse in Dan 9:27 referred to as a “covenant confirmation” for a week - the 7 seals/affirmation periods, but specifically saying this confirmation was to take place in the “midst or middle” of the “7 seals (sevening which would be the 4<sup>th</sup> Seal which is about to start with the next election of a president of the U.S. - that is the BEAST the Dragon is sitting on and the mouthpiece for, from an invisible standpoint as the Luciferian space aliens know well how to manipulate the spirit world and through physical space alien activity in the U.S. since the 1940's. Plus another way of looking at “midst of heaven” can be shown to refer to the “first heaven” vicinity which is moreorless the atmosphere around the earth that extends miles away from earth as it is where certain satellites are orbiting. If they can orbit they are still within the earth's gravitational atmosphere. If and when any of the satellites lose their power they would eventually drop down to earth rather that be lost in deep space. The Midst of Heaven can also be referring to the “world wide web” - the internet, these days also referred to the way many corporations are storing their programs and data on the “cloud” termed the icloud or internet-cloud.

The provision of this time of covenant confirmation in the middle of the week, starting essentially at the 4<sup>th</sup> seal causes a “slaughter” (sacrifice) that to

those victimized is their sacrifice of their human lives by their hand which is their “tribute and offering apportioned, gift, present (oblation)” to the Next Level Older Members Ti and Do, which is shown during the time of the 5<sup>th</sup> seal's opening to continue into or even mostly take place. Remember, our vehicle isn't what is harvested. It's the vehicle we use to strengthen our Mind that is what we fill our Soul with, receiving our Mind from our Older Member's Mind by abiding by all He/They give us to think, say and do that brings about a cleaning of our vehicle to make us worthy to be a “bride” to our Older Member.

It is after that “battle” which is not really a battle for the Next Level, but it does conclude the battle for souls that is being depicted in this last part of verse 27 that those who are worshiping human and human equivalent space alien god's are turned into waste to complete (consummate) with what was decided to be poured out on the humans that have become waste (desolate) recorded as the Lake of Fire - possibly a great deal of volcanic lava flows.

The upcoming 4<sup>th</sup> Seal opening that includes the provision of the revealing of the remaining prophecy based mysteries comes at the end of the time of the 3<sup>rd</sup> Seal's opening and demonstrates the abomination as the height of human's portraying themselves in many ways as “God” that includes the “worship” of Human achievements and intellect and technologies - all an abomination to the Next Level as they ignore or just pay lip service to the One True Kingdom of God who created everything and all the life forms. And because of the human kingdom leaders taking this position with or without religious and/or spiritual affiliations all who side with them are seen by the Next Level as “waste” (desolation). Simultaneously we see the U.S. and the E.U. - the Two Beasts, Big and Small **STANDING** in the once **HOLY** Place, in the way they have placed themselves as the Global Leaders and literally by “taking a stand” in the former geographic location where the Next Level began the current civilizational “garden” experiment - the Middle East. Many foreign armies and air forces, etc. surround the former Kingdom of Israel and with the nation of Israel consider themselves “God” though they often talk as if they are servants to the One True God which whether they know it or not is a propaganda tactic to lure those who still have a remnant of belief in the real “God” to their side - a deceitful tactic spawned by the Luciferian Space Aliens.

Mat 24:15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

Mrk 13:14 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains:

**IV.E. FIFTH SEAL - SHOWS THE START OF THE LAST HARVEST WAVE AND HOW SOME ARE SLAIN (NOT BY THEIR OWN HAND AS WAS THE EXIT METHOD FOR THE 38 + 4 OF TI AND DO'S CREW IN 1997, BUT AFTER THAT) BECAUSE OF THEIR "SPEAKING" ABOUT THE TRUTH PROVIDED BY TI AND DO AND/OR BECAUSE OF THEIR WITNESS TESTIMONY THEY RECEIVED FROM BEING IN TI AND DO'S CLASSROOM. SHOWS HOW THEY SHALL RECEIVE "WHITE ROBES" - NEW PHYSICAL NEXT LEVEL STUDENT VEHICLES AFTER OTHERS IN THE SAME SERVICE TO TI AND DO EXIT THEIR HUMAN VEHICLES. THESE HAVE ALL BEGUN OR CONTINUED THEIR METAMORPHOSIS BY ADOPTING TI AND DO'S BEHAVIORS AND WAYS (WASHING THEIR ROBES - HUMAN VEHICLES) TO THEIR BEST CAPACITY - LOOKING TO THEM TO HELP THEM SEPARATE FROM THEIR HUMAN KINGDOM ROOTS AND "STANDING" FOR THEM AND MAINTAINING THAT STAND UNTIL THEIR EXIT OF THEIR VEHICLE, HOWEVER THAT TAKES PLACE, BECAUSE OF THEIR TAKING THAT STAND**

FIRST and LAST, OIL and WINE - stages of growth into the Next Level:

Regarding the usage of "LAST" - Do labeled his 12 part video series "Beyond Human - The Last call" which as it turned out was the start of what could be considered the second "rapture" - drawing returned Souls to take over human vehicles to separate from their world to give 100% to everything Ti and Do said and did. Do was clear in another document from a later video tape named, "Last Chance to Evacuate Earth Before It's Recycled" that what was meant by LAST applied to those they gathered in the 1994 nine months of public meetings AND to those that came to believe in everything Ti and Do taught and began their metamorphosis by engaging their separation from the world and overcoming of their human characteristics (as Ti and Do's



FIRST students did).

Potential graduate students fall into one of two harvest time descriptions of either the FIRST, depicted as the OIL or the LAST depicted as the WINE. Both are illustrated as requiring their giving their human lives (the olive or the grape dies to yield it's fruit in these analogies) in service to the Older Members who are/were incarnate that in turn produces fruit - the olive oil or grape juice, where the fruit of the vine show their fruit by how much they begin their metamorphosis - (changing (fermentation, like Jesus compared to yeast and bread but is also the way grape juice becomes a new living product) of grape juice into wine (to be “saved” by the Next Level to be brought back to have a chance to become oil) and/or burning the oil to produce light, a tree and a Christ, because of how they then become a new vine to give life to others in the human kingdom).

This FIRST and LAST seems to be who Jesus was speaking about that think themselves FIRST to go to Heaven, namely as a group, Christians, but who will be really slated to have their primary opportunity to move closer to Next Level service LAST. This can also be seen as related to the two parts of the “book” that has Seven Seals as shown in Rev 5 as having a “written from WITHIN and on the BACKSIDE” while also related to Rev 10's saying the “little book,” presumably the BACKSIDE MYSTERIES aren't revealed until the time during the 7<sup>th</sup> Angel's Trumpet Sounding which takes place AFTER the Two and their Crew of Two Older Members (Ti and Do), 4 Living Beings and 24 Elders have ascended in what to humans is their unseen (spirit/mind) Soul birth.

Further, those who were among the 42 students who laid down their lives with Do (that counts 4 who were with Do but by their choice left the class before the 38 layed down their lives, but who layed down their lives soon after the 38, as Do said still qualified them to “go with us”), might be the difference from 28 (4 Living Beings and 24 Elders), essentially 14 who could have been left in the middle (or 2<sup>nd</sup> heaven) to receive one type of Next Level made/grown vehicle, perhaps a “student” model tailored for them, while the 28 went to the highest 3<sup>rd</sup> heaven to receive an “adult” model Next Level made/grown vehicle.

The idea that there are different sections of “Heaven,” I would suggest is relative to what was commonly passed down in the Jewish Mithra - the word

of mouth rabbinic historic records so that the first heaven would be where some are saved to, (in their Soul body) who don't receive Next Level vehicles yet. They are where souls and/or spirits are “saved” which would also have within it, “boxes” as Ti and Do called them. Some of these boxes might be referred to as “paradise” by Jesus to the thief on the cross who believed in who Jesus was, but hadn't had hardly any lessons yet, so was simply “put on ice” (as Ti and Do said - not literal ice though) and would be what was also termed “Abraham's bosom” before Jesus time. I would think that the Luciferian discarnates, the fallen angels who had since their fall lost their human or equivalent vehicles were restricted to certain areas so to not interfere with those saved in these Next Level boxes, though could traverse other areas in that first heaven where other dropout souls would go but where mortal spirits could not circulate when they left their human or equivalent vehicles.

Do referred to the “heavens” the Luciferian Space Aliens were taking some souls to in this excerpt from the newspaper, “USA TODAY” in an Ad/Statement Do and Crew put into the May 27, 1993 National and International publications entitled, “UFO CULT” RESURFACES WITH FINAL OFFER:

“The Luciferians are about to be “recycled” (annihilated) at the same time as this human civilization is “spaded.” They know that “rumor has it” that their days are numbered. They refuse to believe it and are desperate to recruit souls from the human kingdom into their “Heavenly Kingdom.” There are many “counterfeit” heavens, and each “heaven” is at this time collecting “names in their book,” forcing a stand of allegiance, polarizing each individual's commitment to his chosen “God.”

But there is still the question of where the 4 Living Beings fit in as they are not shown to “cast/throw down their crowns” while the four and twenty elders do as shown in:

Rev 4:10 The four and twenty elders ((they shall)) fall down ((pipto/petomai= light on, to descend from an erect to a prostrate position, to fall dead)) before ((in the face of)) him that sat on the throne, and worship ((work for)) him that liveth for ever and ever (([the Father/Jehovah])), and cast ((ballo= violently throw down)) their ((own)) crowns (([the physical vehicles they were awarded when they laid down their own lives for Jesus])) before ((in the face

of)) the throne, saying,

But the Four Living Beings do LIGHT/LAY DOWN THEIR OWN/SELF LIVES as shown in Rev 5:8 and Rev 19:4 with the 24 elders so they are not considered part of the group of 24 Elders. Actually they are quite linked to the Four Living Creatures in Ezekiel chapter 1 and 3 - the depiction of their having wings like described in Rev 4. They each have six of these wings which may be more than coincidence that 6 times 4 equals 24 as if the wings are the twenty four elders they are perhaps in charge of, perhaps like captains which is the meaning of an archangel that it seems Do was, in the name Michael, seen spoken of in the book of Daniel which was before he incarnated to perform the Jesus task. And these four are compared with the same animals as Daniel 7 uses to describe four human kings that seem to match the way these four living beings introduce the first four of the seven seals opening which only the first is opened by the Lamb (who is the one who was incarnate in the name Jesus).

And regarding these four, this next verse strongly suggests these four as “seen in a ring or circle around the throne” which can reflect to the WHEELS OF EZEKIEL but in practical application be among the “inner circle” one might say for the Two Witnesses, the Father (Throne/Ti) and Lamb (Jesus/Do) which again reflects the position as the very same four archangels. Perhaps these 4 are in line to perform the task the Archangel Michael held that prepared him for his tasks since the start of this latest experiment that led to his sitting on the throne. Further in this next verse these four are said to have “eyes.”.. “in front of, in place and/or time” and also at the “backside” in place and/or time:

Rev 4:6 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst ((3319 mesos from meta 3326 “amid”; middle (as an adjective or (neuter) noun)= among, X before them, between, + forth, mid(-day, -night), midst, way)) of the throne, and round about ((2945 kukloi as if dative case of kuklos (a ring, “cycle” i.e. in a circle, i.e. (adverbially) all around= round about)) the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before ((1715 emprosthen from en 1722 and pros 4314; in front of (in place (literally or as a figure) or time), in the presence of, in sight of, denoting rank)) and behind ((3693 opisthen from opis (regard; from 3700) with enclitic of source; from the rear (as a secure aspect), i.e. at the back (adverb and preposition of place or

time)= after, backside, behind)).

- “eyes” - In the early 1980's Ti and Do instigated a task they called “eyes.” Every student was scheduled to perform this task. All it entailed was “watching” their fellow classmates. There would be two on duty for a hour at a time during all waking hours who would circulate in the areas where students were active - (never in the bath chambers or rest chambers). The task continued for a number of months. Each of these “eyes” had a clipboard that was metal like the ones Ti used when her vehicle was employed as a nurse in hospitals. The task was to write down anything they saw that they questioned as procedure or behavior of a member of the Next Level according to what Ti and Do taught. The main set of guidelines were outlined in a document Ti and Do wrote up called “The 17 Steps.”

In 1985, before Ti left her vehicle, each student received a little black 3” x 5” bound booklet that contained this list and other materials Ti and Do wrote to help us with our lessons of taking over our human vehicle. This was one part of it's contents:

#### 17 Steps - Behavioral Guidelines Given by Ti and Do to Students

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/01/21/17-steps-behavioral-guidelines-given-by-Ti-and-do-to-students/>

After each shift the next shift was free to read what the previous shift recorded and at the end of the day, the list would be sent to Ti and Do and sometimes they would give new procedures or a lesson that the ones doing the “eye's” task were seeing things through a human critical eye and not in a Next Level way and sometimes individuals were called by Ti and Do or met with or sometimes another student delivered a message from Ti and Do about something that was recorded about them or they called a meeting to talk about what was recorded.

On the part of the verse that says these would be “in front of,” in place and/or time and also at the “backside” in place and/or time, it's once again very interesting that “backside” is the same word used in Rev 5:1 that refers to the backside of the book that is opened during the periods of time referred to as the seven seals that these four Living Beings announce. I have considered “backside” of the book to refer to the history of what the Next Level said and did through it's Representatives before this return of Ti and Do's witnesses

testimony - bringing of new understanding and “plain/bold” prophecy - speaking words inspired by the Next Level. That backside is then insinuated as after the 7<sup>th</sup> angel's trumpet sounding which takes place after the Two Witnesses and 42 students have “ascended” in their “spirit” (unseen like the wind - as Jesus described it) births. And then with that the front side would mean they participated even ahead of Ti and Do's arrival and/or it may just mean they had key positions (seats) during Ti and Do's provision of disclosures said as the Seven Thunders (aka roars) related to the Lion of Juda - the one who served in the vehicle named, Jesus.

I believe the backside portion of the Book's revealings refers to the time of the primary revealing of the remaining mysteries to help prepare and call out to and help awaken those called the, ELECT OR REMAINING OR REMNANT, who could be in the LAST stage of harvest - those who probably have or had a strong “christian” background, though are probably mostly those who can no longer really participate in certain church groups because of how most become so particular that they use a certain Bible translation and/or certain interpretations and/or certain rituals or practices and hierarchies and definitions of terms and internal and external politics, social judgments, elitist, arrogance, closed mindedness and plenty of hypocrisies and lack of attention to what Jesus actually said to focus on. Do went to seminary and said he dropped out because they were too limiting of what they would study and talk about/consider.

So with all that said if I were to make an educated guess at which classmates could have been fulfilling the Four Living Beings task which besides the time spent in the FRONT SIDE with Ti and Do became their task to perform in the BACKSIDE, coordinated with their “animal” descriptions that have a resemblance to Ezekiel's Four Living Beings, as well as in Rev 4, but seen in Revelations chapter 6's first Four Horses;

1) This first White Horse represented by a “LION” (Lion of Juda=Jesus) announced by Lvbody (note her name came from the word “Live” she selected but I doubt she had knowledge of that word in the Bible pertaining to the four Living Beings) in his vehicles name Marshall (as in a Sheriff) Applewhite (Adam's fall (missing of the mark (sin) made pure by his graduation via the vehicle named Enoch).

2) The second Red or Ruddy Horse, described as a “Calf” as G.W. Bush,

invited to come and see by Jnnody.

3) The third Black/Blue Horse as “man faced” by Barack Obama invited to come and see by Lggody (though Dstody may be in this mix, given he had a “black” vehicle and showed up to me in a dream to tell me Obama was the “black horse”).

4) The fourth Green Horse yet to see who fulfills it invited to come and see by Jwnody (considering how she had a vehicle that had that Irish (green) strain as she demonstrated in her exit tape. These four (Lvbody, Jnnody, Lggody and Jwnody) were the most consistent regular “helpers” to both Ti and then to Do over the years.

With that said, I could imagine this next verse could include the 14 Souls who may have received a differend assignment, receiving their student model Next Level vehicles later as it just so happens this is the amount of new students that joined during the second “rapture” (LAST WAVE) that moreorless began on 1/1/94 when four groups embarked across the U.S. to hold public meetings again after 17 years of seclusion overcoming their humanness. Their names in the group were, Gldody aka Golden, Wknody aka Waken, Yrsody aka Iris, Dvvody aka David, Evnody aka Even, Avnody aka Aven, Leody aka Lee, Tddody aka Todd, Vrnody aka Vern and Qstody aka Quest. Then four who were outside the classroom at exit time for various reasons of their own but still believed in Ti and Do and layed down their lives before the year 2000 were named, Jstody aka Justin, Rkkody aka Rick, Oscody aka Oscar and Gbbody aka Gabby.

There were reports of a few others who ended their vehicles life, one in fact saying he was doing so to join the Heavens Gate group on the comet who put a purple veil over himself and then asphyxiated his vehicle using propane and a plastic bag. He was a former Grateful Dead roadie I heard. I don't know if he ever spent any time with Ti and Do but I don't doubt his Soul would be saved for a future opportunity to graduate in the future.

Rev 6:9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under ((beneath, bottom or foot, where Jehovah/Moses assigned a student to pour the animals blood during the Brazen altar sacrifice)) the altar ((geographically wherever the sacrifice is designed by the Next Level to take place [U.S. mainland])) the souls (psuche from psucho= breath [receiving the “Breath of Life” is what

made Adam a “Living Soul”])) of them that were slain ((4969 sphazo=sacrificial death)) for the word of God ((from the sword of the mouth of the most current Older Member, [Do])), and for ((because of, for sake of)) the testimony ((3141 marturia from martus= evidence given, record, report, testimony, witness)) which they held.

The altar is where “the sacrifice” is performed, which in the most literal context that can be applicable at this time is the specific geography where the Kingdom of God sets up their kingdom (experiential classroom), as Jesus said his kingdom would return to, which includes returning students (saints) described as their “resurrection (to stand up again aka incarnate - to take over flesh vehicles) of the just” to once again, voluntarily give up (sacrifice) their human lives (leave all behind when they get the call from the Older Member - being caught away (aka raptured)) and who would lay down their vehicles, again according to their Older Members instructions. This is what seems to be meant by sacrifice “for the WORD - Mind - of God (deity) (in this context would mean in accordance with the teachings/instructions (qualifications) of those who served as the Two Witnesses in the “song” names of Ti and Do.)

In this context, note these die in such a way that is related to how an animal was sacrificed in the Jehovah and Moses experiential classroom. The terms don't designate exactly the method. It is symbolic but when it speaks of their being slain it is referring to their vehicles as their souls can not be slain by humans or space aliens and they don't have blood and the altar was always a physical geographic location. To translate all this in etheric ways would be yet another Luciferian distraction from the truth, which it's true many do, which is why those who cling to those interpretations may never see the truth and reality they represent. Thus here is some context to these representations.

The blood of the animal was poured on the bottom part under or beneath the altar, which in the records was also a way of saying the animals life-force (blood) went into the earth (grave). Plus it seems this procedure could show how it was to be an undercover sacrifice, the total modus operandi of the Older Members plan to come as a “thief” - in secret/unseen except to be seen by those who were prepared to recognize the voice of their shepherd - part of that voice being the requirement to leave all behind to follow with the older members, what Jesus said to his disciples they needed to do to be in his class.

For me personally, I did respond to the first poster I saw in 1975 that was

advertising the meeting location for basically two reasons I recall thinking then. I was curious what these two from this “level beyond the Earth's confines” would look like, I remember saying to the woman I was with that also joined and was known in the class as Srfody who dropped out of the class in 1987 with Mrcody. I didn't believe or disbelieve the claims and I was not a UFO buff at all. I didn't even know about Roswell at that time, at least consciously but, it seemed I did know about it subconsciously. And it seemed to mean something to me to hear that some did “devote their total energy to the transitional process,” as it said. I feel I anticipated this requirement.

That preparation includes the “gift of recognition” which provides the impetus to rise up to see/understand. Keeping it mysterious to most others is very effective against the Luciferian space aliens as they need time to build their most effective opposition so in many ways varied strategies are used so the Representatives are only one step ahead of their students in understandings, which is why Ti and Do didn't know certain things until the end and didn't get into certain things at all, because as they said many times, it was not needed for their classroom. They didn't make things up or put things into grandiose spiritual sounding mystic seeming overviews though on rare occasions did throw out tidbits of overview but still without drama or poetry or hidden meanings or great generalities as can be seen many so called spiritual or religious teachers from India did that many North Americans and Northern Europeans especially flocked to in the 1960's and 1970's and even still do to date.

This verse is set to the past tense further indicating it was fulfilled by those in the FIRST HARVEST WAVE who were Ti and Do's students, the 38 + 4 afterward = 42 who layed down their lives voluntarily according to their Older Members instructions (for the Word of God) and did so while leaving behind their written and video testimonies that are still available to see on YouTube.com and in other places. But why this is being brought up now in this fifth seal, I believe is because I suspect some of those 42 may not have left the 2<sup>nd</sup> of the perhaps 3 areas in the heavens. I suspect the 4 Living Beings and 24 elders of the group did go on to the 3<sup>rd</sup> heaven, possibility to the Pluto or Ceres bases while perhaps some were left who weren't ready for graduation into adult Next Level bodies received student model Next Level bodies and tasks to work for the Next Level in the 1<sup>st</sup> and/or 2<sup>nd</sup> heavens that may include a type of “rest” period as will be further interpreted in the next



two verses.

Various Christian theologians, bloggers, teachers, leaders, interpreters get pieces of different parts of how certain of these mysteries may play out but not having the KEY of Ti and Do's arrival often think all the Christian martyrs since Jesus are those in the FIRST group, which again may be true because they would probably be the souls who were the ones with Jesus and/or any who gave their lives to spreading Jesus message of separation from the world - leaving all behind and abiding by all he taught and giving one's life in His service, as that is what he asked them to do upon his exit. But Ti and Do always said “everyone who came with them was going back” so I imagine would have yet another opportunity to move towards their graduation from the human kingdom. But to be in this grouping of those said to have given their lives would still mean doing so through taking over a human vehicle prepared for them. In other words the Next Level has to give that seed to each human vehicle who “catches the eye of one of their representatives.” Do and Crew spoke about that seed as a “deposit” of which there were different kinds that contained different programs that would be a “match,” they called it, appropriate for either a returning Soul or for a new Soul's further growth.

Rev 6:10 And they cried ((exclaimed, called aloud, screamed)) with a loud ((great, high, mighty, large, strong)) voice ((phone= disclosure)), saying, How long, O Lord, holy ((pure)) and true ((real)), dost thou not judge ((distinguish, conclude)) and avenge ((1556 ekdiako= vindicate)) our blood ((atoning bloodshed in the winepress of Christing)) on ((apo= for, off, away (exit))) (them that) dwell ((house, inhabit)) on ((over)) the earth ((human kingdom))?

This seems to be those same graduate souls checking on the timing of the conclusion - the separating of the sheep from the goats that they help with. But it shows it's timing with the same depiction of the “vindication” (as avenging implies “getting even” which I believe is a human characteristic even though the Kingdom of God is “just” and people get their due, what they sow they reap, which is the way the system is designed to work which is based on our own choices that the Next Level gives us many chances to change.

A vindication to me shows that just/fairness without the implication of being

bent on punishment to inflict even though that's what results. To the Next Level they are simply eliminating the weeds. Does the gardener think or say to those weeds, "take that and that - I am tearing you up because of how bad you are and how you deserve this fate and I want you to suffer for it." To me that's more vengeance minded. No, what they think is it's time to clean up and start fresh. But then one may think, why demonstrate their being vindicated and why do the weeds end up suffering. I may be wrong but I believe it can serve the Next Level that these who go against the Next Level remain in some way perhaps indefinitely or maybe eternal, in that respect, meaning there is no coming back from that condition of the SECOND DEATH, but perhaps the program (what that Soul became) keeps seeking to play in some way that if it's left in the ethers can serve as a motivation to others to not go against the Next Level. It might be like putting a tombstone by a corner where many have crashed and lost their lives. It serves as a potential unseen reminder that "fear" of death is a good thing if it keeps one from dying because they become more careful which can apply to our choices day to day and ultimately in respect to our relationship with the Kingdom of God Older Members. I would think if a child tries to touch a burning fire it would serve them well to scare the daylights out of them instead of letting them suffer the more severe consequence of touching that fire.

It is said in Rev 19:2 that they are vindicated when the Next Level "judged the whore" which is shown and described in Rev 17 and 18 which in the timeline of these seals seems to be during the opening of the sixth seal so will be documented then.

Rev 6:11 And white ((keukos from luke ("light")= white)) robes were given ((1325 didomi= or bestowed, tasked, granted, made, furnished)) (unto every one of) them; and (it was) said (unto) them, that (they should) rest ((373 anapano and hina (may)= collect strength and remain)) yet for a little season ((chronos= space of time)), until their fellowservants ((those with the same bond of possessing instrumentality)) also and their brethren ((born from same womb)), (that) should be ((3195 mello= expect to be (as a necessity, probability, possibility))) killed ((apokteino in this context is in the infinitive mood which isn't a certainty but implies belief that the action of "separating by dying" serves a purpose)) as ((5613 hos= after (that), (according), even as, how, like, about, so (that))) they ((themselves)) (were), should be ((3739 hos= demonstrative pronoun - who, which, what, that: one, some, that, what,

which, who(-m, -se), etc.)) fulfilled ((44137 pleroo from pleres 4134= to make replete, furnish, imbue, satisfy, execute (an office), finish (a period or task), verify, accomplish, complete, end, perfect)).

Even though the Greek word used has a relationship to “light” in how pure light is white, this word is translated as white most everywhere it's used and often that's comparing it as a coloration as to snow or lambs wool or to white clothing that can't be washed or dyed any whiter. I'm only saying this because Ti and Do described the physical vehicles the Next Level grows for it's members as truly white, not grey as we see among some of the myriad of space alien abduction and contactee reports.

Coloration of human skin have nothing to do with a ranking of purity or supremacy. That's another Luciferian distortion. If anything, perhaps logically speaking, often what can be a measure of what is real, I would imagine it's possible that the lighter the skin color the more those genes may have originated from the student model, made Next Level vehicles that the ones who were the original fallen angels may have been issued that they wore while having their elementary tasks for the Next Level on board spacecrafts, as if they then mixed their seed, that the student model vehicles were still capable of generating, perhaps that resulted in lighter skinned offspring from whatever coloration of humans they reproduced with at that time. If that has any accuracy then I would guess if the entire planet was flooded, then since the Luciferians somehow survived they could have preserved some of their seed and then re-hybridized it with Noah's family thereafter or had enough carrier wherever they hid from the flood to restart a human strain from. But perhaps the Next Level preserved some part of the planet and some other of the humans in some other area and didn't have it recorded as they were essentially interested in having Moses document the strain the Next Level started.

Thus, these who were among the FIRST graduates are awarded with a new physical body that as I've said I suspect is a student model Next Level vehicle and then they are told to wait, rest and/or remain for a time while others might be killed which is further shown with the same reference to this time frame when some must “persevere and sustain their steadfastness in the faith and keeping the commandments from Ti and Do and “die in the Lord.” I say “may” because the Greek subjunctive mood is indicated in Rev 6:11 which

speaks of it as a possibility not a given:

Rev 14:12 Here is the patience ((5281 hupomone= steadfastness, constancy, endurance, sustaining, perseverance, not swerved from one's deliberate purpose and his loyalty to faith and piety by even the greatest trials and sufferings)) of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

I included this verse in this section because of the call for the saints to be steadfast and show endurance (patience).

Rev 14:13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die ((0599 apothnesko= to separate by dying naturally or violently as being slain)) in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

Their rest is from the overcoming process and/or trouble of being hated by the establishment religionists out to shut the truth from coming out as it could influence their followers to see how they have been among the deceived. It's the same reason Jesus was hated and murdered.

- The fellowservants would be those who have given themselves fully to be instruments for Ti and Do - standing for them and accepting the expected consequences that they will lose their vehicles life in that service which could happen in the same way as those in the FIRST fruit, laying down giving their lives or by another's hand or even from natural causes is possible but what's important is that they meet that end of their vehicle having given their lives to Ti and Do's service.

- The Brethren indicates the kinship with those who are the fellow servants. I believe these are those who Ti and Do would have said were on the same “genetic strain” as those who were giving their lives to Ti and Do's service. Some of these may or may not serve as instruments or “give their lives” at this time.

The word “should” used the second time in this Rev 6 verse doesn't show up in the translation options. The Next Level is not about “should,” that is unless the student chooses to make becoming a Next Level member their own choice of what they should, think, say and do to make the grade provided to them. Everything is optional though in the context of what we choose. If we

choose to become the “wife” of our Older Member, then what goes with that is abiding by all that Older Member's instructions, behaviors and ways to please him. For instance Jesus had the option to not lay down his life as he did by voluntarily turning himself into those he knew wanted to kill him. As the account suggests, he sought from his “Father in heaven” to see if that was his task and/or to verify the timing and he knew that it was. The time recorded as his Transfiguration put some physical proves to his taking that irreversible choice. Perhaps the records aren't clear on some of that. It doesn't matter. He arrived at knowing his giving his life was part of his task he agreed to before he came. It's possible some of these depicted here knew they would be giving their lives as well to fulfill/complete their task. I do anticipate that challenge to come that I hope I won't run away from when the handwriting is on the wall that it's time to either let it happen or even stimulate as Jesus did if there are some who do wish some of us out of their way, so we can't influence others to see the same truth about Ti and Do. Or perhaps as I draw closer to that time I will know that it's right for me to instigate a self-exit as my classmates did. No options are closed to us in how much we give and when, though how we live day to day is although also an option, if we choose a direction against our Older Members then we enter into choosing a different door entirely.

However, it appears some will be giving their lives at a future time from when this Fifth Seal is opened while others by then may have already given their lives. This “little season” may be the 1000 years as I believe Do indicated a “season” is about 2000 years. This idea of a “little season” may therefore refer to when the Luciferians are once again locked up for 1000 years:

Rev 20:1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

Rev 20:2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

Rev 20:3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

This makes some sense in timing as the next verse talks about those who had been “beheaded” for witness of Jesus before then as described about some in

Rev 13:

Rev 20:4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

I believe the THRONES in this context are all those who graduated as it says “judgment was given unto them” and we know that the Father (Ti) and Son (Lamb-Jesus) then Do already were on the Throne and already had the authority to cast “judgment” but it was the returning saints/angels who would return and Judge the twelve tribes of Israel - separating the sheep from the goats, so to speak:

Luk 22:28 Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations.

Luk 22:29 And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

Luk 22:30 That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

It also may be that these “white robes” are not necessarily provided yet but that it's being shown and stated that they will be “granted, made, furnished” which then makes more sense to go with their having to wait for the others to also qualify which can all be seen as their being ready to be married in the Next Level way, as depicted in:

Rev 19:7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

Rev 19:8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen ((1039 bussinos from bussos 1040, from unused root 948 buwts (meaning to bleach, be white); made of linen (neuter a linen cloth)= fine (white) linen)), clean ((2513 katharos= +pure)) and white ((2986 lampros from lampas= radiant, by analogy, limpid, as a figure in appearance: bright, clear, gay, goodly)): for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

So I couldn't help but notice some of the words as alternate translation options like making of linen was a bleaching process that makes that vehicle white and is to “neuter a linen cloth,” taking away it's gender and sexual

identity which Ti and Do taught was part of the overcoming of our humanness because in the Next Level their vehicles have neither sexuality or gender which is why one has to program the mind to abort any hint of those behaviors and ways BEFORE being granted a Next Level vehicle and abode on a Next Level crew. It's not morality. It's simply about having a Mind that is compatible with one's new vehicle. To have a mind that still has a program to want sexuality and reproduction and any characteristics related to gender, would, if it were allowed, which it's not, Ti and Do said would cause one's new vehicle to "abort" that Mind. Plus to neuter can also be equated to how Jesus spoke about the option of "making oneself a eunuch for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake," which would be like neutering oneself as some of the Essenes practiced for the Kingdom of God:

Mat 19:12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

Plus the idea that one is "bleaching" oneself is interesting in light of how in Rev 6:8 "green" is related in it's root to the Greek chloros seemingly kin to "chlorine" which is a green element that whitens by purging out impurities (bacteria) to make one's eye single, clear, pure minded - only containing one's Older Members Holy (pure) Mind/Spirit (words, understandings, behaviors and ways).

In other words a student as the "bride" who wants to show his devotion of his heart/mind, Soul and strength only for his bridegroom could as an option even involve the elimination of a body part one can live without. In the virgin parable the virgins were also "trimming" their lamps. Well, Jesus said the "eye" is the lamp of the body. If you eye is single minded then your whole body is filled with light. So to trim one's lamp would be to "make ready" their eye which is done with the Mind, illustrated by Jesus as rather than going flunking out of the classroom and staying flunked out even extreme measures would not be out of the question illustrated by choosing to become a eunuch or "plucking one eye out." And making one's lamp ready by keeping it trimmed can mean trimming out any images or thoughts or desires away from one's vision and imagination to remain pure of heart and mind, the requirement from the "groom" to make one's eye single minded.

Here Jesus illustrates that even the content of one's thoughts become grounds for having committed adultery, and major offense in Moses law:

Mat 5:27 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

Mat 5:28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

Then in the same vein of how seriously one can be about seeking to become a member of the Next Level:

Mat 5:29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

Mat 5:30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

Some Christian writers consider this as speaking about MEMBERS of a congregation, but I never heard or read that an “eye” was a way to illustrate a member of the congregation. A right hand could be stretched out in that way because of the Genesis writings regarding the order of blessings received from one's human father to their offspring to where the first born received the blessing with the father's right hand and the rest of the sons a blessing with their left hand.

Most interpreters treat these verses purely as a figure as it seems to them an extreme to treat it literally, but given making oneself into a eunuch requires elimination of one's testicles that was not out of the question according to the practice of some Essenes I read about in the book “Essene Christian Faith” that Do provided us to read. In the book some chose to remove their testicles by various means - tying them off like was done to animals to neuter some. The book said, some attempted to crush their testicles with a rock which I seem to recall Do cringing to hear but nor did he say anything further about that during a meeting in which this book was discussed. The Essenes, by the way were a Jewish sect that existed before Jesus came public. I've read somewhere that they were more geared to the teachings of Enoch than to Moses and that they were seen as a fanatical offshoot sect. However, some think that Jesus was an Essene before he had fully awakened to his task after



his desert experience and subsequently meet up with John the Baptist. It does make me wonder if this was Jesus “other fold” he said he was going to tend to after he left Jerusalem when he ascended into the spacecraft that was inside the cloud with his changed over physical body.

During this time we were examining this book, a part of re-exploring Christianity, anticipating having more to do publically around the idea we “had to be who we were” as the return of Jesus and his disciples, Do became aware of a man who had cut off his penis to thwart his sexual desire for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake, who also seemed to have certain perspectives beyond rote Christian ideology. Do was fond of this man and had some contact him with our information, though I don't know what became of that. He wasn't the only Christian based teacher we encountered who said things recognized as aligned with what Ti and Do knew. Ti and Do explained that when Members of the Next Level are in close Earth vicinity/atmosphere and incarnate, including Older, Younger and Student Members their thoughts and vibration became available to anyone who sought in their own way to raise their vibrations by changing certain thinking, behaviors and ways. Their presence even spawns advancements of all kinds and some humans are actually a part of the “strain” of those who are coming to graduation into the Next Level.

Ti and Do had their classroom crew for a short time, project thoughts of positive growth to humans. It was an individual experiment to try to foster positive changes in the world. Ti and Do felt that the awareness of the negative affects of smoking tobacco and the campaign to reduce the usage was one such change along with the the peace movements and the various rights movements and health consciousness that had come about, largely starting in the mid 1800's in the U.S., so this man's devotion seemed to be another example of someone taking to heart the drive to not let his body's desires drive his behavior.

Of course there have always been individuals who remained outside the mainstream Christians who were considered to be fanatics. I remember when the U.S. was going to attack Afganistan and Iraq to go after those some thought were behind the World Trade Center attacks and I wrote about war as not a way Jesus taught and a teacher I knew who had worked all her life in a Catholic University wrote to me saying perhaps a little sarcastically, “I'm no

pacifist.” I read that as if that view was fanatical. It just shows that when the truth becomes so diluted and distorted, as it has, then those that attempt to live more truthfully to what Jesus taught are looked down on as extremists. The only legitimate way to serve God according to many is to go to some seminary, and graduate with a degree to authorize you. Then you can be assigned a congregation and set up in that career and can write books and get easily published and be called upon as an authority when the media wants a story. This shows how the Luciferians have spread their thinking, behaviors and ways that at best in a few ways mimic Next Level behaviors and ways.

For example, the behavior and ways of acting respectful and peaceably towards others, even if they insist on being one's enemy - and fostering changes around us by “walking the talk,” so to speak. Another way some mimic the Next Level is by teaching how their thoughts can be projected and can influence others, which is very apparent in Hindu and Buddhist monk practice and we can see how that has spread to Europe and at least North America, even including identifying ourselves as “Gods” because of saying “everything is God” thus as a part of everything we are a part of God. I would call those who move into that thinking Overripened, though of course I can't judge anyone in particular. They also no longer think of God as an Above Human Being or Superior to human Living Being. Instead they say the “All” is a consciousness, even the Christ consciousness where “god” and “Christ” become ideas as opposed to descriptions of literal Living Beings and their process of overcoming the human condition (Christing) by giving all our allegiance to those Living Beings.

However the Next Level Older Member representatives use the Luciferian presence as it provides a testing criteria that some if they press to see the light as a seed pushing out of the earth towards the sun, they will draw the assistance of the Next Level to help them through to even becoming a “tree” in the Next Level that then provides the habitat for others to come up through.

It was years before anyone of Do's students chose to be castrated that Do indicated taking unusual measures to control our vehicles. For instance he subtly suggested to anyone who couldn't stop their vehicle from touching their “plumbing” during “down time” (sleep) that they could tie their hands to the bedpost at night.

Mind you, I'm not aware that he ever instructed anyone to do such a thing and it would have been completely off the mark to impose such an action upon another. It would only work if a person wanted to take such an action on the strength of their own determination to conquer their human vehicle's programming. Actually later I learned I had that problem to some degree. I mean, we always had the procedure when we slept to program our own vehicle, by our thoughts, to keep our hands above our waist during sleep time. Part of our programming at night was to issue those instructions to our vehicle before dozing off that would even include the program to awaken should we begin to break these instructions. It worked as I would at times awaken knowing my hands were below my waist and also would awaken if I had rolled over onto my stomach, another instruction to avoid as such can stimulate the vehicle's sexuality.

**IV.E.1. VOLUNTARY CASTRATION IN DO'S CLASSROOM (FOR STUDENTS WITH MALE VEHICLES) - JESUS REFERRED TO AS "MAKING ONESELF A EUNUCH FOR THE KINGDOM OF HEAVENS SAKE" - TEACHING TO THE FUTURE "THIRD TRIMESTER" CLASSROOM, REFRAIN FROM HUMAN PROCREATION AND MARRIAGE (COMMITMENT TO OTHER HUMANS), TO GIVE ONES ALL TO THE KINGDOM OF GOD THROUGH THE MOST CURRENT INCARNATE OLDER MEMBER FROM THE NEXT LEVEL - WHO SERVED AS THE LAMB (JESUS SERVING AS THE CHRISTING EXAMPLE OF OVERCOMING THE HUMAN KINGDOM (WORLD) TO INCLUDE LAYING DOWN ONE'S OWN CURRENT HUMAN VEHICLE'S LIFE FOR ONES "MARRIAGE" TO THEIR RECOGNIZED OLDER MEMBER) WHICH INCLUDES BECOMING NON-SEXUAL TO "RECOVER ONE'S VIRGINITY" (DOESN'T MEAN NEVER WAS MARRIED OR HAD SEXUAL INTERCOURSE, A LUCIFERIAN DISTORTION) - RELATED TO THE EARLY FIRST TRIMESTER LESSON STEP OF CIRCUMCISION THAT JESUS UPDATED IN HIS SECOND TRIMESTER CLASSROOM**

I believe it was late 1987, about two years after Ti left her vehicle, Do called a meeting and talked about how he had had a "nocturnal emission." Males always had a procedure to treat nocturnal emissions, that we did nothing to stimulate, as a relief value, not to feel guilty about, but Ti and Do gave us a

procedure when we had that experience, which was; to get out of bed and go to the “bath chamber” to clean up. There was even a stack of washcloths in each bath chamber just for males to use for this purpose. And there was a sign out of the washcloths. As it turned out when my vehicle would have a nocturnal emission I was embarrassed so would go to the bath chamber to clean up and use a cloth but sometimes I didn't sign it out and other times I didn't use a washcloth. Those sign-outs were sent to Ti and Do. So I was actually “breaking procedure” to not use or sign out a washcloth. I was being deceitful and little did I know that it would catch up with me. I knew it was not right but I ignored doing the right thing.

In this same meeting Do explained that he had instructed Lvbody to gather the needed tools to perform the orchectomy procedure on him. The Next day Do held a meeting for males only and he went through the orchectomy procedure in detail. At that time Lvbody had what we called an “out of craft task,” which meant a job in the world, outside our “spacecraft” like environment. She worked as a nurse for a doctor that performed orchectomies - the removal of testicles due to testicular cancer, so she knew the routine and the needed tools and supplies to perform the operation. He went through this detail to familiarize the procedure. He said he had no instruction to offer the option to others. He just had the instruction to explain it. He wasn't sure he was going ahead with it either. As with all meetings if students had questions not answered or had more personal things to express to Do, they would write a note. I don't remember if I wrote a note but I suspect I did, expressing that I would like to be considered for the operation. This is where my head was though looking back over all the events that ensued I can see that I was coming from a kind of forced position, though that's hard to really qualify as the task to take over our vehicle certainly was forced upon the vehicle.

A few days later Do held a small meeting at his “craft” where Lvbody and Innody resided with him. By the way, Do's vehicle was not attracted to female vehicles, so having his eldest students taking female vehicles seems to be the way he and Ti planned the mission so he could protect his vibration. A Next Level member occupying a human vehicle never assumes they can't fall so they take all the precautions which whether actually needed or not become an example to the students. Older Members of the Next Level are even willing to make what could be seen as a mistake that then becomes an opportunity to demonstrate how to recover and take advantage of the mistake

“missing the mark” said as “sin.” I was among those invited. Going to Do's quarters was always a special feeling event.

Do explained that he had examined whether the students with female vehicles could also have the option of the equivalent to a castration, but he felt it was the male vehicle that was designed in such a way that the procedure could easily be accomplished whereas for a female it has more potential for complications. The students who were called to this meeting seemed to be those who were in the group called “Sat 3.” I think this included, Lggody, Jwnody, Chkody, Srrody, Hvbody, Snnody, Andody, Pmmody and perhaps Jmmody and Dncody in addition to Lvbody and Jnnody and myself Swyody. (Mrcody and Srfody who had been long term members of Sat 3, from before I was added a few years before, were not there if I recall. Nor was Rthody who also had been a Sat 3 Member. Sat 3 stood for “satellite 3.” That terminology started while Ti was still incarnate and I think it was when we had three crafts, one for Ti and Do and helpers (Lvbody/Jnnody at that time), one for the Sat 3 crew and some others and the third for the rest of the students. Our numbers were in the 30's at that time.

Do then wanted to hear from the males in that little group, to see if anyone had any reservations of having such a procedure should Do get instructions to permit it. I don't think Do went person to person for an answer but however it happened as it turned out Hvbody said he did have a reservation. This was a traumatic point that Hvbody arrived at and I can recall, while later being assigned to be his partner seeing that he had been crying, I suspect about considering leaving the classroom. I don't know as he didn't confide in me. We really didn't have a procedure to confide in one another, especially on the subject of sensuality - sexuality. We even avoided the use of the word “sex” as Do felt like it could trigger the vehicle's programming that could start a “tape” in the head that would be hard to stop. We had lots of things that would stimulate such tapes but we didn't say or do things that would test us and/or potentially test another. The tests were provided by the Next Level not us, though came through the incarnate Older Members, even though they didn't always understand who would be tested until they would see the responses to things they instigated. I knew this was a test and I intended to pass it even if it meant going through the procedure. A week or two later Hvbody decided to leave the classroom and never returned.

Further classroom talk about castration ceased. Soon after a classmate would leave we often got instructions to move. We were in Colorado at that time with a craft in Littleton and another up Boulder Canyon where Do was actually resided with Sat 3 members. 1987 was certainly a pivotal year that extended into 1988.

It was the year:

- Do sent us on our second visit of the vehicle's families to try to help relieve them of anxiety but as it turned out it seemed to be more about putting some students to the test of whether they wanted to stay in the classroom or not. I say that because Rthody decided to leave the class because of that visit with his vehicle's brother and family. Also, on this trip I actually traveled with Srfody as she went to the same town because before we both joined with Ti and Do, she and I had been living together in Oregon, having moved out to the west together having begun our relationship in our same home town on Long Island in New York, having met after we both had graduated from different high schools. During this trip I did deal with a vibe of resuming a human relationship with Srfody while on the airplane sitting next to her and in the car at an ice cream shop where we had frequented when we became a couple, but I had no desire at all to do so, so just ignored that influence. However that's part of what happens when we return to a previous environment where we have memories and especially with someone we had memories being with, we can be draw back to our past that can threaten our forward motion towards graduation. When I left in 1994 and moved back to New York in 1995 I was drawn back in many ways.

re: that trip, I, with Srfody and Ollody, with Jwnody also present, visited with Jwnody's vehicle's mother on Long Island. Ollody visited his vehicle's family in Connecticut and all three visited with my vehicle's mom, dad, brother and sister at their house. Do suggested we give a little talisman to anyone we felt to. I gave a little inexpensive gemstone to my brother and to my sister. Do felt the families meeting other students would show what kind of people we had made into our new family. My vehicle's dad told me to thank Ti and Do for the visit that was mostly on behalf of my vehicle's mother as he knew I was doing what I wanted to do but she thought I was brainwashed into the cult, which of course I was, except I had to be the one that washed my own brain of human behavior and ways. On that score it was interesting that I

recall one time Do saying something to the affect of how if he could force us to make the needed changes to become a member of the Next Level he would, but it wouldn't work as then we'd be a useless robot for the Next Level and if they wanted robots they would just build them. While I'm on that topic, he and Ti once said the Next Level does use robots for some tasks that would damage their physical vehicle to do.

- Do asked the class if they would follow him even if he wasn't from the Next Level.

- Do said we needed to “be who we are” as the return of the One who was Jesus and the ones who were Jesus' disciples.

- Long term students, Sat 3 members, Mrcody and Srfody were instructed to leave the classroom until such time that they decided to live by the lesson step of “I could be wrong,” which I've explained before was helping us break down our human self confidence by applying to replace that human mind with Next Level Mind - which is the way one “washes their robe” - cleans out the humanness from their programming of self confidence or confidence in what humans teach. Again if we didn't apply it, it didn't work. Ti and Do gave us the tools but didn't have any real enforcement of our use of them, as even with this step of prefacing judgments we might make with “I could be wrong but...” or something like that, if we just went through the motions and didn't grow to recognize how our confidence can often be misplaced, then we would not be getting rid of that human characteristic of self confidence and replacing it with confidence only in our Older Members. This is almost impossible for most to accept if they aren't given the help to see it and if someone wants that help to see it all they have to do is ask the Next Level for that help, so it's not really an elitist club except to someone who doesn't want to belong and then can easily even resent their own self-exclusion.

- We started a video production company where Lggody and Dncody and Jwnody and perhaps Cddody were primaries and went to UFO Conferences in Arkansas and California to film leading researchers like Linda Molten Howe, etc. We never did do anything with the footage.

- We began to study the UFO phenomena, primarily starting with the book, “UFO Crash at Aztec” about the 1948 crash near Aztec, New Mexico that had up to 18 bodies included that showed autopsy reports that revealed some

of the vehicles had no reproductive systems or human organ systems, some had atrophied reproductive systems.

- We had begun to consider castration resulting in Hvbody's leaving the classroom.

- We started the mucousless diet system tailored after the work of Dr. John Christopher. It was basically what today would be called a vegan diet.

- We published and were distributing what was named, "The Transfiguration Diet" book Do, Lvbody and Jnnody primarily wrote. It was listed as written by "Littlegreen Inc. Think Tank" and Dncody (who eventually left the class well before I did and whose vehicle has since died) did cartoon like illustrations where a figure named Dr. Littlegreen, who looked like a member of the Next Level taught the books content.

By 1988 we moved to a ranch house in the country north of Dallas, Texas where Do wrote "88 Update - The UFO Two and Crew" to set the record straight on the truth on all he and Ti experienced from meeting and waking up to date. We bought a little binding machine and made copies and sent them to people like Walt Andrews the founder of MUFON and Whitley Strieber and a list of other organizations and individuals who might be receptive, though none were.

By the start of 1989 we moved to the desert north of Albuquerque and Do and helpers rented a house in nearby Sante Fe. I got a job as a programmer in Albuquerque and continued to express to Do in notes that if he got instruction to allow some to proceed with castration I wanted to have the procedure done. One day while I was at my out-of-craft task, I had this thought that Srrody was going to be permitted to be castrated. Srrody was known as quite the zealot. Some classmates even criticized him for his eagerness to please Ti and Do. His vehicle was Irish and a red head and he was quick as a fox in everything he did. I was often his partner and put him through a lot of tests because I was anything but quick as a fox. I can't say I was critical of him but I knew he was hard to keep up with though it wasn't the program to keep up with fellow students, though of course if a student showed strong Next Level characteristics like being "johnny on the spot" as Srrody always was, even running to perform service to Ti and Do in the campground classroom times which Ti and Do appreciated, while also knowing Srrody's quickness needed



restraint as he would sometimes finish Ti and Do's sentences - jumping ahead and making assumptions, though he didn't necessarily trust those assumptions.

But when I had this thought that was sort of competitive with Srrody, I decided I would show Do how badly I wanted to be castrated, so I called the craft and asked to talk to Do who at that time lived in the same craft with half the group. This was very unusual to do. We didn't really have the option to just barge in on Do. We had lessons that if they were walking around the craft, we wouldn't stop them to ask them a question, though at the same time Ti and Do weren't authoritarian at all. If someone did interrupt them, they would pay attention to what the student had on their mind rather than tell them they were breaking instruction. They always had a positivity. Even if one asked them a question during a meeting that was inappropriate in some way like lets say pointing the finger at someone else, they wouldn't correct that student on the spot. They would listen and try to respond to what the student was expressing. Later there might appear a procedure in the book that might show how the student could have expressed themselves more like a member of the Next Level would.

So the craft called me back and Do got on the phone with me and asked what was up. I told him I wanted to leave the classroom. He asked why. I said I didn't want to say. He asked what I was going to do, where I was going to and I said, "Mexico." Then he asked, "does this have anything to do with what we have been talking about" (as I had written many notes about) and I said, "yes, but I didn't want to say that as I wanted to make my own choice to find a way to proceed with getting castrated." He said that I should wait because he wanted to talk to me before I left. He sent a car to pick me up from my task location. I got to the craft and went to his quarters and he told me that just this morning two students also told him they wanted to proceed with castration - Srrody and Prkody and he still didn't have instructions but wanted to take what we three were asking for to Ti (outside her vehicle) to see what Ti says in response.

There was no talk of it for as much as a year after that day. We even moved several times, back to California and did some fasting in the desert thinking it might be the way we exit our vehicles or get picked up. We had sold everything and outfitted ourselves with trailers and tents and were living in

the Arizona desert near Phoenix and then Yuma and then to Las Vegas and back to California where we leased warehouses that we drove the trailers into and lived in them inside the warehouse as if we were living outdoors. Do and helpers had a smaller warehouse in San Clemente while the rest of the class had a warehouse in Laguna Hills.

It was about 1991 when one day Srrody and I who were partners then were called by Lvvody/Jnnody to come to Do's craft. By the way, Prkody had left the class by then. I don't really know why. We got to the warehouse and Do said if we still wanted to proceed with the operation we could as they had set up an office in the warehouse as a sterile room and everything needed. I was genuinely ready to proceed as was Srrody. Mind you Srrody and I never talked about this as it wasn't the way to have that kind of relationship with fellow students. Our relationship was always to be business only though of course if a partner wanted to talk to their partner about something looking for help they certainly could. There just was nothing to talk about on this subject as we didn't just shoot the breeze with one another. There was no chit chat and certainly no gossip about others.

Lvvody was to perform the operation and Jnnody was her assistant. At one point Do asked me if I had any reservations of going ahead with it, to which I replied...“my vehicle isn't looking forward to it but I'm overriding my vehicle.” He didn't respond but seemed to relate to that response. I think he was staying sensitive to any indication from Ti to halt the operation. At one point well before this time, Do was hesitant to allow students to go through with the operation because he didn't want to reduce the growth a student needed that comes from keeping the sensuality “booger” (adversary we were each assigned - as our “satan” - one of the fallen angels) at bay.

So Do asked us who was going to go first. It didn't matter to me. I knew Srrody wanted to go first, so as was our way when a decision needed to be made and it didn't matter one way or the other, Jnnody pulled out a coin and said flip on it, which we did and Srrody won the toss so he got to decide who went first and he decided to go first.

Lvvody and Jnnody made a sign they put up on the door to the surgical room that said “Mexico” on it. They did this so if there was any problem we could honestly say we went to Mexico to have the procedure done. Do and Lvody and Jnnody had done quite a bit of research of this procedure and tried to line

up a doctor to do it but no doctors would do it unless it was called for because of disease. Do said that it was seen as more taboo than having a sex change operation or vasectomy. Anything to eliminate sexuality was a sign of psychological disturbance. Do was also concerned that he could be targeted and even prosecuted, say if a student was castrated under his watch, so to speak and they left the class and then claimed they were forced into it - it could be grounds to arrest Do and that would disrupt the classroom to deal with.

So with Do and I standing around the operating table on one side and Lvbody and Innody on the other side and Srrody on the table, Lvbody shaved Srrody's sack area, gave him some local anesthetic by injections into and around the sack and then made an incision and I got weak in the knees and almost passed out and Do helped stabilize me but I recovered and Do then said, "Well if this doesn't bond us, nothing will." Once the sack was cut open Lvbody had a tool that cauterized the little blood vessels so there wasn't much blood. She made a couple snips and took the two testicles out and then sewed up the sack leaving a little breather tube sticking out.

It wasn't long as he was recovering that the sack got much bigger and Srrody was in pain so Lvbody tried to see why the breather tube didn't seem to be working. Srrody's sack was as big as a baseball. Do was distraught and told us to take him to the police because he had allowed this to happen. Innody and Lvbody and I knew that wasn't going to happen and we said we'd take Srrody to a hospital. Do asked that we contact Lggody and Jwnody to help us decide what to do and he went to his quarters.

Lggody and Jwnody arrived and we briefed them and decided to try to contact a priest to ask advise, thinking perhaps they had some experience with castration. I spoke to a priest and he had nothing to offer us. I was intentionally vague not trusting he wouldn't call the police. We went to a motel near Escondido to make the phone call so it couldn't be traced to where Do was.

We took Srrody to a hospital and I went in with him while Lvvody and Jnnody stayed in the car. I told the people at the hospital that this patient was a friend of mine who told me he went to Mexico to have an operation because he was a monk that didn't want to have to deal with sexual impulses anymore. So he was admitted and went into the emergency room and I reported to Lvvody and Jnnody in the parking lot. The operation to fix Srrody was quick and easy for them to handle but he needed to spend the night so I went back to the motel and came back the next day and Srrody was happy as could be and the nurses loved him and Lvvody and Jnnody came into the hospital to see him and we all left together and returned to Do's quarters. Do told us we couldn't go through with Swyody's operation until he had a chance to examine what happened with Ti. Do instructed us to not say anything to the rest of the classroom though in the next few weeks some knew something was different about Srrody. He was unusually giddy. He healed fine and I was disappointed that I didn't have the procedure.

However, looking back, considering that a big part of my fall involved my giving into sexuality with myself - masturbation, it seemed to me that Ti had a hand in keeping me from being castrated as I had not yet grown to have enough control over my vehicle. As it turned out, we moved to Arizona and we were considering going public again in a way more related to the biblical terms of talking about Ti and Do. Do had said we could try to talk directly to Ti who was outside her vehicle and let him know if we feel she responded. So I tried and felt a response and told Do about it and he said, "sounds like something Ti might say." Then one day, I took a break from my programming job and took a walk and I screamed to Ti that I wanted a harder task - a task like Do has. I was insistent on faster growth and looking back can see that I had become arrogant in my "overseer" status in the classroom, though I had just recovered from a lesson step where Do told me I was competing with him because of the way I tried to offer suggestions on how to handle certain directions we were headed in when he gathered the overseers together to brainstorm. There was a way to brainstorm that would demonstrate whose mind we sought to look to and I was looking to my mind as if I was Do's equal. This is hard to see for what it is. I was in the classroom to overcome my human condition and had seemed to be successful at it to a point that I became over confident in my own capacity to be like a partner for Do. In other words, often what Do did put some students to the test. After all

I had not yet graduated so constant testing was in store.

So Ti let me have what I wanted. I wanted a task more like Do had, so she sent me a discarnate influence that was the kind of booger Do had to learn to keep at bay and all of a sudden while in my office programming I felt like I was plugged into a socket. So I'd get up and take another walk and wham I had sexual images flooding into my head that came with the fire of desire in a way I had never experienced before. I hadn't seen any images or video's - there was no internet at that time nor did I have access to computer "bulletin boards" and yet in my imagination I was out of control and didn't even have the desire to stop it or put into motion what I knew were techniques to thwart this attack. I didn't even touch myself and I had an orgasm and then another minutes later and it wasn't going away. I was plagued in a way I had never experienced. This continued every day at the office for the next few days and I hid it even though hiding it was another breakage of procedure. If we slipped in any way, we would expose the slippage to our partner before the end of the day. In this case sensuality was not something to expose to one's partner as even sharing it can then expose the partner to the sensual vibration so in this case I should have sent off a note to Do telling him how I slipped. But I didn't do that so now I was also deceitful.

After a few more days of this, Do saw something was on my mind. It was clear something was wrong so he asked me what was going on and I spilled it out and he asked me what I wanted to do and I said I have to call a "help wanted meeting" to expose my slippage to the classroom and ask for help. We had the meeting and yet nothing changed for me. I didn't even have the desire to change. It was like I was now a different person. Even though Do had written in the Major Offense list that deceit and giving into sensuality were each grounds to be dismissed from the classroom, since my actions only involved myself so didn't threaten anyone else's continuance in the classroom and felt like I still had a lot to offer the Next Level he wasn't going to require that I leave. He said to my classmates that sometimes the hardest lesson is to recover from failure.

I wasn't rising above this challenge and continued to hide my infractions even after the 1994 nine months of meetings around the country where I was the primary speaker to the press and at meetings the group I was an overseer of put on. When we were in Massachusetts I slipped again in a motel we were

staying in where I turned on MTV and saw some women dancing and I was so immediately inflamed and out of control that I had to confess it to my partner Evnody who was shocked.

I called Do and told him I thought I needed to leave the class. I figured I was close to where my vehicle's family was so I could just go there. Do asked me to wait until we all returned to California. He took me off overseer task. Once back in California at one point Do asked me to resume an overseer task with Mllody. I told him I couldn't take the task, the first time I declined to look to Do and he asked then what I wanted to do. I said, "I guess I have to leave" and he said, "you want to get more objective." He then put Nrrody on the phone and told her to tell the others not to try to talk me out of leaving because he knew what he was doing.

The next day I was taken to the airport to go where I wanted to go and was given \$600.00. Do had asked me where I wanted to go and I said I wanted to take a bicycle and just ride it east from southern California. (Again it shows how I had become under the control of my booger (Luciferian discarnate Ti and Do said each of us had assigned to us, to help us build our strength), still vibrating on some spiritual idea of martyrdom. He suggested I go stay with Mrcody and Srfody who had been out of the class since 1987 but who Do and his helpers had kept contact with, who were in the Phoenix area at the time so that's where I went and quickly got a job as a cook and about two weeks later moved out of Mrcody and Srfody's quarters and rented a room and rode a bicycle for a 10 mile round trip to work and back every day.

I left the class in September of 1994 almost 19 years to the day of when I joined. I later learned that it was about a year later that Do decided to allow students to seek out castration but he required them to get it done by a professional, which was at that time more available. They had to move out of the classroom temporarily and at least one (Alxody) moved near to a Colorado doctor where they had to get a job to pay for the procedure themselves so it was clearly of their own free will to do, not being under the daily influence of the classroom and not funded by the classroom. Of course those who insist they were under the spell will always exist regardless of the truth. It's the only way some can explain intelligent people choosing such an option. Do ended up doing the same thing, following his own guidelines by taking a residence somewhere in Arizona or New Mexico by himself and as I

understand it got a job as a janitor for a short time to have the procedure done on his vehicle. I understand that in total eight individuals had their testicles removed of the 19 male vehicles who were among the 39 who laid down their human vehicles to death in 1997. Five of them were named, Srrrody, Alxody, Vrnody, Trsody and Do.

Incidentally, I am aware that various Christian writers refer to Lev 22:24 saying it prohibits castrating men or animals. Yet when one researches the verse it says nothing of the sort about men and even if it did says nothing about men castrating themselves, only about a man castrating another man which is consistent with Next Level ways for each of us not to interfere with another's choices. The only references I found where there was a prohibition of men who have “injured stones” from serving in the priestly duties also prohibiting men with other ailments, sores or blemishes from priestly duties.

Verse Lev 22:24, at most indicates certain damaged animals shall not be acceptable for an offering to the Lord. I can't speak to exactly why that was the procedure to follow but I can imagine it could have had something to do with people not giving their least desirable animals as an offering to the Lord. The Next Level was preparing that group for the eventual requirement of giving their all to the Lord. I don't know why those with priestly duties, the Leviticans had that qualification. It didn't have to make sense. They were also being groomed to get rid of “self” to give their will to the Lord, recognizing more reality of the Lord's existence and program and support of Moses, so no matter what they were given to do or not do, if they abide by those instructions they, their souls were bonding and if they were not they were rebelling so would not become “fruit” for the Next Level - a new member to their Next Level family.

What is most telling about the degree of misinformation we are now subject to is in how a number of writers are including in their blogs, books a quote like this; 'Leviticus 22:24 says “not to castrate the male of any species; neither a man, nor a domestic or wild beast, nor a fowl.” But when one actually searches over many Bible translations they get something more like this that says nothing about “man” and what body parts are damaged and assumes “cut” means castration. Perhaps this translation can be found somewhere but it's quite a stretch to use as an example of the outlaw of a human castrating themselves, the equivalent would be to pay a doctor to do

it:

Lev 22:24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land.

So ends the Castration subject in the classroom but opens up a new application of the idea of “keeping oneself for one's Older Member comparing the student body to virgins - refraining from giving themselves physically and/or mentally to anyone other than to their Older Member. Virginity by the way has become another distorted term to mean never having had sexual intercourse when in reality it has to do with ceasing all sexuality. At one point, we started a project that included writing up a booklet that was entitled, “Recovering Virginity for Chrysalis Sake.” We actually then sent that statement to our vehicle's family, which was after we had those two visits and were calling them about once a year to let them know we were fine.

Related to the documentation of the subject of castration, it is so telling, how Jesus compares these coming to the supper with virgins in the parable of the 10 virgins where 5 had backup oil with them for their lamps that enabled them to SEE with while 5 did not and that the 5 who did not have the oil wanted some from the 5 who did have the oil but were told to go buy it for themselves. In other words they had to do the work for themselves of having the needed oil to watch for the return of the master. Ti and Do talked about how when we keep giving away our life-force (via sexuality, literal giving away our “force” we are reducing our ability to “see more” of what's real. They said that restraining our giving away of that force even adds to our “common sense” which is part of perceiving more and understanding more to be what is actually more real about our existence, etc.

Rev 14:4 These are they which were not defiled ((3435 moluno most likely from 3189= to pollute, stain, contaminate, kept themselves pure)) with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

Some will say that meant they were “not soiled by fornication or adultery” which is true for the Jesus time, where fornication was any act in mind or



body that was giving into lust for another while married, and yet these are portrayed as getting married so having lust for anyone else would qualify as fornication illegal intercourse by the Lords rules and as Do said, “not becoming an adult” from a Next Level perspective that we are before that still children of God not adults of God.

Rev 19:9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

Being called to the marriage supper is hearing about Ti and Do and the qualifications we must accept to attend the “marriage supper of the lamb” which is the marriage supper of our own sacrifice of our human life, by separating from it and then separating from our human vehicle however that takes place. All will separate in both ways but only a tiny few will separate voluntarily AND most all importantly FOR (working for (in service to) aka true worship of) the Kingdom of God/Heaven Next Level Older Members.

Rev 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship ((work for)) God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Then even using the same wording as in Rev 19:11 John is depicted here as one of those being called to the marriage supper of the Lamb, again not necessarily specifically the Soul who took the vehicle that became named John while Jesus' student, but whosoever is performing the task of speaking to others what was inspired by the Next Level, in this case from Ti and Do, that depending on how fast they wish to progress to their own graduation, can give their ALL to separating from the world and asking to be putty in Ti and Do's hands, in their service, seeking to adopt all their behavior and ways and revealing to others their teachings to “stand” for Them until they exit their vehicle, however that happens by their own hand or by another.

It seems to be that these who enter into degrees of this task MAY lose their vehicle by someone else's hand or by their own hand or by provoking the BEASTS (U.S. government) to assist in their exit, thus it's said in Rev 6:11 that their service (fellowservant) MAY, for each of to whom it applies get them separated from the human kingdom by dying (killed=apokteino) while

is also referred to as a “fellowservant, and of thy brethren.”

This then seems to indicate that the “marriage supper” is where one's physical body is given to the Lord and that our thirst for our Older Member's mind, behaviors and ways that is showed to us by his taking over of the flesh according to His Older Member (Father's) instructions (overcoming he world again) that in so doing is “consuming his flesh” so that we are eating (living by his Holy (pure) Mind/spirit that comes from/through his body to us by his show of love for his students via his demonstration of that love for his Older Member), and then “drink his blood” by performing the task he gives us that will result in our blood being shed because of the loss of the vehicle's life force by the hand of others as the first fruit experienced after they had shown their allegiance to the Father and Jesus and then for Ti and Do by their own hand.

Mat 19:28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

If they are sitting on thrones that means they have conquered their humanness by giving their lives in service to include overcoming their humanness, set into the future upon his return when he will sit on his throne, that he was birthed to by the woman in Rev 12, his Heavenly Father. Older Members are the only ones who can birth someone to the throne, where birth is the “spirit birth” Jesus said he was going to complete with them during his return in this new age. (Do called birth to the throne, qualifying to be on “Ti's Crew.”

Since most likely they can't conquer without their Older Member's presence and that presence must be incarnate as he was not a spirit that was returning, that is not in spiritual form as that was at least part of the point of exiting with his physical body, to show that he took his human body to change it into a Next Level body, proving to those disciples with new proves that he had new facilities - appearing and disappearing, hovering over the sea and many things they were apparently not given to write down as John said in his gospel there were too many things to write down.

The primary place we see in the Book of Revelations where there is an equivalency of the incarnate return of Representatives from the Kingdom of

God in such a way that included talking to their students is in chapter 11 where Two Witnesses, who are described as Christs, prophesy, which is defined as being “inspired by God to speak to others” - being a witness, giving testimony and is even considered to be a type of martyrdom in the way what they say will not be met with approval from anyone except to whom it is given, the same as was the case for Jesus. It also seems evident that these TWO are said to be “witnesses” incarnate TO TESTIFY as that was the law given by Jehovah through Moses that Jesus also made reference to, IN ORDER TO BRING A JUDGMENT AGAINST SOMEONE - IT HAD TO BE TWO OR THREE WITNESSES TO THE OFFENSE, IN THIS CASE THE OFFENSE BEING OVERALL, IDOL WORSHIP OF FALSE GODS, according to Jesus, for instance making “wealth” one's master in all it's human forms as opposed to showing the Creators of the universe and all it's life forms our allegiance by recognizing the same mind in Ti and Do as has been brought all along as recorded in the Judaic/Christian/Islamic records and seeking to enact their will for us - standing up for Ti and Do and maintaining that stand until we exit our human vehicle regardless of how that occurs.

Then it is quite clear that the Judgment Time is most applicable to the time AFTER these Two Witnesses have fulfilled their prophecy task that includes “spirit birthing” their FIRST fruit, the 4 Living Beings, 20 and 4 Elders have ascended back into their Next Level abodes/dwellings on spacecrafts. This graduation seems to be depicted by reference to that ascension, said as they “fell on their own faces” in Rev 11:16 and is also after the first “fall” of the new city Babylon, financial capital of the world in NYC, marked by the World Trade Center and Pentagon attacks of 9/11/2001 where Rev 11:18 then says it's the “time of the dead that they should be judged” and rewards are given to the “servant prophets” (those who speak what they are inspired by the Two witnesses, Ti and Do to speak).

In reference to this time, the “saints” are all these who give their lives believing in everything Ti and Do said and did, that they represent the Kingdom of Living Beings who created everything and all the life forms and they take a stand for Ti and Do and maintain that stand regardless of the consequences. Some will choose to go further to separate from their humanness by ceasing giving themselves in service to humanity and it's mammalian procreation and sexuality and government loyalties.

Those who never hear about Ti and Do are judged by a different criteria as Do indicated in the “third type” who would escape the recycling. All of these will show their allegiance to the Next Level, in big and small ways when they abide by the behavior and ways Jesus taught and don't give their allegiance to the BEASTS (U.S. and E.U.) and don't receive the mark on their head and/or hand or receive the number of the beast or work for the Beast's “image” - various spiritual and/or religious illusions of godliness as provided by the many “false Prophets” and “false Christs (Christians),” that even might take the shape of holographic images like Fatima that impart information (speak).

Now since the Older Members, Ti and Do are no longer incarnate, there is no one saying “follow me” to leave all behind for, though some can still feel that way and can leave all behind to become a transient active student for Ti and Do and they reap their reward according to what they give in that service to Them. But if someone doesn't feel ready to leave all behind they can still begin their bonding to Ti and Do by simply talking to them and expressing they want their help to grow into more service. But they should realize that the object is to separate from all things human as one is starting a new family bond, not remaining bonded to fellow human vehicles or even kindred spirits/souls because our bond needs to be to our Older Members alone, though our fellow students then become our “classmates” and fellow crew-members and fellow-servants to the Next Level which is like having brothers and sisters.

There is time no longer to settle in to start church groups to study all Ti and Do taught. Yes, it can be helpful in our service to learn all was can about what Ti and Do and Crew said so we can be of service by telling others what they said, but it's not meant to become a new religion that carries on for millennium. We seem to be in the “final hour” at this time and it seems only half of that hour (20 years from 2013) will pass before it's “done” and calamities are such that there will be no more infrastructure or governments the world over as shown in the 7<sup>th</sup> Angels pouring out of vials and in the 6<sup>th</sup> seals opening that shows the 7<sup>th</sup> seal as a “half hour” rest period when it seems is meant as when the Next Level is no longer providing their information.

Rev 11:17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O LORD God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power,

and hast reigned.

Rev 11:18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

Therefore, it's the 24 elders that are returning to exercise this primary Judgment Time with the one who served as the Lamb, their Older Member who was last incarnate in the name Do, but who has another name in his Next Level position, who seems to return with his Next Level vehicle, perhaps the same one he converted into a Next Level vehicle while performing the task in the name of Jesus. I suggest his use of that vehicle that was named "Jesus" and converted into a Next Level vehicle, mostly because of the indication in Rev 19 that his "vesture (clothing, the vehicle he wraps around his Soul body) had been "dipped in blood" also said as "baptized in blood." This is also potentially indicated:

Rev 14:14 And I looked, and behold a white ((+ light)) cloud, and upon ((1909 epi= + have charge of, among, with, in)) (the) cloud one sat ((task assignment/position)) like ((3664 homoios= from homou 3674= similar (in appearance or character), like, + manner)) unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

I would say the cloudy White Light would be the appearance of his spacecraft.

Saying here that the one who has "sat like the son of man," "like" has to do with His, "appearance" and "character (manner)," that later Ti and Do might have spoken of as their occupying alike physical Next Level vehicles (that human vehicles were tailored to appear like, as said in Genesis), and would have like "behavior and ways."

Note he is depicted as "like the Son of Man":

Rev 1:13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks ((groups of believers - souls in stages of taking over human vehicles to learn their lessons through overcoming their human ways and replacing them with taught and exampled Next Level ways that are summed up as the "churches," but not to be confused with today's Christian churches that may or may not have potential

students within their ranks)) one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Jesus referred to himself as the “son of man” to his disciples and also said that's who would be returning for the Judgment Time:

Mat 13:41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

Although this can apply to many “signs” of the Son of Man's coming, it shows most relevance to this time:

Luk 17:24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

Luk 21:27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

So saying this one is “like the son of man” can be saying this one depicted here is not the same physical vehicle that was named Jesus but he has a physical vehicle that is “like” that vehicle named Jesus.

All this points to the return of Do, but using the vehicle he “changed over” (glorified), Ti and Do felt was completed at the time of the Transfiguration which is when he was also given instructions to exit and he knew he had “overcome the world” and began to show his disciples what was about to take place and how they would have to also drink his “cup of bloodshed” if they chose to continue in his footsteps to be ready to be “spirit birthed” upon his return.

So when prophecy says he will return in his “glory” or in the “glory of his Father” it is saying in his “changed over” Next Level body he converted from the human body he incarnated into - took over - the process of overcoming that human vehicles human mammalian characteristics, behaviors and ways. Jesus' physical vehicle was specially prepared for what he needed to demonstrate about that changed over body. Ti and Do weren't here to repeat that part of the plan exactly as Jesus was given to demonstrate as it's according to what their students need and the students that were with Jesus already had witnessed that overcoming process and it's results. It was in their Soul memory so when they took over the human vehicles prepared for them

to take over, as they followed with Ti and Do and gave themselves to Them 100%, which took years for all to do, as some really weren't ready for that kind of commitment so had to be filtered out of the group, though they could have still rose to the occasion then or later (as some of those did).

Note here “clouds of heaven” which would be the same as saying a “heavenly covering (cloud)” - “cloud of light” as that precedent was begun back in the Moses encampment when Jehovah would come and go via a cloud and a cloud of light would lead them all through the desert at night and during the day. The spacecrafts we see that space aliens have are primitive compared to Next Level craft, but they may be able to generate cloud cover or become invisible to humans. Also, Ancient of Days refers to the Father who can be translated equally to say He “comes present,” “comes near” another indicator the Father comes incarnate during this overall End Time.

Daniel 7:13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near ((come)) before ((present)) him.

Daniel, Ezekiel and Adam were all referred to as “son of man” by the Next Level Older Members and Crew working with them. This title was not the same as a human being. This is a special designation and I believe Do once said that Ti was a “man” and thus Adam having come from “God's” (Elohim, Jehovah, Father, Ti's) birthing Him into membership in the Next Level made him “God's Son” or “Man's Son” - to His Older Member - the Younger Member of the Next Level He birthed into membership well before the current civilization.

I wondered if then the wording might follow suite with a human being considered a “hue of Man” or a “shade or shadow of Man” - made in “Man's” (Ti's) likeness in humanoid “appearance,” as the first experiment of the current civilization to set up the opportunity for Adam to be tested.

Failing that test left him and his Soul body in the earth vicinity until such time that he succeeded to recover, which occurred when He took over the human vehicle named Enoch - 7<sup>th</sup> generation from Adam - which then gave him enough experience overcoming humanness under the continued influence of the Luciferian fallen angel space aliens, Lucifer being his primary adversary seeking to win him over to his camp, to “change over” his

Enoch named vehicle back into a Next Level vehicle - a metamorphosis to a “glorified body” inside that human vehicle.

Having changed over his vehicle, he could return to his new Next Level station for his next task on his Older Member's crew that would then continue the experiment to birth others (souls who hadn't fallen but were like the Luciferians in having student model vehicles because of having succeeded in certain aspects of the classroom and thus needed equivalent tests.

So this same Older Member Soul came incarnate in the vehicle named Moses, then Elijah, possibly working with Daniel in the name of Michael the Archangel, then Jesus that was the start of his birth to the “throne” task that was completed after being incarnate with Ti on the task of the Two Witnesses to get Him started.

He would be “born” to his new position on the throne by being the “midwife” for those souls who were conquering their humanness through He and Ti's direction and example.

This awarding of “white robes” to those who had given their lives in service to the Next Level Older Members, Ti and Do, constitutes the FIRST Harvest that started with the graduation of Ti and Do's 38+4, depicted as the 4 Living Beings and 24 Elders to “adult membership” and the 14 to “student membership” summarized as the opening and conquering depicted in Rev 6:2, but that continues through the remaining seals. However it is not until the 4<sup>th</sup> through 6<sup>th</sup> seals that additional “active students” lose their human lives in service to Ti and Do by starting their metamorphosis - seeking to adopt Ti and Do's instructed behaviors and ways and giving their lives STANDING for Them.

**IV.F. SIXTH SEAL - AN ESPECIALLY LARGE SHAKING (EARTHQUAKE) AND OTHER CALAMITIES OCCUR ON AND TO THE U.S. MAINLAND TO SIGNAL THE END OF THE LAST JUDGMENT TIME OF TRIBULATION HARVEST WAVE AND BEGINNING OF THAT GREAT DAY OF WRATH AKA THE “WINEPRESS” END OF DAYS THAT CAUSES THE HUMANS WHO HAVE BOUGHT SPACE IN CONSTRUCTED UNDERGROUND DWELLINGS TO FLEE THE SURFACE CORRECTLY ANTICIPATING MORE CALAMITY (PLAGUES) MANY WILL**



**ATTRIBUTE TO THE SO CALLED BAD SPACE ALIENS, OF WHICH TI AND DO AND CREW WOULD BE CONSIDERED BY THEM TO BE A PART. A SEALING OF THE “144 THOUSAND (TRIBE/FAMILY)” TAKES PLACE BEFORE THE 7 ANGELS POUR OUT THEIR VIALS - ESCALATING THE “WRATH OF GOD” MANY ARE FURTHER TESTED TO STAND THROUGH**

There seems to be quite the consistency in the way prophecy was laid out with Ti and Do's Kingdom's:

1) preparation to include preliminary events 2) arrival to include dissemination of Their truth and 3) conclusion as a final judgment and either salvation or recycled souls and Spirit/Minds, relative to each of the 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> periods of time and prophesied events described in each of the Three Sevens that are all “affirmation of allegiance to Next Level covenants (commitments to their behaviors, ways and serviceability) during 1) The Seven Angels Sounding Trumpets that sets the stage for the crew of returning Souls arrival, awakening, public disclosures (prophecy) and overcoming requirements for FIRST fruit harvest (graduation from the human evolutionary kingdom and 2) The Opening of the Seven Seals on the revealing of the remaining mystery pertaining to the BACKSIDE of the BOOK prophecy fulfillments adds up to the Final Tribulation and Judgment Time that builds to 3) The Seven Angels Who Pour Out their Vials (calamities) that fulfill the final “wrath of God.”

For instance, the Next Level Crew show their arrival primarily during the time of the 1<sup>st</sup> to 5<sup>th</sup> Trumpet Soundings in the 1940's and 1950's via their self-sacrifice (cast down their crowns - (Rev 4:10)) of their Next Level physical vehicles (Mostly the Student Model vehicles) shown in some of the crashes of primitive spacecrafts (UFO's). Their arrival also provided the key to open the BOTTOMLESS PIT (literal underground hiding places) that lets the LUCIFERIAN (having become the offspring of the original fallen angels led by the one named Lucifer, who all once had some elementary service for the Next Level), SPACE ALIENS (because they once had some circulation in outer space regions but in becoming renegades were now alien (estranged DNA and subsequent programming) to the Next Level), provide their VENOMOUS INFLUENCE (because of the misinformation content of their minds and how they seek to capture humans to their thinking that is against

the Next Level's reality and thus DEADLY TO A SOUL).

The Luciferian Space Aliens are HUMAN EQUIVALENT (as the DNA of their physical vehicles didn't necessarily originate on earth and the exact “human” condition is unique to Earth), MAMMALS (as they all have physical bodies that are biologically from mammalian gene hybridization). But by their release from the “pit” as they began to influence humans who became aware of the crashes, their “venom” spread and infected humans that because the “secret government” spoken of as Mystery Babylon - shown with a “woman” (generator) as it's “queen” who “sits on” this BEAST that has taken over the “garden” so that all the kings of the earth are to degrees beholding and “in bed with” by their basking in the luxuries from it's rise to global leadership, which began the U.S. primary decent in 2000.

This is followed by the Older Members (and returning Student Crew) coming incarnate - “borrowing” and taking over prepared human vehicles for their task of the Two Witnesses (He and his Father) and Their giving their “testimony” publically (prophecy) as “smelling salts” to the prepared human vehicles the Student Crew of returning Soul needed to also incarnate into, spend the needed lesson time overcoming their remaining humanness until it was exit time, which again entailed sacrificing their borrowed human vehicles - all during the time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angel's Trumpet Sounding.

Thereafter the remaining Souls who returned with them having just started their overcoming during and since the time Jesus was incarnate would have their opportunity during the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet Sounding. The lesson plan for these is slightly different as they are comprised of those who were not strong enough to graduate with the FIRST FRUIT classroom and/or had not yet earned a Student Model Next Level vehicle to make their application to be rewarded with one, called a “crown” by believing in everything Ti and Do said and that they were from the Creators Kingdom who created everything and all the life forms and then would “stand for Ti and Do” and maintain that stand, accepting the consequences until they exit their human vehicle however that occurs, but according to prophecy could occur by being literally slain/killed because of their stand for Ti and Do, just like occurred for many who stood for Jesus, the real Jesus teachings following his exit from among them.

Overlapping these trumpet sounding times are the start of the 7 seal periods

starting with Do and the 38+4 Student graduate's exit of their human vehicles in 1997 and their Soul's ascension into whatever spacecraft was hidden from human eyes (in the clouds, or cloudiness) that showed they conquered their human vehicles natural and necessary fear of dying. Dying should not be easy to accept unless one is sure they are acting on behalf of the Next Level and then letting their Older Member help us approve of how and when. We seek that approval the same way we would seek approval for everything we do, up until that point, but by taking His lead in that regard and “screaming” for help to know and have the courage to proceed in whatever way, as He is not going to lead us in any one direction when he is not physically incarnate, as it's too easy for discarnates - and/or Luciferian space aliens to influence us then. This will only be understood by those who have some of His Mind and consciousness of His reality with us.

It is by the time of the 5<sup>th</sup> seal time period that the remaining Souls have taken over their human vehicles enough to be willing to give their lives in service to Ti and Do's remaining task completion requirement instructions to begin or continue one's metamorphosis that overall includes “standing for them” that is part of starting that metamorphosis because of how telling others about Ti and Do in a positive light further separates them from their humanness because Ti and Do's thinking isn't really on the human radar to decipher into common sense. That thinking needs to be drawn into our consciousness by seeking to know all they left behind for us to take in and digest. Giving one's life isn't necessarily the completion of their Overcoming of all their Humanness but could qualify them to be awarded with a student model Next Level vehicle for their self sacrifice, however that takes place by another's hand or by their own.

To choose to exit one's vehicle by one's own hand, thinking it's the ultimate thing to do - to escape taking advantage of the difficult lessons we can have while in the human kingdom, would be the wrong motivation. We need our human physical vehicles to learn lessons by. Short cutting will mean having to face those same lessons again and if we exited before knowing it was the right thing to do, those lessons could be harder to learn the next go round as one will have that program of escape from those lessons to try to override again.

It is during this 6<sup>th</sup> seal time period shown in Rev 6:15-17 that those

remaining who have given themselves to their human kingdoms leaders - the Luciferian space aliens (whether they know it or not) seek to hide underground from the “face of him that sits on the throne” - the only FACE (presence, identity) some may actually think of as being Do's human vehicle's face/identity, as he is now the One sitting on the throne, having completed his task of spirit-birthing Their FIRST FRUIT student body. His final return is not incarnate but is to “save” the remaining Souls, though some of those will also be awarded Student Model Next Level vehicles to wear, while some of those that were the FIRST FRUIT graduates would have earned an Adult Next Level vehicle and return as part of his Armada to enact the Final Judgment and the Seven Angels pouring out of their vials which is the remaining “wrath of God.”

This matches up with the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> Angels Pouring Out of Their Vial, when They (Do and Crew) gather together the “.kings of the earth and of the whole world, to the final battle of that great day of God Almighty...called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon shown in Rev 16:14-16. The Sixth Part of each of these three multiples of “SEVEN” periods represent the primary arrivals while the Seventh of each the conclusion with the others the events leading up and setting up each of the arrivals.

The opening of this Sixth Seal as with all Next Level prophecy continues the process that is referred to as the “great tribulation” that is concluded with all those who have shown their allegiance to Ti and Do being “sealed” and some of that takes place before, during and after the tribulation events as it's all part of the Judgment Hour (40 years) that has come after the primary return Hour differentiated as the FIRST and LAST harvest periods.

(See how this correlates with the section: **IV.D.2. DANIEL 9 - THE SEVENTY WEEKS/YEARS (SEALS/AFFIRMATION PERIODS) AND THE SIX/SIXTH NEXT LEVEL ARRIVAL PERIODS/TIMES**)

**IV.F.1. DAY OF WRATH IS SHOWN AS THE DOUBLE REWARD FOR THE U.S. LED BEASTS DESCRIBED IN REV 17-18 THAT INCLUDES THE LARGE STONE OBJECT(S) THAT ARE CAST INTO THE SEA IN REV 18:21, WHOSE DAMAGE IS A PART OF WHAT'S DESCRIBED IN FURTHER DETAIL IN REV 16:17-21 - THE SEVENTH ANGEL'S POURING OUT OF THE VIAL THAT SIGNIFIES THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS “DONE” WITH ANY NEW**

## OPPORTUNITIES FOR THE REMAINING EARTH'S OCCUPANTS TO CHANGE THEIR MIND TO SHOW ALLEGIANCE TO THE NEXT LEVEL ABOVE HUMAN

-Rev 6:12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great ((big, large)) earthquake ((seismos= shaking, a commotion, tempest)); and the sun became ((cause to be generated, arise, be brought to pass, be showed, be turned)) black as sackcloth ((8242 saq from shaq 8264= a course mesh (that allows liquid to run through))) of hair, and the moon became ((cause to be generated, arise, be brought to pass, be showed, be turned)) as blood;

Rev 6:13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

All of these points are addressed by Jesus that he seemingly was referencing to the prophet Joel. (This is some of the reason for the prophets so that new incarnate representatives and especially the Older Members can have clues to refer to the future). Jesus doesn't mention the earthquake in this verse but said before this "there would be earthquakes in diverse places".

Mat 24:29 Immediately ((straightway, immediately, forthwith, directly, soon)) after ((amid, accompaniment, with, behind)) the tribulation ((2347 thlipsis= pressing (together), pressure, [Rev 14/19 winepress harvest time] oppression, affliction, distress, straits)) of those days shall the sun be darkened ((obscured, shaded)), and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from ((apo= separate, off, away from)) heaven, and the powers ((dunamis= strength, ability)) of the heavens ((sky)) shall be shaken ((saleuo= shake down, agitation, shaking)):

### - GREAT EARTHQUAKE (SHAKING, COMMOTION, TEMPEST)

Joe 2:10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark ((6937 qadar= to be ashy, dark colored; be black(ish), be (make) dark(en), X heavily, (cause to) mourn)), and the stars shall withdraw ((622 'acaph= to gather for any purpose; hence to receive, take away, assemble, bring, consume, destroy, fetch, gather, X utterly)) their shining ((5051/5050 (literal or as a figure)= brilliancy, bright(-ness), light, clear(shining), dawn, morning, glitter, cause to illuminate, en-(lighten), (cause to) shine))

- THE SUN GENERATES “BLACK” COMPARED TO “SACKCLOTH HAIR” - Seemingly in relationship to this time in particular, in Mat 24:29 Jesus says that the sun will be darkened, which with it's added translation options refers to it's light being obscured or shaded compared to a “course mesh” (sackcloth hair) so perhaps is not totally blackened. It could be that the sun is filled with sunspots that could look like a hairy course mesh of a fabric. Sackcloth

Using sackcloth in the symbolism would seem to match the times. It's usage is found throughout the Old Testament and mentioned by Jesus in reference to repentance (a person literally changing their mind about something). Sackcloth was the most austere clothing because they were bags often made from goats hair used to ship grains in, so the poor could find useful for clothing. The usage of “hair” in particular lends itself to a description of a fabric which then can relate to:

Isa 50:3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

Isa 13:10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

These next verses from Ezekiel indicate the Next Level installs a type of CLOUD COVER to block out all the light from the heavens. One way that is imaginable is also related to smoke, as from volcano's and in times past dust, as in the late 1930's dust-bowl, which seemed to be the first manifestation of this calamity/plague, shown in Rev 8:12'a fourth angels trumpet sounding. The 7 Angel's trumpet Sounding events were heralding, with examples the start of the events of the Day of Wrath - 7 Vials.

Humans have figured out some of what to expect from a large object hitting the sea. A fiery object would cause such an immediate evaporation cloud like many atomic bombs, depending on it's size would become extensive cloud cover. Another way the Next Level might have available in their tool box to “cover the heaven” would be by installing an object in between the sun and the earth actually thereby regulating how much light, if any, hits the planet. There is already talk about this being Nirabu, some call the Twelfth Planet, based on a popular sci-fi writers book. This is not the only place this idea has been expressed though what's most important about such an idea is not

whether or not it could occur, but by whom and why and how it fits into these prophecies:

Eze 32:7 And when I shall put thee out, I WILL COVER THE HEAVEN, AND MAKE THE STARS THEREOF DARK; I WILL COVER THE SUN WITH A CLOUD, and the moon shall not give her light.

Eze 32:8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD.

Joe 2:1 Blow ye the trumpet in Zion ((parched desert like area [as in U.S. southwest from Texas to California]), and sound an alarm in my holy mountain (([a continent is a mountain and where the Next Level comes incarnate makes it a holy mountain]]): let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

Joe 2:2 A DAY OF DARKNESS AND OF GLOOMINESS, A DAY OF CLOUDS AND OF THICK DARKNESS, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

- MOON BECOMES OR GENERATES BLOOD - Total Lunar Eclipses yield a red looking moon. The blood moon is also a sign of upcoming bloodshed and in general is causing the moons light not to shine which is also shown through many Old Testament prophecies for this time period - for example in Joel:

Joe 2:30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

These SIGNS would be what has significantly increased since 1997 - IN THE HEAVENS; comets of all sorts of shapes, sizes, appearance and proximity to earth, Fireballs, Meteor strikes, IN THE EARTH with the space alien activity, governmental deceptions, profiteering in high finance among corporations, loss of human rights even in the once promising U.S. and Canada's last frontier, BLOOD; increased endless war, mass shootings and bombings and an overall increase of violence, anarchy, vigilantism, hatreds, bigotries, injustice, judgementalism - self righteousness - secular or religio-spiritual, man made diseases, bigger and more frequent earthquakes, tsunami's, hurricanes, and most of all, FIRES; drought stimulated forest fires, nuclear proliferation as in meltdowns polluting the land and oceans, and

PILLARS of SMOKE from volcanic eruptions.

Joe 2:31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the LORD come.

Joe 2:32 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

Luk 21:25 And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

I believe this is all mostly pertaining to the time starting with the new millennium with often record setting natural calamities and human events as well but in regards to “the sea and the waves roaring” from about the year 2004, about 7 years after Do and the 38+4 exited their human vehicles, in part evidenced by a number of events, perhaps the biggest being the Indian Ocean Sumatra and Indonesia 9.1 mag. earthquake that shook the planet about .4 inches (humans measured) and caused a tsunami on Dec 26, 2004 that killed over 230,000 people affecting 14 countries with 100 foot high waves that brought 6 foot waves to as far away as Chili and caused earthquakes in Alaska.

On March 11, 2011 or almost exactly 14 years after Ti and Do's classroom exited was another equally large earthquake having a 9.0 magnitude near Tohoku Japan that caused the earth to shift on it's axis by 4-10 inches and generated sound waves and a tsunami with 128 foot waves in one area that all told killed about 16,000 people and resulted in 3 Nuclear Reactor meltdowns at Fukashima (because of the backup generators getting flooded) that is a disaster in progress being that tons of radioactive waste water are pouring into the Pacific ocean every day and has caused “dead zones” and increased radiation levels detected on the coast of the U.S. state of Washington since.

Sticking to those events that caused great calamity among the people of the U.S., however tame compared to these others, began moreorless with hurricanes, most pronounced in 2005, as the most active season in the U.S. up until that time, with a record 28 tropical and subtropical storms formed, 15 of which became hurricane's and four reached category 5 strength.



The blood moon or moons sited here would seem to be a sign of death from war and famine which the Jews have a longstanding interpretation of, the location of the war and famine, they say depends on where the blood moons occur. This may have it's accuracy as where signs from the heavens are most apparent would make sense to have the added part of the “sign” as referring to specific areas the Next Level intends to bring events to. There may be a particular significance to the tetrad of blood moons which are four consecutive total lunar eclipses over two years as occurred last in: April and October of 2014 and April and September of 2015 seeming to herald the 6<sup>th</sup> year in the decade that starts the opening of the 4<sup>th</sup> seal, a time of significantly increased separation and sorting.

This sorting is based on their choices in thoughts (their relationship if any with the Next Level Above Human) and their behavior - how they treat others and what they stand for with their actions in word and deed, thus to whom they serve, between the various governmental related BEAST and and what they do, said as acceptance of various forms of “marking” - sealing their fate by their own choices.

The next tetrad occurs in: 2032 Apr 25, 2032 Oct 18, 2033 Apr 14 and 2033 Oct 08 which may be about the time of these 6<sup>th</sup> Seal's calamities and the end of the Next Level's continuing provision of opportunities for humans to choose to come to them. Some may still change but by the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> seal's opening the Next Level is “done” providing new opportunities to wake up to seeing their reality and deciding to whom to show their allegiance.

- STARS OF HEAVEN FELL TO THE EARTH - This does seem to be meant as plural “stars” because the example is given to a fig tree casting her untimely figs by a mighty wind shaking the tree.

Mat 24:29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

“Stars” is from the Greek “aster” which refers to a LIGHTED OBJECT STREWN ACROSS THE HEAVENS (like a comet in the near to distant heavens or the new term “Fireball” in the very close atmosphere, or a meteor displays) but simultaneously to the individuals who had become “stars” in the sense of having risen above the human kingdom, to some degree at some

time.

“Heaven” can be all places elevated beyond the firmament earth - the literal ground.

These “stars,” referring to individuals using such objects as transportation at this point in time “after and/or during” the “tribulation” period would not be Members of the Next Level for several reasons. Firstly that is because of the timing as all the Older and Younger and Student Members of the Next Level who have physical Next Level bodies or student Souls already came to earth, as shown in the first 5 Angels Sounding Trumpets up until the 1950's, seen in history as some of the UFO crashes in the U.S. southwest which was some 50 years before the “tribulation” period was to begin and because this same idea in Rev 6:13 compare this “cast out” to “untimely figs” - figs that were not ripe but were “shook” off their “fig tree” by a “mighty wind,” thus from a violent force from “heaven” that causes them to break off the “tree” they were on.

This is what happens to the Dragon and his angels again but this time during this end time as yet another provision of choice from the Next Level to the Luciferian space aliens to choose to whom to give/show their allegiance. Their allegiance to themselves may already be set in stone for some or even all, but like Ti and Do said, Lucifer and his associates were given many chances to change and that eventually got to a point of no return for them, though the Next Level until it's over doesn't assume they are at that point of no return, but their tests get harder and harder:

Rev 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

This verse refers to the time period AFTER the FIRST “battle in/for heaven (Above Human Kingdom in the literal heavens), fought in the Earth's atmospheric sky/elevated area” where the Dragon (Lucifer) and his angels (seven seized (heads) with ten horns (hairs grown out from the seized heads) and seven who are “above, after, among, have charge of” those seized (heads) which equals 24 that could be the number of fallen angels who Ti and Do said would be replaced by the some of their students (that may be why there are “24 elders,” because that's how many “seats/positions” needed to be

filled) DID NOT PREVAIL/OVERCOME THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS in Rev 12:7-8. As Michael was the name given to the prophet Daniel and was stated as an archangel, a “captain of angels” this wording shows the history leading up to the current battle after the tribulation period is underway that on the ground was made manifest by Do (whose Mind/Soul had been incarnate in the name “Jesus” before, and was also indicated by the way Michael was described as a “christ” as the one depicted as Michael (which was not an incarnation).

Thus these “stars” seem to be the Luciferian space aliens, the fallen angel souls, who were once “adopted (sons) of God” (Genesis 6) but who renegaded from their elementary service by influencing humans on earth and propagating their “seed” among them, all against their Older Member's instruction, that resulted in birthing offspring through human women and then teaching them things, like some “healing arts,” etc. that the Next Level didn't approve of at that time, perhaps because the Next Level didn't want them at that time to become independent of the Next Level as then they have a harder time losing that sense of independence, that is very fragile and illusionary and short lived at best anyway. (See Enoch's writings for details) as the object of the earth's existence as a “garden” is to help humans outgrow the earth and humanity. It's not that the Next Level doesn't want humans to learn how to use herbs and such. It's the timing in which they want to introduce to them such things.

Gen 6:4 There were giants ((nphiyl from naphal= a feller, a fallen one, a bully, tyrant)) in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God ((Souls who were student level members of the Next Level with elementary tasks as watchers)) came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

In other words just like before this most recent “fall,” there were these hybrids who became mighty just like their ancestor men who became the leaders of human having conspicuous positions of honor and authority and character, fame(-ous), named, renown - to mortal humans.

A physical manifestation of this “stars fall to earth,” could be the obvious lighted objects falling from the sky, which follows the great earth shaking - earthquake and whatever causes the sun to become black as sackcloth of hair

and the moon as blood.

It could also be expected to see any variety and frequency of fireballs and/or meteors and/or comets that “descend from a higher to lower place” - thus “fall to earth” as we saw in 2013 with the Chelyabinsk, Russia that did a significant amount of minor damage caused by it's sound waves alone.

These events seem to directly relate to Mat 24:29's saying the “powers of/in the heavens shake (to waiver)” just as is said in Mark and Luke's gospel along with Joel and Haggai and with particular reference to Isaiah that brings further evidence to the way this prophecy relates to the space aliens. In Matthew the “powers in heaven” are the “unripe figs,” those who were still potentially able to become “fruit” for the Next Level (new membership) but chose not to, so FELL off the vine, speaking of them as the “host of heaven” - souls who had become “children (sons) of God” - the Luciferian space aliens - Souls who fell away from their student level membership, as also shown in:

Humans talk about the “shift in the poles,” which I've always wondered about what that would look like, if such a thing was part of what's happening to the earth at this time. It's altogether possible that the Next Level could alter the forces that we call gravity and other electromagnetic forces in such a way that the part of the earth's atmosphere that may literally hold a certain electromagnetic environment that certain of the Luciferian space alien spacecrafts have been allowed to circulate within (perhaps because of how the environment provided power to the elements used in their spacecraft engines, to have zero gravity and other functions) to diminish, so they would be forced to descend to the earth's surface and/or into the sea and/or to underground areas, thus grounded once again.

This verse from Isaiah seems to directly relate to this time and extends it's reference to Rev 6:14 as well:

Isa 34:4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved ((melt, dwindle, vanish, consume away)), and the heavens shall be rolled together ((separated, taken away)) as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

-Rev 6:14 And the heaven departed ((673 apochorizo from apo 575 (separate, remove, take away) and chorizo 5563; to rend apart; reflexively, depart

(asunder), to place room between, as in the idea of empty expanse; room, i.e. a space of territory (more or less extensive; often including its inhabitants of a coast, county, fields, ground, land, region)) as ((after, as soon as, about)) a scroll ((975 biblion a diminutive of biblos 976; a roll, bill, book, scroll, writing)) when it is rolled together ((1507 heilisso a prolonged form of a primary but defective verb heilo (of the same meaning); to coil or wrap, roll together)); and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

In this application “HEAVEN” has a different context comparing it to a scroll/book being pulled away, separated from the earth/human kingdom. Considering “every mountain and island moved out of their places” it's indicating this is linked to the “heaven” departure. This makes most sense when one takes into consideration that what is being called “heaven” in this context could actually be a literal physical, but invisible to humans and their technological detection, very large spacecraft where some members of the Next Level (angels) operate out of and also maintain “gates” and “boxes” (Ti and Do's idea and terms), where “saved” souls are stored for future opportunities to further overcome their humanness.

As a book that has record of everyone's works, it seems this “heaven” is described further:

Rev 20:12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

One could imagine if this was removed to install a New “heaven” as is said occurs, it having a physical quality could generate quite a shaking up of the earth both physically and mentally. It would seem to be described in terms of being a scroll or book in how it is also a type of database containing many student level members of the Next Level, each of which have the truth about the Next Level in their “Soul containers” that could equate to be in computer jargon as data objects in the overall database. This “heaven” would then be the environment the Next Level designed for the interface of that information via their incarnate membership but also available to any human who exercised the thirst to know the truth, thus describing some of the mechanism to “ask and you shall receive.” The removal of this environment could even be seen as the removal of the placenta from a mammal's womb where in this

analogy would be the earth, the womb for the new “mind/spirit births.” A placenta is an organ that supplies the nutrition to the new baby in a woman's womb, before it's born and after a baby is born, there is an “afterbirth” that this could be representing, pertaining to the first fruit harvest/birth period's completion.

Ti and Do did touch on the potential for the Next Level to have a spacecraft that is invisible and escapes human and space alien technical detection but is physical and can also be quite large, though they didn't say how large. They also said there could be an entire civilization living on the surface of a planet that is also undetectable by humans. This would lead one to extrapolate the idea as humans write about of a “twelfth planet,” called Nirabu that there have also been many clues to existing unseen, which then can seem to relate to the Rev 21:2-3 that indicates is with humans after the old heaven and the old earth are passed away and is described as the New Jerusalem spacecraft John was taken to the top of a mountain to view measured to be about 1360 miles square. That's each side of it so is about half the size of the U.S. It has “gates” in it and places no humans nor space aliens nor discarnates can go. But the Luciferian discarnates can go places in it that human spirits can't and the Luciferian discarnates can teach human level discarnates to go places they are not necessarily aware of otherwise. So it's apparently quite an elaborate “craft.” Ti and Do did say a Next Level craft could be literally on top of a house, what we in their “classroom” called a “craft” and in it there could be Next Level members who had physical bodies, yet are invisible to those who have not raised their vibrations to see them. They are physical but know how to stay out of our way so wouldn't be able to touch them.

This next related verse shows a differentiation between the “wrath (anger) of the Lord of Hosts,” and the “day/age of his fierce anger.” The Lord doesn't give these prophets casual things to think, say and express. Every word usually has value. It behooves those of us trying to find the most accurate meaning to treat it that way and see how it relates to other things said, in this case seeming to be referring to the events shown as “double” as double the anger with one having a longer duration and severity that would appear to be the “day/age”:

Isa 13:13 Therefore I will shake ((7264 ragaz= tremble, move, disquiet, troubled, quake)) the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in

the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day (age) of his fierce anger.

-Rev 6:15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens ((4693 spelaion= grotto, cavern, resort, cave)) and in the rocks of the mountains;

Rev 6:16 And said (to the) mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

Luk 21:26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

These events certainly do cause a major disruption of life as usual on earth, otherwise why would all these people hide themselves in their dens and in the rocks. It's very interesting how both scientists and religionist christian prophecy commentators and interpreters are seeing similar handwriting on the wall regarding these being the end times. Also prophecy is organized in such a way as to allow anyone to dismiss it as having any relationship to events or can be seen as having many relationships to events and even degrees of relationships so that everyone gets what they want to get, regardless of it's level of truth and accuracy.

There have been many signs - increasing near miss asteroids, comets coming in pairs closer to earth than ever before, frequent fireballs, meteors that do some damage or are believed to have crashed into the sea to cause significant waves, sun activity that correlates with earthquakes that have increased in frequency and intensity, big tsunami's, hurricanes, tornado's, baseball and softball sized hail storms and volcanic eruptions. These events are reported but downplayed or hyped as end of the world which for many has been something heard about for decades so pay it no mind or think these events are made up entirely to control people. But the ones in the know and who have the money to pay for quarters in an underground city are quietly arranging to flee to one of these many underground "cities." It seems these would be the "dens" while the rocks of the mountains could be a generalization that includes the "Rocky Mountains," for instance where NORAD is located inside Cheyenne Mountain at the military base in Colorado Springs, Colorado and another known facility related to Holloman AFB in New Mexico's Manzano Mountains that in particular has a history of alleged joint Human

military and UFO/Space Alien activities.

There is a newer underground city outside of Kansas City, Kansas reported as an underground office park advertising that it's more efficient for both heating and cooling. The newest Denver Airport has been long suspect as having such a facility underground. It is very spread out, hardly something that is efficient to do as one needs to take above ground shuttles to the rental car area and to the parking areas, while there is an underground tram between the very spread out airline gates. Walking in between the gates to change flights is a major effort with long stretches of moving sidewalks. I also saw a television report about a new hidden subway line being built deep under NYC and have heard about tunneling under the Long Island Sound from Long Island's Brookhaven National Laboratory in Stonybrook, NY, where there is also a particle collider and several nuclear power generators, where there was an alleged UFO crash many years ago. I actually lived in Stony Brook and remember there was a small area where there was no cell phone signals, yet no mountains or other obstacles and an abundance of towers. Tunnel boring equipment has become very well developed to go several miles an hour.

While in Ti and Do's classroom in the early 1990's and since I've seen maps and read reports that indicate there are tunnels already built or in progress from Maine (Kennebunkport?) to a number of points in the east to include under the Long Island Sound that extend into the western states where there is a larger network between military bases. Some of the leaks I saw reported were said to be from contractors involved in these projects. It's not really a secret as humans are generally aware of bomb shelters existing for decades but what many don't know is the extent they exist now and their sophistication and how they won't be available to the general public.

Luk 23:30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

Luk 23:31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

Chapter two from the prophet Isaiah talks about the LAST DAY or DAYS when wars shall end and all the humans who have become haughty, proud and lofty, worshiping of gold and silver, pleasing themselves with strangers, with no end to their horses and chariots (automobiles - transportation means),



and all pleasant, desirable images (pictures) (imagination) shall all be humbled and brought low by the earth's shaking. Here are the verses that address how some seek to hide from what they then know is the Next Level Above Human (Lord). Simultaneously with these going to hide are efforts to convert the weapons (swords) into a focus on growing food to survive because, as I imagine the infrastructures will have fallen apart so for those living it's locals fending for themselves and their neighbors - possibly the "meek inheriting the earth," Jesus spoke of:

Isa 2:10 Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

Isa 2:19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

Isa 2:20 In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

Isa 2:21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

Hos 10:8 The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

But the fear with these will feel worse than death to endure. It seems what will come with the event is the recognition that this is being instigated by Living Beings that I suppose most will think about as evil space aliens as they would not have much if any realization that there is a kingdom of physical Living Beings that are Above the human equivalent space aliens evolutionarily just like humans are above animals evolutionarily who are seeking to salvage their "product" they can "replant." It would be like those plants that became weeds in a farmers garden, choosing to prey on the species the farmer designed the "garden" to grow, so the farmer took advantage of their choice and allowed them, the weeds to have limited access to the plants He wanted to help them develop resistance to and yield better fruit because of, that would no longer be susceptible to the same deterioration.

It is also the case that the Next Level Older Members when in their Next Level vehicles and present with their Next Level spacecrafts emit so much power that they can not be looked upon without fearfulness and as was said by some of the Prophets, with great awe that they would literally fall down from feeling. Jehovah told Moses he would die if he looked upon His Face, but he let Moses touch his shoulder or back as he had a physical body (as Jesus also demonstrated having after his human vehicle was permitted to be killed. Part of what can kill a human to look upon, I suspect is how their mind frightens away all our discarnates, the entities most don't recognize are all around us and shape what we become and derive security and confidence from. Ti and Do said that was the overcoming process, that is, when we get rid of our own discarnates one by one. They also said that at times they would run off our discarnates from us - another way of looking at their "taking our sin" from us, where "sin" is missing the mark, so they would be the ones removing our test at that time so we wouldn't "miss the mark," though eventually to graduate we have to be able to maintain enough of our own "staying on the straight and narrow." Running away our discarnate influences takes them on. That is described as part of the "flood" in Rev 12 that is most focused on the Woman - the "generator" of life, incarnate, that chapter mostly referring to Ti.

- "HIDE US FROM THE FACE (presence) OF HIM THAT SITTETH ON THE THRONE AND THE WRATH OF THE LAMB" - Face is also translated as "presence." In other words these Kings of the earth, etc. are looking upon these events as the reason to flee underground and for some to hide from the Next Level's presence.

This depicts all manner of people fleeing to their underground facilities (cities), some having anticipated this time for decades from the prophecies in the Bible and the signs in the heavens and on the earth, to include for some, witnessing what became called the UFO phenomena, and things the Space Aliens have said and done as reported by witnesses, whistle-blowers, abductees and contactees.

These are said to be aware of the PRESENCE (FACE) of the one "sitting on the throne" and of the "Wrath of the Lamb," thus indicates their having a Christian mindset as many Christian leaders have been anticipating these things for a long time, though most may be totally unaware of the primary

incarnate stage of the Older Member Two Witnesses, or they have a spiritual or mystical way of looking at everything in the various prophecies, whether each is a valid source of truth or not. One would think these wouldn't be Christians as the believers in Jesus are either not afraid of the wrath of the Lamb because they believe themselves in his favor, or they think they will be taken to heaven before that wrath is unleashed, either after they die or during the "rapture." However, some may believe the way they are to be saved is by hiding underground so they would escape the wrath upon those not in their camp still on the surface. After all, Jesus said those in Judea should flee to the mountains and some of the underground cities are likely in various mountains. For instance at Cheyenne Mountain in Colorado Springs and in the Manzano mountains south of Albuquerque - and no doubt in a number of other areas. It doesn't have to make sense with the full teachings of Jesus as there are many, many things Christians believe and/or justify doing that don't make sense with Jesus teachings. This would simply be yet another.

Some others, however relatively few, might have considered Ti and Do as the manifestation of returnees Jesus spoke of, as they may have become aware of Their true history and Their BOOK (WRITTEN FROM THE "INSIDE" OF THE THRONE) and now this LITTLE BOOK - the "BACKSIDE" of the remaining prophecy revealing (See Rev 5:1).

All the various camps among the atheists, religionists, pagans and those who deem themselves spiritual or new agers, that can often be a mix of all these forms of thinking, might also consider Ti and Do representative of the space aliens since the space aliens also promoted themselves by some reports as the ones who created Jesus and as the Elohim, the engineers of humans. This is ironic in how the Christian Jesus is in fact a concoction of the real Jesus and the Elohim, being magistrates and judges that were superior to humans and thus were deity, which were/are the positions taken by various Luciferian space aliens - fallen angels as seen in the teachings of Rael, leader of the Raelians who are said to number around 60,000 members worldwide.

It was in Bob Lazar's report that he was shown a "yellow book" that was supposedly written by a space alien group that said they had created Jesus and had film of him on the cross to prove it. But even if this was not an accurate report, we know Jesus warned that there would be many false Christs, even some using the name "Jesus" or portraying they are acting on

behalf of Jesus as we see in many churches and especially in the office of the pope. I'm not saying the Pope would say he was "Jesus" or a "Christ," any more than priest and reverends and pastors would say that, but it's the position they take with the public that speaks to who they think they are. They act as if they are the shepherds of their congregations as their flocks.

But to identify this FACE or PRESENCE has the suggestion of an identity, but I imagine that's going to be a person by person kind of recollection based on what they have considered and come to believe or not and what each of us believes and to who we actually look to by seeking their help and strength, which will determine what we receive or not that will show to which camp we are aligned - between Human Mammalian, "treasure and wealth," (physical and/or mental based) or to the Older Members from the Next Level Above Human aka the One True Kingdom of God. That alignment puts us either in the "right or left" (and that has nothing to do with the social and political use of those terms, though there are certain characteristics in both categories). In Jesus teachings it makes each of us either "wheat" for the Next Level or among the "tares" - the look alike wheat - false Christians that are thrown into Lake of Fire.

Mat 24:37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

Mat 24:38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

Mat 24:39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

Mat 24:40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken ((take to, receive near, assume an office, learn)), and the other left ((sent, to go, sent forth, cry, forsaken, let alone, suffer)).

Mat 24:41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Mat 24:42 Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

I know some Christians think this is describing what they call the "rapture," shown in movies as those "taken" by the Lord rising into the air with their physical bodies. I have heard stories from young people they have dreams of their being taken. The problem with this is it's contrary to the Next Level

way. The Next Level don't "take" people. They provide opportunities and we then choose what to receive and in that way is what we "take to" which can result in our Soul being "taken" to their "safe place" after we exit our human vehicle. It is being "caught away" only in the sense that one has chosen to take the offering of truth, which has the affect of capturing the attention of our flesh vehicles that we as the Soul must stay on course with to reap the rewards. This also seems to be a depiction of which human vehicles the Next Level decides to make a "deposit" of their "Soul container" into.

But when the Older Member blows their trumpet by publically telling the truth in a land that is near absent of the most truth, it's a test whether the that Soul deposited vehicle, "receives near" to them, "draws" that Older Member's Next Level (Holy spirit/mind) to themselves to foster a sprouting of their Soul seed or not. When someone - the vehicle - receives this Next Level gift, in that sense it too will "take them," in how they could "take to" the truth and become thirsty for more. If the Older Member is incarnate they might literally follow with Him/Them, or if they are no longer incarnate, as is the case at this time, they will "follow their every word" that would help them separate from the human kingdom to be saved from the flood of Luciferian misinformation mind all are swimming in, as the norm in the human societies. These are the wheat Jesus described.

On the other hand those that are "left" defined as "sent, to go, sent forth, cry, forsaken, let alone, suffer" (also as in "goats to the left") don't receive the "deposit" and don't have the opportunity to receive the truth from the Next Level so are depicted as the "tares" planted by the enemy among the wheat who are pulled up and/or separated out from the "righteous." One can see how it's all but impossible to see much of this without the Next Level's Mind/Spirit leading the way by receiving the way they think directly from the Older Members via their words.

Thus for those that take offense at saying some receive the gift and others do not and the ones who do not become the waste while the ones that do receive it and work it become the saved and even graduates, they are choosing which camp they are siding with. They can always study everything the Next Level Older Members said and did and while doing so ask for help from the Next Level - highest beings from the heavens they can imagine reaching up to. Thus there is no elitism in knowing this truth because having the truth is only

the first step. If there is no application as the provision of service - standing up for the information when the circumstances present themselves, that none of us are limited in seeking, then that seed may not be taking, though there will be more opportunities, except every time we resist taking an opportunity to be of service it becomes harder to be of service next time - not impossible but one becomes less inclined. In other words, one must “use it or stand to lose it.”

Some who had the exposure to Ti and Do, the “faces” of the vehicles they came incarnate into, when they see these events just listed in this sixth seal opening time, even if they never paid any further attention to anything Ti and Do taught, may have an image of Ti or Do's vehicle's face pop into their head and they no doubt will “mourn” at that realization and seek to escape it and perhaps even wish to die rather than face the premise of who is actually Lord over the earth, which is shown:

Mat 24:30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

Mat 24:31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

So I would say the “sign of the Son of Man” would be the evidence of how Ti and Do were “like the son of man” in terms of having a human vehicle they borrowed for their task. (Borrowed was a term Do used and it is actually borrowed because it is taken and then returned though the return is putting it back into the dust of the earth). Plus in everything they said and did, what they required of students - to leave all behind to be in their classroom, to give one's all, cutting ties, not sharing our love with humans anymore - not respectful of marriage commitments or in the responsibility for children or parents or to one's home, etc. because it was now time to give all of ourselves to the Next Level through the incarnate representative their students, whose vehicles they prepared could recognize as being the same as they (the souls but potentially also in the genetic memory) felt, and identified when the same Older Member was incarnate in the name Jesus. All these characteristics will always be what one can expect from a genuine Older Member who comes incarnate so are signs to those given the eyes to see them.

The signs during the time of Judgment remain as a testimony of the truth yet with the Older Members no longer incarnate are added to provide new signs that amount to a significant show of proof, still for those who have “eyes to see” (as Jesus said often), as for those that aren't given that gift of recognition, all such signs are at best a curiosity, coincidence or random natural occurrence, or don't compute at all - “go in one ear and out the other,” so to speak. Ti and Do often indicated that when proof was provided it was because graduation from the human kingdom was not possible for those human vehicles who were serving as the containers for returning souls to overcome as they had to generate their belief and commitment from their observation of all the Older Members incarnate represent in what they say and do, from when they first hear their “voice” to when they exit.

It's the vehicle that can be swayed by “proof” and if that occurs the Mind/Spirit from the Next Level Older Members is no longer bringing the needed “body changes” to that deposited “Soul body” needed to make the grade for graduation “birth” viability. So even though there is still a stage of graduation still very much in the program for those that are drawn to the Older Members incarnately provided, by words and actions, witness/testimony, there is a new criteria for how much “proof” is provided, just like the case with Jesus disciples. Their vehicles were given various proves - miracles and especially in the last 40 or so days when Jesus was among some of them, still very much physical and yet having what looked to them as supernatural powers, because they, their Souls needed that help to rise to Standing for Jesus with more conviction and power in that experience that would be saved in their developing Soul body, so upon the return would be given to each new human vehicle they were each to take over - Stand up again in (resurrect) but this time to complete their classroom lesson plan (“piano roll”) without that same level of proof.

So the signs during this time of Judgment took additional shape for the sake of the potential new students, who could choose to seek the Older Members will for them, that entails learning all there is to know about what Ti and Do taught and believing it's all the truth and then Standing for Them - actually “re-standing” for them, which is the meaning of “resurrection.” So with this new stage the Next Level provides additional signs that are to be seen in the heavens and on the earth, one big one being in the form of what humans call comets or the more localized Fireballs and unusual Meteors or Asteroids, but

include all of the signs depicted in prophecy. They are all signs and in particular are those in the literal heavens and that would include in a big way what is depicted as the “opening of the temple in heaven”:

Rev 11:19 And the temple ((3485 naos from naio= to dwell, a fane, shrine)) of God ((Deities)) was opened ((455 anoigo= re-opened, intensified, reversal)) in ((+ by, because of, about, after, among, outwardly, upon, therein)) heaven, and there was seen ((to gaze at something remarkable, appear, look, see, shew self)) in his temple ((naos)) the ark ((a box, sacred ark as in ark of the covenant that contained the laws of God inscribed on the tablets, Noah's ark)) of his testament ((disposition (preparation, readiness), covenant)): and there were lightnings ((bright shining)), and voices ((tones, disclosures)), and thunderings ((roars)), and an earthquake ((rock, vibrate, commotion, tempest, move, sideways agitation, tremor)) and great ((big, fearful, strong, mighty)) hail.

Strong's indicates the Greek anoigo is a combination of ana and oigo (to open), so just translating it to “opened” doesn't make much sense. There are a number of additional works with the same ana prefix that take into account the way ana refers to inferring a repetition or reversal of whatever the verb is, in this case “to open,” so why wouldn't it be in this context “re-opened,” though it wasn't spelled out in the same way before this time.

The FIRST time “heaven” was opened was so Do and his 38 students could pass through the “Heaven's Gate,” which was recorded in Rev 11:12 as their “ascension into heaven in a cloud” - witnessed by their enemies - as said in Rev 1:7 would occur to the returned One who was named Jesus.

(The student body was also shown to be with these Two Witnesses in Rev 11:2 to be found evaluated in detail in that earlier section in this book - said in summation as those who would be on foot in the holy city 42 months making their covenant affirmation which was the second 3 1/2 year period depicted in Rev 12 as their time in the “wilderness” where the student presence is also described.)

So with Ti and Do and Crew's ascension into heaven as a type of opening of heaven, this depiction in Rev 11:19 is a “re-opening” and the greatest signs leading up to that re-opening are what's been happening in the heavens, with the sun, moon, stars (planets), etc. and on earth with the huge increase in



volcanic and earthquake activity and more violent storms, during the FIRST part HARVEST WAVE occurring primarily in the areas outside the continental United States but since the exit of Ti and Do and crew in 1997, escalating in the U.S. which will see a dramatic increase with the onset of the 4<sup>th</sup> seal opening that is timed to the human events surrounding the presidential election in November of 2016 and subsequent tribulation period that has also been escalating since the 1990's final offering of the truth by the incarnate Older Members and Crew.

Here is a summary of those signs starting with 2013, which was the 40 year (1 hour) mark since Ti and Do awakened in 1973 with the combination from January through March with the Chelyabinsk meteor, Fireballs over California and other western states, Texas, an unexpected near miss asteroid and unexpected comets and one or more Fireballs that traversed the Ohio valley but seen from Maine to Florida that acted more like a comet or rocket than a meteor and with the larger comet display was a companion object photographed in it's coma, that's immediately in front of this great burning ball of light traversing from east to west along with the Jesus prophecy. Then in 2014 and 2015 and 2016 there were repeats of most of that pattern during the same time periods. Each of those years there were also very unusual comet behavior around July to September - comet ISON that was shown by using pixel filtering software on airbrushed photos from NASA, at one point looked like a flying wing of 7-8 objects that broke the physics rules. It went into the Sun, or very close to it and behind it and wasn't expected to survive but came out the other side, but in a place that changed it's trajectory from when it entered. And when it came out there was an associated huge Solar Flare and with it a huge distribution of planet sized objects as if dust, behind it and soon after that it was photographed as those 7-8 objects flying in V formation.

Another comet that caused a large apparent flash/explosion on Mars when it passed by at it's closest point to Mars, which was photographed from earth and another event of two huge objects over the sun with one directly on top of the sun but separated from it and obviously exchanging energy with the sun that was in the shape of a T videotaped by the SOHO satellite camera.

June and July of 2015 signs were dominated by the Dawn spacecraft's photographs of the Ceres lights and by the New Horizon spacecraft's

photographs of dwarf planet Pluto that included one area on Pluto that looked like four huge hanger bays, rectangular shapes equidistant from one another and all of the same length and width, that looked like four black piano keys. Since that one was released the same area has been shown but only in an enhanced format that just doesn't look the same at all.

SO FAR WHAT'S BEEN PHOTOGRAPHED ON CERES AND PLUTO ARE THE MOST APPARENT SHOWING OF THE NEXT LEVEL'S "PRESENCE" (FACE).

(Ceres Pics: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>)

There is no telling what additional ways Ti and Do and Crew will fulfill this prophecy of Their "presence" and/or "face" apparency in the next years until it's into this 6<sup>th</sup> Seal time but nothing more may need to happen for many humans to run to their underground hiding places thinking they are shielding themselves from the "wrath of the Lamb" when the U.S. experiences these events listed in this Seal Time. This seeking of shelter in the rocks to escape the "LAMB'S WRATH" seems to imply Christians are among the biggest group who will be seeking shelter underground from what's happening on the surface. So one would think, why if they are thought to be in the favor of the Lamb would they be running from his wrath (anger). One twist to that is thinking they have been led to recognize what's happening or about to happen because of their belief in the Lord, (which has truth to it) so they are being "saved" from that wrath. But one of the many ways that is misinformation is because being saved was never about our flesh bodies being saved. It was always about our Souls and/or Mind/Spirit being saved and the willingness to sacrifice our flesh - at first by beginning to separate from the ways of the human kingdom according to the guidelines laid out by Jesus and then updated by Ti and Do and Crew.

Ceres in particular is most "temple" like, even having a "spire." There is a city-scape array of very bright lights on dwarf planet Ceres, shown by many pictures taken by Dawn spacecraft's orbit from four altitudes, where it is still orbiting in 2016, that seems to be showing a literal Next Level dwelling (aka "mansion" and/or tabernacle), by it's name in use to aid in the conclusion of the "harvest" (the prime description of the "goddess of the harvest" in the Roman mythological name "Ceres" (and it's predecessor Greek goddess

named Demeter that is associated with the Rev 6:8's "green" "horse" (mis-translated as "pale," though may prove to be adjusted for by the Next Level)).

This vast assortment of light sources are on the planets surface but potentially could be coming from deeper inside what I believe at this point is actually a planet sized spacecraft that humans are calling a dwarf planet and/or the largest known asteroid. The closest pictures provided so far in early 2016 actually show the biggest "bright spot" (NASA's description) to have significant elevation. From the photos and according to reports from architects who have studied the array of photographs taken from at least three orbits, that even shows a shadow in one angle, this largest light source is estimated to protrude 5-10 miles above the planet's surface on the inside of a huge crater. It appears roundish but overall looks like a natural formation kin to the Eiffel tower as a tall SPIRE and/or church steeple.

At the same time around the base of this tower, it looks the way a natural grown tree trunk would look, with roots that show as well as if it's growing like a tree, but without apparent branches coming off of it, so gave me the impression of being the "tree of life." And the whole thing is glowing a very bright white light. It's being talked about as being a crystalline structure. Considering the light as coming purely from the suns reflection is hard to justify, having first photographed it as looking like one light from many millions of miles away by the Hubble space telescope in 2003, which became the reason the Dawn spacecraft was built and launched in 2007 to take a closer look.

There is talk about a mining operation there which would be part of the reason behind the space program and plans to colonize the Moon and Mars that G.W. Bush announced in one of his last state of the union speeches, (following China's announcement of colonizing Mars). It is altogether possible this tower is made of an element that humans have little to no examples of on earth that can be used to generate a kind of energy that if harnessed might reveal the mystery element behind the prospect of a propulsion system that can provide a zero gravity environment for dense matter operations as in exiting the planet, instead of the needed fuel tanks to power rocket engines.

Humans would then have the main component to build spacecrafts that would operate the way the flying saucers they have confiscated operate which would

be kin to the primitive models of spacecrafts the Next Level provided those that became the Luciferians, since Lucifer was the name of a once aspiring student to Next Level membership that “fell” away from serving the Next Level in a student level “elementary task” capacity described by Enoch's writings as one of the “watchers.” Thus this could be the element Bob Lazar also reported about and that G.W. Bush also speculated on his proposed Moon and/or Mar's missions, “might find an energy source that would boggle the mind.”

As the Greek word translated to “opened” in it's compound form could also be “intensely opened” one could even say this was the start of seeing what was said as the Son of Man coming in his glory, where “glory” is also kin to “brightness” and “brilliance” and those pictures of those lights on Ceres are certainly one huge evidence of that. Even NASA is largely referring to the “lights” as “bright spots.”

This “face” and/or “presence” is referring to the overall recognition of Living Beings with a great deal of power and ability to operate completely invisible to humans and their technology, who evidence stimulating earthquakes and volcano's and manipulation of comets, asteroids, meteors, etc. thus are seen by some world leaders as a very powerful enemy that threaten human existence and their continence of ruler-ship over the earth, thus are significantly feared. The same leadership is completely taken over by the Luciferian space aliens, indirectly but in several ways. First, because the Luciferians are discarnate Souls who seek out humans they can use to forward their agenda so when David Icke reports that certain world leaders are aliens and it can be seen in their eyes, is actually on the mark, yet what he might not know is that the amount of influence and thus control the Luciferians (who he just refers to as the Reptilians last I heard) have on most or even all humans at this time is in degrees, that is regulated for some by the Next Level, so the Luciferians can't overwhelm those the Next Level deposited and seek to provide opportunity to overcome their influence to determine which souls to “save” from the upcoming recycling.

A final perspective of this “face” being fled away from is shown in:

Rev 20:11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

So it seems apparent that this “opening of the temple of god in Heaven” goes hand in hand with humans fleeing underground - into the caverns and rocks to hide from the “face” (presence) of the Lamb. We should keep in mind these are all events that are years in the making. Ti and Do certainly opened up the idea of the “temple in heaven” in the 1970's though it became considerably more apparent by their exit with the name they chose for their 7<sup>th</sup> Thunder - the web site and exit in 1997 as “Heaven's Gate” with the highly unusual and unprecedented characteristics that added up to the SIGN in the Hale Bopp Comet that was the timing for their exit of their incarnations, planned for as early as the spring-summer of 1994.

Revelations chapter 11 provides the overview of the events that all lead up to this OPENING that comes during the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> Angels trumpet sounding that shows by this “Little Book” (Backside story) how all prophecies are fulfillment by Ti and Do that makes the “nations (people) angry” to hear about. (See Rev 11:18).

This timing of OPENING is collaborated in Revelations chapter 15 as taking place AFTER the 24 Elders and others have “conquered” the Luciferian Space Alien BEAST - the human condition and have “harps of God” - instruments (vehicles) made for them by the Next Level and while the 144 AND A MYRIAD OF THOUSANDS are and have been SINGING THE SONG OF MOSES AND THE SONG OF THE LAMB which is the “tribulation period” when they are all sealed (Rev 7:1-8) to allow the WRATH OF THE SEVEN ANGELS POURING OUT OF VIALS to proceed 100%, (though it had degrees already in motion before this, but primarily in the so called 3<sup>rd</sup> world countries but would at this time occur on the U.S. mainland afterward, as shown in:

This idea of singing the song of Moses and the Lamb is first introduced throughout Revelations chapter 14 which describes events leading up to this time from the perspective of the 144 and a myriad of thousands that ends with the description of the “winepress” that includes the pressure upon those 144 and myriad of thousands who “stand” for Ti and Do during the time leading up to this point as shown in the previous SEAL Periods.

-Rev 15:1 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up ((5055 teleo from telos= to end, accomplish, make an end, expire, finish)) the wrath of

God.

In other words these Seven vials poured out are the seven last plagues that bring to conclusion the Judgment Time of Tribulation.

-Rev 15:2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

John also describes the same “sea of glass” as in Rev 4 that appears to the the “briefing” Ti said she remembered before she left, once again about to start the decent to the finish that was to be the task of those first fruits who graduated their human overcoming. These verses also describe the same scene of the “144 and a myriad of thousands” who were sealed having converted their human vehicles to “Next Level instruments” termed “harps” as in Rev 14:1-5 that further identifies them as the same ones who sang the song of Moses and the song of the Lamb - their time with Jesus who served as that example of the needed sacrifice to stay the course to graduating into Next Level adult membership.

-Rev 15:3 And they sing the song ((5603 oide pronounced, “o-day” (from aido=sing) defined as a chant or “ode” (the general term for any words sung)) of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints ((40 hagios from hagos (an awful thing); sacred, most holy one)).

This is interesting how Ti and Do named their students each with a “ody” extension, they gave while indicating these were being “adopted” by the Next Level. I recall that taking place in 1977 or 1978 when the number of students was in the 60's and they said when we became “adults” they would drop the “y” so our name would end in “od,” though that never occurred. Do did issue new names along those lines in 1993 that were a “dote” extension, though were never used as soon after that the Beyond Human video tapes were put up on satellite broadcast and sent to some who had dropped out but still had some contact, that prompted their desire to return to the group and Do didn't want to have students with different names as if some had advanced and they had not as that was not necessarily the case, as we soon saw. My name at the

time was Swyody changed to Swydote which was a shortened Sawyer with the added extension. The reason I'm taking special note of this was because it had never occurred to me that “ody” could be equated to the Greek oide so our very names were all identified as songs to/of Ti and Do whose names came from the Sound of Music song, Doe a Dear, where Tea was a drink with jam and bread in the scale with Ti that highest and 7<sup>th</sup> note on the octave that started with Do. Plus an “ode” is a general term for any words sung and words are the medium to communicate the what's on someones Mind/Spirit that is Holy Mind/Spirit when it's from the Mind of an adult Member in the Next Level.

These verses also describe the JUDGMENT TIME that begins soon after the FIRST Fruit harvest is completed, after Do and crew layed down their human vehicle's lives in 1997. The decision each is judged by is their own and the criteria is what they think and do with the information about Ti and Do, after it's received. If they begin to look into what Ti and Do taught and they believe in what they said and begin to “stand” for Them and Their information (words) - expressing aspects of it to others when asked for to some degree, then they are automatically choosing to start their separation from the human kingdom, because believing in them and standing for them will be met with a variety of responses to include hostility and ridicule from some. Being willing to engage that, though not desiring that response, strengthens our own connectedness to them because it exercising what Ti called one's “Mind Muscle” and simultaneously draws more of Their Mind/Spirit to ourselves, becoming our own, literally filling our deposited container (Soul) that further raises our vibration to see more of what They see from doing.

-Rev 15:4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all ((all manner, any, every)) nations ((ethnos= race, people)) shall come ((arrive, be present)) and worship ((show reverence to, serve, Do defined as to “work for”)) before ((in the face of (literally or as a figure) before, in the presence (sight) of)) thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

Thus the question is posed, of who will GLORIFY THY NAME meaning, who will give credit to, put light upon, show others the truth, STAND FOR by speaking aloud to others the information provided by the Older Members,

relative to today, the Older Members are those who were incarnate, having the new names of “Ti and Do” as the most recent Representatives from the “Chief of Chiefs,” Kingdom of God, Kingdom of/in Heaven, that created all the life forms and the planets and environments.

JUDGMENTS ARE BEING MADE MANIFEST indicates for some their decision of who to give allegiance to is final and because of that will determine who will be set aside to be saved and who will be recycled.

This “glorifying of thy name” is giving “glory” to those who deserve the “glory” which has been diluted and distorted into a “vain (meaningless) repetition” type of prayer by many Christian religious leaders and their supporters who often don't know any better but who often don't think they can know any better so don't want to know any better, because many words in scripture have become religious and spiritual terms that are less accurate than the updated terminology provided by the most recent Reps, Ti and Do and Crew, who show the practical aspect of what GIVING GLORY really is - GIVING SERVICE BY STANDING UP FOR, EXPRESSING TO OTHERS WHAT THE MOST RECENT REPS PROVIDED TO THINK, SAY AND DO. It is abiding by the specific instructions (aka commandments but not in the authoritarian sense of that word as in controlling, as it is we who need to garner the self control to take their instructions as commandments, not they who seek to control us) provided to date and a big part of that at this time is to “Stand for Ti and Do,” despite the “trouble” (tribulation) that will come from doing so, which is described in Rev 14:6-7 as the “hour of his judgment” - generally speaking a 40 year period that begins moreorless after the FIRST fruit harvest “hour” noted as the Two Witnesses “ascension,” (exit), by about 2013-2017:

Rev 14:6 And I saw another ((more, “else”)) angel ((messenger(s))) fly in ((+about)) the midst of heaven ((between, among, way of heaven)), having the everlasting ((perpetual)) gospel ((good message)) to preach ((2097 euaggelizo= announce, evangelize, show, declare)) unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,  
Rev 14:7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

Notice how it's depicting the MESSENGERS ANNOUNCING the GOOD



MESSAGE FROM THE MIDDLE, BETWEEN HEAVEN. The context of this verse is after Rev 14:1-5 outlines the LAMB AND the 144 and a MYRIAD of THOUSANDS ABIDING as their appointment, continuation, covenant (standing) on the “rise or reared, hill” (mountain) as the “church” (body of believers) (Sion/Zion), SINGING (expressing) A NEW ODE (SONG) BEFORE (in view of) THE THRONE, AND BEFORE THE FOUR LIVING BEINGS, AND THE ELDERS: AND NO MAN COULD LEARN THAT SONG BUT THE HUNDRED AND FORTY AND FOUR THOUSAND, WHICH WERE REDEEMED ((BOUGHT)) FROM THE EARTH.”

These MESSENGERS are working for the Kingdom of God and are not the same ones who were the 4 and 24 Elders who layed down their bodies in 1997, though they are in view of these. Since these are speaking to the people on earth, (singing their ODE (song)) they have human vehicles to do that with, so the MIDDLE AND/OR BETWEEN HEAVEN is showing they are not yet Members of the Next Level and it would also indicate they are doing their primary “singing” IN and/or ABOUT THE MIDDLE HEAVEN. If it's both, then being sung “in” the middle heaven would seem to be in the World Wide Web (internet). If “in” is translated as “about” then they would be singing about the “2<sup>nd</sup> Category” Do outlined of who would “go with [them] to escape the recycle of the earth and the spirits and souls, which is done by starting their metamorphosis, but overall by “STANDING FOR TI AND DO - SHOWING EVERYONE what TI AND DO brought and how it “compares” with the previous SONGS of Moses and of Jesus, so would be LIKE, a NEW SONG.

These are speaking to “THEM THAT DWELL ON THE EARTH, AND TO EVERY NATION, AND KINDRED, AND TONGUE, AND PEOPLE.” And they are saying the “hour of Judgment” has come and it's time to show via service (Standing for Ti and Do that includes the behaviors and ways taught by Their Next Level Kingdom Level Above Human) (worship) “work for” God - The Father, Jehovah, Ti - following the LAMB, who was Do, whatever and where ever he goes, which at this time is to follow him to “heaven” on his spacecraft by putting into motion his instructions to Stand for Him.

Therefore this is yet another of the indications in the timeline that shows an instruction (disclosure/voice) inspiring certain ones to preach, evangelize,

speak to others the Teachings from the incarnate Older Members, also termed “prophecy,” that John is shown will be fulfilled, though John who received these Revelations may not be the same Soul in his new human vehicle that performs this stage of the dissemination task. Whether it is or isn't doesn't matter. It's the task that's important, not who performs it and performing it is by far not limited to any one person - in fact it will be a task many perform. To measure ourselves or others in this respect is not a Next Level way so thoughts of that nature for the Active Student need to be aborted. If the incarnate Older Member told a student directly they were the returning Soul who had the vehicle that was the one known as John in the gospel of John and who went up the mountain with Jesus and Peter and James and who wrote the Revelations, then it would be so. I'm not aware of Ti or Do telling that to anyone but it is possible they did. They did tell the 24 of us who remained in 1993 who our Souls were during the Moses classroom which I have reported in this book was told by Do to me as “Bezaleel.” He followed that by saying we could each look up the person and then put it aside. I bring it up in this writing as a matter of record as it serves me in no other way and if anything shows me that I could be doing much better than I am. As Jesus said, the more one is given the more is required of them. It's a developmental training program not a country club religious membership.

Rev 14:8-13 continues to follow along with the timeline of Seals showing the TWO FALLS OF BABYLON (The U.S. with a focus on New York City) in the human Red (2<sup>nd</sup> Seal) and Black (3<sup>rd</sup> seal) “horse” manifestations in the 9/11 calamity and the 2007-8 Financial Crisis that then extends into the Tribulation Time (4<sup>th</sup>-6<sup>th</sup> seals) starting with the “Green (pale?) Horse” that because of the Ceres and Pluto revealings and many other signs puts pressure on Ti and Do believers to “stand,” that will result in a mounting opposition to their stand and even the death of those that stand. (They will not be the only people targeted during the 4<sup>th</sup>-6<sup>th</sup> seal periods - as this is the fate, so to speak of all dissidents who refuse to accept the Marks of the Beast or show worship of the BEAST's Image (The Facimili false “COPIES” provided by the Luciferians to worship), as has been described throughout prophecy and in this writing.

This same idea framed as a question as in Rev 15:4 is also shown in:

-Rev 6:17 For the great day of his wrath is come ((accompany, appear, bring,

enter, fall out, go, grow, next, pass, resort, be set)); and who shall be able to stand?

So the “great day of his wrath” is COME, SET, NEXT, ACCOMPANYING those who can still choose to STAND FOR TI AND DO, which is still part of the Great Tribulation period that began in earnest with the opening of the 4<sup>th</sup> Seal and 5<sup>th</sup> Seals that also becomes the overall Judgment Time which is also outlined in Rev 11:18 yet followed by the SIGNS of the OPENING OF THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN in Rev 11:19 shown as the Ceres lights and Chrystal (NASA is calling these “bright lights” some type of highly luminous “salt”) spire or steeple (Temple) that took place mostly starting in June of 2015, prior to the 4<sup>th</sup> seal being opened, which would include a time of a great deal of death to befall the U.S. mainland this time around as the U.S. had been largely spared from such calamity before then.

Check out some pictures and video links at:

Signs in the Sun, Moon, Stars (planets, Ceres, Pluto, etc.):

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>

-Rev 15:5 And after ((accompanying)) that ((afterward, to follow)) I looked, and, behold ((be aware, perceive, be sure, tell, understand)), the temple ((shrine)) (of the) tabernacle ((Older Members dwelling)) (of the) testimony ((something evidential)) in ((about, because of, for sake of, outwardly)) heaven was opened ((re-opened, intensified)):

This would be the same OPENING depicted in Rev 11:19 but with added information showing the temple (spire) tabernacle's (Next Level Older Member dwelling place (Jesus called a dwelling but was written as “Mansion” in many translations)) EVIDENCE (TESTIMONY).

Before the Wrath in the 7 plagues/calamities (vials) are COMPLETELY poured out, the Next Level puts a seal on the vehicles who have Souls developing within to keep them away from the Luciferian Space Aliens, who will be allowed to “feed” on all other humans. These seals may also serve to keep some from dying in the calamities as they need their human vehicles to continue their being tested whether they will stand for Ti and Do and against being marked by the BEAST, though some will exit their vehicles during that judgment testing tribulation period. (See Rev 16:2).

-Rev 7:1 And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners ((quarters)) of the earth, holding the four winds ((417 anemos= four principal cardinal winds, four corners of heaven)) of the earth, that the wind ((a violent agitation and stream of air)) should not blow ((breath hard)) on the earth ((including occupants)), nor on the sea ((salt)), nor on any tree ((oak, mighty human)).

In this context the wind depicts agitation, both in mental and physical ways - as generated by the Next Level to stimulate opportunities for change among humans. This is related to the provision of Next Level Mind and the reality of who this garden and all it's life forms really belongs to, interlinked to the way the Next Level fosters continuous opportunity to both attach to human roots (shown before and during the Moses classroom, by being monogamous, fair, just, responsible, restrained, committed, generous, etc.) and then to detach from those same roots when brought updates shown in the Jesus classroom. It's my understanding that when the Next Level does anything on earth it is with this objective in mind, as earth and it's evolutionary levels of life are all geared to the final product of potential new members in the Next Level. Therefore this appears to be a change in how hard that “wind” blows to bring the spading and recycling of the planet that provides for a new start.

-Rev 7:2 And I saw another angel ascending ((arising, climbing, (springing, going, coming) up)) from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

Describing the angel rising from the east can seem to relate to the way the Children of Israel encampment was set up with the front entrance where Moses and Aaron and their tribe were camped in front of the Temple and Tabernacle grounds on the eastern part of the overall encampment. This relates to the way the U.S. east part of the new temple area is at the Mississippi River with Texas the first state and the final dwelling of Do and Crew being on the far west of the “temple” area in the little town of Rancho Sante Fe, near the small town of Escondido whose nearest big city is San Diego where they exited their incarnations from.

But showing the direction of this angels rising as the east, given this time period can seem very much to be referring to what was termed the “court” in Rev 11 and how it was not to be measured during the time of the Two

Witnesses but would be the testing ground for the “gentiles” - those who haven't yet progressed as much in the overcoming process as those who were migrated to the western U.S. to produce vehicles for those who were disciples of Jesus who gave their lives then. That western area is to be consumed by fire after those in the FIRST Harvest have exited by 1997. This LAST stage of harvest is referred to as the “winepress” and is largely conducted “without” (outside of) the “holy city” (the western U.S. new Jerusalem sized (1360 miles square) area).

Rev 7:3 Saying ((lay forth)), Hurt ((91 adikeo from adikos 94= injure)) not the earth ((ground)), neither the sea ((salt sea), nor the trees ((oaks)), till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

This seems to reflect back upon the time starting with the Fifth Angel's Trumpet Sounding - what was forecast then to be set into motion at this time. In other words the 7 trumpets were heralding the setup of events for the FIRST AND for the LAST harvest periods. That is why this verse, set to the time period of the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal is shown to have been FIRST announced with some details before this time, actually starting in the 1940's when it's been shown the Fifth angel's trumpet first sounded.

The events announced with that sounding showed application then in the provision of the Luciferian (fallen angel) space aliens, shown as locusts, but mammals (like horses, speaking about the physical bodies they sat on (controlled)) being released from the “bottomless pit” hide out, but then show another stage of their release by further events outlined then during this LAST Harvest time, where once again the space aliens are the main instruments of judgment over humanity in the way they lure by promoting human values. Even loving one another humanitarianism is a characteristics of Next Level members to base their behavior and ways upon, but not in exclusion of giving recognition to the creators of it all in the first place and seeking to put Then first. Even the Luciferian space aliens love their own as do humans that kill one another, as Jesus also said.

The Luciferians also like a clean environment and Ti and Do said they want order in the world but all the environmentalism is for naught if we don't recognize how the earth was provided to us by Beings who are above human who want to help us outgrow our humanism. Sensuality, is perhaps the biggest way the Luciferian space aliens keep humans asleep as a

preoccupation with propagation and sexuality and the human family dominates most humans mind and energy expenditure. Here is the verse from the Fifth trumpet sounding:

Rev 9:4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt ((91 adikeo from adikos 94= to be unjust, do wrong, be injured, be an offender, do wrong)) the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but ((except)) only ((remaining, by themselves)) (those) men ((humans)) which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

Everyone without the seal of God in their foreheads - on their minds is allowed to choose to align and thus be hurt by the Luciferian Space Aliens as they are perhaps over-ripened having come to identify with the space aliens as “space brothers” or the like.

It seems by the symbolism of “grass of the earth,” “green thing” and “tree” followed by specifying it's application to “humans” (men), the “Grass of the earth” refers to both the literal grass but primarily to the general human kingdom on earth and likewise regarding “green” to humans who have been seeded (seeded by the Next Level or tagged and/or given “deposits” of Soul containers) and have sprouted “leaves,” a further development towards becoming a “tree” that yields “fruit.”

**THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH EACH HAVE A CREW OVERSEEING:**

One might suspect these are the Four Living Beings spoken of here and in Ezekiel, each of which has a crew among the 24 Elder students of the Next Level, with one of those 4 Living beings being described as having the FACE OF AN EAGLE thus the reference to how an Eagles Wings help the woman (Ti) in Rev 12 when her vehicle as an offspring and thus product of the earth it attacked by the Dragon's “flood” - depicting the way the “waters” - as human thoughts were a huge mental attack on Ti - stimulated by the Dragon - Lucifer and his fellow fallen “angels.”

One of those 4 Living Beings I suspect was in the vehicle known as Lvvody, (Live-ody as in Living Being, perhaps not her accidental name choice), who had also been a nurse like Ti before awakening to their task. Lvvody helped Ti a great deal in her last days before Ti exited the incarnate portion of the task and first became a full time “helper” when Ti and Do moved to a “craft”

in Blackhawk, Colorado - high in the Rocky Mountains as shown in Psalms and Isaiah and in other ways as part of the new Mt. Zion.

When the attacks from Lucifer the Dragon started to most take their toll on Ti's vehicle was about 1983 when Ti had one of her eyes removed which is when the doctor said the cancer had probably spread throughout her entire body. It would be about two years later before her vehicle died. (It's interesting how many places in Utah are named in relationship to Middle Eastern places and though the classroom was seldom in Utah, it's the same mountains as we find even in Wyoming where the classroom first "stood" in their overcoming process depicted in Rev 12 as where the "woman" takes her "Son" and correctly assumed their "student body" after they finished their public testimony of about 1260 days by mid June of 1976.

Ti and Do also directed Ollody, the resident artist to draw and airbrush paint a scene of an Earth Lab. It was depicting a working model of the Earth that was hundreds of stories tall inside the dwarf planet Pluto. Suspended at each of four corner points was a flying saucer looking object that indicated some interaction with the planet.

Notice also in these verses of Rev 7, that the angel given "to hurt the earth, sea, trees" is instructed to wait until the sixth seal events and student allegiance affirmations are completed. The particular geographic area spoken of here seems to be the areas where the altar, temple and court were located as that is the territory humans were drawn to, where the the returning Souls for or against the Next are, which is why one can see certain calamities still going on in nearly all locations besides the United States. However, starting with the exit of Ti, Do and their student graduates from their incarnations, began more samples of calamities on the U.S. territory, though still very limited thus as "signs" of things to come. The earthquake during this 6<sup>th</sup> seal I suspect will be on U.S. territory.

The calamities being held back until the servants of the Next Level are sealed will also have a focus on the U.S. territory and are specified as the Seven Angels Pouring Out their Vials that conclude the tribulation period that provides the continued choice of whom to give our allegiance to but is spoken of as the Winepress and entails the much larger bloodshed of the masses.

Having determined who were on his (Do's) "right hand" and who were on his "left" the Next Level puts a seal on those on his right. Those on his "right" are those who are consciously working for the Next Level that includes shifting their allegiance from their human family to their Next Level family that would include fellow believers. These would also be shedding all forms of sexuality and procreative programming while "standing for Ti and Do" that includes sharing with others everything they said and did while they were incarnate.

-REV 7:4-8 SEALING OF THE 144,000 OR 144 AND A MYRIAD OF THOUSANDS - is a reference to the Souls from each Old Testament tribe of Israel that were saved for future planting from among the number given for the total tribe population of about "600,000 men," though the word "thousands" here may be questionable because the Hebrew can also be translated as "families or tribes," even though there is another Greek word translated to "tribe" in the same verses in Revelations chapter 7. I'm not sure which is the most accurate way to translate this number but the least it would seem to be is a type of sorting of stations of development among the planted "Souls" as we already know that all humans in any given vicinity where Older Members and Crew are associating with an incarnate presence are not the recipients of "Soul deposits." So one could also interpret these number references to "12 and a myriad of thousands" from each of those twelve tribes who are SEALED - saved, redeemed.

However with that said it keeps occurring to me, when I think about which is the more accurate way to look at the number, that Ti said, "all who came will return," the context of which was referring to all who were on the spacecraft where the BRIEFING was held before they came to take human vehicles, which included most who did not have physical vehicles (that would seem to have been Next Level student level vehicles, perhaps those that were awarded to some of Jesus apostles and/or disciples who gave their lives in service.

Since these verses in Rev 7:4-8 specify 12,000 for each of the 12 tribes (not paying attention to the way it can appear there were more than 12 tribes, but trusting these Revelations as accurate) by the names given in the Moses writings (mostly as some of that record may have also become to some degree distorted) this number 12,000 would seem to be an exact number brought back. After all, the Next Level can know how many Soul deposits



they make so that even if some of those souls don't succeed in taking over a human vehicle, the Next Level could seem to still keep them for another opportunity. They can be given as many opportunities as the Next Level wants to give them.

After all, in Revelations chapter 14 these all “stand on Mount Sion/Zion” which is the parched rise from the sea area of the western U.S. and all see the LAMB and the 4 Living Beings and the four and twenty elders and have their Father's name written on their foreheads and become unmarried and non-sexual and without guile (deceit/lies) and follow the LAMB wherever he goes which also pertains to those who awaken after Ti and Do and the 38+4 have exited in the fact that they left a thorough record and do make it known to those who seek to connect with them that they are alive and well on their crafts in outer space and thus SEE them and see how they follow the example of the Do and Crew.

But the SEALING is an affirmation made by these prospective candidates that they recognize Ti and Do for who they are and want to proceed towards becoming adult Members of the Next Level by seeking to be putty in Their hands and by STANDING for Them, in defense of Them, knowing that by doing so they will have to adopt all the behavior and ways Ti (Throne (God), Father, Jehovah, Elohim) and Do (Throne (Lamb), Jesus, Elijah, Moses, Enoch, Adam) have guided them to, which will include their separation from their humanness in every way, according to their will to do so with every step.

As this is said, re: separating from one's humanness and giving their all to include their life in the world, it seems to be another of the many ploys of the Luciferians to plant a thought (hiss), something to the affect of; “if one can't commit to giving their all immediately then they would be a hypocrite to only give some of their all.” Another ploy says the only way to give your all is to do what Do and Crew did - the way they laid down their lives, and close to that time (which the Luciferians would have us think about as a human time frame, when Do said “for a short time the window would be opened to go with them” (paraphrased).

Giving one's all is always a PROCESS. Engaging THE PROCESS is making application to Ti and Do's CREW and is getting on that road/path to even learn what ALL means by first being willing and by taking steps to fully

STAND for Them, that entails STANDING for everything They said and did and maintaining that STAND until one's exit of their human vehicle, however that occurs. Each will be rewarded by the Next Level for their “work” that includes the work of cleaning their own “robe” or “house” of human behaviors and ways as Ti and Do described.

Another ploy comes up when one comes across things Ti and/or Do said that they have trouble believing, so they can think they are not a good candidate or that Ti and Do are not who they indicated and showed themselves to be. Those are called doubts and go with the program to have. One who doesn't have any doubts just hasn't recognized them yet because to get rid of our misinformation mind means getting rid of many doubts while the adversaries (Satan) - the Luciferian Space Alien souls who on their own volition want us to rebel as they did, which they will say is “seeing the truth and light.”

What one can do when they come upon a doubt is to recognize it as an “influence” (misinformation) and shoo it away from their consciousness while asking Ti and Do to help them see past that doubt and then move on to keep one's forward motion no matter how tough it gets to hold onto Ti and Do's path. Do once compared this process to holding onto a cliff when you only have your fingertips keeping you from falling. (I remember having a subtle doubt to that. I didn't outright disbelieve him. It just didn't feel that hard to me, but that was because I was giving into my adversary in ways I didn't recognize by allowing certain human thoughts, feelings and behaviors, however seemingly mild or infrequent or disguised to remain in my personal “solar system” - to refer to the document Ti wrote called, “The Power of Goodness.”)

Another ploy, I just indicated I allowed myself to become the victim of, by falling because of, (though among a combination of reasons for) is to think we are adopting all the behaviors and ways and then think, even subtly, we are secure and even act like we are a beacon of light for others, as we see for instance in the hierarchies and among many followers of all the religions, their sects and among various spiritually inclined and/or who can be found within contactee groups or among any and all human organizations in the human kingdom. We can be trapped in this way if we are not consciously seeking to draw from the Mind of Ti and Do for virtually everything we do, though not busying ourselves with that so that it appears to ourselves and/or

others that we are doing that, in other words, asking to know their thoughts and what choices they might make in any circumstance, drawing from all they left behind to document their Mind's presence and then not assuming we got the right answer but proceeding with each step in such a way that it can be reversed as needed. Then we may be on solid ground but we students don't actually make that determination anyway - it's the Next Level Older Members and Crew who are monitoring each of us as we seek and it's always an option to separate from Them however subtly.

This sealing is being put on human vehicles so whenever the vehicle they have taken over sufficiently to bring to this affirmation dies, their Soul body, in whatever stage of development it is in, would be saved from what is called "death or hell." "Death" (Greek Thanatos) in this context seems to represent the part of the "spirit world" where some human spirits become part of when their physical vehicle dies, which is not salvaged, while "Hell" (Greek Hades) would be the physical area where Souls are sent (with or without the vehicles they currently have taken over for their primary usage), which I suspect would include those designated as the Space Aliens, because of how they originally did come from outer space environments, but who are to serve another prison term which may be juxtaposed with what's described as the abyss or "bottomless pit" that is under the earth and/or under the sea that could be referring to underground and/or under the ice/land continent, more particularly perhaps in the Antarctica vicinity. Both of these who are kept in their various areas termed DEATH AND HELL are recycled in the Lake of Fire. (See Rev 20:10-15) after the final judgment is decided for each person based on their "works" during their human experience(s). This would apply to both Spirits of the dead and Souls of the dead.

Essentially two points of view I got from Ti and Do to suggest that some of the numbers are flexible are related to Their saying this entire project recorded as a "garden" to grow souls to Next Level membership is an EXPERIMENT for the Next Level and that it's a free willed experiment so that They don't know how many will graduate. However that would seem to be related to the overall experiment that could be extended across any number of phases or ages (seasons) in that garden experiment where Ti and Do choose how many, even exactly, to give key positions to, that is in whatever departments where they grow according to their own desires continuously to have more significant service to the Next Level.

-Rev 15:6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

I suspect depicting them as having their “breasts girded with golden girdles” relates them to the way the LAMB is also depicted and means he is celibate and not engaged in procreation or rearing human young any longer in:

Rev 1:13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Thus, all these events come to a head during this time of the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal and are the start of the “great and terrible day of the Lord” - not quite having arrived in full steam until the time period of the 7 Angels pouring out their vial's - that show the Next Level's WRATH, that are only “done” - brought to a climax during and after the 7<sup>th</sup> vial's events.

SIGNS of this WRATH are the CALAMITIES the 7 ANGELS WITH VIALS pour out that were first announced and described during the prophecies in Revelation chapters 8 and 9 that included samples of each of the vials content and the human toll they take.

This verse also indicates the DAY OF WRATH (ANGER) is upon them who are living at this time, while it also shows that some can still STAND for Ti and Do, or if they have not heard about Ti and Do, STAND against showing their allegiance to the BEAST(s) (U.S. and E.U. and those aligned with them) by not succumbing to being MARKED in/on their;

- HEAD (possibly literally and/or as a figure as in allegiance in one's mind as in patriotism) and/or...
- HAND (possibly literally and/or as a figure as giving service to) and/or...
- as a NUMBER (possibly as in receipt of a digital identification such as a RFID chip implant) and/or...
- as a NAME - having a title or govt badge or position and show of Nationalistic loyalty and/or...
- WORKING FOR (worship of) BEAST's IMAGE defined as...
- **SPIRITUALITY**, even worship/service - belief in or because of a hologram like Fatima and there have been many IMAGES. This could even

be totally photo-shopped or hoaxed in some type of CGI video production that many will see and could believe or also foster disbelief in the real Signs, in what people also call “False Flags that includes False News Stories. I've seen firey crosses in the sky, even what looks like an image of a city in the clouds said to have occurred in China, many sightings of all kinds of said to be alien spacecrafts.

**-FALSE PROPHETS** - like whoever serves in the position of the Pope and the “holy see” hierarchy, but includes all the religious and modern day Spiritual leadership and advocates that are setting themselves up as guides and facilitators of a relationship with God or a Higher Power, with Jesus, etc. even teaching others that they are serving the Real God by having a human family or building a career if they think of it that way, disregarding the only way to have a relationship with the Real God is to project our asking into the distant heavens to ask what His will would be for us and to show us that will knowing that it will result in SEPARATION from our humanness, families, roots, but trusting They will lead us through it, in a way we can handle by looking to them continuously for help as it occurs.

**-FALSE GODS** - elevating humans and/or humanity and/or self to the godhead, as seen in the “ye are God's” mindset that says “god” is the COSMIC CONSCIOUSNESS or UNIVERSAL MIND (thinking of that in an etheric or space alien mindset), also described as thinking one has or has become the disciple of one who thinks they have...

**-“ASCENDED”** to becoming a CHRIST or in it's Tibetan Buddhist equivalent terminology the MAITREYA that is taught can become manifest in everyone and everything, though is suppressed in most and is only waiting to be acknowledged to then make one into a “hand of God,” another facsimile way of thinking.

**-RELIGIOUS IDENTITY** be it a belief or non-belief system (as in Atheists, (Do indicated was a good step away from religion and spirituality but can then also become another trap), or to Paranormal or New Age forms would also seem to come under the description of the BEAST'S IMAGE.

**- SPACE ALIENS** - seeing some as being “good,” often termed **Space Brothers**, even believing them to be participants in the creation and/or bringing of healing to the earth and/or to the human kingdom, even thinking about them as the Genesis Elohim “gods” as in Rael's Raelians and/or forming organizations around certain **Contactees** and/or **Channelers** of space aliens and/or so called **Ascended Masters**.

These who have accepted these depictions of allegiance to the BEAST will automatically become the TARES Jesus said were to be pulled up during the end time. Those who have rejected these forms of show of allegiance to the BEAST will be saved and seem to fall into one of two categories - Saved and given some service in the Next Level that could include receiving a “student level” physical vehicle or as Do referred to as being “put on ice” - though not literally, but showing they are in some type of storage so they can be brought back for their next opportunity to grow - perhaps like a gardener storing bulbs for a future planting.

The Next Level's anger is not equivalent to human anger. They are displeased by those who insist on trying to destroy the fruit in Their garden. At this point showing that anger with harsh calamities on earth are actually giving some a final chance to change their chosen allegiance though I believe the greater purpose to showing their “anger” is for the benefit of those vehicles who could still STAND for the Next Level against those who are the TARES, those planted by the Luciferian space aliens by convincing human vehicles (and the Souls who have taken over a particular vehicle) to embrace some facsimile of thinking from the Next Level). That is also the point of laying all this out well ahead of time as experiencing trauma can be a last ditch effort to stimulate an awakening in any that still have that potential.

Now that the 144,000 are sealed the full wrath of God can be unleashed in the 7 Angels pouring out their vials:

Rev 15:7 And one of the four beasts (([This is a clear mistranslation to beasts - These are Living Beings])) gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

Rev 15:8 And the temple ((3485 naos from naio= to dwell)) was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

The smoke from the glory of God refers to the way incense was to be burned with a burnt offering in the Moses classroom, perhaps turning the idea of such a sacrifice of our own flesh into a pleasant aroma for the greater reward, as service to the Next Level through our Older Member's commission. Thus our sacrifice would be giving the “glory to God.”

But before each of the Seven Angels with Vials is fully made manifest,

Revelations chapter 17 describes the overview of the Judgment of the Great City (“woman”) and how the U.S.:

It is in Rev 17 that the “woman” is defined as the “Great City that “reigned over the kings of the earth,” with those kings fully engaging their “worship of false gods” - turning their backs on the real Kingdom of God by breaking the Next Level “commandments” - engaging in the worship of false idols of gold and silver and gemstones (diamonds, etc.) obtaining and hoarding and warring with nations over resources, profits, markets and geographical areas, justifying murdering and thefts and thriving financially while many of the masses of people are made drunk - intoxicated by their abundance of pleasures, sensuality, sexual promiscuity, etc.

Ti and Do talked about how those hormones that are stimulated by constant sexuality keep flowing through a human system and even render most unable of see the truth when it's before them and how it is equivalent to being intoxicated by alcohol (wine). To a seasoned alcoholic one could ask them if they were intoxicated and they can be so accustomed to being drunk they don't know how drunk they are even though they may be able to walk the straight line and not slur their words. With sexuality, it really boils down to not having what would be common sense to someone who was not intoxicated with those chemicals circulating throughout their biological systems. Ti and Do said that the Luciferians kept promoting increased sexuality to keep humans unaware of the realities the Next Level that is periodically made evident.

This “woman” as with all prophecy represents several literal and figurative manifestations in reality and especially at this END TIME. Overall she is the “Mystery Babylon” - the Secret Government of the United States of America - described at first as Lady Columbia in the beginning of the country that turned into Lady Liberty and Lady Justice. She is described as “sitting on a scarlet colored “poisonous beast.” Scarlet is red and the beast is described as having seven heads and ten horns, which is the way Rev 12:3 describes the “red dragon” that is thrown down from heaven with the third - the fallen angels who go after the Rev 12 “Woman” and her “son” the Father and the one who was incarnate in the name Jesus who is BORN TO THE THRONE POSITION by performing his task of birthing their student body of “saints” into Next Level Membership, this Heavenly Father incarnate in the name

“Ti” started him, in the name “Do” upon in the task assignment described as the Two Witnesses.

The BEAST constituents are humans and human equivalent space aliens who seek to create the New World Order, because all the Souls who fell away from Next Level student membership were let out of their prison cells for yet another opportunity to change, though it may have been next to impossible anymore and they seek out humans to help them try to escape the recycling and gain new members by stealing souls.

These space aliens provide the catalyst for those Souls who hadn't fallen to grow more by dealing with their influence - trying to take over human vehicles when the Two Older members came incarnate and after they exited those incarnations by using the same Mind they left behind as available through their writings, video's and audios and the “backside of their book” (Bible) record interpretation, largely provided in this “little book” - little as compared to what Ti and Do and their graduate crew of 38 wrote from “within” (reference Rev 5:1 and Rev 10).

The woman is described as arrayed in Purple (blue) and Scarlet (red) the colors of the New York City flag and is later described as a “queen” and has a “golden cup in her hand” - a way of saying the person most fulfilling this latest position over the BEAST has the reigns of the financial system of the U.S. which brings up New York City because that is where the Federal Reserve bank headquarters is located that may have the biggest gold reserve in the world in it's vaults and is where some of the biggest investment banks are based on Wall Street. We also know that the two great Falls of this Babylon the U.S. and it's great city of Babylon - NYC, occurred with the 2001 World Trade Center attacks and the 2008 Financial Crisis. Another Gold vault was located in Deutschebank under the World Trade Center tower 1 and the pentagon strike hit the budget office that just so happens vanished all the records that were under scrutiny on 9/11/2001 to the tune of many trillions of dollars not accounted for.

This has all taken place during the Red Horse and Black Horse reign and will come to a head with the Green (pale) horse reign starting in earnest in 2017 as the next president is about to be ushered into office that at this point will be either Hillary Clinton or Donald Trump or Bernie Sanders, all of which are linked to NYC in major ways, while Bernie is from the green mountain state.



These descriptions in Rev 17 also match the Statue of Liberty design in a number of ways so it seems the “great city” is depicting America, but in specific ways NYC and Los Angeles. NYC was also the first capital of the U.S. and is the home of the United Nations and like Los Angeles is significantly influenced by Jewish people at the helm of the Banks, Media (including the entertainment industry) and government.

The reference to the seven heads being the seven mountains wouldn't make sense to just refer to Seven foundations of power as the prophecy would have been more direct to refer to them as kingdoms. Therefore there must be a significance to the use of the term “mountains,” so one might consider the seven continents comprising the Earth's land mass but even more so perhaps 7 underground hiding places, one in each continent where the forerunner space aliens who took the helm of each of these G7 powers had been hiding during the Noah flood, facilities that may have been developed during the end of the previous civilization, described as Lemuria (mu) and/or Atlantis.

Of these Seven, five failed/fell so would seem to be the United Kingdom (Great Britain that includes Scotland), France, Germany, Italy and Japan - who were destroyed during WWI and WWII (though there are several parallel interpretations further back in history, replacing Japan with Spain that all had global wide empires during the time the U.S. was being set up. Going back before Jesus incarnation can be made to work as well but is not in the most direct context as we are in the last days. The context of Rev 17 is this time period of the Judgment and Avenging hour during the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal's opening right before the 7 angels pour out their vials. That would be the 40 year period starting at the First Seals completion period, at the exit of Do and Crew's incarnation from March of 1997 to approx. 2004-2007. Most all Next Level events start and stop over a period of about 3 1/2 years in between larger cycles of 40 years (hour) and Seal periods of about 7-8 years (thus a combination of 7 seals over 49-50 years and a season as 2000 years.

Verse Rev 17:1 starts by referring to one (or the FIRST of the Seven Angels which had the Seven Vials (plague/calamity (Wrath of God) instigation) as showing the “judgment of the the great whore” thus is before all the 7 vials are poured out in the timeline.

By the way, these Seven Angels with Seven Calamities/Plagues (Vials) are each represented in what the Lord said would happen to those that disobeyed

his commandments which mimic that plagues enacted on the Egyptians when the Lord was compelling them to release the Tribe of Israel. These can be found primarily in Deuteronomy chapter 28.

Verses Rev 17:2-9 describe how the Kings of the earth indulge in “false idol worship” with the “woman,” becoming “drunk” on the “wine of their fornication.” The woman is described as being shown in the “wilderness” - what the U.S. was at that time and how she was sitting on a “scarlet colored beast full of the names of blasphemy with seven heads and ten horns. This compares with the BEAST that came out of the bottomless pit during the time of the fifth angels trumpet sounding in the 1940's-50's time period that goes on to “subdue” (said as overcome) the Two Witnesses - Ti and Do as shown through the state controlled media against Bo and Peep (the silly sounding names they chose to use when they realized some wanted to become their students and go with them, leaving all behind to do so).

This is also the BEAST shown in Rev 13:1 rising out of the sea, an indication where the opening to the bottomless pit was and demonstrating why there were many sightings of UFO's descending into the Great Lakes and other large bodies of water that could very well include Antarctica which is in a big way ice thus frozen sea. This BEAST is given power by the “dragon” who is described as the “devil” (slanderer, false accuser, who opposes God, prince of demons) and the “old serpent” (reference to the same one who deceived Adam and Eve and Satan (adversary, Beelzebub, enemy of God, full of falsehood and malice) in Rev 12:9). One head of this BEAST is the U.S. and it's secret government - the “mystery Babylon” that developed over time to cover up the space alien revealings and the technology some in the U.S. are using to advance their own technology from having. The woman is described as dressed in purple and scarlet. The Beast is described as having 7 heads that are like “mountains” which refers to the current lead nations of which the U.S. is the biggest also described as having been wounded, in what I believe was in the 9/11 attack.

In Rev 16:4-6 the Plague from the third angel pouring out their vial upon rivers and fountains of waters give rise to “bloodshed” and shows how these people, who are the human vehicles and space alien Souls using human and hybrid human equivalent vehicles are the product of the migration and resurrection of the unjust - Jesus spoke about saying would return (“those

who pierced him”), the “tares” sown by the enemy of the Next Level, the Luciferian space aliens (Souls who renegaded), being the same Souls who have shed the blood of saints and prophets all along even to date as a lot of this shedding of blood takes place during the 4-6<sup>th</sup> seal time periods. These who do the blood shedding are also those who have accepted the Mark of the BEAST and/or work for (worship) the BEASTS “IMAGE” - people's religious and spiritual self righteousness no matter their label, who work for (worship) false idols (False Gods, False Christians) often characterized as in the accumulation of wealth and/or believe in a facsimili “copy” illusion of the Next Level as in a hologram like Fatima.

This WOMAN is a symbol of a generator that was initially encapsulated as the “city and temple of/in Jerusalem” shown initially in the start of the U.S. as Lady Columbia that became Lady Liberty largely made up of the influence of the 10 Lost Tribes of Israel who were scattered to the four corners of the earth, with the U.S. the last fourth quarter. She is localized as Babylon focused on New York City as the financial center of the BEAST America that had two major falls before this time:

Rev 17:6 And I saw the woman ([[also in this context= Jerusalem (the Kingdom of Israel)])]) drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered ((2296 thaumazo from thauma 2295= to wonder)) with great admiration ((2295 apparently from a form of theaomai 2300= to wonder concretely, looking more closely at));

The blood of the saints would be anyone who died on behalf of the truth that Ti and Do and Jesus taught, which would include Jesus' reference to Jerusalem as those that made claim to being the descendants of the Tribes of Israel who Jesus said, “killed the prophets and stonest them which are sent unto thee” as they also did to Jesus and his disciples and is the reason given by Jesus that the Kingdom of God would be taken away from them and given to a new people and why their “house” (dwelling, and Next Level Family relationship) would be rendered waste (made desolate) and they would only be visited by someone sent to them representing the Lord. There are two ways to see the usage of “Jerusalem” and I believe both are applicable. A city is nothing but an area of human habitat that is located in a specific place. Therefore Jesus was saying he would not be returning to those people of that

ethnicity who the Next Level had been nurturing til then, which would include that vicinity, to have his next classroom. They would have to receive his next stage of lesson plan from someone acting on his behalf.

Nevertheless, Do examined going to Israel, even with the student body, several times while I was in the classroom and eventually did travel there with Lvbody and Jnnody sometime after I left them, thus between October of 1994 and when they exited their incarnations in March of 1997. I read that He said he didn't feel his Older Members Mind there any longer so only stayed a short time. As I've been saying all along, neither Ti or Do used scripture as their instruction of what to say and/or do. They referred to those records for clues on next steps and occasionally to illustrate certain lessons, saying the Next Level worked hard to preserve the accuracy of what Jesus had said, to be a help to whoever returned and to their students. Had they based what they said and did on those records, they probably never would have visited Israel because it seems clear from several things Jesus said, that when he returned it would not be to that people and geography.

Mat 23:37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

Mat 23:38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

Mat 23:39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

Rev 17:7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

The mystery of the woman refers to the SECRET GOVERNMENT - Babylon, again centered on NYC and LA which it seems involves the Wall Street Banker Conglomerates and the entertainment industry, largely headed by descendents from the 10 tribes of Israel that went against the Next Level and are those who “pierced” Jesus who Jesus said would also be returning when he with the saints returned to finish their overcoming process. We can limit these to “Jews” because those descendants intermingled with gentiles whenever they were scattered and especially pertaining to those who escaped Germany during the WWII migration to the west - and essentially the United

States where they began to have more and more influence and rose to positions of power in government, in entertainment, in banking and in corporations alongside their counterparts in Europe to form the basis of the One World Government that merged with the Eastern cultures in India, Buddhism and Hindu for the New Age Movement that is also prevalent especially in the Baltic states of northern Europe that amounts to the “little horn” of Daniel and is all summed up as the Seven Head and Ten Horn BEAST these transplanted Jews, as the Woman is carried by, even the Israeli state is carried by.

Rev 17:8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

I believe this is indicating the BEAST as Souls who like all souls come from the DEPOSITS the Next Level made into human vehicles that did experience enough growth to where they had some elementary service to the Next Level where they were provided with spacecrafts to fulfill certain tasks (as Watchers), but in this case are the ones who the Next Level eventually sentenced to prison under the earth (Hades/hell), which it seems included whichever physical bodies they propagated by whatever form of hybridizing or commandeering during the times they were allowed to circulate among certain parts of the earthy population. Therefore, they “were” would seem to refer to their having once “existed” to the degree they initially pleased the Next Level as student members because that's what “existing” meant. The word Jehovah means, “I Am” or “I Exist” because as long as we seek to be counted among the Next Level Older Members “Family” they will help us do so, but that means trying to change our behavior and ways to their behavior and ways, as they help us do so by the current lesson plan provided by each most currently present Older Member.

So these who fell from that relationship, who Ti and Do said were given many chances to recover from, by their own doing eventually reached a point of no return. They lost whatever Next Level Mind they had and/or it was taken away as Jesus indicated would happen to those who don't take advantage of repeated opportunities to change and that renders them waste

but even waste can be of some use to the Next Level to stimulate the growth of others who are coming up. Thus they were allowed to come up from that underground imprisonment and it even seems this was yet another chance for some of them to change, to potentially “exist” again, however slim chance there might be. Existence is not automatic. It's a forward motion that only exists as long as we keep it moving forward, which Next Level members thrive upon doing - having tasks for their Older Members. Humans experience this and Jesus even referred to this process in a parable of how if we can be trusted by an employer or king or someone in the human kingdom who has a position of leadership, then we can learn to be entrusted by Older Members.

It's only the Luciferian misinformation that would look down on providing service to “God” as if one is then being controlled, when the fact is that humans are very much being controlled but at times don't know it because they can't always see their handlers because they are either in a discarnate condition or on a spacecraft that's cloaked and are subject to remote mind control technologies that the Next Level doesn't practice but that Do said the Luciferians do.

Rev 17:9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

So the Seven Heads are Seven Kingdoms (rises above the plains) who at various times dominated parts of the seven continents of the earth and still do via their financial and military strength (horns) seen as the Global 7 (G7).

Rev 17:10 And (there) are ((agree, be, dure, X is, were)) seven ((affirmed, committed)) kings ((foundations of power)): five (are) fallen ((alighted; to fall, fail, fall (down), light on)), and one ((a(-n, -ny, certain), + abundantly, man, one (another), only, other, some)) is ((2076 esti= are, be(-long), call, X can(-not), come, consisteth, X dure for a while, + follow, X have, (that) is (to say), make, meaneth, X must needs, + profit, + remaineth, + wrestle)), (and the) other ((more, one (another), (an-, some an-)other(-s, -wise))) is ((2064 erchomai= accompany, appear, bring, come, enter, fall out, go, grow, X light, X next, pass, resort, be set)) not yet ((hitherto not, (no...) as yet, not yet)) come ((erchomai)); and when ((as long (soon) as, that, + till, when(-soever), while)) (he) cometh ((erchomai)), he ((they)) must ((1163 dei= it is (was, etc.) necessary (as binding)= behoved, be meet, must (needs), (be) need(-ful),

ought, should)) continue ((3306 meno= abide, continue, dwell, endure, be present, remain, stand, tarry (for), X thine own)) a short space ((3641 oligos= + almost, brief(-ly), few, (a) little, + long, a season, short, small, a while)).

The “one that dure for a while” could refer to Russia who was part of the G7 but was cast out because of their annexing of Crimea, yet remains a partner to the U.S., in their space programs, seemingly having the same recognition of the reality of the space alien agenda, I imagine next to none in government trust the agenda of, though some have been convinced some are good aliens and that the Next Level (who they don't know are the creators) are the bad aliens coming, which of course, as these are actually seen by the Next Level as weeds, planting the “tares” are the creatures who the Next Level will extinguish so they can start a new civilization fresh.

Rev 17:11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

This BEAST is indicated to have it's origin from the seven which means the BEAST came from the seven heads. This seems to relate to the way “another beast” comes up from earth (human kingdom) that “exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him”:

Rev 13:11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

Rev 13:12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

The first BEAST's deadly wound would be the 9/11 WTC attacks that appeared to be healed from and did what it was to provide - the emergence of total power for the Mystery Babylon - the U.S. secret government that is the “BEAST.”

Rev 17:12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

The one hour spoken of here is the “judgment and tribulation hour” that precedes the full wrath of God as shown by the Seven Plagues (vials) being poured out on the world. This time period seems to start around the turn of

the millenium (2000) and would mark about a 40 year period of time for all to be finished by, when the BEAST and FALSE PROPHET are dissolved in the Lake of Fire that then starts the 1000 years before Lucifer himself (and perhaps his associates) are recycled as well with the areas of the spirit world, termed DEATH and HELL where the discarnate spirits and souls are.

Rev 17:13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

Rev 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

This battle (war) seems to be referring to the way these 10 horns are waging war by diverting monies to all the technical development programs they hope they can use to literally physically combat what they think are an evil space alien race. Some humans have embraced the spin from the Space Aliens that there are good and bad space aliens. Naturally the ones who think they are the good space aliens want to preserve the earth to include their human DNA pool they draw from for their hybridization projects that they don't seem to talk about to their those humans who have become their contactees and channelers and what are false prophets to the Next Level. At the same time they don't mind destroying the earth if it forwards their agenda to do so, which we see is the way of the humans who are among the 7 heads and 10 horns (hairs) of the BEAST.

For instance by forwarding the development and usage of nuclear energy and the development of weaponry, as they know they need to have certain elements that can serve them in space travel and colonization efforts. And they justify the weaponry to wage the war against the Next Level who they deem another race like them, but with more technology in their reach. Of course, the Next Level can be seen like that, though they are not really a race, a characterization of creatures in their creation because Next Level Members are not mammals, one of the reasons humans with souls provided them who are making application for membership in their Above Human Evolutionary Level must cease mammalian behavior and ways while they are still in the human mammalian evolutionary kingdom because in doing so they are rising above those characteristics and growing the Mind/Spirit “muscle” into a Being that can be moved into a physical vehicle that doesn't have mammalian



capacity.

There is no contest with the Next Level, yet the humans and space aliens prepare for it. It's not the same battle as was first depicted in Rev 12:7-16 as that was the FIRST HARVEST battle that is a battle for “souls” with the “dragon” - the Luciferian space aliens, that only involves humans in the way they put out propaganda against the Next Level and Ti and Do in particular. The battle for souls is ongoing, though with a different set of potential students, depicted as those called the remnant, or remaining (after the First Fruit have exited (been harvested) who are also referred to as those who “keep the commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.”

Among this FIRST Harvest group are some that begin their “metamorphosis” as they become aware that Ti and Do were the incarnate return for the FIRST harvest as their primary task but that in the follow up, others can show their allegiance to their Next Level - Kingdom of God/Heaven by adopting all they taught to the degree they choose and who are rewarded accordingly but will be sacrificing their lives by “standing for Ti and Do” because a degree of that standing includes what Jesus taught was in the “laying down of their human lives,” because they will be taken to task by the religious leaders who will call Ti and Do anything but who they really are, just as they did with Jesus. These adversaries are the return of the souls who saw to it that Jesus and his disciples were killed - in new human vehicles just as Jesus said would happen.

Some religious leaders will justify stopping Ti and Do's truth about Jesus from being shared, even by killing those who are standing to stop them and their influence on their congregations - thinking doing so was stopping their “blasphemy” so justifies killing in the name of their “God” who will be a false ALIEN/STRANGE God they have become in allegiance with while referring to these false Gods by the same records and names in the records.

Rev 17:15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where ((the place)) the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

These would be the “melting pot” of people who populate the geography of the United States (BEAST) which is the “great city” - the “woman” named the “secret (government) (Mystery) Babylon” sits upon as it's “queen”

personified as New York City whose most influential populous are linked to the 10 tribes, referred to as the Kingdom of Israel (after the tribe of Juda and Benjamin broke off), also described in records as a woman, “Jerusalem” who in this END TIME are taken over by “souls” who dropped out of a previous Next Level overcoming of humanness effort, some of whom became instrumental mounting their hatred for Jesus and his students, who were brought to this new land in the America's who would position (sit) among the elite in the great New York City, whether still in Jewish but often mixed with Christian (Roman Catholic) and often the catch all “new age spiritual” to include unconventional Buddhists, paranormalists, pagans, gnostics, atheists, etc.

Rev 17:16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, ([[sell their souls and bodies idolizing themselves for their accomplishments and accumulation of treasure (money), wealth and how it sets themselves apart and seemingly above others as a provider or big influence and motivator that has power over others]]) and shall make ((abide, agree, appoint, X avenge, band together, bring (forth), cause, commit, execute, exercise, fulfill, gain)) her ((their own)) desolate ((lay waste)) and naked ([[make their own nature exposed]]), and shall eat ((consume)) her ((their own)) flesh, and burn her ((their own)) with fire.

Jesus was considered to be the “horn of salvation” (Luk 1:69) and there are SEVEN SPIRITS the Lamb sends to all the earth's inhabitants who are described as “having horns and vision (eyes)” (Rev 5:6) so would be depicted in other references as part of the Next Level's “army” who are on the ground incarnate, having taken over human vehicles with the Lamb and with the Father, (since He too came incarnate to get his “son,” the Lamb started in his task to bring their student body through their “spirit/mind birth” during this third trimester.

“Horns” are used to describe these because they are Next Level SOLDIERS/ARMY that will give their vehicle's life in service of their Older Member(s) (initially prepared for that service by the first trimester lesson plan that provided four lambs horns mounted on the four corners of the altar of fire where Aaron was instructed to sprinkle blood from the sacrificed animal upon). Horn is from the primary word for “hair of the head” that identifies them as operating through human mammalian vehicles. Adult

Members of the Next Level don't have hair or horns anywhere on the vehicles that are grown and provided to student or new adult Next Level members to use.

This use of “horns” is not referring to current Next Level Members. The Great Red Dragon in Rev 12:3 is depicted to have Seven Heads and Ten horns and diadems (crowns) on his heads, meaning they are BOUND to what they have become and are behind the Kings of the earth. In Rev 13:1 the BEAST - also described as mystery Babylon - the secret largely silent government behind the U.S. government seen by most as the only government, is shown to rise out of the sea by the sandy shore. This Beast is described as rising up out of the bottomless pit - in other words the SPACE ALIENS, and the human individuals and organizations that came about because of that space aliens (who are all the human vehicles used by the Luciferian fallen angel souls). The first such organization seems to have been the CIA during this latest rise of the BEAST which became the secret government that was allowed to clandestinely take over after Do and Crew exited in 1997 as shown in Rev 13:1's BEAST rising out of the sea:

Rev 13:1 And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns (2768 keras= from primary kar (hair of the head))), and upon his horns ten crowns ((1238 diadema= a “diadem” bound, be in bonds, knit, tied, wound about the head)), and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

#### - HORNS OF DESOLATION:

The “ten horns” are “ten kings without a kingdom,” essentially the western financial ministers (G10), the wealthy royal families the ministers represent, that are largely rooted in the Banking Families throughout Europe but with their descendants, counterparts, representatives and constituency throughout the U.S., still maintaining their power and influence and who become the instruments of the New World Order Agenda that “lays waste,” to the New York/Washington D.C. axis of power, that is sat upon by the “great city” (woman), that was originally thought of as Jerusalem, while today's equivalent is Los Angeles and the U.S. southwest because that is where Ti and Do returned to, so moved the Kingdom of God to include the New City Jerusalem by doing so. These are largely subservient to the heads of the beast, the Seven Kingdoms who became global-wide in their ambitions,

colonization and dominion.

It financial crisis that lays waste to the U.S. shown by the trillions of dollars of indebtedness the U.S. is in - mostly beholdng to foreign banks. These Ten Horns hate the Jewish leadership of the U.S. Beast (as the Jews are the biggest group who personify the Woman) who get their power, as does the BEAST from the Luciferian souls via their discarnate and incarnate (space alien) presence.

The TWO FALLS of the 9/11 attacks and the global financial crisis of 2008-9 are the biggest examples of what renders the U.S. a wasteland, though does stimulate more openness to the Next Level's reality for some but for a majority makes them side with many factions who are against the status quo.

**-HORNS THAT MAKE HER NAKED:**

Here being made naked is an indirect result of the HORNS agenda because it becomes obvious to those who still have eyes to see by and see the handwriting on the wall because the deceptions and coverups employed to divert attention from the genuine agenda become obvious to anyone who pays attention which becomes a test for one and all in whether or not to participate in:

**-HORNS EAT HER FLESH:**

In other words, these Ten, are so to speak, “in bed with” the whore - using her (flesh), employing her powers and influence, profiteering from her every move. Like said, they are of one mind and that mind is the Luciferian mind.

**-HORNS BURN HER WITH FIRE:**

By Making her desolate, bankrupt and poverty stricken, USING her flesh for more profiteering all over the planet and the exposing of her true agenda many enemies are made and many are within it's own shores because it had become the worlds biggest “melting pot” - the Next Level plan to have every opportunity for every Soul returning to become exactly what they wanted to become that would end up being their own self-judgment of whether to be for or against the true kingdom of God.

In Rev 11:13 the “shaking” (earthquake) says a “tenth part of the city fell.”

Since NYC as the main group personified as the Woman the World Trade Centers being one of those ten horns - financial kingdom centers fell literally though the BEAST still survived it.

The 10 financial “horns” - instruments of power to set agendas and pay for propaganda and coverups and trade pacts and space based weapons systems and monitors and communications, etc. took a fall from it's surface operations to be able to divert monies into what they wanted to do to combat the alien threat and/or hide underground from it or escape the earth altogether.

(For earlier interpretation of Revelations chapter 17 and the relationship to the 9/11 FALL and Injury to the one of the Seven Heads (the U.S. head) and the FALL of the financial “horn” see section: **III.D.10. REV 11:13**)

Isa 9:18 For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

(For further interpretation of the Ten Horns see section: **III.D.10.A. THE TEN HORNS OF THE BEAST.**)

So the Global Ten or Group of Ten (G10) most seems to embody the BEASTS Ten Horns. Switzerland was even added a short time ago and the name stayed G10, which may have even been a Next Level instigation to keep to the prophecy. They are the finance ministers of: Belgium, Canada, France, Germany, Italy, Netherlands, Sweden, The United Kingdom, and The United States and the eastern bank of Japan. Since these are described as part of the BEAST, which represents the combined manifestation of the human equivalent Space Aliens working with, influencing and pressuring by their presence and agenda's for the U.S. to create a “secret govt” “Mystery Babylon” to keep from the public the truth, as the U.S. mounts their strategy to war against them - even thought of as the “bad” verses “good” space aliens. I believe the Next Level's showing of the cityscape of lights on CERES and the earth like conditions on Pluto and many other events in the heavens is stimulating a huge escalation of the alien agenda that includes showing the public more of what they are becoming aware of, let by online media such as Yahoo news.

This, along with all the unseen things that are happening is the equivalent of setting fire on the U.S. in terms of people feeling pressures, worried about the

future, having short tempers and more prone to violent outburst's as well as standing up for others rights, etc. that make for more confrontations with others - and especially with the governments police who are being shown are often steeped in corruption while striking out at those who are rebelling violently, if only in word or by not cooperating or acting subservient to the authority figures that can inflame the power enforcers if they too are unstable or unsettled in what's happening and their participation. In other words we are all in a caldron and the heat is building and then becomes violent attacks - gun battles, mass shootings, and many other forms of killing and rebelling from the status quo whether it's thought out or not, whether it's organized or not.

Ti and Do said of this time that each human will become what they believe. From what some killers have said, they knew they were doing wrong by killing people but they felt they had to give in to that force - become it's channel to enact justice upon others that deserved that justice.

Rev 17:17 For God hath put ((adventure, granted, shew, yield)) in ((as, by)) their ((their own)) hearts ((thoughts, feelings (mind))) to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

The Next Level takes advantage of the humans and human equivalent space aliens desires and agenda to fulfill their prophecy as they know what these lower forces want to do right from the time they let them out of their bottomless pit underground “prison cells” hiding places, though the particular ways in which their efforts will be made manifest in language and projects can vary so the Next Level has a big job to monitor and respond to.

Rev 17:18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

As shown, it's the U.S., also as the fourth part of the world, that is to experience a great deal of death as shown starting during the “judgment hour” (approx. 2004 and the fourth seal time period in Rev 6:8, beginning more around 2017), that is bringing judgment upon “herself,” thus shown as being “burned with fire,” from sea to shining sea, thus from the west coast to the east that is a result of the actions of the BEASTS “ten horns” - the military and financial powers stimulated to escalate their actions all over the

world that comes to a head during the 9/11 attacks and the financial crisis that stimulate hatreds of American's by many peoples, while still gleaning profits because of. The U.S. credit rating lost it's AAA rating around 2012 and there are disputes with Germany over the gold stored in the U.S. federal reserve - the U.S. isn't giving it back to Germany when they asked for it, saying they changed the numbering system on the gold bars which for some reason made it complicated to determine which gold bars belonged to Germany, which makes no sense. The U.S. public is only fractionally aware of such things and there are no doubt many more. Only a very few allies went along with the Iraq war. Millions demonstrated against the U.S. and Great Britain's invasion all over Europe and in the U.S. to no avail.

Revelations chapter 18 continues to show this “burning with fire” via humans in their governments as the “falling twice... of Babylon the Great”:

Verse Rev 18:1 indicates a lighted spacecraft (angel) comes down from heaven with great power and glory, which is shown in Rev 14:6, where the “lighten” is provided via the internet or middle heaven starting with Do and Crew's 7<sup>th</sup> Thunder - their Heavensgate.com web site that shortly thereafter starts the 2<sup>nd</sup> seal's start of the Judgment Hour in 2004.

Rev 18:2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen ((fail, fall, fly)), is fallen, and is become ((generate)) the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

Rev 18:3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

This is directly in sync with the third seal starting around 2008 as the timeline of:

Rev 14:8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

Babylon falling twice can even relate to “lighting/flying down” as in airplanes hitting the World Trade Centers - speaking Babylon as the “great

city” spoken of before as the Woman and calls it “a habitation of devils and the cage/prison for every foul spirit and of every unclean and hateful bird.” Any city is not about it's incorporation or even it's boundaries - it's made up of people, so this woman represents a “great people” and the only people during this civilization the Next Level has referred to as “great” are those from the 12 tribes of Israel. It was reported days after the 9/11 attacks that Israel and Germany and Russia and other nations warned the U.S. of the pending attacks and FBI agents were informed of using airplanes to attack buildings, even though G.W. Bush said such was unimaginable and Secretary of State, Condoleezza Rice overlooked or didn't think were important or unusual or ignored the memos about Bin Laden's pending attack - even though that may have been scapegoating Bin Laden who was allegedly filmed soon after the attack saying it wasn't his doing.

Rev 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

This sounds very much like where Jesus said:

Mat 24:15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand ((2476 histemi= make a stand, make firm, stand by, stand ready or prepared, be of steadfast mind, don't hesitate or waiver from)) in the holy ((full of awe)) place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

Mat 24:16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains ((rise, mount, hills)):

This would seem to apply most to the way the Middle East - Iraq, Syria, Egypt, Yemen, Somalia, Iran, Lebanon, Israel, Palestine, Jordan and others have been in a perpetual condition of great unrest and war escalated by the U.S. and Great Britain by invading Afganistan, Iraq and with France in Libya and Russia in the Ukraine, Chechnya then Syria, assisted by and others with regular, of late, bombing and regular drone strikes, ground troops often called advisers, contract soldiers

However the “calamities” (plagues) are to be most evident in the U.S. soon after these two “falls.”

Simultaneously, since there was no reference to Judea being interpreted in a



non-physical way (as was the case in Rev 11 regarding where the Two Witnesses are subdued (overcome) by the BEAST, said as the “spiritual” Sodom, Egypt, and where Jesus was crucified) this seems to apply to what today is called Palestine which people are being alerted to flee from when they see the foul, detestable, idolizing people/nation being laid to waste as happened in NYC from the 9/11 attacks that brought down or resulted in bringing down three of the skyscrapers (towers) in that 7 building complex.

We can recall that the name “Babylon” is the name on the forehead of the “woman” (great city NYC) so is actually most in representation of the United States of America as it was initially referred to as “mystery Babylon” in Rev 17:5 where it is portrayed in detail. And in particular the word used in most translations is “mystery” from Greek Strong's number: 3466 “musterion” derived from muo= “to shut the mouth,” a secret, through the idea of silence so once again this is the “secret or shadow U.S. government” composed of people mostly in the military and other power centers that began essentially in the 1940's and 1950's with the start of the CIA and the reported “MJ-12” group formed to plan the coverup of the space alien physical presence on and in the earth as had been very well established during those decades in the U.S.

Rev 18:5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

The biggest and most obvious example of how the USA's sins have reached into outer space (heavens) was when NASA shot a missile at comet Tempell and was photographed to have caused a sizable crater in it on July 4, 2005. It was shown live over the internet. I watched it. Another example is in how the spacecraft named Cassini is supposed to be crashed into Saturn and it has nuclear powered systems.

Then there are the thousands and thousands of probes and satellites and such sent up by NASA, ESA, Russia, India, Japan and other space agencies. I don't know exactly whether the Next Level considers all these organizations do as the “sins” in this context. They are certainly not doing what they do for the Next Level so it's all Luciferian driven agendas that play upon humans seeking to exemplify their accomplishments even in competition with the Next Level consciously or not (just like in the tower of babel story) and any profitability and prestige and new budgets they can get to allow them to

tinker in outer space which also has the affect of becoming a type of “poison” to observers as people aspire to enter into those careers or hobby in astrophysics that influences them to become more and more invested in seeing in the limited way many in those science communities can see or if they can see more, become so entrenched in that mindset with their income and social status that they often don't care to look at the entire picture any further so they cut themselves off from seeking and paying attention to what someone like Ti and Do said.

Rev 18:6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.

The use of “cup” has to do with what we drink and consume - what we must accept to continue in Next Level service but in this case the ramifications of choices people make on who to serve between the BEAST (as Jesus called “Mammon”) and the Next Level (Deity. “God,” Kingdom of God), for many by deciding whether to believe in Ti and Do or not. The vials in Rev 16 the angels pour out are actually also translated to “bowls” or CUPS thus these seven plagues aka calamities are the Next Level's wrath being POURED OUT that manifests by the death of a third of mankind from from at least two primary locations around the world - the areas of the old and new Babylonian related Empires.

Note, how “double” is prescribed just like there will have been by this time two major blood baths of those in allegiance to the Next Level surrounding Old and New Jerusalem - Middle east/E.U. and USA during and after the time of Jesus and after the time of Ti and Do's incarnation that is met with “double” the “reward” for those who instigated that sacrifice from those who gave their lives to Jesus and then Ti and Do. Thus for every plague/calamity listed it would primarily affect two geographies, two peoples with I imagine two events for each.

Rev 18:7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

The U.S. and E.U. are filled with people that are at the height of self admiration, arrogance, self described intellectualism, and self described righteousness (secular humanist, spiritual and/or religious) in all factions of

society. It is indicated that she, the “great city” - the U.S. with it's New York city to Los Angeles, California axis, sits as a “queen,” but not a widow (as “she” is “married” - joined with another “city,” I suspect would be the E.U. (Brussels) and Israel/Jerusalem axis and shall see no sorrow because she doesn't choose to see the sorrows she has stimulated and fosters. She puts on a happy face to every tragedy to show the world how she's recovered. For instance, it's largely thought the U.S. has recovered from the 9-11 attacks of 2001 and that the economy has improved since the financial crisis of 2008-9. That's what is widely reported on the corporate BEASTLY media.

There have been recent examples of this putting on a happy face. In July of 2016 after two more of many before it, shootings by police of African American unarmed men, essentially for minor traffic violation apprehensions by fearful and trigger happy police, an x-military sniper gunned down twelve police - not harming anyone, at a peaceful “Black Lives Matter” rally in Dallas, Texas in which five of the police officers were killed and eventually the sniper who was an African American who said he was after white police officers to avenge these and other police killings.

A big televised funeral ceremony was held attended by a number of heads of state to include George W. Bush and his wife Laura, Barack Obama and his wife Michelle who were standing next to one another all holding hands during a solemn music arrangement done with bagpipes. (By the way, before this part of the ceremony Bush gave a speech. In it he gave the names and a little bio of each of the five slain officers. One of them he said was an avid Texas Ranger Baseball team fan and one could hear what sounded like quite a roar of laughter and/or applause for that point). Nevertheless during the bagpipes Bush was swinging his arms back and forth quite rigorously with the tempo of the bagpipes taking Laura and Michelle's hands with his, and he have a very jovial look on his face as if this was a celebration of a sporting event, seeming to even be singing something while the others were all moreorless stone faced and not seeming to pay attention to him until it was nearly over and Michelle and Barack looked his way and smiled. People wondered if alcohol played a part.

PLAGUES ARE SHOWN TO BEGIN WHICH ARE THE SEVEN ANGELS WHO POUR OUT THEIR VIALS:

Rev 18:8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day ((hemera= sit, time)),

death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

There seems to be a turning point expressed in this verse in that both the “plagues shall come in one day” and it's the “Lord God who judgeth her” which is different from the “burning with fire” from Rev 17:16, that is results from the Ten Horns enacting their globalization agenda that is met with consternation by many of the people, especially those on the far right and far left, especially those who believe in these Revelations prophecy manifestations (though not necessarily believe in the One True Kingdom of God because many have bought the constructed misinformation about Jesus, etc.).

Thus this marks the time the “Lord God” is delivering the specific “plagues/calamities” announced (trumpeted/sounded) and introduced by certain partial manifestations as shown beginning in Revelations chapters 8 and 9, but now during this 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> seal time made fully manifest with the U.S. a primary recipient (where they were kept back in part from the U.S. territories before now) as shown in Revelations chapter 16.

As is the Next Level way, They have shown Their power all along, all throughout history, in diverse parts of the world with a clear increase in size and frequency of earthquakes, tsunamis, volcanic eruptions, hurricanes, typhoons, huge hail stones, drought and resulting forest fires, threatening near miss asteroids, meteors that cause minor damage to an entire city (as in Chelyabinsk, Russia in 2013, fireballs that don't act like anything else hence the new name as they appear propelled (as opposed to having a directly falling trajectory), odd occurrences in space; strange geometric shapes that look like human satellites, but hundreds of times bigger in the sun-scape, the cityscape of lights on Ceres with the crystalline 5-10 mile tall tower that looks like a tree without branches, Pluto's surprising earth like environment, moon bases, pyramid and tower looking structures on planets and on the ocean floors, comets with companion objects (Hale Bopp, 2013 Pan Starrs, ISON), and many more events. However, these 7 vials to be poured out are the delivery of the “cup” of the wrath of God on not only the world but now primarily on the geography and people of the USA where this BEAST has risen from to become the global empire. Those who are most part of this sphere of influence, even as equivalent to a spouse “wife” would seem most

to be Great Britain and the E.U. but the Middle East territories will also be made desolate (waste).

(Ceres pics: <https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>)

It was the Next Level's removal of Their Older Members and Crew (First Fruit) that then removed an installed impediment to the BEAST seizing global dominance to mount it's attack and defense against their perceived space alien threat that meant sucking trillions of dollars from all sources to fund the many associated science projects, to develop technologies for their projects to escape into space and to hide underground and trying to learn to shoot down or divert asteroids, etc., looking for more powerful energy sources (like the Bob Lazar element), while hiding the true intention from most that resulted in the “secret (Mystery) government (Babylon)” that has fostered so much misinformation and siphoned off so much capital from the budgets while manufacturing income - literally printing more money, but also giving loans to many without proof of income thereby knowing many will default and then profiting off of bundled loan sales as the loans never represented anyone's real money to begin with so nothing was lost except for accountability and the return of assets, like houses in foreclosures. This has been part of the way the U.S. economy can be kept alive in an increasingly volatile environment as good paying jobs disappeared as more and more manufacturing is shipped overseas where there are no labor standards and no liability and no EPA or FDA guidelines to maximize profits so they can keep their work force and efforts focused on the aspects of the “war in the heaven's” they mount as if shifting the entire economy to a war economy like during WWII while the public largely doesn't have a clue. It is a futile effort where the Next Level is concerned as there is no contest with the Next Level.

America is to experience this period of “death, mourning, famine and is “burned by fire” - which has already been shown to be escalating but has only just begun during the 2000's and actually really gets underway starting in 2017. We will observe massive riots, revolts, vigilantism, more mass shootings, random violence, ethnically, racial and religious bigotry justified by those enacting the violence just like the U.S. and other countries have done on a larger scale all over the planet over the last century, and more, civil disobedience with violence and military in the streets in many major U.S.

cities (police forces are deploying military hardware and their ranks are largely from war veterans accustomed to looking at people of color as the enemy) while putting a face of normalcy and even social progress in the media at the same time, mostly a totally false facade. Anyone who appears to be a dissident from the government's perspective no matter what their party or race or creed will be labeled as a threat by someone and all it will take is an accusation from any citizen at any time to suspect someone and find a reason to give them a ticket or stay in jail or in the case of some to be shipped off to a camp of some sort so their dissidence can't easily "infect" others.

Some who resort to any way of making an income they can find, like selling cd's, if complained against by say a store owner can easily mean the police could enact a brutal arrest and if they get the least reason shoot to kill and get at most a slap on the wrist for doing so, especially when it's against people whose skin color is brown to black when some of the police have their own vendetta against. My vehicle's nephew just entered the police force in the south U.S. and I heard a report that I took as his becoming bias against blacks because they are the ones committing the crimes. I doubt he understands that dynamic. It's actually programmed into many whites from birth that blacks are lessor and are a criminal element and are promiscuous and dirty and drug users and so forth. Since in most cases black families were discriminated against and didn't go along with the largely controlling white power structures and their predatory ways, they remained an underclass in America having only the facade of equality starting in the 1970's and especially in the south. They became more suspect and had less opportunities so did become a class of street survivors that the whites sought to write laws against which ended up putting more blacks in jail that also fostered black on black violence and crime, etc. (Crimes spoken of here are against Lucifer's laws not the Next Level's laws, while the whites and their power structures in government are the biggest criminals against the Next Level laws - for instance living by guns made to kill other humans against the Next Levels instructions).

Because of the draw of benefits away from the poor and the prosecution of the poor for tiny offenses like traffic violations, a license plate light being out, for instance, or not using their turn signal a correct distance from the road in which they turned, gives police justification to stop and issue a ticket and find other things wrong, expired license, and/or insurance as people without jobs and benefits fail to keep those things up when given choices

between them and food and clothing for their children. Almost everyday in the news in the U.S. there are police killing of unarmed blacks with video footage of the incidents. So when it says the U.S. (Babylon) shall be burned with fire it is fire in very sense of the word as war in the streets, inflamed passions and jealousies, loss of respect for authorities, even a literal sniper war against authorities. For every report there are hundreds of more incidents that go unreported

But overall the way it will seem to work for these who I am listing en-masse as dissidents is that they will not be “marked” so will eventually be prohibited from buying and selling and receiving any benefits and will be targeted by individuals and/or groups and even killed if they don't show their allegiance - get their markings on their hand or forehead or work (worship) for the image - a delusional idea of what God is, the false prophet “god” that is popular among many upper class Christians and many new age Buddhists to show allegiance to, and what their ideas are to safeguard their sense of security - often subconscious protection from so called radical elements and Christians who are often in affect Anti-Christ in how they don't know what a Christ is and how one must become a Christ to become a member of the Next Level - to go to the Kingdom of Heaven, (even though that is accomplished in stages so all don't graduate during the same human vehicle experience). In one application this IMAGE seems to be a Hologram like Fatima.

Rev 13:16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

Rev 13:17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

Since the plagues are beginning at about this point in the timeline that are a part of the JUDGMENT DAY and HOUR OF JUDGMENT and start of the WRATH OF GOD, the people who have chose to be marked by the BEAST are already mostly marked. They have largely chosen their allegiance to their government and it's institutions, it's medical prowess, it's intellectualism and it's opinions in the use of their science.

For instance in the first vial being poured out note how it's only a problem for those who had accepted the MARK or worshiped the BEASTS IMAGE - a religious or spiritual devotion, thinking of self as belonging to a Christian nation or being among the enlightened in the world or apt to believe in Space

Aliens as “gods” or in a holographic image like Fatima.

Here is where this time was first announced to come, said as “following” the sounding. Note it's relationship to “fire mixed with bloodshed,” we have seen escalate in the U.S. west especially since the new millennium:

Rev 8:7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up

I wondered for a long time if the hugely increasing vaccination programs will be part of the cause of these “noisome and grievous sore” on humans, perhaps a reaction from the content of the vial:

Rev 16:2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore ((1668 helkos most likely from helkuo 1670= an ulcer (as if drawn together))) upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image ((1504 eikon from eiko 1503= faintness as a copy, likeness, (literally) statue, profile, or as a figure a representation, resemblance, [holographic image like Fatima])).

The sores are actually translated as “ulcers” (a drawing together) which is the exact terminology used to describe lesions Dr. Wakefield and his eleven associate doctors documented among the ten autistic children that became his patients because of their all also having bowel disease. These lesions were throughout their intestines and measles virus they all received from the MMR vaccination was found in the lesions. From the intestines the virus and/or heavy metals and formaldehyde and other parts of many vaccinations, if not flushed out of the body, if they pass through the intestinal wall as is the norm these toxins enter the blood stream and travel all over the body to include the brain where mercury in particular could constitute a “fire” as these heavy elements are quite “hot” as electromagnetic conductors and the body's response to them can be inflammation - brain swelling - all together potentially destroying sensitive brain tissue and the brains neuro-transmissions, a typical symptom seen in Autism, Parkinsons, and many other diseases that are often in incubation for years before surfacing, so become near impossible to directly claim are responses from certain vaccinations and/or combinations of vaccinations.

So if this is accurate then only those that accept these vaccinations suffer



from the sores as they trust the associated government institutions and corporations and in this example, a big one of many, the vaccination protocol so would be those who have given their allegiance to the poisonous deceiving, who are thus worshipping (Do called, “working for”) The BEASTS IMAGE (Spirituality, Space Alien worship, false idols, false Christians, even seeing and worshipping a hologram like Fatima that communicates).” There are also many additional surfacing of “sores” coming about. Sores could also be referring to tumor propagation as in cancers and in the sores as rashes inside and outside the body as allergies and acquired immune deficiencies (AIDS).

There is also an application to mental illness in the way there is an epidemic usage of drugs to calm anxiety disorders and hypertension as ADD, ADHD and bi-polar conditions, diabetes related conditions, etc., etc. After all, humans in major cities are often drinking and cooking with city water that is reconstituted WASTE water that has allowable levels of toxins are loaded with Chlorine. This water can be filled with heavy metal toxins not filtered out that can contribute to brain malfunctions often treated with drugs reducing one's self control and directing people to have less tolerance and patience and are more thoughtful response to others so all are like firecrackers whose fuse was lit and it's just a matter of time before an explosion. This is all exasperated by the way society has accepted Luciferian laws as justification to apprehend, lock up, fine, treat disrespectfully, abuse and even kill people who may or may not be breaking any of God's laws. This is a big part of how the U.S. is destroyed by fire in all it's forms.

Remember as Jesus said, those who try to save their lives will lose their life in the Next Level. In other words, accepting the MARK will tell the Next Level which human vehicles are the “tares” so will be most subject to these plagues (7 vials) and which have Souls that can be saved when they die. All vehicles will eventually die so there is no escaping that, though some Christians think they will be “raptured” and some New Agers think their so called “good space aliens” will save them. The only “rapture” they might experience is from the space aliens taking their vehicles for their DNA and an occasional few as delegates, seen as “contactees.”

So the plagues will begin to be poured out and it will show their power though many, even most will not change their mind (repent) about the reality

of the Next Level and the fact that Ti and Do were the return many Christians and other religious were thinking they were looking for, or to change their associated behaviors and ways that have become far afield to what the Next Level ever gave to humans to qualify as their children.

Rev 18:9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

Verses Rev 14:9-13 indicates the “wrath of God” is coming to all who work for the BEAST and accept the mark. This will apply especially to the U.S. and E.U. - the BEAST and the LITTLE BEAST (Rev 13:11-14)

Rev 18:10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

It would appear that the countries outside of the U.S. mainland are aware of the torment in the U.S. which would seem to be the first signs of the seven vials being poured out as plagues and calamities that no doubt includes mayhem, perhaps the equivalent of civil war that's been going on for years by this time, moreorless ever since the “temple in heaven” was opened/shown on dwarf planet Ceres that with it seems to include a stepping up by humans to divert as much funds towards their war machine that includes dealing with dissidents all over the planet but probably includes the motivation to design weapons to combat what some as a “bad space alien” threat - the depicted “battle/war of/in Armageddon. It might be that some would see Ti and Do as contactees from the bad aliens.

The only ones who would stand a chance of seeing Ti and Do as the creators representatives are those who were given “Soul deposits” or perhaps some who still had some Next Level mind in them that could include them in the 144,000 number. Thus these would be targeted early on, to get rid of, to hush up, not necessarily by the government only but by those who side with the government, those who had accepted the various markings and mindset. We can witness this brewing as we come upon the 2016 presidential election with both Bernie Sanders supporters and Donald Trump supporters getting increasingly violent for different reasons but both tied to their taking sides in the government that they all agree is corrupt but think somehow is going to cease being corrupt if they can get their candidate elected - a complete

illusion and hope that humans (mammon) can save themselves from themselves.

Rev 18:11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

This prophecy has begun to be fulfilled starting in 1997 when the U.S. trade deficit, the difference between imports and exports began to spike dramatically. From a steady rise since 1980 from about 50 billion dollars to about 200 billion dollars a year, around 1997 it rose consistently to over a trillion dollars by about 2007, a mere ten years, thus indicating that exports were significantly reduced during that time.

Rev 18:12-19 - shows some detail of the U.S. in social and financial ruin during the course of these “40 years” (a Next Level “hour”).

Rev 18:20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles ((delegates (oil - those giving all their energy/time to service to Ti and Do)) and prophets ((speakers of the truth))); for God hath avenged you on her.

The very large event that does “hurt the earth and sea and trees” is depicted next though those that survive it and change, if any, will be among those who could still have their souls or spirits saved for the next civilization lesson ground:

Rev 18:21 And a mighty ((ischuros= strong, powerful)) angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence ((rush)) shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

It's interesting how the events forecast by the Second Angel's sounding describes, “as it were...”

Rev 8:8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

Rev 8:9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

Rev 16:3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living Soul ((zao= to live,

breathe, active being)) died in the sea.

In other words, what is being shown in Rev 8:8 is not exactly what would happen if a “great mountain burning with fire” was “cast into the sea” - which is also the way the “stone” was “like” a great millstone, as in size and/or weight, cast into the sea - but both causing violent destruction in/on/around one or more seas that SHALL thrown down the U.S. (Babylon) and be it's end - not to be found no more at all.

Since the third part is specified in one account, I suspect it's cued on Mt. Etna and the Mediterranean Sea and in the U.S., the fourth part of the world, I would suspect Yellowstone in the state of Montana, whose name comes from the Spanish word Montana, translated to “mountain,” or “mountainous country.” With the keyword mountain as a big clue it should be noted that it was March 20, 1980, when Mount St. Helens, known to the Klickitats Indians as Louwala-Clough translated to “smoking or fire mountain” (note: “burning with fire”) had a earthquake with a 4.2 magnitude with a huge steam exhaust on the 27<sup>th</sup> and then another 5.1 mag. earthquake and major eruption on May 18, 1980 - the biggest volcanic eruption documented in the U.S. It showed activity until 1986, then a little around 1990 with the latest steam plumes of ash in 2008.

In that Mt. St. Helens eruption, mudflows transported about 3,900,000 cubic yards of material into the Columbia River and the area was saturated by sulfur dioxide that all washed into the Pacific ocean (sea), thus one can see how an even bigger eruption in that area could badly pollute the “sea” and other waterways for hundreds of miles around, even affecting the Great Salt Lake in Utah, relatively close to Mt. St. Helens.

After all, where on the planet in the Old World (EU/Middle East) and New World (western U.S.) are there greater foundations of human Luciferian power presented in a religio-spiritual false-Christian framework than in Rome - seat of the “Holy See” in Vatican City and in Salt Lake City, Utah, home to the most recent church built from Space Alien (fallen angel) Soul Moroni (Mormons) - called the “Church of Jesus Christ Latter Day Saints” (LDS church), together with all the other signs?

It's quite clear this is a devastating event or combination and series of events that befall the U.S. and the former Roman Empire - “who pierced him.” It's

interesting that this “stone like a great millstone” isn't cast down from the heavens so doesn't seem to be an asteroid, yet if it was an earthquake (shaking) like other depictions one would expect the Greek word for seismic to be used, though a volcanic eruption seems to be started by earthquake activity - it's not the primary source of the calamity.

There is some suspicion been reported that the two giant tsunamis to hit Sumatra and Japan in the early 2000's had seismic activity but there is some evidence it could have been caused by an object from the heavens that went undetected or could have occurred by a giant hole opening up in the Pacific ocean sea floor, even like a cave in that displaced many tons of earth to cause the shaking and the roaring sea. The point is we don't know how many ways the Next Level can demonstrate their fulfillment of these prophecies. What we do know is that keeping a great deal of it a mystery til now was part of Their plan, because otherwise the Luciferian space aliens would have more ammunition to further distort the truth before it does come out, further challenging the chances for some to see the truth. No Soul is shorted opportunities to SEE by having human vehicles available that have that potential.

The clues don't add up to this referring primarily to the former Babylonian Empire and the city Babylon as they are today non-existent so there is nothing to throw down. However, should this happen to the Mediterranean, no doubt those ancient areas would also be significantly affected. However, primarily this would seem to be referring to the new Babylon with the New Jerusalem. The New Jerusalem is destroyed by fire, heat, drought, conflict and NYC and vicinity destroyed by water. I suspect the mighty angel is a archangel - a captain of angels, probably promoted from those who were counted as the Four Living Beings.

Even still here is what the prophet Jeremiah said about Babylon's fall that with most prophecy would have multiple applications during and after his time:

Jer 51:61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

Jer 51:62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be desolate for ever.

Jer 51:63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a stone (('eben= building stones, headstone)) to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrates:

Jer 51:64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink ((Hebrew shaqa'= drown, quench, subside, to sink, collapse, settle)) shall not rise from the evil ((Hebrew ra'= hurt, trouble, sore, affliction, noisome, grievous, sad)) that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

What is most interesting is how this verse uses the idea of a stone (like a millstone) cast into the sea, which Jesus illustrated as the fate of those who put a stumbling block or impediment (i.e. cause to distrust) in front of one who is seeking to be a student of their Older Member, the latest REPS in the names of Ti and Do:

Mar 9:42 And whosoever shall offend ((causing to stumble)) one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.

Similar stories of an ancient Tower of Babel are told in a number of cultures all over the world. Of the four I read they all involved building this tower to defy but only one talked about how building a tall building was defying God, which involved surviving another flood and/or showing God humans are not forced to live on earth while God Beings can circulate in the elevated areas (sky/heaven). Ti and Do said the Luciferian space aliens - the Souls who occupy hybrid physical bodies like discarnates can influence many in the world, gravitating to those with the most power over other humans and have more locations they are allowed into where human level discarnates can not go, who “resent” the Next Level, which is why they seek to steal “souls” from the Next Level plantings (those humans who receive a “tag” and/or Soul “deposit” and do try to put stumbling blocks before every would be student. Thus it seems this is depicting the punishment upon an entire nation who have sided with the Luciferian “misinformation mind” in a similar way by being tools of the twisting and turning of every thought and idea and concept that came from the Next Level incarnate Older Members over the course of the current civilization.

It's also telling in how Ti and Do and certain records indicate the Luciferian space aliens are desperate to leave the earth before another period of time

when they suspect they might only find some safety being underground again, hence the U.S. and other space programs they have got humans to put more and more effort into to find certain elements they know exist that can greatly increase their ability to have zero gravity craft and/or to establish colonies and to combat who some of them probably think of as the Bad Aliens - Reptilians.

Ti and Do indicated the Luciferian Space Aliens also “resent” the Next Level and thus all who give their allegiance to the Next Level, so they seek to turn every story from the records into a myth or to render it religious, spiritual, mystical, mixing in distortions and dilutions from the whole simple truth. Everything has become so complicated (as Do said) that it's almost impossible to see the truth unless someone really asks the Next Level to see it and pursues the answers overlooking their fears of what they will find and how they will be faced to change things about their lives to show the Next Level their allegiance rather than conforming to mans idea of what that allegiance may look like. Changes will come one way or another so why not seek the Next Level's help to make the changes on their behalf and then have a chance to LIVE because they will see that investing in you might become a fruitful endeavor. I say “might” because giving allegiance is not only a one time commitment. It starts with a renewed commitment, not assuming we had one before, but if we are to follow up on it, as they offer us opportunities to show them what our commitment is made out of, we can continue making it. Even if we fail in some way, getting “back on the horse” as some say, is part of that commitment while trying to improve to not repeat the same thinking and actions that caused our slippage or fall.

Moving past the next Angel Sounding and associated Angel pouring out of Vial events; (third and fourth covered in sections; III.C.3 THIRD TRUMPET AND III.C.4 FOURTH TRUMPET) that continue the HOUR OF JUDGMENT of the U.S. and E.U./Middle East brings the timeline up to the depiction of what happens to the SEAT OF THE BEAST. Since the BEAST is the U.S. secret government (mystery Babylon) that is the basis of the New World Order/global - 7 heads, 10 horns with 10 crowns, mostly EU countries, there are only two contending primary locations for this BEAST's Seat, that of Washington D.C., which really tends to look like more of the front for that SEAT - the non-mystery govt. This means New York City and vicinity is the more likley candidate as the SEAT - where the real Throne is most apparent.

After all in terms of internationalism, there is no other location in the U.S. that shows greater indicators as in the 7 TOWERS OF THE WORLD TRADE CENTER, that were all eventually demolished, rebuilt or made into a memorial park, while are shrouded in controversy and evidence of conspiracy in their demise, and the UNITED NATIONS HEADQUARTERS, the FEDERAL RESERVE BANK, the FINANCIAL CAPITAL OF THE WORLD with the WALL STREET INVESTMENT BANKING conglomerates who manipulated the 2007-8 global financial crisis, etc.

Rev 16:10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat ((2362 thronos= from thrao (to sit), a stately seat (“throne”), implication of power, a potentate)) of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

Rev 16:11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

Perhaps the darkness is from the events associated with the “millstone like object cast into the sea” that is all part of that “hour judgment” and “wrath of God” upon humans who make the BEAST and MAMMON (mammalian forms of treasure and wealth) their “God.” It certainly could have created a very dense black cloud if it was related to a volcanic eruption as anticipated. We've seen how the ash cloud can block out huge portions of the sunlight and that breathing the particulate is very toxic to the lungs, skin and eyes, etc.

Volcanic smog (Vog) poses a health hazard by aggravating preexisting respiratory ailments, and acid rain damages crops and can leach lead into household water supplies. Sulfur dioxide gas (SO<sub>2</sub>) is a poisonous gas that irritates skin and the tissues and mucous membranes of the eyes, nose, and throat. During even moderate physical activity, SO<sub>2</sub> penetrates deeply into the airway and can produce respiratory distress in some individuals. It can induce asthma attacks, especially in adolescents, and can also impede the ability of the upper respiratory tract to remove other potentially harmful particles. Other complaints include headaches, breathing difficulties, watery eyes, sore throat, flu-like symptoms, and a general lack of energy.

It seems far from coincidence that NYC became the first city in this civilization to build a towering 102 story skyscraper, even taking on the state's motto as the “Empire State” Building, along with the Statue of Liberty, whose name came from Lady Columbia that first represented a new home



and “land of opportunity” in America for millions of people from all over the world, though mostly from Europe, looking for opportunity, fleeing ethnic, racial and religious persecutions. I suspect it would have been a Next Level crew who gave the designer many of the ideas that often met objections but ended up being a huge fit to Revelations prophecy. Ti and Do did indicate that setting things up with terminology and events were tasks given to certain crews to do.

Here's a list:

- Links to Ancient Rome as Jesus said even those who pierced him would be returning and that the just and the unjust would rise again, meaning their branch on the human tree would bear equivalent leaves that don't recognize the truth again so may apply to both gentiles and religious and their modern depictions as staunch atheists, pagans and spiritual. (Note: None of these belief or non-belief systems in and of themselves are “bad” IF they are moved through when individuals are shown the teachings of Ti and Do because what they taught stands apart from everything else though shows relationships to all thinking in the past).

1) The Name “Lady Liberty” - comes from the Roman Goddess of Freedom.

Ti and Do said there is no freedom in the human kingdom. Such can only be found once a member of the Next Level. Even if humans are seemingly free, it ends in a very tiny space in time and we are all bound by our senses, our programming, our hormones, by our flesh vehicles and most of all to the human kingdom. For any who are breaking away, those souls will be saved by the Next Level to have another chance to gain complete freedom.

2) The statue has a “diadem (crown)” on her head - A diadem is a type of crown, specifically an ornamental headband worn by monarchs and others as a badge of royalty whether male or female in Greek, Persian and Roman cultures. The word derives from the Greek diádema, “band” or “fillet,” diadéo, “I bind round,” or “I fasten.” - This name seems to refer to that human being bound to lead the people, in this case in Luciferian rule.

Ti and Do said Lucifer also like order and laws and justice in the society he presides over, which is throughout the world for as long as the Next Level allows him to do so.

It is translated as “crown” in Rev 13:1 but is from the Greek, diadema and refers to what is worn on the heads of the 10 horns of the BEAST that is sat upon by the “woman” America (whose power comes from the Dragon Lucifer), that “great city,” once called Babylon but now as the United States of America.

The other translation to “crown” is from the Greek, “stephanos” which is used in a number of verses to indicate those who had conquered the human world that had to do with their washing their robes and giving their lives in service to their Older Member from the Next Level.

3) Coming out of a halo or aureole around her head/crown are 7 rays of light which were said to represent the Sun and the 7 Seas and the 7 Continents. Rev 17:7 (and other places) describes the BEAST as having “7 heads” that “carry” this “woman” - the U.S. which I believe are primarily the G7 nations. These 7 heads are later on, in Rev 17:9 described as being “seven mountains” the woman sits upon. The Woman as America, having one of it's heads as NYC is where the United Nations is primarily headquartered since it's inception in 1945 the the seven mountains not only represent the 7 continents and 7 races of humans but also the 7 original kingdoms that had a global reach, namely; England, France, Italy, Spain, Germany, the Dutch from Holland and finally the U.S.

4) She wears a Stola, a long linen gown like a toga that Roman women wore that showed their marital status and wealth in how many layers it had. For royalty it was often made of silk.

Those that graduate into the Next Level are awarded with a new physical vehicle that is described in prophecy as “fine linen” also worn by royalty as opposed to the commoners who wore other less expensive fabrics to include burlap (sackcloth). The Two Witnesses came wearing “sackcloth” (burlap bags used to transport grains and beans that the poor used for clothing thereafter as it was free, which suggested these TWO would be commoners as Ti and Do were, not being related directly to the various royal family blood lines whose ancestors largely became the presidents and corporate moguls.

5) The designer wrote July 4, 1776 on that tablet that was in the statue's left hand that was done in Roman Numerals “JULY IV MDCCLXXVI.” The

tablet was shaped like a keystone to evoke the concept of law, thus a facsimile to the Ten Commandments. The dollar bill also has Roman Numerals on it and stone mason's third eye inside a pyramid. The base of the Statue was built as the base of a pyramid so it was 62 feet square on the bottom and 39.4 feet square on the top.

- Links to other prophecies:

1) She is holding a torch in one hand extended way above her head - This was to represent progress and shedding “enlightenment” throughout the world. Ti and Do said the Next Level set up the U.S. to be the location for their return so they drew people to migrate there so America did become a beacon of light to the rest of the world, especially when Ti and Do started to tag the human vehicles they were to take in then 1920's that in Do's case must have meant they tagged his vehicle's mother then. I recall Ti and Do said they took human vehicles that were sickly and would have died had they not taken them. I thought Do's vehicle's birth year was 1931 and Ti's 1927, but perhaps I got that wrong somehow.

2) On each side of the statue's base as a door. Above each of the 4 doors were locations for 10 disks that were supposed to be for the coats of arms from each of the then 38 states. It was dedicated on 10/28/1896

3) It's just interesting the statue's “skin” is made from copper that turned “green” and that the plagues to befall the U.S. were to come during one “sitting” (day/time) and there were to be only 4 sittings, referring to the Rev 6 White, Red, Black/Deep Blue (Jacinth), Green horses being Do (Older Member from the Next Level Soul) on the white/light (made pure through overcoming Lucifer, his assigned Advasary (Satan)), (Applewhite named horse/vehicle) as the First sitting, G.W. Bush as the red horse sat upon by a Luciferian space alien Soul as the second sitting, Barack Obama as the Black/Deep Blue, Jacinth horse sat upon by a Luciferian space alien Soul and whoever becomes the Green (pale) horse sat on by a Luciferian space alien Soul as the LAST and fourth sitting - during which come the main Judgment hour (40 year period), within which is the “time of great trouble” (trials and tribulations for all) and the “winepress” containing the “full wrath of God” (as until this time it's only been sporadic wrath of God).

The “GREEN HORSE” prophecy doesn't seem to be fulfilled in exactly the

color coded ways of the previous three horseman of the apocolypse unless Trump is considered to be green as in “space alien green” in the way he is president at the time when the space aliens are most doing their own harvesting of souls away from their capacity to become Next Level Members. This is alongside the “green” agenda, today one of several fronts of the New World Order and thus “global government,” seemingly being coincidentally the “save the planet” agenda, except their real thinking is to save the planet from the space alien threat they are unknowingly controlled by. It was quite clever and went hand in hand with taking over the U.S. government completely starting with the 2000 election. The powerful in the U.S. I don't believe are united in this so it includes dealing with dissidents and damage control and continuing a dis/mis-information campaign that moreorless causes confusion while people take their stand for what they believe, regardless of how it is based on reality of the BEASTS and of course Luciferian space alien lies and deceit. I know Trump has said something to the affect of “global warming being a hoax started by the Chinese” and that he wasn't going to support the most recent Paris accords. But that's not going to stop people all over the U.S. and world from jumping on that bandwagon. In fact it energizes them.

So the “global warming” people, even taught in the universities gives the youth something to hope for to stand for their ideals, but any who are really paying attention will soon see that the most effective way to save an island nation from sea rise is to find them a new place to migrate to. The only way to effectively combat disease from the lack of clean drinking water is by providing ways to have clean drinking water not by making vaccinations for every strain of viral infection that comes about as a result of use of dirty drinking water, which is the Bill Gates Foundation's big push. I don't think the largely northern globalists give a hoot for the small island nations who will theoretically be underwater because of glacial melt. That seems to be in prophecy to occur but not because of ice melt but in one case in Rev 6:14 related to the exit of the spacecraft called “heaven” and the other when all is “done” during the seventh vial pouring out in Rev 16:20, from an earthquake that divides Babylon (USA) into three parts which I suspect is a predecessor to the event shown in Rev 18:21 being evaluated right here.

So some call me a “climate denier” when I never deny we have a climate and evidences trending to warming but being essentially caused by humans is

what I don't go along with and the evidence of it not being caused by humans is obvious unless one thrives upon and trusts certain data and charts and measurements and theories of how humans stimulates greater warming, when there are just as many reasons to see, equally scientific to suggest it's not significantly human developed. So humans add to it. Humans have always added to it. And they no doubt add to it more now but even if I were wrong and it's all in the hands of humans, I guarantee they won't fix it. It's a boondoggle in government when you have a program that does nothing measurable to fix a problem yet you have convinced the populous it's needed. It's like the war in Iraq that still goes on 14 years later that is now part of the budget to manage.

But back to the verse from the gospel of Mark, it's interesting to think about how Jesus uses that illustration of attaching a millstone to someones neck and being cast into the sea as better than what will happen to those that offend (cause to stumble) one of these Next Level students (little ones). The later will undergo an indefinite self generated torment in the "lake of fire." That torment will not be in the physical sense but there could be a real good reason to allow those souls who because so against the Next Level to remain indefinitely in such a state, perhaps still having programs running that desire things but having no way to quench those desires. On the other hand the others that have the millstone put on their neck, on the physical level die once but can also illustrate how some are allowed to survive a recycling period (like a flood perhaps) by being anchored (against their will) to the ocean floor.

On July 4, 2016 I came upon a report of someone who had been examining Google Earth, the telescope satellites trained on earth linked to google.com, where he saw what looked like a pyramid shaped object that was illuminated on the ocean floor in the Pacific ocean off the coast of Mexico. I have to wonder if the Next Level had a way to force some of the space aliens to the bottom of the sea where they could survive for a time - survive the Noah flood for example which is indicated as "creature....in the sea" in addition to those "under the earth," possibly referring to some who might have a facility under the Antarctic continent that was evidenced by Hitlers intelligence chiefs statements and the Admiral Byrd reports of both the North Pole and the battle in Antartica:

Rev 5:13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

Rev 18:22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

Rev 18:23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

This verse sounds like a reference to Rev 16:10, just described, as the Vial that is poured out on the BEAST's Kingdom onto the SEAT of the BEAST that brings about "darkness" - "a candle shall shine no more at all in thee") and subsequent anguish (pain) because of which is directly the affect described in what comes after the opening of the bottomless pit as described in:

Rev 9:2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

And this also relates back to the timeline in the sixth seal opening:

Rev 6:12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

Rev 18:24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

America is thrown down, is judged and it's population is related to the Souls and genetic spirits/minds past who were influenced by the Luciferian space alien souls to repeatedly spill the blood of those the Next Level sent to them which is a reference to when the Kingdom of God and spacecraft "heaven" was docked over/upon the area of the middle east known as Judea and the physical city Jerusalem and it's Babylonian heritage most made manifest at

that time through the Empire in Rome but who these same spirits/souls were drawn by the Next Level to influence human vehicles in the New Jerusalem and new Babylon and equivalent to a new Roman Empire as the U.S.A.

So no entertainment, no craftsmen and no industry (sound of a millstone) will be heard in her. It looks like the electric grid is down and with it perhaps the internet is incapacitated as that is the primary way the voice of Do (the Bridegroom) and Crew can be heard up until this time. However, though this is the end of the U.S. as it was known before this 40 or so years, the BEAST, as the global, now largely underground secret government still exists and are still mounting their war against the Next Level whom they think of as the bad space aliens shown in:

Sixth Vial is poured out which would seem to include the Opening of the Temple in Heaven and appearance of the ARK - Spacecraft Armada for every eye to see, thus no need for NASA space telescopes, etc.:

Rev 16:12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

Rev 16:13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

The Dragon represents Lucifer, but includes his other fallen angel souls who speak through whoever will provide them with influence over the humans who are most in line to comprehend the truth as provided by the Next Level REPS Ti and Do and all their supporting records of the real Jesus and Moses, etc. The Beast are the humans and the human equivalent vehicles, they use who become brainwashed with their misinformation mind/spirit that includes the One World “secret” government. The False Prophets are all who promote religion and spirituality over the reality of the Next Level Ti and Do provided and that seems to be summed up most by the Vatican City/State comprised of the “Holy” See with it's figurehead at this time as Pope Francis who is making a big effort to morph Catholics and Christianity into a One World Religion.

Rev 16:14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles ((signs, marks, token, portent, unusual occurrence, portending remarkable events)), which go

forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

Each of these three have their own forms of “remarkable events” that look to humans as miracle and signs, being most unusual, but they won't be the ones seen in deep outer space as the Luciferian space aliens can't go into space unless they can get humans to build spacecrafts to do so, which is part of their agenda to try to escape their earthly prison as Do indicated they have rumors circulating among them that they will be locked up again.

I would say the signs of the Luciferian space aliens would be mostly UFO sightings, holograms, Do indicated like Fatima long ago, contactees like Icke, Collier, Rael, etc., Channelers and Spiritual teachers and technologies while the BEAST's signs are technological - space travel, lasers, GPS, computerization and pharmacological developments, Genetic engineering, Particle experiments like in CERN, etc., Nuclear driven engines and such, etc. making artificial smart limbs, or organs even grown genetically and even made to be “printed out” of a machine, for example.

The False Prophet's miracles and signs are in the appearance of getting right with God, mostly in talk about peace and love in the brotherhood of man, faith healing and so forth that becomes equivalent to a drug in the way religiosity and spirituality “soothes” the heart and mind when otherwise reality can be overbearing to deal with. They replace the relationship many could have with their real Heavenly Father with a devotion to the church and community, the poor, the sick, humanitarianism and/or environmentalism, all “good” but without the motivation of trying to please the Next Level Older Members can become a huge show of allegiance to what Jesus called “mammon” - wealth in all it's human forms. In other words as Jesus taught: “have peace with one another” but approach that which influences you from giving yourself totally to your Heaven's Fathers service with “fire” - anger as in a war to eliminate from your body and mind.



(See Mark 9:23-49 for context)

Mar 9:50 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

Rev 16:15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

Rev 16:16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon ((Ar= city or hill + Megiddo - a valley in Palestine that was the scene of several major battles)).

This same time period was first announced via the 6<sup>th</sup> angel's trumpet sounding that is interpreted in section “**III.C.6. SIXTH TRUMPET/SECOND WOE**”

Rev 9:14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

Rev 9:15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

A battle/war is described in Rev 9:16-21 where the BEAST, shown in part by being described as HORSES (MAMMALS) are killing a third of humans.

Rev 9:20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

Rev 9:21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

At this point these are humans doing the killing of one another as horses are humans who are “sat upon” by Souls and Spirits and by other humans and space aliens, but it's because of the Next Level pouring out of the “vial” (medicine) that the humans can't help but act out what they have become, what they believe is right and just and necessary, even justifying killing the vehicles of those working for Ti and Do, while thinking they are acting on “God's” behalf, except for one major discrepancy that it's not the real “God” of the Earth they are in service to.

Fire to the Next Level has to do with heat even as a pressure as in the expression of passions whether towards unbridled sexuality or through anger

and hatreds, vengeance and competition in whatever form that takes according to each individual. If someone is prone to violence then that's how they seek to make their mark or feel they are making a difference or just enacting what they think needs to happen or is just to happen. As with all prophecy literal fires are also stimulated in terms of waring. Smoke has more to do with those who are acting on the sly - hiding their true agenda and how that becomes another type of poison to those that don't really know what's happening as it can easily take the form of influencing humans to give their allegiance to anyone but the One True Kingdom of God, even though they may use that terminology to describe who they are giving their allegiance to. One is not giving allegiance to the true Kingdom of God unless they are refusing to participate or justify any of the behaviors and ways the Kingdom of God has made very clear are their commandments for humans to adhere to, to meet the favor of the Next Level. I think the volcanic activity will have produced a great deal of smoke damage.

Brimstone or also called “sulfur” is most directly associated with “hell” and those in it - the Luciferian Space Alien “souls” who have chose to go against the Next Level repeatedly. And of course many are killed because of volcanic eruptions that shoot radioactive stones that can be large and small and can travel in the wind for even thousands of miles.

**IV.F.2. THE GATHERING AT ARMAGEDDON - SEEMS TO DEPICT TWO AREAS; THE MISSISSIPPI RIVER IN THE FOURTH PART OF THE WORLD (USA) AND THE EUPHRATES RIVER IN THE THIRD PART OF THE WORLD (MIDDLE EAST) RELATIVE TO THE GATHERING OF THOSE FOR AND AGAINST THE KINGDOM OF GOD STUDENT BODY FOR THE “GREAT DAY OF GOD ALMIGHTY” THAT TAKES PLACE WHEN DESCRIBED IN REV 16:12-16 AND THEN AGAIN AFTER THE 1000 YEARS WHEN THE LUCIFERIAN SPACE ALIENS ARE LOCKED UP UNDERGROUND AGAIN**

Both of these sections of verses locate the events depicted to the Euphrates River. Since we have seen how most all, if not all prophecy has physical and mental (pertaining to spirit/mind growth towards Next Level Membership) manifestations and are to be DOUBLED in their application, I will start with what I believe is the secondary application in regard to the events in the

Middle East. There are many prophecies from Isaiah and Jeremiah and others that talk about how these lands will be dried up. It's already happening and of course it's called GLOBAL WARMING and humans and space aliens are trying to tie it into human activity instead of giving the recognition to who is behind these plagues/calamities as the Kingdom of God - Level Above Human. In examining many Christian commentaries on this vial/trumpet prophecy, it's apparent that the Euphrates is one of the four in Genesis where the "Garden of Eden" was first staged as a testing environment for the further development of those souls who were coming up from the human kingdom to become Members of the Next Level. The river separated peoples and kept them apart so was seen as a boundary. The Kings from the east or equally said as from the "rising sun" were thought by some to be Persia, India and/or China or as the depiction of "children of God" being given passage out of bondage via the opening of the river boundary kin to Moses taking his encampment out of the bondage imposed by the Egyptians. Although these are some good ideas they don't take into account the vast amount of evidence provided by the arrival of Ti and Do as the incarnate stage return of the Father and Jesus and their crew of saints.

Bringing Ti and Do into the understanding of what these prophecies could mean provides yet other key pieces to the solving of the entire Revelations prophecy most accurate interpretation/translation. Note the Euphrates is called the "great river" in Rev 16:12 and Rev 9:14 and this is the meaning of the word, "Mississippi" from the French "Messipi" a rendering of the Anishinaabe (Ojibwe or Algonquin) name for the river, "Misi-ziibi," meaning "Great or Big River." and many nicknames: Body of a Nation, El Grande, El Grande de Soto, the Mighty Mississippi, the Muddy Mississippi, Old Man River and two of particular interest; "the Father of Waters," "the Gathering of Waters," where we know that "waters" in Revelations often refer to a multitude of people, the mass of humanity.

We know Ti and Do said many times that whenever they would travel east of the Mississippi River they would feel out of touch with their Next Level connection. They still ventured east at times by themselves and with the classroom but it was always very short-lived. I've already described some of that in previous sections. And then there was the many connections with Samuel Clemens writing as Mark Twain, who was a Mississippi Riverboat captain and the captains deck on a riverboat was actually referred to as the

“Texas” deck, I believed spelt Tejas from it's Spanish origin. As I've also described a great deal an Archangel was actually a “captain of angels” and the archangel Michael was also a “Christ” - an anointed one, one who had overcome the human condition and came incarnate starting in the vehicle named Adam, when he failed but recovered and overcame to take over the vehicle named Enoch - 7<sup>th</sup> from Adam, to be taken into the Next Level without dying, showing as Ti said that you don't have to die to get to the Next Level. One just has to catch the eye of an Older Member from the Next Level and do their best to apply all the lessons given and to satisfy and please that Older Member, which that same individual then demonstrated via the incarnation named, Moses and Elijah and Jesus (according to Ti) and finally in the new name (as prophesied) as “Do” that actually graduated Him to the Throne his Father (Ti/Father/Jehovah) occupied before then (that He came incarnate in a female vehicle to coach/birth him through as it describes in Rev chapter 12).

It seems clear that Ti and Do through their task of fulfilling the prophecy of the Two Witnesses had as their schoolroom the part of the U.S. west of the Mississippi River extended to the Pacific ocean and that is described as the “temple” area in Rev 11:1 where the altar area, tailored off the design of the Tabernacle and Altar in the Moses encampment, was the southwest part of that “temple” area, from Texas to Southern California where the Next Level intentionally crashed some of their more primitive spacecrafts that included for some discarding/sacrificing the physical bodies they had before coming, bodies they were possibly awarded by graduating while serving on Jesus' student crew, but which were not yet adult Next Level vehicles. Do said they still needed to overcome more areas of their remaining humanness, which they did at the time of their exit in 1997 with the timing of the Hale Bopp Comet's perihelion, that probably had a spacecraft in it's tail headed by Ti to pick them up, as they ascended out of their human vehicles, for the invisible “spirit/mind birth” Jesus described they would experience by overcoming the new human vehicles (flesh birth) they would take over.

However, in Rev 11:2 the “court” is left out for it is given to the Gentiles (Greek ethnos= a multitude from the same genus, the human family, a tribe, nation, people, foreign to the overcoming process which is where they were seen as non-Jews, though remember Jesus said he was giving the Kingdom of God to a new ethnicity because the Jewish leadership had repeatedly failed

by killing all the Next Level members (Old Testament Prophets) sent to their area and their kind. Thus, I suspect the “court” is primarily the part of the U.S. that is east of the Mississippi River. Now that's not to say these divisions are absolute. When Ti and Do had us do public meeting in 1975-6 and 1994 we held meetings all over the U.S. though most were west of the Mississippi river where the attendance was by far better. And Ti and Do were thorough in even being sure to send their information to a number of areas of the world outside the U.S. to include Canada, England, Scotland and Australia and of course via the internet to anywhere and everywhere as they always sought to be thorough according to what they felt were their instructions from their Older Members. At this time in particular, someone could be from anyplace on the planet when they hear/read the information from Ti and Do.

So if the Mississippi river is the counterpart of the Euphrates, it too will be drying up at this time during the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal with the fulfillments of the 6<sup>th</sup> Trumpet announcement for this time that includes the 6<sup>th</sup> pouring out of the cup or vial (of medicine) on the U.S. that takes the shape of “burning up” the U.S. “temple” and “courtyard” areas of the U.S. and E.U./Middle East, with forest fires, volcanic eruptions, ash clouds and violent overflowing unrestrained passions - virtual war zones in the streets, etc. as people can't help but be what they have become having sided with the BEAST and/or it's IMAGE having accepted their MARKS, Number or Name, whether consciously or not, while those who remain as dissidents are subject to persecution and living outside the show of loyalty to the BEASTS systems that will put them in better stead with the Next Level. A number of mass killers in the last 15 years or so have said in so many words that they were performing a “necessary evil” which shows the way evil is self devouring of itself (though a growth acceleration catalyst for those who stand against it).

Thus the “kings of the east - the sun's rise” (those who RISE (STAND) for the “Son”) - the direction from which Jesus indicated he and his Next Level crew come from - “as a star light (even comet) shining from the east to the west” as his SIGN, would be those who had by this time given themselves in service to Ti and Do, standing in defense of them and accepting the consequences that could result in the death of their vehicle as those in allegiance to the IMAGE of the BEAST would see these as blasphemous and would feel their God would want them to wipe them out so they can't influence others, just as was the case with Jesus and his disciples and those

that became new disciples of the real Jesus teachings thereafter.

This can even be seen in a practical way, as by this time the U.S. may have become totally anarchistic because those who were most in bed with the BEAST would have by this time fled into their underground facilities, while leaving their security forces to still try to keep people from raiding still existing stores of food, etc. There may be very limited electricity and gasoline may be very scarce. Those that had been standing for Ti and Do on the internet largely before this time, having understood about this time coming, may be living in camps and/or on the street wherever they can having left all behind as they would not find many who thought the way they do. If the task of a Ti and Do student is to “stand in defense of Ti and Do” and the only way they can do that is to travel town to town looking for “lost sheep” to share the truth with then I would say they would be “on foot under the holy city” as it says in Rev 11:2, which appears to be for a 42 month period.

This would also seem to be after the Rev 18:21 “like a great millstone cast into the sea” event(s) that seems to take down the grid, except for those associated with the BEAST the security forces and corporate providers of goods to those. So I doubt the dissidents would be traveling the highways and bridges, plus we don't know how many of those systems would have collapsed by then anyway.

So to have the Mississippi River dried up would mean they could walk across it to make their way to the “encampment or camp of the saints” that I will address in a bit, but for now it seems to me would be the area around and to include the “40 acre boy scout camp” that Do and Crew bought near the town of Manzano, New Mexico where they started building what they called their, Earthship designed building as a “Monastery Fortress” that was to include, a bakery, a pharmacy (that is hard to understand unless it was to be a more naturalist/herbal pharmacy or of some equivalent, as I can't imagine a typical drug pharmacy), AND A LOOKOUT TOWER amidst a nutri-lab (kitchen), mess hall and showers, where they had separate bunk houses. (When the bought this old Boy Scout CAMP it had a “large metal building,” “three bunk houses,” “a baseball diamond” and “drinkable well water” and lots of pine trees).

Ti and Do were not against using pharmaceuticals but did so very sparingly as needed. For instance, when we had a bad cold rather than have a runny

nose to pollute others by, we were sometimes given an antihistamine to dry up the mucus. And for some who had headaches they had a variety of off the shelf products, though all were dispensed through channels unless someone had their own prescription. When we had any kind of surgery - for me, dental, I took the antibiotics prescribed and pain killers as needed. Do had hernia surgery in 1985 (after Ti left) but I don't know what medications he took for that. But Brnody who had osteoarthritis to the point that she could not walk without a walker and then was in a wheel chair took Progesterone and tried other formulations still while Ti was incarnate to help with her issues. Ti and Do did feel it was her lesson to experience as she hated being dependent and had a strong minded "control" influence that was her biggest booger to overcome.

However even before Ti left we experimented with diets for health and had a "dispensary" where we put together a variety of ingredients as supplements, mostly during the time when we were experimenting with a liquid diet called "pink drinks." We would add Wheat Germ and bran and lecithin powder and other things to the protein drink formula we bought. Ti had us follow a modification of the Dr. Pritikin routine for a short time.

Then after Ti left, Do had us experiment with many diets to cleanse the body of toxins and try to maintain maximum use of our body for the remaining time of our task that included fasting on juices, fruit diet, uncooked veggie diet, organic veggies, green drinks we made from sprouts we grew ourselves - buckwheat and sunflower and wheatgrass juice and herbal teas, homeopathic remedies, vitamins, mineral supplements, liver and kidney cleanse. Ti and Do had me go for Colonic Irritations a number of times because I had this vertigo condition stimulated by the Pink Drinks. One can see what came of all this in the book the "Transfiguration Diet" the group published and eventually sold to Dr. Christopher's son. It's based on a mucousless diet system. It takes from all who were studied during those years in the late 1980's and early 1990's. So if there was to be a "pharmacy" - what I had read was quoting the group during their description of their earthship, I picture more of a natural foods way of treating disease.

So what I am suggesting is that this area might be the most likely location Ti and Do might have their believers go to, when there is no Standing left to do because the internet medium becomes non-existent and people have no other

facility to reach potential lost sheep.

It is after this time, during the 7<sup>th</sup> (last) vial pouring that “it is done,” followed by the largest earthquake ever on the planet and the division of the U.S. into three parts followed by a storm of 90 pound hailstones, when the BEAST and the FALSE Prophet are dissolved in the Lake of Fire and many, even most humans are killed. But the Next Level may choose to spare some to use to start the new civilization from, which Jesus perhaps alluded to as:

Mat 5:5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

Knowing how the Next Level does pay attention to terminology and how humans can pick up on their thoughts, ideas, concepts, behaviors, ways and even certain plans perhaps, when they are in the Earth's atmosphere, even before, during and after their incarnate presence, one could wonder if the human that came up with the term “earthship” was doing just that, or it could also be that a Next Level crew directly suggested such a way of describing that building method so they could choose that method and then could seem to relate to other of their prophecy. I forget what author first published a description of the earth as a spaceship, but it's not a human idea. It's from the Next Level though the avenue could have been through the Luciferian Space Aliens or like said by a human picking up on the thought, Ti and Do described as being “deposited” on earth when they first prepared it to be their “garden” experiment and thereafter by each closeness of Older Members and Crew - especially when incarnate.

Wouldn't those who come to give themselves wholly to Ti and Do's service or those who had separated from their humanness be among those who the Next Level may want to “save,” even from total physical destruction, sort of in line with what happened in Noah's arc. The Next Level found a way to save that family and they could do it again and these would in fact be “inheriting the earth,” even the very land Do and Crew began to settle onto that they described as their “Launch pad” or “Monastery Fortress.”

Here is another indication that some flesh is spared the recycling:

Isa 66:22 For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

Even referring to it as a fortress has links to a contextual prophecy:



Rev 20:9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

It's the Luciferian space aliens that had been before this time locked up again in the pit for a thousand years who are released "on the breadth of the earth" and who surround camp of the Saints, that by this time may have become a "beloved city" to the Next Level because of stemming from those they chose to allow to survive the recycling. A city is speaking of it's occupants in a specific area and some of them may have among them Next Level graduates or more likely some who were still needing more overcoming, among them in their own student model vehicles or in human vehicles they took, sort of the way the Old Testament Prophets seemed to be Next Level students operating through or influencing human vehicles, which is why Adam and Ezekiel and Daniel were referred to by the Lord as "son of man" at times. Referring to them as the "camp of the saints" reflects how the Next Level students are always Bedouin - in transit, living in tents. Even when Ti and Do's students lived in houses, it was never in the same location for more than 6 months I would recall, though we might have changed houses a number of times in the same city. It's not a Next Level way to set down roots in the human kingdom in any way, shape or form, though that applies more so in the last trimesters, though even still pertaining to the Moses encampment after Moses and Aaron had exited when they did set down some roots it was not very long before they were uprooted. Even hundreds of years in that context is a matter of hours in a Next Level time reference.

And as said their property near Manzano had been a boy scout CAMP. The Next Level sets up these prophecies and then also sets up their fulfillments for us to have the choice to see them or not. I could be wrong in this projection but I am "taking a chance on a positive" to disclose these possibilities and even likelihood. Even if I am wrong and the Next Level had no plan to stimulate a gathering of their believers in this end of the end time, should it come about because I'm suggesting it, the Next Level could choose to use it. Also if I am on the mark with this idea, then one can be sure the Next Level is not only relying on me to disclose it. They can go to any of their believers and visit them with a dream that suggests something similar and I'm not limiting this to that one area near Manzano, though Do did suggest that any who felt to exit the way they did in 1997 go to the southwest

and scream to the Next Level to see if it's right for them to do and have the courage to act.

But there is further evidence of a gathering of believers. Notice in:

Rev 16:14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

This “gathering” to the battle is what is starting at about this time during this sixth seal time and it's the humans the Next Level is gathering.

Rev 16:15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth ((keep awake, be vigilant)), and keepeth ((guard, fig. to keep unmarried)) his garments ((clothes, raiment, robe, vesture)), lest ((in order that not)) (he) walk ((be occupied with)) naked ((nudity)), and (they) see ((look at)) his ((self)) shame ((indecently)).

Again his arrival will be at a time when one doesn't expect and in a way that is undercover, yet not incarnate this for this LAST harvest time.

Then the verse shifts focus to those who are in his fold while referring to his return which we know is not incarnate this time and refers to those he is compelling to “watch” - keep awake, be vigilant, guard their vehicles (physical body (garment)), in other words wear “amour” against the influences that would compromise their behaviors and ways according to what Jesus and now Ti and Do taught and required of their students to remain in their “classroom” - that could even include dressing modestly to not stimulate their own or others (see/express) sensual/sexual thoughts and feelings that are unseemly to someone who wants to please their Older Member and give themselves physically and mentally to their Older Member to literally become “His” bride.

Even on the literal human clothing level, in Ti and Do's classroom, males and females would wear shirts that buttoned up high near the neck and all clothing was loose fitting and shirts were worn outside of pants so to mask the shape of the body and cover skin. There were no dresses or skirts for females and we always wore underwear and females always wore a “slingshot” (bra), except to sleep it was optional, and we changed into pj's and had robes to put over the pj's when we would need to use the

“bathchamber” during the night. There never was any nudity in the classroom except in private when bathing or changing clothing and that was done in total privacy. However, this was when we lived in “crafts” (houses) though the ideas are what's important to apply whenever possible. Ti and Do were also concerned with blending in some when seen in public but that was to not raise suspicions among neighbors or employers so we could continue our task without interference. Yet it was always a balance that Ti and Do would help us keep. For instance there were times when a student who had a job in the world that specified needing to wear a skirt or suit and tie would do so as an exception but that might also prompt them to have us look for a job that didn't have such requirements on any regular basis. (The suit didn't seem to matter - it was the skirt that I believe came into question).

Then as if to still be referring to these who are his believers:

Rev 16:16 And he gathered ((lead to collect/convene, assemble)) them together ((lead to collect/convene, assemble)) into ((among)) a place ((5117 topos= spot (general in space, but limited by occupancy), X plain, quarter, + rock, fig. condition, opportunity, specially, a scabbard)) called ((bid, called forth, (whose, whose sur-)name (was called))) in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon ((Ar Har= loom up, as in a mount, mountain (from) “a place of crowds,” (a great multitude), a plain, valley (between Mount Carmel (north of Los Angeles, California?) and Nazareth (Spur, Texas?)).

These verses thus show a gathering or two gatherings that include two groups of people he refers to some as sheep and some others as goats:

Mat 25:31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

Mat 25:32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

Mat 25:33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

In the rest of Matthew chapter 25 Jesus outlines a distinguishing of who is a sheep and who is a goat. The sheep helped people, strangers, sick, those in prison, gave them food and drink while the goats did not as the criteria in this LAST HARVEST WAVE that would seem to apply to those most who never heard of Ti and Do, for the Next Level to save their spirits or souls by.

Since he says to watch for his coming it does seem it is from this point onward that he could show up with his Armada as the most apparent show of His Next Level kingdom's reality and thus in full “glory” (brilliance of light).

So I would say that the events of the start of the Sixth Seal that includes not only seeing the Temple opening that sends the Kings of the earth and all those in allegiance with them to hide underground (from the Face of the Throne and Lambs Wrath) is about to reach it's conclusion ahead of the 1000 years by the appearance of Ti and Do's “ark” - the spacecraft Holy City, New Jerusalem (as opposed to the earthling city/vicinity newly named new “Jerusalem” (city of God's angels - Los Angeles, CA). This “ark” has been hinted at existing since John's Revelations but especially during the 20<sup>th</sup> century and even more so since Ti and Do and Crew have exited their incarnations in 1997, not only with talk but as of at least 2013 with space telescope photography I've seen noted in one regular YouTube.com broadcaster's description of what he called Hercolubus that looked like a giant duck shaped body, which is interesting that several comets also seem to have that shape. Talk of Nirabu is in the mix with continued space photography and calculations of orbital changes that seem to point to a sizable unseen object(s) as the cause.

The latest report I've seen in July of 2016 while Saturn and it's NASA probe are getting more press, was a video from a space telescope trained on Saturn's outer rings that showed an “hourglass” shaped massively large object that was moving while not in any kind of orbit. Again that's a curiosity in the way a hourglass shape can also look like that silly depiction of comets as having a duck body shape that is not unlike an hourglass.

In what seems to be another of many amazing potential revealings; I had been asking Ti and Do for help to understand Saturn's role, because of how Ti and Do had Ollody the classrooms primary artistic painter draw and airbrush Saturn with it's rings that is shown on the Heavensgate.com website. I sought the definition of Rev 20:3's use of the English word “season” as how long the Luciferian space aliens would be “loosed” for, said as for a “little season” after the 1000 years they were locked up which is after all is “done” as far as Next Level voices, etc. and learned it was from the Greek word, Chronos translated mostly in the New Testament to “time.”

Well, Chronos is related to Kronos which is related to Zeus in Greek

mythology who is “Father Time,” though there is all sorts of debate on whether these are speaking of the same individuals and if they are the mythology seems to be based on a previous civilizational experiment because throughout the stories there are Beings depicted having animal bottoms and legs with human or serpent, (even many) heads and most often having wings to even depict Kronos/Chronos - Saturn/Zeus.

I'm certain there was as much confusion in the origin to those stories as we see in today's science fiction, though it is all from a factual basis in how the Next Level maintains Their “garden” to grow Souls upon and supply the ones who fell away like Ophioeus by battling for earth with Zeus (aka Zas) and Chronos - who work together and are immortal unlike other “god” depictions. In this brief study, I came upon a painting by Ernst Panofsky entitled, “Father Time” that among other depictions placed an hourglass on top his head. Thus to me this was a type of answer that even went with David Icke's talk that Saturn was a giant frequency transmitter that was nothing new to me to think about because of what Ti had said about all the planets, but given only Pluto and Saturn were really depicted as having a particular focus in the paintings that were first designed to be in their first movie script attempt I would say that Saturn is the great timer.

Thus it's all during this sixth seal time that because of the availability of seeing these objects, perhaps even without NASA as that is often another way of discounting their existence, though that's fine as those may not have any Next Level mind in them anyway if they can discount things so easily, that both the “sheep and the goats” will be gathering. It seems clear this is not the same gathering as is depicted in Rev 20:8 that indicates is after the 1000 years when the Luciferian space aliens are once again locked in some underground location(s), though I suspect that location may well be the same location started around the time of this 6<sup>th</sup> vial's pouring out during the Sixth Seal time period.

Do wrote about Armageddon as the entire battle for Souls between the Next Level and the Luciferian Space Alien fallen angels. It was set up this way so each human Soul could choose what they wanted to become fairly.

As most all prophecy seems to have layers of truth and especially applicable to something more physical. For instance when breaking up the word, Armageddon we get, Ar = “tower and/or city and/or hill” at Megiddo, a

valley in Palestine but in this context seems to most apply to the new “temple” area in the southwestern U.S. where all this has been happening primarily, that is in terms of the believers in Ti and Do who are gathered. Note how part of the design that was quoted in the article I read from the people who related to Do and some in the crew who had rented office space in Manzano in 1995-6 listed among the design of their “Monastery Fortress” a “LOOKOUT TOWER” which is yet another match for the terms used from the Hebrew and/or Greek translation of Armageddon.

Plus when we as a classroom first moved to Albuquerque, New Mexico where we had a little house downtown and then a bigger house in the northern suburbs - and where Do and his “Helpers,” Lvvody and Innody, had a craft during part of that time, Do reflected on how he and Ti always felt especially drawn to a “triangular area” that I recall included Mountaineer (just south of Manzano) to I believe Carizozo southeast of Mountainair and then most important to this entire premise, northwest to Magdalena (which is west of Socorro along highway 60). Twenty four miles east of Magdalena along highway 60 is where the “Very Large Array” was built between 1973 and 1980 that consists of 27 25-meter radio telescopes in a Y-shaped array in the Plains of St. Augustine where the UFO Crash known as Roswell actually occurred (and there seems to be evidence of two crashes in that area at that same time near to June 14, 1947 into early July, with the earlier date associated more with Socorro, NM).

Incidentally Do, before he was awakened had served in the signal corp of the Army and was stationed in White Sands Missile Base for part of his service. He was also stationed in Salzburg, Austria and told his students he knew that very spot where Julie Andrews was filmed singing the opening song in the Sound of Music musical.

But Magdalena has its name origin from “Lady on the Mountain” which was a rock face some Spanish soldiers noted as the profile of a woman that reminded a priest of a similar peak in Spain called “La Sierra de Maria Magdalena,” so he called this New Mexico mountain face, “La Sierra de Magdalena.” This name originated from Mary Magdalene - close disciple of Jesus in a female vehicle, (of which there were at least 7 using female vehicles at that time). Magdala, the Aramaic means “tower” and “fortress” and by the way is also related to the name Miriam that is Hebrew for “Mary”

which means, “rebellion” - from what has become the Luciferian misinformation mind NORM, as those that come out of her (The BEAST) who will have left behind the BEAST's world dominion to gather in that area of New Mexico making them rebels of the Luciferian run system.

Some Geographic parallels, based in part on the way all plagues/calamities are DOUBLED in their application to the earth's people:

Based on the location of Megiddo, Israel, in comparison with Magdalena, New Mexico being the TWO areas spoken of as Armageddon, if one drew a line from Mount Carmel, Israel, (north of Jerusalem) (where Elijah called down fire from Heaven on the priests of Baal), to Nazareth, Israel, where Jesus vehicle was born, it has almost an identical appearance to a line drawn from Carmel, California to Spur, Texas where Do's vehicle was born. And both lines fall just north of the towns of Megiddo, Israel and Magdalena, New Mexico, putting the Valley of Megiddo, east of Megiddo which is the vicinity in the triangle Ti and Do felt something significant about that encompassed Magdalena/Socorro, to Manzano/Mountainair - near their earthship “camp” “fortress” with the third part of the triangle near Carizozo, New Mexico. It's simply interesting to see these relationships, since Jerusalem and Carmel, Israel are on the Mediterranean coast just as Los Angeles and Carmel, California are on the Pacific ocean.

To recap, Rev 20:7-9 says Satan, the Devil, the Dragon, which appears to be speaking about all Lucifer's associates who also “fell” so are also “adversaries” against the Next Level, are once again locked up underground/undersea on earth for 1000 years is then loosed out of his prison and goes out to deceive the nations in the four quarters of the earth, the people spoken of as Gog (the “prince” of darkness and associates and human descendents in league with him and any hybrid vehicles they engineered) and Magog (primarily the northern regions in the old Jesus and before classroom territories around the Caucasus mountains, east, west and north around the Dead Salt Sea focused today on Turkey where the Euphrates river starts, and in the current Next Level classroom North American region, seemingly all around the Magdalena, Manzano and Mountainair triangle.

Re: the Triangular area formed by three towns in New Mexico: I don't actually recall the exact triangle of towns Ti and Do felt drawn to, except that I know they were in the general vicinity of these three towns listed. The

primary clue was Do and Crews establishing their “monastery fortress,” the closest town being Manzano where they also spoke with locals and leased office space for their computer business. That on top of Magdalena, New Mexico's name etymology and it's close similarity in meaning and sound to Ar-Mageddon where a “gathering” was portrayed of both the Lower Forces and those who were compelled to .”..watcheth, and keepeth his garments...” in Rev 16:15-16 at the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> vial being poured out and other evidence of similarities between the Middle East area and this New Mexico area.

But it would appear that it wasn't from Do's mind to limit where we might exit from as he said the “west and southwest U.S. was the preference but not necessary. He said this in His “press release” dated 3-22-97 where he also said there was “a “brief window of time” that the gate would be opened to “follow them” and there was nothing said after that to indicate how long “brief” would be. They spoke of time in relationship to the “day (Next Level time frame) to 1000 years (human time frame), thus a hour equals about 40 years human time.

But the descriptions of Magog that are included mostly in Ezekiel chapter 38 when applied to the U.S. seem to indicate the Rocky Mountains being like the Caucasus Mountains “in the North” but between two large bodies of water which would seem to be the Great Salt Lake and the Great Lakes region with the Mississippi river like the Euphrates river as where the forces against the CAMP OF THE SAINTS AND THE BELOVED CITY come from to wage their last battles.

The SAINTS refer FIRST to Ti and Do's graduate Souls, the 38+4 who gave their lives in service to Ti and Do, though could include any who also did so after them by “standing in defense of Ti and Do” from their exit to date as they are put to the test starting with the “fourth green (harvest) horse.” Thus the “beloved city” would be those gathered as stated in Rev 16:16 in that same area. As a result of their mounting their attack on the camp of the saints and beloved city, the Next Level at this time destroys them by sending fire down from heaven, reminiscent of Elijah calling fire down from heaven to destroy the vehicles of those who were serving a “false god.”

This verse is followed by the Dragon/Devil being forced to join the BEAST and the FALSE Prophet in the LAKE OF FIRE for an everlasting torment, which is the SECOND DEATH - the death of the Soul.



Further examination of this idea that Armageddon will come to be the gathering of the believers in Ti and Do focused on the “city Magdalena” and vicinity in New Mexico is also evidenced through the records of the Old Testament prophet Zechariah, starting especially with chapter 12 where there are many references to what will come to pass “in that day” that in its context seems to be related to this END TIME battle in the Valley of Megiddon. The context is the Lord speaking to Zechariah that show some links to a number of Revelations prophecy delineations:

Zec 12:9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

Jerusalem in this context consists of the real “church” - all who had become believers in Ti and Do whose souls were in seasons past the same souls who believed and worked for the Father and Jesus and Jehovah and Moses and had taken or were still taking over human vehicles to Stand for Ti and Do. It also pertains to the new area that had been designed for these souls to dwell in and overcome their humanness within, which has been in the United States territory.

Zec 12:10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace ((favor, pleasant, precious, (well-)favored)) and of supplications ((entreaty, earnest prayer)): and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn ((tear the hair and beat the breasts, lament, wail)) for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

The pouring out of GRACE AND SUPPLICATION could describe the way the U.S. was “blessed,” as in “America, America God shed his GRACE on thee...,” was FAVORED by the Next Level for Their RETURN incarnate that included making it become the new “land of milk and honey” to attract people from all over the planet, that included the descendents of the “house of David,” those of Jewish heritage, that emigrated to the U.S. and those descendents of those who turned into followers of Jesus - labeled the New Jerusalem (where the Two Witnesses are subdued and lay down their own lives as said in Rev 11:7).

Saying these will “look at me whom they have pierced” further substantiates that this “day” is AFTER Jesus is “pierced,” as was prophesied before it

happened. Jesus had nails driven into his feet and hands and was stabbed in the side. Thus it also indicates those same Souls and/or new leaves on the same genetic branches that pierced him would be back as their “resurrection of damnation” (Joh 5:29), who would also benefit from that FAVOR AND ENTREATY (grace and supplication):

Rev 1:7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

Also it indicates at that time when they see him who they pierced they will “mourn.” First they see the SIGN in Heaven, the Hale Bopp Comet and the “mourning” comes because it was met with Do and 38 students laying down their lives voluntarily and leaving joyful video's showing their state of mind and how they were claiming to be the return of the Next Level. The nation was in a type of mourning, being very disturbed over it all, not that they were all sad about it - some certainly were for whatever reasons but because it was so bizarre and shocking an event. It is after that that they see the One who was incarnate in the name of Jesus coming “as a thief” and hidden by “cloudiness” (cloud of Light) but in a show of great power this time and in a very bright white appearance Do conjectured could be an “armada” of spacecrafts as indicated by Revelations chapter 19.

Mat 24:30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

Then again, referring to “in that day,” speaking again of “mourning” compared with a great battle in the valley of Megiddon that happened well before Jesus was incarnate but entailed a great amount of bloodshed which matches the prophecy of the “winepress”:

Rev 14:20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

Zec 12:11 In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

Remember everything happens in “double” so there is mourning in both the

Old and New terrestrial Jerusalem with the U.S. one called the City of God's Angels (Los Angeles).

Note within the verses I've noted, I put parentheses around words included by the translators as the word “apart” was mentioned only one time. The word “apart” indicates separation:

Zec 12:12 And the land shall mourn, every family ((tribe)) apart ((separation, part of the body, branch of a tree, chief of a city)); the family of the house ((court)) of David (apart, and their) wives ((0802 'ishshah= woman, wife, married, female, each, every)) (apart); the family of the house of Nathan (apart, and their) wives (apart);

The “land” pertains to the people of that land who are mourning the SEPARATION they felt from their human family units when they first joined with Ti and Do in 1975 and during the second public meetings time in 1994. They also mourned because they saw the event as a waste, many assuming these students were naive victims because they couldn't imagine that Do was in fact the one who was incarnate last in the vehicle named Jesus. They had mostly been taught that Jesus was a religious figurehead and/or an etheric “spirit” who floats around in the clouds as a supernatural (etheric) figure or human made into a myth or a total fabricated story or that he wouldn't be coming back incarnate, not even often thinking that is a possible reality.

Ti and Do did talk about the Next Level as another dimension but not an etheric one like the spirit world. Next Level Members can defy what to humans are natural laws as Jesus demonstrated by literally defying gravity in the depiction of him floating above the waves in the storm while his disciples witnessed it and when we rose from the ground to be received by the clouds out of their sight and by his appearing and disappearing in the upper room where they gathered and didn't see him come in with them or leave with them, as some of the many examples that must have existed that John in his gospel said were too many to list.

In other words Next Level Members who have even converted their physical human vehicle by a metamorphosis simply have more functions natural to them but that would be “supernatural” to a human who has not been taken through the process to grow their Soul deposit into a new body that upon receipt of a final ingredient “in a twinkling of a eye” can demonstrate these

qualities while still able to appear and function in human ways - eating and drinking, talking, walking as Jesus also demonstrated and yet had some touch him to show he was NOT a spirit but was still flesh and bone. Those that witnessed these things were given that proof because they were not ready to make the same transition yet - like Jesus said they have to be “born again” the real meaning being they would need to take over a new human level flesh body (water birth) in order to finish their overcoming lessons to be “born of spirit” - spirit being equivalent to Mind and thus from their Older Member's (Holy) Mind, by abiding by all the words and behaviors and ways provided them by their incarnate Older Member who was absolutely needed to complete their process - as Ti and Do referred to as a midwifing task.

However those that witnessed these things with Jesus were also logging the facts into their “Soul deposit pocket/container” so that about 2000 years later when they began to be awakened by the same returning Older Member (this time with his “Father) there would be no need for proof, though they would still be challenged to override the vehicle's programming that such things as Jesus was depicted to do might be doubtful. If they failed to override all their doubts they would not be ready to graduate.

A human being is at this time “natural” to the earth, though started as a mutation of sorts from a Next Level Member (Adam) and thus to be Above Human would be a “Superior” condition, as Jesus also indicated of all new graduates into the Next Level compared with even the greatest humans, referring to John the Baptist as the greatest human in that example as he too hadn't yet graduated into adult Next Level Membership.

A woman is first defined as a progenitor and in Old Testament law to participate in that generation of new “leaves” on that branch of the human tree was a commitment to one. But Jesus started the thinking of the lesson plan to begin to separate from that human condition to where during this third trimester time no one remains married to anyone but their Older Member.

Zec 12:13 The family of the house of Levi (apart, and their) wives (apart); the family of Shimei (apart, and their) wives (apart);

Zec 12:14 All the families that remain ((to swell up, cause to make, (be) left, let, remnant, reserve, the rest)), every family (apart, and their) wives (apart).

This would appear to be speaking to the way Jesus said it would be again like

in the time of Noah and/or something that would occur quickly and suddenly, like Jesus said his return “in glory” would also be “as a thief” that would require of those who feel his call to “leave all behind” because of, as said:

Luk 17:29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

Luk 17:30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

Luk 17:31 In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

Luk 17:32 Remember Lot's wife.

Luk 17:33 Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

Luk 17:34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

Luk 17:35 Two (women) shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Luk 17:36 Two (men) shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

This next verse can seem to be showing how the Next Level “gathers” the enemy to Magdalene (City/Tower mageddon). The Lower Forces shown here as Eagles (birds), being Souls - the ones we know of as the Luciferian Space Aliens who know where Next Level Souls are (The “BODY” (Church)) because they seek to steal them to their camp as they can not create souls and souls have more capacity to circulate in the first “heaven” - within the earth's atmosphere/environment:

Luk 17:37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

“Women” are described as part of these families/tribes. Since the Wives/Women were also listed separately for each of these tribes indicating they remained - (be) left, remnant, reserve, the rest, it would seem this is not really about the gender, but in how the men or all would be separating from their former responsibilities to their human families. After all, it is the way of the Next Level program, when called for those who feel/hear the call, if they choose and have a family, wife, to separate from them and that responsibility

in order to give their all to their incarnate Older Member who does the calling.

Jesus spoke to this fact regarding his disciples:

Mat 19:27 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

Mat 19:28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

Mat 19:29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

However, this mourning is happening successive to those first fruit's souls separating from their human families, where “woman” relates to what Jesus said as the mammalian part of the human kingdom, prospective members of the Next Level need to leave behind, separate from, discontinue the marriage and sexual relationships with:

Luk 23:27 And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

Luk 23:28 But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

Luk 23:29 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

Luk 21:23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

Rev 14:4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

One can wonder why being “not defiled with women” describes these overcomers, as if to say one can be “defiled” with men and still please the

Next Level. I believe it has to do with the lesson plan for those souls who take over male human vehicles, consistent with the instructions in the Moses classroom and the Jesus classroom. The second part of that verse indicates that all of these who are Standing on Mt. Zion/Sion - the parched area in the new land where the Older Members came incarnate - the U.S. west and southwest as part of completing their metamorphosis to be rewarded with an Adult Next Level “fine linen” vehicle MUST as Ti and Do said, “RECOVER THEIR VIRGINITY” - become consistently celibate of mind and body - giving themselves entirely to their Older Member, in specific Do as their first Link but equally to Ti. Ti and Do did say that those who have an attraction to the same gender as their own vehicle have overcome gender consciousness, yet if they remain sexual in the mind and/or body show they still must overcome their sexuality to meet the requirements for graduation with that class.

These indications of separation from one's human family also relate to what is called the FIRST RESURRECTION:

Mat 22:30 For in the resurrection ((386 anastasis from anistemi 450 (noun - the People, place and thing as an event for these to)= stand up again [entering into to take control of a human vehicle prepared for them (their Soul)])) they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

Note how in Rev 14:1 the 144,000 are “standing” on Mt. Sion/Zion and are thereafter described as not being defiled with women, a reference to sexuality, while also becoming virgins - by scripture “un-married” - a recovery of virginity having nothing to do with never having been married or engaged in intercourse which was a Luciferian twist put on the idea.

Mrk 12:25 For when they shall rise ((450 anistemi= (verb) to stand up again)) from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.

Lke 20:34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

Lke 20:35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection ((386 anastasis= stand up again)) from the dead ([[the normal state of a human vehicle unless it's given to awaken]]), neither marry,

nor are given in marriage:

Lke 20:36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

The RESURRECTION or RISE FROM THE DEAD, also translated as “to STAND UP AGAIN” as an INCARNATION which is actually the process of a returning Soul taking over a human vehicle that was prepared for them by the Next Level and according to Ti and Do “chose” by the returning Soul with the Next Level's help to provide a “match” with that Souls growth and thus what they most need to still overcome of their human mammalian kingdom allegiance, behavior and ways, (as Jesus taught and demonstrated the second trimester lesson plan to. This RESURRECTION is only spoken of in the Revelations in one timeline context I have found, which is AFTER the BEAST (U.S. led Global Government - whose main mouthpiece is the Dragon/Serpent - Luciferian Space Aliens) and FALSE PROPHET (“Holy” See/Vatican/Pope and Christian Religious leadership) are cast into the Lake of Fire. This takes place after the GATHERING in Armageddon has begun by the time of the 6TH ANGELS POURING OUT OF THE VIAL (PLAGUES) that are being realized in degrees all throughout the 20<sup>th</sup> century with a surge in the first years of the 21<sup>st</sup> century around 2007 and then another around 2017 to the time of the opening of the SIXTH SEAL where humans in league with the BEAST are fleeing from “his Face.” His “face” - identity is made apparent, for every eye to see, that is when Do and his new graduate “Younger Members” of the Next Level in their Next Level vehicles (fine linen) from their brilliantly enlightened “armada” of spacecrafts, described as His return in “GLORY” as shown in Rev 19:11-14 with it's parallel description in Rev 14:14-16.

As the GATHERING AT ARMAGEDDON is shown to be both pertaining to the time of the sixth trumpet's sounding as stimulated and carried forth by the Two Witnesses prophecy witnessing/testimony (giving of their human lives) and then again starting with the FOURTH SEAL OPENING in 2017 with a voice (disclosure) from the Next Level to once again “give our lives” to Ti and Do's service by STANDING IN DEFENSE OF THEM amidst an even greater attack on them and their believers, that extends into the SIXTH SEAL's opening, which are related to overall Rev 14:1's 144,000 (or 144 and a myriad of thousands) STANDING ON ZION/SION - with the result of that last “gathering” shown finally during the 1000 years while the Luciferian



Space Aliens are once again locked up under the earth and/or under the sea as shown in Rev 20 for the final battle that is a no contest and that the Next Level concludes by wiping out the humans who are drawn by the Luciferians to come against this “camp of the saints” and “holy city” occupants that apparently has it's start with the events of the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal opening when his “FACE” is apparent and the last of the VIAL (plagues/calamities) are POURED OUT - the cup that is the reward to those in league with the BEAST.

The GATHERING isn't spoken of as SOULS even though they are of course Souls who have taken over their human vehicles - described as having “wrapped around them-selves (their Soul body)” (clothed with white) a strong indication they currently have bodies and have separated from their human roots and are heralding the arrival of their Older Member - Do as they (the Souls/vehicles) did for Jesus arrival to Jerusalem (with palms in their hands), but this time because of the arrival of his FACE. These are spoken of as Souls that “live again” - Stand Up Again (Resurrect) in Rev 20:4-11 when yet there is that last arrival of the Older Members to administer the final judgment of the dead, having recycled the Luciferian Space Aliens beforehand.

-Rev 7:9 After ((accompanying, amid)) this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude ((ochlos= a (crowned) group or collection who have flocked together)), which no man ((not one man)) could number, of ((origin, from out of)) all nations ((ethnicity/races)), and kindreds ((tribes (of Israel (overcomers)))), and people, and tongues ((languages)), stood before ((saw the presence of, in that place)) the throne ((Older Members Ti and Do)), and before the Lamb ((stood for [Do], the same Older Member who was incarnate in the name Jesus)), clothed with white ((color of ripening grain, their vehicles they have purified [sufficiently, or they wouldn't be said to be clothed in white] by adopting the behaviors and ways of the Next Level)) robes (([their human vehicles])), and palms in their hands ((help, agency, means, activity, power [to separate from their human roots]));

As just suggested, these would seem to be those first spoken of as the saints who are (overcome, subdued, conquered, prevailed against) in, which starts to take place sometime after the DEADLY WOUND OF ONE OF THE BEASTS HEADS IS HEALED (Rev 13:3). This Head is the U.S. (New York

centered American) head and is seen in the Seven Buildings of the World Trade Center and Pentagon attacks that started the time of great tribulation, though develops gradually until the 4<sup>th</sup> seal time starting in 2017, when the BEAST battles with the saints, presumably mostly on their internet STANDING FOR TI AND DO, to possibly include mounting an opposition to this “little book” - Backside (dealing with the history in the form of prophecy interpretation) of the Next Level's Information provision. The saints are all who give their lives to Ti and Do's service knowing it will result in the loss of their vehicles life, if they continue. This isn't talking about those who graduated in 1997 because it's well after they exited, though some of these may have been with them in their classroom between 1973 and 1997:

Rev 13:5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty (and) two months.

This “forty two months” could be literally 3 1/2 years said this way the same way it applied to the “forty two months” in:

Rev 11:2 But the court which is without ((outward)) the temple leave out ((without, out of doors)), and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

As with virtually all of these prophecies there are multiple applications for each of the two harvest periods that are both considered the “First Resurrection” as it started with Ti and Do and their FIRST fruit harvest and ends with the same standard applied to those who come after in the LAST fruit harvested. In both cases and time periods depicted can be translated with “months” as the Greek “men” of 3375 or 3376 both spelled the same and both sounding the same but with one said to stem from yet a third “men” with a slightly different spelling/sounding that indicates it being a “particle of affirmation.” In other words it could be saying there are 42 Souls who graduate within each of two 42 month periods in which they show their affirmation to Ti and Do. It's interesting that in Rev 11 which is primarily about the Two Witnesses and their student body is shown a depiction of the “court” - the area and people outside the “temple” grounds (west of the Mississippi River) and it's people. The “Holy City” for this depiction would seem to be the entire U.S. - the bordered area that became hallowed (holy) ground because it was where the Older Members and their Saints came to

“stand up again.” And this is also the same area where all must do their primary “standing” for Ti and Do, which is done on foot both times.

In 1975 and 1994 Ti and Do's classroom held public meetings all over the U.S., so it would seem there is to be another round of public meetings in the “court” - east of the Mississippi River where there are potentially still some who could SEE Ti and Do as the return of the Father and “Jesus” in new vehicles with new names, etc. This standing starts on the internet - the Mid-Heaven (Rev 14:6...“midst of heaven”) with Do and Crew in 1995-7 before they exit as it's the “Jesus” return way of speaking to give some who still believe in the real Jesus a chance to connect to Ti and Do, but this avenue via the internet may be what is lost in the war with the saints where they are “overcome/subdued” just like Ti and Do were overcome and subdued, all during that 3 1/2 years:

Rev 13:6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

Rev 13:7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

Of further interest is how those who “Stand for Ti and Do” then become the TWO's Witnesses to the world. Ti and Do served as “The Two” so in more ways than one anyone who testifies with their life to the truth they provided is Their Witness and even though it's not the student's desire to have their stand met with someone's hatred to stop them by killing their vehicle the term translated to “witness” is from the Greek “martus” - sounds like martyr and has some of that definition of giving one's life in service to the Next Level by showing the “record” - which is what Ti and Do called the Bible and what the “backside of the book” represents - as backside also refers to what is historically recorded, something that Ti and Do certainly said a great deal about but did not spend hardly any time on prophecy - leaving it to this time as a lesson ground to determine who among former “Christians” still can see the truth through the massive barrage of misinformation that has become the Christian religion - now a “killer of souls” because of it's trickery imposed by the Luciferians but sets the stage to test what each of us is made of, which is the point to the “garden experiment” - to overcome the Luciferian influence and the human evolutionary kingdom to become a Member of the

Evolutionary Level Above Human.

So these have come through the time period of the 4<sup>th</sup>-6<sup>th</sup> seals, who are “slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held” and then in Rev 6:11 as “...their fellow-servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were,” and Rev 14:13...those who “die in the Lord from henceforth...”

As said in Rev 7:9 they “stood before the throne” (Ti and Do and their Teachings are the Throne), and stood before the LAMB by showing how all Jesus teachings were fulfilled or about to be fulfilled by Ti and by Do's teachings and example during He (Do) and his Older Member Ti's promised return incarnate again as described by all the prophecy and revealings in all Jesus said in the four gospel records that are all interconnected and in context with all said in the Book of Revelations. These come out of the U.S. melting pot of races and ethnicities that came from every corner of the world, though there could be exceptions I'm sure where the Next Level has their eye on someone who is not from the U.S. or in the U.S. at this time.

However, I do have to note that there was one prospective student who got in touch with Do and the classroom in 1996 that used the name Nathaniel who Do delivered a message to, or may have spoken to him directly over the phone, but that Do suggested he come to the U.S. Do even had his helpers make note in one of the letters they sent to those who were also assisting from outside the classroom (who didn't want to rejoin the classroom then) that Nathaniel could have one of the cars they were leaving behind and could have some of the monies also left behind with the intention being his participating in the phase of taking the task to share information about Ti and Do's teachings with the “world.” I say this because the U.S. is also where what I am calling the “extended classroom,” (more like a second trimester classroom perhaps, kin to after Jesus left) was to be held that is coming into focus more by analyzing the lead up Standing for Ti and Do that would lead up to the GATHERING in the Magdalena, Manzano, Mountaineer area when there is no longer a way to STAND for Ti and Do because of the dissolving of the infrastructures around automobile travel so those giving testimony will be literally on foot perhaps so then knowing of this prophecy interpretation may head to this area noted that is west of the Mississippi River thus even more so part of the “Holy City” area since that is where Ti and Do

felt most connected to their Older Member and helpers in spacecrafts.

These are “clothed in white robes” which is described in a few verses as, “made them white in the blood of the Lamb” which means they “took up their cross” and “drank the cup of the wine (blood)” - shed their blood **STANDING FOR THEIR OLDER MEMBERS** as the Lamb and His students stood for, who were incarnate last in the names Ti and Do.

This voluntary laying down of one's life by choosing to **STAND FOR TI AND DO** is also shown by their carrying the palm tree branch that Jesus believers took up to show solidarity with him when he returned to Jerusalem to “lay down his life.” That palm tree branch originally seemed to represent the “separation” from one's roots to the earth and human kingdom, which the Next Level began to mentally prepare the children of Israel for by one time a year instructing them to live in “booths” - temporary shelters - like tents and this event was called the feast of tabernacles (dwellings) where their structures were built from branches that included palm tree boughs.

Ti and Do are the “throne.” Standing “before” Them means **STANDING UP FOR** - (believing in and expressing) **ALL THEY TAUGHT** in their “presence.” This point of doing this **STANDING** in their **PRESENCE** is very important but one can wonder how we can be in the presence now that they exited their incarnations. In one way, of course they are present because their faces are still in the news on occasion even though they are seen as evil cult leaders. They are present when we tell people about them and point people to Do and Crews videos and Ti and Do's classroom audios and all their writings and the still present Heavensgate.com web site. Then they are “present” when we see all the signs in the “sun, moon, stars (planets),” etc. they have been providing us since their exit in 1997 mostly starting with the Hale Bopp Comet great “sign.” Still signs are left to ones discernment of their presence. Yes, these are all degrees of presence but can't be denied remains for the duration of the seals which is how more will come to awaken to the truth.

When it says as part of the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal's opening:

Rev 6:15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

Rev 6:16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from

the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

As Jesus also referenced as:

Luke 23:30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

These People of the Earth are seeking to HIDE from his FACE, his Identity, the reality of Living Beings over them, some even possibly identifying in their minds with the face of the vehicle Do was last incarnate in. I suspect this is part of Do's coming with his Armada of brightly lighted large spacecrafts to let their presence be known in a way that is almost impossible to deny, though who or what people think will be a big test. Some may even believe it's Ti and Do but they might see Ti and Do as representatives of the evil space aliens, even reptilians coming to destroy the earth. Then even Christians who could see these as the fallen angels, a Luciferian manifestation, or a spiritual or holographic delusion will in any respect hate it, so much so that they might go after anyone who even suggests otherwise, which Ti and Do true believers could be persecuted and/or even killed if they stand up for Them. At some point I suspect the internet will no longer be a way to “stand” for Ti and Do or for anything that is seen as dissidence or rebellion from the status quo. I suspect if there is still an internet for the general public then, World Wide Web (WWW) sites and blogs that talk about alternative thinking will probably be seen and reported as having “terrorist” affiliations or in league with revolutionaries or militia groups or radical extremists so will be banned and people could be disappeared. When that happens and people are also targeted locally where they live, and when Do and Crew show their presence it will certainly be a huge signal to leave all behind and head to the area in New Mexico I've outlined, while humans are moving into their underground facilities to escape at the same time.

But to recap what it means to say these “stood before the throne, and before the Lamb” relates to how Do through Jwnody's document “‘Away Team” from Deep Space Surfaces Before Departure’ describes the “formula” to start one's metamorphosis (wash one's robe - their human vehicle) while also describing the requirements to be “saved” as:

(Paraphrased to not risk dealing with the heavensgate.com webmasters who have been suppressing audio tapes and brought a law suit against Rkkody's

distribution of audio tapes and threatened anyone with a law suit if they break their copyright laws and have also been speaking things against what Ti and Do taught - the details of which are on links in the Appendix of this book. As far as I know they have not changed the content of the Heavensgate.com website where the book that contains this document exists but it can also be found on my blog in total at:

Away Team from Deep Space Surfaces Before Departure By Jwnody  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/away-team-from-deep-space-surfaces-before-departure/>

But here is my paraphrasing of it:

The formula as it was 2000 years ago for the most serious Jesus students that begins one's metamorphosis to be born into the Next World requires each of us to abandon everything of this world. (This is compared to how the caterpillar must abandon it's caterpillar ways to become a new creature as a butterfly). Each of us must separate and begin to wean ourselves of ties and addictions to mammalian ways. We must seek as best we can the guidance from a Member of the Next Level who has completed the metamorphosis before and has that task to birth new members into His Kingdom. Or, at the least one must attempt to connect with a student of an incarnate Older Member of the Next Level who is active in this same metamorphic process.

Jwnody reports that there is a small period of time left to catch the eye of those that Created and care for this world. To have one's Soul or Spirit saved for a future planting - the overriding condition to qualify is to accept these statements from Ti and Do's Mind are true which is also knowing they are the facts.

One must believe Ti and Do and Crew represent the Kingdom of Living Beings that created the earth and all it's occupants. One must also be willing to stand up in defense of that belief. And one must be willing to maintain that stand until their exit of their human vehicles, no matter how that occurs.

(That concludes that paraphrasing)

This statement is another way of looking at what Do called the THREE TYPES of those who would “go with them” when they leave - to escape the recycling.

Finally, on this point of what the Next Level requires of those of us who want to make application to their overcoming classroom Do says in a videotape given on September 29, 1996 He labeled “Last Chance to Evacuate Earth Before It's Recycled” that there are in summary:

Three types of individuals that can avoid the spading under at the end of an Age are:

- Those who leave everything of their human lives behind to graft to the Representative from the Level Above Human (Do) and complete their overcoming of their humanness.
- Those who recognize the Representative, recognize the information of the Next Level that is coming through the Representative, knowing it is true, and have not yet had the strength to complete their overcoming of their humanness.
- Those who recognize the information of the Next Level and are attempting, even without knowing of the Representative's presence, to break away in their own way.

(I strongly suggest reading or viewing the entire document and/or video to get the most accurate perspective on this directly from Do.)

(Some thought “go with us” meant when they exited their incarnations but just like the Next Level throughout prophecy it did mean that for those “with ears to hear” - mostly for those who had been in their classroom, like myself - he was saying there was an open window for us to also lay down our lives as they did - and not actually disqualifying anyone from doing the same - as each would be rewarded according to what they have given and giving one's life for them in specific, for Ti and Do is a big giving. It didn't mean we'd graduate to receive adult Next Level bodies necessarily as Do said some with him when they all layed down their bodies were not yet ready to receive adult Next Level bodies upon their Soul body's arrival on the Next Level spacecraft and would have to return to finish their overcoming at a future time.

It seems from things Ti and Do have said and things Jesus has said that there is more to overcoming than overcoming fear of death, though that is a huge step to undertake. If Do had meant by saying some could still “go with him/them” as those who laid down their lives, then what of those in category three who had not even heard about Ti and Do. They were also to be



considered to be saved from the recycling according to the Next Level's judgment of what they had given. It becomes even clearer when considering every one of these scriptural verses that “go with them” included the time periods following those in that FIRST fruit harvest.

Suicide is not a solution. These 39+4 did not commit suicide really, that is in the human definition that includes trying to escape problems or to inflict pain on another. If we are thinking we can employ that as a quick fix, it will fix nothing. We need these bodies to learn our lessons through. Some have expressed to me they felt ready to exit as the group did, but then when they describe why it's apparent they are trying to escape their difficult lessons that come by looking to the Next Level for help with their lessons.

Saying it's a “great multitude” may be translated to less of a depiction of great numbers, as Ti and Do said the Next Level doesn't have millions of members, they have thousands of members - I believe speaking of those who had graduated to full adult membership but perhaps including certain student members like Lucifer and those that renegaded with him once had been. So I choose to translate the Greek “ochlos” to a “group or collection or flock of people” and where it says “great” can simply mean mighty in their graft to their Older Member, the “Lamb” - but then again it may be a sizable group like 144,000 but in reference to their being OF as in “origin from,” nations, kindreds, people and tongues, not an inclusion of them all.

Saying no humans would be able to put a number on them, could refer to their not taking the “number of the beast,” possibility the digitized identification as in an RFID chip as some may increasingly accept. Another way this number could be interpreted is because humans would not be able to recognize who was giving themselves to the Next Level and they aren't necessarily in one place or as a group with a name to distinguish them from others. No group or name is needed if each individual starts and maintains their individual relationship with their Older Member who at that point is in the heavens, though whose spacecrafts may be literally in view with the naked eye by then.

The gathering in “Armageddon” seems to be pointed to that area of Magdalena and Manzano, NM, as part of the 6<sup>th</sup> vial/plague/calamity pouring out, seemingly stimulated by the physical presence “Face” of Do and Crew's “armada,” probably at this time in view in the near space, that Jesus referred

to as His coming “in his glory,” as many Christians say they anticipate, but mostly refuse to even consider as the same ONES who were incarnate in the task of the Two Witnesses, Ti and Do and Crew. It seems the earthquake described in Rev 6:12 might well be the same event as depicted by the Rev 18:21 Great Millstone cast into the sea event that brings an end to the USA as we know it and those aligned with the BEAST. That Armada's visibility to the naked eye seems to be what primarily stimulates the “gathering” to the western side of the Mississippi for those who desire to be salvaged, whether from the “Temple” or “Courtyard grounds who might then become the ancestors to those in the “camp of the Saints” in the next millennium, while the Luciferian Space Aliens are once again locked up underground.

It is the first 5 vials being poured out that seem to be the primary source of literal “fire” experienced in the USA and EU/Middle East though it is expressed as occurring in stages starting in earnest after Do and Crew exited their incarnations and then even more so during the time of the 4<sup>th</sup> seal opening in 2017 - expressed as the Green Horse named “Death” with Hell (condemnation) following for many via the military (sword), famine (hunger, shortages, etc.), death from the BEAST - the US and One World Government (that is hiding behind the “green revolution” referred to and profited from and used as a front for organization against the Next Level who some think are the bad aliens coming to destroy them and enslave humanity. They got the “destroy them” part correct as they are the weeds in the Next Level's garden, but humans have already been enslaved by the Luciferian space aliens through their human equivalent saturation of misinformation upon earth's human population.

Thus it is during these 7 vials being poured out that America (the woman) is judged and rewarded for their chosen embrace of the Luciferian misinformation mind again and this is reflected by these who were gathering who washed their robes during the tribulation time who:

-Rev 7:10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation ((rescue, safety)) to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

This verse cue's into the application of Rev 19 in the overall timeline indicating the judgment of the “woman” that is an avenging of the bloodshed of Next Level servants:

-Rev 19:1 And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

-Rev 19:2 For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

-Rev 19:3 And again they said, Alleluia And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

-Rev 7:11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

Saying Amen in the beginning of a discourse is indicating, “verily” or truly, of a truth will follow, surely, believe, have faith as one can have absolute trust and confidence in what follows. Then when it comes at the end it's saying the same thing but as a fulfillment, a firm close, thus perhaps more kin to where it says in other places, “it's done”:

-Rev 7:12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

-Rev 19:4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

-Rev 7:13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

-Rev 7:14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood ((bloodshed kin with)) (of the) Lamb.

“Bloodshed kin with the Lamb” refers to the example of laying down one's life by speaking the truth provided by one's Older Member, to those that they know will hate them and kill them for doing so if they persist. This is shown as what the FIRST FRUIT Souls also went through before this time, actually after Jesus laid down his life which is what gave them their crowns and made them the “saints”:

Rev 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

This part of the overcoming process was taught to the FIRST group of Souls in the Moses camp by having some sacrifice their best lamb, one that had no blemishes - representing the removal of behavior and ways unbecoming to the Next Level's behavior and ways. Do said that those with Jesus, though they gave their lives still needed to return to overcome other characteristics of their humanness before graduating the human kingdom, namely their "Self Rightness" - confidence in self and "Sensuality" - giving away their "force" through sexuality and/or via other passions - to instead only come to depend on and trust every word from their Older Member's mouth and only having pleasure and purpose in doing exactly the things the Older Member who is incarnate prescribes. One can be willing to lay down their life but it could be for their enhancement of self - to be "seen as something special" - even the mindset of a martyr. If one is laying down their life for any reason other than for what the latest Older Member instructed then they are doing it for themselves or for humans that would also be ultimately for themselves. Jesus taught this in regards to his laying down his life:

Joh 10:17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

Joh 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

The same condition applies to our participation in pleasures. Some could practice all forms of self discipline and abstain from all forms of indulgence for any reason, a description of an ascetic, but if they were not given to them to do by the most recently incarnate Older Member from the Next Level then they would not be necessarily adding to their complete overcoming of their humanness. In other words we must "please our Older Member." This is what is meant by the greatest commandment being:

Mar 12:30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy Soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.

The time here depicted as the "tribulation" comes from the Greek "thlipsis" defined as "a pressing, pressing together, pressure, metaphorically oppression, affliction, distress, straits, which referring to these who came through indicates they have "stood up" for Ti and Do and/or if they never

heard of Ti and Do for the principals they understood as from the Kingdom of God in whatever terms, for instance for those that did not accept the marks of the beast or worked for the Beasts “image” - patriotism, spirituality, putting humanism on a pedestal, to include space aliens or spirits or ascended masters, and/or even a literal holographic image like Fatima, and also “washed their robes” meaning they ceased behaviors that broke the commandments and instructions from Ti and Do and/or according to Jesus (the Lamb's) teachings (which would not include Paul's dilutions and distortions, though if what he said agreed 100% with what Jesus said).

Those who have come through the great tribulation would seem to also be those who were now being depicted as having made themselves ready to be married to the Lamb - the Older Member who sacrificed his human vehicles life on his “Father's” instruction, came back and was promoted to the Throne by his Father who also came incarnate to get him started. So the Lamb with his new name was/is Do to whom these are making their full commitment to that is what “marriage” is in the Next Level's Family.

-Rev 19:5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

-Rev 19:6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

-Rev 19:7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

-Rev 19:8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

This is stating that these would be given new Next Level grown bodies to wear (fine linen) to those that have committed themselves with their lives 100% even though they are not yet going to become adult Next Level Members until they also overcome all their humanness which doesn't happen until they are in a classroom with a currently incarnate Older Member to be led through that overcoming process in person as were, at least, the 28 (4 Living Beings + 24 elders) of the 38+4 who graduated into their own next step, by Do on behalf of his Older Member Ti's instruction and establishment of FIRST fruit harvest by March of 1997.

So it would seem those called to the “marriage supper” would be these as

well having shown they made a commitment to the real Jesus, the Older Member who served as the Lamb and was incarnate in the new vehicle named Do. Unless they never heard of Ti and Do they must make their commitment to Do since he is/was the most currently incarnate representative from the Next Level. If some say to the Next Level by their thoughts and actions that they believe in Jesus then they would also recognize Do as everything Jesus taught was exemplified in what Do did and taught. This is exactly why Jesus said to certain of the Jewish leadership that if they knew Moses they would know him. They were of the same Mind - the Mind from Do's Older Member, The Father and Jehovah.

-Rev 19:9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

-Rev 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Jesus testimony, his bearing witness of his Father and the true information from his Father (God) is what brings to full light all the prophecy that is the task to disseminate - stand up in our human vehicles for and lose our human vehicle for. Once again an indication that the task at hand during the LAST HARVEST WAVE - spoken of as the Great Tribulation, as shown as starting with the 4<sup>th</sup> Seal's opening is based upon showing how Ti and Do were the return of the Father and Jesus incarnate through the revealing of what was until they exited still mostly hidden from those most prepared to receive that truth, as this is to be their chance to wake up to see in a much clearer light all Jesus meant and intended for his students to have a chance to grasp. As Do said in the Beyond Human Series of tapes, still on YouTube, paraphrased, "Christians, hardly stand a chance of seeing the whole truth, because of the very thorough misinformation campaign waged against them by the Luciferian space aliens."

Putting much of this together, according to the timing in Rev 15:8 after the verse 5 "temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened," the 7 plagues (vials poured out) were to occur BEFORE anyone could enter into the temple in heaven which appears to be exactly shown in Rev 19:6-10

describing the group of souls who were the “bride” having “made herself ready,” described in Rev 7:14 as “washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb,” so “should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.” (Rev 19:8).

This preparation is also described in:

Rev 14:13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

This is followed by Do's arrival, described in:

Rev 14:14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like ((similar in appearance or character, manner)) unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

Since “son of man” referred to the incarnate Older Member with his human vehicle, this could be saying he had a vehicle that was similar to the one he exited from his disciples with but for all intents and purposes was similar.

Rev 14:15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

Rev 14:16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

This is a match for Do's arrival in:

-Rev 19:11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white ((3022 leukos from luke (“light”), white)) horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

The essential difference is that he's described as “sat on the cloud” verses “..white horse; and he that sat upon him.” The context of “cloud” shows that he is still “undercover” of cloudiness, but described as a “white horse” behind that cloudiness, being a white light vehicle (spacecraft) as that's what a horse depicts to a Next Level Member - a vehicle. When they are incarnate the human vehicle they take over is their “horse.” When they are not incarnate they have their own physical vehicle and then the spacecraft they dwell in is

their “horse.”

Ti and Do referred to our automobiles in the classroom as “horses.” For example when one needed to go into the shop for repair, they would say “red car” was in the “horsepistol” (if it happened to be “red car”). They referred to one van we had as “blue van.” Sometimes they referred to one by a manufacturers name, like “Chevy van,” or “Toyota van” but never by a model name that I recall.

So the FIRST harvest would have two parts - when the Elder Students ascended starting in March of 1997 to this time after the 6<sup>th</sup> vial is poured out which is also at the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> seal - all of which are considered to be the “oil” because of how they gave their best effort to Ti and Do to stand for them and wash their robes (adopt their behaviors and ways) to include separating from their human root systems and maintaining their stand until their exit by the hands of those who would become their enemies.

Do is further described as:

-Rev 19:12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name ((surname, was called)) written ((graven description)), that no man ((no one)) knew, but ((if not)) (he) himself ((auto= “his own”)).

(In other words, no one knew his name except his own, those he reveals it to (Rev 3:12) and who he writes it on their forehead as it is shown occurs with his Father's (new) name (Ti) in Rev 14:1). (I suspect this would be in the particular type of “Soul deposit” each selected human vehicle receives, that is awakened when we hear their voices Mind - some keywords and/or concepts and/or ideas, information in the deposit program).

The eye is the lamp of the body. One's vehicle's body is filled with light upon graduation. That means filled with the truth from our Older Members that includes all our behaviors and ways while those who have not graduated yet have a mix of that “light” and the Luciferian misinformation mind (darkness). Describing Do as having eyes as a flame of fire has to do with the way his vision, his Mind is a purging fire to those who are seeking to be refined into pure gold, as Ti illustrated and also compared to working the churn to produce pure butter from the milk another process that works by “friction”



and “pressure” and “stick-to-it-ness” - tenacity for the needed duration of the overcoming “process” exactly as prescribed and demonstrated to date by the Older Members, Ti and Do. (References to Rev 1:14 and Rev 2:18).

He has on his head many crowns because he gets a crown for every student he crowns. Every student who overcomes the human condition while in his program gets a crown. If one knows about Ti and Do but chooses to take on all the same disciplines of mind and body they would be missing one most crucial ingredient that they are not “bonding/grafting” with the one assigned to midwife them whom they must please and who must also please his “Father” to be given a seat on board their spacecraft. Nor are we to judge whether or not we are succeeding adequately. As long as we keep on asking for their help and then making changes as we build the strength, no matter how we slip, though not taking that for granted either, They will help us succeed. Quitting the process entirely can halt our progress but they will even give us multiple chances to get back on Their path, as Ti and Do said they did with Lucifer until he reached a point of no return.

Note in Rev 6:2 he “conquers” and then goes a “conquering.” Ti described both of them but primarily Do as our “midwife.” First he is born as shown in Rev 12, born to the throne by Ti and then he births their children through each of their “spirit/Soul births.”

-Rev 19:13 And he was clothed ((periballo= “to throw all around,” put on)) with a vesture ((apparel, cloak, garment, raiment, robe)) dipped ((bapto= to overwhelm, cover in fluid, to stain as with a dye)) in blood: and his name is called The Word ((logos from lego = cause and communication)) of God ((deity)).

He put on around his Soul body a vehicle (garment) stained in blood, which may mean the vehicle he comes back with is the vehicle he changed over and rose again with which was named Jesus but now is named, “communicating the Mind of his Older Member (Ti).” Ti and Do said all they ever wanted to be were “links” in the chain of mind for the Chief of Chiefs. They wanted to be “clear pipes” so that what is coming down from their Older Members is delivered to those coming up (their students) without their mind muddying it. They knew the process was set up to where their very being incarnate in a human vehicle did step down to their students that Mind from their Older Members as otherwise the students wouldn't be able to have a working interface, but they didn't want to add to or subtract from whatever was to be

communicated in it's purest form. We did most of our personal communication with Ti and Do via little 3x5" note papers using as many as we needed. We would fold it in half so the note had a cover page and would write on it, "Lnks."

-Rev 19:14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

Once again we see these are also on "white horses" - spacecrafts as they have wrapped around their Soul Bodies "white and clean" vehicles described as "fine linen" which is the reward for the righteousness of each of the saints. These are the Four Living Beings with their crew consisting of the 24 elders and however many other members of the Next Level are with them.

This would also seem to signal the time of the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> vial being poured out following the gathering for the battle (Armageddon) in the two areas around the Euphrates and around the Mississippi, who are to receive double the plagues for their rebellion against the Next Level. This time would also seem to be when the third part of humans in those same areas are "pulled up," (their vehicles die, because they accepted the BEASTS mark or number or name worked for his image (See Rev 9:15-21).

It would also seem this time corresponds to the Sixth Seal time when it seems Do becomes visible for EVERY EYE TO SEE which is described in most detail in Rev 19:11-13 described in Rev 6:16 as his FACE (PRESENCE/Identity) being shown, right before the remainder of the 7 vials are poured out - the subsequent catastrophic events that include the biggest manifestation of the 7 plagues that is also the end of the BEAST and FALSE PROPHET in the burning up of the U.S.

**IV.F.3. THE FINAL JUDGMENT - THE "WINEPRESS" IS FOR THE HARVEST OF THE RIPE "GRAPES" - THOSE SOULS WHO ARE NOT YET 100% COMMITTED TO SERVICE TO TI AND DO OR HAVEN'T HEARD ABOUT THEM BUT WHO ARE SEPARATING FROM THE WORLD IN THEIR OWN WAYS BY NOT GIVING THEIR ALLEGIANCE TO THE "BEAST" - (RECEIVED IT'S MARK ON THE HAND AND/OR ON THE HEAD OR RECEIVED IT'S NUMBER OR NAME OR WORSHIPED IT'S IMAGE (THE BEASTS SPIRITUALITY AND/OR LUCIFERIAN SPACE ALIEN**

**COUNTERFEIT GODS AND/OR HUMAN WORSHIP - EVEN  
RELATED TO “WONDERS” AND/OR “FIRE FROM THE SKY”  
LIKE HOLOGRAMS OR LIGHTS, FIREBALLS, LIKE FATIMA AND  
OTHER EQUIVALENT ILLUSIONS**

With the “oil” harvested, the Souls who gave their lives to the Next Levels service through Do's instructions, it's time to provide the stimulus for the remainder of humans to choose who to serve based on the degree each follows Do's instructions and firm standard or not every having heard of Ti and Do separate from the world and don't accept the marks of loyalty to the BEAST or it's IMAGE.

Do with his team are implementing the final pressure, called the WINEPRESS upon the humans to separate the “wheat” from the “chaff,” “Tares,” “weeds” of the Garden, the “sheep” from “goats.” Ti and Do once illustrated a separation of humans, as those who want to move ahead would stay in Dallas, where we were at the time and those who wanted to move ahead would locate to Houston. In audio tape #150 recorded on 08/30/84, Ti and Do clarify that they didn't intend to use that illustration as if to say the good people should evacuate to Houston and those who didn't want to grow from Houston should go to Dallas. It was meant to illustrate how people need to separate from those who are acting like “weeds” so they as “blossoming plants” can be among other people that have the same desires and standards of behavior and ways so they can grow better.

-Rev 19:15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite ((to knock, strike)) the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he ((autos= themselves)) treadeth ((hit the path, trample, tread down under foot, smite, strike, specially, to sting (as a scorpion))) the winepress ((trough)) (of the) fierceness ((passion (breathing hard), indignation, wrath)) and wrath of Almighty God.

The Lord's weapon (sword) is his mouth, his instruction, his provision of the truth and surfacing of the lies and deceit, because it draws the line between who has Their Next Level Mind in them enough to warrant saving and who does not, thus between staying in the running to receive true Life or being recycled in the second death - the death of the Soul and/or spirit and it is all self-regulated by what we choose to believe and work for. Ti and Do said we each become exactly what we believe. The rule (rod) is compared to iron

because of how its development within us makes us strong willed in Next Level ways. By application of our Older Members “rules” our Mind increases strength to overcome our human behaviors and ways which then can meet the standard each must show Him and His Father and their Crew to qualify to become a crewmember and an individual for the first time, since humans are a composite of many influences time-sharing their vehicles. All will lose their vehicles life in this process. It's a matter of how, when and most importantly for who, which means because of who we stand for.

-Rev 19:16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh ((Hebrew 3411 yrekah feminine of 'yarek' (3409); formally, the flank; but used only as a figure, the rear or recess= border, coast, part, quarter, side)) a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

There are no examples but this one for the usage of this word “thigh,” so I looked for Old Testament usage of the same English term and interestingly he suggests this name written on his thigh which is also “flank” or “side” among other options has two curious links that indicate his previous relationships with the individual he has given himself to, another aspect of the use of “thigh” as where warriors wore a badge of loyalty, where they also carried their sword. This is also the area Jehovah allowed Moses to touch him upon when he was on Mt. Sinai receiving the Commandments. It therefore is stating to whom He is loyal, who is his King of Kings and Lord of Lords, who “reared” Him into Next Level Membership and made him a King of Kings and Lord of Lords by his many tasks performed for him. And the usage of “side chamber” even goes back to when the Lord referred to as Elohim took a “side chamber” (said as rib) out of Adam's physical body to grow Eve's physical body from. Plus Jesus was stabbed in his “side” which was part of prophecy. All this brings together the commonness to Jesus and his Father, his Lord “God” (deity) to Moses and Jehovah of the same relationship to Adam with the same relationship to his Lord then again that were all part of this same individuals “rearing” in the earlier parts of the task which then makes some sense out of how Ti said that Do had served incarnate in the names, Adam, Enoch, Moses, Elijah and Jesus as the first five Next Level times of closeness. The sixth closeness was with his Father serving in the role of the undercover incarnate Two Witnesses and the Seventh and Last closeness as the return of the one who served as the Lamb in the name Jesus who is known to us as Do of Ti and Do.

This last stage referred to as the WinePress is shown in the end of Revelations chapter 14 that is the last period of time before recycling:

Rev 14:17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

Rev 14:18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

Rev 14:19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

Rev 14:20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

In the making of grape juice (wine) the skins of the grapes become waste. It is not the Next Level Crew who are doing the “treading under foot” except by setting up the circumstances in which humans and especially the human equivalent space aliens would choose to fulfill that role which is interesting that a translation of this “treadeth” is “to sting (as a scorpion) which then relates directly to Rev 9's original announcement of this time period where the space aliens are described as having tails that sting like a scorpion and kill a third of mankind. Of course the “third” can refer to the “third part” in which case it may be all of what's outside the USA which by this time has also been devastated. And the stinging may be more related to the way the space aliens and BEAST's misinformation mind is poison that results in a Soul death for those that have chose allegiance to the BEAST so were not protected by the Next Level so become “food” (DNA) but even literal food for the BEAST and their Space Alien handlers - needing their “blood” even to survive underground from.

Rev 9:3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

At the time during the Fifth Angels trumpet sounding these space aliens were only allowed to have power over those who were not sealed by God and then had their power for 5 affirmation periods (seals) (alternate translation to “months”) which did not include having the power to kill humans, that is until this sixth and seventh affirmation (seal) period.

-Rev 19:17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

-Rev 19:18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

It seems this is the same call to GATHER as we see expressed in Rev 16:14.

-Rev 19:19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

Do seems to refer to this event in Session four of the Beyond Human tapes as spacecrafts coming en mass by the thousands, bringing someone to show

themselves to have scars in their palms and feet and “flowing hair” and robes saying “peace on earth” and indicating they would solve all the problems on earth. He says this would NOT be Jesus and it wouldn't be a Representative from our Father's Kingdom. Some would buy into it though as being Jesus. There are many that are prime targets to believe him. It is a counterfeit and is one of the meanings of the IMAGE. I have wondered if it may even be a hologram that Ti and Do spoke about years before they compared to the Fatima sighting and others like it - calling them “tricks.” Do talks about some going with these Luciferian space aliens - perhaps they will take the “strong weeds,” from Our Father's point of view).

He talks about this as a harvest to where both the Next Level and the Space Aliens are coming in at different times to take their yield of fruit verses weeds into their spacecrafts. Do didn't know this would be viewable by whoever is alive in human vehicles at that time. It might be that many are dying because it's Souls that the Next Level harvests and likewise for the space aliens. It could seem like the result of a plague even. The prophecy indicates only those that give their allegiance to the BEAST lose their vehicles from the first of the 7 Angels pouring out their vials.

-Rev 19:20 And the beast was taken ((to squeeze, apprehended, caught, lay hand on)) and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Here is where the BEAST is slain:

Dan 7:11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

Dan 7:12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

This seems to relate to the time of Rev 19 when Do and Crew come back (but not incarnate again) but with their New physical vehicles and Do with the one dipped in blood, possibly the one he took with him having changed it over into a Next Level vehicle during his task incarnate in the name Jesus.

Dan 7:13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

Dan 7:14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

So the Luciferian space aliens seem to have a feast on the human DNA right before they are locked up again:

-Rev 19:21 And the remnant ((remaining humans)) were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

I believe these remaining (who were once under consideration to become Next Level students), after the BEAST and False Prophet are dissolved in the Lake of Fire could become physical “food” for the Luciferian Space Aliens though I don't know exactly to what degree. It may be as it has been, picking them up for their DNA and to become egg and sperm suppliers, among other usages as introduced in Rev 19:17-18 where the Space Aliens, depicted as “fowls” who “eat the flesh of kings and captains, mighty men, horses (humans prepped to serve as state leaders), flesh of all, free and bond, small and great.”

Given that prophecy has it's literal and figurative interpretations, it would be that humans literally become suppliers of biological agents these space aliens and their human counterparts know they will need to survive underground again. Considering how organ donation and blood donation and sperm and eggs and T- cells and hormones and such are already encouraged among humans to foster longevity for the living for their families or for the survival of mankind, this is all together possible that the Next Level is allowing this to happen so they can survive to be used again by the Next Level. The Next Level would not need them to do this. They just know they can make a positive out of their choices.

By this time, it might be that these space aliens will know they have no other choice but to flee underground. Up until this point they were trying to get humans to build their technology enough to where they could escape the



planet as there are plans to put a colony on the Moon and/or on Mars. Although G.W. Bush first announced that project around 2008 yet I've not heard of any effort to go to the Moon, but Mars has been talked about. Such a project was privatized through several companies. One is called "Space X" and they put the word out that they were looking for some to go to Mars which they set up a training programs for - to live together under close quarters for their stay there. It seems like a typical way the Luciferians foster a facsimili of the Next Level's "God Astronaut Training Program."

Note the Next Level is slaying the remaining, but the remaining don't seem to be those who have been showing their allegiance to Them as these wouldn't become flesh for the Space Alien (fowls) to fill themselves with. I suspect the slaying of these pertains to their physical vehicles and that Rev 16:17-21 describes the events of the 7<sup>th</sup> and last pouring out of vials that includes earthquake(s) that divide the U.S. into three parts falling all cities of nations and what the U.S. had become will be no more. This includes islands vanishing and mountains no longer found and great hail with hale stones that weigh about 90 pounds each - I guess like a meteor barrage.

By this time according to these prophecies it's not clear whether the Next Level will use Earth for another "Garden" (as now, though is nearly done) or, if they do, when it would become that new Garden or whether it would be used in a different way. Do discussed two options in Session 4 of the Beyond Human tapes talking about the Ages on Earth. He thought there was a "strong possibility" the earth, at the final end of this current age (that's ending as we speak) may be used as a Next Level Base for a period of time. It seemed to him a healing period would take place first regardless of whether it's used for a Base or as a new Garden again. If it was used for a Garden then there would be a "new Adam" (He said meant, 'beginning man, the first "plant"') and a "new Eve" with a "new Satan, of all things, someone to represent that same negative, to pull your eyes away from our Father's Kingdom," that is if our Father chooses to use the earth Garden in a planting that is like the one that is ending during the remaining years of this current age.

I recall it was 1975 when I heard Ti and Do first speak briefly about the earth possibly being used by the Next Level as a Base I didn't know how to think about it. They spoke a little about how the Next Level has all sorts of projects and that there were planets where human equivalent creatures were growing

who were not like earth humans as they didn't have the negative Luciferian presence. They said that on those places the Next Level could come and go and allow themselves to be seen by the earth's inhabitants because they wouldn't try to shoot them down or mistreat them. The Next Level vehicles can be harmed, although they don't die if a vehicle is harmed because they have become a graduate Soul, a soul being a container for Mind/Spirit - programming for certain functions, memories, etc.

## THE LUCIFERIAN SPACE ALIENS ARE LOCKED UP AGAIN

-Rev 20:1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

-Rev 20:2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

-Rev 20:3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season ((5550 chronos= time either long or short - from Greek mythological God of Time related to the planet Saturn)).

This “little season” could be described as a “little Saturn” period of time, since “chronos” is the Greek word for Saturn and Saturn is considered “Father time” and Ti and Do included Saturn in their first movie script they wrote in 1983-5, so it seems possible it could be about the length of the orbital period of Saturn around the sun, which is 29.5 years and would be a “little” time by Next Level standards while in relationship to the earth's measure.

Note that use of these mythological names isn't buying into all the mythologies as accurate depictions of reality in times past, but the part that could be relative might be in the primary meanings to the names of the “gods and goddesses” to provide us with clues for interpretation. One might think we don't need such interpretation, but for me that's not the point of doing it and considering it. All these prophecies have been provided by the Next Level for a reason and it appears that reason is for now, that time after the first fruit and Older Members have exited their incarnations. Showing more accuracy to these interpretations that I know I have not accomplished in many cases 100% as what they could be, still becomes something to consider closer to the truth than anything else so becomes a pivot point of our

judgment that the Next Level can use to separate each of us to our appropriate “box” for potential salvaging of our Soul for a future classroom after the recycling.

This “little season” is also referred to in Rev 6:11 as the time those who lost their lives in service to the Next Level were to “rest” while their fellow-servants and brethren are killed as was to be fulfilled. This was during the 5<sup>th</sup> Seal time. That would appear to all be happening in a 40 year period starting from the turn of the millennium, seemingly at the latest point being 2013 when the Next Level started giving a pattern of signs starting from about January to April with a big sign in August and September. These signs seemed to repeat every year thereafter. It would appear the 4<sup>th</sup> seal may be about 3 1/2 years long, said in Rev 13:5 as “forty two months,” where I have shown before how months from the Greek “men” also can refer to an affirmation period. Therefore that could be saying the 4<sup>th</sup> seal lasts throughout the 4<sup>th</sup> and the 5<sup>th</sup> seal affirmation periods which is also in total about 40 years time, the time of the “judgment hour.” Ti and Do did place significance to the way an “hour” in the Next Levels time frame would be about 40 years on earth, which was described in Peters letter as “...a day to the Lord is like 1000 years on earth.” Therefore the “little chronous (Saturn) noted during the 5<sup>th</sup> seal, if it was 29.5 years could be counting to the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> seal and end of the 40 years as each seal is an opportunity for the Next Level to choose to “save” more souls who have met their criteria for salvage from the recycling. Thus if this “little season” here is about 29.5 years. Along side this timing, one might consider the time of the 7<sup>th</sup> seal stated as “silence in heaven about the space of half an hour,” which in the time conversion format would be about 20 years.

-Rev 20:4 And I saw thrones ((to sit, a stately seat, power or a potentate - king)), and they sat ((are appointed)) upon them, and judgment ((decision making)) was given ((adventured (tasked with), bestowed)) unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded ((3990 pelekizo from plesso 4141 and plesso 4111= flatten out, pound (winepress?), fig. inflict with calamity, smite)) for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived ((2198 zao= to live, life(-time), (a-)live(-ly), quick)) and reigned ((king, to rule)) with Christ a thousand years.

At this juncture, showing those who give their lives by Standing for Ti and Do and/or because of rejecting giving their allegiance to the BEAST, I'm going to post a document I believe Do wrote, but didn't sign off on or include in Their "Purple Book" or on the Web Site. I got it from Rkkody's web site he had for a few years before he voluntarily left his vehicle. So it's not copyrighted nor published anywhere I'm aware of, but really shows the bottom lines to include Do's statements about there being Three Groups or Types or categories of people that the Next Level will advance to their next station rather than recycling their Souls or Spirits.

**TIME TO DIE FOR GOD**  
**or**  
**ARMAGEDDON - WHICH SIDE ARE YOU ON?**

We are at the end of an Age, or the end of another civilization. As was prophesied, this is the "judgment time" for all living creatures on or related to this planet – in other words, the time when "where we find ourselves," as result of our accumulated choices during our time here, determines our Judgment.

The choices of many will find them in a "mind set" that would see the above statements as "cultish," radical, and doomsdayish, to say the least, while others have chosen to seek mental nourishment that would have them suspect "Truth" in these statements. With little awareness of it, all of us at this time are finding ourselves aligning with others of common mind. This commonness becomes our mental preoccupation. Though subconscious, it takes the form of our determination or judgment of what is RIGHT or GOOD, or who is superior, or has been suppressed or wronged. Some are also preoccupied with racial supremacy, which religious concept is truly God's, and who presently represents the real 'Satan'."

There is a simple evolutionary procedure which applies to those who might leave or graduate from the human kingdom and enter the Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human (the Kingdom of Heaven Kingdom of God.) Periodically, The Kingdom Level Above Human sends one of its members "down" into the human kingdom (to incarnate into a human body) – one who has previously been taken through that evolutionary transition – to offer the knowledge to those who have been "picked" as possible recipients of that graduation information. This Representative of that Next Kingdom literally

takes those candidates through their weaning from the human world – assisting them in their actual separation or breaking of ties to their humanness, and helping them “graft” to Him as the Representative of the Next Level. Their final separation is the willful separation from their human body, when they have changed enough to identify as the spirit/mind/soul, ready to put on a biological body belonging to the Kingdom of Heaven. (This entering into their “glorified” or heavenly body takes place aboard a Next Level spacecraft, above the Earth's surface.)

At the close of an Age there are:

1. Some individuals who have connected with that Representative and separated from humanness enough to move into MEMBERSHIP in that Next Kingdom, and into a physical body belonging to that Kingdom Level Above Human;
2. Those who have not reached that degree of separation, but are aware of and believe the information that the Next Level Representative brought, and are separating to the degree of their capability.
3. Those who are compelled to separate, but who have not seen or consciously known of that Representative – His information or his presence.

These two latter groups will be taken into the keeping of the Next Level until they have a later chance at further separation and overcoming, and they are examples of the meaning of – “If you believe you will be saved.”

This bottom-lines at the point where the only ones who will NOT BE RECYCLED will be THOSE WHO HAVE OVERCOME UNDER THE REPRESENTATIVE'S TUTORSHIP; THOSE WHO HAVE KNOWN HIM AND ARE IN THE PROCESS OF OVERCOMING; and THOSE WHO HAVE HEARD HIS VOICE MENTALLY, BUT HAVE NOT CONNECTED WITH HIM CONSCIOUSLY.

These who have CONNECTED MENTALLY are driven, during this period, to go against the world – the systems, the socially and politically accepted “norms” – and are determined (as if they can't help themselves) to go to “God” or Allah, by any name, and to die in opposition to this world, or to simply leave it, even by their own hand if necessary – to “go to God” or His Son, according to whatever their religious backgrounds may have been. (For

this “End of the Age” task, this Representative and His Father have been closely relating to this civilization since the early 1970's – their thoughts have been in this atmosphere and “tappable” during this time.)

Some examples of those whose ideologies suggest that they have CONNECTED MENTALLY, cover a broad spectrum – from the Weavers at Ruby Ridge, the Branch Davidians at Waco, the Unabomber, the Order of the Solar Temple, Aum Shinri Kyo of Japan, the Freemen of Montana, to UFO believers, and others. Many like these are still in hiding, while others take the form of the patriot/militia movements, and countless groups that are simply rebelling from the system, the “norm,” and WANT TO GO TO GOD, OR LEAVE THIS CORRUPT WORLD, at any price.

To the groups and individuals mentioned above, and to this Representative who is writing this statement, the representatives of “this world” (the “socially acceptable” – faithful servants of the dominant religions and governments who seek for a future in this world) represent the OPPOSITION, the “Lower Forces,” or “Satan.” To the mainstream “acceptable” world, it seems that the religious zealots are “self-righteous,” imbalanced, and dangerous to society's “norm,” when in reality, those of the mainstream or accepted “norm” are the very ones who have no hesitation to judge or condemn those who are not like them – especially those who are preoccupied with God. They also have no hesitation to impose their ungodly ways and laws “of man” upon those of the rest of the world who are not like them – actively engaging in, or attempting to engage in the punishment or containment of those they would consider religious “radicals”. Examples of how this misplaced judgment is forced upon religious zealots as seen in how the authorities treated the Weavers at Ruby Ridge, David Koresh and the Branch Davidians at Waco, and the actions presently being taken against Saddam Hussein and Iraq.

The leadership of the world, in imposing man's laws, deceives and lies about the reasons for their actions, making it appear that they are humanitarian. They seldom expose their real motivations of greed and covetousness of what others have, that they feel they must have or remain in control of, in order to continue “saving the world” from what they would consider the “barbaric” or “radical” elements of humanity. These dominant forces are motivated by their own COUNTERFEIT “truth” supported by their COUNTERFEIT religions.

Some examples are: how the True God of the Jews has been replaced by a COUNTERFEIT “palatable” God who encourages “go and multiply” (family values), “peace on Earth,” and seek a global unity toward a Heaven on Earth; and how the True Christ or Jesus has been replaced by a COUNTERFEIT Jesus who lives “within your heart” and preaches the same, i.e., multiply, seek peace on Earth and unity toward the future of mankind.

To state it simply, in this “battle,” the servants of the ungodly side LIKE THIS WORLD and want to EXTEND THEIR LIFE IN IT at any cost – while the servants of the Godly side HAVE GROWN TO DESPISE THIS WORLD AND WANT TO LEAVE IT, looking for someone or something to offer them a way out – though some may be fearful of the unknown – still trusting that whatever is BEYOND must be better than what they have found here.

What mainstream society doesn't know is that, in fact, THERE IS A REAL PHYSICAL KINGDOM OF GOD from which everything of this world came. THAT KINGDOM STILL HAS COMPLETE POWER OVER THIS WORLD, though it has infrequently exercised it in the latter part of this civilization. However, WE ARE ABOUT TO SEE THAT POWER DRAMATICALLY EXERCISED – PHYSICALLY – NOW, AT THE CLOSE OF THIS AGE. The civilization doesn't seem to learn that man's laws and God's laws do not mix. Man's laws are structured to protect money, property ownership, and national and family interests, and religions have deteriorated to support these concepts/laws. God's laws have been reduced to being adhered to by only a few during the time one of His Representatives is present, though because we're at the End of the Age, the groups and individuals seen as religious radicals are also attempting to move closer to abiding by God's laws, and find themselves in irrevocable conflict with those who simply abide by man's laws.

THE ONLY TRUE GOD BY ANY NAME, ON ANY PLANET, IN ANY TIME, IN ANY COUNTRY, IN ANY RELIGION – ONLY WANTS HIS PROSPECTIVE CHILDREN TO DESIRE TO COME TO HIM AND TO HIS KINGDOM BY LEAVING OR GRADUATING FROM THE HUMAN KINGDOM WITH THE HELP OF HIS REPRESENTATIVE.

It seems that those of the socially acceptable mainstream unwittingly at times assist those they see as “radicals” in their goal of wanting to leave the human kingdom, by being instruments of their demise. Also, the feuds between

today's rival ethnic groups are accelerating the judgment of their desires, and the expediting of their end. When we judge others negatively, we are judged negatively, whether the rules of those we judge agree with ours or not. For a nation to condemn another nation or head of a nation because they believe they have a special connection with God, is out of their realm of judgment and is condemnable by the Next Level. The mainstream condemns as if they were sure that their God is the God of Heaven, for they openly mandate what is “right,” “wrong,” or proper concerning the conduct of individuals, groups, other nations, and their leaders.

Whether we like it or not, the Armageddon – The Mother of Holy Wars—has begun, and it will not cease until the plowing under is completed. It may be that the establishment liberates the “radicals” so that they may go “home,” and that the Angelic Armies of the Kingdom of Heaven will complete the spading under- the end of the Age. On which side are you? Will you go onto the keeping of the Next Level, or to dust return?

\*\*\* end of document \*\*\*

Continuing with the analysis of Rev 20:4...

- It doesn't seem the word “thrones” is best used here as it relates to the way it's used before this time as for God and the Lamb (Ti and Do), so I would choose “Seat of power.” I say this because at this point it wouldn't be referring to God and the Lamb, because They already have the authority to judge (make decisions about those they are tasked to minister to by whatever means), so these would be some of the recent graduate “saints,” the twelve in particular Jesus spoke about sitting on thrones to judge the twelve tribes of Israel:

Mat 19:28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

Ti and Do taught this is the way the Next Level worked; The Older Members give out tasks to their students so then those students gain more hands on experience that is actually a better interface with those coming up as there is not such a big gap between those who just graduated into Next Level membership.



In the setup for the third trimester task, the returning Saints (those who gave their lives in service to Jesus) finish their overcoming, having advanced it significantly when they separated from their human families and lifestyles, behaviors and ways and gave service to Jesus instructions that brought about their martyrdom for God - (something that people do nowadays for any old reason so is meaningless in general, which because of seems to have been part of the strategy that Ti and Do would say theirs “wasn't a martyr trip” and why Ti and Do thought they wouldn't need to lose their human vehicles to step on board the spacecraft). Rev 4:4 indicates the reward for those efforts was their receipt of “crowns of gold” which they also volunteered to “cast... before the throne” by sacrificing the Next Level physical bodies they would have each been awarded to serve Ti and Do on spacecrafts, that in so doing would contribute to their task that would yield them, upon graduation an Adult Membership in the Next Level to include an adult model physical vehicle to “wear” (wrap around their Soul body).

I believe this occurs throughout the “Hour of Judgment,” the approx. 40 year period that I suspect began from about 2003-2013 (40 years after Ti and Do started out in 1973) with about 3 1/2 years of start up time to begin in earnest by 2017. Do spoke and wrote about how those humans co-opted by the Luciferian space aliens were compared to what Jesus called the “tares” and were by their own choices assisting the Next Level's “gathering to be burned” by literally killing one another. Thus these who have graduated hold positions (seats) on/among, in the midst, on behalf of, the Throne as they were made “Kings and Priests” to reign over (Rev 5:10) for the benefit of those humans coming up in service to their Older Members, Ti and Do.

These would include all who graduated by being with Ti (until her exit of her vehicle in 1985) and Do and/or being with Do to their exit of their incarnations, giving all their heart, soul, mind and strength to Him (and his Older Member Ti whether they had a personal relationship with Ti or not, they would know Ti through Do). Rev 14 distinguishes between the “144 and a myriad of thousands” (perhaps 144,000 exactly) and those who are within that number but are separate from that group in some ways as they are referred to as the “Four Living Beings (not Beasts) and “Elders,” presumably the Twenty four (but could refer to more since in other instances twenty four is specified):

Rev 14:3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

These Sing Ti and Do's song (recognition of them and their prescription, process to overcome the human condition and graduate into the Next Level) and they are not compromising their love by having another “wife” - a spouse, but “wife” is in the context of how the LAMB is the bride, so all His students are his bride. It has nothing to do with gender as gender doesn't exist among Next Level members. And they also follow the Lamb (where, which, in what place (wherever), he goes. This is not possible if He is not incarnate as they won't know where he is if they are not with which also applies to when he is in his kingdom. So they must exit when he exits as well to qualify for this part of the graduation. Finally these are considered the First Fruits. They were “bought” by the Next Level (redeemed) from the among the human kingdom.

Rev 14:4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

It's interesting that in the next verse there is further description of them as if the Next Level is separating some from the First Fruit (Do's Type 1 group) and saying their requirement is that they “find, get, obtain, are found with” no characteristic of being a “decoy; trickster, someone who baits others or wiles (lure, enticing) them or employs craft, deceit, guile or subtlety. I can easily see how accepting the Mark of the Beast on one's hand and/or head and/or number and/or name or how one comes to worship the Image (spirituality and tricks with holograms, etc.) of the BEAST (Secret governments - new world order and appearance it portrays to the people that is totally deceitful and manipulating) would then be participating in their deceit so the Next Level would disqualify from saving that Soul.

In this view these just described would be in the first group that includes the 4 Living Being and the Elders, but there is a strong indication that during the 4<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> seal periods there are “fellowservants also and their brethren” (Rev 6:11) and that is clearly after the Two and 42 have exited their incarnations as it's during the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet sounding that they give their lives and are

promised “white robes” for doing so. We know that Do said that some of those among the 38 with him when they all exited would have to return to further overcome to receive an Adult Membership in the Next Level. Thus it may be that there are a number who could also qualify to receive a Next Level Student Level body and some elementary service on a spacecraft as well. It doesn't make sense to me that the Next Level would award some with a “white robe” and then put their soul into a “box” or “on ice” (not literally), the two ways Ti and Do spoke about the way the Next Level saves Souls. I would guess that a “white robe” may be of some equivalence to whatever physical vehicles Jesus disciples who gave their lives in service to Jesus got to wear. Plus this wouldn't seem to be applicable to only those who also had a personal relationship with Do, that is, the dropouts from 1977 or so on, which is when Ti and Do said those with them were “adopted” and given “ody” names and amounted to less than 70 students if I recall correctly. I'm saying that because in that same verse:

Rev 6:11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

it's stating “fellowservants (literally someone else who is performing service for Ti and Do) and their brethren - (a fellow human, which could mean fellow believer to some degree, perhaps in either of the two remaining “types” of humans who Do said could be “saved.”

Back to the last half of Rev 20:4 that is describing these “3 Types Do outlined”:

-Next it speaks of **Souls who were “flattened out, pounded (winepress?), fig. inflict with calamity, smitten,” less accurately translated to “beheaded”** which is only used in this one verse and in four other verses translated as beheaded from 607 apokephalizo used to describe what happened to John the Baptist while it's root is not at all limited to beheading as the form of death for these.

-**“they lived (are quickened) and reigned with Christ a thousand years”** - Since we have no indications those of Do's type 3 who never heard of Ti and Do but who didn't accept allegiance to the BEAST will be given Next Level

vehicles, this must mean that these are given the opportunity to incarnate into a physical human bodies prepared for them again to “stand up again in” (live) to gain further lessons from trying to take over by abiding by all the rules (reign) according to the last one who performed the Christing task (Do), but also may be geared to Jesus Christ's second trimester classroom behavior and way standards, (though not prohibiting those that seek to adopt Ti and Do's third trimester standards). The same Type 3 group would also not “reign with Christ” as in “rule or judge over others alongside Christ or one who has Overcome the human condition because they haven't yet earned that seat/position. By indicating the Ones sitting on the seat/throne are given that Judgment, I would think These who Do referred to as Older Members, pertaining to his graduate students would be the ones to administer the lesson plan to this overall group. I would say it could be like the Moses encampment in some ways but with greater interface between Next Level members in their Next Level vehicles in and out of the encampment in some limited way. Do indicated this was possible and even was a “strong possibility” and I would think it fit what Do called a “Next Level Base” more than a “garden” though it could be a predecessor to a new Garden experiment.

The “living” again towards LIFE and abiding by the Christ's rules (reign) seems to take place during the time of the thousand years time when the Luciferian Space Aliens are once again locked up in their underground and/or undersea prison. This would afford Souls to build strength in a less pressured environment. Ti and Do always said their coming and the fact that the Luciferians were assigned to be our Adversary (which they choose to be anyway) was to help us experience an “accelerated growth” “classroom.” They also said that there are other types of classrooms.

-Rev 20:5 But ((1161 de= also, moreover, now)) the rest ((remaining ones, other, which remain, remnant, residue)) of the dead ((nekros from nekus (a corpse))) lived ((anazao= to recover life, (be a-)live again, revive)) not again ((anazao= to recover life, (be a-)live again, revive)) until ((even (until, unto), (as) far (as), how long, (un-)til(-l), (hither-, un-, up) to, while(-s).)) the thousand years (were) finished ((teleo= to end, complete, fill up, perform)). This ((3778 houtos= such as, hearof, **the same**, (it was that), which, who)) (is the) first ((4413 protos contracted superlative of pro 4253= foremost (in time, place, order or importance), before, beginning, best, chief(-est), first (of all), former)) resurrection ((anastasis= a standing up again)).

So the way I would word this would not break it up into two sentences since there was no such punctuation in the Greek manuscripts and would not ignore how “life” was used twice so I'd rewrite it to:

“Also the remaining dead (humans) do not Revive Life to (Next Level) LIFE until the thousand years completes the same who FIRST “stood up again” (resurrection).

To Do, Resurrection meant - a Soul (the body that grows by receiving Holy Mind/Spirit by abiding by the lesson plan from their incarnate Older Member) who thus had life, having been at the least “saved on ice (so to speak)” after having lessons in a human vehicle awakening to get their Mind into a new human vehicle provided to them during the time of an Older Members incarnate presence. In Do and Crew's video tape series, Beyond Human - The Last Call, in Session 3 of 12 he talks about the First Resurrection as taking a “dead worthless plant” into LIFE by getting their Next Level Mind, true information, behavior and ways, contained in their Soul container into that otherwise dead plant. (The plant is dead because without Next Level mind in it, it is destined to function off it's genes and lower force influences and then die with no future.) When Do began to talk about this his student body was mostly secure in their commitment to He and Ti so They were the First to Resurrect - bring a dead human body into Life, finally by adhering to their instructions to leave their human bodies behind, trusting their Soul body would rise up into a Next Level spacecraft where it would be moved into a Next Level MADE body appropriate to each students capacity.

Do then expressed that those watching the Beyond Human tapes who believed Do was their Older Member and sought to engage their overcoming process would be in their Second Resurrection, that is second in two ways - because they were also returning Souls who had their start in a human vehicle before, which was the reason what Do was saying made sense to them and because they were the recipients of the Second Offering of the truth, starting in the early 1990's as “Jesus” return (in quotes because it's not the same vehicle named Jesus that returns- it's the Older Member who was incarnate in that vehicle named Jesus who returns) which even continues to this time.

Some Christian speaker/writers say the second resurrection is the raising to physical life of those who rejected Jesus being raised to their damnation

because of their choices, but they fail to actually examine the meaning of the term as “to stand up again” which refers to coming into a new leaf on the human genetic tree, like Do said and bringing it to either life by connecting with Ti and Do's information that yields life when applied or bringing it to death by not connecting with the truth so being recycled in the lake of fire.

So the first group were “souls,” which is rooted in their last vehicle having received “breath” - as in the “breath of life,” a “Soul deposit” shown in Genesis as given to the Next Level MADE, (perhaps a student model), physical vehicle, named Adam (for example), that made him a “living Soul,” (because he then had the capacity to LIVE (change that body into an Adult Next Level Member) by overcoming the influence of the Luciferian Space Alien deceiver (hisser/serpent) by abiding by his Older Member's instructions, behaviors and ways to please the Older Member.

Breath is equal to spirit which is equal to mind and coming from the Next Level Older Members is “holy (pure) Mind/Spirit”) as opposed to human mind which is Luciferian Space Alien driven by the misinformation they feed humans, but which becomes the catalyst to overcome.

Thus those humans who are said to be “dead,” having never received that Soul container or never “sprouted” that seed, who are therefore according to the Next Level still dead to any future Next Level membership, are given another chance to grow and thus “live,” though it would be after the 1000 years while the Souls (who were not considered dead) were seemingly incarnating into human vehicles to learn lessons by ABIDING BY THE RULES/INSTRUCTIONS (reign) of Christ - (the Older Members who provide the WAY, the TRUTH and the LIFE as the example to overcome the human mammalian evolutionary kingdom, which is the Christing process). It seems altogether possible that this time period spoken of as the Souls “reigning with Christ” may be a task for the FIRST fruit graduates to monitor and manage on behalf of Their Older Members, probably the new Younger Members of the Next Level who were given that task of certain decision making (judgment) having been in the positions of the Four Living Beings and/or those counted as the Twelve Pillars of the Temple New Jerusalem and their crew of the remaining of the Twenty Four (or more) Elders and any on their crews (that could be the remainder of the difference between 42 and 28).

-Rev 20:6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part ((privilege, course, allotment,

delegation)) in the first ((foremost, before, beginning, best, chief, former)) resurrection ((standing up again)): on such the second death hath, no power, but they shall be priests ((2409 hierous= + (high) priest)) of God (([The Father/Jehovah])) and of Christ (([Lamb/Jesus])), and shall reign ((rule, abide by his instructions)) with ((according to)) him a thousand years.

So the ones who are still in a “dead condition” until they have another chance to “rise to Life” are not assured they won't be recycled. Plus it's interesting how those in that FIRST Rising Up to Life - (awakening in a human vehicle to the Older Members “process” they can choose to embrace to result in gaining Next Level Life) are described as “priests” which may be not unlike the way the Levites in Jehovah/Moses student body served as “priests” - as “helpers” Ti and Do probably would have referred to them as - to administer their Older Members instructions on the ground, in the encampment of the saints as it states later.

-Rev 20:7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

According to Rev 20:3 Satan is then loosed out of his prison for a “little (least, small, less, short, brief, little rank of influence) time (season).” Given that “season” here is from the Greek word Chronos (and can be shown to be related to Kronos) as a “child” of Zeus aka Zas and thus Saturn aka “Father Time,” this “little time” could be as little as a Saturn orbit of the sun calculated to be about 29.5 earth years or could be a longer period in which time the Luciferians:

-Rev 20:8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog, and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

-Rev 20:9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed ((surrounded)) the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

As described in section **IV.F.2. THE GATHERING AT ARMAGEDDON**, the Camp of the Saints seems to be a triangular area Ti and Do once outlined that I only recall part of that I think included Magdalena, Manzano and Mountaineer areas in New Mexico. Manzano but certainly could include a much broader area.

The “beloved city” would be both an indication of a people and a larger geographical area and by the records in the Old Testament would be the New Jerusalem on the refurbished earth with it's “heavenly counterpart” being a new spacecraft that is described as 1360 miles square hovering over the area of the earth that the “meek” have inherited (as Jesus said would happen).

Thus this “camp of the saints” and the “beloved city” may become a type of new nation comprised from all the ethnicities that were in the U.S. when the Next Level issued the events that caused the kings, etc. to flee into their mountain hideaways and the destruction of the U.S. as a nation in the 7<sup>th</sup> Vial's pouring out and in Rev 18 and 19 when the BEAST and False Prophet are cast into the Lake of Fire, it seems before this 1000 years begins.

I've had to wonder when I saw many American Indian tribes descend upon the area where the North Dakota pipeline is being built, trying to stop that pipeline, saying it will threaten to pollute their water when it is planned to go under the Missouri river, whether that too was a Next Level stimulated “gathering.” They have set up camp and are surrounded by militaristic private police forces from all over and there have been many arrests and use of pepper spray and rubber bullets and manhandling tactics and even provocateurs with weapons but the people have maintained their peaceful protective effort they call “Standing Rock.” It reminds me of when Jesus said that the “meek shall inherit the earth.” The Next Level can stimulate the motivation for such movements just by desiring it for those they see as doing the best they can to live by Next Level ways. Considering how water is not the prime way the Next Level will destroy the earth or the areas of the earth they most want to spade under, actually being away from the mountains and forests will be a good thing, which is also the case with Magdalena and Manzano and Mountaineer relatively speaking. It's the mountains where the kings of the earth are running to hide within. How convenient to then make those mountains fall down and/or fill with lava when it's time to recycle them.

Though there are “signs” up until this time, through “waves roaring” (Luk 21:25), large tsunami's and hurricane's, water is not the primary way the Next Level performs the spading. It's by fire in all it's forms - drought and volcanic activity and humans with their war, with fires as the heat of passions - unbridled anger, jealousy, envy and through lusts and a shaking down of the



mountains. Where prophecy indicates that “every island fled away” that could mean they were submerged but perhaps not from the sea overtaking them like from a tsunami, but because an island is like a little mountain rise and it will be shook down as it's indicated that “mountains were not found.”

We certainly have seen how the forests fires have raged in the U.S. western states and as of this fall of 2016 throughout the south east as well as most of the U.S. has been experiencing drought. It's interesting how humans want to take credit for it and have people believe they can fix it by using less carbon fuels. These are people that apparently have no idea how small they are with their technologies that produce heat compared to the Next Levels systems - Sun, Volcano's, other internal heat sources. But the times are such that humans often without any recognition of even the existence of the Next Level are also thinking earthquakes are human stimulated, like with HAARP and from fracing and underground drilling and underground city building. No doubt some of that activity can stimulate quaking but most and especially the large ones have nothing to do with human activity.

It could be that the Next Level will preserve certain areas where people more in tune with Them in whatever ways, in whatever terms might gravitate which would be the Next Level way to “gather” people, like I've been suggesting about that Magdalena - Manzano - Mountaineer area of New Mexico. Manzano is the closest little town near to where Do and Crew began to build what they called their “Monastery Fortress” (main building being an **earthship** design) that had in it's plans a **lookout tower** and where they slept in bunk houses (barracks as soldiers of the Lord) (designed originally as a boy scout **camp** used before They bought it) and a “pharmacy” (I would make an educated guess to be a largely naturopathic one).

From the definitions given for “camp” in Rev 20:9 it's very interesting to look very much like this “camp of the saints” is very NEAR, BESIDE, IN THE VICINITY OF, ABOVE where the Luciferian Space Aliens (dragon and his angels) are once again THROWN and thus CAST INTO for their ETERNAL PUNISHMENT (in the lake of fire) as a result of the final battle:

3925 preambles from a compound of para 3844\* and emballo 1685\*\*; a throwing in beside (juxtaposition), i.e. (specially), battle-array, encampment or barracks (tower Antonia)= army, camp, castle.

\*3844 para a primary preposition; formally, near; i.e. (with genitive case) from beside (literally or as a figure), (with dative case) at (or in) the vicinity of (objectively or subjectively), (with accusative case) to the proximity with (local (especially beyond or opposed to) or causal (on account of))= above, against, among, at, before, by, contrary to, X friend, from, + give (such things as they), + that (she) had, X his, in, more than, nigh unto, (out) of, past, save, side...by, in the sight of, than, (there-)fore, with. In compounds it retains the same variety of application.

\*\*1685 emballo from en 1722 and ballo 906; to throw on, i.e. (as a figure) subject to (eternal punishment)= cast into.

It's no secret that among locations where there was said to be interface between humans and these Luciferian space aliens, New Mexico is most noted. President Dwight G. Eisenhower was reported to have met with space aliens on several occasions. Perhaps the first meeting was reported to have occurred in February of 1954 while he was reported to be on vacation in Palm Springs, CA. The aliens were "Nordic" in appearance, tall and grey skinned looking and one report was that they had large noses so were called the "big nose grays." It was reported that there was an agreement that these aliens would provide the U.S. with their space craft technology if the U.S. would not interfere with their abductions of humans. This or one or more of these meetings were reported to take place at Holloman Air Force base which is six miles southwest of the central business district of Alamogordo, NM.

Then there was an alleged underground base said to be near Dulce, New Mexico - in the northeast corner of the state that was said to be a number of levels beneath the surface and that on the upper levels were controlled by earth humans while the lower levels were under the control of human equivalent space aliens, all of whom are Luciferian because Do said that all were Souls that became renegades against the Next Level and engaged in hybridization of new physical bodies to operate through. It was said that in 1979 there was a type of "altercation" between the humans and the space aliens and a number of mostly humans were killed and that soured their relationship.

There was also reports of a man named Paul Benowitz who was said to be a scientist who got involved in the UFO/Space Alien phenomena starting around 1979-1980 that involved a number of people like Dr. Leo Sprinkle

(psychologist/hypnotherapist of alien abduction claimants - one in particular who indicated being taken to the underground Dulce, NM base in which she saw “vats” of human organs and said the aliens were implanting devices into abductees to track them and manipulate them) and Linda Moulten Howe (cattle abduction phenomena), generals, senators and other researchers. He had amassed a great deal of video footage of spacecraft lights around the Manzano mountain range and in relationship to Kirtland AFB south of Albuquerque, NM. He had also allegedly developed technology to intercept radio transmissions between space aliens and their abductees. This is most interesting because of how Do said years later that the aliens could beam down to humans messages, even en masse to keep them asleep and addicted to their human behaviors - sexuality being a big one that reduces one's common sense to thus see and understand more of what's real.

Thinking of this indication of the Space Aliens being near to the **Camp of the Saints** and possibly to the **Beloved City** brings into focus the way Sante Fe, NM, in it's outskirts in Los Alamos and the Sandia National Laboratory and Phillips Laboratory, both of which conduct ultra-top-secret government research, together with these other AFB locations make a pretty strong case as being a space alien stronghold that is mostly underground so may very well be where these same Luciferian space aliens are cast into again that puts them “**near, beside, in the vicinity of**” the “**camp of the saints**” in Manzano, in between these two areas to the north and south in New Mexico. Wouldn't that be convenient for the Next Level to have them close by to one another so they could be preserved, with the Luciferian under ground to be used again and the saved humans above the ground. I've then imagined if the Next Level wanted to start a new “garden” with a New Adam as Do said would happen if it was to become a new Garden would be equip with the New Satan as well in the same vicinity to set up the testing criteria again.

This flocking together seems to be comprised in part of all those SOULS who once in human vehicles “Stood for Ti and Do” during this tribulation period from about 2017 to 2021, especially, and were “subdued/overcome” by the BEAST as described in Rev 13:5-7. The time frame mentioned there was “forty two months” which are the same words used in Rev 11:2 that seemed to depict the the time when those in the FIRST fruit harvest were “tread on foot” through the “temple” area, the location where Ti and Do and Crew took human vehicles to “dwell” west of the Mississippi river, primarily in the

southwestern states. In that depiction they were not going to focus on the “court” area which I believe is east of the Mississippi river and the northern states and into Canada and potentially other English speaking areas of the world. Yet, during these years would then be the time to stand for Ti and Do in these courtyard areas that are actually all more populated with staunch Christians as opposed to the west that is mostly populated by people who have come out of Christianity, though have often entrenched into another religion or spiritual practice, often related to Buddhism. I suspect those in the west are mostly now “overripe” for harvest-ability, but I could be wrong and of course there are always some in every camp that can still come out of that camp to see the ultimate truth in Ti and Do's teachings.

Just like seemed likely in Rev 11:2, largely because of that wording of “forty two months” where the Greek “men” translated in both of these verses to “months” can also be translated to A PERIOD OF AFFIRMATION that I don't believe is coincidental. If it was meant to be 1260 days in both cases why not say it that way, as that was how the same period was described for the Two Witnesses to prophesy. Ti and Do didn't need to affirm to the Next Level Older Members anything. They already were Older Members in the Next Level.

But since it was said differently, the reason could seem to be that there are 42 students making their affirmation during the 4<sup>th</sup> seal time period just like there ended up being 42 who laid down their lives with and in service to Do, (and Ti) as their affirmation, which is the same thing as upholding their “covenant” (Rev 6:2 “bow,” as in rainbow and actually there having to do with being born).

It's interesting with this perspective that  $42 + 42 = 84$ , which just so happens is quite close to the number of students Jesus sent out or had in his group, listed as “70” (which goes back to the Moses first trimester classroom when Jehovah gave Moses an instruction to appoint 70 elders of the tribes to perform certain functions). Those 70 Jesus students were it seems in addition to the 12 who were traveling with Jesus, thus equaling 82 plus John the Baptist, who was also part of that overall crew.” I suspect he was the same Soul who had been serving with Moses, appointed by Jehovah in the vehicle named Aaron and the equivalent to Miriam might then be Mary Magdalene which brings the total to 84 that rounds out the entire crew. It would seem

this second group of 42 have the potential to make the equivalent grade to some of the first 42, as Do said some in his group he thought would have to return to finish their overcoming as I suspect would this second group of 42 as one can not graduate into adult Next Level Membership without being in the physical presence of our Older Members to lead us through each particular “birth canal.”

Now this is not to say this is the limit of believers/graduates, because during this same 42 month time period of their AFFIRMATION, which also is part of the meaning of each SEAL that includes staged opening of the “book” for different ones, anyone can give it their best shot. The BOOK refers to the combined two parts with the FIRST part written from the INSIDE (by Do and Crew - still available today in August of 2016 as a free download on Heavensgate.com and the LAST part, said as the BACKSIDE is written AFTER the FIRST Harvest and refers to the historic records - again the time period BEHIND the FIRST FRONTSIDE which seem to be shown in this writing effort. There will be many who awaken more to believing in Ti and Do through both sides of the BOOK who when it dawns on them could “hit the deck running to connect with Ti and Do and Stand in defense of Them, which will also be standing for the real Jesus teachings and in that process some will lose their human lives to (as shown in the next two SEALS (5 and 6) where they also receive their just reward for their SELF sacrifice, showing the Next Level they are their “sons of God” who will be led to the living fountain that will result in their graduation from the human kingdom to adult membership in the Next Level.

All these who GIVE THEIR LIVES IN THE SERVICE PROVIDED, (not some other idea of what is service) - that of giving witness testimony to what Ti and Do taught may receive a Next Level made vehicle at some point and literally dwell with Do (and possibly to some degree, Ti) and the FIRST Graduates on board part of the New Jerusalem spacecraft during the time after both the earth and the area called the First “heaven” are renewed.

Another view of this time period seemingly starting before the 1000 years is described in Revelations chapter 7. This is set to the time during the end of the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal time period, that seems to be before the Angel pours out their 7<sup>th</sup> Vial (plagues/calamities) in Rev 16:17-21, because it's that Vial's pouring out that results in the division of the U.S. into three parts, and causes the “cities

of nations” to fall and causes “islands to flee away” and “mountains to no longer be found” because of the greatest earthquakes seen to date and follows that with a great amount and size of “hail stones” (that each weigh about 90 pounds each). Since Rev 7:3 indicates that the sealing of the 144,000 needs to take place BEFORE “hurting... the earth, (and it's remaining humans), nor the sea nor the trees,” (all indications of their literal interpretation) because and those Vial operations certainly would “hurt” these three parts of the planet, the sealing of the 144,000, as described in Rev 7:4-8, must happen before that “hurting” is accomplished. If this 144,000 number was speaking of Souls alone, then harming the earth would have no affect on them so why put it off. Therefore these seem to be human vehicles who do have “Soul” deposits, which is why they are described as “sealed servants of our God in their foreheads” as even if they never heard of Ti and Do, they were in their way abiding by God's laws, which is a service to God, no matter how they refer to God. For instance perhaps many of the American Indians who speak of the Great Spirit are serving the One True God. The Elders of the Sioux tribe that were met by a reported 2000 U.S. Veterans in their Dakota Access Pipeline fight to save the Missouri river water from spills that are bound to happen, told the veterans not to intimidate or fight against the police and National guard but to just help those who were manning the barricades and being hit with pepper spray and tear gas and water canons in 26 degree Fahrenheit temperatures and rubber bullets and concussion grenades. To me that is Standing for God's laws to not return violence with violence. And these were fighting against the U.S. BEAST and the tribal leaders were actually offered over a billion dollars for their land, I heard reported, but wouldn't take it.

Putting a SEAL on these 144,000 saves their Souls from the “second death”, (that is, when they lose their physical vehicles) and seems to depict what Do called the Third Group of those who would be salvaged from the recycling who don't even know about Ti and Do. These I believe would be who Do referred to as being, “put on ice (not literally).” and would have another chance to grow towards Next Level membership after the recycling.

The Second Group are those who did recognize Do as their Older Member and who did begin their separation from humanness and their Overcoming Metamorphosis that included Standing for Ti and Do in particular and facing losing their human vehicles life because of. These are described as a

multitude who came through the Great Tribulation - time of great trouble and affliction (and of course also didn't give their allegiance to the BEASTS. These are described as not only being "sealed" but as having "washed their robes" - in other words, cleaned their human vehicles behavior as described in Rev 14:4-5.

-Rev 7:15 Therefore are they before ((in the face or presence or sight of)) the throne ((seat)) of God, and serve ((a hired menial [perhaps what Do called "elementary service" like what the Luciferians had as "watchers" (observers) before they fell and renegaded from the Next Level and that service])) him day and night in his temple ((dwelling)): and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

Note there is no "temple" in the New Jerusalem spacecraft, (Rev 21:22), therefore this designated "temple" is referring to that multitude as a group and/or in a particular area and I presume having some type of physical vehicle as otherwise, since these have not yet graduated, since I never heard Ti and Do talk about service in the Next Level without having a physical vehicle it's possible they are awarded with what I call a Student Model Next Level vehicle, in a sense replacing those who became the Luciferian fallen angels, which Ti and Do did indicate in the Blackhawk tapes some would be rising up to.

In Rev 20:4 during the 1000 years when the Luciferian space aliens are once again locked up in the depths (beneath the earth and/or sea), it speaks of the "souls" (thus those without bodies at that time) who had been "beheaded (cut down, slain, killed, separated from their human vehicles (Greek apokteino), aka harvested) for the witness of Jesus," which would seem to mean, literally having a human vehicle during the time Jesus was incarnate as one of his disciples who were with him, perhaps as the 70 and/or "Standing in support of Him" after he left and losing their vehicles life at that time because of their taking that Stand. That wouldn't seem to include the 4 Living Beings or the 24 Elders as they had exited the human vehicles they "borrowed" by dying themselves with Ti and Do and were in receipt of new physical vehicles grown for them ("clothed in fine linen, white and clean") when they returned in spacecrafts ("white horses"), as shown in Rev 19:14, to participate in the deciding ("judgment") task of sorting - pulling up the tares, etc. which is indicated takes place by the time of the 1000 years that the Luciferians are

once again locked up when these “reigned with Christ a thousand years.”

This time describing their being with the most recently “anointed” (Christ) who was last incarnate in the vehicle named “Do,” but who now only has a name his crew-member's know is also shown in Rev 19:12. It also states in Rev 20:4 that these who were beheaded (killed) for the witness of Jesus were also killed for the Word of God. Since Jesus was described as the “Word of God” - it's not like the Next Level to repeat that same event depiction in a different way unless it's meant to be understood in a different way, which I suggest is saying they had “died their vehicles twice,” once while testifying to all Jesus said (His Words) and did and then during the recent time of great tribulation as shown starting with and/or immediately after the 4<sup>th</sup> Seal opening but certainly by the time of the 5<sup>th</sup> Seal opening and affirmation period - dying again but this time for the most current manifestation of the “Word of God,” that which Ti and Do and Crew said and did.

Giving testimony to what Jesus actually taught was all about recognizing, that to make application to his team, one must separate from their human roots, mostly anyone and everyone who would try to hold you back from giving your all to your Older Member's service, and from human addictions, the foremost of which is to all forms and degrees of human sexuality, etc. This is because becoming a Member of the Next Level means grafting to a new family tree as Jesus also taught and aborting all sexual thoughts and behaviors is needed because there is no sexuality among Next Level members so one must cease keeping that programming alive in our heads because the content of our Mind must become compatible with the new Next Level vehicle each graduate receives.

This is what is meant by one needing to give all their love, (heart, mind, Soul and strength) to the Lord, to include one's human life (in all ways it entails) which directly would mean the same kinds of things Jesus taught and demonstrated but would extend to testifying, referred to by Do and Crew as **STANDING FOR TI AND DO** and defending everything about them and how they were the current representatives from the Kingdom who created all the life forms and how Do evidenced being the incarnate return of the same Soul who was in the vehicle named Jesus.

However like we just described from Rev 7, this Rev 20:4 verse also included those who had perhaps never heard of Ti and Do but who and/or those who



may not have been a disciple of Jesus who gave their lives for him then, but who had still separated from their humanness in their own ways by not worshiping (serving, working for) the BEAST equivalent in their day The Roman govt and it's false idol IMAGES (what Ti called “copies” of what the Kingdom of God taught and did, as seen in their various religions.

Thus all these Souls then “lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years” where “live” is the animating force, having the provision of a physical biological vehicle of some kind in which to function in the dense physical world. I don't think “Reigning with Christ” means “Ruling alongside Jesus” as that translation could imply because it's the vehicles they are going to “live through” - use to further their overcoming that is what will be the “foundation of power of Christing (overcoming the human kingdom)” that is “with” (accompanied by some who had become Christs - had overcome the human kingdom, which may be a circumstance similar to the Moses encampment. It seems the Member of the Next Level who served in the vehicle named Moses was a Christ, having according to Ti been incarnate before then in the vehicle named Enoch who “walked with God” and was “taken,” thus did not die to go to Heaven. Remember how Jesus said only those who came from the Next Level could ascend into the Next Level.

John 3:13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in ((with)) heaven.

Aaron was likely a Student Soul who had come a long way in his “Christing” process. I only say that as a comparison that they may be living outdoors in temporary shelters with no infrastructure or government, and may have regular interface with any number of those who had “overcome” which would be any of the 4 Living Beings and/or 24 Elders, possibly visible to and/or walking among them at times with these Souls who would be in Next Level grown vehicles.

I say this because of:

Rev 19:4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down ((falling, alighted, flying)) and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

Here they “fell down” or said as alighted or fly down and serve. This is said

after the “great whore” (America - all those who constitute the BEAST) is said to have been judged in verses Rev 19:1-3.

This next verse implies the 4 Living Beings and the 24 Elders are part of the throne. We know they work for the throne and are considered kings having overcome and graduated in 1997 but the throne was always spoken of as God or that Lamb sitting on it, which this doesn't change but shows these are acting as one Mind in the tasks on the throne:

Rev 19:5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

Rev 19:6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

So here is yet another show of a “great multitude” “small and great” serving. Again this is very akin to the Three Groups of Individuals Do said would be “saved from the recycling.” First, those who had given their all to the incarnate REP - Do (whether they completed their metamorphosis, overcoming, Christing or not) as “great,” Second, those who recognized the REP and began their separation from the human kingdom and began their metamorphosis but had weaknesses so needed more work, and Third those who never knew of the REP but had separated from their humanness in their own way - seemingly by not aligning with the BEAST to receive it's mark or work for it's Image (Spirituality and/or even a Luciferian stimulated Hologram like Fatima), etc, those that might be under the general type called “small.”

Thus these seem to represent a community - a tribe of vehicles in different grades in the Next Level's school able to interface with the Souls who were a match for those vehicles in their schooling. It could even be describing a new classroom where they could learn to form a stronger bond with their Older Member.

This next verses indicate this group will, in their future, have no hunger or thirst nor sun light nor heat so they must be in the presence of, the Holy City New Jerusalem that is the only indication of a Next Level craft “dwelling with men” which is confirmed as taking place after the seven plagues (vials) are poured out completely (fulfilled) on earth in Rev 15:8.

Rev 15:8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

That completion of these seven Vials (plagues) is shown here, saying “it is done”:

Rev 16:17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice ((through the idea of disclosure, sound, tone, sound of uttered words, speech, language, tongue)) out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

These next depictions of “voices, etc.” don't indicate they are coming from the Next Level as communication but do seem to match the next prophecy that would seem to be the start of a repeated cycle with the trumpets sounding again, which could very well mean the start of the next classroom will occur after/during that 1000 years. In this case the “half hour” may be reflective of about 20 years time without any disclosures, while also resembling the start of a “little season” when Lucifer is locked up followed by a little season when Luciferian space aliens are allowed to once again gather humans for their last battle as shown in the Magdalena, NM vicinity. Note in Rev 8:5 the same order of statements re: voices, thunderings and lightnings and an earthquake. As I interpreted in the first attempt to understand this same verse this could be an earthquake in the same area that was called the New Madrid fault line.

Rev 16:18 And there were voices ((disclosure, noise, sound, voice)) and thunders ((roar)), and lightnings ((bright shining)); and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

The Great City is the USA, referred to as the “woman,” America, the Mystery Babylon and the Secret U.S. New World Order government aka the BEAST whose territory in the continental U.S. is divided into three parts:

Rev 16:19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations ((ethnicities, gentiles - [European cities and/or cities all over the planet])) fell: and great Babylon (([the Secret (mystery) Govt of the BEAST])) came in remembrance ((to stay, to handle or squeeze, to chew,

gnaw as a fixture in mind, a recollection, punishment)) before God, to give unto her the cup ((lot, or fate)) of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

Rev 16:20 And every island fled away ((ran away, shunned, vanished, escaped)), and the mountains were ((find, get, obtain, perceive, see)) not ((negative, unworthy, without)) found ((find, get, obtain, perceive, see)).

This appears similar, to Rev 6:14:”..and every mountain and island were moved out of their places,”, which at that time during the start of the Sixth Seal would seem to be a stage of proving humans with more evidence of the Next Level so they might still change their mind from who they give their allegiance to whereas in this Rev 16 time it's at the very end of the period decribed as the last vial being poured out that then includes:

Rev 16:21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

And the same sequence of events is shown:

Rev 11:19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

These events usher in the bringing about of the new earth that includes the new 144,000 “tribe of overcomers” who were sealed during this sixth seal time - Souls who would be given their next step towards graduation, it seems, after the Luciferian space aliens are let out again because that's when the testing for the new civilization seems to start again.

-Rev 7:16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

Again this is projecting the future for these that seems to be shown in more detail by:

Rev 21:1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no ((3756 ou= no negative, unworthy man)) more ((2089 eti= further, hereafter, “yet,” still (of time or degree), after that)) sea ((2281 thalassa= probably prolonged from hals 251=

salt; the sea.

There are no clear indications that all the literal seas (oceans, seas (Galilee, Mediterranean, black/dead, Caspian)) are vanished. There are indications all living creatures in the sea die - being turned to blood and I imagine that can include certain of the Luciferian Space Aliens who may have their spacecrafts and/or bases under the sea as indicated:

Isa 27:1 In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

Plus the wicked are compared to a troubled sea:

Isa 57:20 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

In Rev 20:13 during the judgment of the dead it was recorded that the “sea gave up the dead which were in it.”

Plus we know that the BEAST rose up from out of the sea in rev 13:1 which was powered by the Luciferian Space Aliens in rev 13:4, confirmed by:

Dan 7:2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

Dan 7:3 And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

The Great Sea could be generally referring to the human kingdom with great also being translated to “big” and/or it can refer to certain bodies of literal water. In Daniels time the Mediterranean Sea was considered to be a “Great Sea” but I can't imagine all the bodies of water being in that category yet as with most all prophecy there could be a specific meaning intended for the fulfillment of prophecy. In that case I would suggest the Mediterranean is a “great sea” given it's the most immediately accessible and largest body of water in the vicinity where the Next Level started the current civilizational experiment and sent Their incarnate Representative to who was incarnate in the name Jesus. And following that thinking to where the U.S. mainland became the next location for the Next Level's staging of the Third Trimester and subsequent lesson plans, there is the “Great Salt Lake” and the “Great

Lakes” in between Canada and the U.S. that may be the “sea” or “seas” referenced in prophecy.

In Rev 16:3 when the second angel pours out their vial on the sea it becomes the blood of the dead and “every living (breathing) creature in the sea dies.

Thus this verse's use of sea may be specific to the Mediterranean sea's drying up or being turned to blood by volcanic activity that makes it a sea of glass - molten glass as in other verses the Members of the Next Level are shown as standing on a sea of glass which can be showing how they conquered “hell” that encapsulates the presence of the lower forces that previously, and still could be finding their safe harbor in or under the sea and/or under the earth under the sea - in other words having a sea entrance perhaps, as Isaiah's prophecy can indicate.

Since prophecy indicated those who are responsible for killing the prophets and persecuting the Next Level's chosen vehicles that provided the lesson ground for returning Souls in their various “trimesters” toward their “spirit birth” - even grades in school as Ti and Do first compared the Next Level “process” to, the sea that is said to be no more could be literal or speaking of certain seas and/or parts of what we currently call seas - even entire oceans. For instance, today's science community seems to agree that the western U.S. shows a great deal of evidence of once being under water. It would not be far fetched to consider that the Next Level terraform the planets they make into “gardens.” For instance if they stimulate enough volcanic activity in the middle of a great lake or to where the lava from erupting volcano's flows into any water body no matter how big or small and this is accomplished repeatedly and/or constantly over many years, I suppose all the waters could be dried up - converted to steam as is happening right now in August of 2016 and/or new islands would form and/or extensions of the current islands and even forcing waters into other areas as a result, even reshaping continents, submerging some places and elevating others with all the related earthquakes, etc.

From the satellite mapping data it's apparent to see layers and layers of magma that flowed over large swatches of the western U.S. mountains that grew land masses from many of the once volcanically active mountains. I just watched a report from yesterday the 27<sup>th</sup> of August from an individual who has been using 3D software where he plots earthquake activity and relates to

where there is evidence of volcanic activity, like for instance Mt. St. Helens in the U.S. state of Washington. This person has been tracking earthquakes for over a decade now and that activity has significantly increased many fold since the mid 1990's when Do and crew came public as the “resurfacing” of the one who was incarnate in the prepared human vehicle named, “Jesus” and the same souls referred to as His “saints.” Just today on 12/06/2016 I saw a science report that suggested the entire center of the Earth is magma. I can imagine the Next Level knows how to start the pumps to bring it up in many areas at the same time.

The possibilities are many, but I can imagine the Next Level could take a sea and use lava to heat it up like a caldron, in such a way to boil whatever elemental soup that could be left to cool and result in a “transparent sea” or even hardened sea of glass which is what sand can be melted and made into by such a process. Thus a sea is turned into a desert. Apparently the New Jerusalem spacecraft is made of clear crystal (Rev 21:11,22).

Rev 21:2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned ((to snuff (a wick) and/or trim it, [kin to putting out one's fire/flame passion, sexuality, sensuality, relationships to the human family, just like in the parable of the ten virgins])) for her husband.

Rev 21:3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle ((habitation, vessel)) of God ((deity [reference to Ti - the “chief administrator” (as Do said) of this garden])) is with ((amid, in the midst, accompanying)) men, and (he will) dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

This dwelling may be referring to the way the Souls in Rev 20:4 are said to “live” accompanied by Christ which could mean anyone who has graduated into the Next Level via the Christing process, since in most all cases if it's referring to Ti or Do it would be “God” for Ti and the Lamb or Jesus (in a vehicle LIKE the Son of Man, and “baptized by blood”). Do is also “God” but in this context it may very well be what John is being shown as the Jerusalem may be Ti's spacecraft and crew given it's described as related to the “Twelve” which is part of the description of Ti in Rev 12:1 as having “twelve crowns on her head.”

It was in 1976 in Laramie, Wyoming that Ti and Do held a meeting with their students who numbered about 100, where they suggested it was possible that the Next Level could choose to make the earth into what they termed, if I recall correctly, a “celestial body” where members of the Next Level in their Next Level vehicles would be able to be among humans to some degree in some capacity, (I believe Ti and Do did indicate that They wouldn't live side by side among humans as that would be like humans choosing to live with a pack of dogs - no matter how well behaved those dogs, they would still be animals with their animal ways that the Next Level members would not need to subject themselves to). They said this would be possible if the humans had lifted their vibrations way above the way they were at that time (and to date I'm sure). For instance the context was in regards to the reports of humans firing guns at a spacecraft or punching a Next Level Member when they hadn't done anything to them, but just because they were different or any number of other crude behaviors. I think that example was from a report of a human who had a close encounter whose name was Moody (though not saying it was a Next Level members he punched - it was just an example of how humans might react to Next Level members in their Next Level bodies and further shows the need for them to come incarnate to be able to have any significant teaching role. At that point of that Moody account Ti and Do were not fully aware of which reports might have been Next Level Members and which ones were not. In fact Ti once said, if some of these reports are referring to Next Level Members, when she got back there were going to be some major changes implemented.

While Ti was incarnate we hadn't had access to nearly the amount of data reported by abductees and contactees that showed, because of their behavior that most of these reports were not Next Level members. Ti and Do always said they were only fed information to stay one step ahead of their student body. They said they knew there were Next Level tasks that went on, around the earth, that they knew nothing about. They would only suspect some of the other tasks from reports provided by humans. They were not given complete pictures very often and even when they did receive what they called a sizable “chunk of information” they said it took them time to understand it all and that that knew they probably didn't understand it completely, though also knew and trusted they had what they needed for the sake of the student body.

They would compare with one another what ideas they were getting. That



would be part of what they called a “check and balance” system they could then depend on to stay on track. They were “undercover agents behind enemy lines,” they said, with only a very limited type of radio contact with their base, so had to receive encrypted messages so not to alert the enemy - the Luciferian Space Aliens on what their next move might be. It was that real. So they had to be very focused and determined to enact every step with an expectation that it could shift at any moment if that is what the Next Level wanted from them. Often such shifts, they later learned, were to put some students to the test of how they would respond. When they knew they were receiving an instruction to move somewhere or do something they put it into motion right away and few knew of the new location. If they then got instruction to stop, they would stop. One example of several was while living outdoors in the wilderness in Wyoming or perhaps it was northern Colorado at that point, we had instructions to move the camp. So we took down all our tents that included a type of mess hall tent and a meeting tent and set up camp a few hundred yards away and then when we were done we got instructions to move it again. It was very hot and I can recall being very tired and hearing my vehicle complaining a bit. I would bet for some it was more than a little complaint from their vehicle. It could have even been the straw that broke the camel's back, as the saying goes, that became a reason for a student to leave the classroom.

-Rev 7:17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

Rev 21:4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

Rev 21:5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

Rev 21:6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

Thus the sixth seal time period also seems to outline the setup for the “new heaven and the new earth” as first described in Rev 21:1. By New Heaven it seems to be linked to when the “heaven departed as a scroll” in Rev 6:14

which appears to be before the 1000 years but perhaps is at the start of that period when the Luciferians are for the last time locked up underground. Regarding the “new earth,” Do said he felt the earth wasn't going to be scrapped or replaced, just refurbished, spaded, recycled which included the human kingdom that is part of the Greek word, “ge”= “country, earth(-ly), ground, land, world [civilization]).

Since the Seals are both opening up of the content of the BOOK in Rev 5:1 and how that becomes an “affirmation period of time” for students, it's apparent with the advent of the seventh and last seal opening there is still one last affirmation period, which is confirmed by the next verses in Rev chapter 21:

Rev 21:7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

Rev 21:8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

Thus this “lake which burneth with fire and brimstone” could very well be from huge volcanic eruptions that I can imagine could be made to flood many of the underground bases and/or under the sea potential hideouts that are really prison cells.

#### **IV.G. SEVENTH SEAL - Silence from the Kingdom of God/Heaven.**

Rev 8:1 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was ((cause to be “gen”-erated, to become, arise, be assembled, be finished, be ended)) silence ((hush, resting, (relative))) in ((about)) heaven (about the space) of half ((partition, semi)) an hour.

Since this usage of “hour” is from Greek “hemiorion” a combination of “hemisu” as a partition or semi or half and “hora” - a “day or hour, season, (high) time, it could be reflective of either/or the 40 year “hour” (using the 1 day Next Level to 1000 years formula Jesus disciple Peter reported, and Ti and Do and Crew often made reference to), which half of would be 20 human years.

Since the indication here is that the “silence, hush, resting” period is

“generated” there may still be some forms of communication provided by the Next Level before the last events that spade the current human civilization. Apparently every human doesn't die during this period - only those that became waste - of no future value to the Next Level. That was also indicated by Jesus when he said, “the “meek who shall inherit the earth” - the next group of people the Next Level seems to start a classroom through - the human vehicles saved Souls are assigned to try to take over to overcome in the start of the “new earth” and “new heaven” after the 1000 years.

Having analyzed this entire Book of Revelations it seems that the chapter divisions especially had Next Level helper assistance. Most can be sectioned off by their content but others are not so clear. In this one case in particular it would seem to make more sense to have included Rev 8:1 with Chapter 7 since it is the opening of the 7<sup>th</sup> and last seal, where chapters 6 and 7 contain the First through Sixth Seal Openings. But considering that the Next Level could have guided those who made these choices, namely said to be Archbishop Stephen Langton in the early 13<sup>th</sup> century, I've looked at Chapter 8 in a special way that can possibly be showing a type of cyclic new classroom beginning or the time to manifest the greater recycling announced with each of the Trumpet Soundings. The 7 Soundings were largely announcing who was coming when and what events were to accompany them that would have lessor degrees of manifestation during the preparatory early 17<sup>th</sup> and 18<sup>th</sup> centuries, primarily in the third of the planet of Europe to Africa and regarding Next Level membership arrival in the U.S.

As was shown in the section on the 7 Angels Sounding their Trumpets, they seem to be quite well connected to the 7 Angels who Pour out their Vials and constitute a great deal of the start of the Wrath of God that seems to be connected in the timeline to extend to after the 1000 years when the Luciferian are locked up underground.

Rev 21:9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

Rev 21:10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

Rev 21:11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most

precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

It would seem this is the ARK in Rev 11:19 and as it is referred to in it's introduction as the "Tabernacle of God" when the term "God" is differentiated from the LAMB or JESUS, thus mostly indicating who Do called the "Chief Administrator of the Earth" - His Older Member who was incarnate and named Ti. This is further confirmed by Rev 12:1's "woman's" identity as having "upon her head a crown of twelve stars:" and verses Rev 21:12-20 describe it's construction with twelve as a theme throughout.

This next verse depicts the street of the spacecraft as transparent glass which is what is depicted in Rev 4:6 as a "sea of glass like unto crystal" as a visual component of the "throne," thus another example that points to this New Jerusalem craft being Ti's craft and crew. Do used to say, we had to live up to certain standards to be invited onto "Ti's Crew":

Rev 21:21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls: every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

According to Rev 21:22-27 this spacecraft has no temple (dwelling), saying the Lord God Almighty and Lamb are it's temple. This "city" has no need of sun or moon as the glory of God and the Lamb light it. It's indicated to provide the light for all who were saved - the references to a multitude. Yet it indicates not allowing anyone who defiles themselves can enter it. They have to be in the Lamb's Book of life. Therefore indicating the classroom for those who are saved so they don't defile themselves with "fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars" behavior and ways. Again this indicates a type of classroom continues even though as Do said it could take several forms.

In summation it would seem that it's during each of the 6<sup>th</sup> trumpet/seals/vials that the Older Members and their Crew are present, incarnate during the FIRST HARVEST WAVE and in their Spacecrafts for the LAST HARVEST WAVE. It is during the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet that the Seven Seals are opened starting with the 7<sup>th</sup> Thunder - the Heaven's Gate "midheaven" prophecy beginning and ending with their voluntary exit of their human vehicles that became global news as Ti and Do said it would in 1984-5. It is during the 6<sup>th</sup> Seal time that Do in some way shows his "presence" to the world and then during

the 6<sup>th</sup> Plague/Calamity, (Vial pouring) that He comes back with his graduate students in their spacecrafts en-masse while the Luciferian Space Aliens are allowed to have their own harvest of human Souls who did not choose to show their allegiance to the Next Level and human DNA. It is during the 7<sup>th</sup> Seal that the 7<sup>th</sup> Vial is poured out that starts the greater part of the earth spading/recycling for 1000 years that brings about a final type of classroom and the final judgment during which Souls and Spirits (discarnate humans) who aren't in the Book of Life are dissolved in the Lake of Fire. The righteous according to the Next Level remain. The question will always be for each of us, "whose side are we on?" It's either Ti and Do's or the Luciferian Space Alien run Human Kingdom.

**V. UNDERCOVER "JESUS" SURFACES BEFORE DEPARTURE - Do's writing that was published to 90 World Wide Web Newsgroups in 1995 - the "h Roar/Thunder. Part of the start of what would become the LAST HARVEST WAVE:**

The original can be found on my blog at:

Undercover "Jesus" Surfaces Before Departure, By Do

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2015/10/22/undercover-jesus-surfaces-before-departure/>

I, Sawyer who was present with Do for 19 years (10 of which while Ti was incarnate), from 1975 to 1994 that can be seen on the first, second and a few other of the Beyond Human video tapes as Do's "helper," sat in front of him to hear him say all these things many times in various ways. So I am an eye witness. I wanted to include this document just the way Do wrote it but because of the way Do's writings have been copyrighted by others who I can not trust would give me permission to include in my book (and because my book is for sale as the best way to distribute it most widely), to not infringe on those human laws I'm re-writing Do's document in my words, like I said the words I heard him say many times:

1. Do said he is a member of the Kingdom of God which is in generic terms referred to as "The Evolutionary Level Above Human" and that he is about to return to his Father's Kingdom.

A. He said this return requires him to prepare to lay down his borrowed

human body so he can reenter his biological body that belongs to the Kingdom of God, just as he did approximately 2000 years ago when he laid down the human body that was about 33 years old in order to reenter his body belonging to the Kingdom of Heaven.

B. He said The Level Above Human is a physical Kingdom Level and it is in the physical Heavens aka space. Those who are in that Kingdom identify with their Soul and its mind (aka spirit) and not with the “flesh” or physical body they “wear.”

2. He says that this time his “Older Member” (who he realized was his Heavenly Father) came with him. It was in the early 1970's that they incarnated into adult human bodies that were in their forties. About 2000 years ago, He incarnated into a body that was in its late 20's or early 30's just prior to, during and following his baptism with John the Baptist. (Note the incarnation was performed in stages as it takes time to put Next Level Mind into a human vehicle, although He said the Jesus body had been specially prepared for that task.)

3. He said it seemed each time we, or others come from the Level Above Human, to Earth or leave, it is by the transportation of a Next Level spacecraft.

4. He said his Father is an Older Member in the Next Level.

Note: They said that on earth there was the Mineral Kingdom then the Plant Kingdom and then the Animal Kingdom to the Human Kingdom but that the Human Kingdom was designed as a “stepping stone” or said in scripture as a “footstool” for Souls to graduate by their will and efforts by adopting all they are given by the incarnate Older Members who they can not graduate without as they must literally please both Older Members while with them in the flesh. However, those that can not be with them in the flesh now because they are not incarnate can still advance towards their graduation to adult membership and can even be rewarded with a student level membership in the Next Level that if they continue can be brought back to have the needed overcoming experience with the incarnate Older Member to gain Adult Next Level Membership that includes eternal life and significant service opportunities in their new Next Level family.

A. He said his “Father” birthed him into that Kingdom by taking him through his overcoming of a mammalian civilization and that this took place long before this current human civilization started. (Revelations chapter 12 indicates His Father births him again to the “throne” task that they then performed together before His Father exited the female vehicle he had taken to perform that task.)

B. He said he served as His “Father's” student and apprentice while in relationship with this current civilization.

Note: Ti actually said he served in the tasks/vehicles of Adam, Enoch, Moses, Elijah, then Jesus and to date in the name Do, pronounced “doe” which came in part from the Sound of Music SONG, a fulfillment of prophecy in Revelations chapter 14. Ti and Do felt the Next Level works often by inspiring producers and directors and writers and that the Sound of Music was in particular shaped to provide a type of wake up smelling salt to Ti and Do and their task. They said their task as Ti and Do was their “6<sup>th</sup> closeness” and that the 7<sup>th</sup> and last closeness was as the “Jesus” return. This document represents the start of that seventh closeness as it's the same Older Member but the seventh closeness is not an incarnate one. He will be in his Next Level vehicle. Rev 14:14 indicates it would be a vehicle that was “like unto the son of man” and Rev 19:13 indicates he is “clothed with a vesture dipped in blood,” what seems to be a direct reference to how when he was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus he was baptized by shedding his blood - giving his life - laying down his body on his Older Member's instruction as he said:

Joh 10:18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

And he commissioned his disciples to follow in his footsteps as part of their requirement to be his disciple - to drink the same cup of his blood which every aspirant to membership in the Kingdom of Heaven must eventually rise to do. That is because each will have taken in enough Next Level Mind (holy spirit) to know that their physical human body is not who they have become and that they will trust their Soul will live on in the Next Level's care, even though it's a most difficult task to rise to because of how our human flesh generally wants to live. But the overcoming process entails overriding the human flesh and we can grow in that process by taking on all the behaviors

and ways the Older Members provide us in whatever lesson step we are engaged which is ALL accomplished by asking the help of our Older Members whether they are incarnate or not. At this time the direct connection is to ask the help of Ti and Do - asking for the strength to take the next steps they would have us each take that they will then help us to recognize and take while leaving it up to our free will on how fast to grow towards graduation.

C. He said that His Father's relationship to earth was one of “Chief Administrator” and that His Father is the One referred to as the “True God” in the early phases of this civilization.

5. He said that this time around He came with His Older Member in a way They called “undercover,” to help Him pick up where the process left off about 2000 years ago to further birth and provide “fathering” experience with those Souls who would be the next new children in the Level Above Human, aka “sons.” He said this gave Him more experience in the birthing process. He said Ti returned to His Next Level station in 1985 but continued to assist Him and communicate with Him from a more advanced perspective. (Note, Do speaks of Ti as a “Him” because there is no gender to Next Level Souls or their biological vehicles they wear, though there is a purpose to what gender human vehicle a souls takes to overcome.)

A. He said his Father incarnated in a female body for His 15-year stay.

B. He said most of Their task required not acknowledging who They were historically which was a strategy because They wanted as little recognition and interference as possible to be able to gather the souls who were their students from the past. They were still identified as a tiny radical cult, because just like 2000 years ago prospective members left their families and relationships to follow Him and be his student. He said he knew he would be hated again for what Christians would call “blasphemy” because of saying who He is and he will be hated by families, etc. who are affected by all who aspire to leave with him/them because the mission requires forsaking all ties and binds to this world (family ties, responsibilities, and human-mammalian indulgences).

6. He said prospective new “sons” (souls who occupy both male and female bodies) were gathered by He and Ti from 1975-76 and then in 1994 which was after Ti had exited her incarnation and that all these souls had had a



previous relationship with Him before this incarnation.

7. He said “students” were offered the opportunity to bond with Him and His Father just like bride would bond with her husband.

A. He said, since the Next Level has no mammalian or human members, these students had to become “new creatures.” They would bond in mind, spirit, and behavior that would be void of human sexuality, human types of binds, and addictions of this world. Some of the students with male vehicles chose on their own to have their vehicles neutered, aka castrated professionally to help them sustain a more genderless and objective consciousness.

Note: Jesus approved of such an action for the Kingdom of Heaven's sake. (Mat 19:12)

B. He also said that students who successfully bond to the Level Above Human through Him and His Father must also prepare to lay down their human bodies as we go to the Kingdom of Heaven, in order to take bodies appropriate to and belonging to that more advanced Kingdom.

8. He said as they prepare to lay down their human vehicles and announce entry into the Next Kingdom as available there might be many humans who have received “souls” in “deposits” who may choose to separate from everything of their world to go with them.

A. He said these will try to rid themselves of their old minds, and identities to instead fill themselves with the mind that flows through him to be accepted as one of his “children.” He says it will “cost” them everything of this world, they will desperately desire to be rid of fast.

B. He said to go with him, expecting to leave “very soon,” would be students must look to Him and His students for all their needs as best they can and align with them - breaking human bonds. He said if these new students declare to others that Ti and Do and Crew's presence is from the Kingdom of God that leads to the “laying down” of their bodies in pursuit of the Next Kingdom as well, then they, too, will find themselves in the safekeeping of that Next Kingdom. By safekeeping He is saying they will be in line to receive further nurturing toward membership in the Next Level.

C. He said if Ti doesn't require this “disposition” of them, Ti will take them up into His spacecraft (that will look to us as a cloud of light) before they “lay down their bodies.”

9. He said Humans with deposits containing souls can most likely be recognized as some of those who are quickly losing respect for this human world or its “system.” From an establishment point of view, they are acting irresponsible, anti-social, duped, crazy, as a drifter, loner, drop-out, separatist, or cult member, etc.

10. He said a humans lifestyle, belief system, or moral values don't matter much in between “visits” from incarnate Members of the Next Level like now and 2000 years ago. What's important is that the Kingdom of Heaven is here NOW in HIM and in HIS students.

11. He said the evidence they speak the truth is:

A. Their information and actions match recorded accounts of the presence, behavior and mission and departure of our previous visits from the Next Level while offering membership in the Kingdom of Heaven, Kingdom of God.

B. Any Soul who knew anyone from the Next Level during past visits are capable of recognizing them and their information again now.

C. It appears some of the crashed spacecrafts were staged by the Next Level that delivered some of them to help human skeptics realize earth has otherworldly visitors.

12. He said just as 2000 years ago, no one gets to His Father or enters the Kingdom of Heaven except through Him. No other Son of His Father or Representative from the Next Level is incarnate. He said connecting with “that kingdom” only takes place when a Member is incarnate, as he is today.

Note: To those who would see this statement from Do as indicating, since he's no longer incarnate, there is therefore no way to “connect with the Next Level,” they are not correct, though it can seem to some a cut and dry statement, so can be used by some as an excuse to not learn more about what he said that broadens that perspective. That would be one's choice to see that way and the Next Level Older Members do “test” us, which considering

everything else he said before and after writing this statement, this appears to be one of those tests. Taking what he said verbatim it is quite possible that everyone that comes to believe in and follow his teachings did “connect” with “that Kingdom” during the time when he was incarnate. For instance, one could have been 10 years old when they heard about the Heavens Gate cult and saw the Hale Bopp Comet and they could have had thoughts and feelings that led them to connect in whatever way at that time. Actually, several told me this happened to them when they were about that age. One told me, when he saw them on the news and saw the comet he had the thought that these were “the Saints” in the Bible. Others told me they knew this cult was different from all the others they heard about - an intuitive knowing, not because they had studied it all as they were very young in 1997. Do said that as long as a Rep was present incarnate “tags” and/or deposits of recognition could be given so these seem to be some examples. Do didn't say “connect with him,” he said, “connect with that kingdom.”

He was also saying He is the only one who would be incarnate. Whether we connect with the Next Kingdom by projecting our asking to the highest Beings we can imagine exists or to the Hale Bopp comet, thinking someone might be in or on it or along side it, in it's tail or generally with it in a spacecraft is connecting, though since He was the primary focus in the news surrounding their exit, however one connects is also connecting with him personally because he is serving/representing the Next Kingdom via his incarnation. He is the provided Link. His incarnate presence is the link - what he said and did while he was incarnate is the only instructions to follow. So that means everything he taught while incarnate for as long as it is present is the way to connect with him which includes talking to him right now.

Additionally, if this wasn't the case, how is it that Do said in the Beyond Human Series and said in the video, Last Chance to Evacuate Earth Before It's Recycled, given by Do on September 29, 1996, thus long after the Undercover “Jesus.”.. document, that there are three kinds or types of individuals that can have a possible future with the Kingdom of God and escape the spading under. The third type are those that never even heard of Ti and Do so if they could only connect with the Next Level during his incarnation and that meant only through him, if they didn't know of him how could they connect and be saved? It's because as he explains some begin to separate from the world and are even seen by the world as derelict,

irresponsible, cultists, separatist, even militia types (though not condoning being violent in any way) who hate the status quo and/or the human governments and/or the overall system, though they don't know what other option there is. Do suggested Randy Weaver, and the Branch Davidians as some examples.

13. He said there are space aliens that are humanoids who are remnants from other civilizations that have spacecrafts and travel in near space. He says they grow and harvest hybrid bodies to “wear” and they enlist “souls” who fail to become children in the Kingdom of Heaven/God who are called Luciferians because of their lineage.

14. He said These Luciferian space aliens “jump in” immediately after Next Level Representatives exit their incarnation and influence remaining “patriarch(s)” to mix truth and misinformation together to become a new religion which supports the fact that accurate knowledge concerning the Next Level is only available while there are incarnate Representatives.

15. He said the Next Level sends crews to “tag” or make “deposits” in human bodies and their minds/spirits just before and during the time Next Level Representatives are incarnate “offering” their birth. Deposits offer the recipients “recognition” of the Representatives and, to some degree, recognition of the “information” from the Next Level while also serving as “homing devices” to lead recipients to the Representatives and the information to move closer to their graduation into the Next Kingdom. Without these “deposits” that provide “recognition,” a human can not become a student.

16. He said all souls of this civilization who ever received deposits from the Next Level have returned at this close of the Age. The Next Level tasks their servants, Ti and Do and Crew to test them. How they respond to Do and His students, and Their information will become the criteria to judge whether a human will or will not have a further relationship with the Kingdom of God. Coming in contact with this information forces their decision and by the stand each human takes they judges themselves, choose to be saved (redeemed) or not. Those who accept Ti and Do and Crew and endure until They leave will go with Them so won't need to experience the “spading under” or recycling of this earth - and will in the future become new beginning members in the real Above Human Kingdom Level in the

Heavens.

## **VI. Appendix**

**If for some reason the Links in this document cease to work, I will post updated links in the following locations:**

1) Backup of Appendix Links

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/25/book-appendix-links/>

2) Sawyer's Blog

<http://www.sawyerhg.wordpress.com>

3) via my email address: [Sawyerhg@yahoo.com](mailto:Sawyerhg@yahoo.com)

4) My youtube channel at: 3spm

To view Corrections of this Book

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/12/05/corrections-for-the-little-book/>

**VI.A. Links to Do and Crews “Anthology of Our Materials” entitled: ‘How and When “Heaven’s Gate” (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered,’ (Purple Book)**

**Do's writings:**

Ti and Do's First Statement

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/14/ti-and-dos-first-statement/>

Do wrote this to set the record straight pertaining to He and Ti's awakening and prophecy period:

'88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew, By Do

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2010/03/02/88-update-the-ufo-two-and-their-crew/>

Do's Intro: Purpose – Belief

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/14/dos-intro-purpose-belief/>

“UFO Cult” Resurfaces with Final Offer (Ad/Statement, Published in “USA TODAY”) May 27, 1993, By Do

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2011/06/27/usa-today-adstatement-may-27-1993-by-do-the-rev-6-applewhite-horse/>

Undercover “Jesus” Surfaces Before Departure, By Do

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2015/10/22/undercover-jesus-surfaces->

[before-departure/](#)

'95 Statement by an ET Presently Incarnate, By Do

<http://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/95-statement-by-an-e-t-presently-incarnate-by-do-of-ti-and-do/>

Last Chance to Evacuate Earth Before It's Recycled, By Do - Sept 29, 1996

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2015/09/17/last-chance-to-evacuate-earth-before-its-recycled-transcript-from-dos-videotape/>

**Planet About To Be Recycled - Your Only Chance To Survive - Leave With Us - Oct 5, 1996**

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/planet-about-to-be-recycled-your-only-chance-to-survive-leave-with-us/>

**Ti's Writings - Ti came to “get Do started” so didn't write much but can be heard in audio tapes:**

The Power of Goodness, Meditations and Affirmations Ti and Do gave their students to Prepare for Service

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2014/04/15/the-power-of-goodness-meditations-and-affirmations-ti-and-do-gave-their-students-to-prepare-for-service/>

I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT - BUT YOU MUST, by Ti (and Do) - unfinished, unpublished and not copyrighted segments Ti (and Do) wrote in January and part of February of 1973 while first awakening to their task for the Next Level while they were in Boerne, Texas. I've included what I believe to be the most important parts of it because of how Ti addresses subjects as; Jesus saying one must be “**Born Again**,” (today misinterpreted to be like a club membership slogan), the **Christing** Overcoming Process that all must engage to reap the benefits Jesus talked about, so **not to think we can get to Heaven on his “coat-tails**,” as many Christians to date have been taught, Homosexuality as just another form of sensuality (fire) that must be “burned out” in the Christing Process to graduate the human condition and **what if the returning “Jesus” came from “Texas”** - would people reject him the same way they did when the prophesied return of the Messiah came through a human vehicle named “Jesus” from Galilee? This includes my commentary on the segments and that may grow but for the sake of having Ti's writing in this book, I'm including the current report below.

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/30/i-cant-believe-that-but-you-must/>

**I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT - BUT YOU MUST** - Sawyers report on segments written by Ti (and Do):

Below are some pages of the actual text from the unpublished book entitled, "I CAN'T BELIEVE THAT - BUT YOU MUST" that Ti and Do started to write during their first stage of awakening while staying at a ranch house in Boerne, Texas. Do said they were there for "less than six weeks," trying to sort out the ideas, concepts and understandings they were both independently but simultaneously receiving from the Next Level. They started during those weeks in January and February of 1973, having left Houston and both their families, friends, careers and lifestyles behind. A note was made in the pages that it was edited in February of 1974.

Ti and Do told Brad Steiger and Hayden Hewes (authors of UFO Missionaries Extraordinary about Ti and Do), they "threw out" this book and that it was "the beginning of understanding what our responsibility was." I don't know the whole story about how it ended up with me but considering some of the material in it, I suspect it could have been Ti and Do's crew's intention to use it.

I could be wrong and perhaps it's not that important, but there is significant evidence in the short incomplete two chapter book that Ti took a primary role in it's content. It refers to many ideas I know Ti's vehicle had been very focused on before meeting Do's vehicle to awaken to their joint task together. Namely, it makes a number of references to the Hindu Vedas and the founder of the Theosophical Society, Helen Blavatsky's books, which by the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> century became the single biggest influence of both Hindu and Tibetan Buddhist thought, mixed with mystic Christianity and Spiritualism, on the populous of the United States, that became the foundation of what would be called the New Age.

Part of why I am bringing this up, is because most of the leading psychologists who have studied Ti and Do have tended to agree that their leadership and group don't match any of the other leaders of cults and they largely focus on Do as the leader, even coming up with a story line that almost completely leaves Ti out of the equation. Those that investigated Ti



and Do's beginning drew conclusions very easily from the few who knew them when they were in the Houston area beginning to sort out what they had to do together. Do even reflected on he and Ti's beginning in session one of the Beyond Human tapes that Ti said to him, "How come I recognize you but you don't recognize me." That little statement is directly in line with Revelations 12 that says the Woman births her son/offspring to the throne:

Rev 12:5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

One or more investigators apparently took rumors as a fact when it was reported that Ti's vehicle in the beginning wanted to have a human intimate relationship with Do's vehicle. Do told us (his class) that at first, still unawakened, that he wondered if Ti was interested in him in that human way and that some of their friends and family, and especially Ti's vehicle's husband at the time thought they were having an affair. The truth of the matter was as Do told it that there was nothing of the sort. They had no physical relationship like that at all and were never "bed partners." Do also told us neither was physically attracted to the other. Do also said at first he gave Ti a real hard time. He told us that one time Ti was so frustrated that they couldn't agree on taking such and such a direction, that she sat on the street curb and put her head in her hands and just said, she wasn't moving another step. Do said he eventually learned that whenever there was a decision to be made, Ti more easily would rule out proceeding in certain directions Do thought needed to be played out further. He learned that by Ti going along with what he wanted to do and then seeing for himself that it was a dead end to what they wanted to accomplish. After a while Do knew that Ti was his elder, even his Older Member and that she was the One who was His Heavenly Father 2000 years ago when he was incarnate in the vehicle named Jesus. Ti never said that to Do. He realized it and told us their students who Ti was. Do even pointed out one time in a meeting without Ti present, that Ti was the "woman" in Revelations 12:1 and for the first and last time interpreted some of those first couple verses, that I don't recall except for the bottom line. The fact that Do told us who Ti was/is is found in prophecy.

In this prophecy the One who was incarnate as the Lamb in the vehicle Jesus is talking to his prospective students in relationship to the end time and he says ."..I will write upon him [each student] the name of my God...." In this

application God is from the Greek word “Theos” which is a general term for Deity. In this case he is talking about his Deity. In other words a Member of the Next Level that is his elder or Older Member, thus is referring to the one who he referred to 2000 years ago as his “Father” or “Father in Heaven” (heaven because at that time he wasn't incarnate with him). If his Father was to have a name, he will have a physical presence as well as there is no need for a name otherwise. Only the ones who engage their overcoming metamorphosis will receive this name. This is also part of the evidence that Both of the Two Witnesses are Christs and come incarnate to delivery their prophecy and that they come to a NEW geographic area from where the Old Jerusalem was:

Rev 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

If one goes to the Wikipedia pages, unless there was some miracle since I was last there a year or so ago, when I tried to make some changes but wasn't permitted, you will get the strong impression that Do was the leader and/or that he flipped out when Ti left her vehicle without him and that's why he led their students to their laying down their lives, as he was angry or confused or upset, even with his vehicle's past homosexuality. Some were reporting that his meeting Ti in a hospital was while he (Do) was a patient and it was a psychological hospital and he was there because of his vehicle's homosexuality. When Do wrote “88 Update - The UFO Two and Their Crew” he said he had been a music professor, a divorcee and had “lived with a male friend for some years” and was content involved in academic and cultural activities.

After he wrote that he spoke to us about it and said he was distraught in his relationships as he wanted a “committed relationship” while anyone he met didn't. He also said that after he met Ti in 1972 he just naturally no longer had an interest in sexuality knowing that it would interfere with the seeking they were doing together to learn what it was they had to do together.

But these psychologists and investigators certainly couldn't consider the truth as it went so far against their logic and sense of what is true and false about life. So they automatically spun the story to something they and their readers

could make sense of even if it was complete non-sense.

In these pages Ti actually talks about homosexuality and it's also clear in these pages that Ti was already thinking then, seemingly even before Do fully recognized who Ti was, (his Older Member), that Do was the return of the same One who was incarnate in the vehicle named "Jesus" - indicating that HE might come from Texas.

In it, it's shown how they were beginning to recognize that their souls had come from outer space and were here to bring updates to the Bible and to fulfill prophecy. They set out to learn what prophecy they were to fulfill. Do reported in 88Update that it was months later, after leaving Boerne, while they were camping along the Rogue River in Gold Beach, Oregon, that they experienced the greater part of their awakening and knew they had come from the Next Level and came upon the Two Witnesses prophecy and knew this was talking about the task they were to fulfill.

These two chapters talk about the "process" of awakening, converting all one's energy output to Next Level service, through one's Older Member and graduating, thus completing the "change over" into a new being via the human vehicle. It's dying to one's humanness that is a temporary willful death, because of ceasing human behavior and ways and building one's new body within the vehicle that becomes born.

This writing also illustrates that death of one's human physical vehicle was at first seen by Ti and Do as needed for the final stage of metamorphosis into a glorified body like Jesus had.

The book explains how each person that wants to go to Heaven and be with Jesus in his Kingdom can and MUST become a "CHRIST" and that "Baptism was extinguishing the flames of passion" that included converting all our energy we otherwise exhaust on, "sex, love, anger, greed and pride" as Ti says is not only stated in Jesus life example but in the "Hindu keys or Vedas to Godship."

They wrote, "when a man yields to passion, passion increases in degrees that lead him to greed, jealousy, attachments, possessiveness, desires for becoming a God of the lower regions and he even thinks he can own things. He begins to call things his, his wife, his children, his house, his money, his car, his race, his country, even his earth and begins to confine himself to it."

Ti writes about “Christing” that included an AWAKENING - when something from inside themselves desires to give themselves to the Lord. At that point begins the conversion process that is the “overcoming” of the human kingdom that includes dropping all behaviors and ways, things that go into constructing our “self,” to be finalized by literal death of one's physical body as Jesus did and told his disciple they too must do by offering service that would bring the lower forces' Luciferian adversaries (Satan), through the human vehicles they had programmed to be against them, to put their physical vehicle to death.

Seemingly contrary to believing each would have to die to self mentally and then physically as well to graduate, Ti and Do said to Hayden Hewes, the person who authored the book from Ti and Do's interviews they gave him, entitled, “UFO Missionaries Extraordinary,” “It is not necessary for followers to die to reach the Next Level” and that is backed up by the end of “Statement One,” that Do authored while in prison that they mailed out in March of 1975 and resulted in their classroom, where it says, “Those who can believe this process and do it will be “lifted up” individually and “saved” from death - literally.”

In UFO Missionaries Extraordinary (which I have posted some of on my blog), Ti and Do related not needing to die to go to the Next Level to the way Jesus, Elijah, Moses and Enoch were recorded to have gone to the Next Level with their physical bodies. (Note, Ti and Do believed that of Moses. The records aren't clear though some Christians and Jews insists he did leave his body behind but they have no evidence of such. He just walked off and was never seen again and presumed dead). It was always a possibility, even during their self generated exit of their vehicles in 1997 to be prepared for Ti to take them with their human vehicles and said in their statement against suicide (also posted on my blog), that they actually preferred that, but knew they had the sign to exit according to plan so were putting what would be left behind as up to Ti.

Ti and Do were always following the instructions they received from their Heavenly Father step by step that included what they understood and where they would locate themselves and all aspects of their classroom. It can be shown that believing they wouldn't leave their vehicles behind was necessary to circumvent the way the Luciferians would have set up programming to

their exit of their vehicle, even self exit as was feared about Ti and Do's group (shown in UFO Missionaries Extraordinary) even before the Jonestown murder/manipulated suicides (that was well documented by tapes of the event).

Some will question where it is stated that the students lay down their lives. I'm not addressing all that now but it's said as how they "fall down on their faces," speaking of the Twenty Four Elders and Four Living Beings (wrongly translated as Four Beasts). I will play that out a little here.

Now the prophecy period of these Two Witnesses is their public speaking the new and updated information about the Kingdom of God/Heaven that Jesus indicated he would do upon return as the Son of Man - offspring of human (born of flesh) no longer speaking in parables and showing us the Father plainly/boldly, and revealing the mysteries heretofore sealed from understanding. As they come to a new nation (people) and speak in a new tongue and/or terminology not previously described, they won't be talking in the former middle eastern languages. The point of their coming is to gather their "lost sheep" (Souls who were set up to take prepared human vehicles), lost only because they are scattered around the new area so need to be located and drawn together again which is why they come public before nations and kindreds and all tongues, thus speaking to a wide array of people as Rev 11:9 shows.

The point I'm leading to is that it is assumed their students are with them by this point of their being subdued (most translation say is "overcome), as why would the Next Level let the BEAST (the Secret Govt that came to be because of the release of the Luciferian space aliens from their underground prison, and who were therefore under the influence of and especially through their media mouthpieces) subdue/overcome or even kill them before they have had a chance to deliver their testimony that is geared to gather the lost sheep. That would defeat the entire purpose of their coming. Therefore these they gather are the first fruits to be harvested by losing the physical bodies they incarnate into as depicted by the cutting of their "stalks" in Rev 14:15-16. The class is indicated in a number of other places in the Revelations but I'll save that for another post.

Thus one can assume when these TWO have finished their testimony, they will have their firstfruits student body (church) literally with them, as it says

in the Rev 14 section these will “follow the lamb wherever he goes,” the lamb of course being the role that Jesus filled 2000 years ago and who is following through as one of the Two Witnesses, this time with his Father incarnate as well, to get Him started as depicted in the Rev 12 section and who is the other WITNESS. The number 144,000 is also discussed in the Rev 14 section, but in short, seems to include all who are candidates for graduation at this time or in a time to come and may actually be from the 144,000 initial plantings, twenty four of which are the elders and the remainder in various stages towards graduation.

So death of the physical body is a given as it was 2000 years ago for Jesus and his disciples, even though Jesus' physical dead body was restored to life again, the initial death was part of the mission not only because He would be picking up that same body again but because it is the showing of our faith that enables students to be willing to face the loss of our own physical body while in performance of service to our Older Member/Heavenly Father.

Here is the actual writing Ti typed up that is filled with cross outs and re-writes as they understood more and more. So it's starting from page 11. There wasn't much on each page as it was all double spaced, so I'm not skipping much really. I will try to eventually get to including the entire manuscript but I believe this is the most important and pertinent part:

“Some souls have learned, in probably previous lifetimes, that their soul does not desire the bottom rung of the ladder which is the lust enjoyed by man and woman, and which creates another life of the human kingdom. But possibly these souls have not yet overcome sensuality and now respond as bi-sexual or homosexuals, and even they, though they must involve themselves in their desires, and should until they have burned them out, will one day discover this is too not what their souls are seeking, for it still leads to possessiveness, jealousy etc.. Sensuality or the desire for it really makes no difference if it is taken out in a brutal football game or in the backseat of a car in the moonlight.

Man must eventually learn to desire nothing from another or even for himself, other than service - to His Father and his own purification. This same involvement with the magnetic force of the earth causes us to be parasites on one another, physically, emotionally and mentally. And most usually these have to be discarded in that order. The concept of the family is

certainly more desirable than the group sensuous chaos with no framework. And in this sense homosexual lovers are more ordered in their honesty than the hetero-sexual with the mistresses on the side. It doesn't really make any difference how you participate in sensuality, it is still something which must eventually be overcome, if we plan to start a New and Higher Kingdom.

The writers of the Christian Bible, especially those of the New Testament, discuss so thoroughly that man must be born of Spirit. And the first step is being baptized, in the sense that we have quenched the fire of lust and passion. The ramifications of these lusts carry into the love for anything or the need or desire for anything. It is an admirable thing to be able to enjoy things but dishonorable to need them or desire them for any degree for self gratification, whether it's a ring on the finger or a babe in the crib. What is then 'being born of Spirit?'

Jesus told us that Spiritual birth must be had during a lifetime. HE, in the Christ image or illustration, found His murderer which provided his Birth of Spirit and made him capable of responding as a member of the Next Kingdom, this being the final step in Killing out Self.

The crucifixion, the death, and the ascension are necessary. When the total physical life has been killed, man is then prepared and eligible to be a new member (born of spirit) of the Higher or Next Kingdom. His new found ability to vibrate on a higher density makes it possible for him to appear to be invisible, levitate into the Heavens, change his vibration level even low enough in density to sit and eat food with others, seem as they are, or transform, and change his density vibrations to such a high level of refinement as to appear to disappear in their sight. He did all this, or was sent to do all this, to show us how we must do the same. In that sense, we must each become as he was and not expect to get to heaven 'on his coat-tails,' for all that he experienced was HIS "graduation," and we must EACH have OUR OWN "Graduation."

Christ participated in healing, miracles of numbers, multiplicity of giving, the so called magic of dispelling evil spirits or demons (exorcism), levitation, and intuitive knowledge. (He knew their thoughts and named them), and yet the Christian church as a whole no longer accepts or participates in these normal practices of a spiritually developed or awakened soul.

The awakening, which is spoken of in all major ideologies, is man's realization of what he must overcome in “becoming” or the conversion process necessary between that awakening and his Death-resurrection and ascension. This awakening requires of him, proportionate to how deep his feet are in the mire, to leave his career, his social respectability, his family, all of these or anything else that stands in the way of his development in his new life. It eventually requires his shedding of all identification with the world.

The path leads him to separate himself from all pressures that keep him from being merely his better Self, a part of the God or Light force. He begins to drop off relationships that are stumbling blocks to his pursuit, i.e. dropping away friends or family, ceasing to go to his law office, moving to another place or just “moving” in the process of dropping off the binds that he once allowed society to have on him. He can't do this in an orderly fashion acceptable and understood by his friends, family, business cohorts or even minister. He must respond to the Spirit within him as it speaks, and not look back. This is the beginning of his conversion and is accomplished during a lifetime in the physical, for those that are alive are those who are asleep.

Those that awaken from their sleep do it while healthily alive in the physical bodies. They then begin their process of refinement towards perfection, raising their vibrations, until they are truly in the world, but not of it, by choice. When they reach a higher level of refinement, increasingly converting all sources of energy into their own enlightenment they see the world they are leaving behind as a complete illusion, unnecessary, games without lasting prizes, leading only to the necessity of repeating that grade in school. The refinement process eventually leads them to such an awareness of their separation from the old magnet, though yet a babe in their yielding to the Light, that they realize they need nothing, not even to be aware of existence, but in order to climb another rung they choose to commit themselves totally to their own “graduation” rather than humanity, knowing that in so doing the “sprouts will be allowed their own sunlight.”

Before reaching this point they may find themselves a beggar in the street (beautifully illustrated by St. Francis of Assisi) in order to gain the self respect of their new self, which is more a part of the body of God than an individual. They now desire to pursue the path of becoming an instrument or channel of the greater source of Light, which feeds all humanity and all that is.”



Continuing with a new thought on another page, Ti (and Do) write:

“Jesus said “I Am the Way, the Truth and the Life. No man cometh to the Father but by me,” yet many have interpreted this to mean if we say His name, know the scripture, or even make an IDOL of Him, we will get to the Father. It must disappoint Him as much to see us make idols of Him, instead of putting our feet on “The Way,” as it did for Him to see man making idols of others. For the most part, He didn't even speak as a man or even as Jesus, but His Father spoke through Him plainly, illustrating and describing the Way or Path each of us must trod if we are to see the Father. He knew people were not listening to the voice within them or they would have known Him and that He spoke the truth (John 5:37-38). He also told them that they were looking for the truth in the scriptures (John 5:39), and the scriptures bear witness to the truth. This is the same today, we cannot find the truth in the scriptures, but they do bear witness to the truth, which we find living and available to us within us. He told us if we partook of the bread which He offered us, we would not die, as those died who ate the manna in the wilderness (John 8:51; John 6:49-51). This is as true today. We preach it, yet keep on dying. He said it is the Spirit which gives Life (John 6:63), but we are even more afraid to let the Spirit within us rule than they were. The scriptures were fulfilled in His coming, and yet since people knew where He came from as a child and man, they could not accept His being the Christ (John 7:27). We make the same mistake of looking for the scriptures to be fulfilled by someone dropping out of the sky, whose presence would automatically make us know who He was.

Will we make the same mistake if He speaks through a man of this land in birth and development? They said: “Is the Christ to come from Galilee?” Yet couldn't accept Him because of their misinterpretation of the scripture. Could you accept Him if He were raised in Texas, and when He came into full consciousness, realized His mission, His full responsibility, and shared it with you? We would probably recall all His sins or ill-deeds, not knowing or remembering.... a man is what he is today and not what he was yesterday. Many would surely judge Him according to the flesh, and yet He judged no one (John 8:15), though He had the knowledge and authority to do so.”

\*\*\* end of book segments \*\*\*

**Ti and Do's “Overcoming Classroom” Behavioral Guidelines:**

17 Steps - Behavioral Guidelines Given by Ti and Do to Students

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/01/21/17-steps-behavioral-guidelines-given-by-ti-and-do-to-students/>

Major and Lesser Offenses (Behavioral Guidelines)

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/14/total-overcomers-classroom-admission-requirements-no-longer-offered/>

**Note: This Particular type of classroom experience is no longer offered as there is no group anymore and there will not be a legitimate one again until AFTER the Recycling:**

Total Overcomers Classroom Admission Requirements (Behavioral Guidelines)

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/14/total-overcomers-classroom-admission-requirements-no-longer-offered/>

Pictures Related to Ti and Do and Crew

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/28/pictures-related-to-ti-and-do-and-crew/>

Purple Book Table of Contents

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/28/purple-book-contents/>

**Students who wrote articles Do included in their Anthology of Materials:**

Overview of Present Mission, By Jwnody - a student

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/overview-of-present-mission-by-jwnody-a-student/>

Religions Are Humans' #1 Killers of Souls, By Jwnody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/13/religions-are-humans-1-killers-of-souls/>

Away Team From Deep Space Surfaces Before Departure

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/away-team-from-deep-space-surfaces-before-departure/>

Deposits By Snnody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/3-deposits-1chip-seed-grows-into-a-soul-2returning-soul-3jesusdo-type/>

The World's Most Successful Con Game, By Lggody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/08/the-worlds-most-successful-con-game-by-lggody/>

Evolutionary “Rights” for “Victims”, By Stmody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/evolutionary-rights-for-victims/>

Incarnating and Discarnating, By Jnnody

<http://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/incarnating-and-discarnating/>

Be Fruitful and Multiply, By Jmmodity

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/13/be-fruitful-and-multiply/>

A Testament, by Srrody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/13/a-testament-by-graduate-student-of-ti-and-do/>

The Hidden Facts of Ti and Do, By Chkody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/13/the-hidden-facts-of-ti-and-do/>

The Way Things Are, By Yrsody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/13/the-way-things-are-by-graduate-student-yrsody/>

Ingredients of a Deposit — Becoming a New Creature, By Lvmodity

<http://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/ingredients-of-a-deposit-becoming-a-new-creature-by-lvmodity/>

The Truth Is, By Nrrrody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/the-truth-is-by-nrrrody/>

Organized Religion Has Become the Primary Pulpit for Misinformation and the Great “Cover-Up” (Poster)

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/13/organized-religion-especially-christian-has-become-the-primary-pulpit-for-misinformation-and-the-great-cover-up/>

A Matter of Life or Death? You Decide, By Wknody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/a-matter-of-life-or-death-you-decide-by-wknody/>

Investments, By Anlody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/investments-by-anlody/>

Older Member — Younger Member — Their Relationship

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/older-member-younger-member-their-relationship/>

Up the Chain, By Brnody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/up-the-chain/>

Statement by a Crewmember, By Tddody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/statement-by-a-crewmember/>

My Ode to Ti and Do, By Qstody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/my-ode-to-ti-and-do/>

A Farewell Message to Those Who Remain Behind, By Drrody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/a-farewell-message-to-those-who-remain-behind/>

Ti and Do as “Smelling Salts, By Jwnody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/25/ti-and-do-as-smelling-salts/>

WARNING: For Those Who Are Prone to Hasty Judgments, By Glnody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/25/warning-for-those-who-are-prone-to-hasty-judgments/>

T.E.L.A.H. — The Evolutionary Level Above Human, By Smmody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/25/t-e-l-a-h-the-evolutionary-level-above-human/>

“He's Back, We're Back” '94 Public Meeting Announcement Poster

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/14/hes-back-were-back-94-public-meeting-announcement-poster/>

Poster used in Aug. 1994 entitled: The Shedding of Our Borrowed Human Bodies May Be Required

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/14/poster-used-in-aug-1994-entitled-the-shedding-of-our-borrowed-human-bodies-may-be-required/>

**VI.B. Links to Beyond Human - The Last Call Transcripts and Videos and other Heaven's Gate Videos**

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/14/session-contents-of-beyond-human-the-last-call/>

## **Transcripts:**

Beyond Human Series Table of Contents

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/14/session-contents-of-beyond-human-the-last-call/>

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 1

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/04/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-1/>

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 2

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/04/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-2/>

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 3

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/04/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-3/>

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 4

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/04/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-4/>

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 5

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/04/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-5/>

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 6

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/12/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-6/>

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 7

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/12/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-7/>

Transcript from Video Series - “Beyond Human - The Last Call” Session 8

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/12/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-8/>

Transcript from Video Series - "Beyond Human - The Last Call" Session 9  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/12/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-9/>

Transcript from Video Series - "Beyond Human - The Last Call" Session 10  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/12/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-10/>

Transcript from Video Series - "Beyond Human - The Last Call" Session 11  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/12/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-11/>

Transcript from Video Series - "Beyond Human - The Last Call" Session 12  
<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/09/19/beyond-human-the-last-call-session-12/>

### **Video's Made by Do and His Crew:**

When Do and Crew made these video's I was a part of the video team - Lggody, Jwnody, Jnnody, Lvbody, Srrody and Swyody. We started each Session showing Do and his two Helpers, believe using two camera's but I wasn't a camera operator. Those were Lggody and Srrody. Simultaneous with that shot was the sounding of the bell tones. These video's were reformatted to include the word "Episode" and it's number and some have another title of Heaven's Gate included which was not even a phrase we'd used at that time in 1992 when the filming was done. Also some had sound effects of a rushing sound added with the text traveling into the frame. I believe some of this was done by someone who has been an on again off again believer, he has last described himself as a Heaven's Gate "Sympathizer," which I find no fault with but had I known of his additions I would have suggested his not doing that. I don't know who the administrator of this Youtube channel - "HeavensgateDatabase" is, but it has remained for years so I've taken advantage of it, pointing people to those posts.

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 1  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ocsToPN3JnQ>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 2  
<https://youtu.be/AKKVHRrCaBY>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 3

<https://youtu.be/6BO27hh9UU4>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 4

[https://youtu.be/\\_xgpz90E8g0](https://youtu.be/_xgpz90E8g0)

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 5

[https://youtu.be/O\\_ofUyYSSk0](https://youtu.be/O_ofUyYSSk0)

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 6

<https://youtu.be/x8ch99QNOxU>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 7

<https://youtu.be/imLrj7PVkg0>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 8

<https://youtu.be/9Kwz4anPrjs>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 9

<https://youtu.be/w3s2McWxRRQ>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 10

<https://youtu.be/coLO7BQhfGQ>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 11

<https://youtu.be/VhSx2yMRrG0>

Video: Beyond Human - The Last Call - Session 12

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MkL5ljd2-2Y>

Last Chance To Evacuate Planet Earth Before It Is Recycled - Sept 29 1996

<https://youtu.be/m74KOFZYOWM>

Planet Earth About To Be Recycled - Your Only Chance To Evacuate  
(Survive) Is To Leave With Us-Oct 5 1996

<https://youtu.be/JC0tqZfMv34>

Heaven's Gate Student Exit Statements

<https://youtu.be/wHz9it70TdI>

Do's Final Exit - recorded on March 19, 1997

[https://youtu.be/wdGXDQ\\_8bSA](https://youtu.be/wdGXDQ_8bSA)

**Here are links associated with they way Do and his Crew layed down their human vehicles that the “world” considered “suicide”:**

Our Position Against Suicide

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/our-position-against-suicide-by-do-and-crew-posted-on-heavensgate-com/>

**The following is a press release written by Do and his Crew and sent to a student named Rkkody who was not physically with them at the time, with the instruction to release it to the news media.** I knew Rkkody well and communicated with him after Do and the 38 layed down their human vehicles. He followed them some months later. It contains the facts surrounding who they were/are, where they came from and why they chose to exit their bodies at that time by laying them down for Ti and Do and the Physical Evolutionary Next Level Kingdom Above Human aka The Kingdom of God or Kingdom of Heaven, that the “world” mostly saw as a tragic mass suicide that took place in March of 1997. Here is the content of the letter:

Press Release: 3-22-97 - HEAVEN'S GATE “Away Team” Returns to Level Above Human in Distant Space

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/do-and-crews-press-release-dated-3-22-97-regarding-their-exit-of-their-vehicles/>

Evolutionary “Rights” for “Victims”, By Stmody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2013/12/20/evolutionary-rights-for-victims/>

A Matter of Life or Death? You Decide, By Wknody

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/23/a-matter-of-life-or-death-you-decide-by-wknody/>

**VI.C. Links to Ti and Do’s “Classroom” Internal Meeting Audio Tapes (3 of the best quality)**

Audio Tape of Ti and Do Meeting given in Blackhawk Colorado 1 of 3

<https://youtu.be/MoVa4KsXT-Q>

Audio Tape of Ti and Do Meeting given in Blackhawk Colorado 2 of 3

<https://youtu.be/MSETb9dHvVc>

Audio Tape of Ti and Do Meeting given in Blackhawk Colorado 3 of 3

<https://youtu.be/NKBX-smZNGU>



Audio Tape Log of 218 of Ti and Do's Internal Classroom Meetings, 1982-1985

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/12/08/audio-tape-log-of-218-of-ti-and-dos-internal-classroom-meetings-1982-1985/>

Audio Tapes on a shared site (may cost something to download them all, but may be free to download one at a time)

<http://www.4shared.com/dir/14534948/45fa3e91/sharing.html#dir=zwNuSwh>

## **VI.D. Links to Sawyer's Internet Sites**

Sawyer's Blog

<http://www.sawyerhg.wordpress.com/>

Sawyer's Story: "Raptured" by the REV 11 TWO WITNESSES-Bo (Do(Jesus)) and Peep(Ti(Father))'s "Second Coming"

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2014/01/11/sawyers-storyraptured-by-the-rev-11-two-witnesses-bo-dojesus-and-peeptifathers-second-coming/>

## **VI.E. Other Links**

**Jesus prophecy of there being "Signs in the Sun, Moon and Stars" (planets):**

Signs in the Sun, Moon, Stars (planets, Ceres, Pluto, etc.):

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/27/jesus-said-there-would-be-signs-in-the-sun-moon-stars-planets-comets/>

Sawyer Post of T Shaped Bright Object Over Sun

<http://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2014/07/28/massive-objects-over-sun-represent-do-jesus-sitting-on-right-hand-of-ti-power-the-father/>

Mystery 'Bright Spots' On Asteroid Ceres Are Changing! 3-17-16

<https://youtu.be/SC0ssxC-Zig>

UFO Missionaries Extraordinary - Segments from the book written by Hayden Hewes and Brad Steiger in 1976 from interviews with Ti and Do in their early awakening stages from 1974 to 1976. It includes a document written by Ti and Do entitled, "What is Happening in the Heavens at This Time" that describes what Ti and Do referred to then as "7 Major Helps" when their membership was close to the earth, where: 1=Adam, 2=Enoch, 3=Moses, 4=Elijah, 5=Jesus, 6= Bo and Peep (Do and Ti) in the task of the

Two Witnesses and finally 7= Starting with what I believe was Do's acknowledgment of his past incarnation in the vehicle named Jesus that ends the Judgment "Hour" (approx. 40 year period) with his return with his Armada of graduated Elder Students (Saints/Angels) all in their Next Level vehicles and spacecrafts.

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/28/ufo-missionaries-extraordinary/>

The Transfiguration Diet, by littlegreen inc.'s think tank published in 1986. This link is only a report about the use of the Books program but may become filled with excerpts or even the entire volume sometime down the road. Do and Crew described it as an 11 year effort and a "gift from space" but said nothing about Ti and Do in it. They wrote that it was "An Extraordinarily advanced "turnaround" concept regarding man and food - health! or disease!

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/29/transfiguration-diet/>

Ruffles "Snacks for Thinkers" was written by Do and the Class in 1979 and never officially published but was made into a little booklet we ended up storing and carrying around in boxes (maybe a hundred copies or so) for years. We never used them for anything I was aware of. I don't know what became of them.

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/29/ruffles-snacks-for-thinkers/>

Return of Next Level Older Members and Crew Time Line

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/11/10/ti-father-do-jesus-second-coming-timeline-proposal/>

**How misinformation slips in after the Reps have left their incarnations:**

Note: I have no affiliation with the: Heaven's Gate Web Site

<http://www.Heavensgate.com/>

As of this writing I believe the HeavensGate.com website still provides the written materials Do and Crew left behind, with only slight additions by it's Webmasters to show materials they are offering for sale that includes the Groups paperback book, we often call "The Purple Book" these Webmasters had printed. Most of these materials are available on my blog.

I don't generally direct anyone to the Web Site for information because I can provide it all to them and because the Webmasters, if contacted can not be counted on to give someone accurate information about Ti and Do anymore

as they have changed Ti and Do's teachings to have a spiritual bent and have given out inaccurate information. I hope they can change, as we all can when we realize when we've made mistakes. Here is a little synopsis of how this took shape:

I do know the Webmasters as they were former classmates who were instructed to leave the Classroom in 1987 until such time that they wanted to live by Do's instructions, surrounding the lesson that was called, "I could be wrong," which was designed to shift confidence away from self and to Ti and Do. In general that lesson was simple. Whenever we going to say something as a fact, or make a decision, since we were all committed to becoming 100% like Minded to Ti and Do's Mind, we needed to realize that our judgment could be wrong. These two didn't want to abide by that lesson step so after some weeks were asked to leave. I was there when we each stated to them the conditions of their return. However, Do and Crew stayed in touch with them as they also wanted and offered them service in 1994 when the groups went on the road public again. They provided a little base to a group or two while in their travels and perhaps more than that. My group wasn't one of those. That effort ended by September of 1994 and Do and Crew continued to stay in touch thereafter and sometime close to when the group intended to lay their human bodies down they offered these two the task of handling the Group's accounting and certain legalities, though without letting on to the exit plan.

At exit time the Group sent different former members of the group different sets of master Beyond Human tapes and Exit Videos and instructions on how to handle the web site they had constructed and posted for about a year, where they posted the contents of Their Book. Do and Crew wrote letters to them and to a former classmember named Rkkody. Rkkody was a computer technician and programmer so making last minute changes to the web site was given to him and stated in the letters but they received the information and authority and some funds to manage the site.

These webmasters were also sent with their letters keys and/or combinations to a few storage rooms. One had a small truck in it. Another had various things but it was reported to me by Carlan (Crlody), who joined in 1994 and left soon thereafter, but who worked with Rkkody some that Rkkody told him the tape boxes were stacked up in the front of the storage room. There were

some 484 tapes that were recordings Ti and Do had us make of their “classroom” meetings. It was suggested in the webmasters letter that if they preferred they could ask Rkkody and another former member Oscody to handle going to the storage room to retrieve those things before authorities would get them so that's what was done. These webmasters turned over all their letters and keys to Rkkody, apparently surprised by their Exit. Carlan sent me the letters. Rkkody and Oscody picked up the tapes and Rkkody began to copy them and digitize them into cd's he started mailing to universities and libraries and anyone who wanted them. The webmasters changed their mind and asked for the tapes and Rkkody returned them to them but kept his copies and digitized versions. The webmasters started legal proceedings against Rkkody and threatened those that received cd's with a lawsuit if they didn't return them.

Rkkody felt he had no service to Ti and Do left to do, so he exited his vehicle. Oscody did also a short time later. Before Rkkody left he spoke to me a number of times and also sent me one of the cd's with the 218 audio tapes on it. Three of them are linked to below in section: **VI.C.**

A battle ensued between those who felt the intention was to disseminate all the tapes (to include some potential new believers) and the Webmasters moreorless led by Carlan but that I became a part of. I later determined that though I didn't agree with not providing the tapes, it was left to the Webmasters to decide and that I trusted that we have all the information we needed to follow through with “Standing for Ti and Do” by spreading their information to whoever wanted it.

The Webmasters went on to give interviews to different internet news sites and when I would find them, I would find discrepancies in what happened, like the reason for their departure from the class, and points of view that are juxtaposed from what Ti and Do taught or even the opposite and I would make comments and post to my blog various critiques of what they said to the reporters/bloggers.

Because of that and calling them liars for misrepresenting Ti and Do, for instance by saying things like, “There is no Heaven and no Hell” and many other things, I don't communicate with them any longer. They have copyrighted the BOOK and Tapes and I don't trust that they wouldn't try to stop the distribution of my book if I used any of those materials. Thus I

reworded everything and 99% is actually from my personal experience that I can bring proof to. For instance I was one of Do's "helpers" on 4 episodes of the Beyond Human video Tape series.

**Here is some of the evidence of the content of the letters:**

Excerpts from Do and Crews letters to HeavensGate.com web site

Webmasters re: audio tape handling

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2015/08/08/do-and-crews-instructions-on-handling-storage-locker-content-provided-choices-and-thus-tests-for-all/>

**Here are those articles documenting interviews to what these two webmasters said:**

Sawyer's Critique of Heaven's Gate Webmasters Interview with upvoted.com

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2015/10/30/upvoted-com-interview-with-heavensgate-com-webmasters-and-sawyers-claims-of-misinformation/>

Sawyer's Critique of Heaven's Gate Webmasters Interview with Gizmodo.com

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2014/09/23/gizmodo-online-legacy-of-a-suicide-cult-and-the-webmasters-misinformation-lies-and-deceit/>

Sawyer's Critique of Heaven's Gate Webmasters Interview with thenextweb.com

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2016/08/05/critique-of-thenextweb-2015-article-on-heavens-gate/>

Sawyers critique of thefanzine.com interview with Heaven's Gate

Webmasters that also describes how Neo was in some ways of the same mind with Mrc and Srf (the webmasters):

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2017/01/08/sawyers-critique-of-thefanzine-com-interview-with-heavens-gate-webmasters/>

Sawyer's response to Motherboard.vice.com interview with Heaven's Gate website webmasters

<https://sawyerhg.wordpress.com/2017/01/05/sawyers-response-to-motherboard-vice-com-interview-with-heavens-gate-website-webmasters/>

**Here is a little evidence that the geographic location where the Two Witnesses were to come was directly linked to Egypt as shown in Rev 11:8:**

Egyptians In America

<https://sites.google.com/site/ancientegyptiansinamerica/ancient-egyptian-discoveries-in-america>

## **VII. The Finish - Sawyer's Final Statement**

On this January 16, 2017 day of recognition of Martin Luther King, Jr.'s "laying down his human vehicle's life," for his Heavenly Father's will, that occurred on April 3<sup>rd</sup> 1968, who I would suspect could have been one of Ti and Do's Elder Students, acting with some equivalence to John the Baptist's ministry and self sacrifice, having come a few years before Ti and Do began to awaken in 1972, I am making my last corrections to this manuscript, to be printed in February and in time for Do and Crew's 20<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of the completion of their incarnate task that became known as **Heaven's Gate**.

At this time, reports from NASA and others, though confusing to sort out, seem to be showing pictures of **TWO LARGE OBJECTS** named **Comet 45P/Honda and 2016 WF9**, seemingly traveling close together and even having interaction between them, one with a tail, hence labeled a comet and the other without a tail, thus some describe as an asteroid or some type of comet hybrid, both headed to a very close rendezvous with the earth along it's ecliptic pathway and expected to be visible to the naked eye from the northern hemisphere, reaching perihelion by February 11<sup>th</sup> closely following the moon's orbit.

Another object was reported to be trailing behind these two, thus as with several other recent comets past, starting with Hale Bopp, appears to be a "companion object." There are several other objects coming close to the earth. One is called Neowise and the other Johnson.

An asteroid (2017 AG13) was reported by the University of Arizona's Catalina Sky Survey as having flew past earth on January 7<sup>th</sup> that was the size of a house - 50-110 feet long and as close as 120,000 miles which is perhaps one of the closest yet as the moon is about 250,000 miles away. It was reported that NASA missed it because of it's small size though if it hit it would be like a huge nuclear explosion.

I believe these are a further heightening of the many huge signs from the Next Level, highlighting 2017 as the most significant year since 1997 when

Do and Crew exited their incarnations. To illustrate this significance, to follow is a little synopsis of the background of some of the bigger “signs” to date that can be shown to have a progressive escalation with a very similar pattern every year since 2013.

Essentially since the 1990’s, there have been steadily increasing, unusual events witnessed in outer space that have repeatedly boggled the minds of the entire gamut of observers and enthusiasts, professional or amateur alike. Likewise on earth with larger and more frequent earthquakes, tsunami’s and smallish volcanic eruptions, then particular to the U.S., drought largely in the southwest, larger hurricanes in the east, larger tornadoes and hail storms in the Midwest, and more social unrest, not seen since the 1960’s and 1970’s. Ti and Do had explained that for the sake of their “classroom,” the Next Level held back the greater troubles that were to come until their graduate students could finish their lessons toward becoming Members of the Next Level Above Human.

**By the time of their exit in 1997, it was then time to move ahead with the Second Wave** they began before they left and that meant letting the “weeds” in Their “garden”, the Space Alien (Luciferian fallen angels) use the “kings of the earth” to further promote their agenda of technology development, to try to get off the earth before they are forced underground again and eventually annihilated completely, which has taken shape as world domination and the many conflicts that would arise from their doing so. It’s very messy as the Space Aliens, Ti and Do said were also in competition with one another, hence “Nation against Nation” as Jesus indicated. Some of the space aliens think they are helping humans, by promoting environmental causes because they need healthy human DNA and don’t know much about the Next Level. Others know exactly who the Next Level is as the designers of the earth and all it’s life forms as Their “school” and “garden” to grow Souls upon and resent them and seek to thwart the truth (facts) into religions and spirituality or to the “temples of science” so humans will do anything but gravitate to the Next Level.

In the U.S. the year 2000 began with a type of coup d’etat followed by the 9/11 attacks, I claim was the Rev 11:13 “great shaking (earthquake)” and subsequent unnecessary murderous and profiteering invasions of Afganistan and Iraq that revealed great deceit and fraud in Govt that went unprosecuted,

followed again in 2007-8 by another great fraud between Govt and the Wall Street financial institutions, with both events continuing to have major global ramifications while giving the appearance of normalcy. I have described how these seem to be the evidence of the Revelations, “Two Falls of Babylon,” and the value to the Next Level in those choices made by the humans behind and in support of them, is how more and more people are distrusting and questioning more than ever what they are told by the Govt, and the Corporate owned and largely controlled media. Even criticism of the corporate controlled “State Media” is being used as evidence of fascism - “discrediting the media”, while not recognizing that fascism has been alive and well in the U.S. and other places for even a century, though because of the Next Level’s closer physical presence had it’s largest movement kept at bay until now starting more in 2017.

Meanwhile, especially around the Pacific rim, disastrous earthquakes abound and have stimulated tsunami’s that kill many thousands of people, along with the escalation of volcanic activity, but these are instigated by the Next Level in the process of spading Their “garden” and property that they designed, “seeded” and maintain, because the human kingdom on Their earth has been overrun by humans, under the influence of the Luciferian “fallen angel” (limited) space aliens, who demonstrate weed like predatory behavior. The Next Level seems to be leaving some of the areas of the planet that have received the most Next Level closeness in these “Last Days,” continuous opportunity to change for the better, so are to be spaded last. As They instigate these events, since They maintain a database of which humans have, in their way, sought to have a relationship with Them (not related to who is or isn’t religious or spiritual), know which Souls and/or Spirits qualify to be “saved” (what Do called being “put on ice” (but not literally)) for a future opportunity to live towards Next Level total LIFE (eternal). Therefore any loss of human physical bodies, say in disasters or as victims of wars, etc. doesn’t show who is or isn’t in their good stead. They designed the human kingdom to have temporary life - to be a “stepping stone” into Next Level Membership.

Primary examples of “weed” like behavior is shown when humans seek to turn the eyes of other humans away from the Next Level’s real existence and authority over all. It’s one thing to wonder about what is or isn’t true and/or possible. It’s another to tell people what’s absolutely not possible and thus



not true, not the facts. The Luciferian fallen angels do spawn humans to join their ranks against the Next Level. That's part of the reason some in certain circles, perhaps associated with families, described as the "Illuminati" promote looking upon the Next Level as the "bad aliens" coming to take over humans and/or destroy the earth and human kingdom. The irony is that the Next Level is moving closer to further stimulate the pressure on humans to choose to whom to give allegiance to, between Them, the Next Level and the human Mammalian Kingdom's Institutional "treasure and wealth," in all its forms, e.g. intellectual, spiritual, scientific, artistic, etc., and will spade their "garden" so that a new civilization can be cultivated with a new planting of spirits and souls for a new "classroom".

Another primary evidence of how the "weeds have taken over the planet" is witnessed by how many humans instigate and/or support the killing of fellow humans, whether in the death penalty or in so called "self defense" or in wars that include, so called "collateral damage" or by acts of terrorism, whether instigated by lone wolves, gangs, militia's or with State sponsorship, or by justifying flooding the environment with dangerous to health toxins and doing nothing to correct what can be corrected or by making and distributing weapons designed specifically to kill humans or by thwarting efforts to help those who flee their wars.

The entire Middle East and much of Africa is erupting in war that the "kings of the earth" both instigate and help to maintain, even playing support roles directly or indirectly to both sides in many of the conflicts, and this has all become the new "normal." It seems this will spread globally at this time.

According to Govt heads like Al Gore and President Obama and their related Govt affiliated **Temples of Science** it's a fact that Climate Change, called Global Warming is mostly, even entirely caused by Human activity and is touted as the latest great enemy that without taking drastic action could wipe out much of humanity. Anyone who questions that the observed changes are not necessarily human caused are often vehemently labeled ignorant of the science and a "climate denier," even while there is significant evidence that Sun activity has had much unusual activity and is being related to heating the earth's magma that in turn stimulates plate shifts that are behind more frequent and larger earthquakes, and volcanic activity, side by side to temperature shifts and/or changes. But if the Sun is mostly the reason for

climate change and so called natural calamities, Govt can't rally people that care about their environment to their causes to raise and direct money into preparation to survive what is happening nearly as well. To say it's the Sun would also appear apocalyptic, which is largely a non-starter because of how so many tie such terminology to the corrupt religions they modernly have come to despise and rightfully so. Little do many know that what we call "prophecy" simply refers to how the Next Level can lay out millennium in advance certain events they plan to instigate to make come true to offer as evidence of Their reality and steps toward joining their ranks in a new Kingdom Level that is Above Human in every way and has none of these diseases or calamities or death.

It also just so happens that a great deal of prophecy has said would be the way the earth would experience it's next recycling - by FIRE, though there are an array of calamities scheduled before it's all finally done with the Lake of Fire, seemingly in the next few decades.

"Fire" as it's used in prophecy has several applications, one of which encompasses literal fire as in drought caused forest fire escalation and volcanic activity but includes the FIRE of our passions, whether of Love or Anger and in thought and deed. Anger is shown as committing acts of violence against other humans that could include profiteering to the detriment of others by saturating the environment with man made toxins, radioactive particulate, heavy metals and the petrochemical based drug industry that seems to be led by a very aggressive, even forced vaccination agenda that though can show some short term advantages for some, on the long term are disease promoters.

Fire as the Passion of Love relates to the direction of our Love Energy as in all forms of sensuality as in sexuality, but includes sensuality that can become substance addictions. Giving all our love to our human family, however natural to the human kingdom is a continence of the building of our self, what is also termed our ego and/or what some would refer to as achieving enlightenment that all keep us from moving closer to graduating the Human mammalian kingdom. This is why all the passions need to be overcome to qualify for Next Level Membership and why that Overcoming Process is compared in scripture to the making of pure Gold and a Trial By Fire.

All these Fires are at this time raging greater in all of us, which is why tempers are shorter, people are quick to condemn others, quick to act violently, and/or to use unnecessary force to constrain someone who may also be acting out their “fire” whether on the close personal level or on the global national level.

This is not to suggest those who have engaged and/or still engage in these fiery passions (most all of us) are condemned. It is the Judgment Time prophesied but we each judge ourselves, not by what we have gotten into in the human kingdom but by what we choose to get out of. When we awaken to how we have participated in certain of these “fires”, we can ask Ti and Do and Their Next Level for help to separate from further participation and then look for the opportunities to take steps in that direction while continuing to seek further growth from there by keeping up the asking for service, trusting Ti and Do and Crew will help you with every step so it’s not so overwhelming to consider. This begins our separation from our humanness which is the process towards eventually graduating the human kingdom. The Next Level isn’t against our using any of the services or substances and tools even humans have derived. They simply want us to look to them for solutions to problems we encounter so they can know who still has some of Their “holy” Mind in their possession to then work with them more.

Ti and Do said the “weeds” in their “garden” would be unknowingly assisting the Next Level in the needed spading process that Jesus described as the pulling up of the Tares at this time. Part of allowing the “weeds” to thrive for a while means the escalation of “trouble” (Tribulation) they cause that would include some reverse of the social gains stimulated by the Next Level’s closer physical presence that essentially started in the mid 1800’s, seen as the movements against slavery and/or for women rights and/or for seeking more holistic health and/or for the right to explore all thought forms and for the people to have a voice in their governments, etc.

However difficult to deal with, by not fighting fire with fire, people are showing the Next Level they are made of more than their animal like behaviors and ways. With exceptions among individuals, the Religions and especially relative to Christianity, due to it’s claim of allegiance to what Jesus taught, (as the previous Representative who provided the formula to make application into the Kingdom of Heaven), no longer represent their founders

so their membership are especially being tested to show the Next Level if they are really trying to abide by everything Jesus taught or not. One example of abiding by what Jesus taught was shown in the news, in the case of Dylann Roof, (who admitted killing a number of people in a largely black church in Charlotte, North Carolina), who lost friends and family members but refused to be in favor of the death penalty for Roof. That's what Jesus and Moses taught, though I understand that can be very difficult to rise into abiding by, but it shows the presence of Next Level "Holy Mind/Spirit" with them.

In many nations sects divide themselves along ethnic and racial lines and legitimize what has been called ethnic cleansing genocides like occurred among so called Jews, Christians and Muslims in Europe, Asia and Africa throughout history, even to date. Those that refuse to go with that flow when it's not humanly profitable to do, are Standing up for Moses and/or Jesus (and since Islam considers both high prophets, I can't imagine their serious adherents feeling justified to act otherwise, though like others in all religions may no longer follow equivalent guidelines for advanced behavior as taught by the Next Level Above Human).

The Next Level is interested in harvesting "Souls" (they initially plant) into Their Kingdom, not human flesh bodies as some choose to wrongly interpret from letters in the New Testament attributed to Paul of Tarsus. That's why, if we do abide by what the Next Level incarnate Representatives have taught and we lose our physical vehicle because of, our true LIFE is not lost as the Next Level will advance the Soul to their next step of growth that at one stage might even include the receipt of a new physical vehicle that seems to be what the primary disciples of Jesus received that were self sacrificed when they returned by crashing some of their primitive spacecrafts in Texas, New Mexico and Arizona in the late 1940's and early 1950's so they could perform their next task for Their Older Members and to complete their Overcoming of the human kingdom.

At this time in particular, the ability to see what's true about any event, the facts and/or ways of thinking outside the human norms is heightened for some while is vanishing for most. It's interesting that whether staunch atheist, agnostic, religionist or spiritualist, etc. many cling to one narrow view and tend to ignore or even aggressively discount the possibility of what they don't know and what may be true about the other beliefs. Often those that don't

agree 100% with certain group mindsets, interpretations of events, are quickly labeled as a troll for their enemy, or a nut-job, or a naive-blind follower, brainwashed (in a negative way, unlike the way Jesus meant it related to baptism) or a conspiracy theorist, science denier, false Christ, devil, New Ager, cultist, etc.

An alternative radio talk show host says we live in the United States of Amnesia as if people have forgotten about all the atrocities past, but I say it's more like the United States of Confusion where the most confused act like they are anything but. Is it any coincidence that the word Babylon from its Hebrew origin means "confusion" and it's not very far fetched to see in the Revelations prophecy the reference to Babylon as describing America, the "woman" who sits on top as a queen, to lead the "BEAST" that is the Secret Govt that comes about because of the release of the Luciferian Space Aliens from the bottomless pit that occurs at the time of the Next Level's staged, so called UFO crashes.

**So every year since 2013, there has been a repeated pattern of large objects from deep space performing significant displays for earthlings starting with the Siberian Chelyabinsk meteor on Feb. 15<sup>th</sup>, whose sound wave blew out thousands of windows and doors.** This was followed into March by many Fireballs, that video's show don't resemble meteors, around the earth but noted over various U.S. places including California, Texas, Utah and the eastern seaboard from Ohio to Florida. Each year in late March there was a near miss asteroid reported along with two or more bright Comets, though not close together or alike in their brightness as we are about to witness in 2017. In 2013 the PanStarrs Comet was photographed to have some kind of object just ahead of its coma, thus out front. (The Hale Bopp Comet was reported to have a companion object but by perihelion on March 22, 1997 this object was no longer visible but did at that time have three distinct tails, later classified by a NASA scientist forum as having a "double nucleus"). Then there would be less obvious comet activity followed by an additional very unique show of some sort, often another Comet that in 2013 was called ISON.

**Pictures from NASA of comet ISON in November of 2013 appeared to be doctored by adding pixels to cover what was really there, obvious to regular observers of space objects past, that though further away than**

**ISON, Hubble space telescope pictured with far more detail than in the ISON pics. By using software filters, researchers were able to remove the pixelation that revealed three bright objects that were flying in a V formation, while the point of the V was round and large side objects were very long and thin to look like a flying wing formation.** Then after ISON dove into the sun and wasn't expected to survive it came out the other side of the sun and at a changed trajectory as the official Solar and Heliospheric Observatory (SOHO) site shows clearly, while the Wiki page still reports it as disappeared. and then was photographed to have about 7 objects flying in that same kind of V formation. And it was followed by another most mysterious "companion" object that looked like the character in the game PacMan.

Then on July 21<sup>st</sup> the SOHO spacecraft took video that briefly appeared on one of the YouTube channels where individuals report on all that was being observed in the many satellite telescopes as NASA was permitting 24 hr. a day observation via web sites, but would often cut their live feed when something very unusual would happen but not until someone captured it.

**What was captured this time appeared as two huge objects glowing bright white but with energy all around them. The primary object was sitting on top of the Sun's corona and looked like an upside down flying saucer that also looked like a hat and a broad bodied T shape. To it's "right hand side" the second object, though barely visible. I immediately thought of the scripture that described The Father who I was showing evidence was incarnate in the name, Ti, as if this object was Ti's head and was "clothed with the sun" as shown in:**

**Rev 12:1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:**

And thus the other object to the Father's right hand as prophecy says would be the Father's Son who I show evidence was incarnate in the name Do as the sign of the return of the one who was Jesus, but this time not incarnate but in his "Glory" (brilliance).

**Then in June/July of 2015 the images from NASA's Dawn and New Horizon Spacecrafts, I refer to as the Ceres Light Tower, Cityscape and Pyramid and Pluto's Four equivalent looking Rectangular Hanger Bays**

**and it's Earthly characteristics**, that continue to baffle space scientists, but relate to Ti and Do's movie script in 1983 that suggested Pluto might have been an "earthlab" inside. Pluto pictures are still coming in and the latest is the sighting of giant ice towers 500-1000 meters tall. **In October came Comet Siding Spring and another companion object. When Siding Spring came to perihelion to Mars, Mars put out a huge flash that was captured by an astronomer in the Canary Islands. Plus in the image there was another very large companion object that as silly as it sounds looks sort of like an eyeball - white around a black center that moves closer to Mars right before the Siding Spring rendezvous.**

This time period from January to mid February to late March/early April is very significant to Ti and Do's history while incarnate. This was before they took the names Ti and Do and when they left Houston and their human families, careers, friends and lifestyles behind for good on New Years Eve at midnight, thus in the first minutes of 1/1/73. They went to a ranch house in Boerne, Texas, in the Hill Country where over "less than 6 weeks," the way Do reported, they independently received the same ideas and understanding that included how they, their Souls had come from "outer space," - the Kingdom of Heaven, for the purpose of bringing "Updates to the Bible" and to "Fulfill Prophecy." Thus by Mid February, they left Boerne with a strong sense of what task they had to do together as they had no other reason to be together. Then then traveled all around the U.S. to try to learn what Prophecy they were to fulfill, until approximately in September, they were camping on the Rogue River at Gold Beach, Oregon and came to know they were to fulfill the Book of Revelations prophecy of the Two Witnesses. Neither liked to think that as both were put off by people who would say they were the reincarnation of some biblical figure. It would be Christmas day, while they were in St. Louis, at the time when the **Comet Kohoutek was coming to perihelion that they would set up their becoming "like thieves in the night."**

**January to February of 2013 would be exactly 40 years from that time in 1973 when these patterns of "signs" started to occur.** According to the records, the Kingdom of God in Heaven, what Ti and Do called the Physical Evolutionary Kingdom Level Above Human, who are out of the human framework of time, consider 40 years on earth to be like an "hour" in their Kingdom. However, They don't have clocks, but use events they schedule

around the movements of the spheres for the sake of the human kingdom they are nurturing as their Soul “garden.”

**Ti and Do first met and began their awakening around March/April of 1972, then first sent out what they called Statement One in March of 1975 that resulted in being invited to speak to a meditation group in the North Hollywood part of the greater Los Angeles (city of God’s angels) in early April.** To their surprise this meeting and subsequent meetings in Stanford University and Canada College in the San Francisco Bay area and then by September 14<sup>th</sup> in Waldport, Oregon would yield about 70 serious students of which I was one.

**It was February 25<sup>th</sup> 1976 when Comet West would come to perihelion** and was a naked eye comet that also split twice into four parts. **On April 21<sup>st</sup> Ti said “the harvest is over” choosing to cease holding public meetings and by July 4<sup>th</sup> they called their four groups together with their little group to the Wyoming wilderness where we lived in tents in the Medicine Bow National Forest.** Then in late September or early October of that year Ti and Do sent 19 students, of the then nearly 100 students, out of the group, saying they weren’t serious enough to accomplish the task of overcoming their humanness, as Ti and Do were then most focused on teaching.

**The FIRST HOUR’S Harvest WAVE followed until early in 1993 when Do, without Ti incarnate, (as planned and shown in Revelations 12), with His newly Graduate Student Crew (The Saints) started the SECOND and LAST HOUR Harvest WAVE by Do boldly revealing that he was the same Older Member Soul from the Next Level who had been incarnate in the human vehicle named Jesus.** He never said he was Jesus because that was the name of the vehicle He used 2000 years ago and changed over into a Next Level “glorified” vehicle, having made His “Eye Single,” to fill his entire vehicle (lampstand) with light (The Holy Mind/Spirit from His Older Member - Father who at the time was operating from a spacecraft (mansion/dwelling) within the Heavens, to complete his Christing (Overcoming the human world) Process.

**The START to the SECOND WAVE would continue through to 1997 with each of what prophecy refers to as the 7 Thunders - public disclosures, where the truth about Ti and Do and Their Crew of “Saints”**



**identity was completely revealed (without showing all the detailed prophecy fulfillments), with Their final 7<sup>th</sup> Thunder in Two Phases, starting in 1996 with the provision of Their Book entitled, 'How and When "Heaven's Gate" (The Door to the Physical Kingdom Level Above Human) May Be Entered,' that became the content of Their web site, Heavensgate.com, that concluded in the Second Phase with Their voluntary, "laying down the lives of Their human vehicles, finishing the incarnate part of The task They came to do, by March 22, 1997, when the Hale Bopp Comet and it's Companion Object came to perihelion.**

**So the "Jesus" return, Do incarnate in his new vehicle officially started over the period of 1993 to 1997, but**

**Jesus said he would return in the New Age, where an age, Do felt was generally a 2000 year period of time that establishes the time of the New Millennium, which would be the year 2000 to 2001. According to the Hebrew calendar that last year began in today's U.S. calendar system in September of 1996 because scholars have determined it is off by 4 years as Jesus' vehicle was said to be born in 4 B.C. This means that the fulfillment of His arrival and exit over 3 days time starting on March 20-21, 1997, the the spring Vernal Equinox to be Done by March 23-24, 1997 matching up with the Jehovah/Moses and Father/Jesus timeline.**

**That same vehicle that was named Jesus was not scheduled to return during the next end of the age incarnate time, though it's possible He may have that same vehicle or one just like it upon the end of this LAST - SECOND WAVE - His Final Return, with His Armada of Spacecrafts to include his Graduate Students (Saints) with Their new Next Level vehicles, said in prophecy as His coming "in His Glory," instead of appearing as just another human. He would at that time, show his Identity ("Face") in some way, but "wearing" (wrapped around his Soul body) a "vesture (vehicle) dipped in blood," - was baptized, when he laid down that vehicle's life 2000 years ago, though Do said he would not be showing anyone scars to prove and this would not be incarnate or like a hologram. I suspect this will be seen by many humans as the Space Alien invasion and when they see the event they will run into their underground cities.**

**In 2016, again starting in earnest in January, there were many new**

**comets. Most notable were Comet 252P Linear and 2016 BA14 (Panstarrs) who passed by earth at a range of 3.3 million miles on March 21, 2016 and at 2.2 million miles on March 22, 2016 that the Jet Propulsion Laboratory referred to as TWINS due to “intriguingly similar orbits”.** P/2016 BA 14 was first thought to be an asteroid but then showed a faint tail so was reclassified a comet. This is remarkably similar to the Two or more comets that come to perihelion in January and February of 2017, with the first referred to as Neowise and another as Johnson that are in addition to Honda and 2016 WF9 that seem to be “twins” once again, like the way Ti and Do served as the Two Witnesses. However this time around, Ti and Do may bring four unusual Comet like objects to illustrate the Rev 9:13 prophecy, the part fulfilled AFTER the Sixth Angels Trumpet Sounding re: “the Four Horns of the Golden Altar which is before God” and this most specific time, who may represent the return of the Four Living Beings - the Four Eldest Members among the 24 Elders of Ti and Do’s Crew of 38+4 who laid down their lives for Ti and Do and the Next Level Kingdom of Heaven.

What is left to say, the details of how Ti and Do did and continue to fulfill all the prophecies was first submitted to the publisher in this manuscript on December 23, 2016 to be printed for distribution world wide in time for the 20 year anniversary of Ti and Do and Their Graduate Crew’s completion of Their Task which is part of what prophecy refers to as the 7<sup>th</sup> Angels Trumpet and the Fourth Seal Opening. No doubt there will be many events to come in the heavens and on earth. The best advise I can give to everyone is to have no fear, but to just, **“Do it”, one step at a time - Looking Up to Ti and Do and you will never be disappointed.**

**This “Little Book” is Done**